

**FŒDERA,
CONVENTIONES,
LITERÆ, ET
CUJUSCUNQUE
GENERIS ACTA...**



[Handwritten scribble]

2 D.1

2. / 30

F O E D E R A,
Conventiones, Literæ,
 Et Cujuscunque Generis
ACTA PUBLICA,
 INTER
REGES ANGLIÆ,

Et Alios quosvis
IMPERATORES, REGES, PONTIFICES,
PRINCIPES, vel COMMUNITATES,

A B

Incunte SÆCULO DUODECIMO, viz. ab Anno 1101,
 ad nostra usque Tempora, Habita aut Tractata;

Ex Autographis, infra Secretiores ARCHIVORUM REGIORUM
 Thesaurarias, per multa Sæcula reconditis, fideliter Exscripta.

In Lucem missa de Mandato REGINÆ.

Accurante **T H O M A R Y M E R,**
 Ejusdem Serenissimæ REGINÆ Historiographo.

T O M U S X V.

L O N D I N I:

Per A. & J. CHURCHILL. MDCCXIII.



THE
OFFICE OF THE
SECRETARY OF THE
NAVY

WASHINGTON, D. C.
JANUARY 1, 1907

TO THE SECRETARY OF THE
NAVY

FROM THE SECRETARY OF THE
NAVY

RE: [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

Yours very truly,
[illegible]

[illegible]

TO THE QUEEN.

Most Gracious Sovereign,



*HIS is the Fifteenth Volume drawn
forth from Your most Sacred Treas-
uries for a Bounty to the World.*

*It comprehends a Period somewhat more
than forty Years, in which so long Space,
Atchievements of War, Battles, Victo-
ries, and Triumph, are not so much in
Vogue.*

A 'Tis

Epistle Dedicatory.

'Tis now Matters of the Church, the Operations of Religion, the Reformation and Application to cultivate true Piety, and give our Holy Faith a new Light and Lustre.

As to Civil Affairs; it begins with a Ratification of a Treaty concluded for Her Majesty the Queen of Scotland to marry Prince Edward, apparent and undoubted Heir of King Henry the Eighth, Your Majesty's Predecessor, of most Glorious Memory: And it ends with an Account of the States General, Guelders, Zutphen, Flanders, Holland, Westfrieseland, Zealand and Utrecht, and other the United Provinces of the Netherlands, who declare themselves discharg'd from all Ties to the King of Spain, and therefore resolv'd to provide themselves with another Master capable to defend and protect them against the Tyranny of the aforesaid King of Spain, and against the Spanish most barbarous Inquisition, introduced for no other End but the Extirpation of the True Religion.

Here-

Epistle Dedicatory.

Hereupon they sue to Queen Elizabeth to take them under Her Care and Protection, which readily She grants.

And now it is that Escluse, the Brill, with Flushing, and the Rammakins, are delivered into the Hands of English Governours and Garrisons.

This done; the Queen dispatches away Her Ambassadors to Scotland for a closer Friendship, and a League Offensive and Defensive, in order to support the Reform'd Religion against all Enemies and Opposition, and for the King to be a Partner with Her, and effectually to have His Share in being a Defender of the Faith; which seasonable Confederacy clear'd the way to a Protestant Succession in the Person of King James, Your Majesty's Progenitor, of ever blessed Memory.

He was a Peace-maker, and He was a King fifty five Years.

Long was the Reign of His Contemporary and Confederate Queen Elizabeth.

AMSTERDAM

That,

Epistle Dedicatory.

*That, with the other so many superlative
and distinguishing Blessings, God grant
Your precious Life and Reign over us
long may continue, is the Prayer of,*

Your most Sacred Majesty's

Most Devoted Servant,

T. RYMER.

Index Chronologicus.

A. D.	Mense	A. R.		A. D.	Mense	A. R.	
1546	16 Nov.	16 Nov. 8.	Littera ad Decretum Ruffi.	1547	17 Aug.	18 Nov. 8.	De Pardonatione speciali.
1547	1 Jan.		De Licentia eligendi.				Rid.
	12		De Significavit.				De Licentia ad signandum Billa five Wannata.
	13		De Reliquitionibus Temporalium.				Rid.
	16		Pro Archiepiscopo Eboracen Lienservitudo.	14 Sept.			Allegationis Schola.
	1 Mar.			18 Oct.			Commissio ad Wannata, sub Nominat Regis, expedienda.
							p. 102
							De Annuitate.
							p. 103
							De Sursum-Redditionibus Ecclesie Sancti Patricii in Hibernia.
							p. 104
							Pro Regis & Salustiani Contine.
							Rid.
							De Licentia pro Mercatoribus Florentin-
							nis.
							p. 105
							De Constitutione.
							p. 106
							De Fundatione Collegii Sancti Trinitatis Castelle.
							Rid.
							Testamentum Regis Henrici Octavi.
							p. 109
							Commissio ad prebendam Regionem Ad-
							ficeriam in Parlamento.
							p. 110
							Super interpretatione Articuli de Tra-
							tractatu Pacis conclusa undecimo Die Fe-
							buaris Ratificato.
							Rid.

A. 37 H. 3.

19	17 Nov. 8.	De Attactione & Capitatione versus Par-	p. 77
20		tes Regales.	p. 78
8		De Restrictionibus Temporalium.	p. 79
10		Dux Florentie ad Regem.	Rid.
14		Pro Roberto Episcopo Oxon. de Ratifi-	catione Libertatum.
19		De Attactione & Capitatione Generali	contra Francos.
18 July		Pro Theora Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi	de Licentia ad Retinendum.
16 Aug.		De Pensione concessa super Eruditione	Episcoporum, & Distributione Elemo-
1 Sep.		sinarum.	p. 77
12 Oct.		De Pardonatione speciali.	p. 79
16 Dec.		De Capitane Generali infra Constitu-	tura & Villam Belonicam.
1546	1 Jan.	Super Expensis Camerarum & Fortifi-	cationum Castellorum, Guyenne &
8		Marchiarum, necnon Marchiarum versus	Scotiam.
12		Super Tractatu cum Francia & Poste-	racionibus Litteris Regis.
10		De Portione Concessa pro Revolvendi-	bus Islandis.
18 May		Commissio pro Johanne Rege Portugali-	e.
9 Apr.		De Donatione Episcopatus Insule de Man.	p. 85
		Significavit pro Episcopo Insule de Man.	p. 86
		Pro Henrico Episcopo Insule de Manis	Concessionem.
		Rex ad Cambren Palatinum Russi.	p. 88
		Pro Gubernatore Exercitus & Armate	contra Francos.
		Pro Gubernatore Exercitus & Armate	infra Constituta & Villam Belonicam.

A. 38 H. 3.

18 May	18 Nov. 8.	De Scriptis Religiosis.	p. 91
9 June		Tractatus Campanie super Redditione	Belonicæ post octo Annos.
		Juramentum Francorum Regis pro Ob-	servatione Tractatus Pacis perperam & A-
		nulcationem.	p. 98
		Infrascriptum super Juramento predi-	cato.
		De Sessu Irregulari Collegii Sancti Ed-	mundi.
		De Preservatione in Marchia Castell.	p. 99
			p. 100

Regnante Edu. 6.

A. 1 E. 6.

17	10 Feb.	De Pace Regis Proclamatione.	p. 122
18		De Thesaurario constituto.	p. 124
		De Ordine Militari discipliendo.	Rid.
		De Nostris Seymour perpetuo.	p. 125
		Ad Transandum de Morte & Bando cir-	ca Boloniensem.
		De Officio Magni Admiralli Anglie,	Hibernie, Castellie, Boconie & Marchi-
		arum, conciso.	p. 127
		Super Rege comendo, de Officio Ma-	gistratarii Anglie conciso.
		De Officio Magni Senescalli in Corona-	tionem tractatu.
		De Officio Comitis Marchie conciso	Duci Somerset.
		Pro Episcopo de Rose, in Scotia, Salvus	conductus.
		Super Matrimonio & aliis Conventionibus	Scotiæ.
		Super Eruditione & Fundatione Cathedra-	rum, Commissio Regis.
		Tractatus super Miris & Pandis in Mar-	chalis Belonia, pendency.
		Tractatus ad Conventiones, cum Patre	Regis, super conclusas, confirmandas &
		corroborationes.	p. 119
		Super Matrimonio & Conventionibus	Scotiæ.
		De Officio Medici Regis conciso.	p. 142
		De Conventionibus Scotie.	p. 144
		Pro Elemosinario Regis.	p. 145
		De Potestatibus in Hibernia Exsequen-	dias.
		De Expendis pro Commissariis in Hy-	bernia.
		Super Exercitu Regis in Hibernia, de	Quercis radiandis.
		De Officio Medici Regis conciso.	p. 148
		Commissio ad intercedendum Juramento	Regis Francorum, & ad Recipiendum Li-
		teras Confirmatorias Tractatum.	p. 149
		De Officio Typographi, in Latino, Gre-	co, Hebraicoque Sermones, conciso.
		De Pardonatione pro Archiepiscopo E-	boracen.
		De Salvo Conductu pro Johanne Hum,	Dominico de Coldhamrold.
		Pro Magistro & Civitate Londonie, de	Indemnitate.

Index Chronologicus.

A. D.	Mon.	A. R.		A. D.	Mon.	A. R.	
1547	Aug.	Edo. 6.	De Licentia Eligendi Episcopum Lincoln.	1550	29 Jan.	Edo. 6.	cessione ad Placitum. p. 108 Pro Roge-cris purificandis. ibid. Commissio ad faciendam Indignam. p. 109 Commissio Henrici Francorum Regis ad Thachardum pro Pace concordanda. ibid.
16			De Regio Affensu & Significavit pro Episcopo Lincoln. ibid.				
19			De Regi Annonum constituta. ibid.				
21			De Reformatione Temporalium pro Episcopo Lincoln. p. 155				
			De Custodie Privati Sigilli constituta. ibid.				
30			De Officio Magni Admiralli Anglie, Hybernice, Wallie, Galie & Boleonie concessio. p. 157				
31			De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Rothem.	4 Feb.	4 Edo. 6.		De Officio Magni Camerarii Anglie concessio. p. 101 Super Constitutione Regis Annonum. p. 104 De Pardacione pro Gubernatore Portus Regis. p. 105 Pro Caribus edendis, de Licentia. p. 107 De Licentia ut supra. p. 108 De Officio Magni Magistri Hospitalis Regis, super Nomine mutato. ibid. De Nomine Blewmanell in Nomen Somerset Herald mutato. p. 109 Pro Thomam Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo, de Licentia. p. 110 Pro Jacobo Granada Milite, de Concessionibus ad Vitam. ibid. Pro Thomam Ellen Episcopo. p. 111 Conventiones concordate & conclusiones articulationum per Oratores Henrici Francorum Regis & Edwardi Sexti; videlicet, de Pace, Interitu Mercatorum & Mercatorum, de Liberatione Urbis & Portus Boleonie, de Solutione Quatuordecim Militum Communitatem Francie; nec non de Obsequiis utriusque domus. ibid. Acquiescentia super Receptione Embardarum Tontemorum Pulveris & aliarum Mercuriorum Bellicarum traditorum in Manus Gallorum, super Deliberatione Boleonie. p. 118 Carta inter Dominum Regem & Episcopum Welfm. p. 119 Commissio data Gasparde de Coligny & aliis Oratoribus suis, per Henricum Regem Francie ad Recipiendum Juramentum Regis, pro Pace finita concordanda. p. 120 Pro Episcopo mensura, de Translatione ad Episcopatum Norwiche. p. 121 De Translatione Rothemi Episcopi ad Soden Landoumense, per Depositionem Edmundi Bonner, Vacantem. p. 122 Carta inter Dominum Regem & Episcopum London. p. 125 De Concessionibus ad Vitam. p. 127 Pro Johanne Guidotti de Concessionibus ad Vitam. p. 128 Super Deliberatione Boleonie. ibid. De Principali Rege Armorum constituta. p. 129 Tractatus pro Deliberatione Boleonie Ratificatione Francorum Regis. p. 130 Juramentum Regis memorati. p. 131 Instrumentum Juramenti Regis Francorum. ibid. De Concessionibus ad Vitam. p. 133 Pro Policeno Virgilio, de Concessionibus ad Vitam. p. 134 De Potestate ad Retinendum, & ad Liberationem concedendum. p. 135 Pro Lancaster Herald, de Intermendo. p. 136 De Præbendis Datis. p. 137 De Concessionibus Episcoporum Rothem. ibid. Libere de Significavit. p. 138 De Indignatione. ibid. De Concessionibus Episcoporum Gloucesterie. p. 140 Pro Johanne Episcopo Rothem, de Concessionibus in Commendatione. ibid. Pro Medico Regis Extraordinario. p. 141
14 Sept.			De Regio Affensu & Significavit pro Episcopo Rothem. ibid.				
17			De Reformatione Temporalium pro Episcopo Rothem. p. 156				
1 Nov.			Pro Edwardo Duce Somerset de Præsentatione & Prærogativa. ibid.				
16			De duobus Vicariis & duobus Præbendis, pro Nicolao Roffensi Episcopo. p. 159				
			De Sursum-Redditionibus pro Rege. p. 166				
A. 2 E. 6.							
1548	Feb.	Edo. 6.	De Episcopatu concessio. p. 169				
9 Mai.			De Concessionibus ad Vitam. p. 170				
10			De Scripto Episcopi Buchen, immutato pro Domino Rege. p. 171				
31 Julii			Pro Episcopo Menevia, de Concessionibus Spiritualibus & Temporalibus. p. 172				
1 Aug.			De Significavit pro Episcopo Menevati. p. 174				
11			Pro Duce Somersetie Protectore Regis, de Potestatibus. ibid.				
11 Nov.			Pro Universitatibus Cantabrigie & Oxonie de Commendationibus ad vitam concessionibus. p. 178				
11 Dec.			De Præsentatione ad Rectorem in Marchia Galie. p. 180				
1549	6 Jan.		Pro Sebastianus Caboto de Concessionibus ad vitam. p. 181				
A. 3 E. 6.							
12 Apr.	Edo. 6.		De Potestatibus ad Equivalendum super Henrica Privatis. ibid.				
8 Mai.			De Commendationibus ad Vitam & Reformationem Collegia & Universitates Oxonie. p. 183				
10			De Protectione. p. 184				
9 Junii			Pro Regibus Annonum, Heraldia & Purificatione, de Exemptione. p. 185				
15 Julii			Pro Servitio in Architectura & in re Musica, de Concessionibus ad Vitam. p. 189				
10 Aug.			De Canonibus concessio. p. 190				
30 Sept.			Carta Patricii Comitis Rothwell, de Concessionibus ad Vitam. ibid.				
8			Commissio Thomæ Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi & Aliis ad Examinandum Matrem virtutis Edmundum Episcopum London. p. 191				
17			Commissio Thomæ Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi & Aliis ad Examinandum Matrem virtutis Edmundum Episcopum London. p. 191				
16			Pro Martine Baccro de Concessionibus ad Placitum. ibid.				
			Pro Paulo Phago de Concessionibus ad Placitum. p. 193				
28 Oct.			De Officio Magni Admiralli Anglie, Hybernice, Wallie, Galie, Boleonie & Marchiarum. p. 194				
14 Nov.			Pro Domino Groy de Annuitate Duce. p. 100				
31 Dec.			Pro Regio Secretario a Latinis. ibid.				
14			Pro Gualtero Duce Brachewig, de Con-				

Index Chronologicus.

A. D.	Mensis.	A. R.		A. D.	Mensis.	A. R.	
1550	Julii	4	Edo. 6.				
14			De Officio decendi Adolescentulus Regis vocatus Henricum concessio. p. 241				
15			De Fundatione Tempis in Civitate Londou. pro Germania. Ibid.				
16			De Consecratione ad audiendum Quæstionis, contra Soldatos in Hibernia. p. 244				
17			Pro Inventione Locis vocati a Chancelario le Blaque Depis, de Annuitate. p. 245				
18			Pro Palo Baptista Spinalis de Consecratione ad Vitam. p. 246				
19			Commissio ad audiendum Causas in Cantuariis. Ibid.				
20			Pro Petro Mantyne, de Canonici dato. p. 248				
21			Super Profectione per Breve de Pannalure, de Pardonsvire. Ibid.				
22			De Annuitate concessio. p. 250				
23			Commissio ad Inquisitionem de Hæretica Prævitio. Ibid.				
24			Pro Pallivino Rargone Italo Mâre. p. 251				
A. 5 E. 6.							
25	Feb.	5	Edo. 6.				
26			De Scripto Religioforum. Ibid.				
27			De Deprivatione Stephanus Gardiner, de Translatione Episcopi Rothemi ad Winton. p. 252				
28			De Profectione, infra Marchias Calid. p. 254				
29			Pro Laurentio Tormentino super Pannalure. Ibid.				
30			Acceptio Comprehensio Scotic in Tractatu Pacis inter Reges Anglie & Francorum. Ibid.				
31			De Episcopo Rothemi constituto. p. 255				
32			De Significavit pro Episcopo Rothemi. p. 258				
33			Super Motibus in Hibernia ex Causa Religionis Reformatione. Ibid.				
34			Super Quæstione Infularum de Jersey & Guernsey. p. 261				
35			Acquisitio Mercatorum Hispania. p. 262				
36			Commissio Regine Scotorum ad Trachodum. p. 263				
37			Pro Maria Regina Scocie de Licentia. p. 264				
38			Conventiones inter Regem & Mariam Scotorum Regiam. p. 265				
39			Confirmatio Tractatus apud Northam conclusi. p. 271				
40			Commissio Maris Scotorum Regine ad Ratificandum Conventiones. p. 271				
41			Tractatus Matrimonii inter Regem & Elizabetham Francorum Regis Filium. Ibid.				
42			Conventiones antedictarum Ratificatio. p. 281				
43			Pro super Episcopo Exon. de Consecratione ad Vitam. p. 282				
44			De Consecratione Episcopatus Exon. p. 283				
45			De Significavit pro Episcopo Exon. p. 289				
46			Pro Episcopo memorato & Elizabetha Uxor, de Licentia. Ibid.				
47			De Conduca pro Regina Dæstria Scotia. p. 290				
48			Pro Apothecario Regis. p. 291				
49			Pro Camibus & Lactibus Vefendis, de Licentia. Ibid.				
50			De Licentia. p. 292				
51			Super Moneta Controversia, de Pæderatione. Ibid.				
52			Super Tractatu Matrimonii inter Regem & Elizabetham Francie, de Ratificationibus libendis. p. 293				
							A. 6 E. 6.
							Litteræ de consensu, pro Lancastria Herald.
							do. p. 294
							Super Iudicio reddere costum Ducem Somerset Warrantum inde pro Executione. p. 295
							Simile Warrantum pro Executione contra alios. p. 296
							De Significavit pro Episcopo Gloucestris. p. 297
							Carta Episcopi Gloucestris pro Rege. Ibid.
							De Scripso Inquisitione pro Domino Rege, Decani & Caput Gloucestris. p. 298
							Super Translatione Episcopi Gloucestris ad Episcopatum Wigorniam. Ibid.
							De Translatione Rothemi Episcopi ad Sedem Gloucestriam. p. 302
							De confirmando Regem Anthoni & Principalem Heraldum Hibernia. p. 305
							De Pæderatione speciali pro Elcho Episcopo Cicerit. p. 306
							De Pæderatione speciali pro Episcopo Wigorn. p. 308
							Carta Inrolata. p. 310
							De Pæderatione speciali pro Episcopo Lincoln. Ibid.
							De Collatione Episcopatus Lincoln. p. 312
							De Significavit pro Johanne Episcopo Lincoln. p. 314
							De Pæderando in Hibernia cætero. Ibid.
							Commissio ad Tractandum super Terra vocata Contrefoia. p. 315
							Tractatus super Terra prædicta. p. 316
							Ratificatio Divisionis Terre vulgariter nuncupate, The Debtable Lande. p. 319
							De Consecratione pro Episcopo Wigorn. & Gloucestris. p. 320
							De Ratificationibus tradendis. p. 325
							De Pace & Amicitia contrahendis, & de Limitibus possendis inter Reges Anglie & Scocie. Ibid.
							A. 7 E. 6.
							Pro Capitali Turchinore Regis, de Consecratione. p. 327
							De Scripso Domino Anne Cleve Inrolatum pro Rege. p. 328
							De Licentia concessio. p. 330
							De Pæderatione. Ibid.
							De Cancellario Ordinis Gæntilli constituto. p. 330
							Carta Inrolata pro Rege. p. 334
							OMISSA.
							Commissio Regis Francorum. p. 338
							Regnare

Index Chronologicus.

A. D.	Mon.	A. R.		A. D.	Mon.	A. R.	
1555	14 Julii	Mar. R.	Regnante Maria Regina. A. 1 M. R. D E Prefatione in Marchia Calcia. p. 111 Super Nullitate Sententie contra Episcopum Daplenensem Commissio Appellationis. p. 114 Proclamatione de Remissione Decimarum Quindocimann & Subsidiorum. p. 115 De Annuitate facienda. p. 116 Super dote Annuitate. p. 117 De Licentia Prædicandi. p. 117 De Pardonatione. p. 118 De Prædictis Conciliis, in Partibus Britannicis, constituto. p. 118 De Servitiis in Die Consecrationis, facienda. p. 118 Super dictis Servitiis, de Proclamatione. p. 119 Pro Magno Elemosinario Regine. p. 119 De Reformatione ad Episcopatum. p. 120 De Officio Magis Constitubulani concessio. p. 120 De Magno Secretario constituto. p. 121 De Theaurario ordinato. p. 121 Pro Medico Regine Ordinatio. p. 121 De Pardonationibus. p. 122 De Commissione, pro Domini Regina, ad faciendum Milites. p. 122 Pro Jacobo Dyer Milite de Consecratione ad Placitum. p. 122 De Custodia Bibliothecæ Westmon. p. 122 Pro Servitiis contra Rebelles. p. 123 Pro Servitiis contra Prodores. p. 123 De Pardonando Regine. p. 123 De Rouscena Purificando cum Heraldis Lascatis Heraldis Indignis. p. 124 De Officio unius Heraldorum concessio. p. 124 Pro Bono Servitiis contra Rebelles. p. 124 De Prefatione. p. 125 Concedio Juramentum Carceris Officii Impunitis omnium Statutorum &c. p. 125 Pro Pontificis Purificando. p. 125 Pro Apothecario Regine. p. 125 De Purificando Rouge-dragon creato. p. 125 Super Rebelliones contra Regiam, de Pardonatione speciali. p. 126 Pro Mercatoribus de Stillyard. p. 126 Pro Mercatoribus de Hanc. p. 126 De Pardonata Data. p. 126 Pro Servitiis contra Rebelles. p. 126 De Commissione ad faciendum Indignas. p. 126 Pro Episcopo Ciochum, de Excommunicatione. p. 126 De Canonibus & Pardonata Data. p. 126 De Annuitate concessio. p. 126 De Annuitate concessio. p. 126 Pro Servitiis de Annuitate concessio. p. 126 De Licentia eligendi. p. 126 De Commissione ad Amovendum & Depri-vandum Episcopos. p. 127 De Procedendo contra Episcopos. p. 127 Pro Thomas Gresham, de Commissionibus ad Computa examinanda. p. 127 De non Procedendo contra Rebelles. p. 127	1556	10 Febr.	Mar. R.	De Licentia Eligendi. p. 174 De Licentia Eligendi. p. 174 De Significavit. p. 175 Literæ de Significavit. p. 175 De Commissionibus ad Canonicos & Prebendarios Usurarios Amovendos & Depri-vandos. p. 175 Super Tractatu Matrimonii inter Regiam & Principem Hispaniarum; Constitutio Regium. p. 177 De Pardonationibus. p. 177 Pro Magno Admiralio, de Constitutione. p. 178 De Reformationibus Temporalium. p. 178 De Reformatione Temporalium Rectorum. p. 178 De Reformatione Rectorum. p. 178 De Reformatione Monasteriorum. p. 178 De Reformatione Hereticorum. p. 178 Pro Rectoribus Purificando. p. 178 De Officio Virge-bardi concessio. p. 178 De Reformationibus Temporalium pro Episcopo Lincoln. p. 178 Pro Regine Secretariis a Latine. p. 178 Pro Episcopo Gloucestris, de Reformatione. p. 178 Pro Lectore in Arte Medica Cantabrigie. p. 178 De Pardonatore in Arte Medicinali Oxon. constituto. p. 178 Pro Georgio Cuthberti Episcopo de Pardonatione. p. 178 De Pardonationibus. p. 178 De Pardonatione. p. 178 A. 1 & 2 P. & M. Conventio super Matrimonio per Principem Hispaniarum Ratificatio. p. 178 De Licentia Eligendi. p. 178 Super Stylo Regis & Regine, de Proclamatione. p. 178 De Regio Affensu. p. 178 De Licentia Eligendi. p. 178 De Reformationibus Temporalium. p. 178 De Regio Affensu pro Episcopo Norwiche. p. 178 De Significavit pro eodem. p. 178 De Reformationibus Temporalium. p. 178 De Licentia Eligendi. p. 178 De Regio Affensu. p. 178 De Regio Affensu. p. 178 Pro Rege & Regina Domini nostris, de Vacatione Servandis. p. 178 De Reformationibus Temporalium. p. 178 De Reformationibus Temporalium. p. 178 Pro Episcopo Coven. & Lich. de Excommunicatione. p. 178 Pro Mercatoribus Stapula Calcia. p. 178 Pro Domina Anna Clerice de Consecratione. p. 178 De Vitan. p. 178 De Licentia Eligendi pro Archiepiscopo Eboracum. p. 178 De Licentia Eligendi pro Archiepiscopo Dublin. p. 178 De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Bangor. p. 178 De Reformationibus Temporalium. p. 178 De Licentia Eligendi. p. 178 Litterarum, de Officio Clarescopum, Regis Armerum, concessio Ratificatio. p. 178 De Custodia Temporalium. p. 178 De Custodia Archiepiscopatus Dublinæ concessio. p. 178 De Officio Registrarii, Ordinarii Gubernii, concessio. p. 178 De Custodia Temporalium. p. 178 De Custodia Temporalium Episcopatus Sancti Asaph. p. 178

Index Chronologicus.

A. D.	Month	A. M.	
A. 2 & 3 P. & M.			
1711	Sept.	1	Pro Regibus Armenum, Hethidis & P hisania, Littera de Incorporatione, per d Constitutionibus. p. 412
		2	De Reformationibus. p. 413
		3	De Reformationibus Temporalium pro E piscopo Saragorum. p. 414
		4	De Commutatione pro Cancellariis. p. 415
		5	Pro Sanctissimo Caboto, de Armamento concordia. p. 416
1712	Jan.	1	Super Privilegiis Papali, de Refractoriis se Temporalium. p. 417
		2	De Reformationibus Temporalibus ex Privilegiis Papali. p. 418
1713	Feb.	1	Pro Archiepiscopo Eborac, Cancellario Anglie, de Litteratione. p. 419
		2	De Communione ad Hareticum Colo niam. p. 420
		3	De Prolationibus. p. 421
		4	De Refractoribus Temporalibus pro Domino Reginaldo Poole Cantuarii Archi episcopo Cantuarii. p. 422
		5	De Prolationibus. p. 423
		6	De Officio sagacissimi Pastoris Dni. p. 424
		7	De Prolationibus. p. 425
		8	De Custodia Temporalium Episcopatus Celtici. p. 426
		9	Pro Heroldo ad Arma, de Prolationibus. p. 427
		10	De Custodia Temporalium Episcopatus Wiltshiriensis. p. 428
		11	De Litteris Eligendi. p. 429
		12	De Prolationibus. p. 430
A. 3 & 4 P. & M.			
1714	Jan.	1	Pro Angelo de Marianis Equite, de An tustate concordia. p. 431
		2	De Officio Sacerdotii Porcelli concordia p. 432
		3	De Litteris Eligendi. p. 433
		4	De Litteris Eligendi pro Episcopo Car thageniensi. p. 434
		5	De Prolationibus. p. 435
		6	Pro Elia Magistro, de Augmentatione. p. 436
		7	De Refractoribus Temporalibus pro Epi scopo Cetti. p. 437
		8	De Custodia Gardiarum Metropolitani Ital iani, de Litteris. p. 438
		9	De Custodia Temporalium Episcopatus Cathacen. p. 439
		10	De Custodia Temporalium Episcopatus Cathacen. p. 440
		11	De Prolationibus. p. 441
		12	Pro Episcopo Eborac. p. 442
		13	Pro Augustino Cancellario Anglie. p. 443
		14	De Litteris Eligendi Lincoln. p. 444
		15	Civilibus. p. 445
		16	Perburgens. p. 446
		17	De Custodia Temporalium concordia. p. 447
		18	De Custodia Temporalium. p. 448
		19	Super Actibus in Parlamento Hybern ico institutis. p. 449
		20	De Prolationibus in Meritis Cuius. p. 450
		21	De Prolationibus facienda. p. 451
		22	De Sive Quodam pro Ambulatore Regine Scotie. p. 452
		23	De Concilio Sex Pretulerant. p. 453
		24	Pro Johanne Episcopo Brissoll. de Ex coarando. p. 454
		25	De Creatione in Baronem Parliamenti. p. 455

[illegible]

Index Chronologicus.

A. D.	Month.	A. R.	Eliz. R.	A. D.	Month.	A. R.
1499	Jan.		Pro Willielmo Marchione Northamptonensi concilio abbi & Hereditibus Malasia. p. 496	1555	15 Nov.	Eliz. R.
15			Commissio ad constituendum Militia. p. 497	5 Dec.		
16			De Pardonatione Communis Clerici. p. 498			
17			Warrahan pro Confirmatione Claustrum. p. 501	18		
18			De Presentatione. p. 502			
19	Feb.		De Officio Lectura Civili Juris concilio. p. 503			
20			Regis & Regine Sotorum Commissio ad Tractandum. p. 504			
21	Mar.		Super Oratio Militari recipiendo, de Communiis ordinibus. p. 504			
22			Tractatus Facis Castellum Cameracensis. p. 505			
23			Tractatus inter Regem & Reginam Sotorum & Elizabetham Reginam. p. 511			
24			Tractatus Scotie Katholice. p. 510			
25			De Officio concilio. p. 517			
26	Apr.		Commissio ad Deliberandum super Institutione Articulorum in Tractatu Scotie. p. 518			
27			De recipiendo Sacramentum Suprematum, & de Intercedendo. p. 518			
28			Juramentum Francisci & Marie Reg. ad observandum Articulis supradictis. p. 519			
29			Super Juramento prelio in instrumentum publicum. p. 520			
30			Dilectio Articulorum in Suprematum Tractatu. p. 521			
31			De Sursum Reditione Hospitalis Sancti Johannis Jerusalem in Hispania recipiendo. p. 527			
1	May		De Licentia Eligendi. p. 528			
2			Pro Archiepiscopo Dublinensi de Consecratione. p. 528			
3			Super universali Pardonatione in Hybernia, Paschamata. p. 529			
4			De Licentia Eligendi Hertforden. p. 531			
5			London. p. 531			
6			Cicestren. p. 531			
7			Pro Regimine Medico Ordinario. p. 532			
8			De Depuratio Hybernica constitutione. p. 533			
9			Pro Johanne Bridgewater. p. 534			
10			De Licentia Eligendi Cantuar. p. 534			
11			De Licentia Eligendi Eliam. p. 537			
12			Sarum. p. 537			
13			Roffen. p. 537			
14			De Officio Herald ad Arma concilio. p. 538			
15			Pro Peregrino Bente de Indignatione. p. 538			
16			Confirmatio Tractatus Facis facis aqua Universalis. p. 539			
17			Commissio ad Deliberandum Constitutionem Tractatus supradicti. p. 540			
18			De Regali Affirma. p. 541			
19			Pro Bono Concilio circa Personam Regine. p. 541			
20			De Presentatione. p. 542			
21			De Officio Bona-nova concilio. p. 542			
22			De Presentationibus. p. 543			
23			De Presentationibus. p. 543			
24			Super Rebellione Ducis Northamptoniae, de Pardonationibus. p. 554			
25			De Posuitur recipiendo Sacramentum Ruffen. & Welles. Episcopi. p. 545			
26			De Parliamento in Hybernia tenendo. p. 545			
27			De Commissionibus ad Sacramentum ab Ecclesiasticis recipiendum. p. 546			
28			De Presentatione. p. 547			
29			De Officio concordia. p. 548			
30			De Presentationibus. p. 548			
31			De Licentia Eligendi. p. 549			
1	Nov.					
2						
3						
4						
5						
6						
7						
8						
9						
10						
11						
12						
13						
14						
15						
16						
17						
18						
19						
20						
21						
22						
23						
24						
25						
26						
27						
28						
29						
30						
31						
1	Dec.					
2						
3						
4						
5						
6						
7						
8						
9						
10						
11						
12						
13						
14						
15						
16						
17						
18						
19						
20						
21						
22						
23						
24						
25						
26						
27						
28						
29						
30						
31						

Index Chronologicus.

[illegible]

Index Chronologicus.

A. D.	Month.	A. R.	
A. 8 Eliz. R.			
1166	15 Feb.	8 Eliz. R.	De Protectione Regali ex Regia Prærogativa. p. 652
	18		De Sententiâ faciendo & Instrumentis Authenticandis. p. 652
	7 Mar.		De Licentia Eligendi Laudavem. p. 654
	17		Pro Causis Medicis, & Republicis Florentinis Duce secundo, de speciali Acquiescentia. ibid.
	1 May		De Regio Affinis Laudavem. p. 658
	6		Refinitio Temporalium Laudavem ibid.
	10		De Intendendo. p. 659
	27		De Officio Servientis Chirurgorum consilio. ibid.
	12 Junii		De Praestatione. p. 660
			Commissio Specialis ad Audientiam & Terminandum Officia quatuorque infra Virgini Holpini. ibid.
	13		Refinitio Temporalium pro Episcopo Dunelm. p. 661
	1 Julii		De Richmond Herald creato. p. 662
	10		De Licentia Eligendi Engos. ibid.
	11 Sept.		Regius Affinitus. ibid.
	15 Nov.		Refinitio Temporalium. p. 664
	13		De Praestationibus. p. 665
A. 9 Eliz. R.			
1167	4 Jan.	9 Eliz. R.	De Significavit pro Episcopo Norwiche. p. 668
	21 Maii		De Concessione pro Rege Armorum Clamours. ibid.
	18 Julii		De Chiffre Herald creato. p. 670
	8 Sept.		De Licentia Eligendi Oxon. ibid.
	6 Oct.		De Concessione ad Vitam pro A. de Ferabolen. p. 671
	8		Regius Affinitus Oxon. ibid.
A. 10 Eliz. R.			
	25 Nov.	10 Eliz. R.	De York Herald creato. p. 673
	3 Dec.		De Refinitione Temporalium pro Episcopo Oxon. ibid.
1168	14 Mar.		De Partivando Ponticulis creato. p. 673
	14		De Concessione pro Clamours. ibid.
	16		Pro Archiepiscopo Atrachantem de Concessione in Commendam. ibid.
	13 Julii		De Actibus in Parlamento Hibernie, inactitudia. p. 676
A. 11 Eliz. R.			
	18 Junii	11 Eliz. R.	Obligatio Comitris de Murray Regni Scotie Regenti pro quinq. Mill. Librarum. p. 677
1169	28 Feb.		Warrantum ad Solvendum Pecuniam predictam. p. 678
	1 Mar.		De Praestatore in Lingua Hebraica Oxon. ibid.
A. 12 Eliz. R.			
1170	24 Mar.	12 Eliz. R.	De York Herald creato. p. 679
			De Ranguentis Partivando concessum. ibid.

A. D.	Month.	A. R.	
1170	10 Mar.	12 Eliz. R.	De Licentia Eligendi Cliffrim. p. 683
	1 Apr.		De Licentia Eligendi Eborac. ibid.
	22		Littera de Significavit Cliffrim. ibid.
	25 Mar.		Regius Affinitus, Eborac. p. 684
	1 Junii		De Licentia Eligendi, London. ibid.
			Refinitio Temporalium, Eborac. p. 682
	6		Refinitio Temporalium, Cliffrim. ibid.
	14		De Licentia Eligendi, Cliffrim. p. 684
	17 Julii		De Regio Affinis, London. ibid.
	13		Regius Affinitus, Cliffrim. p. 684
	16		Refinitio Temporalium, London. ibid.
			Refinitio Temporalium, Cliffrim. p. 685
	10		Pro Episcopo Carlioten, de tenendo in Commendam. ibid.
	10 Aug.		Commissio ad Auxilium praestandum Mariae Reginae Scotie. p. 687
	19 Sept.		De Significavit pro Episcopo Infulde de Manti. ibid.
A. 13 Eliz. R.			
	29 Dec.	13 Eliz. R.	De Investitura Schemet Herald. p. 688
1171	11 Jan.		De Licentia Eligendi Lincoln. p. 689
	14 Feb.		De Refinitione Temporalium Wigorn. ibid.
	19		Littera de Significavit Lincoln. p. 690
	15		Excep. ibid.
	4 Mar.		De Refinitione Temporalium Lincoln. p. 691
	14		Excep. ibid.
			De Intendendo. p. 692
	22		De Officio Partivandi dato. ibid.
	30		De tenendo Cancellarium & Pouchum in Commendam. p. 693
	27 Sept.		De Praestatione. ibid.
A. 14 Eliz. R.			
	5 Dec.	14 Eliz. R.	De Licentia Eligendi Sarum. p. 694
	11		De Officio consilio. ibid.
	10		De Praestationibus. p. 695
	12		Littera de Significavit. p. 699
	24		De Refinitione Temporalium, Sarum. ibid.
1172	11 Jan.		De Concessione in Augustatione Electoralis. p. 700
	11 Feb.		De Licentia Eligendi Roffen. p. 701
	17		Commissio Specialis ad Examinandum de Interceptionibus Mercatorum. ibid.
	15		De Praestatione post Deprivationem. p. 702
	28		De Significavit Roffen. ibid.
	10 Mar.		De Praestatione. p. 703
	24		Pro Lecture Linguae Hebraice in Academia Cantabrigie, de Concessione. ibid.
	29		Pro Augustatione Electoralium. p. 704
	10 Apr.		De Refinitione Temporalium. p. 705
	18		De Officio Magistri Operantis Monasterium concessio. ibid.
			De Custodia Cambii & Monetæ concessio. p. 706
	15		De Cancellatio Ordinis Cantuarii concessio. ibid.
	13 Maii		De Concessione in Commendam. p. 707
	24		De Protectione Regali. p. 708
	17 Julii		De Praestatione super Resignatione. ibid.
	1 Julii		De Indignis faciendo. p. 709
	8		De Praestatione post Deprivationem. p. 710
	9		Pro Episcopo Wintoniensi, de Licentia Speciali. ibid.
	10		De Praestatione. p. 711
			De Officio Servientis Pictorum concessio. ibid.
			De

Index Chronologicus.

A. D.	Mense	A. R.
1372	16 Julii	14 Eliz. R.
	1 Aug.	
	9 Sept.	
	15	
	18 Oct.	
		De Concessione ad Rotinendam. p. 712 De Praefestationibus. p. 713 De Mammotectis. p. 715 De Tractatibus concessis. ibid. De Officio unius Medicorum Ordinatio- rum consilio. p. 716
<hr/>		
A. 15 Eliz. R.		
1373	7 Jan.	15 Eliz. R.
	14 Apr.	
	22	
	29	
	1 Junii	
	13	
	11 Sept.	
	18 Oct.	
		De Concessione ad Vitam pro Georgio Comite Salopie. p. 717 De Commissione speciali ad Graue De- liberandum pro Matriculis. p. 718 Commissio ad Inquisitionem pro Navibus Bontis Maribus &c. peritiorum Salsidarum Regni Hiberniarum. p. 719 Commissio inter Anglia Mercatores & Portugalia. p. 721 De Concessione ad Vitam pro Radolpho Bowes Armigero. p. 722 Pro Rogone Adam de Concessione ad Vitam. p. 723 De Concessione ad Vitam pro Julio Ro- gerio. p. 724 De Commissione speciali ad Audientiam & Terminandam. ibid.
<hr/>		
A. 16 Eliz. R.		
	14 Nov.	16 Eliz. R.
	14	
	16	
	30	
	1 Dec.	
	11	
	30	
1374	1 Jan.	
	8 Feb.	
	10	
	10 Mar.	
	1 Apr.	
	1 Maii	
	17 Junii	
	19 Julii	
	6 Aug.	
	17 Oct.	
		De Licentia Eligendi Affayen. p. 726 Pro Donifico Capitano Regium. ibid. De Concessione Decanatus. p. 727 De noua Residentia pro Capellano Regi- nae. ibid. De Praefestationibus. p. 728 De Regno Affiliis pro Episcopo Afri- phen. ibid. De Restitutione Temporalium. p. 729 De Pardonatione pro Arte Diabólica. p. 730 Praefectio ad Vicariam perpetuam. ibid. Praefectio ad Praebendam. ibid. De Praefestationibus. p. 731 De Commissione ad Mammotectandam. ibid. De Concessione ad Vitam. p. 733 De Pardonatione. p. 734 Concesso pro Hugone Mac Manus Odo- mari. ibid. De Licentia pro Episcopo Eborac. & Willelm. p. 735 Pro Subalternatione Regum. p. 736
<hr/>		
A. 17 Eliz. R.		
1375	19 Jan.	17 Eliz. R.
	13 Mar.	
	13 Apr.	
	15	
	10	
	1 Mar.	
	15 Julii	
	19	
	11	
	1 Aug.	
		De Concessione pro Benedicto Spicola. p. 737 De Licentia Eligendi Landrem. p. 738 De Regno Affiliis. ibid. De Praefestatione. p. 739 Super Sporismata Religione Praefati- onis. ibid. De Restitutione Temporalium Landre- ven. ibid. Pro Nicholao Bacon Militi Custode Magni Sigilli de Commissione speciali pro Habetendis concordibus. p. 740 De Praefestationibus. p. 741 De Licentia Eligendi Episcopos Nor- wicenses. p. 744 De Restitutione Temporalium Wigorn. ibid.
<hr/>		
A. 18 Eliz. R.		
	19 Dec.	18 Eliz. R.
1376	9 Jan.	
	14 Feb.	
	8 Apr.	
	11	
	13	
	16	
	20	
	23	
	27	
	30	
	1 Maii	
	11	
	13 Julii	
	21 Aug.	
	7 Sept.	
		De Generali Deputato Hybernicae con- fessionis. p. 746 De Praebenda Data. p. 748 Regius Assensus pro Norwiche Episco- po. p. 749 Regius Assensus pro Episcopo Initiali Man. ibid. Restitutio Temporalium pro Norwiche Episcopo. p. 750
<hr/>		
A. 19 Eliz. R.		
1377	19 Jan.	19 Eliz. R.
	16 Feb.	
	16 Mar.	
	10	
	11	
	16	
	18	
	24	
	27	
	9 Apr.	
	24	
	29	
	10 Maii	
	13 Junii	
	18	
	29	
	10 Julii	
	9 Aug.	
		De Licentia Eligendi Friburgen. p. 757 Pro Servitio in Arte Musica. ibid. De Praefestatione. p. 758 Pro Eboraci Archiepiscopo de Significa- vit. ibid. De Licentia Eligendi. p. 759 Pro Rege Portugalliae contra Piratas. ibid. Commissione contra Piratas. p. 760 De Restitutione Temporalium Eboraci. p. 761 De Significavit London. ibid. De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Wi- gorn. p. 762 De Licentia Eligendi Dunelm. ibid. De Regno Affiliis Wigorn. ibid. De speciali Commissione pro Academia Oxon. p. 773 De Regno Affiliis pro Episcopo Dun- elm. p. 775 De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Sa- lurn. p. 776 De Restitutione Temporalium London. ibid. De Restitutione Temporalium Wigorn. p. 777 Pro Williamo Bracie posthabito in So- cietate circa Negotium non Revelandum. ibid. De Licentia Eligendi Carlisi. p. 778 De Restitutione Temporalium Dunelm. ibid. De Commissione speciali pro Termina- tione Cartularum Pinnarum Regali Scote. p. 799 De Praefestationibus. p. 780 De Significavit Carlisi. ibid.

Index Chronologicus.

A. D.	Mense.	A. R.	
1577	17 Aug.	19 Eliz. R.	Commissio specialis pro Episcopo Norwicheensi. p. 781
	8 Oct.		Redemptio Temporalium Curiarum. p. 781
	11		Ad perpetuum Vicarium Praefectio. Ibid.
<hr/>			
		A. 20 Eliz. R.	
	27 Nov.	10 Eliz. R.	De Regio Alienis pro Episcopo Sarum. p. 783
	23 Dec.		De Restitutio Temporalium Curiarum. Ibid.
1578	7 Jan.		Pax Offensiva & Defensiva conclusa cum Ordinibus Belgii. p. 784
	24 Mar.		Commissio pro Curia Ecclesiastica in Episcopatu Lincoln. p. 785
	23		De Praefectionibus. p. 785
<hr/>			
		A. 21 Eliz. R.	
1572	18 Julii	11 Eliz. R.	De Praefectionibus. p. 787
<hr/>			
		A. 23 Eliz. R.	
1580	14 Julii	13 Eliz. R.	De Praefectionibus pro Jacobo Hamfrey eo quod Massumebat Actus usurpare Potestatis Sedis Romanae. p. 789
	11 Oct.		Obligatio Ducis Andegaviae usque Fratri Regis Francorum. p. 792
<hr/>			
		A. 24 Eliz. R.	
1581	19 Aug.	14 Eliz. R.	Fidelicus Rex Dacia constituit Domi-

A. D.	Mense.	A. R.	
			nam de Willoughby Procuratorem suum ad ea paragenda quae ad Ducem Ordinis Garterii pertineant. p. 793
<hr/>			
		A. 27 Eliz. R.	
			Instrumenta Foderatorum Belgii de Re-
			mandando Tyrannidi & Inquisitioni Hy-
			spaniae, & de Perendo Regiam ad susci-
			piendum ipsos & Patres in Protectionem
			suam.
1582	19 Apr.	17 Eliz. R.	Utrecht. p. 794
	15 Maii		Geldern. p. 794
	20		Commissio Burgomagistrorum & Scab-
	6 Junii		eorum de l'Ecluse. p. 795
			Commissio Ordinum Generantium ad
			Supplicandum Regiam suscipere ipsos in
			Protectionem suam. p. 798
	1 Oct.		De Capitaneis Generalibus, ad Servendum
	22		in Belgio, constituta. p. 792
	9 Nov.		De Commissionibus specialibus pro Capitaneis
			predictis. Ibid.
			De Gubernatore Flandriae assignato. p. 801
			Pro Gubernatore Oppidi de Bril. p. 802
<hr/>			
		A. 28 Eliz. R.	
1580	5 Julii	18 Eliz. R.	Tractatus Federis & Amicitiae inter Potentissimos Principes Jacobum eius
			Nominis Sextum Novorem Regem, & E-
			lisabetham Angliae &c. Reginaem, inius
			& conclusus Servici super Tweedam quinto
			Die Mensis Julii, Anno Salutaris Humanae
			millesimo quingentesimo octuagesimo sex-
			to, & Regni ejusdem Jacobi Sexti decimo
			anno. p. 803

A. D. 1543.
An. 35. H. 8.
35 Hen. 8.A. D. 1543.
35 Hen. 8.

CONVENTIONES, L I T E R Æ, E T ACTA PUBLICA, Regnante Henrico Octavo.

Litteræ Dispensative.

A. D. 1543.
An. 35. H. 8.
P. 35. H. 8.
p. 7. m. 16.

REX &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri *Georgio Cicestrensi Episcopo*, Salutem. Volentes, ex variis causis Nos in ea parte moventibus, uberioris Gratiae & Favoris Nostri erga te specimen exhibere, ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris tibi (cum quod alias ante Consecrationem tuam vivae vocis nostrae oraculo plenè dispensavimus in hac parte) concedendum duximus & concedimus ut tu, qui in *Episcopum Cicestrensem* electus & consecratus jam existis, & *Præposituram Collegii nostri Regalis Beatae Mariae & Sancti Nicolai in Cantabrigia* legitime obtines in presenti, a tempore quo Munus Consecrationis tuae Pontificalis praedictae recipisti, & realem ac pacificam Possessionem Ecclesiae Cathedralis & Episcopatus Cicestrensis antedicti adeptus es, dictam Praeposituram usq; ad & in sex Annos extunc sequentes inclusivè,

una cum Ecclesia Cathedrali & Episcopatu praedicto in Commendam retinere possis, illorumque Fructus Redditus & Proventus percipere atque in tuas & Ecclesiae ac Episcopatus huiusmodi Usus & Utilitatem respectivè convertere, atque a Collegio nostro & Praepositura antedictis, etiam ultra tempus ex Statuto dicti Collegii tibi ac Praeposito ibidem cuicumque praescriptum, abesse liberè & licito valens & possis, ex certa scientia & mero motu praedictis dispensamus; dicti Collegii nostri Statutis etiam Juramento firmatis, atque aliis in contrarium editis Ordinationibus non obstantibus quibuscumque;
Eo quod expressa mentio &c.
In cuius &c.

A. D. 1543.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* quarto die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo,

De Potestate commissa.

A. D. 1543.
An. 35. H. 8.
P. 16. m. 24.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem. Cum Nos, ad Requisitionem Illustrissimi & Potentissimi Principis *Caroli Imperatoris &c.* Fratris & Consanguinei nostri charissimi, juxta

viam formam & effectum cuiusdam Tractatus Amicitiae inter Nos initii, factam, Copias Auxiliares & Subsidia Bellica ad Defensionem & Tuitionem & ab hostili Incurisione Liberationem Patriarum & Dominiorum dicti carissimi

A. D. 1543.

B simi

A. D. 1543.
35 Hen. 8.

fimi Fratris & Consanguinei nostri in inferiori Germania transmittamus, Sciatis quòd Nos, de Fide Probitate & in Re militari Experientia, dilecti & fidelis Consilarii nostri *Johannis Wallop* Militis & Castri nostri & Comitatus de Guyfnes Capitanei confidentes, eundem *Johannem Wallop* dictarum Copiarum Auxiliarium & Subsidiorum Bellicorum *Capitaneum Principalem* & *Ductorem* fecimus & constituimus, facimus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Dantes & concedentes eidem *Capitaneo* & *Ductori* Milites a nobis conscriptos, ac illi a nobis commissos, cum omni Apparatu in eas Partes & Loca Dominiorum prædictorum, aut etiam in Patrias & Dominia Hostis communis, sub Signis & Vexillis nostris conducendi, ad quæ eos sic conducere ex parte dicti charissimi Fratris & Consanguinei nostri fuerit requisitus,

Necnon Bellum cum Prælium cum Hoste dicti charissimi Fratris & Consanguinei nostri quocumque committendi, & alia quæcumque Manu militari faciendi & exequendi, quæ ad Patriarum & Dominiorum illorum Conservatio-

nem & Tuitionem, ac Hostis instantis Expulsionem & Profligationem, ac in Terras ejusdem Invasionem procurantis, videbuntur pro tempore expedire,

Damus præterea Auctoritatem dicto *Johanni Wallop* quoscumque Milites in ejus Militiam ascriptos criminosos, delinquentes, immorigeros, aut quocumque modo inobedientes & rebelles, pro criminis aut delicti modo & qualitate, quibuscumque pænis pro admissis meritis temperandi, etiam usque ad penam Mortis inclusive seviendi, animadvertendi, puniendi, castigandi,

Ac etiam Milites benemeritos Insignis & Honore militari, si ita visum fuerit, donandi, & Gradu ac Titulo Ordinis Equestris condecorandi, & generaliter omnia & singula faciendi & exercendi quæ ad Gubernationem dictarum Copiarum fuerint oportuna.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* septimo die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Commissione.

A. D. 1543.
Pat. 35. H. 8.
P. 1. m. 41.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cùm Nos, Ad Requisitionem illustrissimi & potentissimi Principis *Caroli Romanorum Imperatoris* &c. Fratris & Consanguinei nostri carissimi, juxta vim formam & effectum cujusdam Tractatus Amicitie inter Nos inhi, factam,

Copias Auxiliares & Subsidia bellica, ad defensionem & tuitionem & ab hostili incurfione liberationem Patriarum & Dominiorum dicti carissimi Fratris & Consanguinei nostri in inferiori Germania jacentium transmittamus,

Ac per alias Literas nostras Patentes datas septimo die Julii Anno Regni nostri tricesimo quinto, dilectum & fidelem Consiliarium nostrum *Johannem Wallop* Militem, *Capitaneum Principalem* & *Ductorem* dictarum Copiarum Auxiliarium constituimus,

Sciatis quòd Nos, in eventum interbi aut mortis dicti *Johannis Wallop* prospicere volentes, nè dictæ Copiæ eo casu suo *Capitaneo* & *Ductore* destituantur, de Fide Probitate & in Re Militari Experientia dilecti & fidelis Consilarii nostri *Thome Seymer* Militis plurimam confidentes, in eo casu quo dictus *Johannes Wallop* satis conceaserit, aut mor-

bo fuerit impeditus, dictum *Thomam Seymer* dictarum Copiarum Auxiliarium & Subsidiorum Bellicorum *Capitaneum Principalem* & *Ductorem* fecimus & constituimus, facimus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Dantes & concedentes eidem *Capitaneo* & *Ductori* Milites a nobis conscriptos, ac illi a nobis commissos, cum omni Apparatu in eas Partes & Loca Dominiorum prædictorum, aut etiam in Patrias & Dominia Hostis communis sub Signis & Vexillis nostris conducendi, ad quæ eos sic conducere ex parte dicti carissimi Fratris & Consanguinei nostri fuerit requisitus,

Necnon Bellum aut Prælium cum Hoste dicti carissimi Fratris & Consanguinei nostri quocumque committendi, & alia quæcumque Manu Militari faciendi & Exequendi, quæ ad Patriarum & Dominiorum illorum Conservationem & Tuitionem, ac Hostis instantis Expulsionem & Profligationem ac in Terras ejusdem Invasionem procurantis videbuntur pro tempore expedire,

Damus præterea Auctoritatem dicto *Thome Seymer* in quoscumque Milites in ejus Militiam ascriptos Criminosos, Delinquentes, Immorigeros, aut quocumque

A. D. 1543.
35 Hen. 8.

cumque modo Inobedientes & Rebelles, pro Criminis aut Delicti modo & qualitate quibuscunque Penas pro admisis merito temperandi, etiam usque ad Penam Mortis inclusive faciendi, animadvertendi, puniendi, castigandi.

Ac etiam Milites benemeritos Insignis & Honore Militari, si ita visum fuerit, donandi, & Gradu ac Titulo

Ordinis Equestris condecorandi, & generaliter omnia & singula faciendi & Exercenti quæ ad Gubernationem dictarum Copiarum fuerint oportuna. In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud

Per ipsum Regem.

De Officio pro Solutione Pensionum concessio.

A. D. 1543.
Ibid. p. 10.
m. 25.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quodd Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & iure Motu nostris, necnon in consideratione veri & fidelis Servitii per dilectum & fidelem Servientem nostrum *Willielmum Molay* Militem perantea nobis impensi & imposterum impendendi,

Dedimus & concessimus eidem *Willielmo* Officium Capitalis Magistri Solutoris Pensionum & Feodorum, ad Summam *Mille Librarum Sterlingorum* annuatim solvendarum certis Pensionariis nostris per Nos appunctuatis & assignatis, ac appunctuandis & assignandis, in partibus Borialibus, videlicet, in Orientali in Media Merchiis nostris versus Scotiam, pro amplioribus Quietate Defensiose & salva Custodia, tam Inhabitantium ibidem quam Residuum huius Regni nostri Angliæ, ac ipsum *Willielmum* Capitalium Magistrum Solutorem Pensionum & Feodorum predictorum per Præfentes ordinamus facimus & constituimus,

Habendum, tenendum, gaudendum, exercendum & occupandum Officium predictum præfato *Willielmo* per seipsum, vel per sufficientem Deputatum suum sive Deputatos suos sufficientes, durante Beneplacito nostro:

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes damus & concedimus eidem *Willielmo*, pro Exercitio & Occupatione Officii predicti, Vadia & Feoda *Viginti Librarum Sterlingorum per Annum*,

Habenda & annuatim percipienda dicta Vadia & Feoda *Viginti Librarum Sterlingorum per Annum* eidem *Willielmo*, in partem Solutionis dictæ Summæ *Mille Librarum*, durante Beneplacito nostro predicto, per manus Receptoris Terrarum & Tenementorum nuper Monasteriorum Prioratuum & aliarum Religiosarum Domorum supprefforum & Sursum reddendorum in manus

nostras in Comitatu Eborum, pro tempore existentis, de Exitibus & Proficuis eorundem Terrarum & Tenementorum, ad Festa Omnium Sanctorum & Pentecostes per æquales Portiones annuatim solvenda:

Et ulterius, de ampliori Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & iure Motu nostris predictis, assignavimus & appunctuavimus præfatum *Willielmum*, ac ei, tenore Præfentium, plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem damus & concedimus, de dicto Receptore Terrarum & Tenementorum predictorum, pro tempore existente, *Quingentas Libras Sterlingorum*, parcellem dictæ Summæ *Mille Librarum*, ad Festum Pentecostes ultimo præteritum pro dimidii Anni Solutione debitam, ac postea dictam Summam *Mille Librarum* annuatim, de tempore in tempus durante Beneplacito nostro predicto, ad prædicta Festa Omnium Sanctorum & Pentecostes per æquales Portiones recipiendi, ac *Viginti Libras* Sterlingorum inde, pro Vadiis & Feodis suis predictis pro Exercitio & Occupatione dicti Officii, penes se in suis manibus retinendi & custodiendi, seu aliter ad libitum & voluntatem suam distribuendi, ac Residuum, tam dictæ Summæ *Quingentarum Librarum* ad dictum Festum Pentecostes ultimo præteritum, præfatis Pensionariis debitam, quam dictæ Summæ *Mille Librarum*, ad Festa prædicta Omnium Sanctorum & Pentecostes annuatim, eidem Pensionariis debendam, predictis Pensionariis, juxta Assignmentem & Appunctuationem nostras sibi superinde factas annuatim solvendi;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Torhyng* decimo quarto die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Confirmatio

A. D. 1543.
35 Hen. 8.

A. D. 1543.
35 Hen. 8.A. D. 1543.
35 Hen. 8.

Confirmatio Tractatus Matrimonii.

A. D. 1543.
Ex Augr.

Maria, Dei Gratiâ, Regina Sctorum universis & singulis ad quorum notitias præsentis Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Quum nuper, Inter Commissarios, Procuratores, Ambassadors, Legatos, Deputatos & Nuncios nostros, per carissimum Conanguineum nostrum *Jacobum Comitem Aronia* Dominum Hamylton &c. nostri Regni Protectorem & Gubernatorem, & per Tres Regni nostri Status sufficienter auctorizatos, ab una parte, Oratoresque & Commissarios Excellentissimi Illustrissimi & Potentissimi Principis *Henrici Octavi*, Dei Gratiâ, Regis Angliæ &c. Avunculi nostri charissimi, ab altera parte,

Tractatum concordatum & conclusum sit de & super Matrimonio inter Nos & illustrem ac nobilem Principem *Edwardum Filium* Primogenitum & Hæredem proximum apparentem & indubitatum dicti invictissimi Principis *Henrici Octavi Regis Angliæ &c.* prout per Instrumentum Tractatus Conventionis & Conclusionis hujusmodi plenius liquet & apparet, cujus verus Tenor sequitur de verbo in verbum, & est talis,

Universis & singulis ad quorum notitias &c. ut supra primo die Julii.

Hinc est quod Nos *Maria Regina* antedicta, cum consensu & auctoritate dicti nostri Tutoris & Gubernatoris, & Trium Regni nostri Statuum, Tractatum Conventionem & Conclusionem superius descriptos, atque omnia & singula Capitula & Articulos in eisdem comprehensa laudamus, autorisamus, ratificamus, confirmamus, & prolaudatis, auctorizatis, ratificatis & confirmatis, Auctoritate & Consensu prædictis, habemus & haberi volumus, prout etiam dicti Tres Regni nostri Status, cum Consensu dicti nostri Tutoris & Gubernatoris, habent & haberi volunt per Præsentem.

Insuper præfatus noster Tutor & Gubernator per sacra Dei Evangelia præsentia seu sibi præsentata, nomine totius Regni nostri, & cum Auctoritate Trium Statuum ejusdem, reverenter & corporaliter tacta, jurat & bonâ fide promittit, quod omnia & singula Puncta Articulos & Capitula in præscripto

Tractatu Conventione & Conclusionem A. D. 1543.
comprehensa fideliter bonâ fide & omnium effectu observabunt & exequentur.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Fidem & Testimonium has Literas nostras Patentes nostro Magno Sigillo figillari, ac per Notarios Publicos subscriptos consignari & subscribi, de consensu & auctoritate dicti nostri Tutoris & Gubernatoris, & Trium Regni nostri Statuum fecimus & mandavimus.

Datum apud *Monasterium nostrum Salutiferæ Crucis* 25. die Mensis Augusti, Anno Domini Millesimo quingentesimo quadagesimo tertio, Indictione primâ, & Regni nostri Anno primo.

Præsentibus & assistantibus tunc & ibidem,

Nobili Viro,
Radulpho Sadler præfati charissimi Avunculi nostri Commissario & Oratore &c.

Prædictis Conanguineis nostris,
Archibaldo Angliæ Comite Domino Douglas &c.

Willielmo Comite Mariscallo Domino Keith &c.

Georgio Domino Seyton,
Willielmo Domino Sympill,
Andrea Domino Urkiltre,
Henrico Domino Methuen,
Dilectis nostris,
Jacobo Kirkcaldy de Grange Thesaurario nostro,

Thoma Mezeis de Petfodellis nostro Contrarotulatore,
Consiliariisque nostris dilectis,
Magistro Jacobo Poulis de Colinton nostrorum Rotulorum Registri & Concilii Clerico,

Et *Thoma Bellenden* de Authnoul nostre Cancellarie Directore.

JAMES G.

Et ego *Jacobus Scott* Clericus Sancti *Andree* Diocesis Publicus Sacrâ Autoritate Apostolicâ Notarius, quia Præmissis Ratificationi, Approbationi, Confirmationi, & Juramenti præstationi, ceterisque Præmissis omnibus & singulis dum sic ut præmittitur sub Anno Domini, Indictione, Mense & Die prædictis, in *Ecclâ Salutiferæ Crucis* prope Oppidum *Edinburgi*, per

A. D. 1543.
 35 Hen. 8. per Nobilem Dominum Jacobum Aranz
 Comitem Dominum Hamilton &c. se-
 renissimæ Domine Mariæ Regine Scot-
 orum Tutorem, & Regni sui Gubernatorem;
 nemini in Præsentia Oratoris Illustrissi-
 mi Regis Angliæ &c. & Testium præ-
 scriptorum ad præmissa vocatorum & re-
 quisitorum intererat & ferebat, unâ tam
 Notariis hic mænu subscribentibus præ-
 senti personam intererat, eaque omnia &
 singula sic fieri vidi pariter & audiri:
 Idem ad Mandatum dicti Domini Tutoris
 & Gubernatoris hoc præsens Instru-
 mentum Magno Sigillo dictæ serenissimæ
 Domine nostræ Regine munitum subscripsi,
 signoque & nomine meis solitis
 & consuetis signavi in Fidem & Testi-
 monium omnium & singulorum Præmis-
 sorum.

Ad imum Signi,
 Jacobus Scot Notarius.

Ergo Johannes Wallace Clericus Glas-
 guensis Diocesis, Publicus sacre Auctoritatis
 Apostolicæ Notarius, quia Præmissis
 Ratiocinationibus, Approbationibus, Confirmationibus,
 & Juramentis Præstationibus, ceterisque
 Præmissis omnibus & singulis, danti
 sit, ut præmittitur, sub Anno Domini,
 Indictione, Mense & Die prædictis, in
 Ede salutifera Crucis prope Oppidum
 Edinburg, per Nobilem Dominum Jacobum
 Aranz Comitem Dominum Hamilton &c. serenissimæ
 Domine Mariæ Regine Scotorum Tutorem, & Regni sui
 Gubernatorem, nemini in Præsentia Oratoris
 Illustrissimi Regis Angliæ &c. & Testium præ-
 scriptorum ad præmissa voca-

torum & requisitorum intererat & ferebat, unâ cum Notariis hic mænu subscribentibus præsentem personam intererat, eaque omnia & singula sic fieri vidi pariter & audiri: Idem ad Mandatum dicti Domini Tutoris & Gubernatoris hoc præsens Instrumentum Magno Sigillo dictæ serenissimæ Domine nostræ Regine munitum subscripsi, signoque & nomine meis solitis & consuetis signavi in Fidem & Testimonium omnium & singulorum Præmissorum.

Johannes Wallace Notar.

Ergo Johannes Gyblone Artium Magister Clericus Glasguensis, Publicus Auctoritate Apostolica Notarius, quia &c. ut supra, signoque nomine & cognomine meis solitis & consuetis signavi, in Fidem & Testimonium Veritatis omnium & singulorum præmissorum.

Johannes Gyblone Not. Pub.

Ergo Willielmus Ogill Clericus sancti Andree Diocesis, publicus sacre Auctoritate Apostolica Notarius, quia &c. ut supra, signoque nomine & cognomine meis solitis & consuetis signavi, in Fidem & Testimonium Veritatis omnium & singulorum præmissorum.

Willielmus Ogill Not. Pub.

Sub Magno Sigillo prædictæ Regine de Cera alba pendente à dupli candelâ pergamene.

Confirmatio Tractatus Pacis.

A. D. 1543.
 Ex Auger. **M**aria, Dei Gratia, Regina Scotorum universis & singulis ad quorum notitiam præsentis Litteræ pervenerint, Salutem.

Quum nuper

Per Commisarios, Procuratores, Ambassadors, Legatos, Deputatos & Nuncios nostros, per carissimum Consanguineum nostrum Jacobum Comitem Aranz Dominum Hamilton &c. Regni nostri protectorem & Gubernatorem, & per Tres Regni nostri Status sufficienter autorizados ab una parte, Oratoresque & Commisarios Excellentissimi Illustrissimi ac Potentissimi Principis Henrici Octavi, Dei Gratia, Regis Angliæ &c. Avunculi nostri charissimi, ab altera parte,

Bona, realis, sincera, vera, integra, **A. D. 1543.**
 & firma Pax, Amicitia, Liga, Confœderatio, Unio, & Intelligentia per Terram, Mare Aquasque dulces, & ubique Locorum, inter Nos & dictum charissimum Avunculum nostrum, nostraque Regna, Subditos, Vassallos, Legatosque nostros, tractatz, concordatz, inite & concludite sunt, prout per Instrumentum Tractatus Conventionis & Conclusionis hujusmodi plenius liquet & apparet, cujus verus Tenor de verbo in verbum sequitur, & est talis,

Universis &c. ut supra de Dat. primo die Julii.

Hinc est quod Nos Maria Regina antedicta
 C

A. D. 1543. ^{35 Hen. 8.} tediſta, cum aviſamento conſenſu & auctoritate dicti noſtri Tutoris & Gubernatoris, & Trium Regni noſtri Statuum, cupientes ut huiusmodi Pax, Amicitia, Liga & Conſideratio inter Nos & dictum Avunculum noſtrum chariſſimum, noſtroſque Subditos conſolidentur & coaleſcant, Traſtatum, Conventionem, Ligam Conſiderationem ſuperiùs diſcriptos, atque omnia & ſingula Capitula & Articulos in eiſdem comprehenſa laudamus, auctorizamus, ratificamus, confirmamus, & pro laudatis, auctorizatis, ratificatis, approbatis & confirmatis, auctoritate & conſenſu prædictis, habemus & haberi volumus per Præſentes, omnibuſque & ſingulis Privilegiis, Diſpenſationibus, Cauſis, Rationibus, Prætextibus, Occaſionibus, & aliis quibuſcunque Juris & Facti Remediis in genere vel in ſpecie, nobis de Jure ſive ab Homine quacungue Verborum ſerie conceſſis ſeu concedendis, aut alio quocunque modo competentibus ſive competituris, perinde ac ſi ſpecialiter & nominatim hic eſſent inſerta, per quæ effectus dicti Traſtatus aut alicujus Articuli ſive Capituli in eodem comprehenſorum quomodolibet poſſet impediti, Lege aut Canone quibus cavetur quod Generalis Renunciatio Privilegii Excepſionis vel alterius Beneficii futuri non valeat, in aliquo non obſtantibus, palam publicè & expreſſe, de conſenſu & auctoritate dicti noſtri Tutoris & Gubernatoris & Trium Regni noſtri Statuum, ex eorum certa ſcientia in vim Pacti & in hiis Scriptis renunciavimus.

Inſuper præſatus Tutor noſter & Gubernator per ſacra Dei Evangelia præſentia, nomine totius Regni noſtri, & cum Auctoritate Trium Statuum eiſdem, reverenter & corporaliter tacta, jurat, & bonâ fide promittit, quod omnia & ſingula Puncta Articulos & Capitula in præſcripto Traſtatu Conventione & Concluſione comprehenſa, fideliter, bonâ fide, & omni cum effectu obſervabunt & exequentur.

In quorum omnium & ſingulorum fidem & Teſtimonium has Litteras noſtras Patentes, Manu eiſdem Tutoris noſtri ſubſcriptas, noſtro Magno Sigillo ſigillari, & per Notarios Publicos ſubſcriptos conſignari & ſubſcribi, cum conſenſu & auctoritate dicti noſtri Tutoris & Gubernatoris, & Trium Regni noſtri Statuum fecimus & mandavimus.

Datum apud Monafterium noſtrum Sanctæ Crucis 25. die Menſis Auguſti,

Anno Domini Milieſimo quingentefimo quadrageſimo tertio, Indiſtione prima, & Anno Regni noſtri primo. ^{35 Hen. 8.}

Præſentibus & aſtantibus tunc & ibidem,

Nobili & Magnifico Viro,
Radolpho Sadlyer præſati chariſſimi Avunculi noſtri Commiſſario & Oratore &c.

Ac Prædilectis Conſanguineis noſtris,
Archibaldo Anguſta Comite Domino Douglas &c.

Willielmo Comite Marſcalli Domino Keith &c.

Georgio Domino Seyton,
Willielmo Domino Sympill,
Andrea Domino Uihlſtre,
Henrico Domino Methven,
Necnon dilectis noſtris Familiaribus,
Jacobo Kirkaldy de Grange Theſaurario,

Thoma Menzeis de Petſodellis noſtro Contrarotulatore,
Conſiliariis noſtris dilectis,
Magiſtris, *Jacobo Foulis* de Colinton noſtrorum Rotulorum Regiſtri & Concilii Clerico,

Et *Thoma Bellenden* de Authnoul noſtræ Cancellariæ Directore.

JAMES G.

Et ego *Jacobus Scott Clericus Sancti Andreae Diœceſis Publicus ſacræ Apoſtolice Auctoritate Notarius*, quia Præmiſſis Ratificationi, Approbationi, Confirmationi, Renunciationi, Promiſſioni, & Jureamenti præſtationi, cæteriſque Præmiſſis omnibus & ſingulis, tam ſic, ut præmiſſitur, ſub Anno Domini, Indiſtione, Menſe & Die prædictis, in *Ede Solatiſera Crucis* prope Oppidum Edinburgi, per Nobilem Dominum Jacobum Aranzie Comitem Dominum *Haamilton* &c. Sereniſſimæ Domine Mariæ Regine Scottorum Tutorem & Regni ſui Gubernatorem; necnon in præſentia Oratoris Illuſtriſſimi Regis Angliæ &c. & Teſtium præſcriptorum ad Præmiſſa vocatorum & requiſitorum agerentur & ſerent, unâ cum Notariis hic mecum ſubſcribentibus præſens perſonaliter interſui, eaque omnia & ſingula ſe fieri vidi pariter & audivi: Idco, ad Mandatum dicti Domini Tutoris & Gubernatoris, hoc præſens Inſtrumentum, Magno Sigillo dictæ ſereniſſimæ Domine noſtræ Regine munitum, ſubſcripsi, Signoque & Nomine meo ſolitis & conſuetis ſignavi in Fidem & Teſti-

A. D. 1543. *Testimonium omnium & singulorum Præmissorum.*
35 Hen. 8.

Jacobus Scot Notarius.

Et ego Johannes Wallace Clericus
Glasgow. Dioc. Publicus Sacri Apostolicæ
Autoritate Notarius, quia &c.

Johannes Wallace.

Et ego Johannes Gybfone Arrium
Magistr. Clericus Glasgwen. Publicus sacri
Autoritate Apostolicæ Notarius, quia &c.
Signoque & Nomine ac Cognomine meo
solitis & consuetis signavi in Fidem &

Testimonium Veritatis omnium & singulorum Præmissorum.
A. D. 1543.
45 Hen. 8.

Johannes Gibson Not. Publicus.

Et ego Willielmus Ogill Clericus San-
cti Andrea Dioc. Publicus Sacri Aposto-
licæ Autoritate Notarius, quia &c. Signo-
que & Nomine ac Cognomine meo solitis
& consuetis signavi in Fidem & Testimo-
nium Veritatis omnium & singulorum
Præmissorum.

Willielmus Ogill Notarius Publicus.

Sab Magno Sigillo de Cera alba pen-
dente a duplici corda pergamena.

De Creatione Connacii O. Nele in Comitem Tyrone.

A. D. 1543.
Fm. 34. H. 8.
P. 1. m. 11.

REX Archiepiscopis, Episco-
pis, Ducibus, Marchionibus,
Comitibus, Vicecomitibus,
Baronibus, Justiciariis, Præpositis,
Ballivis, Ministris, & omnibus aliis
Fidelibus suis ad quos &c. Salutem.

Regalis Dignitatis Fastigium felici-
bus auspiciis nectum insignire sed auge-
re confidimus, dum inter Personas
discretas & strenuas Honorum culmina
dispensamus; credimus namque no-
stram Coronam Regiam tantò pluri-
mis micare Gemmis & preciosis corrus-
care Lapidibus, quantò Viris virtuosis,
præsertim Nobilibus Consilio præpol-
lentibus, in partem Solitudinis Regiæ
ad Fastigia Honorum evocatis, ad
Directionem Boni Publici roboratur.

Cumque itaque Connacius O. Nele, in
Regno nostro Hiberniæ natus, Genere
& Sanguinis Ingenuitate Nobilis, no-
strum Imperium & Potestatem, ut par
est, agnovit, ac suum majorumque suo-
rum Errorem professus a nostra Cle-
mentia Veniam Supplex impetravit,
dignum putavimus quem claris & in-
signibus Honorum Titulis pro nostra
Munificentia illustraremus, ac ipsum
proinde Connacium O. Nele in Comitem
Tyrone in prædicto Regno nostro Hi-
bernici, de Gratia nostra speciali, & ex
certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris,
creximus præfectum & creavimus, ac
per Præsentes erigimus præfictum &
creamus, & ei Nomen, Statum, Sti-
lum, Titulum, Honorem & Dignita-
tem Comitum Tyrone, cum Loco & Su-
fragio in Parliamentis nostris in prædi-
cto Regno nostro Hibernici tenendis,
Sicut & eodem modo quo alii Comites

eiusdem Regni nostri habent seu habere
consueverunt, cum omnibus aliis &
singulis Præminentibus, Honoribus,
ceterisque quibuscumque; hujusmodi Sta-
tui Comitum Tyrone pertinentibus sive
spectantibus, damus & concedimus per
Præsentes, ipsumque Connacium hujus-
modi Statu, Stilo, Titulo, Honore, &
Dignitate per Cincturam Gladii insigni-
mus investimus & realiter nobilitamus.

Habendum & tenendum Nomen,
Statum, Stilum, Titulum, Honorem,
& Dignitatem Comitum Tyrone prædicti;
cum omnibus & singulis Præminentibus,
Honoribus, Suffragiis, & ceteris Præ-
missis quibuscumque, præfatto Connacio
per Terminum Vitæ suæ!

Et volumus & concedimus, pro No-
bis & Hæredibus nostris per Præsentes,
prædictum Nomen, Statum, Stilum,
Titulum, Honorem & Dignitatem Co-
mitum Tyrone prædicti, ac cætera singula
Præmissa præfatto Connacio superius con-
cessa, immediate post decessum prædicti
Connacii, Probatissimo Virò Subdito
nostrò Mathæo alias Fearderghe O. Nele
Filio prædicti Connacii ac Hæredibus
Masculis de Corpore prædicti Mathæi
exerantibus imperpetuam remanere:

Et,

Quia crescente Statûs Celsitudine ex
consequente necessario crescent Sumptus
& Onera grandiora, ut iidem
Connacius & Mathæus & Hæredes præ-
dicti Mathæi melius decentius & hono-
rificentius, Statum prædictum Comitum
Tyrone ac Onera ipsius incumbentiis
manuteneant & supportare valeant,

De uberiori Gratia nostra dedimus
& concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus
& con-

A. D. 1543. & Concedimus, pro Nobis & Heredi-
 35 Hen. 8. bus nostris, prefato *Connacio* omnia &
 singula illa Castra, Dominia Maneria,
 Terras, Tenementa, Redditus, Rever-
 siones & Servitia, Advocaciones Eccle-
 siarum, Feoda Militum, & alia Hære-
 ditamenta quæcumque, quibuscumq;
 nominibus censeantur, quæ prefatus
Connacius jamdudum habuit & tenuit
 in Tyrone predicto, in predicto Reg-
 no nostro Hibernie.

Habenda & gaudenda omnia prædi-
 cta Castra, Maneria, Dominia, Terras,
 Tenementa ac cætera singula præmissa,
 cum eorum Proficuis Emolumentis &
 Commoditatibus quibuscumq; prefato
Connacio & Assignatis suis per termino
 Vitæ suæ, tenenda de Nobis & Hære-
 dibus nostris, per Servitium Militare;
 remanere inde post Deceßum ipsius
Connacii prefato *Mathæo* & Hæredibus
 Masculis de Corpore suo exeuntibus,
 tenenda de Nobis & Hæredibus nostris
 per Servitia prædicta.

Quoniam autem Comitis Dignitati
 convenire putamus ut, qui ejusdem
 Dignitatis a Patre aut alio Parente
 Successionem proximam expectet, ali-
 quo inferioris Dignitatis Titulo decore-
 tur, de Gratia nostra speciali mero Mo-
 tu & Scientia nostris, prædictum *Mathæ-
 um*, cui post Mortem dicti *Connacii* Pa-
 tris sui, in dicto Comitatu Successionem
 eidem *Mathæo* & Hæredibus suis Mas-
 culis de Corpore suo legitime procrea-
 tis habendam dedimus, Honore *Baro-
 nis de Donannon* in Regno nostro
 Hibernie prædicto decoramus, ac ip-
 sum *Baronem de Donannon* erigimus
 & præficimus, ac volumus etiam &
 concedimus quod, post Mortem dicti
Connacii, Hæres Masculus de Corpore
 dicti *Mathæi* legitime procreatus, qui
 Successionem in dicto Comitatu velut
 proximior Gradus expectet, & pro Hæ-
 rede Apparente juxta præsentem Con-
 cessionem habeatur, *Baro de Donannon*,
 durante Vitâ ejus qui prædictam Digi-
 nitatem *Comitis* obtinet, perpetuis fu-

turis temporibus vocetur & appelletur; A. D. 1543.
 & hoc abique Fine seu Feodo solvendis 35 Hen. 8.
 in Hanaerio nostro seu alibi &c.
 Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

His Testibus,

Reverendissimo in Christo Patri
Thoma Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo totius
 Angliæ Primatæ & Metropolitano,

Ac prædilecto & fidei Consiliario
 nostro *Thoma Audley* Milite Domino
 Audley de Welden Cancellario nostro
 Angliæ:

Ac Præcarissimis Confanguineis no-
 stris,

Thoma Norfolciæ Comite Marefcallo
 ac Thesaurario nostro Angliæ,

Et *Carolo Suffolciæ* Magno Magistro
 Hospitii nostri ac Domino Presidente
 Concilii nostri,

Ducibus:

Carissimisq; Confanguineis nostris,
Wilhelmo Southampton Custode Privati
 Sigilli nostri,

Et *Roberto Suffexiæ* Magno Came-
 rario nostro Angliæ,

Comitibus:

Ac Dilectis & Fidelibus Consiliariis
 nostris,

Johanne Russell Milite Domino *Ruf-
 sell* Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ,

Et *Wilhelmo Poole* Milite Domino
 Seynt John Magistro Wardorum no-
 strorum,

Baronibus:

Necnon,

Thoma Wriothesley,

Et *Rudolpho Sadler*, Primariis Se-
 cretariis nostris,

Militibus;

Et aliis.

Dat. per Manum Regis apud Ho-
 norem suum de *Greenwich* primo die
 Septembris.

Per ipsam Regem.

De Officio Virgæ Bajuli.

A. D. 1543.
 Fe. 35. H. 8.
 p. 14. m. 29.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Sa-
 lutem.

Cum Nos, per Literas no-
 stras Patentes, quarum data est apud
 Westmonasterium nono die Decem-
 bris, Anno Regni nostri vicelimo octa-
 vo, dederimus & concesserimus dilecto
 Servienti nostro *Antoni Kynges* Armi-
 gero, uni Generosorum Hostiariorum
 Private Camere nostræ, Officium Vir-

gæ Bajuli alias dictum Virgariam, ad
 portandum Virgam coram Nobis aut
 Locumtenente nostro ad Festum San-
 cti Georgii infra Castrum nostrum de
 Wyndesour in Comitatu Berks seu alibi
 tunc vacans & in Manibus & Disposi-
 tione nostris existens ratione Forisfa-
 cturæ & Attincturæ *Henrici Norres* Ar-
 migeri, nuper de alta Proditione at-
 tincti,

Haben-

A. D. 1543.
35 Hen. 5. Habendum & occupandum Officium illud præfatus Antonio per se in propria Persona sua, aut per sufficientem Deputatum suum, ad Terminum Vitæ ejusdem Antonio, cum quodam Vadio sive Feodo Duodecim Denariorum Sterlingorum per diem, prout per eandem Literas nostras plenius apparet.

Quia verò præfatus Antonius Keyvet jam in Voluntate existit Literas nostras Patentes prædictas, sibi in forma prædicta concessas, in Cancellariam nostram Sursum reddere cancellandas, & ibidem cancellatas existunt ut certam habemus Scientiam, eâ intentione quod Nos alias Literas nostras Patentes dilecto & fideli Servienti nostro Philippo Hobby Armigero, uni Generosorum Hostiariorum Privatae Camere nostræ, de Officio prædicto in forma sequente concedere gratiosè dignaremur;

Sciatis igitur quod Nos, non solum Præmissa considerantes, verum etiam bonum & acceptabile Servitium per prædictum Servientem nostrum Philippum Hobby Nobis antehac impensum & imposterum impendendum, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem Philippo Officium Virgæ Bajuli alias dictum Virgariam, ad portandum Virgam coram Nobis aut Locumtenente nostro ad Festum Sancti Georgii infra Castrum nostrum de Wyndesour in Comitatu Berks seu alibi,

Habendum & occupandum Officium illud præfatus Philippo per se in propria Persona sua, aut per sufficientem De-

putatum suum, ad Terminum Vitæ ejusdem Philippi.

Dedimus etiam & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem Philippo pro Officio prædicto modo & formâ præmissis exercendo, quoddam Vadium sive Feodum Duodecim Denariorum Sterlingorum per diem, ac omnia alia Vadia, Proscuis & Advantagia eidem Officio pertinentia sive spectantia, in tam amplis modo & formâ prout Antonius Keyvet, aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii Officium prædictum exercendo habuit sive percipit, habuerunt seu perciperunt in eodem, habendum & annuatim percipiendum prædictum Vadium sive Feodum Duodecim Denariorum Sterlingorum per diem eidem Philippo durante Vitâ suâ, ad Festa Pasche & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per inuales Portiones, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerarium nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, annuatim de Thesauo nostro ad dictam Receptam solvendum; aliquo Statuto, Actu, Ordinatione, sive Restrictione in contrarium ante hæc tempora factis ordinatis sive provis in aliquo non obstantibus;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud Honorem de Ampthill tertio die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præbenda concessa.

A. D. 1543.
35 Hen. 5. REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac intuitu caritatis, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus dilecto Capellano nostro Johanni Donne Sacre Theologie Baculæo, Canonicatum & Præbendam in Capella nostra Sancti Stephani Prothomartiris infra Palatium nostrum Westmonasteriense, modo per Mortem Magistri Hering Legum Doctoris ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad nostram Donationem pleno Jure spectantem,

A. D. 1543. Habendum tenendum & gaudendum prædictum Canonicatum & Præbendam præfatus Johanni Donne durante Vitâ suâ naturali, unâ cum omnibus & omnimodis Proscuis Commoditatibus & Emolumentis præfatus Canonicatu & Præbenda qualitercumque spectantibus sive pertinentibus quibuscumque.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud Ampthill nono die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1543.
35 Hm. 8.

A. D. 1543.
35 Hm. 8.

De Officio Consulis concessio.

A. D. 1543.
Fol. 35. Hm.
p. 10. m. 24.

REX omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon certis de Causis & Considerationibus Nos specialiter moventibus, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus dilecto Nobis *Nicholao de Nicholai* Civi & Mertatori Lucensi Officium sive Locum *Magistri, Gubernatoris, Protectoris*, sive *Consulis* omnium & singulorum Mercatorum, aliorumque Ligeorum & Subditorum nostrorum prædictorum, tam infra Insulam sive Civitatem de *Candia* quam infra omnes & singulos Portus Villas & Creas eidem Insule sive Civitati adjacentes, frequentantium, morantium, mercandizantium sive negotantium,

Ipsamque *Nicholaum Magistrum, Gubernatorem, Protectorem*, sive *Consulem* Mercatorum, aliorumque Ligeorum & Subditorum nostrorum prædictorum, constitutus & ordinavimus, ac per Præsentes constituimus & ordinamus,

Dantes & concedentes eidem *Nicholao* plenam tenore Præsentium Potestatem & Auctoritatem, ad omnia & singula quæ pro Ordinatione, Regimine,

Gubernatione & Conservatione Mercatorum aliorumque Ligeorum & Subditorum nostrorum prædictorum, Bonorumque & Mercandiarum suarum, prout sibi melius videbitur ordinandum exercendum & perimplendum,

Habendum occupandum & exercendum Officium sive Locum prædictum, ac cetera Præmissa præfato *Nicholao* per se, vel per sufficientem Deputatum suum sive Deputatos suos, durante Vita sua, cum omnibus & omnimodis Feodis, Præminentis, Juribus, Proficuis, Commoditatibus, Advantagis & Emolumentis quibuscumque, in tam amplis & consimilibus modo & formâ, prout aliquis alius sive aliqui alii hujusmodi sive consimile Officium aut Locum, in Insula, Civitate, Portu, sive Villis & Creis prædictis vel alibi, ex dono sive Concessione nostris, sive aliquorum Progenitorum sive Prædecessorum nostrorum quondam Regum Angliæ habuerunt & gaveri fuerunt habuit & gavissus fuit;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Villam Sancti Albanii* decimo quarto die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Resignatio Episcopatus Wigorniensis.

A. D. 1543.
Ex Antiquo.

IN Dei Nomine Amen. Per præfens Publicum Instrumentum cunctis appareat evidenter & notum sit, quod Anno Domini Millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo tertio, & Regni Illustrissimi & Potentissimi in Christo Principis & Domini nostri Domini *Henrici Octavi*, Dei gratiâ, *Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regis Fidei Defensoris*, ac in Terra sub Christo Supremi Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Capitis, Anno tricesimo quinto, Mensis verò Novembris die decimo septimo, in quadam interiori alta Camera infra Castrum de Hertleburye Wigorniensis Diocese notorie situm & situatum, in nostrorum Notariorum Publicorum subscriptorum ac Testium inferius nominatorum præfentis, constitutus personaliter Reverendus in Christo Pater Dominus *Johannes*, permissione divini, *Wigorniensis*, ut asseruit, *Episcopus*, quædam Resigna-

tionem, Dimissionem, Renunciationem & Cessionem Episcopatus sui antedicti, in Scriptis simul conceptas & redactas, fecit legit & interposuit, eundemque Episcopatum suum resignavit, ceteraque fecit & exercuit sub eo qui sequitur verborum tenore,

In Dei Nomine Amen.

Coram vobis publicis & auctoriticis Personis ac Testibus fidedignis hic Præsentibus, ego *Johannes*, permissione divini, *Wigorniensis Episcopus*, ex certis Causis veris iustis & legitimis me & animum meum ad hoc moventibus, cupiens & affectans me ab Onere Cura & Regimine dicti Episcopatus mei penitus exui & exonerari, eundem Episcopatum meum Wigorniensem, cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, in Sacratissimas Manus Serenissimæ Regiæ Majestatis *Henrici Octavi*, Dei Gratia, *Angliæ Franciæ*

A. D. 1543.

A. D. 1543. *Francie & Hibernie Regis Fidei Defensori*, ac in Terra Ecclesie Anglicane & Hibernice Capituli Supremi, non Vi aut Metu coactus, neq; Dolo vel Fraude ad hoc inductus, neque aliqua alia Machinatione sinistra circumventus, sed ex mea certa Scientia, Animoque deliberato, ac spontanea Voluntate libere, pure, simpliciter & absolute resigno, & eundem Episcopatum cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis re & verbo vacuum dimitto, Jurique, Titulo & Possessione meis in dicto Episcopatu meo prehabitis & hactenus in eodem mihi competentibus renuncio eisque cedo, & ab eisdem totaliter & expresse recedo in his Scriptis, humiliter supplicans Excellentissimæ Regiæ Majestati predictæ quatenus hanc meam Resignationem admittere, meque a Cura & Regimine dicti Episcopatus exonerare dignetur intuitu Charitatis;

Et rogo vos Dominos Notarios Publicos de & super Præmissis unum vel plura Publicum vel Publica Instrumentum sive Instrumenta mihi conficere, ac vos Testes hic Præsentis Testimonium perhibere:

Super quibus omnibus & singulis præfatus Reverendus Pater resignans Nos Notarios Publicos subscriptos sibi unum vel plura Publicum seu Publica Instrumentum sive Instrumenta conficere rogavit & requisivit.

Acta fuerunt hæc omnia & singula, prout superscribuntur & recitantur, sub Annis Domini & Regni Regis, Mense, Die & Loco superius recitatis.

Præsentibus tunc ibidem,

Venerabilibus Viris,
Thoma Bogard Legum Doctore,
Waltero Blounte Armigero,

Et Ricardo Emer in Sacra Theologia Bachalaureo, Herefordensis & Londoniensis respectivè Diocesum, Testibus ad Præmissa vocatis specialiter & rogatis.

Et ego Willielmus Warmstrye Here-

fordensis Diocesis Litteratus publicus auctoritate Regis Notarius, quia præfate Resignationis Litteræ & Interpositioni, ceterisque præmissis omnibus & singulis, dum sit, ut præmittitur, sub Annis Domini & Regni Regis, Mense Die & Loco superscriptis, agebantur & fiebant, cum prænominatis Testibus, ac Thoma Weme Notario publico subscripto, præsentem personaliter interfui, eademque omnia & singula sic fieri vidi & audivi, atque in Notam Protocollarem sumpsi: Ideo hæc præfatum publicum Instrumentum Manu mea propria fideliter scriptum exinde confecti subscripsi & publicavi, atque in hæc publicam & authenticam Formam redegi, Signoque Nomine & Cognomine & Subscriptione meæ solitis & consuetis signavi in Fidem & Testimonium omnium & singulorum præmissorum rogatus specialiter & requisitus.

Ad inum Signi,

Levi Deo.

W.

Pax Vivis Requiisque Desuultis.

Es ego Thomas Weme Clericus Herefordensis Diocesis, publicus auctoritate Regis Notarius, quia præfate Resignationis Litteræ & Interpositioni, ceterisque præmissis omnibus & singulis, dum sit, ut præmittitur, sub Annis Domini & Regni Regis, Mense Die & Loco superscriptis, agebantur & fiebant, una cum superscripto Willielmo Warmstrye Notario publico ac Testibus superscriptis præsentem personaliter interfui, eademque omnia & singula sic fieri vidi & audivi; ideo hæc præfatum publicum Instrumentum Manu dicti Willielmi Notarii publici, me aliis Negotiis interim preposito, fideliter conscriptum exinde confecti, & in hæc publicam Formam redegi, Signoque & Nomine meæ solitis & consuetis signavi, meque hic subscripsi in Fidem & Testimonium omnium & singulorum præmissorum ad hoc rogatus & requisitus.

Ad inum Signi,

Convertantur rectorum qui volunt in Mala.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1543.
Pa. 35. H. 3.
p. 11. m. 4.

REX dilectis nobis in Christo Devoto & Capitulo Ecclesie nostræ Cathedralis Wigornie, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis predicta, per liberam & spontaneam Re-

signationem in manus nostras Reverendi in Christo Patris Johannis Bell ultimi Episcopi ibidem, jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta, nos alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam per Præsentem duximus concedendam,

Mandan-

A. D. 1547.
35 Hæ. 8. Mandantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo devotus, Ecclesiæ nostræ prædictæ necessarius, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis existat.
In cujus &c.

A. D. 1547.
35 Hæ. 8. Teste Rege apud *Walden* decimo quarto die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Ad Episcopum Oxoniensem.

A. D. 1544.
Fel. 35. H. 8.
P. 14. m. 18. **R**EX Reverendo in Christo Patri Roberto, Permissione divinâ, *Oxoniensi Episcopo* ejuve in Absentia Vicario suo in Spiritualibus Generali, Salutem.

Ad Decanatum Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Oxoniæ, qui de Patronatu & Collatione nostra pleno Jure existit, modo, per Mortem naturalem *Johannis London*, ultimi Decani ibidem, vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem spectantem, dilectum Capellanium nostrum *Richardum Cox* Clericum vobis præsentamus,

A. D. 1544.
Rogantes quatenus præfatum *Richardum* ad Decanatum prædictum admittite, ipsumque Decanum in eodem instituere, cum omnibus suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, ceteraque omnia & singula peragere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Walden* primo die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Litera Regis de Significavit.

A. D. 1544.
Hæ. p. 4.
m. 23. **R**EX Reverendissimo in Christo Patri *Thoma Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo* totius Angliæ Primati, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Ecclesiâ nostrâ Cathedrali Wigornie, per liberam & spontaneam Resignationem in Manus nostras ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem, *Decani & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ nostræ prædictæ, prius licentiâ a nobis per eos alium eligendi in eorum Episcopum ac Pastorem petita pariter & obteant, Reverendum in Christo Patrem *Nicholaum Herb* dudum Episcopum *Roffensem* in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem canonicè eligerunt ac nominaverunt, sicuti per eorum Literas, quas vobis mittimus præsentibus interclusas, plenius liquet, vobis significamus quod

A. D. 1544.
dictâ quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, humilibus eorum mediantibus Supplicationibus, nostrum Regium adhibuimus Favorem pariter & Assensum, & eundem Electum apud vos commendatum habemus,

Quocirca vobis mandamus, quod cetera omnia, quæ per vos ad Confirmationem & Consecrationem ejusdem in dicto Episcopatu fieri consueverunt, secundum Leges & Statuta Regni nostri Angliæ in hac parte edita & provisa, cum favore & diligentia facere velitis.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* decimo sexto die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Sursum-Redditionibus Religiosorum.

A. D. 1544.
Clas. 35.
H. 8. p. 1.
m. 38. dor. **O**mnibus Christi Fidelibus, ad quos præsens Scriptum Indentatum pervenerit, *Johannes Barlo* Decanus Ecclesiæ Collegiæ sive Collegii Sanctæ Trinitatis de *Westbury* super *Trym* in Comitatu Gloucestræ vulgo dicti Collegii Sanctæ Trinitatis de *Westbury* super *Trym* in Comitatu Gloucestræ, & ejusdem Loci Capitulum, salutem in Domino sempiternam.

A. D. 1544.
Noveritis Nos præfatos Decanum & Capitulum unanimi assensu & consensu nostris, Animis deliberatis, certâ scientiâ & mero motu nostris, ex quibusdam Causis iustis & rationabilibus Nos Animas & Conscientias nostras specialiter moventibus, ultrâ sponte ac voluntarie dedisse & concessisse, ac per Præsentem dare, concedere, reddere & confirmare Illustrissimo Invictissimoque in Christo

A. D. 1544.
35 Hen. 8.

Christo Principi & Domino nostro Henrico Octavo, Dei gratia, Anglie Francie & Hibernie Regi licet Defensori, ac in Terra Ecclesie Anglicane & Hibernice Supremo Capiti, totam predictam Ecclesiam Collegiatam sive Collegium nostrum Sancte Trinitatis de Westburye super Trym supradictum, ac totum Scitum, Fundum, Circuitum & Prædictum ejusdem,

Necnon omnia & singula Maneria, Dominia, Mesuagia, Gardina, Curtillagia, Tofta, Terras, Tenementa, Prata, Pascua, Pasturas, Boscos, Redditus, Reversiones, Servitia, Molendina, Passagia, Feoda Milium, Warda, Maritima, natives Villanos cum eorum Sequelis, Communias, Libertates, Franchisias, Jurisdictiones, Officia, Curias Letas, Hundreda, Vil. Franc. Pleg. Perias, Mercata, Parcos, Warena, Vinaria, Stagna, Aquas, Piscarias, Vias, Chimina, vacuos Fundos, Advocationes, Nominationes, Præsentationes, Donationes Ecclesiarum, Vicariarum, Capellarum, Cantuariarum, Hospitalium & aliorum Ecclesiasticorum Beneficiorum quorumcumque, Rectorias, Vicarias, Cantarias, Pensiones, Portiones, Annuitates, Decimas, Oblationes, ac omnia & singula Emolumenta, Profectua, Possessiones, Hereditamenta, & Jura nostra quaecumque, tam infra dictum Comitatum Gloucestrie quam infra Comitatus Wigornie Warwic. & Berks. & infra Civitates Bristollie & Wigornie, seu alibi infra Regnum Anglie & Principatum Wallie & Marchias earundem, eidem Ecclesie Collegiate sive Collegio, Maneriis, Dominiis, Terris & Tenementis nostris, & cæteris Præmissis quoquo modo spectantia appendentia sive incumbantia,

Ac omnimoda Cartas, Evidentias, Scripta & Munimenta nostra dicte Ecclesie Collegiate sive Collegio, Maneriis, Dominiis, Terris & Tenementis, ac cæteris Præmissis, cum suis Pertinentiis, seu alicui inde Parcellæ, quoquo modo spectantia sive concernentia, ac omnia Bona & Catta dicte Ecclesie Collegiate sive Collegii nostri, tam realia quam personalia, Debita & Jura quaecumque,

Habenda tenenda & gaudenda dictam Ecclesiam Collegiatam sive Collegium, Situm, Fundum, Circuitum & Prædictum prædicta, necnon omnia & singula Maneria, Dominia, Mesuagia, Tenementa, Rectorias, Pensiones & cætera Præmissa, cum omnibus & singulis suis Pertinentiis, præfato Illustrissimo Principi & Domino nostro Regi

Hereditibus & Assignatis suis imperpetuum;

Cui in hac parte, ad omnem Juris effectum qui exinde sequi poterit aut potest, Nos, & dictam Ecclesiam Collegiatam sive Collegium nostrum, ac omnia Jura nobis qualitercumque acquisita, ut decet, subjiciamus & submittimus,

Dantes & concedentes, prout per Præfentes damus & concedimus eidem Regie Majestati Hereditibus & Assignatis suis omnem & omnimodam plenamque & liberam Facultatem Auctoritatem & Potestatem Nos, & dictam Ecclesiam Collegiatam sive Collegium nostrum, unâ cum omnibus & singulis Maneriis, Terris & Tenementis, Redditibus, Reversionibus, Servitiis, & singulis Præmissis cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis quibuscumque, disponendi, & pro suo libera Regie Voluntatis libito, ad quoscumque; Utius Majestati sue placentes, alienandi, donandi, convertendi, ac transferendi, hujusmodi Dispositiones, Alienationes, Donationes, Conversiones & Translationes prædictas, per dictam Majestatem suam quovismodo fiendas, extunc ratificantes, necnon ratas & Gratas ac perpetuo firmas nos habituros promittimus per Præfentes;

Et, ut præmissa omnia & singula suum debitum sortiri valeant effectum, Electionibus insuper Nobis & Successoribus nostris, necnon omnibus Querelis, Provocationibus, Actionibus, Litibus & Instantiis, aliisque quibuscumque; Remediis Juris & Beneficiis, nobis forsan & Successoribus nostris in ea parte, prætextu Dispositionis, Alienationis, Translationis & Conversionis prædictarum, & cæterorum Præmissorum qualitercumque; competentibus & competituris, omnibusque; Doli, Erroris, Metus, Ignorantiae vel alterius Materie sive Dispositionis Exceptionibus Objectionibus & Allegationibus prorsus semotis & positis, palam publicè & expresse, ex certa nostra Scientia Animis spontaneis renunciavimus & cessimus, prout per Præfentes renunciamus & cedimus, & ab eisdem recedimus in hiis Scriptis,

Et Nos præfati Decanus & Capitulum Successoresque nostri dictam Ecclesiam Collegiatam sive Collegium, Scitum, Fundum, Circuitum & Prædictum ejusdem Ecclesie Collegiate sive Collegii, ac omnia & singula Maneria, Dominia, Mesuagia; Gardina, Curtillagia, Tofta, Prata, Pascua, Pasturas, Boscos, Subboscos, Terras, Tenementa, ac omnia & singula cætera Præmissa, cum suis Pertinentiis universis, præfato Domino

E

nostro

A. D. 1544.
35 Hen. 8.

A. D. 1544. *nosro Regi* Hæredibus & Assignatis suis
35 *flor. 8.* contra omnes Gentes warrantizabimus imperpetuum per Præfentes.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Præmissorum Fidem & Testimonium nos præfati *Decanus & Capitulum* utriusque parti præfentis Scripti nostri Sigillum nostrum commune apposuimus.

Dat. in Domo nostra Capitulari decimo octavo die Mensis Februarii, Anno Regni superascripti Illustrissimi Domini nostri Regis Henrici Octavi tricesimo quinto.

Omnibus Christi Fidelibus ad quos præfens Scriptum pervenerit, *Ricardus Bromesfeld Magister Domus sive Hospitalis Sancti Johannis Baptiste extra Ratclyff Gate in Civitate Bristollicæ*, & ejusdem Domus sive Hospitalis *Socii* sive *Confratres* Salutem.

Noveritis Nos præfatos *Magistram & Socios sive Confratres*, unanimi assensu & consensu nostris, Animis deliberatis certâ scientiâ & mero motu nostris, ex quibusdam Causis iustis & rationabilibus nos specialiter moventibus, ultro & sponte dedisse concessisse, ac per Præfentes damus concedimus reddimus & confirmamus Illustrissimo Principi & Domino nostro *Henrico Octavo*, Desgratiâ, *Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regi Fidei Defensori*, & in Terra *Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supremo Capiti*, totum dictam Domum sive Hospitale nostrum, ac Scitum Ambitum & Præcinctum ejusdem, necnon omnia & singula Maneria, Dominia, Mesuagia, Gardina, Curtilagia, Tofta, Terras & Tenementa, Prata, Pascua, Pasturas, Boscos, Subboscos, Redditus, Reversiones, Servitia, Molendina, Passagia, Feoda Militum, Warda, Maritagia, natives villanos cum eorum Sequelis, Communias, Libertates, Franchefias, Jurisdictiones, Officia, Curias Letas, Hundreda, Vif. Franc. Plog. Ferias, Marcata, Parcos, Warrena, Vinarias, Aquas, Piscarias, Vias, Chimina, vacuos Fundos, Advocaciones, Nominationes, Præsentaciones & Donationes Ecclesiarum, Vicariorum, Capellarum, Cantariorum, Hospitalium & aliorum Ecclesiasticorum Beneficiorum quorumcumque, Rectorias, Vicarias, Cantarias, Pensiones, Portiones, Annuitates, Decimas, Oblationes, ac omnia & singula Emolumenta, Proventus, Possessiones, Hæreditamenta & Jura nostra quæcumque, tam infra dictam Civitatem Bristollicæ & Comitatus Gloucestriciæ & Somersetiæ, quam

alibi infra Regnum Angliæ Walliæ & Marchias eorundem, eidem Domui sive Hospitali quoquomodo spectantia, pertinentia, appendentia sive incumbentia,

Ac omnia Cartas, Evidentias, Scripta, Munimenta nostra, eidem Domui sive Hospitali, Maneris, Terris, Tenementis & cæteris Præmissis cum Pertinentiis, sive alicui inde Parcelle quoquo modo spectantibus sive concernentibus,

Habenda & gaudenda dicta Domum sive Hospitale, ac Scitum, Fundum, Circuitum & Præcinctum ejusdem, necnon omnia & singula Dominia, Maneria, Terras, Tenementa, Rectorias, Vicarias, Pensiones & cætera Præmissa, cum omnibus & singulis suis Pertinentiis præfato Invißissimo Principi ac Domino nostro *Regi Henrico Octavo* Hæredibus & Assignatis suis imperpetuum,

Cui in hac parte, ad omnem Juris effectum qui exinde sequi poterit aut potest, Nos, & dictam Domum sive Hospitale, ac omnia Jura nobis qualitercumque acquilita, ut decet, subjicimus & submittimus,

Dantes & concedentes, prout per Præfentes damus & concedimus eidem Invißissimo *Regi Henrico Octavo* Hæredibus & Assignatis suis, omnem & omnimodam plenam & liberam Facultatem & Auctoritatem & Potestatem Nos, & dictam Domum sive Hospitale, unâ cum omnibus & singulis Maneris, Terris & Tenementis, Redditibus, Reversionibus, Servitiis & singulis Præmissis cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis quibuscumque, disponendi, & pro suo libera Regiæ Voluntatis libito, ad quoscumque Usus Majestati sue placentes, alienandi donandi convertendi & transferendi, hujusmodi Dispositiones, Alienaciones, Donationes, Conversiones & Translationes, per dictam Majestatem suam quoquo modo fiendas, extunc ratificandas, ratas & gratas ac pro perpetuo firmas Nos habituros promittimus per Præfentes;

Et, ut præmissa omnia & singula suum debitum fortiri valeant effectum, Electionibus insuper nobis & Successoribus nostris, necnon omnibus Querelis, Provocationibus, Appellationibus, Actionibus, Litibus & Instantiis, aliisque Remediis & Beneficiis, nobis forsitan & Successoribus nostris in ea parte, pretextu Dispositionis, Alienationis, Translationis & Conversionis prædictarum, & cæterorum Præmissorum qualitercumque competentibus & competituris, omnibusque Erroris, Metus, Ignorantiæ, vel alterius Materie sive Dispositionis Exceptio-

A. D. 1544.
35 *flor. 8.*

A. D. 1544
35 Hen. 8.

ceptionibus, Objectionibus & Allegationibus prorsus semotis & depositis, palam publicè & expressè, ex certa Scientia nostra, Animisq; spontaneis renunciavimus & cessimus, prout per Præsentes renunciavimus & cedimus, & ab eisdem recedimus in his Scriptis,

Et Nos præfati *Magister & Socii sive Confratres* dictæ Domus sive Hospitalis Sancti Johannis Baptiste, Prædictum, Scitum, Mansionem, Ecclesiam ac omnia & singula Maneria, Dominia, Mesuagia, Gardina, Curtilagia, Tofta, Prata, Pascua, Pasturas, Boscos, Subboscos, Terras, Tenementa, ac omnia & singula cætera Præmissa cum suis Pertinentiis universis, præfato Domino nostro Regi *Henrico Octavo* Hæredibus & Assignatis suis, contra omnes Gentes warrantizabiles imperpetuum per Præsentes.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic præfenti Scripto nostro præfati *Magister & Socii sive Confratres* Domus sive Hospitalis prædictæ Sigillum nostrum commune apposuimus.

Dat. quarto die Martii, Anno Regni dicti Inviçitissimi Domini nostri Regis *Henrici Octavi* tricesimo quinto.

Noverint universi per Præsentes, nos *Thomam Powell* Clericum, & *Johannem Smythe* de Civitate Bristolie Mercatorem, secundum Potestatem & Auctoritatem nobis datas, recepisse,

Quarto die Martii, Anno Regni Illustrissimi Inviçitissimiq; Principis Domini nostri *Henrici Octavi*, Dei gratia, *Anglia & Francia & Hibernie Regis Fidei Defensoris*, ac in Terra Ecclesie Anglicane & Hibernie *Supremi Capituli*, tricesimo quinto,

Cognitionem *Ricardi Bromesfeld* nuper *Magistri* nuper Domus sive Hospitalis Sancti Johannis Baptiste extra Radclyff Gate in Civitate prædicta, & Sociorum sive Fratrum ejusdem nuper Domus sive Hospitalis, super Scriptum suum,

Per quod, idem *Ricardus Bromesfeld* & nuper *Socii* nuper dictæ Domus sive Hospitalis, reddiderunt & deliberaverunt dicto *Domino Regi* nuper *Domum sive Hospitale* Sancti Johannis Baptiste prædictum, ac omnia & singula Maneria, Terras & Tenementa, Prata, Pascua, Pasturas, Boscos, Subboscos, Redditus, Reversiones, Servitia, Passagia, Villanos, Warda, Maritagia, Communias, Libertates, Jurisdictiones, Letas, Hundreda, Vif. Franc. Pleg.

Ferias, Parcos, Warinna, Vinaria, Mercata, Advocationes, Nominationes & Præsentationes Ecclesiarum, Capellarum, Cantariorum & aliorum Ecclesiasticorum Beneficiorum quorumcumque, Pensiones, Portiones, Annuitates, Decimas, Oblationes, Eleemosinas, ac omnia & singula Emolumenta & Profectua, Possessiones Hæreditamenta & Jura dictæ nuper Domus sive Hospitalis quæcumq; in Comitibus Somerssetie & Gloucestræ & Civitate Bristolie, & alibi infra Regnum Angliæ Walliæ & Marchias ejusdem scituata jacentia seu existentia, ac omnimodas Cartas, Evidentias, Scripta & Munimenta, dictæ nuper Domus sive Hospitalis, Manerii, Terris & Tenementis, ac cæteris Præmissis cum Pertinentiis quoquo modo pertinentia sive concernentia, ac omnia Bona & Catalla nuper dictæ Domus sive Hospitalis, tam realia quam personalia, Debita & Jura quæcumque, habenda & tenenda dicto *Domino Regi* Hæredibus & Successoribus suis imperpetuum.

In cujus rei Testimonium nos præfati *Thomas Powell & Johannes Smythe* præfentibus Sigilla nostra apposuimus.

Dat. septimo die Martii, Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis supradicti tricesimo quinto supradicto.

Omnibus Christi Fidelibus ad quos præfens Scriptum nostrum Indentatum pervenerit, *The Racorne* Præpositus Collegii sive Capelle Sanctæ Elizabethæ Filie quondam Regis Hungarie, fundatæ in Prato Sancti Stephani quod est ante Portam Castri sive Palatii Episcopi Wyntonienfis de Wolnesey prope Civicatem Wintoniæ, ac Capellani & Clerici ejusdem in Comitatu Suthamptoniæ Wintoniepsis Diocesis, Salutem in Domino sempiternam.

Noveritis Nos præfatos *Præpositum Capellanos & Clericos*, unanimi consensu & assensu nostris, Animis deliberatis, certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ex quibusdam Causis iustis & rationabilibus Nos Animas & Conscientias nostras specialiter moventibus, ultra spontè & voluntariè dedisse & concessisse, ac per Præsentes damus, concedimus, reddimus, deliberamus & confirmamus Illustrissimo Inviçitissimq; in Christo Principi & Domino nostro *Domino Henrico Octavo*, Dei gratia, *Angliæ Franciæ & Hibernie Regi Fidei Defensori*, & in Terra Ecclesie Anglicane & Hibernie *Supremo*

A. D. 1544
35 Hen. 8.

A. D. 1544. *Supremo Capiti*, totum dictum Collegium five Capellam nostram, ac totum Scitum Fundum & Præcinctum ejusdem Collegii five Capelle Sanctæ Elizabethæ prædictæ, necnon omnia & singula Maneria, Dominia, Mesuagia, Gardina, Curtlagia, Tosta, Terras & Tenementa nostra, Prata, Pascua, Pasturas, Boscos, Subboscos, Redditus, Reversiones, Servitia, Molendina, Pasfagia, Feoda Militum, Warda, Maritagia, natives Villanos cum eorum Sequelis, Communias, Libertates, Franchefias, Jurisdictiones, Officia, Curias Letas, Hundreda, Vis. Franc. Pleg. FERIA, Mercata, Parcos, Warena, Vinaria, Aquas, Piscarias, Vias, Chimina, vacuos Fundos, Advocaciones, Nominationes, Præsentationes & Donationes Ecclesiarum, Vicariarum, Capellarum, Cantuariarum, Hospitalium & aliorum Beneficiorum Ecclesiasticorum quorumcumque, Rectorias, Cantarias, Vicarias, Pensiones, Portiones, Annuitates, Decimas, Oblationes & omnia & singula Emolumenta, Proficua, Possessiones, Hereditamenta & Jura nostra quaecumque, tam infra dictum Comitatum Southamptoniæ quam alibi infra Regnum Angliæ, eidem Collegio five Capelle quoquo modo spectantia, pertinentia, appendentia five incumbentia,

Ac omnes Cartas Evidentias, omniaque Scripta & Munimenta nostra dicto Collegio five Capelle, Maneriis, Terris & Tenementis, ac cæteris Præmissis cum Pertinentiis, seu alicui inde Parcelle, ac omnia Bona focalia & Res quascumque eidem Collegio five Capelle quoquo modo spectantia pertinentia five concernentia,

Habenda tenenda & gaudenda dictum Collegium five Capellam, Scitum, Fundum, Circuitum & Præcinctum prædicti Collegii five Capelle, necnon omnia & singula Maneria, Dominia, Mesuagia, Gardina, Curtlagia, Tosta, Terras & Tenementa, ac cætera Præmissa, cum omnibus & singulis suis pertinentiis, præfato Inviçitissimo Principi & Domino nostro Regi Hæredibus & Assignatis suis imperpetuum,

Cui in hac parte, ad omnem juris effectum qui exinde sequi poterit aut potest, Nos, & dictum Collegium five Capellam, ac omnia Jura nobis qualitercumque acquisita, ut decet, subijcimus & submittimus,

Dantes & concedentes, prout per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem Inviçitissimo Regi Henrico Octavo Hæredibus & Assignatis suis, omnem & omnimodam plenam & liberam Facul-

tatem Auctoritatem & Potestatem nos, A. D. 1544. & dictum Collegium five Capellam, unâ cum omnibus & singulis Maneriis, Terris, Tenementis, Redditibus, Reversionibus, Servitiis, & singulis Præmissis cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis quibuscumque, pro suo liberâ Regiæ Voluntatis libito ad quoscumque Usus Majestati suæ placentes, alienandi, donandi, convertendi & transferendi, hujusmodi Dispositiones, Alienationes, Donationes, Conversiones & Translationes per dictum Majestatem suam quovismodo fiendas, extunc ratificantes, ratas & gratas ac perpetuo firmas habituros promittimus per Præsentes;

Et, ut præmissa omnia & singula suum debitum sortiri valeant effectum Electionibus insuper Nobis & Successoribus nostris, necnon omnibus Quærelis, Provocationibus, Appellationibus, Litibus & Instantiis, aliis quibuscumque Juris Remediis & Beneficiis Nobis forsitan & Successoribus nostris in ea parte, prætextu Dispositionis, Alienationis, Translationis & Conversionis prædictarum, & cæterorum Præmissorum qualitercumque competentibus & competituris, omnibusque Doli, Erroris, Metus, Ignorantiæ, vel alterius Materie five Dispositionis Exceptionibus, Objectionibus & Allegationibus prorsus semotis & depositis, palam publicè & expressè ex certâ nostrâ Scientiâ, Animisque spontaneis renunciavimus & cessimus, prout per Præsentes renunciavimus & cedimus & ab eisdem recedimus in hiis Scriptis.

Et nos prædicti *Præpositus Capellani & Clerici* ac Successores nostri, dictum Collegium five Capellam, Præcinctum, Scitum, Mansionem & Ecclesiam Collegii five Capelle prædictæ, ac omnia & singula Maneria, Dominia, Mesuagia, Gardina, Curtlagia, Tosta, Prata, Pascua, Pasturas, Boscos, Subboscos, Terras, Tenementa, ac omnia & singula Præmissa cum suis pertinentiis univèrsis, præfato Domino Regi Hæredibus & Assignatis suis, contra omnes Gentes warrantizabimus imperpetuum per Præsentes.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Præmissorum Fidem & Testimonium nos præfati *Præpositus Capellani & Clerici* Sigillum nostrum commune præfenti Scripto nostro indentato appositimus.

Dat. in Collegio five Capella prædicta, decimo septimo die Mensis Martii, Anno Regni supradicti Illustrissimi Regis Henrici Octavi tricesimo quinto.

Pro

A. D. 1544.
Fol. 35. H. 8.A. D. 1544.
35. H. 8.

Pro Paulo Bristoll. Episcopo.

A. D. 1544.
Fol. 35. H. 8.
p. 15. m. 24.R EX omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,
De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedisse, concessisse & confirmasse, ac præfenti Scripto nostro dare concedere & confirmare Reverendo in Christo Patri *Paulo Bristollie Episcopo* primam & proximam Advocacionem Donationem & liberam Dispositionem cujuscumque Canoniciatus sive Præbende in Ecclesia nostra Cathedrali Bristollie primò & proximo vacature, ac plenam & integram Collationem hujusmodi Canoniciatus sive Præbende pro prima & proxima Vacacione tantum, ita quod bene licebit Reverendo Patri & Assignatis suis Canoniciatum sive Præbendam prædictam sicut præmittitur primò & proximo, per Mortem, Resignationem, Cessionem, Privationem, sive quocumque alio modo vacaturam, alicui Personæ idoneæ verè & actualiter conferre, una cum Hospitio, Mansione, Juribus,

Præminentis & Pertinentis universis, ultimo Canonico sive Præbendario in hujusmodi Canoniciatu sive Præbenda Incumbenti assignatis & spectantibus, necnon Literas Collationis sive Advocacionis, ad hoc sufficientes & in Jure validas, facere sigillare & tradere, *Deinque Et Canonici* dictæ Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Bristollie pro hujusmodi Personæ Receptione Admissione & Installatione rescribere.

Cæteraque omnia & singula circa præmissa necessaria facere & exequi, pro hujusmodi prima & proxima Vacacione tantum, adeo plane & integrè sicut nos ipsi faceremus & exequeremur si præsens hæc nostra Concessio facta non fuisset.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasteriam* decimo tertio die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Concessione pro Episcopo Wigornienfi.

A. D. 1544.
Fol. 35. H. 8.
p. 11. m. 4.R EX omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Sciatis quod, certis Considerationibus Nos specialiter moventibus, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, concessimus, & per Præsentes concedimus dilecto Consiliario nostro *Nicholao Heub* nuper *Rossensi Episcopo*, & nunc autem *Electo Wigorn. Episcopo*, Custodiam omnium Temporalium Episcopatus Wigorn. cum pertinentiis, ac omnia Exitus & Proventus eorumdem, necnon quascumque Portiones Pensiones ac omnia & singula alia quæ ad Nos, per Resignationem *Johannis Bell* ultimi *Episcopi* Episcopatus Wigornienfis prædicti, & ratione Vacacionis ejusdem aliquo modo pertinentia, seu pertinere poterunt aut debent in futurum.

Habendam & tenendam Custodiam prædictam præfato *Nicholao* & Assignatis suis, una cum Exitibus & Proventus prædictis, a *viagesimo secundo die Novembris* ultimo præterito, quamdiu Temporalia prædicta & cætera præmissa in Manibus nostris remanere aut existere contigerint, una cum Feodis Militum, Etsicetis Terr. & Tenement. ac Bo-

norum & Cattelorum quorumcumque, Necnon Advocacionibus Ecclesiarum, Collegiorum, Decanatum, Præpositurarum, Capellarum, Cantariorum, Archidiaconatum, Præbendarum, Hospitalium, & aliorum Beneficiorum Ecclesiasticorum quorumcumque, absque Computo seu aliquo alio Nobis vel Hæredibus nostris pro Præmissis vel aliquo Præmissorum reddendo aut solvendo;

Et ulterius concessimus præfato *Nicholao* plenariam Potestatem & Autoritatem tenore Præsentium omnia & singula hujusmodi Ecclesias, Collegia, Præposituras, Decanatus, Capellas, Cantarias, Archidiaconatus, Præbendas, Hospitalia, & alia Beneficia Ecclesiastica quæcumque, nobis ratione vacacionis prædictæ pertinentia, cuicumque sibi placuerit, cum & quotiens vacaverint seu aliquod eorum vacaverit, ad libitum suum concedendi, conferendi, præsentandi sive donandi.

Et quoscumque Senescallos, Receptores, Ballivos, ac alios Officiarios quoscumque, & Officia quæcumque Episcopatus prædicto pertinentia seu incumbencia, durante Vacacione prædictâ,

A. D. 1544.

A. D. 1544.
35 Hen. 8.
dictâ, assignandi, constituendi, faciendi & donandi, absque Impetitione, Impedimento, Perturbatione, seu Gravamine nostri vel Hæredum nostrorum, Justiciariorum, Escaetorum, Vicecomitum, Ballivorum, seu aliorum Officiariorum seu Ministrorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* xxii. die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1544.
35 Hen. 8.

De Concessione pro Episcopo Wigorn. ad tenendum in Commendam.

A. D. 1544.
35 Hen. 8.
p. 10. m. 24.
R. E. X. omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, utramque *Potestatem* nobis a Deo traditam, *Secularem* videlicet & *Ecclesiasticam*, exercentes, Motu proprio ac ex certâ Scientiâ nostrâ concessimus & licentiam dedimus, ac per Præsentes concedimus & licentiam damus dilecto & fidei Consiliario nostro *Nicholas Heith nuper Roffensis Episcopo*, nunc in *Wigorniensem Episcopum* rite & legitime electo, quod idem *Nicholaus*, a Festo Nativitatis Domini ultimo præterito ante datam Præsentium, usque in & ad idem Festum Nativitatis Domini, quod erit in Anno Domini Millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo octavo Rectoriam de *Shorham* cum Capella de *Oxford* annexa, & Rectoriam de *Cleve* in Comitatu *Kantia*, quas modò obtinet seu possidet, unâ cum suis Juribus Jurisdictionibus & Pertinentiis universis, cujuscumque Taxæ seu Valoris annui illarum Fructus Redditus & Proventus existant, unâ cum dicto Episcopatu *Wigornien*si ac suis Juribus Jurisdictionibus & Pertinentiis universis, cujuscumque etiam Taxæ seu Valoris annui illius Episcopatus Fructus Redditus & Proventus existant, in *Commendam*, non obstante dicti Episcopatus *Wigornien*sis susceptione & Administratione, illarum quoque Rectoriarum ac etiam Episcopatus prædicti Fructus Redditus & Proventus percipere, atque in suum & suo-

rum Usum & Utilitatem convertere & A. D. 1544.
applicare, libere & licite valeat & possit, absque Impedimento nostro vel Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, aut aliorum quorumcumque; aliquali;

Ordinationibus aut constitutionibus Ecclesiasticis, necnon Actis sive Statutis in Parliamentis nostris quomodolibet editis seu impofterum edendis in contrarium facientibus non obstantibus quibuscumque;

Eoque etiam non obstante quod expressa, ac de verbo in verbum mentio hujusmodi Ordinationum Constitutionum & Statutorum, ac etiam veri annui Valoris, Fructus Redditus & Proventus earundem Rectoriarum, Capellarum annexarum, & Episcopatus, aliorumque Donorum seu Concessionum prælibato *Nicholas Heith* antehac per Nos seu quoscumque alios quomodolibet factorum seu concessorum, necnon præmissorum certitudo hic facta non existant, aut aliquibus aliis Rebus Causis seu Materiis non obstantibus quibuscumque; quæ omnia Obstantia pro expressis, ad omnem juris effectum, atque in maximum dicti *Nicholai* Commodum & Beneficium ad præmissa, haberi volumus.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* xxii. die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutionibus Temporalium pro Episcopo Wigorn.

A. D. 1544.
35 Hen. 8.
p. 4. m. 14.
R. E. X. Escaetori suo in Comitatu *Wigornie*, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu *Wigornien*si, per liberam Resignationem *Johannis Belli* ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Wigornie*, Licentiâ no-

strâ primitus petita & obtenta, dilectum & fidelem Consiliarium nostrum *Nicholaum Heith nuper Episcopum Roffensem* in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt.

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum adhibuimus pariter

A. D. 1544.

A. D. 1544.
35. Hm. 8.

pariter & Favorem, ipsūque Nicholaum, a dicto Episcopatu Rossensi in Episcopatum Wigorniensem transfuimus, ac Reverendissimus in Christo Pater *Thomas Cantuariensis Archiepiscopus* totius Angliæ Primas & Metropolitānus Electionem illam confirmaverit, sicut per Literas ipsius Archiepiscopi Nobis inde directas plenè liquet,

Nos,

Fidelitatem ipsius electi & confirmari, nobis pro dicti Episcopatus Wigornienfis Temporalibus debitam, cepimus, ac Temporalia dicti Episcopatus Wigornienfis prout moris est præfato electo & confirmato reddidimus & restituiimus eidem;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quòd eidem electo Temporalia prædicta, cum pertinentiis in Balliva tuo, sine dilatione Liberes in forma prædicta; salvo jure cujlibet.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* xxi. die Martii.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis in Comitatibus subscriptis, sub eadem Data; videlicet,

Escaetori Regis in Com. Glouc. et Marchii Wallia eidem Comitatu adjacens.

Escaetori Regis in Com. Warr.

Escaetori Regis in Com. Midd.

Et Mandatum est Militibus, Liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu *Wigornienfi* quòd eidem electo, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo in omnibus quæ ad prædictum Episcopatum *Wigorniensem* pertinent Intendentes sint & Respondentes prout decet.

In cujus &c.

Teste ut supra.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Commissio ad Tractandum, per Comites de Levenax & de Glencarne.

A. D. 1544.
Ex Anteq.

BE it kend till all Men by thir present Lettres, We *Matthew Erle of Levenax*, Lord Derrule, and *William Erle of Glencarne*, To have made constitute and ordanit, and be yir Presentis makis constitutis and ordanis oure Welebelovitis *Hen Cunnagubame*, and *Thomas Bishop* our Secreteire, oure verray lauthfull and undowtir Procuratoris and Commissionaris;

Geving and granting and committing to our saidis Procuratoris and Commissionaris conjunctlie and severalie, our ful plane Power expres bidding and command and charge for Ws and our Names and Behalfis, to convene with ane Rytht Noble Lord my *Lord Whartoun*, Lord Wardane of the West Merchis of Yngland, and Sir *Robert Bony*, Knyght, Commissionaris for the Rytht Hie, Rytht Excellent, Noble and Mythyty Prence the *Kingis Majesty of Yngland* at Carlisle, or at quathumever Place within Yngland and thair to reffere, dispute, grant, conclude and end in all Besines Actions or Materis to be diffyrit of Ws be the *Kingis Majeste*, and thame as Commissionaris foresaid, and sic like in our Peti-

tions geven in Memoriall to thir our saidis Procuratoris and Commissionaris to be had of his Hienes,

And till apoint, contracte, bind and oblige in all Causis to be movit as We wer personalie present our selfis: And generalie all and sundry uther things to do exerce and use that to the Office of Commissionaris in lyke Causis is knawin to pertene, ferme and stable hald and for to hald all and quathumever thing is our saidis Procuratoris and Commissionaris in our Name lauthfully nemit to be done, and as We might do Our selfis and We wor personalie present under the Pane and Oblising of all our Gudis movable and immovable present and to cum.

In Witnes of quhilk thing to thir our Letters of Commissionary, subscript with our Handis, our Signetis is affixit at *Dunbartane* the viii. Day of Appreile, the Zeir of God ane Thowland five hundreith fourty and four Zeris.

Wylze Erle of Glencarne.

Sigillis auctoris.

Super

A. D. 1544.
35. Hm. 8.

A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

Super Deliberatione Magni Sigilli.

¶ ¶

A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.Class. 36.
H. 8. p. 1.
n. 2.

Memorandum quoddam Die Lunæ, videlicet, vicefimo primo Die Aprilis Anno Regni Domini nostri Henrici Octavi, Dei gratia, Anglia Francia & Hibernia Regis Fidei Defensoris & in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hiberniæ Supremi Capituli tricesimo quinto, Thomas Audley Miles Dominus Audley de Walden, tunc Cancellarius Angliæ, Infirmirate Corporis debilitatus, & considerans se ipsum eâ occasione non valere exercere & facere ea quæ ad Officiū suum, tam in ministrando Ligis dicti Domini Regis Iustitiā, quam in supervidendo Processum per Magnum Sigillum dicti Domini Regis sigillandum, dictum Sigillum, in Manibus ipsius Thomæ Domini Cancellarii adtunc existens, præfato Domino Regi, per Edwardum North Militem & Thomam Pope Militem misit, qui quidem Edwardus & Thomas Pope Sigillum illud, in quadam Baga de Alto Corio inclusum & Sigillo dicti Domini Cancellarii munitum, Regiæ Magestati, apud Novum Palatium suum Westmonasteriense, in Camera sua Privata, circa Horam tertiam post Meridiem, in præsentia Thomæ Hennage Militis, & Antonii Denny Armigeri, præsentarunt & obtulerunt, humiliter supplicantes, ex parte dicti Thomæ Domini Cancellarii, eandem Regiam Magestatem, quatenus idem Dominus Rex Sigillum suum prædictum recipere & acceptare dignetur.

Super quo dictus Dominus Rex Sigillum illud per Manus ipsorum Edwardi & Thomæ Pope recepit & acceptavit, & penes se retinuit usque in Diem proximum, videlicet, Diem Martis vicefimo secundo Die Aprilis, Anno Regni ejusdem Domini Regis Tricesimo Sexto, quo Die, circa Horam tertiam post Meridiem, præfatus Dominus Rex Sigillum suum prædictum in Camera prædicta, in præsentia Antonii Denny Armigeri, & Thomæ Carden Armigeri, Nobili Viro Thomæ Wriothesley Milti Domino Wriothesley, custodiendum & exercendum durante Infirmirate dicti Thomæ Audley Domini Cancellarii commisit, ipsumque Thomam Dominum Wriothesley Domini Custodem Magni Sigilli Regii durante Infirmirate dicti Domini Cancellarii ibidem constituit & ordinavit, cum Auctoritate exercendi & faciendi omnia & singula quæ Do-

minus Cancellarius Angliæ prætextu Officii sui prædicti facere & exercere potuisset & valeret, & prædictus Thomas Dominus Wriothesley, Sigillum prædictum de manibus præfati Domini Regis gratanter suscipiens, Curam & Custodiam ejusdem Sigilli super se assumpsit, Sigillumque illud penes se retinuit;

Et proximo Die, videlicet, Die Mercurii vicefimo tertio Die Aprilis dicto Anno Regni præfati Domini Regis tricesimo sexto, idem Dominus Cancellarius Magni Sigilli apud Hospitium suum in le Chanon Rome Westm. Sigillum illud aperire, & diversas Literas Patentes & alia Brevia sigillari, & postmodum illud in Baga prædicta reponi, & Sigillo suo proprio munire fecit;

Et Die Mercurii primo Die Terminis Pasche, videlicet, tricesimo Die Aprilis dicto Anno tricesimo sexto, Illustris Princeps Thomas Dux Norfolchie, ex Mandato dicti Domini Regis, circa Horam nonam ante Meridiem ejusdem Diei, in Curia Cancellaria in magna Aula Westm. tunc tenta, Præsentibus tunc ibidem Magistris, Clericis, & aliis Officiariis & Ministris ejusdem Curie, cepit Sacramentum prædicti Thomæ Domini Wriothesley de Officio Domini Custodis Magni Sigilli Regii bene & fideliter exequendo & exercendo;

Cujus quidem Sacramenti Tenor sequitur in hac verba,

Ye shall Swere that well and true-
lie ye shall serve our Sovereigne Lorde
the Kyng and his People in the Office
of Lorde Keeper of the Brode Seale, and
ye shall do Right to all maner Peo-
ple, Pore and Riche, after the Laws
and Usages of this Realme, and true-
lie ye shall Counsell the Kyng, and his
Counsell ye shall layne and kepe, and
ye shall not knowe nor suffer the Hurt
nor Dilheritinge of the Kyng, nor that
the Rights of the Crown be Distressed
by any meane as ferforth as ye may
lett, and if ye may not lett it, ye shall
make it clerely and expresseley knowne
to the Kyng with your true Avyse and
Counsell, and that ye shall do and pur-
chase the Kynges Profite in all that ye
may,

As God help youe and the Holy Evan-
geliez.

I Tho-

A.D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

I *Thomas Wriothesley* Knyght *Lord Wriothesley* Lord Keper of the Brode Seale, having now the Vaile of Darknes of the usurped Power Auctoritie and Jurisdiction of the See and *Bisshoppes of Rome* clerely taken away from myne Eyes, do utterly testifie and declare in my Conscience that neither the See nor the *Bisshop of Rome*, nor any Foraine Poteestate hath nor ought to have any Jurisdiction Power or Auctoritie within this Realme; neither by God's Law, nor by any other iuste Lawe or Means, and though by sufferance and abusions in tymes passed they aforesaide have usurped and venedicated a fayned and an unlawful Power and Jurisdiction within this Realme, which hath ben supported tyll fewe Yeres passed, therefore because it might be demed and thought thereby that I toke or take it for iust and good, I therefore now do clerely and frankly renounce, refuse, relinquish and forsake the pretended Auctoritie Power and Jurisdiction bothe of the See and *Bisshop of Rome*, and of all other Foraine Powers, and that I shall never consent nor agre that the foresaid See or *Bisshop of Rome* or any of their Successours shall practise excercyse or have any manner of Auctoritie Jurisdiction or Power within this Realme or any other the Kynges Realmes or Dominions, nor any Forain Poteestate of what Estate Degree or Condition soever he be, but that I shall resist the same at all tymes to the uttermost of my Power:

And that I shall beare Faith Trough and trew Allegiaunce to the *Kynges Majestie* and to his Heires and Successours declared or hereafter to be declared by Auctoritie of the Act made in the Session of the Parliament holden at Westminster the fourteenth Day of January in the xxxv. Yere, and in the said Acte made in the xxviii. Yere of the *Kynges Majesties* Reigne:

And that I shall accept repute and take the *Kynges Majestie* his Heyrs and Successours, when they or any of them shall enjoy his place, to be the onely Supreme Head in Earth under God of the Church of England and Ireland and of all other his Highnesses Dominions, and that with my Body, Cunnyng, Wytte, and uttermoste of my Power without guyle fraude or other undue meane I shall observe, kepe, mayntene and defende all the *Kynges Majesties* Seiles Titles and Rights, with the holl effectes and contentes of the Actes provided for the same, and all other Acts

and Statuts made or to be made within this Realme in and for that purpose, and the Derogation Extirpation and Extinguishment of the usurped and pretended Auctoritie Power and Jurisdiction of the See and *Bisshop of Rome*, and all other Foraine Poteestats as afore, and also aswell the said Statute made in the said xxviii. Yere, as the Statute made in the said Session of the Parliament holden the xxxv. Yere of the *Kynges Majesties* Reigne for Establisshment and Declaration of his Highnes Succession, and all Actes and Statutes made and to be made in Confirmation and Corroboration of the *Kynges Majesties* Power and Supremacie in Earth of the Church of England and of Ireland and other his Graces Dominions:

I shall also Defende and Maynteyne with my Body and Goodes, and with all my Witte and Power, and this I shall do against all manner of Persons of what Estate, Dignitie, Degree or Condition they be, and in no wise do nor attempte, nor to my Power suffer nor knowe to be done or attempted directly or indirectly, any thyng or thyngs prively or apertly to the left hynderaunce or derogation of any of the said Statutes or of any part of them, by any manner of means, or for or by any manner of pretence, and in case any Oth hath ben made by Me to any Person or Persons in maintenance defence or favour of the See and *Bisshop of Rome* or his Auctoritie Jurisdiction or Power, or against any the Statutes aforesaid, I repute the same as wayne and adnihilate, and shall holly and truly observe and kepe this Othe, *So helpe me God all Sanctes and the holy Evangelistes.*

Post quod quidem Sacramentum in forma predicta prestitum, prefatus *Thomas Dominus Wriothesley* Sigillum Regium predictum penes se custodivit usque diem Sabbathi tunc proximo sequentem, videlicet, tertium Diem Maii Anno tricesimo sexto predicto, quo Die idem *Thomas Dominus Wriothesley*, prefato *Thomas Domino Audley* ad tunc e Vita Deceffo, Sigillum Regium predictum apud Palatium supradictum, circa Horam decimam ejusdem Diei, in dicta privata Camera ejusdem Domini Regis, eidem *Dominio Regi* obtulit & liberavit, dictusq; *Dominus Rex* Sigillum illud accepit & recepit, ipsumq; *Thomas Dominum Wriothesley* de Custodia ejusdem Sigilli ad tunc exoneravit;

Et super hoc tunc & ibidem, vocatis multis Illustribus Viris de privata Ca-

A.D. 1544. 30 Hen. 8. mera sua, & diversis aliis Officiariis & Ministris Curie Cancellariæ, idem Dominus Rex in Solio suo Regali sedens, & Sigillum prædictum in Baga prædicta inclusum manu suâ tenens, post verba ad præfatum Thomam Wriothesley & alios ibidem præsentibus habita, Sigillum illud præfato Thomæ Domino Wriothesley tanquam Domino Cancellario Angliæ tradidit & redeliberavit, ipsumque Thomam Dominum Wriothesley Cancellarium suum Angliæ constituit & ordinavit, Habendum cum omnibus Feodis, Proficiis, Commoditatibus, Præeminentiis, & Avantiagiis dicto Officio Cancellariatus Angliæ quoquo modo spectantibus & pertinentibus.

Præsentibus tunc ibidem,

Speciabilibus Viris,
Roberto Southwell Milite Custode Rotulorum Cancellariæ Domini Regis,
Thomæ Hennage Milite,
Thomæ Darcy Milite,
Ricardo Cromwell Milite,
Antonio Denny Armigero,
Philippo Hobby Armigero,
Mauricio Berkeley Armigero,
Johanne Croke Contrarotulatore Hanaparii Cancellariæ dicti Domini Regis,
Johanne Hales Deputato Radulphi Sadler Militis Clerici sive Custodis dicti Hanaparii,
Et Willielmo Stokely Deputato Edmundi Morten Clerici Coronæ,
Et multis aliis,

Quæ quidem Thomas Dominus Wrio-

thesley Dominus Cancellarius Angliæ, A.D. 1544. 30 Hen. 8. Sigillum illud de Mano dicti Domini Regis recipiens & acceptans, Officium prædictum super se assumpsit, & Sigillum prædictum tunc & ibidem extra Bagam illam extrahi & aperiri, & quoddam Breve de Subpœna, cuidam Johanni Greville directum, in Præsentia ejusdem Domini Regis & aliorum spectabilium Virorum, sigillari fecit, & tunc Sigillum illud in Bagam prædictam reposuit, & Sigillo suo proprio Bagam illam munivit, & penes se retinuit & retinet :

Et postea eodem Die & eadem Hora præfatus Illustrissimus Princeps Thomas Dux Norfolchie ex Mandato Regio in Curia Cancellaria prædicta in prædicta Aula Westm. tunc tenta, Præsentibus similiter tunc ibidem Magistris, Clericis, & aliis Officiariis & Ministris ejusdem Curie, cepit Sacramentum præfati Thomæ Domini Wriothesley de Officio Domini Cancellarii Angliæ benè & fideliter exequendo & exercendo; cujus quidem Sacramenti Tenor sequitur, & est talis,

Ye shall sweare that well and trulie ye shall Serve our Sovereigne Lord the Kinge and his People in the Office of Chaunceller &c. ut supra.

I Thomas Wriothesley Knyght Lorde Wriothesley Lorde Chauncellour of England having now the Vaile of Darknes &c. ut supra.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1544. 36 Hen. 8. p. 2. m. 41. REX Dilectis Sibi in Christo Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Rossensis, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis nostra prædicta, per Translationem Reverendi in Christo Patris ultimi Episcopi ibidem ad Episcopatum Wigorniensem, jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta, Nos alium vobis Eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam per Præsentibus duimus concedendam,

A.D. 1544. Mandantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Ecclesiæ vestræ prædictæ Necessarius, Nobisque & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis existat.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium vicelimo sexto Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Tractatus Comitum de Levenax & de Glencarne.

A.D. 1544. 36 Hen. 8. p. 2. m. 41. T Hir Indenturis maid, At the Citee of Carlisle the xvii. Day of May in the Zeir of our

A.D. 1544. Lord God Ane Thoufand Five Hundredreith Fourty and Four Zeis, and of the moiff Victorious Regne of our Sovereigne

A.D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.
rane Lord *Henry the Awble*, be the Grace of God, *King of England France and Ireland Defender of the Faith*, and of the *Kirk of England and also of Ireland* in Eirht the *Supreme Heid* the thirty sex Zeir.

Betuene Sir *Thomas Whertone* Knyght Lord *Whertons* Lord Wardane of the West Merchis of Yngland forneate Scotland, Sir *Robert Bours* Knyght Ordinarie Maister of the Requeits to the Kingis said Majeste Commissionaris, nemmit depute and auctoritid beverteu and auctorite of the Kingis said Majesties Commission under his Hienes Greite Sele, of the Tenour heirefter following.

Henry the Awble, be the Grace of God, *King of England France and Ireland Defender of the Faith*, and of the *Kirk of England and also of Ireland* in the Eirht *Supreme Heid*, to all Men to quhom thir Presentis fall cum, Greting.

We let zow witt that we have nemmit deputid and auctoritid, and be thir Presentis do nomme depute and auctoritid oure richt trusty and weilbelovit Counsaillours the Lord *Whertons* Lord Wardane of our West Merchis forneat Scotland, and Sir *Robert Bours* Knyght Ordinarie Maister of our Requeits to comune and conclude with sic Commissionaris as sal be send to our Citee of Carlillie frome oure richt traifty and rytht weilbelovit Cousingis *Mathew Erle of Levenax* and *William Erle of Glencarne*, upon certane Articulis conteynyng the Weillis of baith the Realmis of Yngland and Scotland, according to sic Instruccionis as we have deliverit ane part to our said Counsaillours, signete with our Hand, promifand that quhatsumever thair sal do therein we will hold forme and stable, and so the samin in all thingis performyd and accomplacit accordingly.

In witness quhareof we have causit thir our Lettres to be maid Patentis.

Witnessing our self at *Westminster* the sex and twenty day of *Merche* the xxxv Zeir of our Reigne.

Upon the one Party,

And alisue the richt honorable *William Erle of Glencarne* beand present in persone at the making heirof, *Robert Bishop Elef of Caithnes* Brother to the richt honorable *Mathew Erle of Levenax*, as also *Thomas Bishop* and *How Cunningham* Commissionaris nemmit depute and auctoritid be vertew of ane

Commission maid under the Sella and *A.D. 1544.*
Signe Manuell of the saidis *Erles of Levenax and Glencarne* of the Tenour heirefter following. *36 Hen. 8.*

Be it kend till all Men be this present Lettres. we *Mathew Erle of Levenax* Lord *Derrule* *Esq.* at *supra citato* die *Aprilis*.

Of the uthir Party,

Witnessis, that alswel for the *Wels* *Quyete and Tranquillite* of the Realme of Scotlande, as also for the *Releif* *Preservation* and *Suirt* of the saidis *Erles of Levenax and Glencarne* and thair Friendis agens the *Malice* *Force* and *Powar* of the *Cardinall* and the *Erle of Arrane* thair *Adheranis* and *Confederatis* in the said Realme of Scotland, tending nocht only to the uthir *Rewin* and *Distruction* of the saidis *Erles of Levenax and Glencarne*, and diverse uthir Noble Men of the said Realme of Scotland, but also the extreme *Dissolation* and *Decaye* of the *Common* *Wels* *Strait* and *Policy* of the samin Realm of Scotland, it is condescendit accordit and agreit betuene the said Partys the day of the said heirof, in maner and forme as heirefter in Articulis sal be plany and expressly mentionat and declarit;

That is to say,

First, alswel the said *Erle of Glencarne* for himself, and the said *Bishop Elef*, as *Thomas Bishop* and *How Cunningham* Commissionaris for and in the name and behalf of the saidis *Erles of Levenax and Glencarne* do covenant agre and faithfullie Promise be thir Presentis, that the saidis *Erles of Levenax and Glencarne*, and ather of thame, fall to his and thair Powers caus the *Word of God* to be truelie taught and techit ameingis thame in thaire Cuntreis, as the mere and only *Foundatioun* from whens procedit all *Treucht* and *Honor*, and quhairby thair fall juge quho procedis with thame godlie and justlie, and quho abusit thame for thair awin *Provat* *Glorie* *Lucar* and *Purpose*.

Secondlie, the said *Erle of Glencarne*, the *Bishop Elef*, and the said Commissionaris in forme aforesaid, do covenant grant and faithfullie promise be thir Presentis, that the saidis *Erles of Levenax and Glencarne*, and ather of thame sal be and remane for ever perithe Friendis to the *Kingis said Majeste* his Hienes Realme of Yngland, and all uthiris his Gracis *Dominionis*, that noder thair the saidis *Erles of Levenax and Glencarne*, nor ather of thame fall heirefter ever pact consent nor agre to ony *Pacte* or *Leige* to be maid with ony private *Snaik*

A. D. 1544. Statit Potentair or uthir Persone private
36 Hm. 8. or publicke to the contrarie Iteir, and

that also the saidis *Erles of Levenax and Glencarne* and ather of thame fall from hence furth refuse abandone and renounce alsuete the Leigis maid in common between France and Scotland, as all sic uthir privat Pactis Covenantis and Promissis as the said *Erle* or any of thaim heirtofoir have maid, ather with the *Franch King*, or with any uthir Persone or Personis that may in any wise be prejudiciall to the *Kingis said most Royal Majeste*, his Hienes Realms or Dominions, and that also thai the saidis *Erles of Levenax and Glencarne*, and ather of thame, fall serve his *Majeste* by lyke Waigis as uthir his Gracis Subjectis do boitht aganis *Franch* and all uthir Nations and Personis quhatsoevir thai be.

Thridlis, the said *Erle of Glencarne*, the said *Bishop Eleit*, and the Commissionaris besoirsaid for the said *Erles of Levenax and Glencarne*, do in forme asoirsaid covenant and faithfullie promise, that thai the said *Erles of Levenax and Glencarne* and ather of thame fall diligentlie forsie and tak heid, that the *Kingis Majeste* prompt the young *Queen of Scotland* fall nocht be conveyit or stolin away: And also do als mekis as thai and ather of thame can or may to the utermost of thair poweris, to gett hir Persone in thair keeping, and therupon deliver hir furthwyth unto the *Kingis said Majeste* handis to be nieriist at his Hienes Order untill the Marriage quhilk his *Majeste* determynit between his Hienes Most Excellent *Prince Edward* his Gracis Sone and her Grace may tak effect.

Fourtilis, the said *Erle of Glencarne*, the said *Bishop Eleit*, and the forsaid Commissionaris for the said *Erles of Levenax and Glencarne* do in forme asoirsaid covenant grant and faithfullie promise, that thai and ather of thame fall aid help and assist the *Kingis said Majeste* with all thair Powar and Force, and all uthir Meynis thai can alswele for the wyynnyng and getting into his *Majestis* Possessioun of *Jedburg, Kells, Roxburg, Hume Castril, the Armetaige, the Mers, and Tevirdale*, as also for the siber and quyetie keeping of the samin to his *Majestis* Use, and from tyme to tyme wyth all thair said Powar indomage anoye and use as thair Innymeis all sic Personis quhatsoevir thai be without exception as fall at one tyme wyth Force and Powar, or be any uthir mene be aganis the *Kingis said Majeste* for the wyynnyng or quyetie kepyng of the said

Placis, or go about be any meynis to invade upon his *Majeste*. A. D. 1544.

36 Hm. 8. *Fiftilis*, the said *Erle of Glencarne*, the *Bishop Eleit*, and the Commissionaris forsaid for the said *Erles of Levenax and Glencarne* do in forme asoirsaid covenant, grant, agre and faithfullie promise, that thai the saidis *Erles of Levenax and Glencarne*, and ather of thame fall with all thair Force and Powar jone and cocure wyth the *Kingis said Majeste*, and do the utermost thai can or may to aid and help the *Kingis said Majeste* to be Directour and Protectour of the Realme of Scotland, and so fall use accepte and neme his *Majeste* Directour and Protectour of that Realme of Scotland, and in all thingis serve and obeye his *Royal Majeste* accordanlie.

And for the mour fair accomplishment and performance of all and singular the covenantis, Grantis, Agrementis, Promissis and Articulis asoirsaid, alsuete the said *Erle of Glencarne*, and *Thomas Bishop*, and *Hew Cunningham* as Commissionaris for the said *Erle of Levenax*, be vertw and auctorite of their Commission asoirsaid, has deliverit and laid in Hostaige to the *Kingis said Majeste* the said *Robert Bishop Eleit of Cathnes*, to remaneat his *Majestis* Commandiment for the fulfilling and performance of all and singular the forsaid Covenantis, Grantis, Agrementis, Promissis and Articulis upon the Party of the said *Erle of Levenax* to be performit done and accomplisit according as hirtfoir in thir Presentis be by the said *Bishop Eleit* and uthir the Commissionaris of the said *Erles of Levenax and Glencarne*, in his steid name and behalf covenant grantit agreit and promissid, as also the said *Robert Bishop Eleit of Cathnes* frele and voluntarie without ony Coertionn dois enter himself and become Hostaige and Plege unto the *Kingis said Majeste* for his said Brother the *Erle of Levenax*, and for the performance fulfilling and accomplishment of all and singular the Covenantis, Grantis, Agrementis and Promissis befor declarit, upon the party of the said *Erle of Levenax* to be performit done and accomplisit; and also the said *Erle of Glencarne* for his Partie dois by thir Presentis covenant grant and agre that *William Cunningham* Nenvoye to the said *Erle*, that is to say, Sone and Eire Apperand to *Alexander Lord of Kilmoryis* Sone and Are Apperand to the said *Erle of Glencarne*, now lying and being Hostaige and Plege to the *Kingis said Majeste* for the Entre and Ransone of the said *Erle*, being the Kingis

A. D. 1544. Kingis Hienes Prisoner, and all sic uthers Personis, as at this present be and remane in Hostage and Pledge unto the *Kingis said Majeste* for the said *Erle of Glenearne*, upon the caus and consideration afforsaid, fall also be remane and continew as Hostaigis and Plegis unto the *Kingis said Majeste*, and at his Gracis Commandment and Plefour for the said *Erle of Glenearne*, and the performance fulfilling and accomplisment of all and singular the afforsaid Covenantis, Grantis, Agrementis and Promis upon the partye of the said *Erle of Glenearne* to be performit done and accomplacit.

In considerationn of all quhilk the Premissis, the *Kingis said Royal Majeste* is contentit and plesit of his incomparable Bontie and Benivolence to extend his most graciuous Gudnes unto the saidis *Erles of Levenax and Glenearne*, in maner and forme following;

First, quhairas his *Majeste* to his Hienes greit and inestimable Chargis hes allrady send into Scotland ane mayn Army be Seis, and also two uther Armis allrady passit into the said Realme of Scotland be Land, efter like sorte to awoye and defeat be all the meynis thai can thair commone Inymeis, his said *Majestye* will furthwith with haill posseable gif speciall Charge and Commandment unto all his Hienes said Armis noth to do ony hurt or hindernefe to the said *Erles of Levenax and Glenearne*, or ather of thame, nor to devaillit ony thair Possessionis Landis or Dominionis by thame or ather of thame allrady possessit.

Secundlie, quhairas the said *Erle of Levenax* makis swite unto his *Majeste* for the Office of Governour of the said Realm of Scotland underneth his Hienes, his *Majeste* is contentit that his Hienes having first attenit into his awin moit graciuous handis the Directioun and Reule of the said Realm of Scotland, his *Majeste* than will grant the said *Erle of Levenax* the said Office under his Hienes, with certane sic uthers to be of Counsaile wyth the said *Erle* in the said Government, as the *Kingis said Majeste* fall appoynt; so as he the said *Erle of Levenax* do except the *Kyngis said Majeste* for the Directour and Protectour of the said Realm of Scotland, and do from tyme to tyme advertise his *Majeste* of all maters of wecht or importance occurrand within the samin; and also do on no wyis call or consent to the calling of ony Parliament, nor do ony Act contrarie to the commone Lawis and Ordour of that Realme, nor gif or

dispose ony thing that fall be confiskate or utherwyis greif to the Crown of that Realme of Scotland, without the *Kingis said Majeste* expres consent.

Thridlie, the *Kingis said Majeste* is plesit that the said *Erle of Levenax*, being onis establisht Governour under his Hienes as is afforsaid, fall have by his *Majesties* Assignment sic resonable Portiounis of the Rewennewis of the Crown of Scotland for the better Maintenance of his Estait as to the *Kingis said Majeste* fall be thought meit and convenient, with the Avile of the said *Erle of Levenax* and the rest of the Counsaile thair; forseing alwayis that thair be ane convenient Portioun therofer reservit for the maintenance of the *Town Quein* propert to the *Kingis said Majeste*, and also of the Chargis of the Governour and the Counsaile, to ly continewallie in sic place or placis for the Administration of Justice, as the *Kingis said Majeste* shall nemme and appoynt, and that also his Hienes fall have in his Gracis custodie and possession sic Haldis and Fortalicis as fall be thought necessarye to his *Majesty*, being the Directour and Protectour of the said Realme, for the stave of the Cuntre, and keeping the samin in gude ordour.

Fourtlie, quhairas the said *Erle of Levenax* have desyrid the *Kingis said Majeste* Favour for the maintenance of his Titule aganis the *Erle of Errane*, his moit graciuous Hienes is contentit that in caise he the said *Erle of Levenax* fall be and to towartis his *Majeste*, as in the Covenantis and Agrementis upoun his behalf maid befor as is expressid, and continew in the samin, in caise alswa that God suld dispose his Will of the said *young Quein*, his *Majeste* is Propert, leving behind hir non lisee, his Hienes than to aid the said *Erle of Levenax* aganis the said *Erle of Errane* quhan tyme fall so requyre.

Fiftlie, to the extent that the saidis *Erles of Levenax and Glenearne* fall the moir ernliste extende all thair Powaris and Succour for the accomplisment of all sic Covenantis Agrementis and Promis upon thair behalfis befor maid and declarit, the *Kingis said Majeste* is contentit of his bountowis Liberalite to gif furthwith unto the said *Erle of Glenearne* ane thousand Crownis, and so to continew in Pentioun the said *Erle of Levenax*, and he performing thair Covenantis and Promis above expressit.

And Finalie, quhairas the said *Erle of Levenax* allsue by his Secretary as utherwyis hesherto offir have maid suite unto

A.D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8. unto the *Kingis said Majeste* to have in Marriage my *Lady Margaret Douglas* his Majesties Neice, and now at this present this said Swite hes bene effions renewit on the behalf of the said *Erle of Levenax* by the said *Erle of Glencarne*, *Robert Bishop Elseth*, *Thomas Bishop*, and *How Cuninghame*; his Majesties moit gratius Pleiour therin is, that efter the said *Erle of Levenax* for his parted o accomplee performe and keip sic Covenantis Agrementis and Promissis as be befor declarit, and by him to be done and performit, and in his doyngis and proceedingis also fall use himself according to the *Kingis said Majestes* Expectation; that than gif thai the said *Lady Margaret Douglas* and the said *Erle of Levenax*, seying one the uther fall agre and wele lyke togidder for that purpos, his Majeste will not only agree to sic ordour tueching the said Marriage as fall be to the said *Erle* just contentationn; but also his Majeste will have sic fether considerationn of the said *Erle* gude Service towartis his Hienes as fal apertene.

And we the said *Lord Whortoun* and *Sir Robert Bowis* knyghtis, Commissiounaris asaffoir for the *Kingis* Moit Royall Majeste, do by thir Presentes covenant agre and promise on his Majestis behalf, be vertew of our said Commis-

A.D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8. sion, that his said Majeste fall do, performe, observe and keip all the afforsaid Covenantis and Agrementis befor mentionit to be performit and keip for his Majestis part, so that the said *Erle of Levenax* and *Glencarne* fall elyke wyis performe and keip sic Covenantis Agrementis and Promiss befor declarit and to be observit on thair partis.

In witnes quhairfo to the one Party of their Endenturis deliverit to the handis of the said *Lord Whortoun* and *Sir Robert Bowis*, to be presentit unto the *Kingis said Majeste*, the said *William Erle of Glencarne*, *Robert Bishop Elseth*, *Tho. Bishop* and *How Cuninghame* have set to thair Selis, and subscrivit thair Names: And to the uther part therof deliverit to the said *Erle of Glencarne*, *Tho. Bishop* and *How Cuninghame*, to the use of the said *Erle of Levenax* and *Glencarne*, the said *Lord Whortoun* and *Sir Robert Bowis* hes sett to thair Selis, and subscrivit thair Naines, the Day Zeir and Place abovesaid.

Wyllem Erle of Glencarne.
Robert Bishop of Cathnes.
Tho. Bishop.
How Cuninghame.

Sigillis ovalis.

De Officio, pro Litteris Dispensativis, Brevibus, Bullis & Facultatibus concessio.

A.D. 1544.
Pa. 36. H. 8.
p. 12. m. 18.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Cum Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes, quarum data est apud Westmonasterium x. die Aprilis, Anno Regni nostri vicefimo quinto, de Gratiâ nostrâ speciali, ac ex certâ Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, necnon juxta formam cujusdam Actûs in Parlamento nostro, inchoato tertio die Novembris Anno Regni nostri vicefimo primo, & abinde per diversas Prorogationes ad & usque quintumdecimum diem Januarii Anno Regni nostri vicefimo quinto prorogato & continuato, ac apud Westm. tunc teneto, editi & confecti, concernentia qualiter & quo modo Licentia, Dispensationes, Confirmationes, Facultates, Bullæ, & alia Brevia & Scripta, quæ a Curia Romanâ, ante confectionem Actûs prædicti, obtenta & concessa fuerunt, Auctoritate ejusdem Actûs infra hoc Regnum nostrum de cætero erunt obtenta & concessa,

2

A.D. 1544.
Dederimus & concesserimus dilecto Servienti nostro *Stephano Vaughan* Officiam Clerici in Cancellariâ nostrâ & Hæredum nostrorum, omnium & singulorum hujusmodi Confirmationum, Dispensationum, Licentiarum, Facultatum, ac aliorum Brevium & Scriptorum quorumcumque, cujuscumque; nominis generis seu naturæ fuerint, quæ in Curia Cancellariæ nostræ Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum, virtute & auctoritate Actûs prædicti, scribi vel inscribi seu irrotulari debebant & debent, ac ipsum *Stephanum Vaughan* Clericum in Cancellariâ nostrâ & Hæredum nostrorum omnium & singulorum prædictorum Confirmationum Dispensationum Licentiarum Facultatum, ac aliorum Brevium & Scriptorum quorumcumque; fecerimus ordinaverimus & constituerimus, ita quod nullus alius cum Scriptura Titulatione seu Irrotulatione prædictorum Confirmationum Dispensationum Licentiarum Facultatum, ac aliorum

A. D. 1544.
26 Hen. 8.

liorum hujusmodi Brevium & Scriptorum quorumcumque; seu eorum alicujus ullo modo se intromitteret, sed quod idem *Stephanus Vaughan* Clerici & Deputati sui omnia & singula hujusmodi Confirmationes, Dispensationes, Licentias, Facultates, ac alia Brevia & Scripta quæcumque scribere titulare & irrotulare deberent, juxta formam Actus prædicti, percipiendo Vadia & Feoda prout in eodem Actu continetur,

Habendum tenendum occupandum & gaudendum Officium prædictum præfato *Stephano Vaughan* per se, vel per sufficientem Deputatum suum sive Deputatos suos sufficientes, durante Vita ipsius *Stephani*, percipiendo annuatim in Officio prædicto in & pro Exercitio ejusdem pro termino Vitæ ipsius *Stephani* Vadia, Feoda, Commoditates, Emolumenta, ac alia Proficua quæcumque Clerico ejusdem Officii, pro Scriptura Irrotulamento & Titulatione omnium & singulorum hujusmodi Confirmationum, Dispensationum, Licentiarum, Facultatum, ac aliorum Brevium & Scriptorum quorumcumque, in Actu prædicto assignata & limitata, prout in eisdem Literis nostris Patentibus evidentiis apparet,

Quas quidem Literas Patentes, præfate *Stephano* de Officio prædicto factas, idem *Stephanus Vaughan* jam in voluntate existit nobis in Cancellariam nostram restituere cancellandas, eâ intentione quod Nos alias Literas nostras Patentes de Officio hujusmodi eidem *Stephano Vaughan* Armigero, ac dilecto nobis *Johanni Gruffyth* aliis *Vaughan* in formâ sequenti concedere dignaremur,

Sciatis igitur quod nos, præmissa considerantes, pro eo quod Literas Patentes prædictas dicto *Stephano Vaughan* in formâ prædictâ factas ad præfens cancellatas existunt, de Gratiâ nostrâ speciali, ac ex certâ Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, necnon juxta formam & tenorem Actus prædicti inde, ut præfertur, in dicto Parlamento nostro editi, dedimus & concessimus, ac per præfentes damus & concedimus præfatis *Stephano Vaughan* & *Johanni Gruffyth* aliis *Vaughan*, & eorum utrique, Officium Clerici in Cancellaria nostra & Hæredum nostrorum, omnium & singulorum hujusmodi Confirmationum, Dispensationum, Licentiarum, Facultatum, ac aliorum Brevium & Scriptorum quorumcumque cujuscumque nominis generis seu naturæ fuerint, quæ in Curia Cancellariæ nostræ Hæredum vel Suc-

cessorum nostrorum, virtute & auctoritate Actus prædicti scribi vel qualificari, titulari seu irrotulari debebant & debent, ac ipsos *Stephanum Vaughan* & *Johannem Gruffyth* aliis *Vaughan*, & eorum utrumque Clericos in Cancellaria nostra & Hæredum nostrorum omnium & singulorum prædictorum Confirmationum, Dispensationum, Licentiarum, Facultatum, ac aliorum Brevium & Scriptorum quorumcumque, facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præfentes, ita quod nullus alius cum Scriptura Titulatione seu Irrotulatione prædictorum Confirmationum, Dispensationum, Licentiarum, Facultatum, ac aliorum hujusmodi Brevium & Scriptorum quorumcumque, seu eorum alicujus, ullo modo se intromittat, sed quod idem *Stephanus Vaughan* & *Johannes Gruffyth* aliis *Vaughan*, aut eorum alter, Clerici & Deputati sui vel alterius eorum, omnia & singula hujusmodi Confirmationes, Dispensationes, Licentias, Facultates, ac alia Brevia & Scripta quæcumque, scribere titulare & irrotulare valeant debent & debebunt, valeatque debeat & debebit, juxta formam Actus prædicti percipiendo Vadia & Feoda pro eisdem prout in eodem Actu continetur,

Habendum tenendum occupandum & gaudendum Officium prædictum, præfatis *Stephano Vaughan* & *Johanni Gruffyth* aliis *Vaughan*, & eorum utrique, per se ipsos sive per alterum eorum aut per suos sive eorum alterius sufficientem Deputatum vel Deputatos sufficientes, pro termino Vitæ ipsorum *Stephani* & *Johannis* & eorum alterius diutius viventis, percipiendo annuatim in Officio prædicto in & pro Exercitio ejusdem, durante Vita eorundem *Stephani* & *Johannis* & eorum alterius diutius viventis, Vadia, Feoda, Commoditates, Emolumenta, ac alia Proficua quæcumque Clerico ejusdem Officii, pro Scriptura Irrotulamento & Irrotulatione omnium & singulorum hujusmodi Confirmationum, Dispensationum, Licentiarum, Facultatum, ac aliorum Brevium & Scriptorum quorumcumque, in Actu prædicto assignata & limitata;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo tertio die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

A.D. 1544.
35 Hen. 8.

De Regio Assensu pro Episcopo Roffensi.

A.D. 1544.
Fol. 36. H. 8.
p. 2. m. 41.

REX Reverendissimo in Christo Patri *Thome Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo* Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Roffensi, per Translationem Reverendi in Christo Patris *Nicholai Hebe* ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem ad Episcopatum Wigorniensem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesie Cathedralis Roffensis, Licentia a nobis primitus ad alium in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem eligendi petita pariter & obtenta, dilectum nobis in Christo *Henricum Holbeche* Sacre Theologie Professore in Episcopum & Pastorem Roffensem canonicè eligerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic

electæ, ad eorum humilimam Supplicationem, Regium nostrum adhibemus Favorem pariter & Assensum,

Propterea vobis præcipimus & mandamus quod quæ ad vestrum in hac parte Officium spectant ritè & debitè ac canonica formâ ac juxta Leges & Statuta Regni nostri exequamini cum favore.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo sexto die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Significavit pro Episcopo Roffensi.

A.D. 1544.
Ibid.

REX Reverendissimo in Christo Patri *Thome*, eadem Gratiâ, *Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius Angliæ Primati, Salutem.

Cum nuper vacante Sede Episcopali Roffensi, per Translationem Reverendi in Christo Patris *Nicholai Hebe* ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, ad humilem Supplicationem dilectorum nobis *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesie Cathedralis Roffensis, eisdem, per Literas nostras Patentes, licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum Loci prædicti & Pastorem, ac iidem *Decanus & Capitulum* prætextu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ dilectum nobis in Christo *Henricum Holbeche* Sacre Theologie Professore sibi eligerint in Episcopum & Pastorem, sicut per Literas suas Patentes communi Sigillo suo sigillatas Nobis inde directas plenius apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes eidem Electioni Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, & hoc vobis, tenore Præsentium, significamus,

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini firmiter vobis mandantes, quatenus præstatum *Henricum Holbeche* Roffensem Electum & Electionem prædictam confirmare, & eundem *Henricum Holbeche* in Episcopum Roffensem consecrare, ipsumque prout moris est Episcopalibus Insignis investire, cæteraque peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Statuti inde editi & provisi, velitis diligenter cum effectu.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo septimo die Maii.

De Potestate commissâ ad Trahandum cum Comite de Levenax.

A.D. 1544.
Fol. 36. H. 8.
p. 8. m. 51.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Fidelitate Circumspectione & Industria prædicti & fidelis Consilarii nostri *Thome Wriothesley Domini Wriothesley* Cancellarii nostri Angliæ, præcharissimi Consanguinei & Consilarii nostri *Caroli Ducis Suffolciæ* Magni Magistri

Hospitii nostri, & *Willielmi Pogett* Militis unius Primariorum Secretariorum nostrorum, plurimum confidentes,

Eosdem, ac eorum duos conjunctim & divisim, facimus, ordinamus, constituimus & deputamus nostros veros & indubitatos Oratores Procuratores & Commissarios generales & speciales,

Dantes,

A.D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

Dantes & Concedentes eisdem Commissariis Oratoribus sive Procuratoribus nostris, & eorum Duobus conjunctim & divisim, Potestatem generalem & Mandatum speciale, pro Nobis & Nomine nostro, cum Illustri ac Nobili Viro ac prædilecto Consanguineo nostro *Martho Levenaxe*, tam de & super Rebus Negotiis sive Causis quibuscumque Statum & Conditionem ipsius *Comitis*, ac Regimen Titulum seu Dignitatem Regni *Scotie*, quam de & super Matrimonio inter dictum *Comitem* ac Charissimam Neprem nostram *Margaretam* Illustrissimæ Principis & Charissimæ Sororis nostræ nuper *Reginæ Scotie* Filiam contrahendo, ac de & super Dote sive Dotulicio dictæ *Neptris* nostræ, ex Terris Possessionibus & Hæreditamentis dicti *Comitis* assignando & assignari faciendo & obtinendo, Ordinandi, ac de & super Limitatione Terrarum Possessionum & Hæreditamentorum per Nos dicto *Comiti* & *Nepri* nostræ Donandorum & Concedendorum, ac super aliis Causis & Negotiis quibuscumque, dictum *Comitem* aut Jura Possessiones sive Hæreditamenta sua quæcumq; qualitercumq; concernentibus, Tractandi Communicandi & Concludendi, Instrumentaque, Indenturas, Literas, & alia quæcumq; Scriptorum genera, pro Præmissorum meliori & firmiori obte-

variatione, Vice & Nomine nostris faciendi subscribendi & sigillandi, conscribiq; sigillari & conscribi per dictum *Comitem* Videnti & Obtinendi.

Et generaliter omnia alia & singula faciendi exercendi & expediendi quæ in aut circa Præmissa necessaria fuerint seu quomodolibet oportuna, etiam si Mandatum de se exigant magis speciale quam Præsentibus est expressum, cum talibus & hujusmodi Conditionibus & Pactis quæ dictis Commissariis nostris sive eorum Duobus conjunctim & divisim videbuntur necessaria, & quæ Nos faceremus aut facere possemus si personaliter interessemus.

Promittentes bonâ Fide & in Verbo Regio omnia & singula per dictos nostros Commissarios, sive eorum Duos conjunctim & divisim, Acta, Promissa, Capitulata sive Conclusa fuerint, Nos Rata & Grata perpetuo habituros, illaque omnia & singula per Literas nostras Patentis confirmaturos.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Fidem & Testimonium &c:

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* xxvi. Die Junii

Per ipsam Regem:

Indentura Comitis Levenax pro Deliberatione Castellæ & Territorii de Dumbrytyn ac Insule de Bute, cum aliis Terris infra Regnum Scotiæ.

A.D. 1544.
1. Augr.

THIS Indenture made, The xxvi. Daye of June in the Yere of our Lorde God Oon Thowland Five Hundreth Fortie and Foure, and of the moost Victorious Reign of our Sovereigne Lorde *Henry th'Eighth*, by the Grace of God, *King of England France and Irelande*, *Defensour of the Feithe*, and of the *Church of Englande and also of Irelande* in Earth the *Supreme Head*, the thirtieth and Six Yere,

Betwene the Right Honorable *Mathew Erle of Levenax* on th'One Partie, and the Right Honorable Sir *Thomas Wryothesley* Knight *Lorde Wryothesley* Lord Chancellor of England, *Charles Duke of Suffolke* Lorde Greate Maister of the Kingis Heignes moeste Honorable Household and President of his Majesties Counsaile, and Sir *William*

Paget Knight Oon of the Kingis Two Principal Secretaries, Commissioners sufficiently auctorised nominated and deputed by his Majestie for the things enlewing, on the other Partie,

Witneseth, That as well for the Weale Quyer and Tranquillite of the Realme of Scotland, as also for the Relief Preservation and Suertie of the said *Erle of Levenax* and his Frendes from the Malice Force and Powre of the *Cardinall* and th'*Erle of Arundell* their Adherentes and Confederates in the said Realme of Scotland, tendyng not only to th'utter Ruin and Destruction of the said *Erle of Levenax* his Frendes and other Noblemen of the said Realme of Scotlande, but also th'extremie Dissolution and Decay of the common Wealth State and Pollicie of the said Realme of Scotlande, it is Condescended Accorded

ded

A. D. 1544.
30 Dec. 8. ded and Agreed betwene the said Parties, the Day and Yere abovesaide in manour and fourme following;

That is to say,

First, the said Erle covenanteth concludeth and bindeth himself to hold firme and stable all and every Covenante Article and Clause whiche the Right Honourable William Erle of Glen-carne, Robert Elefz Bishop of Cathnes Brother to the said Erle of Levenax, Thomas Bishop and Hugh Cuninghame did covenante conclude and agree at the Citie of Carlisle, by an Indenture dated at the said Citie the xxii. daye of Maye in this present xxxvi. Yere of the Reigne of our said Sovereigne Lorde, for and in the name of the said Erle to be observed fulfilled and kept on his Behaulf; and doth also covenante that by this present Pacte and Covenante expressed in this Indenture, nothing (whereunto the said Erle is bounden by the said former Indenture) shall be diminished or in any wise prejudiced.

Item, the said Erle doth covenante that with all his Force to th'uttermoost of his Power he shall faithfully and truly Serve his Heighnes, as his good Servant and Subjecte in such force as his Majestie shall appoint, against all Princes, Estates, Powers and Potentates whatsoever they be that shall Impugne his Majesties Right Title and Auctorite in Scotlande, or shall in any wise or by any manner of means offende or interrupt his Heighnes, or any his Realmes and Domyons which his Majestie hath in Possession, or whereunto his Majestie hath any Title.

Item, the said Erle covenanteth to surrendre and frely give into his Majesties Handes the Castell and Territorie of Dumbratayn in Scotland, and bindeth himself by thiese Presentes to deliver or cause to be deliverid the same into the Possession of such Personne or Personnes, to th'use of his Majestie and his Heires, as it shall please his Heighnes to sende into Scotlande authorized by his Commission for the receyving of it.

Item, the said Erle covenanteth to surrendre and frely give and graunt unto his Heighnes, and to deliver for his Majesties behaulf, and to such as his Heighnes shall give Commission to receive the same, the holl list of Buie, with all the Proffites, Revenues and Commodities to the same belonging; and also to travayle and labour with all his Force and to th'uttermoost of his Powre for the Wyning of the Ca-

stell of Rosse in the said Island; and also deliver the said Castell to th'handes of suche Personne or Personnes to the Use of his Majestie as it shall please his Heighnes to send thither with Commission for receyving of the same.

Item, the said Erle covenanteth and bindeth himself by thiese Presentes, that whenne the King's Majestie, having the Direction of that Realme, shal have named and deputed him to be Governor of the same under his Heighnes, that thenne the said Erle shal never call any Parliament, nor do any Acte contrary to the Comon Lawe of that Realme, or of any other thing of great Importance or Moment, without Advise first given thereof to his Majestie and his Heighnes Consent first had for the same.

Item, the said Erle covenanteth and bindeth himself by thiese Presentes from henceforth to refuse, habandon and renounce all Pactes and Leages heretofore made to the contrarie hereof, both pryvately and in common, with any Prynce, Estate, Potentate or other Personne private or publicque, of his own Countreymen or others, and shal serve his Majestie against all Princes States and Potentates, without Exception or Clayme of Benefite or Privilege of Lawe, as his Heighnes shal command him.

Item, the said Erle covenanteth by thiese Presentes that he shall not onely diligently forsee and take heed as much as he canse, that his Majesties Procepte, be not stollen nor conveyed out of Scotlande, but also he shall travell to th'uttermoost of his Wit and Powre to get hir Parsonne into his ouse keeping, and so deliver hir fourthwith into his Heighnes Handes with all diligence possible, to be nourished and educated at his Majesties Ordre.

And where the said Erle hath made humble Sute unto his Majestie for the Mariage of his Heighnes Niece the Lady Margaret Douglasse, Forasmuch as it hath pleased his Heighnes for the good Opinion he hath conceived of the said Erles Faithfull and Loyall Affection to his Majestie, and upon an assured Hope that the said Mariage shall be an indissoluble Knot bande of the said Erles and his Posterities Loves towards his Heighnes and his mooste Noble Successors to graunt his Sute therein; the said Erle bindeth himself by thiese Presentes to endowe hir of and in thiese Parcellles of his Landes and Possessions in Scotlande hereafter enswewing,

A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

That is to say,
First, of and in the Landes of Glenfrinne Ballort and Anthinturleis, with all their appertanences lieng within the Erldome of Levenax, and Shredome of Dunbartone.

Secondely, of and in all and fundrie the Landes and Barrones of Cruikisfe, Yuchechinane, Craig of Neillston and Tarbowten, lieng within the Lordeshipp of Darnelie and Cheilome of Reutrell.

Thirdely, all and sundrye the Landes of Erere with all their Appurtenances lieng within the Sheldome of Perthir, all which Landes and Possessions the *said Erle* covenanteth and promifeth by thiese Presentes to be of the clere yerely Valour of *fyve hundred the Markes Sterling* over and above all Charges: And for a more ample Assurance of the *said Lands* to the *said Lady Margaret Douglas*, bindeth himself and his Heirs by thiese Presentes to doo all and every suche thing and thinges from tyme to tyme as shall be required by his *Majestie* or his Heignes Heyers or Succesours for the same, and promifeth also to fulfill all suche other Covenantes as in suche cases be amonges Prynces and great Personages comenly made and provided for, at the Will and Ordre of the Kinges Heighnes.

Item, the *Kinges Majestie* is pleased to allowe confirme and ratifie all and every Covenant, Agrement, Clause and Article, which of the parte of his Heighnes was covenanted promised and agreed by Sir *Thomas Wharton* Knight *Lorde Wharton*, and Sir *Robert Bowes* Knight, his *Majesties* Commiffioners in that behaulf, mentioned and conteyned in a Payer of Indentures, sealed with the Seales of the *said Lorde Wharton* and Sir *Robert Bowes*, and bearing Date at Carlille, the *forefayd xvii. of May* in the xxxvi. Yere of his Heighnes moost Noble Reigne.

Item, the *Kinges Majestie* is pleased, at th'umble Sute of the *said Erle*, and in consideration of the Premises, to graunt unto the *said Erle* the Mariage of his *Majesties* Niepce the *Lady Margaret Douglas*, and alwel for the Declaration of his *Majesties* specyall Favour Affection and singular Goodnes to the *said Lady Margaret* his Niepce, as also in Recompence of the Loffe, which the *said Erle* hath or shall susteyne in France by reason of this his Submission and Agrement with his *Majestie*, and in Recompence of such Commodities and Advantages as the *said Erle* had

of the *said Castell* and Territorie of *Dunbreton* and the Isle of *Bute* *forefayd*, to give unto him the *said Erle* and *Hir*, and toth' Byers of their two Bodies lawfully begotten, Landes and Possessions in the Realme of England to the clere yerely Value of *vi. M. viii. C. Markes Scottis*, which amounteth to *Seventene hundred the Markes Sterling*.

Item, forasmuch as by reason of his *Majestie* Army into France, the tyme is not now propice to send any notable Armye into Scotlande, his *Majestie* is pleased at his Charges to ayde the *said Erle* and other his good Frendes and Servantes in Scotland for two or thre Monthes with the Nombre of *fyve hundred Men* to be used at the Discreation of the *said Erle*, over and besides suche Men as his *Majestie* will addresse thither for the receiving and keeping of the *Castell* of *Dunbrytyn* *forefayd*.

Item, his *Majestie* is pleased that whenne his Heighnes shall have atteigned the Direction and Rule of the Realme of Scotlande, the *said Erle* shall be Governour under him, havinge suche other appoyntment by his Heignes to be of Counsaill with him in his Governement, as his *Majestie* shall name and thinke good: The *said Erle* to be bound also in this Article never to call a Parliament, nor doo any Acte contrarie to the Comon Lawe of that Realme, or of any other greate Importance or Moment, without Advise first geven thereof to his *Majestie*, and his Heighnes Consent had first for the same.

Item, his *Majestie* is pleased that whenne the *said Erle* of *Levenax* shall have th'Office of Government under his *Majestie* in *fourme* *forefayd*, he shall have suche Portion of the Revenues of the Crowne of that Realme for the Mayntenance of his Estate therein as may conveniently bepared, the Enterteigment of his Graces Proncept, and the ordinarie Fees of th'Officers of the Realme and Charges to be susteyned for the same reserved.

Item, where *George Striveling* of *Glorro*, now *Capitayn* of the *Castell* of *Dunbertyon*, havinge hertofore doon very feithfull good and very acceptable Service, as well to the *said Erle*, as to his Father, hath for some Recompence of his *said Service*, graunted unto him the keeping of the *said Castell* with certain other Commodities therunto belonging, his *Majestie* considering that he shall now leave his *said Office*, is pleased of his greate Clemency and Goodnes to give

A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.
give and graunt unto the said George Striveling con yerely Pention of One hundred Markes Sterling during his naturall Lief, unto suche tyme as he shal beadvanced by his Majesty or his Heighnes Heyers or Successours to Lands and Tenementes of the like yerely Valour clere above all Charges.

In witness wherof to th'on parte

of this Indenture, remayning with the A. D. 1544.
said Commissioners, the said Erle hath subscribed his Name, and set to his 36 Hen. 8.
Seale the Daye and Yere abovesaid.

Mathew Orle of Lewinss.

Sub Magno Sigillo predicti Comitiss de
Cera rubra pendente a duplixi caudâ
Pergamena.

De Restitutionibus Temporalium pro Episcopo Roffen.

A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.
A. 2. m. 24.

REX Escaetori suo in Comitatu Kantie, Salutem.
Cum Reverendissimus in Christo pater Thomas, Permissioe divinâ, Cantuariensis Archiepiscopus totius Angliæ Primas & Metropolitanus, vacante nuper Episcopatu Roffensi, per Translationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem ad Episcopatum Wigornensem,

Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Roffensis, Licentiâ nostrâ primitus petitâ pariter & obtentâ, dilectum Capellanum nostrum Henricum Holbeche nuper Episcopum Suffraganeum Bristolie, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem eligerint & nominaverint,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ selectæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem,

Confirmaverit,

Ac ipsum Henricum Holbeche Episcopum Roffensem consecraverit, ipsumque prout moris est Episcopalibus Insigniis investiverit, sicut per Literas ipsius Archiepiscopi nobis inde directas plenè liquet,

Nos, Confirmationem & Consecrationem illas acceptantes, Fidelitatem ipsius Electi & Confirmati, nobis pro Temporalibus Episcopatus Roffensis predicti debitam, cepimus, & Temporalia Episcopatus Roffensis predicti prout moris est restituimus eidem;

Et ideo tibi precipimus quod eidem A. D. 1544.
electo Temporalia predicta, cum pertinentiis in Balliva tuo, sine dilatione Liberes in forma predicta; salvo jure cujullibet.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium
tricesimo die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis in Comitatibus subscriptis, sub eadem Data; videlicet,

Escaetori Regis in Com. Suff.
Escaetori Regis in Com. Cantabr.
Escaetori Regis in Com. North.
Escaetori Regis in Com. Surr.

Et Mandatum est Militibus, Liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Roffensi predicto, quod eidem Electo, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum Roffensem predictum pertinent intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus &c.

Teste ut supra.

Pro Episcopo Roffen. de Concessione:

A. D. 1544.
Ibid. m. 39.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quod, certis Considerationibus nos specialiter moventibus, de gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa scientia & mero motu nostris, concessimus, & per Præsentes concedimus dilecto nobis in Christo Henrico Holbeche,

nuper Episcopo Suffraganeo Bristolie & A. D. 1544.
nunc autem Electo Roffensi Episcopo, Custodiam omnium Temporalium Episcopatus Roffensis cum Pertinentiis, ac omnia Exitus & Proventus eorundem, necnon quascunque Portiones, Pensiones, ac omnia & singula alia quæ ad Nos, per Translationem Nicolai Herle ultimi Epi-

A. D. 1544.
30 Hen. 8.

Episcopi Episcopatus Rossensis predicti, & ratione Vacationis ejusdem aliquo modo pertinentia, seu pertinere possunt aut debent in futuro,

Habendam & tenendam Custodiam predictam prefato *Henrico Holbeche* Executoribus & Assignatis suis, una cum Exitibus & Proventus predictis, a Festo Natalis Domini ultimo preterito, quamdiu Temporalia predicta & cetera premissa in Manibus nostris remanere aut existeret contigerint, una cum Feodis Militum, Escactis Terrarum & Tenementorum ac Honorum & Caltallorum quorumcumque,

Necnon Advocacionibus Ecclesiarum, Collegiorum, Decanatum, Prepositurarum, Capellarum, Cantuariarum, Archidiaconatum, Prebendarum, Hospitium, & aliorum Beneficiorum Ecclesiasticorum quorumcumque, absque Compoto seu aliquo alio Nobis vel Heredibus nostris pro Præmissis vel aliquo Præmissorum reddendo vel solvendo;

Et ulterius concessimus prefato *Henrico* plenariam Potestatem & Auctoritatem tenore Presentium omnia & singula hujusmodi Ecclesias, Collegia,

Preposituras, Decanatus, Capellas, Cantarias, Archidiaconatus, Prebendas, Hospitalia, & alia Beneficia Ecclesiastica quorumcumque, nobis ratione Vacationis predictæ pertinentia, cuicumque sibi placuerit, cum & quotiens vacaverint seu aliquod eorum vacaverit, ad sibi curam suam concedendi, conferendi, presentandi, sive donandi,

Et quoscumque Senescallos, Receptores, Ballivos, ac alios Officiarios quoscumque, & Officia quorumcumque; Episcopatum predicto pertinentia seu incumbencia, durante Vacacione predicta, assignandi, constituendi, faciendi & donandi absque Impetitione, Impedimento, perturbatione, seu gravamine Nostris vel Heredum nostrorum, Justiciariorum, Escacterum, Vicecomitum; Ballivorum seu aliorum Officiariorum seu Ministrorum nostrorum;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cuius &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Decano & Capitulo Ecclesie Cathedralis Lincoln.

A. D. 1544.
Fel. 16. H. 8.
p. 31. m. 11.

FOrasmuche as the aunciente Cathedral Church of the Citie of Lincoln,

By the Kinges most noble Progenitors, not only hath byn most substantiallye and beautifullie erected edified and buylded, but also con Bodie Polytike, by the Name of *Deane and Chapire* of the Cathedral Church of oure Ladye Saynt Marye of Lincoln, hath been byn hys sayde Progenitors ther incorporated and amply endowed with the temporal Possessions and other Revenues, as well for the Mayntenance repaying and adournyng of the said materiall Church, as for the Sustentation of the *Deane Canons* and other *Priests* and *Clerks* to syng and celebrate dayly divine Service in the same, and to the Honour of Almightye Gode,

Is now, by the greate and manyfold Charges, as well in and aboute the Reparation of the said Church, as by other dyverse Charges wherewith the said Possessions and Revenues be yerely charged and chargeable, so greatlye empoverished, that the said *Deane and Chapire* be not able to mayntaine the said Church, and dyvyne Service

therein as is aforesaid, onles they take awaye withdrawe and discharge themselves of the sustentation and necessarye syndyng of twelve poore Children in the said Church, called *Cherishes*, or of the more parte of them, which shulde not onlie be to the greate hynderance of the godlie Education of such poore Chylidren, but also to the decaye of the honorable dyvyne Service daylye doone and celebrate to God there;

The Kinges most Excellent *Majesty*, havinge noblesse respecte to the godlye Mayntenance and goode Contynuaunce thereof than any of his Noble Progenitores hath had, of his moste princely Liberalitie and goode Disposicion is pleased and contented, that where his Highnes at this present daye is lawefully seased in his Demeane as of Fee and in the Advowson and Patronage Rectorie and Parsonage of the Church of Strubbye in his Countie of Lyncolne; and of and in all maner of Dyssmes, Oblations, Glebe, Lands, and other Profits and Commodities to the said Rectorye belongyng and perteynyng, whiche came to his Handes and Possession, amongst other thinges,

K by

A. D. 1544.

A. D. 1544. by the Dissolution of the late *Monasterie*
or Priory of Markby in his saide Countie, that it be enacted ordeyned and established by his Highnes with Assent of the Lordes Spirituall and Temporall and of the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, and by th' Auctorite of the same, that the saide Advouſion, Patronage, Rectorye and Personage, Dyſmes, Tythes, Oblations, Glebe, Landes, and all other Hereditaments Proffits and Commodities, of what name qualitie sorte or condition soever they be, parte or parcell of the same Rectorye or in any wyſe apperteynyng belonging or to the same, by the Auctorite aforeſaide, actually and really to all intents and purposes shall be, and from henceforth demed and adjudged to be, to the saide *Dean and Chapter* of the Cathedrall Church of our Ladye Sanct Marye of Lincolne and to their Successours for ever, by what Name or Names soever they be incorporate,

To have holde and enjoye the same Rectory Personage and other the Premises, and every the Parte and Parcel thereof, to the saide *Dean and Chapter* and their Successours for ever, clearelie appropriate to them and in their own proper use, in as ample and large maner and forme as the *Prior* of the saide late *Priorie of Markby*, in the Right of his *Priorie*, had, held, possessed, occupied or enjoyed the same, before the Dissolution of the saide late *Monasterie of Markby*, and in as large maner as the same came or ought to have come to

the Kings Highnes handes, Withoute any maner of Rent, Tenth, or other thing in the name of any Tenth, or otherwise, at any tyme hereafter to be reserved yelded or payde to his *Majestie* his Heires and Successours, by the saide *Dean and Chapter* and their Successours, any Lawe, Statute, Custome, Usage, due Circumſtance in the Lawe of Appropriation requyſite, to the contrarye in any wyſe notwithstanding;

Saving to all and every Person and Persons, Bodies polike and corporat their Heires and Successours, and th' Heires and Successours of every of them, other then the Kings Highnes his Heires and Successours, all such Estate, Right, Title, Interest, Possession, Use, Reversion, Remayndre, Entree, Action, Sute, Condition, Leases, Fees, Annuities, Rents, Commones, Franchises, Liberties and all other Hereditaments, Proffits, Commodities and Advantages whatsoever: thai be, as they or any of them hath, have, might, ought or shuld be have had in or to the saide Advouſion, Patronage, Rectorye, and other the Premises with their Appurtenances or in or to any Parte or Parcel thereof, before the making of this present Acte, as if this present Acte had never byn had nor made, any thing in this Acte conteyned to the contrarye thereof notwithstanding.

Teste *Thomas Knight* Clerico Parliamentorum ultimo die Junii.

Per ipsum Regem.

Pro Servitio in Architectura & Musica

A. D. 1544.
 Jul. m. 30.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Scitis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii quod dilectus Serviens noster *Johannes de Padus* nobis in Architectura, ac aliis in re Musica inventis impendit ac impendere intendit,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præſentes damus & concedimus eidem *Johanni Vadium* sive Feodum *Duorum Solidorum Sterlingorum per diem*,

Habendum & annuatim percipiendum prefato *Johanni* dictum Vadium sive Feodum *Duorum Solidorum*, durante Beneplacito nostro, de Theſauro nostro ad Receptam Saccharii nostri, per manus Theſaurarii & Camerariorum no-

stroorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Pasche per æquales Portiones;

Et insuper sciatis quod, cum dictus *Johannes* nobis inservivit in dicta Arte a Festo Pasche quod erat in Anno Regni nostri tricesimo quarto, prout certam habemus notitiam, nos de uberiori Gratia nostra dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præſentes damus & concedimus eidem *Johanni* præſatum Feodum *Duorum Solidorum* per diem habendum & percipiendum eidem, a dicto Festo Pasche Nomine Regardi nostri;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.
 Warrantum

A. D. 1544.
 30 Junii 8.

A. D. 1544.
30 Hen. 6.A. D. 1544.
30 Hen. 6.

Warrantum ac Scedula Focalium & Vestimentorum.

By the Kingis Majestie our Sovereigne Lorde.

A. D. 1544.
Clau. 36.
H. 6. p. 2.
n. 17.

Heary the Eight, by the Grace of God, King of England France and Ireland Defender of the Faith and in Erth Supreme Hedd of the Church of England and also of Ireland, to our Chancellour and Thresaurer of our Courte of Augmentations, and to our Thresaurer of our Chamber, and the Mayster of our Jewellhouse, and to all other our Officers and Mynisters, Greeting.

We lett yow witt, that we have had and receyved of our Subiect and Servaunt *Syr Antony Scuteger* Knyght one of the Gentlemen of our Privie Chamber these Parcell of Plate, Jewells and other Ornaments here underwriten, whiche Plate, Jewells and Ornaments the seid *Syr Antony* had in his Custody, aswell of the Goods of the late Abbay of Seynt *Augustine* nygh our Citie of Cauntorbury, as of other Places delyvered to him by *Syr John Wylyams* then Maister of our Jewellhouse, of the whiche seid Plate, Jewells and Ornaments our Pleasure is that the seid *Syr Antony* shall be Discharged and Acquyted forever by this our Warrant sygned with our Hand.

Yoven at our Palace of *Westminster* the xx. Day of Apryll, in the xxxv. Yere of our Reigne.

First a Crose standing upon a Fote of Sylver and Gilt, with a Byrrall to put in the Sacrament,

One payre of Gilt Candellstyks,

One payre of Censours Gilt,

One Crosiare with the Staff all Gylt, One other Crosiar Gylt and the Staff of Iverye,

Two payr of litle Cruetts parcell Gilt,

One Ship for Frankyncece all Gilt,

One payre of litle Basons for an Alter Silver and Parcell Gilt,

Two Myrtours with Labells wherof the one is Gold the other Silver, the Gold Myrtare lakyng eight small Emeraldes in the Garnysishing of the Label, and one Stone with the Colett in the side, and the Sylver Myrtour lakyng divers Stones and one of the Toppes,

One paire of eigh Candellsticks Gilte and Enameled;

One Monstrance of Sylver and Gilte paved with foure Berrall Glasies,

One great Chalice with the Patent Gilt, and upon the Fote the Trinite Enameled, and the Ymage of our Lord holding his hande upon our Ladies Crowne on the Patent Enameled,

One Chalice all Gilt.

One Chalice Gilt with Jesus graven upon the Foot, and upon the Patent the Trynyte Enameled.

One great Gilt Chalice the Foot therof Garnysished with Skuchings and Enameled with divers Pictures and Flowres, and upon the Patent the Trynyte with the xii. Apostells Enameled sett aboute the Edges,

One paire of great Gilt Cruetts with Bollens, some Enameled, and other with Graven Ymages and Crownes upon the Cover,

One fayre Paxe Gilt with the Crucifixe *Marye* and *John* Enameled, and bordered with Flowres Enameled,

One Paxe Gilt with the Crucifixe *Marye* and *John* of Mother of Pearle, and bordered with Roses Gilt,

One standing Pyxe with Berrall, and in the mydest one pece of the Skull of *Seynt Etheldreda*,

One standing Pixe Gilt with a Throne enclosed and a Berrall,

Two Images all Gilt, one of Saynt *Augustyn*, the other of *King Etheldreda*.

One Monstrance for an Alter of Sylver, and Gilt with a Berrall like a Cupp in the mydest,

The Hedd of a Croser and one pece of the Staff,

One Spone Sylver for Frankyncece,

Two Bookes Gospellers covered with Sylver and Gilt, on the one side three Pontificall Ryngs of Gold, one with a Saphir, one other with an Amytas, and the thrid with a Toopas,

One other Pontificall of Silver and Gilt garnysished with Stones,

Two Gloves garnysished with Sylver and Gilt,

One Table with a Crucifixe, upon the Cover Sylver and Gilt, and within a Crose of Gold garnysished with *Pearles* and *Stones*,

One Vestiment Deacon and Subdeacon of Redd Sylk with Lyons of Gold, *Prior 40 s:*

One

A.D. 1544
30 Hen. 8.

One Cope of Redd Sylke with Ymages of Gold, *Price 40 s.*

One Vestment Deacon and Subdeacon of White Sylke enbrodered with Gold Images of Venice Gold, and one Cope to the same, *Price 53 s. 4 d.*

One Vestment of Turkey Satten Greene with Armes and Beestes of Gold Deacon and Subdeacon of Orenge Sylke and enbrodered with the same Work, *Price 26 s. 8 d.*

One Cope Deacon and Subdeacon with a Vestment to the same enbrodered with Gold Sylver and white Roses, *Price 40 s.*

Two Coopes Vestment Deacon and Subdeacon of White Damask with Angels and Croffes, Seynt George of Gold, with one Autercloth of the same, *Price 61.*

One Cope Vestment Deacon and Subdeacon of White Popyngays Gold and Sylver with Angels upon Wheles, *Price 53 s. 4 d.*

One Cope all enbrodered with Imagery, *Price 20 s.*

One Vestment Deacon and Subdeacon olde and worne of Purple Sylk enbrodered with Eagles Lyons and Floures of course Golde, *Price 20 s.*

One Cope all Images Olde, *Price 20.*

One Vestment Deacon and Subdeacon of Orenge Sylke with Images and Starres of course Gold, *Price 13 s. 4 d.*

One Vestment Deacon and Subdeacon with three Copes of Crymsyn Velvet enbrodered with white Lions, Velvet, and Fawcons of Gold, *Price 61.*

One Cope of Purple Velvet enbrodered with Floures Golde Venyce and a riche Orphares, *Price 50 s.*

One Auter Cloth of course Tapistery, *Price 13 s. 4 d.*

One Auter Cloth of Crymsyn Velvet with course Floures of Venyce Golde and Sylke, *Price 13 s. 4 d.*

One Cope Vestment Deacon and Subdeacon of Grene Sylk enbrodered with Vyne Leves Gold Venyce, *Price 40 s.*

The old Cope of White Damaske with Sonnes and Croffes enbrodered to the seid White Sute, *Price 26 s. 8 d.*

One Cope Vestment Deacon and Subdeacon of Blue Velvet enbrodered olde with the Apperell, *Price 40 s.*

Two Coopes of Blue Velvet with Sonnes, *Price 40 s.*

Two Corporas Cases, *Price 5 s.*

And Thre Payre of Sarcynett Curtyns for one Altar, *Price 13 s. 4 d.*

Summa total of all the Ornaments,

41 l. 8 s. 4 d.

A.D. 1544
30 Hen. 8.

Th'Eaventory of all such Ornaments Copes and Vestmentys as remayned in the Custodie of Syr Antony Scutleger Knyght Lord Depute of the Realme of Ireland, at the Right Majesties House at Canterbury not mete for his Gracys Use, Appoynted the xxxi. Daye of Marche, in the xxxv. Yere of his most Noble Reigne, by John Freeman Mayor of the Citey of Canterbury, William Coppen Alderman of the same Citeie, and Walter Traute of the same Citeie.

First, a Vestment Deacon and Subdeacon of Red Sylke with Lyons of Gold, 40 s.

Item, one Cope of Redde Sylke with Images of Golde, 40 s.

Item, one Vestment Deacon and Subdeacon of White Sylke enbrodered with Golde Images of Venyce Golde and a Cope of the same, 53 s. 4 d.

Item, one Vestment of Turkey Satten Grene, with Arms and Beists of Golde Deacon and Subdeacon of Orynge Sylke and enbrodered with the same Worke, 26 s. 8 d.

Item, one Cope Deacon and Subdeacon and a Vestment of the same enbrodered with Golde and Sylver and white Roses, 40 s.

Item, two Coopes Vestment Deacon and Subdeacon of white Damaske with Angells and Croffes Seynt George of Golde, with one Auter Cloth of the same, 61.

Item, one Cope Vestment Deacon and Subdeacon of White Popyngays Gold and Sylver with Angells upon Whiles, 53 s. 4 d.

Item, one Cope all inbrodered with Imagery, 20 s.

Item, one Vestment Deacon and Subdeacon Olde and Worne of Purple Sylk enbrodered with Eagles Lyons and Floures of course Gold, 20 s.

Item, one Cope all Images old, 20 s.

Item, one Vestment Deacon and Subdeacon of Orenge Sylk with Images and Sterres of course Gold, 13 s. 4 d.

Item, one Vestment Deacon and Subdeacon, with three Copes of Crymsyn Velvet enbrodered with white Lions, Velvet and Fawcons of Gold, 61.

Item, one Cope of Purple Velvet enbrodered with Floures Gold Venys and a rich Orfenas, 50 s.

Item, one Alter Cloth of course Tapistery, 13 s. 4 d.

Item, one Alter Cloth Crymsyn Velvet with course Floures of Venys Gold and Sylk, 13 s. 4 d.

Item,

A. D. 1544.
36. Hen. 8.
Item, one Cope Vestment Deacon and Subdeacon of Grene Silk embroidered with Vyne Leves Gold Venice, 60 s.

Item, the old Cope of White Damask with Sonnes and Croffes embroidered to the said White Sute, 26 s. 8 d.

Item, one Cope Vestment Deacon and Subdeacon of Blue Velvet embroidered old with th' Apperell, 40 s.

Item, two Copes of Blue Velvet with Sonnes, 40 s.

Item, two Corporas Cases, 5 s.

Item, three paire of Sarconet Cur-

tens for one Alter, 13 s. 4 d.

John Frimton.
Walter Troit.
William Copen.

A. D. 1544.
36. Hen. 8.

Et Memorandum quid secundo die Julii, Anno Regni Regis superscripti tricesimo sexto, Johannes Williams Miles totius curiam prefato Domino Rege in Cancellaria apud Westmonasterium, Et Receperit Warrantum predictum Et Scudalam eidem annexam, ac omnia Et singula in eisdem contenta in forma predicta.

Littere Dispensative ad Tenendum in Commendam.

A. D. 1544.
Pat. 36. Hen. 8.
p. 21. m. 9.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, utramque Potestatem Nobis a Deo traditam, Sacramentum videlicet & Ecclesiasticam, exercentes, Motu proprio, ac ex certa Scientia nostra Concessimus & Licentiam Dedimus, ac per Praesentes Concedimus & Licentiam Damus Dilecto Nobis in Christo Henrico Holbeche, nunc in Rossensem Episcopatum rite & legitime Electo, quod idem Henricus, a Festo Apostolorum Philippi & Jacobi ultimo praeterito ante Datam Praesentium, usque in & ad idem Festum quod erit in Anno Domini Millesimo Quingentesimo Quinquagesimo, Vicariam de Bromysgrove cum Capella de Norton Regis annexa, quam modò obtinet seu possidet, una cum suis Juribus Jurisdictionibus & Pertinentiis universis, cujuscumque etiam Taxae seu Valoris annui illius Episcopatus Fructus Redditus & Proventus exstant, in Commendam, non obstante dicti Episcopatus Rossensis susceptione & Administratione, illius quoque Vicariae, ac etiam Episcopatus predicti Fructus Redditus & Proventus percipere, atque in suum & suorum Usum & Utilitatem convertere & applicare, libere & licite valeat & possit, absque Impedimento Nostri vel Haereditum &

Successorum nostrorum, aut aliorum quorumcumque aequaliter; A. D. 1544.

Ordinationibus aut Constitutionibus Ecclesiasticis, necnon Actibus sive Statutis in Parliamentis nostris quomodolibet editis, seu impostis edendis in contrarium faciendis, non obstantibus quibuscumque;

Et quod etiam non obstante quod expressa ac de verbo in verbum mentio hujusmodi Ordinationum Constitutionum & Statutorum, ac etiam veri annui Valoris, Fructus, Redditus, & Proventus ejusdem Vicariae, Capellae annexae, & Episcopatus, aliorumque Donorum seu Concessionum praedictorum seu concessorum, necnon Praemissorum certitudo hic facta non existat, aut aliquibus aliis Rebus Causis seu Materis non obstantibus quibuscumque, quae omnia pro expressis, ad omnem Juris effectum, atque in maximum dicti Henrici Commodum & Beneficium ad Praemissa, haberi volumus.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium quinto Die Julii.

Per ipsam Regem.

Carta Comitiss Lynox de Indigenatione.

A. D. 1544.
Pat. 36. Hen. 8.
p. 30. m. 36.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mere Motu nostris, Concessimus ac per Praesentes Concedimus, pro Nobis & Haereditibus nostris quantum in Nobis

est, Praedilecto Consanguineo nostro Mathaeo Comiti Lynox, quod Ipse de carcere ad totam Vitam suam sit Indigena & Ligeus noster & Haereditum nostrorum, & quod Ipse in omnibus tractetur, reputetur, habeatur, teneatur & gubernetur tanquam fidelis Ligeus noster infra Reg-

A. D. 1544.

L. num

A.D. 1544.
36. l. m. 8.

num nostrum Angliæ oriundas, & non aliter nec alio modo, ac quod *idem Comes* omnes & omnimodas Actiones Sectas & Querelas cujuscumque sint generis, in quibuscumque Curis Locis & Jurisdictionibus nostris, habere & exercere, eisque uti & gaudere, ac eas in eisdem placitare & implacitari, respondere & responderi, defendere & defendi possit & valeat, in omnibus & per omnia sicut aliquis fidelis Ligeus noster in dicto Regno nostro Angliæ oriundas;

Et insuper quod dictus *Comes* Terras, Tenementa, Redditus, Reversiones, Servitia, & Possessiones, ac alia Hereditamenta quæcumque, infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ & alia Domina nostra perquirere, recipere, capere, habere, tenere, emere & possidere, necnon eis uti & gaudere, eaque dare, vendere, alienare, concedere & legare cuicumque Personæ live quibuscumque Personis sibi placuerit ad libitum suum possit & valeat licite & impunè.

Et quod *idem Comes* de cætero insuturum, colore seu vigore alicujus Statuti Ordinationis vel Concessionis factorum aut fiendorum, non artetur teneatur seu compellatur ad solvendum, dandum faciendum vel supportandum Nobis vel alicui Hæredum nostrorum seu cuicumque alii, alia Taxa Tallagia, seu alia Onera quæcumque pro Bonis, Terris, Tenementis five Personis suis, præterquam talia & tanta qualia & quanta alii fideles Ligei nostri infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ oriundi, pro Bonis, Terris, Tenementis seu Personis suis solvunt, dant, faciunt vel supportant, aut solvere, dare, facere vel supportare communiter consueverunt & teneantur,

sed quod *prædictus Comes* habere & possidere valeat omnes & omnimodas Libertates, Franchisias, Jurisdictiones, & Privilegia quæcumque, eisque uti & gaudere possit infra dictum Regnum nostrum & Jurisdictiones nostras adeo libere quietè integrè & pacifice sicut ceteri fideles Ligei nostri, infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ nati, habere, possidere, uti & gaudere debeant, absque perturbatione, molestatione, inquietatione, impetitione, impedimento, vexatione, calumpnia, seu gravamine nostri vel Hæredum nostrorum, Justiciariorum, Elcætorum, Vicecomitum, quocumque, aut aliorum Officiariorum seu Ministrorum nostrorum vel Hæredum nostrorum quorumcumque; ali- quibus Statutis, Ordinationibus, Actibus, Provisionibus seu Proclamationibus in contrarium ante hæc tempora factis, ordinatis, provisus seu proclamatis, aut eo quod *prædictus Comes* Extraneus fuit oriundas, aut aliquà aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quæcumque in aliquo non obstantibus;

Provisio semper quod *idem Comes* ad omnes & singulas Ordinationes, Actus, & Statuta hujus Regni nostri Angliæ, tam edita quam imposterum edenda, teneatur & obediens sit, & quod Homagium ligeum Nobis faciat, ac Lozum & Scottum, prout alii qui Fideles Ligei nostri sint faciunt & contribuant, faciat & contribuat ut est iustum.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* sexto die Julii.

Per ipsum Regem.

Pro Secretario prædicti Comitiss, de Indignatione.

A.D. 1544.
36. l. m. 35.

REX Omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, Concessimus ac per Præsentes Concedimus, pro Nobis & Hæredibus nostris quantum in nobis est, *Thomas Bishop* Armigero Secretario Prædicti Consanguinei nostri *Mathei Comitiss Lynox*, quod Ipse de cætero ad totam Vitam suam sit Indigena & Ligeus noster & Hæredum nostrorum; & quod Ipse in omnibus tractetur, reputetur, habeatur, teneatur & gubernetur tanquam fidelis Ligeus noster infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ oriundas, & non aliter nec alio modo, ac quod *idem*

Thomas omnes & omnimodas Actiones Sectas & Querelas cujuscumque sint generis, in quibuscumque Curis Locis & Jurisdictionibus nostris, habere & exercere, eisque uti & gaudere, ac eas in eisdem placitare & implacitari, respondere & responderi, defendere & defendi possit & valeat, in omnibus & per omnia sicut aliquis fidelis Ligeus noster in dicto Regno nostro Angliæ oriundas,

Et insuper, quod dictus *Thomas* Terras, Tenementa, Redditus, Reversiones, Servitia, & Possessiones, ac alia Hereditamenta quæcumque, infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ & alia Domina nostra, perquirere, recipere, capere, habere, tenere, emere & possidere, nec-

A.D. 1544.
36. l. m. 35.

A. D. 1544. non eis uti & gaudere, eaq; dare, vendere, alienare, concedere & legare cuicumq; Personæ sive quibuscumq; Personis ubi placuerit libitum suum possit & valat licitè & impunè,

30 Hen. 8.

Et quid idem *Thomas* de cætero in futurum, colore seu vigore alicujus Statuti Ordinationis vel Concessionis factorum aut fiendorum, non artetur, teneatur seu compellatur ad solvendum, dandum, faciendum vel supportandum nobis vel alicui Hæredum nostrorum, seu cuicumque alii, alia Taxa, Tallagia seu alia Onera quæcumque, pro Bonis, Terris, Tenementis sive Personis suis, præterquam talia & tanta qualia & quanta alii fideles Ligei nostri infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ oriundi, pro Bonis, Terris, Tenementis, seu Personis suis solvunt, dant, faciunt, vel supportant, aut solvere, dare, facere, vel supportare communiter consueverunt & teneantur, sed quod *dictus Thomas* habere & possidere valeat omnes & omnimodas Libertates, Franchisias, Jurisdictiones & Privilegia quæcumque, eisq; uti & gaudere possit, infra dictum Regnum nostrum & Jurisdictiones nostras, adeo libere quietè integrè & pacifice sicut cæteri fideles Ligei nostri,

infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ nati, habere, possidere, uti & gaudere debeant, absq; perturbatione, molestatione, inquietatione, impetitione, impedimento, vexatione, calumpnia, seu gravamine nostri vel Hæredum nostrorum, Justiciariorum, Efficætorum, Vicecomitum quocumque, aut aliorum Officiariorum seu Ministrorum nostrorum vel Hæredum nostrorum quorumcumque, aliquibus Statutis, Ordinationibus, Actibus, Provisionibus, seu Proclamationibus in contrarium ante hæc tempora factis, ordinatis, provisus, seu proclamatis in aliquo non obstantibus;

A. D. 1544.
30 Hen. 8.

Provisio semper quod idem *Thomas* ad omnes & singulas Ordinationes, Actus & Statuta hujus Regni nostri Angliæ, jam edita quàm impoliterum edenda, teneatur & obediens sit, & quod Homagium Ligeum nobis faciat, ac Locum & Scærum, prout alii qui fideles Ligei nostri sint faciant & contribuunt, ut est iustum.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* sexto die Junii.

Per ipsum Regem.

Pro Domina Katerina Regina Angliæ, de regentia commissa.

A. D. 1544.
Jun. 30. H. 8.
p. 8. m. 51.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum Nos, divina auxiliante Gratia, statuerimus, primo quoque tempore, ex hoc nostro Regno Angliæ descendentes Marecum Exercitu nostro Regali trahere, & cum dicto nostro Exercitu hostiliter invadere Terras & Dominia *Regis Francorum*, tam in Gratiâ & publicum Commodum & Beneficium totius Religionis Christianæ, in cujus insigne Præjudicium cum *Turcis* artissimo Fodere se conjunxerit, tam pro Recuperatione Tituli & Juris nostri in Regnum Franciæ, quod dictus *Rex* injuste jamdiu a nobis detinuerit,

Sciatis quod Nos,

Volentes & providentes quod in Absentia nostra Regna nostra Angliæ & Hib. ac Principatus Walliæ, ac Subditi nostri eorumdem, in omnibus & per omnia teneantur & defendantur, ac benè & rectè gubernentur & ordinentur,

Præcelsissimam Dominam *Katerinam* Consortem nostram, *Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ, Reginam*, de cujus Honore, Præstantia, Prudentia, Circumspectione, Providentia & Fidelitate summe

confidimus, *Generalem Rectoricem & Gubernatricem* dictorum Regnorum nostrorum & Principatus ac Subditorum nostrorum eorumdem, dum sic in remotis egerimus, vel donec aliud inde duxerimus ordinandum, constituimus & ordinamus per Præsentes,

A. D. 1544.

Volumus etiam & firmiter mandamus prædictis & fidelibus Consiliariis nostris,

Reverendissimo in Christo *Thoma Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitanæ,

Egregio Viro *Thoma Wriothesley* Militi *Dominæ Wriothesley* Cancellario nostro Angliæ,

Carissimo Consanguineo nostro *Edwardo Comiti Hertfordiæ* Magnæ Camerario nostro Angliæ,

Reverendo in Christo Patri *Thoma Episcopo Westmonasteriensi*,

Et dilecto & fideli Consiliario nostro *Willielmo Peter* Militi uni Primariorum Secretariorum nostrorum,

Quod ipsi *præfata Regina*, tanquam *Generali Rectorici & Gubernatrici prædictæ*, in omnibus & per omnia assistant, eidemque *Reginæ* bonis & sanis Consiliis

liis

A.D. 1544.
30 Hen. 8.

liis quotienscumque & quodcumque
opus fuerit realiter & cum effectu in-
tendant consulere & auxiliantur;

Damus etiam universis & singulis Ar-
chiepiscopis, Episcopis, Comitibus, Ba-
ronibus, Militibus, Majoribus & Gubernatoribus Civitatum, Villarum, Burgorum & Oppidorum, ac Communitatibus, Vicecomitibus, liberis Hominibus, Ballivis, Constabulariis, Præpositis, Ministris, ac omnibus aliis Ligis Subditis & Fidelibus nostris quibuscumque, tenore Præsentium, firmiter in mandatis, quod eidem Regine, tanquam Generali Reſtrici & Gubernatrici prædictæ, in omnibus & per omnia pareant & obediant:

Damus insuper eidem Generali Reſtrici & Gubernatrici plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem, cum consensu præfatorum Consiliariorum nostrorum, vel majoris partis eorumdem, omnes & singulos Subditos nostros magis aptos & idoneos pro Tuitione & Defensione dicti Regni nostri Angliæ & Principatus Walliæ, & Personæ suæ, de tempore in tempus, quotiens & quando eidem Generali Reſtrici & Gubernatrici & dicto Concilio nostro videbitur necessarium & oportunitatem, convocandi conveniendi & congregandi, eôsq; arralandi, & in Armis modo guerrino ponendi præparandi & ducendi, & sic fieri faciendi & mandandi, ac quoscumque Hostes, Inimicos, & alios Rebelles nostros, si qui fuerint, in Absentia nostra debellandi, expugnandi, vincendi & destruendi, contradicentes & renuentes, melioribus vis modis & mediis quibus poterit, ad ea omnia & singula faciendâ & exequenda, compellendi cogendi & urgendi, & quod hujusmodi Armatæ & Exercitus, si quis levatus fuerit in Absentia nostra, præfata Generalis Reſtrici & Gubernatrici, prædictum Consanguineum nostrum Edwardum Comitem Hertfordiæ Ductorem & Principalem Capitaneum & Gubernatorem, ac Locumtenentem ipsius Generalis Reſtrici & Gubernatrici Armatæ & Exercitus hujusmodi, sub

Literis Patentibus Magno Sigillo nostro A.D. 1544.
figillandis, ordinare facere & constituere possit: 30 Hen. 8.

Dantes insuper & concedentes præfate Regine Generali Reſtrici & Gubernatrici, pro Tuitione & Defensione Regnorum & Principatus nostrorum, & Personæ suæ prædictæ, ac aliis Causis quibuscumque, Auctoritatem & Facultatem per Præfentes, cum consensu prædictorum Consiliariorum nostrorum vel majoris partis eorumdem, Theſaurario Camere nostræ, Theſaurario Curie Augmentationum Reventionum Coronæ nostræ, ac Theſaurario Curie Primorum Fructuum & Decimarum, per Literas Manu ejusdem Regine signatas, totiens quotiens eidem Regine necessarium visum fuerit, cuicumque Personæ sive quibuscumque Personis per eandem Reginam nominandis appunctuandis & limitandis, tot & tantas Pecuniarum Summas de Theſauro nostro in custodia dictorum separatim Theſaurariorum nostrorum existente, quot & quantas eandem Regina per Literas suas prædictas, præfatis Theſaurariis seu eorum alicui directas constare fecerit, de tempore in tempus Solutiones realiter & cum effectu facere jubendi atq; mandandi;

Concedentes insuper præfate Regine Auctoritatem & Facultatem, cum consensu præfatorum Consiliariorum nostrorum vel majoris partis eorumdem, Scripta, quæcumque in Absentia nostra de tempore in tempus, nomine nostro, sub Magno Sigillo nostro figillari & fieri præcipiendi & mandandi, & quod Literæ ejusdem Regine Manu sua signatæ erunt de tempore in tempus, Cancellario nostro Angliæ, sufficiens Warrantum ad hujusmodi Scripta sub Magno Sigillo nostro figillandum & figillari faciendum.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium nono Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo,

Super Guerra Francia, de Potestate commissa.

A.D. 1544.
Pat. 36. H.8.
p. 8. m. 37.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, De Fidelitate, Prudentia, Strenuitate & Industria, Diligentiaq; & Experientia, ac Integritate præclarissimi Consanguinei & Consilarii nostri Thomas Ducis Norfolciæ Theſaurarii & Co-

mis Mareſcalli Angliæ, Prænobilitq; A.D. 1544.
Ordinis nostri Garterii Militis plurimum confidentes, 30 Hen. 8.

Eandem Ducem Capitaneum nostrum Principalem de le Rœnorme, ac Locumtenentem nostrum Generalem, Ducemque Primarium & Gubernatorem totius Exercitus & Armatæ nostræ Regis de le l'onard

A. D. 1544. *Venerabilis Rerum*, usq; ad Adventum
nostrum, vel in Absentia nostra (favente
36 Hen. 8. Altissimo) ad & versus Partes Exte-
ras contra Francos Inimicos nostros

professorum, ac omnium & singulo-
rum Capitaneorum, Vicecapitaneorum
& Locatenentium, Baronum, Baro-
nettorum, Dominorum, Nobilium,
Hominum ad Arma, Armatorum, E-
quitum, Pedum, Sagittariorum, &
aliorum quorumcumque in Exercitu
nostro prædicto retentorum & retinen-
dorum, assignamus constituimus &
deputamus per Præsentes,

Dantes & concedentes *eidem Duci*,
tenore Præsentium, in Absentia nostra
prædicta, Potestatem omnes & singulos
Ligeos & Subditos nostros in armata
prædicta sibi commissos, in Resistenti-
am & Debellationem Francorum & ali-
orum eis Adherentium ducendi & duci
faciendi, necnon Terram Franciæ,
cum dictis Subditis nostris arraiatis,
prout opus fuerit invadendi, intrandi,
conducendi & Gubernandi, & cum
Francis illis pugnandi & eos debellandi,
& dictos Subditos nostros in Invasione
& Conductione illa regendi;

Dantesq; præterea & concedentes *ei-
dem Duci*, in Absentia nostra prædicta,
Potestatem & Auctoritatem quoscumq;
in Armata & Exercitu prædictis sibi
commissos, juxta sanam in hac parte
Discretionem suam, exigentibus eorum
meritis, eos honorandi, & propter Vir-
tutem strenuq; nancitam Reipublicæ
operam nobilitandi, eisdemque meri-
torum Insignia, id est Arma, dandi &
assignandi, Nobiles quoque, atque sic
Nobilitati, Ordine Militari decorandi
ac insigniendi,

Necnon omnes & singulos Vicecapitaneos,
Locatenentes, Barones, Baro-
nettos, Dominosq; atq; Nobiles, Mi-
lites, Magistros, Homines ad Arma,
Armatores, Equites, Pedites, Sagittarios, &
alios quoscumque in Exercitu & Ar-
mata nostra prædicta congregandi, du-
cendi, regendi & gubernandi,

Ac etiam audiendi Causas & Que-
relas omnium & singulorum, de his,
quæ ad Officium nostrum Locatenentis
Generalis Ducisque Primarii & Princi-
palis Capitanei & Gubernatoris, no-
bis absentibus, tangunt,

Ac etiam, *Marescallo* ejusq; Deputato A. D. 1544.
dicti Exercitus & Armate nostræ ab-
36 Hen. 8. sentibus, cognoscendi in aliis Causis
quibuscumque infra Exercitum & Ar-
matam prædictam, per Terram emer-
gentibus,

Necnon Ordinationes & Statuta, pro
fano & bono Regimine Exercitus &
Armate prædictæ, ordinandi statuendi
& stabiliendi, & superinde Proclama-
tiones faciendi, debitæque Executioni
demandandi,

Ac quoscumq; infra Exercitum &
Armatam prædictam Delinquentes &
Contravenientes castigandi & incarce-
randi, atque Incarceratos solvendi &
deliberandi,

Necnon quascumq; Causas crimina-
les per *eandem Ducem* tam Vite quam
Membrorum mutilatione, ac de morte
Hominis, quam alias Causas Contra-
ctus & Querelas omnium & singulorum
de Exercitu & Armata prædicta exi-
stentium & futurorum, in absentia di-
cti Marescalli ejusque Deputato, au-
diendi & terminandi,

Necnon salvos Conductus generales
& speciales ubiq; locorum per Terram,
quibuscumque Personis ex causis *eandem
Ducem* specialiter moventibus, per
suas Literas sub Sigillo suo conficiendas
de tempore in tempus quotiens &
quando sibi placuerit permittendi con-
cedendi & donandi,

Cæteraque faciendi & perimplendi
quæ pro bono Regimine Exercitus &
Armate prædictæ, juxta sanam Discre-
tionem suam fuerit faciendum;

Damus autem universis & singulis
Vicecapitaneis, Locatenentibus, Baro-
nibus, Baronettis, Dominis, Nobilibus,
Militibus, Homines ad arma, Arma-
tis, Equitibus, Pedibus, Sagittariis &
aliis quibuscumq; in Exercitu & Ar-
mata nostra prædicta retentis & retinendis,
tenore Præsentium, firmiter in manda-
tis quod *eidem Duci* nostro Locatenenti
Generali in Executione Præmissorum,
de tempore in tempus prout opus fue-
rit, intendentes sint auxilantes & obe-
dientes in omnibus, prout decet.

In cujus &c.

Teste

Per ipsam Regem.

Pro Johanne Domino Russell de potestate commissa.

A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

REX prædicto & fidei Con-
siliario suo Johanni Russell
Militi Domino Russell Privati

Sigilli sui Custodi, Prænobilibq; Ordini A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8. nis sui Garterii Militi, Salutem.
Sciatis quod Nos,

M

Do

A. D. 1544.
30 Hen. 8.

De vestri Fidelitate, Prudentia, Sere-
nitate & Industria, Diligentiaque &
Experientia, ac Integritate plurimum
confidentes,

Assignavimus vos, in Absentia no-
stra, nostrum CAPITANEUM GENERA-
LEM de le *Vonard* Armate nostre Regie
versus partes Francie,

Ac vobis Potestatem & Auctoritatem
tenore Præsentium damus & commit-
timus, omnes & singulos Ligeos &
Subditos nostros in Armata prædicta
vobis commissos, in Resistentiam &
Debellationem Francorum & aliorum
eis Adherentium, ducendi & duci fa-
ciendi,

Necnon Terram Francie, cum dictis
Subditis nostris arraiatis, prout opus
fuerit invadendi, intrandi, conducendi
& gubernandi, & cum Francis illis pug-
nandi & eos debellandi, & dictos Sub-
ditos nostros in Invasione & Conductione
illa regendi,

Necnon audiendi Causas & Querelas
omnium & singulorum de hiis quæ, ad
Officium Principalis Capitanei & Gu-
bernatoris de le nostro *Vonard* prædicto,
Nobis absentibus, tangunt, necnon
Ordinationes & Statuta pro sano & bo-
no Regimine Exercitus & Armate
nostre de le *Vonard* prædictæ ordinandi
& statuendi & stabiliendi, & super-
inde Proclamationes faciendi, debi-

teque Executioni demandandi,

Ac quoscunque infra Exercitum &
Armata prædictam Delinquentes &
Contravenientes castigandi & incarce-
randi, atque Incarceratos solvendi &
deliberandi,

Ceteraque faciendi & perimplendi
quæ, pro bono Regimine Exercitus
& Armate nostre de le *Vonard* prædi-
ctæ, juxta sanam Discretionem vestram
fuerit facienda;

Et ideo vobis mandamus quod circa
præmissa diligenter intendatis, ac ea
faciatis & expleatis cum effectu:

Damus autem universis & singulis
Capitanis, Vicecapitanis, Locatenen-
tibus, Baronibus, Baronettis, Dominis,
Nobilibus, Militibus, Hominibus ad
arma, Armatis, Equitibus, Pedibus,
Sagittariis & aliis quibuscunque, in Ex-
ercitu & Armata nostra prædicta re-
tentis & retinendis, tenore Præsentium,
firmiter in mandatis, quod eidem *Dominio Russell* nostro Capitaneo Generali,
in Executione Præmissorum prout opus
fuerit, intendentes sint auxiliares &
obedientes in omnibus prout decet.

In cujus &c.

Teste ut supra.

Per ipsum Regem.

Pro Carolo Duce Suffolciæ de potestate commissæ.

A. D. 1544.
Ibid.

REX Præcharissimo Consanguineo & Consiliario suo *Carolo Duci Suffolciæ* Domino Præ-
sidenti Concilii sui, ac Magno
Magistro & Senescallo Hospitii sui,
Prænobilitate Ordinis sui Garterii Mi-
liti, Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,

De vestri Fidelitate, Prudentia, Sere-
nitate & Industria, Diligentiaque &
Experientia, ac Integritate plurimum
confidentes, assignavimus vos, in ab-
sentia nostra, nostrum CAPITANEUM
GENERALEM de le nostro *Middelmar*

Armæ nostre Regie versus partes A. D. 1544.
Francie,

Ac vobis Potestatem & Auctoritatem,
tenore Præsentium, damus & commit-
timus, omnes & singulos Ligeos & Sub-
ditos nostros in Armata prædicta vobis
commissos, in Resistentiam & Debel-
lationem Francorum & aliorum eis
Adherentium, &c. ut supra mutatis
mutandis.

In cujus &c.

Teste ut supra.

Per ipsum Regem.

Super præfata Guerra Commissio.

A. D. 1544.
Per. 36. Hen. 8.
p. 17. m. 25.

REX prædilecto & fideli suo
Willielmo Domino Grey de
Wylton. Salutem.

Cum vos nuper constituimus &
ordinaverimus PRINCIPALEM CAP-
TANEUM & GUBERNATOREM Exer-

citus nostre vocati *lex Cranes* existentis A. D. 1544.
infra Villas nostras de *Caleis* & *Guyf-*
nes, ac infra *Merchias* & Comitatus ear-
undem, tam pro Tuitione & Defensi-
one dictarum Villarum & *Merchiarum*
earundem contra Gallos Inimicos no-
stros

A. D. 1544. *stros, quàm pro Dominiorum Galliarum*
Regis Invasione,
 36 *H. 8.*

Sciatis igitur quòd Nos,
 De Fidelitate, Screnitate, Diligen-
 tia & Experientia vestris plurimum con-
 fidentes,

Damus vobis tenore Præsentium Po-
 testatem & Auctoritatem omnes & sin-
 gulos Capitaneos, Vicecapitaneos & al-
 ios quoscumq; in *le Crenes* prædictis
 retentos & retinendos, juxta sanam
 Discretionem vestram de tempore in
 tempus ducendi, regendi, gubernandi
 & congregandi,

Necnon Ordinationes pro sano &
 bono Regimine de *le Crenes* prædictis
 ordinandi & statuendi, & debite Exe-
 cutioni demandandi,

Ac quoscumque Contra venientes &
 Delinquentes castigandi & incarceran-
 di, atque Incarceratos solvendi & de-
 liberandi,

Necnon quascumque Causas crimi-
 nales per vos sive Deputatpen vestrum
 sufficientem, tam Vicequàm Membro-
 rum, ac de morte Hominis, Mutilatio-
 ne, quàm aliàs Causas Contractus &

Querelas, omnium & singulorum de
 Exercitu in *le Crenes* prædicta existen-
 tium & futurorum, audiendi & termi-
 nandi, ac Delinquentes juxta eorum
 Demerita castigandi, Penasq; Mortis
 & Membrosum quotiens opus fuerit
 infligendi,

Ceteraque faciendi & perimplendi
 quæ, pro bono Regimine Exercitus
 de *le Crenes* prædicti, juxta sanam Di-
 scretionem vestram fuerit faciendum;

Damus autem universis & singulis
 Capitaneis, Vicecapitaneis, Dominis,
 Nobilibus, Militibus, Hominibus ad
 Arma, Armatis, Equitibus, Pediti-
 bus, Sagittariis, & aliis quibuscumq;
 in Exercitu de *le Crenes* prædictis re-
 tentis & retinendis, tenore Præsentium,
 firmiter in mandatis, quòd vobis in
 Executione Præmissorum Intendentes
 sint assidentes & obediates in omni-
 bus prout decet.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud

Per ipsum Regem.

Super Guerra Scotie, de potestate commissæ.

A. D. 1544.
Pat. 36. H. 8.
 p. 8. m. 43.

REX carissimo Con sanguineo
 suo *Francisco Comiti Salopia,*
 Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos,
 De vestra Fidelitate, Prudentia, Scre-
 nitate & Industria, Diligentiaque &
 Experientia, ac Integritate plurimum
 confidentes,

Assignavimus vos nostrum Locum-
 TENENTEM & CAPITANEUM GENE-
 RALEM versus *Partes Boriales,*

Ac vobis Potestatem & Auctoritatem,
 tenore Præsentium, damus & commit-
 timus, omnes & singulos Ligeos & Sub-
 ditos nostros, infra Comitatus nostros
 Eborum, Episcopatum Dunelmensem,
 Cumbrie, Westmerlandiæ, Kendall,
 Northumbrie, Lancastrie, Cestrie,
 Notinghamiæ, Derbiæ, Salopie & Scaf-
 fordiæ, Civitatem nostram Eborum &
 Comitatum ejusdem, Villam nostram
 de Kyngston super Hull & Comitatum
 ejusdem, & Villam nostram Novi Cas-
 trii super Tynam & Comitatum ejus-
 dem, tam infra Libertates quàm extra,
 Inhabitantes ad Guerram habiles con-
 vocandi & congregandi,

Ac eos arraiandi & triandi,
 Ipsosque juxta eorum Gradus & Fa-
 cultates bene & defensibiliter armari
 & muniri faciendi,

Et ad Monstra sive Monstrationes
 eorumdem in locis magis congruis, jux-
 ta sanam Discretionem vestram, de
 tempore in tempus capiendi & super-
 videndi,

Necnon ad Ligeos & Subditos nostros
 prædictos arraiatos triatos & armatos,
 tam Homines ad arma ac Homines ar-
 matos & sagittarios, ac alios Homines
 Equites & pedites defensibiles, vobis-
 cum in Resistentiam & Debellationem
 Sectorum & aliorum eis Adherentium
 quotiens opus fuerit ducendi & duci
 faciendi,

Necnon Terram Scotiæ cum dictis
 Subditis nostris, sic ut prædictum est
 arraiatis, de tempore in tempus prout
 opus fuerit, tam per Mare quàm per
 Terram, invadendi, intrandi, condu-
 cendi & gubernandi,

Necnon Admirallis, Viceadmirallis,
 Magistris Navium & Nautis quibus-
 cumque infra *Partes Boriales* prædictas
 pro tempore existentibus, quatenus di-
 ctæ Invasioni cum suis Navibus infer-
 viant auxilantes sint & intendentes,
 nostro Nomine & Auctoritate præci-
 pere injungere & compellere,

Ac cum Scottis illis pugnandi & eos
 debellandi, & dictos Subditos nostros in
 Invasione & Conductione illa regendi,
 Necnon

A. D. 1544.
30 Hen. 8.

Necnon Damus & Concedimus Vobis, Tenore Præsentium in Absentia nostra, Potestatem quoscumque in Armata & Exercitu per Vos Congregatos & Commissos, juxta sanam in ea parte Discretionem vestram, exigentibus eorum Meritis, Eos Honorandi, & propter Virtutem strenueque; nancitam Reipublice operam Nobilitandi, Eisdemque Meritorum Insignia, id est Arma, Dandi & Assignandi, Nobiles quoque atque sic Nobilitati Ordine militari Decorandi & Insigniendi,

Necnon Audiendi Causas & Querelas omnium & singulorum, de hiis quæ ad Officium Locumtenentis Generalis Ducisque Primarii & Principalis Capitanei & Gubernatoris (nobis Absentibus) tanguent,

Ac etiam Marefcallum dicti Exercitus & Armatæ nostræ Faciendi,

Necnon Cognoscendi in aliis Causis quibuscumque infra Exercitum & Armatam prædictam per Terram emergentibus,

Necnon Ordinationes & Statuta pro bono & sano Regimine Exercitus & Armatæ prædictæ Ordinandi Statuendi & Stabilendi, & superinde Proclamationes faciendi, debiteque Executioni Demandandi,

Ac quoscumque infra Exercitum & Armatam prædictam Delinquentes & Contravenientes Castigandi & Incarcerandi, atque Incarceratos Solvendi & Deliberandi,

Necnon quascumque causas Criminales per Vos aut Deputatum vestrum sufficientem, tam Vitæ quam Memborum Mutilatione, ac de Morte Hominis, quam alias Causas, Contractus, & Querelas omnium & singulorum, ac de Exercitu & Armata prædicta existentium & futurorum, Audiendi & Terminandi,

Necnon salvos Conductus generales

& speciales ubique locorum per Terram, quibuscumque Personis ex causis vos specialiter moventibus, per Literas vestras sub Sigillo vestro consiciendas, de tempore in tempus quotiens & quando vobis placuerit, Permutendi Concedendi & Donandi,

A. D. 1544.
30 Hen. 8.

Cæteraque Faciendi & Perimplendi quæ, pro bono Regimine Exercitus & Armatæ prædictæ, juxta sanam Discretionem vestram fuerit faciendum :

Et ideo vobis Mandamus quoddam circa Præmissa diligenter intendatis, ac ea faciatis & expleatis cum effectu :

Damus autem universis & singulis Ducibus, Comitibus, Baronibus, Militibus, Justiciariis, Majoribus, Vicecomitibus, Ballivis, Constabulariis, Locumtenentibus, Officiariis, Ministris, Marinariis, Souldariis, aliisque Ligeis & Subditis nostris prædictis, ac aliis quibuscumque quorum interest in hac parte, Tenore Præsentium, sub Fide & Ligeantia quibus nobis tenentur, in Mandatis, quod vobis in Præmissis faciendis intendant assistant & auxiliantur, pariformiter & tam firmiter sicut Nobis assisterent & auxiliarent si ibidem personaliter & præsentem essemus; volumus enim quod tam vos quam omnes & singuli Ligei & Subditi nostri prædicti per vos in forma prædicta congregati, de omnimodis Forisfacturis Dampnis & Penalitatibus in quibus, prætextu aliquorum Statutorum, Actuum, Proclamationum ante hæc tempora in contrarium inde factorum & editorum, ratione Præmissorum incurere aut cadere possint aut possitis, penitis exonerati sint & sitis per Præsentem.

In cujus &c.

Teste

Per ipsam Regem.

Pro Reëtrice antememorata.

A. D. 1544.
Ind. m. 50.

Hery the Eighth, &c. To all, &c.

Knowe ye that, Whereas taking our Voyage at this present over the Seas to invade the Realme of Fraunce, We have in our Absence Ordeyned our most Deseit and moost entirely Beloved Wief *Queene Katherine* to be REGENT GENERALL of this our Realme, in suche sorte as is expressed in our Letters Patents of Commission made undre our Greate Seale of England,

Having also in the said Commission appoynted and namyd certeyn Lordes and others of our Privey Counsaill to be her Assistents, in the same,

A. D. 1544.
Ind. m. 50.

Forasmuche as there may fortune in the tyme of our said Absence, dyvers occasions to defraye sundry Sommes of Money for Postyng, Victuallayng, Rewardes and manyfold other Payments that muste instantly be made for our Affayres, as matters shall then for the tyme occurre,

W^a

A. D. 1544.
30 Hen. 8.

WE BE PLEASED and contented that oure said moost Dereft Wife, with the Advyfe of Twoo at the leaste of our forsayd Pryvye Counsaill named in our said Commission of Regency, shall and maye Adresse, from tyme to tyme as occasion shall requyre, a Warraunt or Warraunts in Wrytyng, Signed with her Hande, and Subscribed with the Hands of the said Twoo of our sayd Pryvye Counsaill, to all and every our Treasourer and Treasourers, Receyvour and Receyvours, and to all and every other our Officer and Officers having Charge or Custody of any our Treasoure or Money, to delyver and make Payment of suche Sommes of Money to suche Personnes, and for suche matter or matters, as to the Discretion of Her and of the said Twoo of our said Privie Counsaill shall be thought convenient,

And that all suche Warraunts as She shall Adresse furth, Signed with Her Hand, and Subscribed with th'Handes of the sayd Twoo of our sayd Pryvye Counsaill, shall be a sufficient Warraunt and Discharge anent Us and

our Heyres and Successours, to all and every suche our Officer and Officers as shall Paye or Delyver any Sommes of Money beyng in their Charge or Custody by vertue of suche Warraunts to be made by our sayd moost Dereft Wife and Counsaill as aforesaide;

Willing and Commanding aswell all and singuler our Tresourers, Receyvours, and other our Officers having Charge of any our Treasoure or Money, to Serve and Execute all suche Warraunts as shall be addressed unto them in fourme aforesayd, as also Charging all and singuler our Auditors, Comptrollers, and other our Officers having Charge to take Accomptes, to admytte and allowe in theyr Audites the forsayd Warraunts, for the Discharge of all suche as Paye any Money by vertue of the same;

That expresse mention *Esic*.
In witness whereof *Esic*.

Witness Our Self at West. the eleventh Day of July:

Per ipsam Regem.

De Potestate commissa super Pecuniis levandis pro Viagio Regis.

A. D. 1544.
Par. 36. H. 8.
p. 8. m. 50.

HEnry the Eight &c. to our right Trustie and right Welbeloved Counsaillours *Thomas Archebushop of Canterbury, Thomas Wrythesley Knight Lord Wrythesley our Chauncelour of England, our Cousyn Edward Erle of Hereforde our high Chamberlayn of England, Thomas Bysshop of Westminster, and William Petre Knight* one of our Chyef Secretaries, Greeting.

Where We, God willynge, aswell for the Common Wealth of Christendom, as for the Recoverye of our Right in the Crowne of Fraunce, do intende in our Person with our Army Royall to passe over the Seas ayenit our aunyciente Enemys the *Frenche Kyng*, which Enterpryce can not be achieved onles we may be furnished with Money and Treasoure for the full accomplishement of the same,

Forasmuche as the *Mayour Aldermen and Citizens of oure Citie of London*, like good loving Subjects, have avauced unto us certeyn Sommes of Money towards our Furniture in that behalf,

For the Recompence whereof we are contented and pleased to Bargayn and Sell certeyn our Manours, Lordshippes, Landes, Perionages, and Hereditaments unto them, with a Condition that if we shall Redeme the same agayne at the ende of one Yere next ensuyng the Dates of their said Grants, their Eitats nowe Graunted in the said Manours, Lordshippes, Lands, Perionages and Hereditaments, shall be clerely Voyde and Determynd, and the sayd *Mayour Aldermen and Citizens* to have and receive only to theyr Uses of our Grace, Gifte, Rewarde, and Bountefulnes towards them for their loving Proceedings with Us in the same, the Yeres Rent that shall growe of the said Landes so assuryd unto theym:

Callyng to our Remembrance that the signyng of such a nombre of Bills with our own Hand as shall passe for theyr Assurances in the sayd Manours, Lordships, Land and Hereditaments shuld be very tedious unto Us at this presente, beyng dayly sollicitated aboute the Dispatche of our Vyage aforesayde,

N

We

A.D. 1544.
35 Hen. 8.

We have thought goode, as well for the Preservation of our Helthe, as for the more speedy Advancement of our Affayres, to Authorize Will and Commaunde, like as by thiese Presents we do Authorize Will and Commaund Yowe the said *Archbishop of Canterbury, Edwards Erle of Hereforde, Thomas Bishop of Westm. and William Petre*, or any Two of yowe, by Vertue and Warraunte hereof, to Subscribe your Names or the Names of Two of yowe, to all and singuler suche Bills and Graunts whiche shall be presented unto yowe for th'Assurance of any suche Manours, Lordshippes, Lands and Tenements, to the saide *Mayor Aldermen and Citizens of our Citie of London* for the purpose aforesayd, forseying that the said Bills be first Subscribed with the Handes of Two of our Lerne'd Counsell appoynted to Attend upon our Commyssioners for the Sale of our Lands, and with the Hande of the Chancellour of the Courte of the Augmentations of the Revenus of our Crowne, or with th'Hande of our Generall Surveyours,

And our further Pleasure and Commaundement is that the same Bills and Warraunts, subscribed as is aforesaid, shall be passed under our Greate Seale of Englonde, without any other further Warraunte to be sued or obteyned in that behalfe, and that all the Bills and Warrantes subscribed or passed in fourme aforesayd shall be to Yowe our Chancellour of Englonde, and to our Clerks of our Chancery, and to every of theym, as good and sufficient Warraunt and Discharge agaynst Us and our Heires and Successours for ever, as if every of the same were Signed with our owne Hande, and passed under our Signet and Pryvy Seale as in lyke Case is used and accustomed, and shall also be as good as before is meancyoned.

A.D. 1544.
35 Hen. 8.

In witness whereof &c.

Witness our self at Westm. the eleventh Day of July.

Per ipsam Regem.

3.

*De Potestate commissa, pro Domino Rege.*A.D. 1544.
Ibid.

Henry the Eight &c. to our right Trustie and right Welbelov'd Counsaillours *Thomas Wriothesley* Knyght *Lorde Wriothesley* Lorde Chauncellour of England, our Cousyn *Edwards Erle of Hereford* High Chamberlayn of England, *Thomas Bishop of Westm. and William Petre* Knyght one of our Chief Secretaries, Greeting.

Where, in the Parlement holden at Westminster in the Eleventh and Nyn-tenth Yeres of the Reign of our dere Father, of Famous Memory, *Kyng Henry the Seventh*, it was Ordeyned and Enacted amongs other things by th'Authoritie of the same Parliaments that every Person and Persons beyng within this his Realme of England and Wales, having any Honours, Lordshippes, Castells, Manours, Lands, Tenements, or other Possessions or Hereditaments, Offices, Fees, or Annuities of his Gifts and Graunts or hereafter to be Given or Graunted, and did not give their Attendance in ther Persons upon the *Kyng* for the tyme beyng, when and as often as it shall please hym to go to the Warres in his owne Person, as their Dutie byndeth them in that behalfe, that then they and every of them making therof Default

(the *Kyng's* speciall Licence not had) A.D. 1544.
shuld Forfeict and Lose their said Honours, Lordshippes, Castells, Manours, Lands, Tenements, Offices, Fees, and Annuities so Graunted unto theym, and the same to stand Voyde and arbitrable at the *Kyng's* Pleasure, as in the same Acts more at large conteyned :

Forasmuch as we (God willing) intend, aswell in respecte of the Common Cause of Cristendom, as of our owne Right to the Crown of Fraunce, in our Royall Person to passe over the Seas into Fraunce agaynst our Enemy the *French Kyng*, myndyng to Relieve suche of our Servaunts and Subjectes with our gracious Dispensation as have and do sue for the same,

We have thought mete to yeve Authoritie and Power to yowe Four, or to any Two of yowe, like as by thies Presentes we Gyve unto yowe full Power and Authoritie to Compounde with them or any of them for their Dispensation and Licence to tary at Home without any Losse or Forfeiture to be susteyned in that Behalf, the said Statuts made in the Eleventh and Nyn-tenth Yeres of the *Kyng* our Father, or any other Lawe Statute or Ordinance to the contrary hereof in any

wile

A. D. 1544.
6 Hen. 8.

wife notwithstanding, and suche Dispensation as shal be made by yowe or any two of yowe, subscribed with t'hands of two of yowe at the left, shal be a sufficient Warraunt unto yowe our Chauncellour of England for the sealing of the same with the Greate

Seale for the Discharge of our said Subjects in that behalf.

In witness &c.

Witness Our Self at *Westm.* the eleventh day of July.

Per ipsam Regem.

A. D. 1544.
35 Hen. 6.

Pro Willielmo Comite Glencarne de Concessione ad Vitam.

A. D. 1544.
Pat. 36. H. 8.
7. S. m. 44.

Herry the Eight &c. to all &c.
KNOWE YOWE that of our Grace especiall,

And in consideration of the true and faithfull Service whiche our right trustye and right welbeloved Cousyn *William Erle of Glenkarne* hath heretofore done unto us for th'Advancement of our Affaires within the Realme of Scotlande, and uppon a speciall Truste whiche we have that he will contynue in doynge of the same from tyme to tyme as occasion shall requyre,

We have geven and graunted, and by thies Presents do gyve and graunte unto our said Cousyn one Annuytie or yerely Pension of *Two Hundred and fiftie Pounds Sterling*,

To have holde and enjoye the said Annuytie or yerely Penfyon of *Two*

hundred and fiftie Pounds to our said right trustie and right welbeloved Cousyn *William Erle of Glenkarne* duryng his Lief, to be perceyved yerely of our Treasour at the Receipt of our Eschequier, at th'handes of our Treasourer Chamberlaynes and Barons of our said Eschequier, at two Termes of the Yere, that is to saye, at the Feast of the Nativitie of oure Lorde and Saint John Baptiste by evyn Porcyons, to be payde;

For that expresse mencyon &c.

In witness wherof &c.

Witness Our Self at *Westm.* the thirteenth day of July.

Per ipsam Regem.

A. D. 1544.

De Concessione pro Filio dicti Comitis.

A. D. 1544.
Ind. m. 43.

Herry the Eight &c. to all &c.
KNOWE YOWE that of our Grace especyall,

And in consideration of the true and faithfull Service which our right trustie and welbeloved *Alexandre Maister of Kilmourice*, and Son and Heir Apparent to our right trustie and right welbeloved Cousyn *th'Erle of Glencarne*, hath heretofore doone unto us for the Advancement of our Affayres within the Realme of Scotlande, and uppon a speciall truste whiche we have that he will contynue in doynge of the same from tyme to tyme as occasion shall requyre,

We have gyven and graunted, and by thies Presents do gyve and graunte unto the sayd *Alexandre* one Annuytie or yerelie Penfyon of *One hundred twenty and fyve Pounds Sterling*.

To have holde and enjoye the said Annuytie or yerely Pension of *One hundred twenty and fyve Pounds* to our said right trustie and welbeloved *Alexandre* duryng his Lief, to be perceyved yerely of our Treasour at the Receipt of our Eschequier, at t'handes of our Treasourer Chamberlains and Barons of our said Eschequier, at two Termes of the Yere, that is to saye, at the Feasts of the Nativitie of oure Lorde and Saint John Baptiste by even Portions to be payde;

For that expresse mention &c.

In witness wherof &c.

Witness Our Self at *Westm.* the thirteenth day of July.

Per ipsam Regem.

A. D. 1544.

A. D. 1544.
30 Hen. 8.A. D. 1544.
30 Hen. 8.

De Pardonatione speciali.

A. D. 1544.
Ind. m. 6.A. D. 1544.
30 Hen. 8.R E X omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Cum *Willielmus Whormod* Generalis Attornatus noster, qui pro nobis sequitur, die Martis proximi post Festum Sanctæ Trinitatis, scilicet, decimo septimo die Junii ultimo præterito, pro nobis prosecutus fuerit, in Curia nostra coram nobis apud Westmonasterium, quandam Billam versus *Arthurum Bangorensis Episcopum* & *Johannem Lewes* Clericum aliis dictum *Johannem Vaughan* Clericum in Custodia Marefcalli Marefcalciz dictæ Curie nostra coram nobis existent. de quibusdam Transgressionibus, Contemptibus, Præjudiciis & Derogationibus nobis per ipsos, contra formam Statuti de Proviloribus in Parlamento Domini *Ricardi nuper Regis Angliæ Secundi* Progenitoris nostri, apud Wynton. Anno Regni sui sextodecimo tento, editi, & contra formam Statuti in Parlamento nostro apud Westmonasterium Anno Regni nostri vicesimo octavo contra Extollationem, Expositionem, Manutentioniam & Defensionem Auctoritatis Jurisdictionis & Potestatis *Episcopi Romani* & Sedis suæ editi & facti, & unde prædicti *Arthurus Bangorensis Episcopus* & *Johannes Lewes* Clerici, per eorum Cognitionem propriam in Curia nostra prædicta coram nobis sponte factam, convicti existunt, prout in eadem Curia nostra coram nobis plenius liquet de Recordis,

Nos Pietate moti, volentesq; intuitu Pietatis præfato *Arthurus Bangorensis Episcopo* & *Johanni Lewes* & eorum utrique Gratiā specialem & Misericordiam inferre, de Gratiā nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, *Pardonavimus Remissimus Et Relaxavimus*, ac per Præsentes *Pardonamus Remittimus Et Relaxamus* præfato *Arthurus Bangorensis Episcopo* & *Johanni Lewes* & eorum utrique, quibuscumque Nominibus & Additionibus Nominum vel Cognominum censeantur & nuncupentur, & eorum uterque censetur & nuncupetur, Transgressionem, Offensas, Contemptum, Præjudicium & Derogationem prædicta, ac Convictionem & Condemnationem prædictas, necnon Judicia prædicta versus eos ac eorum utrumq; de & super Præmissis reddita, ac omnia Impedimenta, Executiones, Pœnas corporales & Forisfacturas

quæ versus eos & eorum utrumq; ratione vel occasione Præmissorum, infligere, imponere, exigere, seu habere poterimus,

Et ulterius, deuberiori Gratiā nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato *Arthurus Bangorensis Episcopo* omnia & singula Bona & Catalla, Debita, Terras, Tenementa, Episcopatum prædictum, Præbendas, Rectorias, Vicarias, Redditus, Feoda, Annuitates, Pensiones, Portiones, Firmas, Hæreditamenta & alias Promotiones Ecclesiasticas suas, nobis per ipsum occasione Convictionis & Condemnationis prædictarum forisfacta, deperdita, confiscata vel adjudicata,

Habenda & tenenda præfato *Arthurus Bangorensis Episcopo* de dono nostro absque Computo seu aliquo alio proinde nobis reddendo solvendo seu faciendo,

Et etiam damus & concedimus per Præsentes præfato *Johanni Lewes* omnia & singula Bona & Catalla, Debita, Terras, Tenementa, Rectorias, Vicarias, Redditus, Feoda, Annuitates, Pensiones, Portiones, Firmas, Hæreditamenta, & alias Promotiones Ecclesiasticas suas, nobis per ipsum occasione Convictionis & Condemnationis prædictarum forisfacta, deperdita, confiscata vel adjudicata,

Habenda & tenenda præfato *Johanni Lewes* de dono nostro absque Computo seu aliquo alio nobis inde reddendo solvendo vel faciendo,

Et ulterius, de ampliori Gratiā, suscepimus & acceptavimus, ac per Præsentes suscipimus & acceptamus præfatos *Arthurum Bangorensis Episcopum* & *Johannem Lewes* & eorum utrumque, in salvam Securitatem & plenam Protectionem Tutitionem & Defensionem nostras perpetuas; volentes & concedentes eis & eorum utrique, per Præsentes, quod ipsi exnunc imperpetuum liberam Legem suam & Hæredum suorum habeant gaudeant & utantur, & eorum uterq; per se habeat gaudeat & utatur, adeo plene integrè & quietè sicut aliquis alius dilectorum Subditorum nostro prædictorum; quovis Judicio Condemnatione aut Convictione in dicta Curia nostra, nobis de & super præmissis editis, adjudicatis, denunciatis, factis sive recordatis, aut aliquo alio Actu sive Ordinatione in contrarium factis sive editis,

A. D. 1544.
30 Hen. 8.
editis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materîâ quacumq; in aliquo non obitanti-
bus, & firmam Pacem nostram ejisdem
*Arthuro Bangorensi Episcopo & Johanni
Leves* & eorum utrique inde dâmus &
concedimus per Præsentes; ita tamen
quod stent, & eorum uterque stet, Re-
cto in Curia nostra si quis versus eos si-
ve eorum alterum inde loqui voluerit,

Provisio semper quod Literæ nostræ
Patentes prædictæ in aliquo non exten-
dant ad exonerandum præfatum *Arthurum
Bangorensium Episcopum & Johannem
Leves*, seu eorum alterum Hæredes vel
Executores suos pro aliquibus aliis
Transgressionibus, Contemptibus, De-

bitis, Causis, Offensis seu Rebus, nisi so-
lomodo pro Transgressionibus, Con-
temptibus, Causis & Offensis versus
eos & eorum utrumque in Informatio-
ne, Convictione & Condemnatione
prædictis specificatis, & per nos in for-
ma prædicta pardonatis;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste *Katerina Anglia Regina ac Ge-
nerali Reatrice ejisdem apud Westm.* vico-
simo primo die Julii.

Per ipsam Regem.

De Concessione pro Regina Hungariæ.

A. D. 1544.
Franc. 36.
H. 8. p. 1.
m. 4.

Henry th' Eighth Esq. to all Majours,
Shiriffs, Bailliffs, Constables,
Customers, Comtrollers, Ser-
chers of oure Ports Creks and Passages,
and all other oure Officers, Mynisters
and Subjects thies oure Letters hierynge
or seinge, Greeting.

KNOWE YE that, at the Contempla-
tion of the right excellent Princeesse oure
dereit Sister the *Queene of Hungary*, Re-
gent to oure molle dereit Brother and
perpetuell Allye th'Empereur in his
lowe Contrees, we have granted, and
by thies Presents do Graunte to oure
welbelovyd *Gilliam de Poncafell, Cornelis
Ployer, Henry Baldyn, Glodot Court-
ville, and Marten de Vosse*, in the name
of the Bailiffe, Sheriffs and Officers of
Dunkirke, that they by theymselffs
Factours or Attorneys, Denizens or
Straungers, shall move provide and
buye in any place or places within this
oure Realme, at, on, or severall tymes
the nombre and quantitie of fyve hun-
dretthe thousand Bellets, and the same
so bought and Provided to convey and

carrye awaie in any Shippe, Crarc, A. D. 1544.
Hoye, or other Vessell of Flaunders,
or of any other outward parte beinge
with us in Leage and Amytie, to Dun-
kirke asforaid at their Pleasure, any
Acte &c.

Provided alwaies that of our Custo-
mers Subsidies and ocher Deuties due
unto us in that behalfe we be duly
answerid as reason is, and that sache
parte of the same as shal be laden from
tyme to tyme be alwaies written and
mentioned on the backside of thes Pre-
sents, so as this oure Licence, after the
full Execution of the same, be furth-
with leste and delivered to the Cust-
mer and Officer wher the last parte
therof shall be shipped for their In-
dempnitie agaynst us in this behalfe,
that expresse mention &c.

Witness Oure Selve at Terlinge the
firste daie of Auguste.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Super Articulo Comprebensionis in Tractatu Imperatoris & Regis Dania.

A. D. 1544.
Eid. m. 6.

Henricus Octavus, Dei Gratia, Fran-
cia Anglia & Hibernia Rex Fidelis
Defensor, ac in Terra Ecclesie
Anglicane & Hibernice Supremum Caput,
omnibus ad quos præsentis Literæ per-
venerint, Salutem.

Cum Serenissimus & Potentissimus
Princeps *Carolus Romanorum Impera-
tor &c.* Frater, Amicus, Considera-

tus & Consanguineus noster charissi-
mus, in Tractatu Pacis & Amicitie
cum Illustrissimo Principe *Domino
Christierno Eleſto Rege Dania &c.* inito
& contracto, de data vicesimotertio die
Maii, Anno Domini millesimo quin-
gentesimo quadagesimo quarto, pro
nobis & in rem nostram Regnorum,
Terrarum ac Subditorum nostrorum

O Arti-

A. D. 1544. Articulum quendam inter cetera Pacta inferi & conveniri curavit ad eam formam quæ sequitur.

30 Hen. 8.

ITEM, *Rex Angliæ* in hac parte cum suis Terris & Populis ac Subditis etiam comprehenditur, ita quod Subditi utriusque partis, uti ab antiquo receptum est, inter se negotiari & conversari possint; & cum interesset & sit firmissima Pax ac firmissima Amicitia ac Fœdus inter suam Majestatem & Serenissimum Regem Angliæ eorumque Regna Patrias & Ditiones, ita ut unus alteri teneatur contra omnes ejusdem Hostes & Inimicos Auxilium præbere; & non solum per Regnum Scotiæ contra ipsum Regem Angliæ motum sit Bellum, verum etiam ipsi Scoti hostiliter se gesserint & gerunt contra prædictas Ditiones & Terras hereditarias *Cæsareæ Majestatis* inferioris Germaniæ; ideoque merito illarum sueque Majestatis Hostes sint & haberi debeant; conventum & concordatum est quod prædictus *Electus Rex Daniæ* nullum prorsus per se vel per suos ex suis Regnis & Terris directè vel indirectè ferent Auxilium ullumve prorsus Consilium Favoremve dabit prædictis Scotis in præjudicium suarum Majestatum Imperialis & Regalis, suorumve Regnorum Ditionum & Patriarum quovismodo; excepto quod non tenebuntur Scotis Navigationem & Conversationem apud se interdicere, verum poterunt eam

permittere; dummodò tamen cum *Cæs. A. D. 1544. Jæreæ Majestatis* Serenissimæ; *Regis Angliæ* Subditis ibidem pacifice se gerant, omniq; Violentiâ ac Vi Facti abstineant; tenebunt tamen *Rex Angliæ* intra quatuor Menses debitam Ratificationem Regi *El. Ro. Daniæ* transmittere:

30 Hen. 8.

Nos probantes & ratum habentes quod in hujusmodi Articulo continetur, & cupientes Pactum desuper confectum firmum & validum consistere & perdurare, tam prædicto illustrissimo Principi *Christierno* quam cæteris quorum interest hiis nostris Literis Patentibus testamur & profiteamur nos prædictum Articulum Comprehensivum, & omnia quæ pro nobis in dicto Tractatu Pacis continentur, ratum & gratum habere; & ad implendum Conditionem debitæ Ratificationis in dicto Articulo expressam & ex parte nostra præstandam, has Literas nostras, Manu nostrâ signatas & Magno nostro Sigillo sigillatas, transmittimus prædicto illustrissimo Principi *Christierno* exhibendas.

Dat. in *Castris nostris ad Bolonium* vicesimo Die Mensis Augusti, Anno Domini Millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo quarto, & Regni nostri tricesimo sexto.

Per ipsam Regem.

De Obsidione Bononiæ, Litera Regis ad Reginam.

A. D. 1544.

Brit. Cantab. Calig. E. 4. fol. 60.

Most derely and moost entirely beloved Wief, we recommende us hartely unto you,

And thanke you, aswell for your Lettre written unto us by your Servaunt *Robert Warner*, as for the Venczon which you sent then by him, and and now last by *Fowler* Servaunt unto our dereft Sonne the Prince, for the whiche we give unto you our hartly Thankes, and wold have written unto you again a Lettre with our owne Hande, but that we be so occupied, and have so muche to do in forseying and caring for every thing ourself as we have almost no maner rest or leysor to do any other thing;

The Cause why we have deteyned here so long your said Servaunt hath ben upon Hope to have sent you by him good Newes of the taking of the Towne, which no doubt we shuld have done, by the Grace of God, before this tyme, but that our Provision of Poudre

is not come out of Flandres as we thought it wolde; within two or three Dayes we loke for it here, and then shortly after we trust to write unto you sum good News; And yet in the mean season we have doone somewhat of Importaunce, for we have woone, and that without any Losse of Men, the strongest part of the Towne, which is the Braye of the Castell, such a Peace and of such Strength, at nowe that we have it in our handes, we thinke four hundred of our Men within it shall be able to keep it against four thousand of our Enemies, and yet it is muche weaker to the Castle syde thenne it was outward to us,

It lyeth afore the Castle which hath no Loupe or Flanke to beat it, so as our Men be in it in Savetie in some parte thereof, but not in all, having the Dyke at our Commandement, but not with sure byding in it, booth for the toppe of the Castle and a Ringe that goith

A. D. 1544.

A. D. 1544. 30 Iul. 2. goith aboute it; for which Ring ther is good hoping, for We wold faine have it, and they be looth to lose it, so summe tyme it is Ours and an other tyme Theirs; But yet We trust to sett them by it, but hitherto they have hardely defended it, and Fought Hand to Hand for it, much Manfuller then other Burgunon or Flemmings would have done; For suche as we have of them will do no good where any Daunger is, nor yet abyde there with their Wyll, this and lying in an other Place within their first Dyke, and almost well entred the seconde, is hitherto as far forth as hath ben done, sayyng that We lie so nigh them rounde aboute the Tounne that We take more Hurt with Stones then Ordynance;

Further, the *Frenche King* is very desyrous of a Peax, and maketh much Sute unto Us for the same, insomuche as he hath sent unto Us a Letter of his own Hand, desyryng by the same a Save Conduyt for certayn Notable Personages to repaire unto Us from Him in Ambassade (That is to say) the *Cardynall of Beleye*, the *Primer President of Rouen*, the *Primer Thesaurer of all the Finances of Fraunce*, the *Captayne of the Gard to the Dolphin*, beinge a Gentilman of his Privee Chambre, and one of his *Principall Secretaries*, who be come hither ward on their Waye to Abbeville, attending for our Saufe Conduyt whiche We have sent to them, and have appointed our Castle of HardeLOWE, whereof yowe have been advertised heretofore, for them to repayre unto, and Fifty Horses in their Company, Twenty to be lodged within our said Castle, and the rest abrode in other Places at our appointment;

And for bycause the said *Frenche King* hath promysed to use Our Advice for the makinge of his Appoyntment with the *Emperour*, We have of late written to our Ambassador with him to know what things he wol demaunde, whiche he hath sent to Us in certayn Articles touched somewhat with the extremist, and We again have, upon his Desyre to knowe Oure Demaunde in caise the *Frenche Men* wold sue to him for Peax, sent to him for our Demaundes certayn Articles, conteyning to have Satisfaction of the Arrerages due unto Us for our Pension, with all manner Damages and Interests which We have susteyned by reason of the Warres, and also the

Realme of Fraunce; with the *Duchies of Normandy Aquytayne and Guyenne*, which Demands We have made to mete with th'Extremite of th'*Emperours* Demaundes, whiche be so sore, as it shuld appere, that either he mindeth to have no Peax, or that if any Peaxe should be treated, he wold pluck the Honour of the Compounding of it out of our Hand, notwithstanding that the Matter was committed to Us by the *French Kings* Sute, and that also as the *French King* sayeth he never made meanes to the *Emperour* for a Peax, all whiche theese our Advertisements We praye you Communicate unto our Counsaill attendaunt upon you there.

And whereas you desired to knowe Our Pleasure for the Accepting unto your Chambre of certayn Ladies, in Places of others that cannot well gyve their Attendance by reason of Sicknes, albeit We think those whom yow have named unto Us as unhabile almost to Attend by reason of Wekenes as others be, yet We remitt the accepting of them to your oune Choise, thinking nevertheless that though they shall not be mete to Serve, yet you may, if you think so good, take them unto your Chambre to passe the time sometime with you at Playe, or otherwise to Accompany yow for your Recreation:

As touching your Request made unto Us for *Archers Wief*, We are content, at your Desire, to staye the gyving from hir of those things yow wrote for, and so may you doo ther untill you hear further of our Pleasor in case any Person would sue to have any of them.

Att the cloyng upp of these out Letters the Byfyzing of the Castell aforenamed, with the Dike, is at our Commandement, and not lyke to be recovert by the *French Men* agayne as We trust, not dughting, with Gods Grace, but that the Castell and Toun shall shortly follow the same Trade: For as this Day, which is the *Eighth Day of September*, We begyn Thre Bateriale, and have Thre Mynys going bysyd won whiche hath done his Execution in Scaking and Teryng of woon of theire grettest Bulwarkes: No more to you at this time (*Smet-herr*) both for Lacke off Tyme and grett Occupation of Byfines, sayyng We pray you to giff in Our Name Oure harte Blessings to all Our Children

A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.
dren, and Recommendations to Oure
Cousin *Margaret*, and the rest of the
Ladies and Gentillwomen, and to Our
Counsell alsoo.

Written with the Hand off your lo-
ving Howsbandes

A. D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

HENRY R.

*Diarium : Super Viagio Regis, Obsidione & Captione
Bolonie.*

A. D. 1544.
Bibl. Oxon.
Colig. E. 4.
fol. 90. v. 100.

IN the Year of our Lord God One
Thousand Five Hundred Fortie
four the *Eleventh* of July, in the
Thirtie sixth Year of the Reigne of the
moſt Victorious King *Henry the Eight*,
by the Grace of God, King of Eng-
lande France and Irelande Defender
of the Faith, and in Earthe under God
Supreme Hede of the Church of England
and Irelande.

After all his *Majesties* Provisions, and
his Capitaines afore ſent to *Monfrenell*
and to *Bouloigne*, all his Noble Cap-
taines and Armie with their Artillerie
and Provision therfore, with Victuals,
Monitions, and all things provided by
Sea and by Lande, his Royall *Majesty*
toke his Journey the Eleventh of the
ſame Moneth from his Pallays Royall
of *Westmyſtre* to *Eaſt* by Water, and
tarried there that Night.

The next Day (being the twelfth of
July) his *Majesty* departed from thens
to *Graveſend* by Water and there Dined,
and then toke his Horſe and rode that
Night to *Fewerſham* :

The thirteenth of July, his *Majesty*
rode from thens to a Houſe of my
Lorde th' *Archbiſhops* of *Canterbury* cal-
led *Forde*, and there Dined, and rode
the ſame Night to *Dover* :

The fourteenth of July, his *Majesty*
toke Shippinge towards *Calley*, and
arrived thereat nine of the Cloke with-
in Night, and there received him the
Lord *Cobham* Deputie of the Tounne,
and the *Maire* with his Brethern,
which *Maire* preſented the Swerde to
the *Mings Majesty*, who delivered that
to the ſaid Lord *Cobham* ; And the
Maire bearing the Mace on the Left
Hande of *M. Gortier*, and all the Of-
ficers there preſent in their Cotes pro-
ceeded before his *Majesty* to the Check-
quer whereas he lodged, that done the
Lord Deputie returned to the Gates
for the Keyes and brought them to the
King, where they remained nightly
his *Majesties* beinge in *Calley* :

The next Day after the Noble Prince
Duke of *Suffolke*, being the Kings Lieu-

tenant, with the *Maſter of the Horſe*, and
other Noblemen, came from the
Campat *Morganſon* to his *Majesty* there,
and taried the ſpace of Three Dayes,
and then returned :

The fifteenth Day, the *Kings Ma-
jesty* went about the Wallies of the
Tounne of *Calley*, and ſe the nywe
Bullwerkes and the Reparations there
doone,

The ſame Daye th' Emperours High
Admirall came to the *Kings Majesty*
to the Tounne of *Calley*, and there re-
mained the ſpace of eleven Days, and
then returned :

Frydaye (the eighteenth of July) my
Lorde of *Suffolke*, my Lorde *Maſbath*,
and divers other Noblemen with a ſer-
tain Company of Horſemen and Foot-
men, and a Pece or two of Artillerie
went from the Campe at *Morganſon*
to vue the Tounne of *Bouloigne*,
and ſkirmiſhed with them of the ſaid
Tounne, and clenſed the Wood of Pil-
lers and Robbers, and then returned
to the Campe :

Saterday (the nineteenth Day of Ju-
ly) my ſaid Lorde of *Suffolke* removed
the Campe from *Morganſon* to *Boul-
leign* verry neare approaching, wheare
incontinent ſertain of our Hucquebu-
tiers went neare to the Wallies and
Skirmiſhed with the Frenchemen,
wheare were ſlaine divers on bothe
Partts, and forthwith our Artillerie
was bent to the Tounne, and there re-
mayned daylie approaching nerer and
nerer :

Monday (the one and twentieth of
July) in the Morninge *Haberdyn* was
ſlaine with a halfe Haache out of the
Wache Tour, as he and his Men went
to vue the ſame; and the ſame Daye
in the Afternoone *Bas Bulloigne* was
Taken, and the French Men driven
in at the Gates of the High Tounne, and
would have Burnt the ſaid *Bas Bul-
loigne*, but they were ſo ſore approched
that they could not, and ſo they leſſe
much Spoile in the ſame, as Saul,
Pitch and Tarre, and other Marchan-
diſe

A. D. 1544. dife to a great Value; and much more they conveyed by their Boote and Shippes for lake of our Shippes being at the Havens Mouthe, and very much Spoile of Cattell was taken the same Daye by our Horsmen, who killed and drove many Frenchemen into the Sea on the furthest syde of the Haven:

Tuesday (the twenty second of July) there was a Cannon had up to the Wache Tour to shote at the same, which feing the French men they rendered them to my Lord of Suffolkes Mercy, they being in Nombre fourteen Men and one Boye, which were committed to Warde, and after delivered into the Toure, yielding to many Prisoners of English men for them:

Thursdaye (the twenty fourth of July) Monsieur de Vendomes Trumpet came to my Lords Lieutenant before Bulloigne, and was shortly dispatched the same Night,

The same Daye Sir Anthony Wyngfeldie with Five Hundred of the Garde camped at Cauffey Point.

The Ordre how the KINGS MAJESTIE departed out of the Toune of Calleys on Frydaye the twenty fifth of July.

FIRST, the Drummes and Vissitours, then the Trompetts, then the Officers of Armes, then the Barons, then Mr. Garter next before the Kings Banner, then the Duke of Alberquerck, then the Erie of Rutlande bering the Kings Banner displayed, then the Kings Majestie Armed at all Peces upon a great Courser, then the Lords Harberde bering the Kings Hedpece and Speare, then the Henchemen well horsed and well appointed; and when the Kings Majestie came without the Gates, there met with him the Duke of Alberquercks Company to the Nombre of a Hundred Hors, wherof six of them were Barbed with Clothe of Golde, also the Erie of Essex Chief Captaine of the Men of Armes, and Sir Thomas Dorset Captaine, accompanied with a great Nombre of Horsmen, and there set them self in their best Ordre; First the Light Horses and Demy Lances, then the Garde on Foote, that is to say, twenty five Archers on the right side, and as many Gunners on the left side, Chefre

Gentylman Haufier had the leading of the Archers, and Harman Gentylman Haufier had the leading of the Gunners, the Kings Majestie in the myds of his Pikemen, then followed the Men of Armes, also aloof off there were Fifty Archers on Horsebacke on the right side who were ledde by Mr. Willoughby, and on the left syde as many Gunners on Horsebacke who were ledde by John Uprichards, and thus Marched forwards, and at Sandingfelde stood Embatylled the Captaine of the Garde, with all the Garde and other in good Ordre till the King was past, and so Marched after the King, every Bande in Ordre having his Banner displayed, and the Bonds of Horsemen with their Guydons meetinge the Kings Majestie all the Wayes, and Camped that Night at Margoyen; being a very great Tempestuous Night of Rain and Thondre;

The said twenty ffth Daye, in the Afternoone, the French Men came out of the Toune of Bulloigne on foote, and Skyrmyshed with our Footmen harde by the Braye in grete Space; and at the said Skyrmyshe Mr. Winters Brother was slaine, with divers others on both Parties:

The twenty sixth Daye, the Kings Majestie Marched forth towards Bulloigne; and, when he was a Mile on his way, there met with him Sir Raufe Elderks with a greate Company of Light Horsemen, and all other Horsemen in Bands as they were in Ordre; who Conducted his Majestie to the Campe before Bulloigne; where the Duke of Suffolke met with Him and brought Him to the North side of the Toune neare to the Sea, where he Camped in good Ordre.

The twenty seventh Daye, the French Men put out of the Toune the Shepe for to Grease in the Toune Diches, the which were fet away by our Men, with whome the Frenchmen Skyrmyshed, where we lost but one Man, and brought away the Shepe:

The twenty eighth of July, my Lords Admirall with the Lords Chynon and Mr. Gennys of the Prive Chambre, with certain other Capitaines, and the Nombre of Nine Hundred Men, which had ben before in Scotlande, arrived at Bulloigne Haven:

Tuesdaye (the twenty ninth of July) Sir Thomas Poyninge repayed to the Kings Majestie from Monsireall; and at his Returne passed the Castell of Hardelee, the which was Rendryd unto

A.D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

him bothe Men and Goodes at the Summonition of a Trumpet; in whiche Castell was *Fyftie Soldyrs* and a *Hundred Pefants*, whiche were all taken Pryfoners, and there Captaine named *Anthony de* was brought to my *Lorde of Suffolke* the fame Daye; who retourned againe the fame Night to the faid Castell with *Sir Nicholas Poynt* and certayne other Men of Armes: And *Mr. Peter Carew* with *Fyftie Men* was appointed Captaine of the fame:

The *thirtieth of July* (beinge *Wendaye*) *Richmond Hereault* came from my *Lorde of Northfolke*, and brought with him a Gentyllman named *Jacques de Fremozeller*, and in his Companye a *French Trumpet*; which *Jacques* and the *Trumpet* laye in the *Duke of Suffolks* Camp, with *Mr. Palmer*, tyll the Fryday after.

Frydaye (the *Fyrst of Auguft*) the faid *Jacques* was had to the Court, and fpake with the *Kings Majestie* for his Wyffe who was within the Toun of *Boulloigne*;

The fame Daye *Mr. Bryan* came to the *Kings Majestie*:

Sondaye (the *thirde Daye of Auguft*) erly in the Mornynge the Battery began on the *Est* fide of the Toun:

Wednesdays (the *fixth of Auguft*) the *Comte de Bure*, accompanied with *Two Hundred Horfmen*, came from *Monfrevall* to the Campe to fee the *Kings Majestie*; who gave to the faid *Comte* a goodly Courler, of the Race of *Englande*, well Saddle and richely Appointed; the faid *Comte* remained three Dayes with the *King*, and then retourned to *Monfrevall*:

Frydaye (the *Eight of Auguft*) at one in the Mornynge our Men gave theint of the Toun *Alarums*:

Twedays (the *Twelfth of Auguft*) there came to the Campe *Five Hundred Flemynge*, of whom was the Captaine *Tophorn*:

The fame Daye one *Lynhaker*, with a *Hundred Horfmen Clevis*, came to the Campe:

The *Thirteenth of Auguft* there came to the *Kings Majestie* *Three Enseignes of Allemaynes* well Horfed; whereof th'one Enseigne was Gonners, and the rest Men of Armes: And the faid *Allemaynes* Moustred before the *Kings Majestie* the *twenty first of Auguft*:

The fame Daye *Mr. William Bargar*, Surveyer of *Calles*, was slaine in the Trenches;

Also the fame Daye *ib. Erle of Har-*

forde came to the *Kings Majestie* before *Boulloigne*: A.D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8.

Thursdays (the *fourteenth of Auguft*) the *Captains of the Spaniards*, with a *Hundred of Gonners*, came to the Campe; which Company went Dayly and found (by reason of French Boyes that they had in their Company) great Boeyes hydd in the Ground, as Wool Belles and Household Stuff, to a great Value, at dyvers tymes; infomuche that two Spaniards forsook their Captain at *Monfrevall*, and came to the sayd Captaine to serve him, and were hanged for their Travell; and the rest commanded by Proclamation to draw home againe to their Captains uppon paine of Death;

The fame Daye *Hant*, the *Kings Smyth*, was slaine, with a Gon, in my Lord Admirall his Leger, in his Forge;

Also the fame Daye in *Bas Boulloigne* was hurt, with one Shot, *Mr. Goodolphin*, *Mr. Harper*, and *Mr. Calpeper*:

Twedays (the *Nineteenth of Auguft*) early in the Mornynge there came to have entred the Toun of *Boulloigne* certain of the best picked Men of the Realme of *Fraunce*, to the Nombre of an *Hundred* or more; whereof were slaine and taken *Therfore* and *five*; and certain of them entryd into the Toun, they commynge the fame Night from *Hedynge* on Horseback the most Part, their Guyde beyng a *Preest*, whiche forsooke them at their most nede, but yette he was taken and all their Horles (which were very symple) were taken; and our *Scoute*, a *Northern Man*, for cause he did not Watche was Hanged;

The fame Daye the *Hight Allemaynes Horfmen* came to the Campe; Also the fame Daye at Night, soone after Supper, as the Watche went to the Trenches, the Steple fell downe:

Thursdays (the *twenty first of Auguft*) the *Kings Majestie* took Moustre of *ib. Allemaynes*, the whiche were well allowed:

Saterdays (the *twenty third of Auguft*) being *Bartholomew even*, at xii. at Mydnight, our Men gave them of the Toun a great *Alarums*:

And on *Bartholomew Daye* in the Mornynge an other;

Whiche Two Dayes were very foule of Rayne and Wynd, and Monday the next Day also:

Sondays (the *twenty fourth of Auguft*) beinge *Bartholomew Daye*, my *Lorde of Northfolke* came from *Monfrevall*

A. D. 1544. *freull* to the *Kings Majestie*, and departed againe the next daye after:
30 Hen. 8.

Tuesday (*the twenty sixth of August*): one of the Scout Watch, Sir *Raaf El-derk* his Servant, was hanged, by cause he was absent from the Scout when the *French Men* came to the Toune.

Wednesday (*the twenty seventh daye*) early in the Mornynge, at one of the Clocke, our Scout sent worde to my *Lorde of Suffolke* that theare was seen by them a very great Nombre of *French Men*; whereupon arose a greate *Alarombe* in all the Campes.

The twenty ninth day of August, at two in the Mornynge, there was a great Skyrmyshe at the Walles, which was very sharpe for the tyme:

The thirtieth of August, at Night, was a greater Skyrmyshe then the Nyght before, and more sharper for the tyme; the same daye my *Lord Prevys Seal* came from *Montreuil* to the *Kings Majestie*, and returned the next day after:

The last day of August, in th'Aftre-noon, oure Men were assembled in the Trenches to assaile the Braye; and, bycaus all things were not redye for their Entry, that was referred tyll the next morrowe.

Mondaye (*the first of Septembre*) early, at one in the Mornynge, Sir *Engle Poultes* Men wan the Braye, with losse of dyvers Men on bothe Parties:

Tuesday (*the seconde of Septembre*) in th'Aftre-noon at one or two of the Clocke, our Men in the Trench and Braye gave the Castell *Alarombe*, after which *Larombe*, an houre, certain of our Men were sent doune to gyve the said Castell a *faulx Larombe* at the Breche of the same, whilz our Men in the Braye brake open certain Doores into the Castell, where they found great Refysiance of Men, Hayleshor, and Rampaires of Stone and Erthe, so that they coude not entre; and at the Breche of the Castell th'Ennemys cast doune greate abundance of Fyre and Stone, so that our Men were faine to recoill and many of them burnt and hurte at bothe places, at the same tyme *Woodall* was hurt, and Sir *Richard Long* Captaine, *Messieur Richard Spencer*, and *Hambert Cramwells* Captaine were fore hurt, with many other of our Men:

Wednesday (*the third day of Septembre*) at eight of the Clock in the Night, Sir *Crispoper Morys* was hurt on the Brell with a Handgon against the Ca-

stell; but he demened himself very valyauntly before, and killed all the *Master Gomers of Ballais*:
30 Hen. 8.

Thursday (*the fourth day of Septembre*) our *Myners* at the two Myns againt the Braye approached the Contremure of the Castell, which was very harde and greate Stones; the same day, at two of the Clocke in the Mornynge, arose a marvellous Lightning Thondre and Rayne, and continued two Hours, and after faire Weather; the same daie the Train was set to the Toune, on the South Syde of the Toune, and rove the same very fore:

Friday (*the ffth of Septembre*) our Men began to pike at the Castell Wall with their Instrumens, at whiche tyme the *French Men* made a great *Larombe*, and threw down Stones and Fyer; and, at foure in the Afternoone, the same daye, they came out at the North side of the Toune, to the Nombre of *Eightene Persones*, and slewe one of our Laborers, and entred againe,

Saturday (*the sixth*) at one in the Morning our Men gave them of the Toune a greate *Alarombe*; the same Day, at Midnight, the *French Men* came out of the Castell to the Braye, and gave our Men *Alarombe*, and slewe certain of them; the same daye the *Lorde Warden of the Eyre Parts* came from *Montreuil* to the *Kings Campe* within Night:

The seventh of Septembre, as our Men were setting the Wache, two *Triapens* came out of the Toune over the Walles and rendryd them unto the *Kings Majestie*; and the same night our Men shrew certain Balles of Wildfier into the Toune,

Tuesday (*the ninth of Septembre*)

The Erie of *Harford*;

The Byschop of *Winchester*,

Sir *William Paget*,

And Sir *Richard Riche* with two Companies of Horsemen,

My Lords *Fynwater*,

And certain other Gentlemen,

Went to *Hardloe Castell* to the *French Kings* Ambassadors, being there arrived the same day; whose Names here follow,

Furst *Jehan de Bellay* Cardynall and Byschop of *Parys*,

Pierre Remon Chief President of *Roven* and Counsailler to the Kinge in his *Prevys Councell*,

Claude de Lambespine Secretaire des Commandemens du Roy,

And *Jehan Desfrumell* Knyght Generall des *Fynances* du Roy,

These,

A. D. 1544
30 Hen. 8.

These, with ferta in other Gentilmen, and other to the Nombre of *fifty Horse*, and after fertaine gretinge betwene these Lords they went to supper, and then to Councell, and after tooke leve eche of others for that Night :

The next day after (being *Wensday*) the *tenth of Septembre*, my *Lorde of Suffolk* and Sir *Anthony Browne*, with a great Company of Lords, Knights and Gentilmen, and Men of Armes, in gorgeous Appareill went towards *Hardeloe* to the said Ambassadeurs; and anon, after their Arryvall, they went to Dinner, and then to Councell; and, after Councell, my *Lorde of Suffolk* and Sir *Anthony Browne*, with all their Companye aforeseyd, retourned to *Boulloigne* :

Thursday (the *eleventh of Septembre*) in th' Afternoone, th' *Erle of Surrey* and the *Lord William Honarde* came from *Monfresull* to the *Kings Majestie* : The same daye the Trayne of Powder was fet to the Castell, and the *Kings Majestie*, accompanied with the said *Erle of Surrey* and the *Lorde William*, went to his Standing to see the Castell fall; at which Fall many of our Men were hurt with Stones which fiewe verrey farre off: the same tyme our Men gave saut to the Flemmyngs Tour and in fertaine other Places of the Towne, and many Men slaine on both partes :

Saterdaye (the *thirteenth of Septembre*) at nyne in the Morninge, came out of the Towne of *Boulloigne*, accompanied and conveyed by the *Lord Saint John* and Sir *Thomas Palmer* to Mr. Secretary his Tent, *Monsieur de Sautblemont* and *Monsieur de As*; and there came unto them the *Duke of Suffolk* with the *Kings* most honourable Councell, and comynod with them till the Afternoone, and then *Monsieur de As* went into the Towne, and *Sautblemont* tarried there all that Night :

The *fourteenth of Septembre* (being *Holly Rood* daye) the Towne of *Boulloigne* sent again in the Morninge *Monsieur de As* unto *Sautblemont*, and they both dyned that daye with the *Lorde Marshall Erle of Arundell*; and, after Dinner, the said two Capitaynes went to the *Kings Majestie*, and there made the Rendition clerelie accordinge unto their Appointement; and my *Lorde great Master*, with other to him appointed, went to receive the Towne, and th' Officers of Arms there appointed to sett up the *Kings Banners* and *Flags*, aswell in the Castell as in the Towne, and a Proclamation in the

2

A. D. 1544
36 Hen. 8.

Towne that all those, that wolde tarry abyde and remayne and be sworne to the *King*, shold have their Bodyes and Goods sauf; wherefore dyvers Men, Women, and Priests, and others tarried upon the same; and all the reste, that would not, avoided the Towne, Men Women and Children :

The *Kings Majestie*, being advertised that they were avoided, commanded them to tlay without the Towne unto such time as his Majestie had seen them pas; and so his *Majesties Highnes* procedyd to see them in manner followinge :

Furst, the *Kings Majestie* Embattelled with Horsemen and Footmen marched untill a quarter of a Myle beyond *Boulloigne* to *Monfresull* waye, and there stood his *Majestie*, with the Horsemen of the *Allemaignes* on the one syde, and the Horsemen of *Englande* on the other syde, the *Master of the Horse* berynge the Swerde naked; they of the Towne of *Boulloigne* marching before his Grace in maner followinge,

Furst, all the *Raskall Men Women* and Children beryng their Fardellers and Trusses, with Horses, Ases, and Mules laden, and Wagons with Baggage to the Nombre of a Hundred Carts, and poore Women leadeinge of their Beasts verrey lean and meagre; the nombre of these poore People Men Women and Children by extimation a two thousand,

And after them came marchinge in ordre the *Men of Warre* of the Towne, five in a Rank, of Gonners, Pikers, Halberders, Arbalistres, and Men of Armes on Horsbak, to the Nombre in all 2 M. Persons, besides dyvers that went over the Ryver an other waye to *Hardeloe* wards that came not in our Sight, that was verrey late or they were all past,

Then began the Winde and Raine with such Storme as hafe not been seen, blowing down Pavylions and Tents in the Felde, and dyvers Shippes lying in the Havens Mouth broken in peces and brused, and muche Victuell destroyed by reason thereof;

There came the same night unto the *Kings Campe* from *Hardeloe* the *French Kings* Ambassadeurs aforenamed, their Tents and Pavilions appointed for them were bloun doune to the grounde, and the same night also wheare they supped the Tents fell doune on their Heds, in so muche that the next daye, after that they had spoken with the *Kings Majestie*, they went and lay within the Town

A.D. 1544.
36 Hen. 8. Town of Boullaigne by the Kings Com-mandement, with dyvers of the Court-keill with them; the Storme duringe evry daye, with Wynde and Raine and foule Wether, tyll the Thursdaye the xxv. daye of September, the daye of their departinge.

Thursdaye (the eighteenth of September) the Kings Majestie made his Entrie into the Towne of Boullaigne from the Campe, whereas his Majesties laye, and theare remained fortifying of the Town, and gathering of his Artillery, and vnyng what Workes his Majestie would have done untill the day of his departing into England:

Thursdaye (the twenty fifth of September) the Lords Marshall, the Lords Saint John, and Mr. Comptroller, with the nombre of v. M. Men, and certain Feld Peeces, went towards Monfrenoll;

The same daye the French Embassadors departed homewards by Haring Wayes, and Tydings was brought that th'Emperor had Peace with the French King, and that the Dolphin would come with all his Power to raise the Siege there:

Fryday (the xxvi. of September) my Lords of Northfolke, accompanied with certain other Lords and Gentrymen, and a good Company of Men of Armes and Footmen, went to a Wood beyonde the River to chaffe certain Frenchemen whiche were there seen the night before:

Sondaye (the xxviii. of September) Moultres were taken of all the Kings Majesties Battaille, aswell Horsmen as Footmen, without Monfrenoll Gate; whereas the Kings Majestie was present in Perfonne:

Tuesdaye (the xxx. and the last day of September) the Kings most Excellent Majestie made certaine Knights at his Lodging within the Towne of Boullaigne, and incontinent departed to his Shippe, and so into England:

Wensdaye (the first of Octobre) in th'Afternoone there arose a great Alarumbe in the Towne of Boullaigne, by the means of certain Frenchemen that were neretoth' Towne, to the nombre of xc. hundred Horsmen; with whom the Duke of Northfolke and my Lord Percy Scall (who were then camped on the other side of the Towne beyonde the Water) were redy to give Battail, and certain of our Horsmen skirmished with them, and toke and slewe certain of them, and at the last the Frenchemen fledde:

The Fridaye (iii. Octobre) the Duke

of Northfolke, the Duke of Suffolke, and my Lord Percy Scall did embattail their Companies, and marched in their best Order towards the Towne of Calles that same night; that day the Frenchmen did shewe themselves at a Woods fyde, and would have taken certain peeces of Ordonnance which were reskewed by the Horsmen, and after the Arryement at Calles many of the Duke of Northfolkes Armye and my Lord Percy Scalls and others died of the Flyx:

Tuesdaye (the vii. of Octobre) the Dolphin came with his Army secretly in the night to have stolen the Towne of Boullaigne, and certain of them entred the Town of Bas Ballieu apparelled with their Shirts over all, becaus they would be knowen, and cried Bowes; and the People, hirenge the Lurmen, resorted unto them, thinking that they had been Friends for becaus they cried Bowes; and then slewe bothe Men Women and Children that they might come by, and went to the Shippes to have spoiled them; but they were kylled and slain all them that approached the Shippes to no small nombre; and after that our Capitaine Sir Thomas Poyninge, with other, sett upon them, and slew to the Num ; and with that the Dolphin recuiled and fledd back with no small Losse;

And then the Dolphin, feing he could not prevaile there, he went to Gysnes, and assaulted thereabouts and burned certain Villages, and lost dyvers of his Capitains and their Men,

And so he, with dyvers of his Company went to Hamme Turnpke, and there was taken and slaine to the nombre of xl. and at Gysnes slaine and taken to the number of :

And the Fryday, and Saterdag xi. Octobre dyvers Carts taken of Vytells of the Dolphin, whereof was viii. laden with Wyne, and the other Vytells spoiled and Wagenners slain, and the viii. Wagens with all the Horses brought to Bulloyn:

The Sondaye the xii. day of Octobre was appointed to meet at the Towne of Calles the Emperors Ambassadors with the Olde Legate, and Monsieur de Courier, and the Bishope of Cambersey, and the French Kings Ambassadors, the Bishope of Porrys, Cardinall Belley, with other, to conclude a Peafce; the same daye arryved from the Kings Majestie th' Erle of Herford Lorde Greate Chamberlein, and Sir William Paget Secretary:

A. D. 1544.
30 Hæ. 8.A. D. 1544.
30 Hæ. 8.*Commissio specialis pro Magistro Rotulorum.*A. D. 1544.
Fæ. 30. Hæ. 8.
p. 8. m. 51.
dv.

REX dilectis & fidelibus Consiliariis suis *Roberto Southwell* Militi Custodi ac Magistro Rotulorum Cancellariæ nostræ, & *Johanni Trequinnell* Armigero uni Magistrorum Cancellariæ nostræ prædictæ, ac dilectis sibi *Johanni Olyver* Clerico & *Antonio Bellasi* Clerico Magistris ejusdem Cancellariæ nostræ, Salutem.

Quia prædictus & fidelis Consiliarius noster *Thomas Wriothesley* Miles Dominus *Wriothesley* Cancellarius noster Angliæ, nostris arduis Negotiis ex mandato nostro continuè intendens, in eisdem adeò versatur quòd, ad ea quæ in Curia Cancellariæ nostræ, in Causis & Materiis inter diversos Ligeos & Subditos nostros ibidem pendentibus tractanda, audienda, discutienda & terminanda sint & fieri debeant, ad præfens non sufficiat,

Volentes proinde, in ejusdem Cancellarii nostri Absentia, omnibus & singulis Ligeis & Subditis nostris quibuscumque, quascumque Materias suas in Curia Cancellariæ nostræ prædictæ prosequentibus, plenam & celerem Justitiam exhiberi, ac de Fidelitatibus & providis Circumspectionibus vestris plenius confidentes,

Assignavimus vos tres & duos vestrum ac, Tenore Præsentium, damus vobis tribus & duobus vestrum plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem audiendi & examinandi quascumque Materias Causas & Petitiones coram nobis in Cancellaria nostra, inter quoscumque Ligeos & Subditos nostros, nunc pendentes & imposterum ibidem exhibendas & pendendas, & easdem Materias Causas & Petitiones, juxta sanas Discretionem vestram, finaliter terminandi, & debite Executioni demandandi, Partesque in Materiis sive Causis vel Petitionibus illis nominatas & specificatas, ac Testes & alios quoscumque quos vobis fore videbitur evocandos, quotiens expedire videritis, coram vobis tribus vel

duobus vestrum evocandi, ac ipsos & eorum quemlibet debite examinari compellendi, discipulosque productorios imponendi & assignandi, Processusque quoscumque in ea parte necessarios concedendi & fieri faciendi, Contemptus etiam quoscumque ibidem commissos sive perpetratos debite castigandi & puniendi,

Cæteraque omnia & singula faciendi & exequendi quæ circa Præmissa necessaria fuerint seu quomodolibet oportuna;

Et ideo vobis mandamus quòd circa Præmissa diligenter intendatis, ac ea faciatis & exequamini cum effectu:

Mandamus etiam Tenore Præsentium omnibus & singulis Officiariis & Ministris nostris Curie nostræ prædictæ, quòd vobis, tribus & duobus vestrum, in Executione Præmissorum diligenter intendant prout decet:

Volumus etiam ac per Præsentes concedimus quòd omnia & singula Judicia sive finalia Decreta, per vos tres vel duos vestrum super hujusmodi Causis sive Materiis reddenda sive fienda, sint & esse debeant tanti & confimilis valoris, efficacia, roboris & virtutis, ac si per *Dominum Cancellarium Angliæ* & Curiam Cancellariæ prædictæ reddita seu reddenda forent;

Provisio semper quòd omnia & singula hujusmodi Judicia sive finalia Decreta, per vos tres vel duos vestrum virtute Præsentium reddenda sive fienda, manibus vestris trium vel duorum vestrum subscribantur & consignentur, & superinde eadem Judicia sive Decreta præfato Cancellario nostro præsententur & liberentur, ut idem Cancellarius noster antequam irrotulentur eadem similiter manu sua consignet.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* decimo septimo die Octobris.

Per ipsum Regem.

*Literæ executorie pro Collegio beate Marie & Omnium Sanctorum Lincoln. in Universitate Oxon.*A. D. 1544.
Fæ. 30. Hæ. 8.
p. 7. m. 4.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quòd cum Dominus *E. nuper Rex Angliæ Quartus*, nono die

Februarii, Anno Regni sui primo, per Literas suas Patentes, de Gratia sua speciali, & ad Honorem illibate Virginis Matris Jesu Christi & Omnium Sanctorum

A. D. 1544.

A. D. 1544.
30 Ihes. B.

rum, concesserit & Licentiam dederit, pro Se & Hæredibus suis quantum in ipso Rege fuit, *Castodi five Reſtori & Scolariſus Collegii beate Marie & omnium Sanctorum in Lincolnie in Universitate Oxon.* & Successoribus suis, quod Ipsi, absq; Feodo seu Fine præfato nuper Rege vel Hæredibus suis inde capiendū, Terras, Tenementa & Redditus ad Valorem *Quinquaginta Librarum* per Annum, quæ de ipso nuper Rege non tenebantur in Capite perquirere potuissent, Habenda & Tenenda sibi & Successoribus suis imperpetuum; statuto de Terris & Tenementis ad Manum Mortuam non ponendis edito, aliis quibuscumque Statutis sive Ordinationibus in contrarium editis non obstantibus; dum tamen per Inquisitiones inde debite capiendas, & in Cancellariam præfati Regis vel Hæredum suorum rite reſortatas, compertum esset quod id fieri posset absq; Damno seu Prajudicio ipsius nuper Regis vel Hæredum suorum vel aliorum quorumcumque, prout in Literis prædictis inter alia plenius continetur.

Nos, Volentes Concessionem prædictam effectum debitum mancipari, Concessimus & Licentiam Dedimus pro Nobis & Hæredibus, quantum in nobis est, Dilectis & Fidelibus nostris *Richardo Lyſter Militi & Michaeli Lyſter Militi* quod Ipsi, Manerium de Smeton cum pertinentiis, ac Viginti Mesuagia, Treſcentas Acres Terræ, Centum Acres Prati, Ducentas Acres Pasturæ, Centum Acres Jampnorum & Bruerorum, & Centum Solidorum Redditiū cum pertinentiis in parva Smeton, Acworthe, Brakenhill & Ragby in Comitatu Eborum, quæ de Nobis non tenentur in Capite, & quæ ad *Decem & Oſto Libras Treſſecim Solidos & Quatuor Denarios* extenduntur per Annum, prout per quandam Inquisitionem inde, coram *Carolo Jakſon* Armi-

A. D. 1544.
30 Ihes. B.

gero nuper Eſſaetore nostro in Comitatu prædicto, de Mandato nostro captam, & in Cancellariam nostram reſortatam est compertum, dare potuissent & assignare nunc *Castodi five Reſtori & Scolariſus Collegii beate Marie & Omnium Sanctorum Lincoln.* in Universitate Oxon.

Habenda & Tenenda eisdem *Castodi five Reſtori & Scolariſus* ac Successoribus suis, in Subventionem Sultentationis ipsorum *Castodi five Reſtori & Scolariſus* & Successorum suorum imperpetuum, in Valorem *Decem & Oſto Librarum Treſſecim Solidorum & Quatuor Denariorum*, in parte Satisfactionis prædictarum *Quinquaginta Librarum* Terrarum & Tenementorum prædictorum per Annum.

Et eisdem *Castodi five Reſtori & Scolariſus* ac Successoribus suis quod Ipsi Manerium prædictum, ac dicta Mesuagia, Terras, Prata, Pasturas, ac cætera præmissa cum pertinentiis a præfatis *Richardo & Michael* recipere possint, & tenere sibi & Successoribus suis sicut prædictum est, Tenere præsentium similiter Licentiam Dedimus ac Damus specialem,

Nolentes quod præfati *Richardus & Michael* vel Hæredes sui, aut præfati *Castos five Reſtori & Scolariſus* vel Succesores sui prædicti, ratione præmissorum, per Nos vel Hæredes nostros, Justiciarios, Eſſaetores, Vicecomites, Ballivos, Officiarios & Ministros nostros quoscumq; futuris temporibus imperantur, inquietentur, moleſtentur in aliquo seu graventur;

Salvis tamen Capitalibus Dominis Feodorum Hæredibus & Successoribus suis Redditiis & Serviitiis inde debitis & de jure consuetis imperpetuum.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* xxiii. Die Novembris.

Litera ad Dominum Russell.

A. D. 1544.
Jul. Cal. 11.
Galia B. 10.
fol. 130.

T *Reſchér & bien Ame,*
Nous deſeichons preſentement Meſſire *François Vonder Delſt* Chevalier, nostre Conſeilluer pour aller Reſider Ambaſſadeur devers le Roy d'Angleterre Monſeigneur nostre bon Frere, ayant enchargea Meſſire *Eustace Chappuis*, aussi nostre Conſeillier & Maſtre aux Requêtes Ordinaire, de paſſer avec Luy, & encores viſiter le dit Seig-

A. D. 1544.

neur Roy, si avant que ſa diſpoſition le puiſſe addonner, & apres son retourner, & pour ce que Deulx ou l'Un d'eulx entendrez ce que Luy avons Encharge, n'en ſerons icy plus prolix, ſeulement nous prions Nous les croire, & tenir tousjours mains a la Continuation de la vraye & parfaite Amyte d'entre nostre dit bon Frere & Nous Comme conſions de la Voullente & Affection

A. D. 1544. section que y avez tousjours pourte A-
vant,
30 Hen. 8.

*Trescher & Bien Ame,
Dieu vos ayt en sa Sancte garde.*

De Bruelles le xxvi. de Novembre,
1544.

CHARLES.

BANE.

Dors.

A. D. 1544.
30 Hen. 8.

*A nostre Treschier & bien Ame
le Seigneur de Rosell Cheva-
lier de l'Ordre & Prive Seal
d'Angleterre.*



De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1545.
Pat. 36. H. 8.
p. 2. m. 5.

REX Dilectis Nobis in Chri-
sto *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesie
nostre Cathedralis Eborum, Sa-
lutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis
predicta, per Mortem ultimi Archie-
piscopi ibidem, jam sit pastoris solatio
destituta, Nos alium vobis Eligendi in
Archiepiscopum & Pastorem Licen-
tiam per Præfentes duximus conceden-
dam;

Mandantes quod talem vobis eliga-
tis in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem, qui
Deo Devotus, Ecclesie nostre predictæ
Necessarius, vobisque & Regno nostro
Utilis & Fidelis exultat,
In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Greneniche* Quinto
Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1545.

De Significavit.

A. D. 1545.
Bis.

REX Reverendissimo in Chri-
sto Patri *Thoma Cantuariensi*
Archiepiscopo totius Angliæ
Primate, ac Reverendis in Christo Pa-
tribus *Thoma Westmonasteriensi Episcopo*
& *Georgio Ciceriensi Episcopo*, Salutem.

Sciatis quod Electioni nuper factæ
in Ecclesia nostra Cathedrali Eboracen-
si, per mortem Bonæ Memoriz *Ed-
wardi Lee ultimi Archiepiscopi ibidem*, de
Reverendo in Christo Patre *Roberto*
Landavensi Episcopo in Archiepiscopum
& Pastorem Loci illius, Regium As-
sensum adhibuimus & per Præfentes
adhibemus & Favorem; & hoc vobis
& cuilibet vestrum Tenore Præsentium
significamus,

Mandantes vobis, quatenus præsa-
tum *Robertum*, sic ut præfertur in *Ar-
chiepiscopum Eboracensem Electum*, Con-
firmare, ac Pallium sibi dare, Ipsum-
que Episcopatibus Insignis Investire,
ceteraque peragere quæ vestris in
hac Parte incumbunt Officiis Pasto-
ralibus, juxta formam Statuti inde
nuper editi & provisi, velitis cum
Favore.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasteriam*
xxii. Die Januarii.

Per ipsum Regem.

A. D. 1545.

De Restitutionibus Temporalium.

A. D. 1545.
Bis.

REX Escaetori suo in Comita-
tu Eborum Salutem.

Vacante nuper Archiepi-
scopatu Eboracensi, per Mortem na-
turalem Bonæ Memoriz *Edwardi Lee*
ultimi Archiepiscopi ibidem,

Decano & Capitulo Ecclesie Ca-
thedralis Eboracensis, Licentiâ nostrâ
primitus petita pariter & obtentâ, Re-
verendum in Christo Patrem ac Dile-
ctum & Fidelem Consiliarium nostrum,
Robertum dudum *Landavensem Episco-*

pum in eorum Archiepiscopum & Pa-
storem eligerunt & nominaverunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic
electæ Regium Assensum nostrum ad-
hibuimus pariter & Favorem,

Ipsumque *Robertum* a dicto Episcopa-
tu Landavensi in Archiepiscopatum E-
boracensem Transulimus, ac Reveren-
dissimus in Christo Pater *Thomas Cantu-
ariensis Archiepiscopus* totius Angliæ Pri-
mas, & Reverendi in Christo Patres
Thomas Westmonasteriensis Episcopus &
Georgius

A. D. 1545.

A. D. 1545.
36 Hen. 8.

Georgius Cisterciensis Episcopus Electionem illam confirmaverint, sicut per Literas ipsorum Archiepiscopi *Cantuariensis* & Episcoporum *Westmonasteriensis* & *Cisterciensis* nobis inde directas plenè liquet,

Nos, Confirmationem illam acceptantes, Fidelitatemque ipsius Electi & Confirmati, nobis pro dicti Archiepiscopi & Episcopatus *Eboracensis* Temporalibus debitam, in Manibus nostris ratione Vacationis ejusdem existentibus, cepimus, ac Temporalia dicti Archiepiscopi & Episcopatus prout moris est præfatis Electo & Confirmato reddidimus & restituiimus;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod eidem *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum Pertinentiis in Balliva tua, sine dilatione Liberes in forma prædicta; salvo Jure cujuscumque.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo Die Januarii.

Per ipsum Regem.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur *Escaetoribus* subscripitis in Comitatus sub-

scriptis, sub eadem Data; vide A. D. 1545.
36 Hen. 8.

Escaetori Regis in Com. Northumbr.
Escaetori Regis in Com. Nottingham. & Derb.

Escaetori Regis in Com. Lincoln.

Escaetori Regis in Com. Oxon.

Escaetori Regis in Com. Sarr.

Escaetori Regis in Com. Midd.

Majori Civitatis suæ *Eborum* ac *Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.*

Majori Civitatis suæ *Gloucestrie* ac *Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.*

Escaetori suo in Com. Gloucest. ac Marchis Wallie eidem Comitatus adjacentibus.

Et mandatum est Militibus, Libertis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Archiepiscopatu *Eboracensi* prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Archiepiscopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Archiepiscopatum *Eboracensem* prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes, sicut prædictum est.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Pro Archiepiscopo Eborum Licentia visitandi.

A. D. 1545.
Pa. 36. Hen. 8.
p. 13. m. 21.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum Reverendissimus in Christo Pater *Robertus Eborum Archiepiscopus Angliæ Primas & Metropolitani*, quem Cura suscepi Regiminis Gregis *Domini* subicommuni impellit, ut extirpando Vicia & Virtutes plantando quantum cum Deo poterit, suæ Visitationis Metropolitice Ministerium diligenter impendat, Provinciam suam *Eborum*, Clerumque & Populum ejusdem Provincie suæ, tam in Ecclesiis Cathedralibus Collegiis Hospitalibus, quam in singulis ejusdem Provincie Decanatibus ubilibet constitutis, Jure Metropolitico, juxta sui Officii debitum visitare, Crimina Delicta & Excessus, ad Correctionem & Reformationem Curie Christianitatis pertinentia, inibi comperta & præsentata corrigere & reformare;

Nos, tam sanctum & divinum Institutum in Domino commendantes, juxta Equitatem & Justitiam rationem Favorem nostrum benevolum eidem in Præmissis præbere cupimus,

Sciatis igitur quod Nos, de Gratia

nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris concessimus & licentiam dedimus, ac per Præfentes concedimus & licentiam damus, pro Nobis & Hæredibus nostris, quantum in Nobis est, præfato Reverendissimo in Christo Patri *Roberto Archiepiscopo Eborum*, ad faciendum ordinandum & celebrandum Sinodos, Capitula generalia, Visitationes, & alias Congregationes Cleri & Populi infra dictam Diocesim & Provinciam *Ebor.* Clerumque & Populum eorumdem actualiter visitandum, & eundem Clerum & Populum ad Visitationes quascumque generales vel speciales convocandum & congregandum, ac omnem & omnimodam Jurisdictionem spiritualem & ecclesiasticam, Archiepiscopo dictæ Ecclesie Metropolitice *Eborum* de Jure, Consuetudine, Statutisque nostris Angliæ, aut Prærogativâ ejusdem Ecclesie Cathedralis qualitercumque, competentem sive pertinentem, gerendum exercendum & expediendum, atque Pensiones, Portiones, Procuraciones, Sinodalia, Subsidia, & alia Emolumenta quæcumque ad dictum Archiepiscopatum qua-

liter-

A. D. 1545!

A. D. 1545.
36 Hen. 8.
literarumque pertinentia, aut per Clerum Diocesis Eborum singulis Archiepiscopis Eborum in primo eorundem ingressu debita seu præstari solita & consueti, exigendum, levandum, colligendum & recipiendum, ac in Usus suos proprios convertendum;

Ita quod idem Archiepiscopus per se, vel per sufficientem Deputatum suum sive Deputatos suos, ad omnia & singula in Præmissis facienda & excercenda liberè procedere possit & valeat, absque impedimento molestatione seu gravamine nostri vel Hæredum nostrorum, Justiciariorum Escaetorum Vicecomitum, aut aliorum Ballivorum seu Ministrorum nostrorum vel Hæredum nostrorum quorumcumque; aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione, sive Restrictione inde in contrarium ante hæc tempora factis editis ordinatis seu provis non obstantibus:

Mandamus autem, Tenore Præsentium, omnibus & singulis Ducibus Comitibus Baronibus Milicibus, Justiciariis Vicecomitibus Ballivis Constabulariis Ministris & Fidelibus nostris, quatenus eidem Archiepiscopo, Commissariisque Deputatis Officialibus Registrariis & Ministris suis, in & circa Visitationem hujusmodi, aliæque Præmissa, ac cætera omnia & singula eadem qualitercumque concernentia quæcumque necessaria, assistentes sint & intendentes, ac Favorem & Auxilium ad Præmissa omnia & singula expedienda, cum effectu impendant prout nostram in hac parte Indignationem evitare voluerint.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium primo Die Martii.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Licentia Eligendi, pro Episcopo Landaven.

A. D. 1545.
Pa. 36. H. 8.
p. 2. m. 13.
REX, Dilectis sibi in Christo, *Præsenti & Capitulo Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Landaven-sis*, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis prædicta, per Translationem, Reverendissimi in Christo Patris, *Roberti nunc Eborac Archiepiscopi* ultimi Episcopi ibidem, jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta, Nos alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam per Præsentes duximus concedendam;

Mandantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Ecclesiæ nostræ prædictæ Necessarius, Nobisque & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium secundo Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Concessione ad Vitam Officii Magistri Jocorum, Revelorum & Mascorum.

A. D. 1545.
Ibid. p. 14.
m. 17.
REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Scitis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in consideratione boniveri & fidelis Servitii quod dilectus & fidelis Serviens noster *Thomas Coverden* Miles unus Generosorum Privatæ Cameræ nostræ nobis antehac multipliciter impendit, ac imposterum impendere intendit,

Dedimus & concessimus, prout per Præsentes damus & concedimus, eidem *Thomas Officio Magistri Jocorum Revelorum & Mascorum* omnium & singulorum nostrorum vulgariter nuncupatorum *REVELLS & MASKS*, ipsumque *Thomam Coverden Magistrum Jocorum*

Revelorum & Mascorum nostrorum prædictorum facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum gaudendum occupandum & excercendum Officium prædictum præfato *Thomas Coverden* per se, vel per sufficientem Deputatum suum sive Deputatos suos, a sextodecimo die Martii ultimo præterito ante Datam Præsentium, pro Terminis vicæ suæ, cum omnibus Domibus Mansionibus Regardis Profiticis Juribus Libertatibus & Advantagiis eidem Officio quovis modo pertinentibus sive spectantibus, vel tali Officio pertinere sive spectare debentibus;

Et insuper, de uberiori Gratia nostra dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes

A. D. 1545.
10 Hen. 8.
fentes damus & concedimus, *eidem* *Thomas Comarden* pro Exercitio & Occupatione Officii prædicti, Vadium & Feodum *Decem Librarum Sterlingorum* per Annum habendum & percipiendum sibi vel Assignatis suis, a dicto sextodecimo Die Martii ultimò præterito pro Terminò Vitæ fixæ, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, de Thesauro nostro, per Manus Thesaurarii vel Camerariorum nostrorum pro tempore existentium,

ad Festâ Sancti Michaelis Archangeli A. D. 1545.
30 Hen. 8.
& Paschæ per æquales Portiones annuatim solvendum;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* undecimo Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Officio Clerici Monstrationis Almanorum concessio.

A. D. 1545.
10 Hen. 8.
p. 13, m. 25.
R. E X, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in Consideratione veri & fidelis Servitii quòd dilectus Serviens noster *Nicholas Taphoren* ante hæc tempora Nobis impendit & impotterum impendere intendit,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, eidem *Nicholas Taphoren* Officiùm *Clerici Monstrationis Equitum & Pedestrium Almanorum*, qui nobis in Guerris nostris impotterum deservient, ac ipsum *Nicholas Taphoren* *Clericum Monstrationis Equitum & Pedestrium Almanorum prædictorum* facimus ordinamus creamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum & exequendum dictum Officiùm præfato *Nicholas Taphoren* durante Beneplacito nostro, unâ cum omnibus & singulis Feodis Vadiis Regardis Proficiis Commoditatibus Advantagiis & Emolumentis quibuscumque eidem Officio quovismodo pertinentibus sive spectantibus;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, in consideratione veri & fidelis Servitii, quòd prædictus Serviens noster *Nicholas Taphoren* ante hæc tempora nobis impendit, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, eidem *Nicholas Taphoren* quendam annualem Redditiùm *Quadragesima Librarum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendum & percipiendum prædictum annualem Redditiùm *Quadragesima Librarum* præfato *Nicholas Taphoren* & Assignatis suis, a Festo Natalis Domini Anno Regni nostri tricesimo sexto, durante Beneplacito nostro, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad duos Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festum Paschæ & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli æquis Portionibus annuatim solvendum;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* decimo quarto Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Angelo de Marianis Concessio ad Vitam.

A. D. 1545.
10 Hen. 8.
R. E X, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, Tam in consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii nobis, per dilectum Servientem nostrum *Angelum de Marianis* Cremonensem, impotterum impendendi, quàm pro cæteris aliis Causis & Considerationibus nos moventibus,

De Gratia nostra speciali certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Angelo* quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Red-

ditum *Centum Quinquaginta Librarum Sterlingorum*; A. D. 1545.

Habendam gaudendam & annuatim percipiendam dictam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditiùm præfato *Angelo de Marianis* quatinus se bene gesserit, de Thesauro nostro, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, singulis Annis de tempore in tempus solvendam;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris prædictis, damus, & per Præsentes concedimus

A. D. 1545. *dimis prefato Angelo de Mariani tot & tantas Denariorum Summas, ad quos & quantas dicta Annuitas & quælibet inde Parcelle, a Festo Natalis Domini ultimò præterito hucusque inter se attingunt, habendas & percipiendas, eidem Angelo de Thesauo nostro, ad prædictam Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii &*

Camerariorum nostrorum prædictorum; *Eo quòd expressa mentio &c. In cujus rei &c.*

Telle Rege *apud Westmonasterium* secundo Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Pardonatione speciali.

A. D. 1545. *R* E X omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, accerta Scientia & merito Motu nostris, pardonavimus remissimus & relaxavimus, ac per Præsentes pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus Roberto Warde de Oxonia in Comitatu Oxoniæ Magistro in Artibus, aliàs dicto Roberto Warde nuper de Hemelley in Comitatu Eborum Yoman, seu quocumque alio Nomine vel Cognomine aut Additione Nominis vel Cognominis idem Robertus Warde censetur vel nuncupetur, omnia & omnimoda Proditoria Verba & Colloquia per ipsum Robertum Warde, cum quacumque Persona & quibuscumque Personis, contra Regiam Majestatem nostram facta habita prolatum seu perpetrata, contra Nos proditorie ducendo allegando arguendo & ratiocinando Nos minime fore unicuique *Supremum Caput in Terra Ecclesia nostra Anglicana*, nec habere & gaudere annexum & unitum Imperiali Coronæ nostræ hujus Regni nostri Angliæ Dignitatem Titulum & Scilum Honorem Præheminentiam Jurisdictiones Privilegia Auctoritatem Immunitatem Commoda Commoditates & Dignitates nostræ Suprematis ejusdem Ecclesiæ nostræ Angliæ,

Necnon omnia & singula Proditoria Verba Loquutiones & Proditiones, & facta habita prolata loquuta sive perpetrata, concernentia, & aliquo modo tangentia Dignitatem Titulum & Scilum dictæ nostræ *Suprematis Ecclesiæ nostræ Anglicanæ*, ac omnia Conclamentum omnium & omnimodorum Proditoriorum Verborum & Colloquiorum habitorum, loquutorum sive perpetrato- rum per aliquem alium præfatum Robertum Warde vel in ejus Auditu sive Notitia, necnon omnia & omnimoda Proditoria Verba Ratiocinia & Colloquia per ipsum Robertum Warde cum quacumque Persona sive quibuscumque Personis habita loquuta prolata seu con-

cessa, concernentia seu tangentia Nos, A. D. 1545. *Dominacionem, Gubernacionem sive Statum hujus Regni nostri Angliæ*, & quacumque *Prophefias*,

Ac insuper omnia & omnimoda Proditoria Verba Colloquia & Ratiocinia per ipsum Robertum Warde proditorie habita facta perpetrata cum quibuscumque Hominibus expressè directè vel indirectè, vel super aliqua Prætensa contra *Primitiam nostram* per ipsum Robertum Warde facta habita prolata seu perpetrata, necnon omnia Proditoria Conclamenta omnium & quorumcumque Verborum proditoriorum per eundem Robertum Warde facta habita prolata seu perpetrata, licet ipse de Præmissis vel aliquo Præmissorum indictatus appellatus impetitus reclusus convictus actinctus adjudicatus imprisonmentatus vel aliquo modo condemnatus existit, aut indictari appellari impetiri reclusari convinci attingi adjudicari vel aliquo modo condemnari contigerit in futurum,

Ac etiam omnes & singulas Utlagatias in ipsum Robertum Warde pro Præmissis vel aliquo Præmissorum promulgatas sive promulgandas,

Necnon omnia & omnimoda Judicia Executiones Penasque Mortis super ipsum Robertum Warde, occasionibus prædictis seu eorum aliquâ, reddita sive adjudicata, aut reddenda habenda sienda adjudicanda vel exequenda, & firmam Pacem nostram ei inde concedimus per Præsentes; ita tamen quòd stet Recto in Curia nostra si quis versus ipsum loqui voluerit:

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra pardonavimus remissimus & relaxavimus, ac per Præsentes pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus præfatum Robertum Warde omnimodas Forasfacturas quorumcumque Terrarum Tenementorum Firmarum Bonorum & Catallorum suorum, nobis ratione seu occasione Præmissorum sive eorum alicujus Confiscatorum, ac eadem Terras, Tenementa, Firmas,

A. D. 1545. Firmas, Bona & Catalla eidem *Rober-
36 Hen. 8.* to *Worde* damus & concedimus per Pres-
bentes, in quorumcumque sive cuius-
cumque Manibus seu Possessione existunt,
aut aliqua Parcelle eorumdem existit,
habenda sibi de Dono nostro absque ali-
quo Compoto, seu aliquo alio nobis inde
reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
decimo quarto Die Aprilis.

Per ipsum Regem.

A. D. 1545.
36 Hen. 8.

Significavit, pro Episcopo Landaven.

A. D. 1545. **R**EX Reverendissimo in Chri-
sto Patri *Thoma*, eadem Gra-
tia, *Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi*
totius Anglie Primati, Salutem.
P. 2. m. 1.

Cum, nuper vacante Sede Episcopali
Landaveni, per Translationem Reve-
rendissimi in Christo Patris *Roberti Archiepis-*
copi Eborac ultimi Incumbentis
ibidem, ad humilem Supplicationem
Dilectorum Nobis *Presidentis & Capitu-*
lalis Ecclesie Cathedralis Landavenis,
eisdem, per Literas nostras Patentes,
Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eli-
gendi in Episcopum Locum predictum &
Pastorem, ac eisdem *Presidenti & Capitu-*
lari, preteritu Licentiam nostram pre-
dictam, Dilectum Nobis in Christo *Antho-*
nium Kytych Sacre Theologie Profes-
sores, sibi elegerint in Episcopum &
Pastorem, sicut per Literas suas Paten-
tes communi Sigillo suo sigillatas, no-
bis inde directas, plenius apparet,

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes, A. D. 1545.
eidem Electioni Regium Assensum no-
strum adhibuimus pariter & Favo-
rem; & hoc vobis Tenore Presentium
significamus:

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione
quibus nobis tenemini firmiter vobis
mandantes, quatenus prefatum *Antho-*
nium Kytych Landaven. electum, &
Electionem predictam confirmare, &
eundem *Anthonium Kytych* in Episcopum
Landavenensem consecrare, ipsumque prout
moris est Episcopalis Insignis inve-
stire, ceteraque peragere que vestro
in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pasto-
rali, juxta formam Statuti inde editi &
provisi, velit diligenter cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
decimo septimo Die Aprilis.

De Sursum Redditionibus Religiosorum.

A. D. 1545. **R**obertus *Peterfen* Clericus Canonici
36 Hen. 8. *de Decano Ecclesie Collegia-*
*te Reclor*ie sive Decanatus de
Southmallyng jurisdictioni immediatæ
Domini *Archiepiscopi Cantuariensis* infra
Comitatum *Suffexie*, *Willielmus*
Leby Clericus Reclor Ecclesie de *Ryng-*
mer Canonici sive *Præbendarius* prædi-
ctæ Ecclesie Collegiæ Decanatus de
Southmallyng prædictæ, necnon Cle-
ricus Reclor Ecclesie sue Capellæ de
Southeram Canonici sive *Præbendarius*
prædictæ Ecclesie Decanatus de *South-*
mallyng, ac *Johannes Leff* Clericus Re-
clor Ecclesie de *Framfeld* Canonici sive
Præbendarius Ecclesie Collegiæ Deca-
natus supradicti de *Southmallyng*, &
eiusdem loci Collegii sive Decanatus *Pa-*
rentiarum Capellani Sacristæ & Clerici il-
las dicti Decanus *Præbendarius* Canonici
sive *Reclor* Ecclesiarum supradictarum
Collegii sive Decanatus de *Southmal-*
lyng in Comitatu *Suffexie* supradicto,

quocumque Nomine censeantur min-
A. D. 1545. cupentur sive nominentur, omnibus
Christi Fidelibus ad quos præfens Scrip-
tum pervenerit, Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos præfati &c.

In quorum Testimonium Nos præ-
fati Decanus *Præbendarii* Canonici *Pa-*
rentiarum Capellani *Sacristæ* & Clerici
huic præfenti Scripto nostro Nomina
nostra Manibus propriis subscripsimus,
Sigillumque nostrum commune appo-
suimus.

Dat. apud *Southmallyng* prædictam in
Domo nostra Capitulari ibidem deci-
mo die Martii, Anno prædicti invictis-
simi Principis & Domini nostri Regis
Henrici Octavi tricesimo sexto.

ET MEMORANDUM quod Die 25. An-
no suprascripti, præfati Decanus & Ca-
pitulum venerunt coram dicto Domino
Rege in Cancellaria sua apud *Westmonaste-*
rium

A. D. 1545.

A. D. 1543. *rium, & recognoverunt Scriptum prædictum, ac omnia & singula in eodem contenta in forma prædicta.*
30 Hen. 8.

stant, ac omnia & singula in eodem contenta in forma prædicta.
A. D. 1543.
30 Hen. 8.

Omnibus &c.

Thomas Wriothesley Miles Dominus Wriothesley ac Cancellarius Angliæ Salutem in Domino sempiternam.

Noveritis me &c. hoc scripto meo confirmasse illustrissimo Domino meo Domino Henrico Octavo, Dei Gratia, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regi Fidei Defensori & in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supremo Capiti totam illam Rectoriam & Ecclesiam meam de Hurley in Comitatu Southamptoniæ &c. necnon totam illam Rectoriam & Ecclesiam meam de Tychfeld in dicto Comitatu Southamptoniæ.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic præfenti Scripto meo Sigillum meum apposui.

Dat. decimo octavo Die Martii, Anno Regni Domini Regis prædicti tricesimo sexto.

Et memorandum quod Die & Anno prædictis, præfatus Thomas Wriothesley Dominus Cancellarius venit coram dicto Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua apud Westmonasterium, & recognovit Scriptum prædictum, ac omnia & singula in eodem contenta in forma prædicta.

Omnibus &c.

Edmundus Colepeper Legum Doctor ac Magister sive Præpositus Ecclesiæ Collegiæ Divi Petri de Lyngfeld, ac Capellani & Clerici ejusdem in Comitatu Surria, Winton. Dioc. Salutem in Domino sempiternam.

Noveritis &c.

In quorum omnium & singulorum fidem & Testimonium utrique Parti hujus indenturæ Sigillum nostrum commune apposuimus.

Dat. apud Lingfeld prædicta vicesimo sexto Die Mensis Aprilis, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quadragésimo quarto, & Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis tricesimo sexto.

Et memorandum quod vicesimo octavo Die Aprilis Anno præfenti præfati Magister sive Præpositus ac Capellani & Clerici Collegii prædicti, venerunt coram Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua apud Westm. & recognoverunt Cartam prædictam,

Omnibus &c.

Thomas, Permissione Divinâ, Cantuariensis Archiepiscopus totius Angliæ Primas & Metropolitanus, Salutem &c.

Noveritis me præfatum Archiepiscopum certis de causis & considerationibus me in Ecclesiam meam Christi Cantuariensem specialiter moventibus, dedisse concessisse, & hoc præfenti Scripto meo, pro me & Successoribus meis, dare & concedere illustrissimo Domino meo Henrico Octavo, Dei Gratia, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regi Fidei Defensori, & in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supremo Capiti totam illam Advocationem Donationem Præsentationem liberam Dispositionem & Jus Patronatus Rectoriæ Ecclesiæ de Harrowe ad Montem alias dictæ Harrowe on the Hill in Comitatu Middlesex &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic præfenti Scripto meo Sigillum meum apposui.

Dat. apud Westm. decimo octavo die Novembris, Anno Regni dicti Domini Henrici Octavi tricesimo sexto.

Et Nos Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis & Metropolitanæ Christi Cantuariensis unanimi Consensu & Assensu nostris omnia & singula Præsentibus annexa contenta Scripta & specificata prout scribuntur & recitantur, quantum in Nobis est, Auctoritate nostra ratificamus approbamus & confirmamus per Præfentes.

In cujus rei Testimonium Sigillum nostrum communi præsentibus apponi fecimus.

Dat. in Domo nostra Capitulari vicesimo primo Die Mensis Novembris, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quadragésimo quarto.

Omnibus &c.

Georgius Hennage Clericus Magister sive Custos Collegii & Domus Eleemosinaria Sanctæ Trinitatis de Tattershall in Comitatu Lincolniz, & ejusdem Loci Capellani alias dicti Magister sive Gardianus & Capellani sive Conjuncti Collegii & Domus Eleemosinariæ de Tattershall alias Tattershall in dicto Comitatu Lincolniz Salutem &c.

Novem-

A. D. 1545.

Noveritis &c.

In quorum omnium & singulorum
Præmissorum Fidem & Testimonium
Nos præfati Magister sive Custos & Ca-
pellani Sigillum nostrum commune
Præsentibus apposuimus.

Dat. in Collegio nostro prædicto quar-
to Die Februarii, Anno Regni supra-
scripti Illustrissimi Regis Henrici Octavi
tricesimo sexto.

ET MEMORANDUM quid quarto Die
Februarii & Anno prædicti, præfati
Magister & Conloci Collegii sive Do-
mus de Tateshall, venerunt coram Domi-
no Rege in Cancellaria sua apud Westm.
& recognoverunt Cartam prædictam ac
omnia & singula in eodem contento in for-
ma prædicta.

Omnibus &c.

Willielmus Franklyn Clericus Magi-
ster Hospitalis Sancti Egidii de Kepsa
juxta Dunelmiam in Com. Dunelmie,
& ejusdem Hospitalis Socii sive Confrat-
res, Salutem.

Noveritis &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic præ-
senti Scripto Nos præfati Magister &
Socii sive Confratres Hospitalis prædicti
Sigillum nostrum commune dicti Ho-
pitalis apposuimus.

Dat. decimo quarto die Januarii,
Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis trice-
simo sexto.

Etnos verò Decanus & Capitulum Ec-
clesiæ Cathedralis Dunelmensis omnes
& singulas Donationes Concessionis &
Redditiones, ac cætera singula præmissa
in hac parte superius expressa & specifi-
cata, pro Nobis & Successoribus nostris
quantum in nobis est, præiatis Invi-
ctissimo Regi Henrico Octavo Hæredibus &
Assignatis suis confirmamus, approba-
mus & ratificamus per Præsentem.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic præ-
senti Scripto nostro Sigillum nostrum
commune apposuimus.

Dat. in Domo nostra Capituli vice-
simo nono Die Januarii, Anno Regni
dicti Domini Regis tricesimo sexto.

ET MEMORANDUM quid vicesimo
sexto Die Januarii Anno prædicti præ-
fati Magister & Socii sive Confratres
Hospitalis prædicti, venerunt coram dicto
Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua apud

Westm. & recognoverunt Cartam prædi-
ctam ac omnia & singula in eodem con-
tento in forma prædicta.

A. D. 1545.

36 Hen. 8.

Omnibus &c.

Willielmus Wall Clericus Magister sive
Custos Hospitalis Sancti Johannis Ba-
ptiste in Civitate Coventrie, & Confrat-
res & Sorores ejusdem Salutem in Do-
mino sempiternam.

Noveritis &c.

In quorum omnium & singulorum
Præmissorum Fidem & Testimonium
Nos præfati Magister sive Custos Con-
fratres & Sorores utrique Parti præsen-
tis Scripti nostri Sigillum nostrum com-
mune apposuimus.

Dat. in dicto Hospitali quarto Die
Mensis Martii, Anno Regni supra-
scripti Illustrissimi Domini nostri Re-
gis Henrici Octavi tricesimo sexto.

Omnibus &c.

Edwardus Bendon Clericus in Artibus
Magister, Magister sive Præpositus Col-
legii de Wy in Comitatu Kancie, & ejus-
dem loci Socii sive Capellani, Salutem.

Noveritis &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium Præsen-
tis Sigillum nostrum commune appo-
suimus.

Dat. decimo nono Die Mensis Janu-
arii, Anno Regni dicti Domini Henrici
Octavi, Dei Gratia, Angliæ Franciæ &
Hiberniæ Regis Fides Defensoris ac in
Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hiberniæ
Supremi Capitis tricesimo sexto.

Omnibus &c.

Willielmus, Permissione Divina, Nor-
wicensis Episcopus & Johannes Piersen Cu-
stos sive Capellanus Ecclesiæ Canta-
rie ad Altare beate Mariæ in Eccle-
sia Sancti Andree de Brundishe in Co-
mitatu Suffolciæ Salutem in Domino
sempiternam.

Sciatis &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic præ-
senti Carte nostre Sigilla nostra appo-
suimus.

Dat. vicesimo quinto Die Mensis Ju-
lii, Anno Regni Invi-ctissimi Domini
Regis Henrici Octavi prædicti tricesi-
mo sexto.

MEMORANDUM quid xxviii. Die Ju-
lii Anno prædicti, prædicti Episcopus
& Jo-

A.D. 1545. 36 Hen. 8. Johannes Pyerfon venerunt coram Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua in propriis Personis suis, & recognoverunt Cartam prædictam ac omnia & singula in eadem contenta in forma prædicta.

Omnibus &c.

Ricardus Fulmerston de Thetford in Com. Suff. Armiger ac verus & indubitatus Patronus Cantariæ ad Altare beate Mariæ in Ecclesia Sancti Andreæ de Brundishe in Comitatu prædicto Salutem in Domino sempiternam.

Cum Reverendus in Christo Pater Willielmus, Permissio Divina, Norwicensis Episcopus & Johannes Pyerfon Custos sive Capellanus &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium Præsenti-bus Sigillum meum apposui.

Dat. secundo Die Augusti Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis Henrici Octavi tricesimo sexto superaddito.

MEMORANDUM quid decimo nono Die Augusti Anno superscripto, prædictus Ricardus Fulmerston venit coram Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua in propria Persona sua, & recognovit Scriptum prædictum ac omnia & singula in eadem contenta in forma prædicta.

Omnibus &c.

Ricardus Edon Custos Collegii Sancti Georgii de Sudbury in Comitatu Suff. & ejusdem Locii Capellani salutem in Domino sempiternam.

Noveritis &c.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Præmissorum Fidem & Testimonium utriq. Parti hujus Cartæ nostræ indentatæ Sigillum nostrum commune apposuimus.

Dat. apud Sudbury prædicta nono die Mensis Decembris, Anno Domini Millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo quarto, & Anno Regni dicti Regis nunc Henrici Octavi tricesimo sexto.

ET MEMORANDUM quid Die & Anno superscriptis, præfati Custos & Capellani venerunt coram dicto Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua apud Westm. & recognoverunt Cartam prædictam ac omnia & singula in eadem contenta.

Omnibus &c.

Alanus Percy Clericus Magister Collegii Sanctæ Trinitatis de Arundell in

Com. Suffex. & ejusdem Locii sive Collegii Capellani alius dicti Magister Capellani & Socii Cantariæ sive Collegii de vel in Arundell. in Com. Suffex. alias dicti Magister sive Custos & Socii Collegii sive Cantariæ Sanctæ Trinitatis de vel in Arundell. in dicto Com. Suffex. salutem.

Sciatis &c.

In quorum Testimonium nos præfati Magister & Capellani sive Socii huic præfenti scripto nostro Nomina nostra Manibus propriis subscriptimus, Sigillumque nostrum apposuimus.

Dat. apud Arundell prædicta in Domino nostra Capitulari ibidem duodecimo die Decembris, Anno prædicti In-victissimi Principis & Domini nostri Regis Henrici Octavi tricesimo sexto.

ET MEMORANDUM quid duodecimo Die Decembris Anno præfenti, præfati Magister sive Capellani & Socii Collegii prædicti venerunt coram Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua apud Westm. & recognoverunt Cartam prædictam ac omnia & singula in eadem contenta in forma prædicta.

Omnibus &c.

Edwardus Gryffin Armiger salutem in Domino sempiternam.

Noveritis me &c. concessisse Egregio Viro Thoma Wriothesley Prænobili Ordinis Garterii Militi Domino Wriothesley ac Domino Cancellario Angliæ, totam illam Advocationem, Donationem, liberam Dispositionem, ac Jus Patronatus mei Rectoriæ Ecclesiæ Parochialis de Bowdon magna in Comitatu Leycestriæ &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic præfenti scripto meo sigillum meum apposui.

Dat. primo Die Maii, Anno Regni Henrici Octavi, Dei gratiæ, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regis Fidei Defensoris, in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hiberniæ Supremi Capitis, tricesimo septimo.

ET MEMORANDUM quid Die & Anno prædictis, venit præfatus Edwardus Gryffin coram dicto Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua apud Westm. & recognovit Scriptum prædictum ac omnia & singula in eadem contenta in forma prædicta.

Omnibus &c.

Henricus Marchio Dorsetiæ Dominus Ferrers de Growby, Harryngton, Bon-vyle & Askeley, salutem &c.

Nove-

A.D. 1545. Noveritis me &c. concessisse Egregio Viro *Thomas Wriothesley* Prænobilis Ordinis Garterii Militi *Dominus Wriothesley* ac Domino Cancellario Angliæ, totam illam Advocationem, Donationem, liberam Dispositionem, ac Jus Patronatus mei Rectoriæ Ecclesiæ Parochialis de Ilfercombe alias dictæ Ilfracombe in Comitatu Devonie &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic præfenti scripto meo sigillum meum apposui.

Dat. primo Die Octobris, Anno Regni Domini *Henrici Octavi*, Dei gratiâ, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regis Fidei Defensoris, & in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supremi Capituli, tricesimo septimo.

ET MEMORANDUM quid Die & Anno prædictis, venit prædictus *Henricus Marchio Dorsetiæ* coram dicto Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua apud Westm. & recognovit Scriptum prædictum ac omnia & singula in eodem contenta in forma prædicta.

Sciatis &c.

Ego *Thomas Wriothesley* Prænobilis Ordinis Garterii Miles Dominus *Wriothesley* ac Cancellarius Angliæ, tradidi &c. Excellentissimo & Invictissimo Principi Domino meo Domino *Henrico Octavo*, Dei Gratiâ, &c. Rectoriam meam Impropriatam de Southmymes in Comitatu Middlesexie &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic præfenti Cartæ meæ Sigillum meum ad arma apposui.

Dat. secundo Die Maii, Anno Regni Regis supradicti tricesimo septimo.

ET MEMORANDUM quid Die & Anno prædictis, venit prædictus *Thomas Dominus Wriothesley* in propria Persona sua coram Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua, & recognovit Scriptum prædictum ac omnia & singula in eodem contenta in forma prædicta.

Omnibus &c.

Willielmus Staunford Generalis Attornatus Excellentissimi & Invictissimi Principis Domini nostri Domini *Henrici Octavi*, Dei Gratiâ, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regis Fidei Defensoris &c. Salutem &c.

Noveritis &c. remisisse relaxasse ac omnino pro Me & Hæredibus meis

quietum clamasse prædicto *Dominæ Regi* in sua plena & pacifica Possessione totum Jus Seatum Titulum & Interesse mea quæ habeo aut unquam habui de & in Rectoria Impropriata de Southmymes in Comitatu Middlesexie &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic præfenti Cartæ meæ Sigillum meum apposui.

Dat. tertio Die Maii Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis tricesimo septimo.

ET MEMORANDUM quid Die & Anno proxime prædictis, venit prædictus *Willielmus Staunford* in propria Persona sua coram Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua, & recognovit Scriptum prædictum ac omnia & singula in eodem contenta in forma prædicta.

Omnibus &c.

Thomas Wriothesley Prænobilis Ordinis Garterii Miles Dominus *Wriothesley* ac Cancellarius Angliæ Salutem in Domino sempiternam.

Noveritis &c. concedere Excellentissimo & Invictissimo Principi Domino meo Domino *Henrico Octavo*, Dei gratiâ, Angliæ &c. omnes illas Advocationes Præsentationes Donationes liberas Dispositiones, ac Jura Patronatuum mea Præbendæ *Masham* infra Ecclesiam Metropolitancam Eborum in Comitatu Civitatis Eborum, ac Rectoriæ & Ecclesiæ Parochialis de *Shidlington* in Comitatu *Bedds*, ac Rectoriæ Ecclesiæ Parochialis de *Bowden* magnæ in Comitatu *Leycestrie* &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic præfenti Cartæ meæ Sigillum meum ad arma apposui.

Dat. penultimo die Maii, Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis xxxvii.

ET MEMORANDUM quid Die & Anno proxime prædictis, venit prædictus *Thomas Dominus Wriothesley* in propria Persona sua coram Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua, & recognovit Scriptum prædictum ac omnia & singula in eodem contenta in forma prædicta.

Omnibus &c.

Johannes, Permissione Divinâ, *Exoniensis Episcopus*, Salutem.

Sciatis me &c. confirmasse Excellentissimo Principi & Domino nostro *Henrico Octavo* &c. Advocationem Donationem liberam Dispositionem, & Jus

T Patro-

A. D. 1545. Patronatus Rectoriæ & Ecclesiæ de Far-
 ryngdon in dicto Comitatu Sout-
 hamptoniæ &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic præ-
 senti Scripto meo Sigillum meum ap-
 posui.

Dat. vicesimo septimo Die Aprilis,
 Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis nunc
 Henrici Octavi tricesimo septimo.

Et Nos Decanus & Capitulum Eccle-
 siæ Cathedralis Sancti Petri Ebor.
 quantum in hac parte ad Nos attinet,
 præmissis omnibus & singulis consen-
 sum pariter & assensum præbentes, præ-
 sentis Scriptum & omnia in eo contenta
 præfatis Excellentissimo Principi & Af-
 signatis suis secundum vim formam &
 effectum præsentium acceptamus ap-
 probamus ratificamus, ac etiam in om-
 nibus pro Nobis & Successoribus no-
 stris per Præsentem confirmamus.

In cujus rei Testimonium Sigillum
 nostrum commune præsentibus est ap-
 posuit.

Dat. in Domo nostra Capitulari Ec-
 cliæ Cathedralis prædictæ secundodie
 Mensis Junii Anno supradicto.

ET MEMORANDUM quod secundo
 Die Junii Anno præsentis venerunt præ-
 dictus Episcopus Ebor. apud Cliffe Epi-
 scopi, ac prædicti Decanus & Capitulum
 in Domo sua Capitulari Ebor. coram Dis-
 cretis & Fidelibus Regis Thoma Denys
 & Hugone Pollarde Militibus, Viris
 discretis dicti Domini Regis de Dilectis
 Patetatem eisdem Thoma & Hugoni
 directi & in Filicis Cancellaria ejusdem
 Domini Regis de hoc Anno residentes, ac
 prædictus Episcopus Scriptum prædictum,
 & prædicti Decanus ac Capitulum Con-
 firmationem Scripti prædicti recognoverunt,
 necnon omnia & singula in eisdem contenta
 in forma prædicta.

Omnibus &c.

Willielmus, Permissione Divina, Ba-
 thon. & Wellen. Episcopus, Salutem.

Sciatis &c. Advocaciones & Jura Pa-
 tronatum Ecclesiarum quarumcumq;
 ac alia Jura & Hæreditamenta mea
 quæcumque in Wyke prædicta in dicto
 Comitatu Gloucestris &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic præ-
 senti Scripto meo Sigillum meum ap-
 posui.

Dat. apud Monastium regium de Wyke.

lismbe in Com. Sotmer. vicesimo die A. D. 1545.
 Mensis Junii, Anno Regni dicti Domini
 Regis nunc Henrici Octavi tricesimo
 septimo.

Et nos Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesiæ
 Cathedralis Sancti Andrea Wellen.
 præfatas Literas & Contenta in eisdem
 omnia & singula rata habentes & gra-
 ta, ipsas & ipsa quantum in nobis est,
 de nostris communi consensu pariter &
 assensu pro Nobis & Successoribus no-
 stris, secundum omnem vim formam
 & effectum earundem ratificamus ap-
 probamus & per Præsentem confirma-
 mus.

In cujus rei Testimonium Sigillum
 nostrum commune Præsentibus appo-
 ni fecimus.

Dat. in Domo nostra Capitulari vice-
 simo tertio die Mensis Junii, Anno Do-
 mini Millesimo quingentesimo quadra-
 gesimo quinto, & Anno Regni supra-
 dicti Illustrissimi in Christo Principis &
 Domini nostri Domini Henrici Octavi,
 Dei Gratia, Anglia Francia & Hibernia
 Regis Fidei Defensoris, & in Terra Ec-
 cliæ Anglicanæ & Hiberniæ Supremi
 Capituli, tricesimo septimo.

Omnibus &c.

Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesiæ Cath-
 dralis Glouc. Salutem.

Sciatis &c. confirmasse Excellentissi-
 mo Principi & Domino nostro Domi-
 no Henrico Octavo &c. Advocaciones
 Donationes liberales Dispositiones &
 Patronatum in Lynkynholte Lytle-
 ton & Walloppe in dicto Comitatu
 Southt.

In cujus rei Testimonium Sigillum
 nostrum commune Præsentibus appo-
 suimus.

Dat. in Domo nostra Capitulari vice-
 simo Die Maii, Anno Regni Domini
 Regis nunc Henrici Octavi tricesimo
 septimo.

Omnibus &c.

Rector & Socii Cantuarie seu Collegii
 de Slepston in Com. Devon. Salutem in
 Domino sempiternam.
 Noveritis &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium Nos præ-
 fati Rector & Socii Sigillum nostrum
 commune apposuimus.

Dat.

A. D. 1545.
36 Hen. 8.

Dat. apud Slepton. septimo Die Mensis Novembris, Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis tricesimo septimo.

Omnibus &c.

Hugo Wyche Clericus Sacre Theologie Professor Decanus Ecclesie Cathedralis Christi & beate Maria Virginis Dunelm. & ejusdem Loci Conventus, Salutem.

Sciatis &c. totam illam Rectoriam nostram & Ecclesiam nostram de Frampton in Comitatu Lincolnie, necnon totam Rectoriam nostram & Ecclesiam nostram de Ruddyngton in Comitatu Northng. &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium Nos prefati Decanus & Capitulum Sigillum nostrum commune presentibus apposuimus.

Dat. in Domo nostra Capitulari vicesimo primo Die Martii, Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis nunc *Henrici Octavi* tricesimo sexto.

Omnibus &c.

Edmundus, Permissione Divina, Episcopus Londonie, ac Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesie Cathedralis Sancti Pauli Londonie, Salutem in Domino sempiternam.

Sciatis &c. confirmasse & invictissimus & excellentissimus Principi Domino nostro *Henrico Octavo*, Dei gratia, Anglia & Francie &c. totum illud Campanile, Structura & Edificium vulgare nuncupantur *Jhesus Steple* Scituatum & exiens infra Parochiam Sancte Fidis in Civitate London &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium tam ego *A. D. 1545.*
prefatus Episcopus quam Nos prefati Decanus & Capitulum huic presenti Cartae nostrae Sigilla nostra separata apposuimus.

Dat. vicesimo septimo Die Mensis Martii, Anno Regni predicti Domini Regis *Henrici Octavi*, Dei Gratia, Angliae Francie & Hibernie Regis Fidei Defensoris ac in Terra Ecclesie Anglicane & Hibernie Supremi Capituli tricesimo septimo.

ET MEMORANDUM quod Die & Anno supradictis, prefatus Episcopus, ac Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesie predictae, venerunt coram Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua apud Westmonasterium, & recognoverunt Cartam predictam, ac omnia & singula in eadem contenta in formis supradictis.

Omnibus &c.

Ego *Thomas Magnus* Custos sive Gardianus Gardianus Collegii sive Cantuarie beate Mariae de Sythrope in Comitatu Nottingham. Salutem in Domino sempiternam.

Sciatis &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic presenti Scripto meo Sigillum meum apposui.

Dat. decimo septimo Die Aprilis, Anno Regni *Henrici Octavi*, Dei Gratia, Angliae Francie & Hibernie Regis, & in Terra Ecclesie Anglicane & Hibernie Supremi Capituli, tricesimo sexto.

De Arraiatione facienda.

A. D. 1545.
Pa. 37. H. 8.
p. 2. m. 22.

REX predicto & fideli Consiliario suo *Thoma Wyche* Militi Domino Wycheley Cancellario Anglie Prænobilis Ordinis Garterii Militi, ac Charissimo Consanguineo suo *Henrico Comiti Arundell* dicti Prænobilis Ordinis Garterii Militi, predictoque & fideli Consiliario suo *Willielmo Domino Seynt John* Camerario Hospitii sui dicti Prænobilis Ordinis Garterii Militi, necnon dilecto & fideli suo *Antonio Brown* Militi Magistro Equorum suorum ac dicti Prænobilis Ordinis Garterii Militi, Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,

De Fidelitatibus Srenuitatibus Industriis & providis Circumspectionibus vestris plurimum confidentes, assignavimus vos, ac vobis conjunctim & divisim, Tenore Presentium, Potestatem & Auctoritatem damus & committimus, ad omnes & singulos Ligeos & Subditos nostros infra Comitatus nostros Surrie Suffexie Suthamptonie Wiltexie Oxon: & Berks, tam infra Libertates quam extra, commorantes & inhabitantes, ad Guertam habiles, per vos, seu per quancumq; aliam Personam sive quascumq; alias Personas per vos assignandas & nominandas, de tempore in tempus, ac quotiens vobis videbitur oportunitatem

A. D. 1545.

A.D. 1545.
37 Hen. 8. tantum congregandum & levandum, ac congregari & levari faciendum, ac etiam eos arraiaudum & triandum, ipsosque juxta eorum Gradus & Facultates bene & defensibiliter armari & muniri faciendum,

Et ad Monstra sive-Monstraciones eorundem in locis magis congruis, juxta sanas discretiones vestras, de tempore in tempus capiendum & supervidendum,

Necnon ad Ligeos & Subditos nostros prædictos Arraiatos & Triatos, tam Homines ad Arma ac Homines Armatos & Sagitarios, quam alios Homines equites & pedes defensibiles, vobiscum, seu cum quibuscumque aliis, aut cum quocumque alio per vos assignando & nominando, in Resistentiam & Repressionem quorumcumque Rebellionum vel Inimicorum nostrorum quotiens opus fuerit & vobis melius videbitur expediri, ducendum & duci faciendum, ceteraque omnia & singula agendum & faciendum quæ per vos necessaria fuerint seu quomodolibet opportuna;

Et ideo vobis mandamus quod circa Præmissa diligenter intendatis, ac ea faciatis & explicatis cum effectu;

Damus autem universis & singulis Justiciariis Pacis, Vicecomitibus Majoribus Ballivis Senescallis Constabulariis ac aliis Officiariis Ministris & Fidelibus Ligeis nostris quibuscumque, tam infra Libertates quam extra, Tenore Præsentium, firmiter in Mandatis, quod vobis, in Præmissis faciendis & exequendis, intendentes sint Assistentes & auxiliantes pariter & obedientes in omnibus diligenter.

In cuius rei &c. usq; ad Festum Natalis Domini proximo futurum duraturas.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium vicesimo nono Die Aprilis.

Consimilis Commissio hujusmodi effectus directa Personis superscriptis. Teste &c.

Consimilis Commissio hujusmodi effectus directa Johanni Comiti Oxon. & Thoma Darcy Militi in Com. Essex.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium quarto Die Maii.

Consimilis Commissio hujusmodi effectus directa Thoma Domino Wensworth & Thoma Darcy Militi in Com. Suff.

Teste ut supra.

Consimilis Commissio hujusmodi effectus directa Richardo Longe Militi in Com. Kent. videlicet, a Deyford Strand usque Pontem Rossen.

Teste ut supra.

Consimilis Commissio hujusmodi effectus directa Thoma Cheyney Prænobili Ordinis sui Garterii Militi, & Thoma Seymour Militi in Com. Kent. videlicet, a Ponte Rossen usque ad Villam suam Doverrie.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium septimo Die Maii.

De Arraiatione & Capiteo versus Partes Boreales.

A.D. 1545.
37 Hen. 8. **R**EX charissimo consanguineo suo Edwardo Comiti Hertfordie magno Camerario Anglie Prænobiliſque Ordinis sui Garterii Militi, Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,

De vestre Fidelitate Prudentia Strenuitate & Industria Diligentiaq; & Experientia, ac Integritate plurimum confidentes, assignavimus vos nostrum Locumtenentem & Capitaneum Generalem versus Partes Boreales, ac vobis Potestatem & Auctoritatem, Tenore Præsentium, damus & committimus omnes & singulos Ligeos & Subditos nostros infra Comitatus nostros Eborum, Episcopatum Dunelm. Cumb. Westmerl. Kendall. Northumbr. Lancastr.

Cestr. Notingh. Derb. Salop. & Staff. Civitatem nostram Ebor. & Com. ejusdem, Villam nostram de Kyngeston super Hull & Com. ejusdem, & Villam nostram Novi Castri super Tynam & Com. ejusdem, tam infra Libertates quam extra Inhabitantes ad Guerram habiles, convocandi & congregandi, ac eos arraiaudi & triandi, ipsosque juxta eorum gradus & facultates bene & defensibiliter armari & muniri faciendi,

Et ad Monstra sive Monstrationes eorundem in locis magis congruis, juxta sanam discretionem vestram, de tempore in tempus capiendum & supervidendum,

Necnon ad Ligeos & Subditos nostros prædictos Arraiatos Triatos & Armatos

A. D. 1545.
37 Hæ. 8. matos, tam Homines ad Arma, ac Homines armatos, & Sagittarios, & alios Homines equites & pedites defensibiles, vobiscum, in Resistentiam & Debellationem Scottorum & aliorum eis Adhærentium, quoties opus, fuerit duendum & duci faciendum,

Necnon Terram Scotiæ, cum dictis Subditis nostris, sic ut prædictum est arraiatis de tempore in tempus prout opus fuerit, tam per Mare quam per Terram invadendum intrandum conducendum & gubernandum,

Necnon Admirallis Viceadmirallis Magistris Navium & Nautis quibuscumque, infra Partes Boriales prædictas pro tempore existentibus, quatenus dictæ Invasioni cum suis Navibus interserviant, Auxiliantes sint & Intendentes, nostro Nomine & Auctoritate præcipere injungere mandare & compellere, ac cum Scottis illis pugnandum & eos debellandum, & dictos Subditos nostros in Invasione & Conductione illa regendum;

Necnon damus & concedimus vobis, Tenore Præsentium, in Absentia nostra Potestatem, quoscumque in Armata & Exercitu per vos congregatos & commissos, juxta sanam in ea parte Discretionem vestram, exigentibus eorum meritis, eos honorandi, & propter Virtutem strenuæque nancatam Republicæ operam nobilitandi, eisdem Meritorum Insignia, id est Arma, dandi & assignandi, Nobiles quoque atque sic Nobilitatos, Ordine Militare decorandi ac insigniendi,

Necnon audiendi Causas & Querelas omnium & singulorum de hiis, quæ ad Officium Locumtenentis Generalis Ducisque Primarii & Principalis Capitanei & Gubernatoris, Nobis absentibus, tanguant,

Ac etiam, Marefcallum dicti Exercitus & Armatæ nostræ faciendi,

Necnon cognoscendi in aliis Causis quibuscumque infra Exercitum & Armatam prædictam per Terram emergentibus,

Necnon Ordinationes & Statuta, pro sano & bono Regimine Exercitus & Armatæ prædictæ, ordinandi statuendi & stabiliendi, & superinde Proclamationes faciendi, debiræque Executioni demandandi,

Ac quoscumque infra Exercitum & Armatam prædictam delinquentes & contravenientes castigandi & incarce-

randi, atque Incarceratos solvendi & A. D. 1545.
37 Hæ. 8. deliberandi,

Necnon quascumque Causas Criminales, per vos aut Deputatum vestrum sufficientem, tam Vitæ, quam Membrorum mutilatione, ac de Morte Hominis, quam alias Causas Contractus & Querelas omnium & singulorum de Exercitu & Armata prædicta existentium & futurorum audiendi & terminandi,

Necnon salvos Conductus generales & speciales, ubique locorum per Terram, quibuscumque; Personis, ex causis vos specialiter moventibus, per Literas vestras sub Sigillo vestro consiciendas, de tempore in tempus quotiens & quando vobis placuerit, promittendi concedendi & donandi, cæterisque faciendi & perimplendi quæ, pro bono Regimine Exercitus & Armatæ prædictæ, juxta sanam Discretionem vestram fuerint facienda;

Et ideo vobis mandamus quoddam circa Præmissa diligenter intendatis, ac ea faciatis & expleatis cum effectu:

Damus autem universis & singulis Ducibus Comitibus Baronibus Militibus Justiciariis Majoribus Vicecomitibus Ballivis Constabulariis Locatenentibus Officiariis Ministris Marinariis Souldiariis aliisque Ligeis & Subditis nostris prædictis, ac aliis quibuscumque; quorum interest in hac parte, Tenore Præsentium sub Fide & Ligeantia quibus nobis tenentur, firmiter in Mandatis, quoddam in Præmissis faciendis intendant assistant & auxilientur pariformiter & tam firmiter sicut nobis assisterentur & auxiliarentur, si ibidem personaliter & præsentem essemus,

Volumus enim quoddam tam vos, quam omnes & singuli Ligei nostri & Subditi prædicti per Vos in forma prædicta congregati, de omnimodis Forisfacturis Dampnis & Pœnalitatibus quibus prætextu aliquorum Statutorum Actuum & Proclamationum, ante hæc tempora in contrarium inde factorum & editorum, ratione Præmissorum, incurrere aut cadere possint aut possitis, penitus exonerati sint & sitis per Præsentes.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium secundo Die Maii.

Per ipsum Regem.

U

De

A. D. 1545.
37 Hen. 8.

De Restitutionibus Temporalium.

A. D. 1545.
37 Hen. 8.

A. D. 1545.
Fe. 37. H. 8.
P. 5. m. 14.

REX Eſcaetori ſuo in Comitatu Herefordie ac Marchiis Wallie eidem Comitatu adiacentibus, Salutem.

Cum Reverendiſſimus in Chriſto Pater *Thomas*, Permiſſione Divina, *Cantuarienſis Archiepiſcopus* totius Angliæ Primas, vacante nuper Episcopatu Landavenſi, per Translationem Domini *Roberti* ultimi Episcopii ibidem ad Archiepiſcopatum Eboracenſem *Præſidens* & *Capitulum* Eccleſiæ Cathedralis Landavenſis, Licentiâ noſtrâ Regiâ prius petita pariter & obtentâ dilectum Sacellanium noſtrum *Antonium Kechyn* in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerint & nominaverint,

Cui quidem Electioni & Perſonæ ſic electæ Regium noſtrum Aſſenſum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem,

Confirmaverit, ac ipſum *Antonium* Episcopum Landavenſem conſecraverit, ac ipſum prout moris eſt Episcopalis Inſignis inveſtiverit, ſicut per Literas ipſius Archiepiſcopi Nobis inde directas plenè liquet,

Noſque, Confirmationem & Conſecrationem illas acceptantes, Fidelitatemque ipſius *Electi* & *Conſirmati*, Nobis pro Temporalibus Episcopatus prædicti debitam, cepimus, ac Temporalia Episcopatus illius prout moris eſt reſtituimus eidem;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod eidem *Electo* Temporalia prædicta, cum Perſonæ in Balliva tua, ſine dilatione Liberes in forma prædicta; ſalvo jure cujuſlibet.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium* octavo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Conſimilia Brevia diriguntur Eſcaetoribus ſubſcriptis in Comitibus ſubſcriptis, ſub eadem Data; videlicet;

Eſcaetori Regis in Com. Salop. ac Marchiis Wallie eidem Comitatu adiacentibus.

Eſcaetori Regis in Com. Midd.

Eſcaetori Regis in Com. Monemouth.

Eſcaetori Regis in Com. Glamorgan.

Et mandatum eſt Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenantibus de Episcopatu prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopum & Domino ſuo, in omnibus que ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes ſint & reſpondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte ut ſupra.

Dux Florentiæ ad Regem.

A. D. 1545.
Bibl. Cambr.
Vesp. F. 3.
f. 51. b.

Sereniſſime Rex,
FLORENTIUM DIALECTUM, *Majeſtati veſtræ* Familiarem, Civem meum, cum Morum ſuorum elegantia, tum verò maxime Literarum *Majeſtati veſtræ* atque illius quam præſtare eidem Hominem intellexi Servitutis commendatione, quamlibentiffimè vidi, & quibuſcumque Rebus honeſtis potui adjuvi: quod quidem, quamvis ex illius Sermone intellectionem *Majeſtatem veſtram* conſido, cum tamen, neceſſariis ſuis Negotiis jam conſectis, in illud Regnum remigrare atque ad *Majeſtatem veſtram* ſeſe reſerre & recipere decreverit, nolui illi nihil Literarum dare; quibus *Majeſtati veſtræ* ſignificarem, omnibus illis, qui aut in Familiis aut in Servitio quovis ejus fuerint, ſingulari apud me Commendationem nunquam deſuturam, Nobisque iâ omnibus Rebus illos ſemper fautori-

bus uſuros; vellem equidem Majora quedam *Majeſtati veſtræ* polliceri; verumtamen quoniam id, ſive illius amplitudo, ſive Locorum etiam, quibus diſjuncti ſumus, intervallum admittitur, vix poſſe videtur, quicquid Officii Seudii Operæ promittere poſſum id *Majeſtati veſtræ* bonâ fide polliceor: ſiqua verò ſeſe unquam offerret occaſio libentiffimè præſtabo; valeat *Majeſtati veſtræ*.

Florentia octavo Die Junii 1545.

E. M. V.

DUX FLORENTIÆ.

✕ Dorſ.

Sereniſſimo & Gloriſſimo Principi Domino Henrico Regi Angliæ & Franciæ ac Domino Hyberniæ &c. Benefactori meo Singulariſſimo.

Pro

A. D. 1545.

37 Hen. 5.

Pro Roberto Episcopo Oxon. de Ratificatione Libertatum.

A. D. 1545.

Pat. 37. Hen. 5.

p. 2 m. 36.

H Eury the Eight &c. to the right Reverende Father in God, our right Trustie and Welbeloved, Robert Bisshope of Oxforde, Greeting.

Whereas in the late Surrender of the Cathedrales Churches of Oxforde made by you and the Deane and Chapter of the same at our request and commandement, upon certeyne Causes Us moving to translate the same into a more convenient Place within our Citie of Oxford, you amongs other things have also yeldde uppe and surrendered into our hands all your Jurisdiction apperteyninge to you by reason of the same,

We nevertheless, notwithstanding therby to abolish or abridge your Jurisdiction in any parte Graunte by us to you and your Successours in the first Erection of your Bisshoppericke ther,

Have gyven and graunted, and by thes Presentes do gyve and graunte unto you full Power and Auctoritie, aswell to practise exercise and execute, either by your self or any other your Officer or Officers, all manner of Justif-

dition Power and Auctoritie apperteyning to your Bisshoppericke, within the Dioecesis of Oxforde, as also to procede to the deliveraunce of suchie convicted Person or Persones as are now committed or hereafter shall be committed to your Warde and Custodie, and to the Consecration of Churches and Churchyards within the said Dioecesis, as the cause and necessitie therein shall require, in as ample wyse and maner as you heretofore have done, or any other Bisshope in his Dioecesis wythin this our Realme may do, by vertue of any Graunte or Grauntes made by us unto them or any of them in that behalfe; the Statute of Mortmayne, or any other Statute or Statutes made to the contrary therof in any wyse notwithstandinge.

In witnes whereof &c.

Witness the King at Westm. the ninth Day of June.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Arraiatione & Capiteo Generali contra Francos.

A. D. 1545.

Hen. 5. m. 21.

R EX Præclarissimo Consanguineo & Consiliario suo Thoma Duci Norfolkæ Thesaurario Angliæ, salutem.

Scitis quid certis Causis & Considerationibus Nos specialiter moventibus,

De Fidelitate Prudentia Srenuitate & Industria vestris plurimum confidentes, assignavimus vos, ac Tenore Presentium, plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem vobis damus & committimus, ad omnes & singulos Ligatos & Subditos nostros infra Comitatus nostros Essexiæ, Suffolciæ, Norfolkæ, Heertfordiæ, Canteburgiæ, Huntingdoniæ, Lincolnæ, Rotelandiæ, Warwick, Northamptoniæ, Leycestriæ & Bedfordiæ, tam infra Libertates quam extra, Inhabitantes ad Guerram habiles convocandum & congregandum,

Ac eos arraiandum & triandum,

Apollique, juxta eorum Gradus & Facultates bene & defensibiliter armari & muniri faciendum,

Et ad Mostras sive Monstrationes eorundem, in locis magis congruis,

juxta sanam Discretionem vestram, de tempore in tempus capiendum & supervidendum,

Ac etiam assignamus deputamus & ordinamus vos per Praesentes Locumtenentem & Capiteanum nostrum Generalem omnium & singulorum Capiteanorum, Vicecapiteanorum, Hominum ad Arma, Armatorum, Sagittariorum & aliorum quorumcumque per vos in Comitibus prædictis existentium, rectorum & retinendorum, contra Francos Inimicos nostros applicandum & armandorum, ducendum regendum & gubernandum, ac cum Francis illis pugnandum & eos debellandum,

Ac Ordinationes & Seaturæ pro bono Regimine Exercitus & Armate prædictæ, ordinandi statuendi & stabiliendi, ac Proclamationes faciendum debiteq; Executioni demandandum,

Et quoscumq; Inobedientes & Contravenientes inveneritis castigandum & incarcerandum, atque incarceratos solvendum deliberandum,

Cate-

A. D. 1545.
37 Hen. 8. Cæteraquæ faciendum & perimplendum quæ, pro bono Regimine Armate & Exercitus prædicti, juxta sanam Discretionem vestram sint faciendæ,

Et ideo vobis mandamus quod circa Præmissa diligenter intendatis ac ea faciatis & expleatis cum effectu;

Damus autem universis & singulis Ducibus Marchionibus Comitibus Baronibus Militibus Justiciariis Majoribus Vicecomitibus Ballivis Senescallis Constabulariis Capitaneis Vicecapitaneis Soldariis, ac aliis Officiariis Ministris & Subditis nostris quibuscumque, tam infra Libertates quam extra, Tenore Præsentium, firmiter in mandatis quod vobis, in Præmissis faciendis & exequendis, intendentes sint assistentes & auxiliantes pariter & obediētes in omnibus diligenter.

In cujus rei &c. usque ad Festum Sancti Michaelis Archangeli proximo futurum duraturas.

Teste Rege apud *Grenwyche* decimo quarto Die Junii.

Confirmis Commissio hujusmodi ef-

fectus dirigenda præcharissimo Consanguineo & Consilario suo *Carolo Duci Suffolæ* Domino Præsidenti Concilii sui ac Magno Magistro & Senescallo Hospitii sui in *Com. Cant. Suffex. Sar. Suthr. Wiltes. Berks. Oxon. Midd. Bucks W'gorn. & Heref.* ac infra Civitatem *Londoniæ*, tam infra Libertates quam extra &c. ut supra mutatis mutandis.

In cujus rei &c. ut supra.

Teste Rege ut supra.

Confirmis Commissio hujusmodi effectus dirigenda prædicto & Rilei Consilario suo *Johanni Russell* Militi Domino *Russell* Custodi Privati Sigilli sui, tam infra Comitatus *Dorf. Somers. Devon. Cornub. & Glouc.* quam infra Principalitatem *Southwallie & Northmolles*, & Marchias ejusdem, tam infra Libertates quam extra &c. ut supra mutatis mutandis.

In cujus rei &c. ut supra.

Teste ut supra.

Pro Thoma Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi de Licentia ad Retinendum.

A. D. 1545.
37 Hen. 8. R EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, pro Nobis & Hæredibus nostris quantum in nobis est, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus Reverendissimo in Christo Patri *Thome Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Licentiam specialem quod ipse deinceps annuatim quolibet Anno, durante Vita ipsius *Archiepiscopi*, ad Placitum ipsius *Archiepiscopi* impune & absque aliquo Deperdito seu Forisfactura Nobis aut Hæredibus nostris habendis seu fiendis, dare possit viginti Liberaturas Panni, vel sub eodem Numero, talibus Personis non existentibus manualibus Servientibus aut manuali Servienti ipsius *Archiepiscopi*, nec Ballivis vel Ballivo, Receptoribus seu Receptore, aut alio Officiario ipsius *Archiepiscopi* quibus illas Liberaturas de dicto *Archiepiscopo* recipere voluerint, ac etiam quod bene liceat omnibus & singulis Personis quibus dictus *Archiepiscopus*, ad aliquod tempus im-

sterum durante Vita sua, dabit aliquas Liberatas, seu Liberaturas Panni, illas recipere ab ipso *Archiepiscopo*, ac illis uti ad placitum suum absque aliquo Deperdito seu Forisfactura Nobis aut Hæredibus nostris habendis seu fiendis, licet eadem Personæ non sint nec fuerint manuales Servientes, Ballivi, Receptores, aut alii Officiarii dicti *Archiepiscopi*, nec eorum aliquis sit nec fuerit manualis Serviens, Ballivus, Receptor, aut alius Officiarius ipsius *Archiepiscopi*.

Et volumus & concedimus tam præfato *Archiepiscopo*, quam omnibus & singulis Personis quibus prædictus *Archiepiscopus* dabit Liberatas seu Liberaturas Panni, quod ipsi non incurrent, nec eorum aliquis incurret in aliqua Forisfactura seu Deperdito, aut aliquo alio Nobis vel Hæredibus nostris, aut alioi alii Personæ seu aliquibus aliis Personis, ratione Doni aut Receptionis seu Usus earundem Liberatarum, sed quod tam idem *Archiepiscopus* quam omnes & singuli tales Personæ, quibus idem *Archiepiscopus* tales Liberatas seu Liberaturas dabit, proinde sint, & quilibet eorum

A. D. 1545.
37 Hen. 8.
eorum sit erga Nos & Hæredes nostros, & quamlibet aliam Personam penitus acquietus & exoneratus per Præsentes;

Aliquibus Statutis Actibus Ordinationibus seu Provisionibus, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione seu Restrictione in contrarium ante hæc tempora factis edicis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus:

Et, de uberiori Gratia nostra pro Nobis & Hæredibus nostris, damus & concedimus præfato Archiepiscopomines & singulas Denariorum Summas, &

alia quæcumque quæ Nobis aut Hæredibus nostris, ratione seu occasione Præmissorum aut eorum alicujus, pertinere seu spectare poterint vel poterit quovismodo, habenda eidem Archiepiscopo de Dono nostro speciali absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis aut Hæredibus nostris reddendo solvendo seu faciendo.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium
xix. Die Junii.

Pet Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Potestate commissa super Ereptione Episcopatum & Distributione Eleemosynarum.

A. D. 1545.
Pa. 37. H. 8.
p. 2. m. 25.
H Edry the Eight &c. to our right Truffie and right Welbelovéd Counsaillours Thomas, by the Sufferaunce of God, *Bishopp of Westminster* Dean of oure Chappell, Nicholas, by the Sufferaunce of God, *Bishopp of Worcester* our Aulmener, George, by the Sufferaunce of God, *Elghopp of Colchester* Aulmener to our molt dere and welbilovéd Wief the *Queene*, and Syr Edward North Knight Chauncellour of th'Augmentations of the Revenues of our Crowne, and to all others which hereafter shall be *Deans of our Chappell*, our *Aulmeners* to our Wiefes the *Queenes*, and *Chauncellours of our Court of th'Augmentations of the Revenues of oure Crowne*, and to every of them, Gretyng.

Where We of late have erectyd and founded the Cathedrall Churches and Colleges of Canterbury Rochester Westminster Winchester Bristowe Gloucestre Worcester Chestre Burton upon Trent Carlill Dureham Thornton Peterburrough and Eley,

And uppon the same Foundations we have geven to the *Deanes and Chapitours* of the same Cathedrall Churches and Colleges and unto their Successours forever diverse Manours Landes Tenementes Personages, and other Possessions and Hereditaments,

And by the Ordynaunces and Statutes of the Foundations of the same Cathedrall Churches and Colleges, We have ordered and appoynted that the *Deane and Chapitour of Canterbury* aforesayd shulde geve and distribute in Almes yerely amongs poore Househol-

ders and other poore Pèople the Somme of *One Hundredth Poun des Sterlinge*, and to employe geve and bestowe yerely in and uppon makynge and repayringe of Heighways the Somme of *Forty Poun des Sterlinge*,

And that the *Deane and Chapitour of Rochester* aforesaid shuld likewise geve and distribute Almes yerely the Somme of *Twenty Poun des Sterlinge*, and to the makynge and repayringe of Heighways the Somme of *Twentie Poun des Sterlinge*,

And that the *Deane and Chapitour of Westminster* aforesayde shulde likewise geve and distribute in Almes yerely the Somme of *One Hundredth Poun des Sterlinge*, and to the makynge and repayringe of Heighways the Somme of *Fortie Poun des*.

And that the *Deane and Chapitour of Winchester* aforesayde shulde likewise geve and distribute yerely in Almes the Somme of *Threescore and six Poun des thirtene Shillings and four Pence Sterling*, and to the makinge and repaireinge of Hieghways the Somme of *Thirtie three Poun des sixe Shillings and eight Pence Sterling*,

And that the *Deane and Chapitour of Bristol* aforesayde shuld likewise geve and distribute yerely in Almes the Somme of *Twentie Poun des Sterlinge*, and to the makynge and repaireinge of Hieghways the Somme of *Twentie Poun des Sterlinge*,

And that the *Deane and Chapitour of Gloucestre* aforesayde shulde likewise geve and distribute yerely in Almes the Somme of *Twentie Poun des Sterlinge*,

X and

A. D. 1545.
37 Hen. 8.

A. D. 1545. and to the making and repairing of the
 37 Hen. 8. Heighwayes the Somme of other *twentie*
Poundes,

And that the *Deane and Chapitour of*
Worceſtre aforeſayd ſhuld likewiſe geve
 and diſtribute yerely in Almes the
 Somme of *Forty Poundes Sterling*, and
 to the making and repairing of Heigh-
 wayes the Somme of *Forty Poundes Ster-*
linge,

And that the *Deane and Chapitour of*
Cheſtre aforeſaid ſhuld in likewiſe geve
 and diſtribute yerely in Almes the
 Somme of *Twentie Poundes Sterling*, and
 to the making and repairing of Heigh-
 wayes the Somme of other *Twentie*
Poundes Sterlinge,

And that the *Deane and Chapitour of*
Burton upon Trent aforeſayd ſhuld like-
 wiſe geve and diſtribute yerely in Almes
 the Somme of *Forty Poundes*, and to the
 makinge and repairinge of the High-
 wayes the Somme of other *Twentie*
Poundes Sterlinge,

And that the *Deane and Chapitour of*
Carlſol aforeſayd ſhuld likewiſe geve
 and diſtribute yerely in Almes the
 Somme of *Fiftene Poundes*, and to the
 making and repairing of Heighwayes
 the Somme of other *Fiftene Poundes*
Sterlinge,

And that the *Deane and Chapitour of*
Durham aforeſaid ſhulde likewiſe geve
 and diſtribute in Almes yerely the
 Somme of *Threſcore and ſix Poundes*
thirteene Shillings and four Pence, and to
 the makinge and repairinge of Heigh-
 wayes the Somme of *Twentie Poundes*
Sterlinge,

And that the *Deane and Chapitour of*
Thornton aforeſaid ſhuld likewiſe geve
 and diſtribute yerely in Almes the
 Somme of *Twentie Poundes Sterling*, and
 to the making and repairinge of Heigh-
 wayes the Somme of other *Twentie*
Poundes Sterlinge,

And that the *Deane and Chapitour of*
Peterborough aforeſayd ſhuld likewiſe
 geve and diſtribute yerely in Almes the
 Somme of *Twentie Poundes Sterlinge*,
 and to the making and repairinge of
 Heighwayes the Somme of other *Twentie*
Poundes Sterlinge,

And that the *Deane and Chapitour of*
Elze aforeſayd ſhuld geve and diſtri-
 bute likewiſe in Almes yerely the
 Somme of *Twenty Poundes Sterling*, and
 to the making and repairing of Heigh-
 wayes the Somme of other *Twenty Poundes*
Sterlinge, as by the ſayde Ordynaunces
 and Statutes made and devyſed up-
 pon the ſame Foundations more plain-
 ly appereth;

To th'intent the ſayd Ordynaunce A. D. 1545.
 concerning the ſayd Almes, and mak-
 ing and repairing of Heighwayes
 ſhulde have the better Succelle and
 Proceedings, according to the ſourme
 and effect of the ſame Ordinances,

Knowe ye that We have appoynt-
 ed you oure ſayde *Deane of our Chapell*,
our Aulmeners, *Aulmeners to our ſayde*
Wief the Queene, and *Chancellor of our*
Courte of Augmentations of the Revenues
of our Crowne, and all ſuch as hereafter
 be *Deane of our Chappell*, *our Aul-*
meners, *Aulmeners to our Wief the Queene*,
 and *Chancellor of our Courte of th'Aug-*
mentations of the Revenues of our
Crown, to be our Commiſſioners, and
 do gyve unto yowe and them, and to
 three and two of yowe, whereof yowe
 the ſaid *Chancellor of our Courte of*
th'Augmentations to be one, in full
 Power and Auſtoritie by theſe Pre-
 ſents to call before yowe, or three or
 two of yowe, whereof yowe the ſaid
Chancellor of our Courte of th'Augmen-
tations to be one; from tyme to tyme
 yerely, at ſuch times and places as you
 ſhall thinke moſt mete and convenient,
 the *Deans* of our Cathedrall Churches
 and Colleages and every of them, or
 ſuche other Perſones as by them ſhall
 be auctorized for the ſame, and to cauſe
 them and every of them to make plain
 and true Declaration to you, or three
 or two of you, whereof you the ſayd
Chancellor of our Courte of th'Augmen-
tations to be one, of the beſtow-
 ing and employeng of the ſayde Mo-
 neye appointed to be geven in Almes,
 and to the makinge and reparation of
 the Heighwayes, as is aforeſayde, ac-
 cordinge to the ſayde Ordernaunces in
 that behaulf made and provyded in
 forme aforeſaid, ſo that yowe may
 make Relation thereof to Us at ſuche
 time and times as we ſhall require the
 ſame,

And that ye ſhall have full Power
 and Auſtoritie by vertue hereof to en-
 quire ſerché and examine by all wayes
 and means that ye can, how and what
 Places the ſame Money in Almes, and
 for Heighwayes from tyme to tyme
 ſhall be beſtowed? And whiche the
 ſame from tyme to tyme ſhall be be-
 ſtowed accordinge to the ſayde Decla-
 rations thereof to be made to yowe or
 any of yowe in ſourme aforeſayde or
 not?

And if it ſhall be thought by yowe,
 or by three or two of yowe, where-
 of yowe the *Chancellor of our Courte*
of Augmentations to be one, that the
 ſame

A. D. 1545. fame Money shuld be more charitable
37 Hen. 8. and better bestowed, to the Pleasur
of God and our Honour, in any other
Place or Places thenne the Places for
that purpose appoynted and to be ap-
pointed by the *Deane* of the said Cathed-
rall Churches and Colleages or any of
them for the tyme beyng, that then
you shall have full Power and Aucto-
rity to assign and appoint the same,
or such Parte thereof as to you shal be
thought mete and convenient; to be
bestowed and employed in such other
Places as to you, or to three or two of
you, wherof you our sayd *Chancellour*
of th'Augmentations to be one, shal
be thought most charitable mete con-
venient and expedient, by your discre-
tions in that behalf:

And know ye that, in consideration
of your Labours Paynes and Travayle
to be taken in the Premisses, we have
given and graunted, and by these
Presents do give and graunt to every
of you our sayd Commissioners the

Somme of Forty Marks Sterling yerely, A. D. 1545.
to be payd by t'Handes of the *Deanes*
of the Cathedrall Churches and Colle-
ges for the tyme beyng, of such the
sayd Money as is and shall be appoint-
ed to be bestowed in Almes, and the
making and repairing of Highwayes
in fourme aforesayd, at the Feasts of
Seynt Michael th' Archangell, and the
Annunciation of our Blessed Lady the
Virgin yerely by even Portions,

And our Pleasur is that the sayd
Declarations from tyme to tyme to be
taken of the bestowyng and employ-
ing of the sayd Money in Almes and
Highwayes, shal be delyvered yerely
into the Court of th'Augmentations of
the Revenues of our Crown there to
remayn of Record.

In witnesse whereof &c.

Witnesse the Kyng at *Portsmouth*
the xxviii. Day of July.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Pardonatione speciali.

A. D. 1545. **H**eary the Eight &c. to all and
37 Hen. 8. singular to whom these Pre-
sentes shall cometh, Gra-
tunge.

Whereas, by our expresse Comman-
dement, our trusty and right welbe-
loved Counsayllours Sir *William Pagett*
and Sir *William Petre* Knights our Prin-
cipall Secretaries, and our trusty and
wellbelov'd Servaunte *John Godsalve*
Esquyer one of the Clerks of our Signet,
have, by such Artificers as they
have called therunto, caused to be
make a certayn new Stamp for our
Signet, and the same, beyng made and
wrought by the sayd Artificers, have
delyvered into our own handes, and
forasmuch as there is a Statute made
in the Yere of our Reign for the
Punishment of such as should counter-
feikt our Signet, and to the intent to
save the abovenamed Persons and ev-
ery of them, their Landes and Goods
from the Dangeir and Penalties that
might grow towards them by force of
the said Statute:

We lette you wytte that, of our
Grace especiall and mere Motion, to
th'intent all Doubts and Ambiguities
shall be from hensforthe removed in
this behalfe, we have pardoned, and
by these Presents do pardon, the sayd
Sir *William Pagett*, Sir *William Petre*

Knights, *John Godsalve* Esquier, and A. D. 1545.
John Andewerpe of London Goldsmith, *John Andewerpe*
and every of them, of all maner of
Treasons, Counterfaictures, Felonies,
Misprisions, Transgressions and Offen-
ces committed by theym or any of
them, against the form of the sayde
Statute, and all and every Forfeiture,
Penalties already growen or hereafter
to be growen by force of the said Statute,

Willinge that they ne any of them,
their Heires Tenements Lands Goods
Cattalles, ne any other thinge be im-
peached molested or occasioned for
the same, willing all and every our
Justices Commissioners Maiours Bail-
liens Shurifs and all other our Offi-
cers clerely to discharge and acquyte
the sayde Sir *William Pagett* Sir *Wil-
liam Petre* Knights, *John Godsalve* E-
squier, and *John Andewerpe*, and every
of them, their Heires and Tenements,
of all and every the Offences above-
written, and upon the sight of these
Presents without any Writ of Allow-
aunce or any other thinge to be fur-
ther seen or requyred in that Be-
half;

And we further graunte that these
our Letters shall be made Patentees se-
verally to every of them, under our
Greate Seale without any maner of
Fee

A.D. 1545. Fee or Fyne to be payd to our use in
37 Hen. 8. our Hanager for the same;
Although expresse mention &c.
In witness whereof &c.

Witness the King at Westmynster the
xxvi. Day of August. A.D. 1545.
37 Hen. 8.

Per ipsum Regem.

*Pro Capitaneo Generali infra Comitatum & Villam Bo-
loniæ.*

A.D. 1545.
Ibid. p. 13.
m. 14.

REX Charissimo Consanguineo
suo Henrico Comiti Surria Præ-
nobilis Ordinis sui Garterii Mi-
liti, Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de vestra Fidelitate Prudentia Srenuitate & Industria plurimum confidentes, assignavimus vos nostrum Locumtenentem & Capitaneum Generalem, Ducentumque Primarium & Gubernatorem totius Exercitus & Armate nostræ infra Comitatum & Villam nostram Bologiam in Partibus Franciæ,

Ac vobis Potestatem & Auctoritatem, Tenore Præsentium, damus & committimus omnes & singulos Ligeos & Subditos nostros infra Comitatum & Villam prædictam ad Guerram habiles convocandi & congregandi, ac eos armandi & triandi, ipsosque juxta eorum gradus & facultates bene & defensibiliter armari & muniri faciendi,

Et ad Monstra sive Monstrationes eorundem in locis magis congruis, juxta sanam discretionem vestram de tempore in tempus capiendum & supervidendum.

Necnon ad Ligeos & Subditos nostros prædictos Arraiatos Triatos & Armatos, tam Homines ad Arma, ac Homines armatos & Sagittarios, & alios Homines equites & pedites defensibiles, vobiscum, in Resistentiam & Debellationem Francorum & aliorum eis Adherentium, quotiens opus fuerit, ducendum & duci faciendum,

Necnon Terram Franciæ, cum dictis Subditis nostris, sic ut prædictum est arraiatis de tempore in tempus prout opus fuerit, invadendum intrandum concludendum & gubernandum, ac cum Francis illis pugnandum & eos debellandum, & dictos Subditos nostros in Invalione & Conductione illa regendum;

Ac etiam audiendum Causas & Querelas omnium & singulorum de hiis, quæ ad Officium nostri Locumtenentis Generalis ducunt; Primarii & Principa-

lis Capitanei & Gubernatoris, tangunt; Necnon Ordinationes & Statuta pro sano & bono Regimine Exercitus & Armate prædictæ, ordinandum statuendum & stabilendum, & superinde Proclamationes faciendum, debiteque Executioni demandandum,

Ac quoscumque infra Exercitum & Armatam prædictam delinquentes & Contravenientes castigandum & incarcerandum, atque incarceratos solvendum & deliberandum,

Necnon quascumque Causas Criminales, per vos aut Deputatum vestrum sufficientem, tam Vite quam Membrorum mutilatione, ac de Morte Hominis, quam alias Causas Contractus & Querelas omnium & singulorum de Armata & Exercitu prædicta existentium & futurorum audiendum & terminandum,

Ceteraque faciendum & perimplendum quæ, pro bono Regimine exercitus & Armate prædictæ, juxta sanam Discretionem vestram fuerint facienda; Et ideo vobis mandamus quod circa Præmissa diligenter intendatis ac ea faciatis & expleatis cum effectu;

Damus autem universis & singulis Capitaneis Vicecapitaneis Baronibus Baronettis Dominis Nobilibus Militibus Hominibus ad Arma Armatis Equitibus Pedicibus Sagittariis & aliis quibuscumque in Exercitu & Armata nostra prædicta, retentis & retinendis, Tenore Præsentium, firmiter in Mandatis quod vobis, in Executione Præmissorum, de tempore in tempus prout opus fuerit, intendentes sint & auxiliantes & obedientes in omnibus prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmynsterium tertio Die Septembris.

Per ipsum Regem.

Super

A. D. 1545.
37 Hen. 8.A. D. 1545.
37 Hen. 8.

Super Expensis Garnitionum & Fortificationum Calaisæ, Bouloniæ, Guyneæ & Marchiarum, necnon Marchiarum versus Scotiam.

A. D. 1545.
For. 37. Hen. 8.
p. 2. m. 34.

Herry th' Eight &c. to all Men &c.
Gretinge.

Whereas, by reason of our Warres with Fraunce and Scotland, We have had, and dylve shall have diverse occasions to defraye diverse Sommes of Moneye, aswell forth'Entretymment of our Garrysons ordinarye and extraordinarye, and the Fortifications of our Townes of Calais Bulloyn and Guyynes wythe their Marchis, and the Marchis foranempst Scotland, as at all other Castelles, Bullwarkes and Fortifications wythin this oure Realme, and for diverse and sondrye other purposes wyche have chaunced and do daylye chaunce and occur for the depeceche of our Affaires,

Considerynge that by the delaye of tyme in makinge of Warrants to our Thresaurours, wiche must nedes ensue of the same, shuld tary our owne signyng, beinge otherwys impeched wythe the Expedytion of the weighty Affaires of our Realme, there might fortune suche an hynderaunce and a detriment to our sayd Affayres as coulde not easelye be redubbed afterwarde,

We have thought good togyve, and by these Prefentes do gyve unto the Lords and other of our Privie Counsayl; that is to saye,

Th' Archebisshop of Cantorbury,
The Lorde Wriothestey our Chancelour of Englande,

The Duke of Norffolk,
The Lorde Privie Seale,
Th' Erles of Hertford and Essex,
The Viscounte Lisle,
The Bysshopp of Duresme Wynchestre and Westmynster,

Oure Lorde Chamberlane,
The Thresorer and Comptroller of our Houssholde,

The Master of our Horses,
Our Vicechamberlane,
Our two Principall Secretaries for the tyme beinge,

Syr Raphe Sadler Syr Richard Riche
and Syr John Baker Knyghts,

And to xx, xix, xviii, xvii, xvi, xv, xiv, xiii, xii, xi, x, ix, viii, vii, and to fixe of them, full Power and Auctoritie to addeess and make Warrants from tyme to tyme in our Name, undre the

Stampe remayning in the Custodye of our Counsaill, to all our Thesaurours and Receivours, and other Persons whosoever have or shall have any of our Moneye in his or their Custodies, and to commande them and every of them by the said Warrants to content and paye to every maner Parson or Parsons, all and every such Somme or Sommes of Money as they shall appointe by their said Warrants for Post, Rewarde, Conducte, Entretymment of our Garrysons ordinarye or extraordinarye, Fortifications, Provision of Victualles, Ordinance, and all kinde of Munition, and for all and every other thing or things concerning th'expedition of any our Affayres,

And we are pleased and contented that, aswell such Warrants as our said Counsaill, or so many of them as aforesaid, shall undre our Stamp being sealed wyth our Signet, make counte or addeesse hereafter to any our said Thresaurours, Receyvoirs, or other whatsoever for the said payment of any Some or Sommes of Money, and likewise to the Lord Privie Seal for the makinge out upon the said Warrants undre our said Stampe of other Warrants undre our Privie Seale, to the Thresourers and Chamberlaines of our Eschequire for the Payment of any Somme or Sommes of Moneye, as also all such other Warrants or Letters as any of our Counsaill hath directed to any our Thresaurours or other Parsons heretofore, sithen the xxviii. daie of Septembre last past, in this present xxxvii. Yere of our Reign, for any our Affaires whatsoever, shall be, to all and every of them wyche have payed or shall hereafter paye Moneye by vertue of the sayd Warrants or Letters, a sufficient Warrant and Discharge agaynst Us our Heires and Successors for ever;

And to th'entent that this our Commyssion may more playnly appear unto all and every Parson to whom in this case shall apperteyne, We are pleased that our Chancelour of Englande shall, by Warrant hereof, make to all and every one that will require the same a Duplicate undre our Great Seal of Englande of this oure Commyssyon, wyche

Y

Dupli-

A.D. 1545. Duplicate with the Warrants hereafter to be made undre our Searpe and Signet as aforeseyd, sitheas the sayd xxviii. Daie of Septembre, We will that all and every our Auditors or their Commissioners and Officers, nowe made or hereafter to be made, shall accepte and allow for as sufficient Warrant and Discharge, bothe to all and every of our sayd Counsayll for the making of any suche Warrant or Letters as aforeseyd, and to all and every other Parson or Parsons whatsoever for Payment of any Sommes of Moneye by Commandement of the same, as if the said Warrant or Let-

37 Hen. 8.

ters had ben signed with oure owne Hande :

A.D. 1545.

37 Hen. 8.

Provided that this our Warrant and Commission shall contynue and be of effecte only tyll Michælmesse next commyng after the Date of the same; any Statute, Acte, Ordinance, Provision, Proclamation, or Restrant to the contrarye hereof in any wyse notwithstanding.

In witnes whereof &c.

Witnesse the Kyng at *Westminster* the twelfth Daie of Octobre.

Per ipsum Regem.

Super Tractatu cum Francia & Protestantibus, Litera Regis.

A.D. 1545.

Riki. Caron.

Calig. E. 4.

fol. 110.

TRustie and right welbelovyd we grete yow well, And having receyved your Letters of the xxii. of this instant by the which We do at good length understand th'ole Discourfe and Conference which passed the day before betweene *Tow* and *Bretw*, with th'Order which yow intende to observe in proponinge th'Overture for the Truex, We have thought good, aswel to signifie unto you that we take your Proceedings in very thankfull parte, and lyke your Devyse, for proponinge of the Overture of the Truex very well, as also t'advertise you for answer of such things as ye desyred to know our further pleasure in this sorte ensuing :

First, you shall understand that having perused th'Articles or Capitulations which you sent unto Us, and having altered and added certain Poinctis of Importaunce therein, we do remitte the same unto you, to be concluded upon in suche forme as they be now conceived, yf you may induce the *French* Ambassadors therunto, or otherwise to be altered and qualified by your comen Agreement in some Words and Terms so as the Substaunce of the Matters do remayn :

And touching the Comprehension of the *Scots*, our Pleasure is that you shall travell as earnestly as ye may to have this Truex concluded without any Comprehension of them, whom We wold most gladly, and thinke it necessary, to be left out, for without that this Truex serving the *French King* to many purposes should be to us every way overmuch prejudicial, and therfor lyke as We for our parte can be pleased to

conclude this Truex Generally with them without Comprehension of any States or Princes, so We thinke it reason that they shall conclude with Us after the lyke sorte, for it hath not ben seen in any Treatie of Truex that We have made with any Prince in all our tyme that any other Prince hath byn comprehended ;

And further you may also declare to th'Ambassadors, aswel *French* as of the *Protestants*, how that by such Treaties of Amicitie as be betweene Us and our good Brother th'Emperour we may not in any wise comprehend the *Scots* in this or any other Treatie of Truex or Peace;

As for the tyme of Commencement of the said Truex, although We see not how We may give assured notice therof to all our Subjects, being as We have heretofore signified unto you dispersed in fundry Places and Companies, before the first day of Marche, and therfore think the day appointed in your former Instruction to be a very mete tyme for the begynning of the same, yet if they shall shew themselves much desirous to have the Truex begyn, rather We be pleased t'assent therunto, Mary you must tell them withal that We cannot assure them to give perfect notice to our Men before the said day, and therfore yf for want of Knowledge of the Truex (which nevertheless shall be published with as much Speed as may be) any Prejudice ihall ensue to any of the *French King's* Subjects, We doubt not they will of their Wisdoms impute the same to their own hasty abridging of the tyme, and not to those which shall then be found ignorant of the same;

A.D. 1545.

A.D. 1545.
37 Hen. 8.

same; and therefore for the avoyding all such Occasions of nye Quarrels, and to th'intent all things might be fully observed according to the Agreements We thought the first day of Marche to be a mete day for begynnynge of the said Truex, th'ende wherof you may always forsee to be agreed upon the last of October according to your former Instruccion, notwithstanding you shall perchance at their Instance somewhat prevent the Commencement of the same:

Thyrldy, touching a further Meeting of the Protestants, and other Commissioners for Us and the *French King* primo Maii, or suche other tyme as shall be agreed upon, except We saw a gretter appaurance of some Conformance in the *French King* than hath yet ben shewed hitherto, We neither think it mete to trouble the Protestaunts with any other resorte to a nye Assemblée, nor mynde to make now any Appoyntment for the tyme of any such nye Convention, wherof (the *French King* being soe much wedded to his own Will as he is) there is no lykelihood of any fruitefult ensue; And yet, yf in the mean time We may by any means perceive that the *French King* will relent his Obstynacye, and come on more roundly to some reasonable and honorable Conditions for a Penax, We would not only be very glade to use the Mediation of the Protestants in the Mayning of the same, but also give them well to understand that We do both repose a more ample and fuller Confidence in them then the *French King* either doeth or will do, what soever he pretendeth and would make them believe, and would also in the concluding thereof use their Advise before any others, not doubting but We shall find them as moch addicted to th' Advancement of our Affayres as of the *French King*'s;

Fourthly, as touching *Brevins*, We will ye shall aldre and procure him to serve Us earnestly as moche as shall be possible for you to do, and as for his Pension for this begynnynge, We be pleased to grante unto him Five or six Hundred Crownes by Yere, the luse or the more to be at your Discretion; and as his Service shall ap-

pere hereafter acceptable unto Us, so A.D. 1545.
37 Hen. 8.
peraventure to encrease it: And for the first Payment thereof We will you take ane Yeres Pension of suche our Treasure as remayneth in our Treasurer of Calveys Hands, or is or shall be brought from our Servaunt *Thomas Chamberlaine* unto our said Treasurer, with takinge his Othe yf it may be, otherwyse his Promyse in Writing, to do Us Service; You may (yf he condescend therunto) secretly delyver unto him with a Ciphre to advertyse Us of the state of things in *Almayn* from time to time as Occasion shall serve, givinge him suche goode Woordes withall on oure behalfe as may bothe encourage him to serve Us trulye and diligently, and minister Hope unto him of more ample Benefite at oure Hands, if he shall shewe himselfe no lesse willinge to the Advancement of our Affayres and diligente in our Service then We have conceived good Truste of him:

Finallye yf, in the Ende of this your long Conference, the *French Commissioners* will neither come on more roundly in the Conditions of Peax, nor assente to any Truex in suche sorte as We have prescribed unto you, but will break off, Oure Pleasure is, that you shall bothe give immediate Notice thereof to our Ambassadors with the *Emperour*, and also give Knowledge of the same to our Officers at *Bologna*, *Gynnes*, and *Calys*, to the intent every of them may see the better to the Garde of their Peeces, and consider also by what Meanes, and with what Numbers, the Ennemy may be most troubled, advertysing Us of their Opinions therein, to the intent We may further dispose as to Us shall be thought convenient.

Yeven undre our Signet, at our Honour of *Hampton Courte*, the twenty sixth daye of Decembre, the thirty seventh Yere of our Reigne.

Dorf.

To our trustye and righte welbelovod Counsaillour Syr William Paget Knight one of our two Principall Secretaries.

A. D. 1546.
37 Hæ. 8.

A. D. 1546.
37 Hæ. 8.

De potestate commissa pro Benevolentia habenda.

A. D. 1546.
Fæ. 37. Hæ. 8.
p. 2. m. 35.

REX dilectis sibi &c. Salutem.

Cum, pro Sustentatione ingentis Oneris nostrorum Apparatum, quos inpresentiarum tam per Mare quam Terras conficere & in promptu habere cogimur, ad resistendum & propellendum Hostem nostrum *Francorum Regem* in Defensionem Tutelam & Securitatem dilectorum Subditorum nostrorum, quorum ille Dampnum ac Interitum omnibus viis & modis moliturus acquirit, statuimus, & ex consensu ac sententia Concilii nostri decrevimus, aliquam Opem de dictis Subditis nostris petere, & eandem cum eorum Benevolentia recipere, pro eorum cuiusque Facultate sine dilatione ferenda & ministranda, nihil dubitantes quin sponte & liberaliter quisque pro sua Portione & Facultate elargiturus sit, eoque magis ac citius quod id totum consumitur & cedit in suam ipsorum Defensionem & Tuitionem,

Sciatis igitur quod Nos, approbatâ Prudentiâ & Fidelitate vestris cæteris freti, nominavimus vos, quinque, quatuor, & tres vestrum Commissionarios nostros, ad concludendum & determinandum cum dictis Subditis nostris infra Comitatum nostrum ad Sustentationem dicti

Oneris Apparatum nostrorum, de Benevolentia ferenda pro sua cuiusque Facultate, & ad assignandum Collectores ejusdem Benevolentie infra eundem Comitatum nostrum,

Vobis & cuilibet vestrum, virtute Presentium, plenam Potestatem & Autoritatem dantes convocandi coram vobis omnes Subditos nostros dicti Comitatus nostri, & cum eisdem concludendi pro dicta illorum Benevolentia ferenda, juxta quasdam Instructiones & Præcepta vobis ad hoc tradita, quæ volumus vos exequi cum celeritate quanta potestis maxima;

Volentes ac mandantes omnibus Majoribus, Vicecomitibus, Ballivis, Constabulariis, ac omnibus aliis Officiariis, Ministris ac Subditis nostris, ut vobis & cuilibet vestrum in Executione Præmissorum Adminiculo & Adjumento sint, prout illorum quisque nostram Voluntatem Honorem & Statum, ac Reipublice nostræ Curam aut Respectum ullum gerit, & ut de contrario sit nobis non sine summo suo Periculo responsurus.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Grenenye* quinto die Januarii.

Commissio pro Johanne Rege Portugallie.

A. D. 1546.
Fæ. 37. Hæ. 8.
p. 7. m. 5.

REX prædilecto & perquam fidei Confanguineo Consiliario nostro *Johanni Dudley Militi Vicecomiti Lisle* Prænobilis Ordinis Garterii Militi, Baroni de Malpas, Magno nostro Admirallo Angliæ Hiberniæ & Aquitanie, omnibus Viceadmirallis, Locumtenentibus, Capitaneis, Navarchis, & aliis Maritimarum rerum Præfectis, Majoribus, Vicecomitibus, Ballivis, Custumariis, Contrarotulatoribus, Custodibus Portuum, & cæteris Officiariis, Ministris & Subditis nostris, quorum in hac parte interfit, quibuscumque, Salutem.

Cum, per Literas Serenissimi Principis *Johannis*, divinâ Gratia, *Portugallie & Algarbiorum Regis* &c. Fratris & Amici nostri charissimi, nobis intimatum sit quantâ, ob Anni præteriti infœcunditatem & Annorû maligniorem proven-

tum, dictum Regnum, ejusdemq; Subditi rei Frumentariæ premantur inopiâ, quam quidem (quod in se est) propulsare cupiens, nonnullos Alumnos suos, tam in Galliam quam in Flandriam & Germaniam, Procuratorum sive factorum (ut vocant) vice functuros, miserit, qui omni adhibito Conamine abundantem Frumentum Vim & Copiam coementes ad suos evehendam curarent,

Dubitans autem ne ea omnis Diligentia in irritum vertatur, nisi tam Navium Magistri quam Frumentarii Negotiatores compertum habeant Naves suas, quibus Frumentum ad suæ Ditionis loca devehant, a nostræ Classis Præfectis nullam injuriam direptionemq; passuras, eiq; cupiens providere incommodo, a nobis obnixè petierit ut, quæ inter nos & Regna nostra est Pax & Amicitia, eam in præsentî Negotio palam testemur,

A. D. 1546.

A. D. 1546.
37 Hen. 8.
remur, sub salvo Conductu nostro notum facientes universis nostræ Ditionis Subditis quatenus liberè & quietè eam Frumenti Massam in Portugalliam, ut antedicitur, evehendam transire fiant.

Nos itaq; in hac parte, tam Amicitie jamdiu inter Nos & nostros initæ, quam Petitionis adeò piè & necessariè (ut par est) memores, maturè statui-mus desiderio dicti Serenissimi Regis Fratris & Amici nostri satisfacere;

Quapropter vobis *Magno Admirallo*, ceterisque Ministris, Officiariis, & Subditis nostris antedictis præcipimus, ut liberè transire & abire permittatis eas Naves, tam per Mare tendentes Cursum, quam Tempestatum Vi aut alio casu ad Terras nostras applicantes, quæ per *Johannem Robelum*, cum qui Antwerpæ residet Quæstorem dicti Serenissimi Regis Frumentorum, ad Tresdecim Mille Lastarum Flandrensium continentes Mensuram & Numerum, Onerate ex Oris Flandriæ conjunctim seu divisim, expeditæ vel expediendæ quodcumque sunt in Portugalliam prædictam ob Causam,

ITEM, eas Naves quæ ex Gallis Partibus, per *Dominicum Laitten* vel *Arium Cardoram* ejusdem Serenissimi Regis ibidem Factoris Deputatos, Duodecim Mille magnis Modis Frumenti, quos Tonnæ Nos vocamus, onustæ, in Portugalliam similiter destinantur,

Ac etiam eas Naves quæ ex Germania Septentrionali, Dania, & Civitate Dantiscæ, mediante *Antonii Marquesii* & *Francisci Robeli* dictæ Serenitatis fuz in illis Partibus Factorum Industria,

Quindecim Mille Lastarum Mensuram & Numerum continentes, in Portugalliam, ut cætera ex aliis Partibus, missæ aut mittendæ sunt, absque ullis ex parte vestra earumdem Detentione Impedimento Restrictione aut Molestatione quacumque, sub Periculo ei qui hunc nostrum saluum Conductum necegerit vel infregerit, meritis Indignationis nostræ incumbenti; modò hæ Naves dicti Frumenti Vectationi deputatæ, Amicorum & Confederatorum nostrorum sint propriæ, neque ullatenus in toto vel in parte ad Gallos sive alios Inimicos nostros pertineant; & ad certior rei Noticiam uniuscujusque, earum Navium ex Flandria solventis Magister aut Præpositus, Singrapham habeat Sigillo Signoque dicti *Johannis Robeli* munitam, quentadmodum quæ ex Gallia mittentur Testimonium à *Dominico Layton* vel ab *Ario Cardoram* modum prædictum secum trahant, sicut etiam quæ ex Germania Dania & Urbe Dantiscæ expediendæ sunt, dictorum *Antonii Marquesii* vel *Francisci Robeli* Scriptum sub formâ prædictâ habeant singulæ, ex quorum Tenore appareat, tam ad usum prædictum, eisdemq; ac Copiam prædictorum Factorum, ex certa Provincia eisdem destinata, expeditas esse, quàm etiam quæ certa Species & Frumenti Quantitas in earum singulis contineatur.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* octavo Die Januarii.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Donatione Episcopatus Insulæ de Man.

A. D. 1546.
37 Hen. 8.
p. p. m. 28.
R. EX, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cùm Episcopatus Insulæ de Man, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi & Incumbentis ejusdem, jam Pastore sit destitutus diuq; vacavit, ac vacat in præsent, qui de nostris Donatione Concessione & Patronatu pleno jure existit,

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentès damus & concessimus, intuitu Caritatis, dilecto Capellano nostro *Henrico Man* Sacræ Theologiæ Professori, dictum Episcopatum Insulæ de Man prædictum, atque eundem *Henricum Man* in Episcopum dicti Episcopatus

tus præficimus & deputamus, cum omnibus & singulis præfati Episcopatus Commoditatibus Juribus & Emolumentis quibuscumque, tam Spiritualibus quàm Temporalibus, Præeminentiisque Libertatibus Privilegiis & Donis Maneris quoque Domibus Terris Tenementis Scagnis Aquis Piscationibus, necnon cum Ecclesiis quibuscumque, dicto Episcopatu, & Episcopo cuicumque ejusdem pro tempore existent, appropriatis & annexis, eisdemque uti, frui & potiri, ac gaudere liberè & licitè possit & valeat quoad vixerit, in tam amplis modò & formâ sicut prælibatis ultimis Episcopus & Incumbens ejusdem dùm vixit, vel aliquis alius Prædecessorum suorum

Z

jurd

A. D. 1546.
37 Hen. 8.

jure Episcopatus hujusmodi tenuerunt, gaudebant, occupabant & possidebant, unâ cum Emolumentis quibuscumque, aliquo tempore citra Mortem ipsius Episcopi & Incumbentis hujusmodi, accrescentibus & contingentibus, absque impedimento nostro vel Hæredum nostrorum aut aliorum quorumcumque;

Aliquo Actu sive Scatuto antehac Parlamento nostro in contrarium edito & imposterum edendo, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque, in aliquo non obstante, & eo non obstante quod expressa mentio de vero Valore annuo aut Certitudine Præmissorum vel eorum alicujus, in Præsentibus minime facta exiit,

Curamque Regimen & Gubernationem, & ad Administrationem ejusdem Episcopatus, & in eodem degentium, eidem Henrico in Domino committentes & committimus per Præsentes,

Et deinceps, quia dicta Insula in propinquioribus partibus Inimicorum nostrorum, acin alto Mari consistit, ad præstationem & solutionem Decimarum & Primorum Fructuum retroactis temporibus, & Episcopis ejusdem qui pro tempore fuerit minime cogebatur, aut Episcopatus hujusmodi, ut informamur, taxabatur aut taxatur in præsentibus, nos igitur ex uberiori Gratia nostra dictum Henricum, durante, ut præfertur, vitâ suâ naturali, ab omni præstatione & solutione tam Decimarum quam Primorum Fructuum hujusmodi exoneramus, & quietum fore ac liberum volumus etiam per Præsentes.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium
vicesimo secundo Die Januarii.

Per ipsum Regem.

Significavit pro Episcopo Insulæ de Man.

A. D. 1546.
37 Hen. 8.
P. 7. m. 45.

REX Reverendis Patribus Edmundo Londoniæ Georgio Cicerensi & Paulo Bristolis, Episcopis, Salutem.

Cum Nos Episcopatum Insulæ de Man, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem nuper vacantem, dilecto Capellano nostro Henrico Man Sacra Theologie Professori, per Literas nostras Patentes, de Gratia nostra speciei, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dederimus & concesserimus, ac eidem contulerimus dictum Episcopatum qui de nostris Donatione Concessione & Patronatu pleno jure existit, atque eundem Henricum Man in Episcopum dicti Episcopatus & Pastorem nominaverimus præfecerimus & deputaverimus, cum omnibus & singulis præfati Episcopatus Commoditatibus Juribus & Emolumentis quibuscumque, tam Spiritualibus quam Temporalibus, Donis, Libertatibus & Privilegiis, Curam quoque Regimen Gubernationem & Administrationem ejusdem Episcopatus & in eodem degentium, eidem Henrico in Domino committentes & commisimus, ac investiverimus eundem in Episcopatum hujusmodi, prout per easdem Literas nostras Patentes plenius liquet & apparet, hoc vobis, & vestrum cuilibet, duxerimus per hæc Scripta nostra significandum;

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini, firmiter vobis mandantes, quatenus præfatum Henri-

cum Man ad Episcopatum Insulæ de Man, per Nos, ut præmittitur, nominatum ordinatum & præfectum in Episcopum ejusdem consecrare, ipsumque, prout moris est, Episcopalis Insignis investire velit diligenter cum effectu,

Necnon ad exhibendum & impartendum illi Ceremonias in hac parte requisitas usitatas & observatas, in quacumque Ecclesia Capella sive Oratorio decenti divino Cultui depositio decenter & ornate, ubicumque infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ constituto, aliquâ die Dominicâ post Receptionem Præsentium cum ea, qua poteritis maturâ celeritate, vestro arbitrio limitandâ & deputandâ, accitis vobis & vestrum cuilibet, qui munus Executionis hujusmodi duxerit obeundum, Episcopis seu Suffraganeis Executionem Officii sui obtinentibus, in numero competentem & requisito, in hujusmodi Ministerio assidentibus & congruenter opitulantibus;

Ad recipiendum insuper exigendum & admittendum, ab eodem Henrico consecrand. & benedicend. Juramentum tum Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, juxta & secundum Statutorum hujus Regni nostri Angliæ provisionum & ordinarum, exigendum præstandum & exhibendum,

Cæteraque omnia & singula faciendum exercendum exequendum & expediendum quæ, tam de Jure quam de Statutis hujus Regni nostri Angliæ, in

A. D. 1546.
37 Hen. 8.

A. D. 1546. in hac parte necessaria fuerint seu quomodolibet oportuna vel requisita, vobis Tenore Præsentium conjunctim, & vestram collibet per se divisim, committimus, ac plenam in Domino concedimus Potestatem,

Et tamen non obstant quod dictus Episcopatus infra Provinciam Eboracensem, & de Jurisdictione Archiepiscopi ejusdem existit;

Aliquo etiam Statuto five Statutis Regni nostri in contrarium antehac editis & factis five in posterum edendis five fiendis, non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege. apud Westmonasterium xxii. Die Januarii.

Per ipsam Regem.

Pro Henrico Episcopo Insule de Mannia Concessionem.

A. D. 1546.
Fol. 37. H. 8.
p. 9. m. 18.

Rex omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Ut Reverendus Pater Dominus *Henricus Man Episcopus Insule de Man* Scitum suum juxta Pontificalis Dignitatis exigentiam decentius tenere possit & valeat,

Scitis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, concessimus & licentiam dedimus, ac per Præsentem concedimus & licentiam damus præfato *Henrico Man Episcopo* antedicto quod ipse, una cum Episcopatu suo hujusmodi, Decanatum & Dignitatem, Decanalem Ecclesiam nostræ Cathedralis Christi & beatæ Mariæ Virginis Genetricis ejus Cestrie in Comitatu nostro Cestrie, una cum Ecclesiis Parochialibus beatæ Mariæ super Montem Civitatis nostræ Cestrie, & Fynyngley in Comitatu nostro Northamptoniæ, & earum quolibet in Commendam ad terminum & pro termino Vice ipsius naturalis, simul cum Episcopatu suo hujusmodi retinere, illarumque Stipendia omnia & quotidianas Distributiones, ac etiam Fructus Redditus & Proventus, Decimas quoque, Rencummentum & Proficuum omnia & singula, ac Jura quæcumque ad eas qualitercumque spectantia & pertinentia, percipere, atque in suos Usus & Utilitatem, ac si illas in Titulum obtinere, convertere & applicare, durante, ut præmittitur, Vna sua naturali, libere & licite valeat & possit, in tam amplis modo & forma ac si continuis personaliter in eisdem & earum qualibet resideret & perpetuo maneret, absque impedimento nostro vel Hatredum nostrorum aut aliorum quorumcumque, aut Canonico vel Capituli dictæ Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Cestrie aut Successorum suorum, aut Parochianorum Ecclesiarum Parochialium beatæ Mariæ Virginis Cestrie & Fynyngley prædictarum,

Dummodo Cura Parochianorum in dictis Ecclesiis Parochialibus neglecta & inofficiosa non relinquatur, sed per aliquem Clericum idoneum debite deserviat;

Et eo non obstante quod inter cetera Statuta Ordinationes & Provisiones dictæ Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Cestrie, per Nos & Auctoritate nostra pro Servatione Divini Cultus in eadem, & Regimine meliori Ministrorum ejusdem facta & edita, ac eisdem Ministris observanda tradita & deliberata in contrarium caveatur & provideatur, & præsertim in illo Statuto ubi sancitur & provideatur de Residentia Decani dictæ Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis qui pro tempore fuerit, sic incipiente, *Quia vigilanti Rectoris oculo nihil est utilius ut omnia recte gubernentur, statimimus & volumus ut Decanus semper Domi apud Ecclesiam suam residat nisi illam remoretur impedimentum legitimum*, non obstantibus etiam Statutis subsequentibus; videlicet, de Stipendio Decani & Canonico dictæ Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis, ubi sic habetur, *Prætor qui pro tempore fuerit notes fideliter Deo quibus abbas Decani & Canonici, Decano pro singulis Diebus absente sua auferentur quatuor Solidi, præterea de Electione Officiorum, ubi sic continetur, ad hanc autem Officiorum Electionem Decanum & Canonico omnes, cessantibus, qui ante numerati sunt Impedimentis, in dicta nostra Ecclesia convenire & presentes esse volumus, aliqui quotquot cessante legitimo Impedimento eo tempore abfuerint, tota illa Pecunie Summa quam pro illo Anno pro Corpore Præbende percepturi essent, omnino carebunt*; aut aliquibus aliis Statutis Actibus Ordinationibus five Provisionibus, tam Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Christi & beatæ Mariæ Virginis, quam etiam Parlamento hujus Regni nostri Angliæ inde in contrarium factis editis ordinatis five provis;

A. D. 1546.
Fol. 37. H. 8.
p. 9. m. 18.

A.D. 1546. provisit, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Cauſa vel
37 Hen. 8. Materia quacumque, in aliquo non
obſtantibus.

In cuius rei &c.

Teſte Rege apud Weſtmonaſterium A.D. 1546.
xxii. Die Januarii.

37 Hen. 8.

Per ipſum Regem.

Rex ad Comitem Palatinum Rheni.

A.D. 1546. **H**enricus Octavus, Dei Gratiâ, An-
glie Franſie Hiberniæque Rex Fi-
dei Deſenſor, & in Terra Eccleſie Angli-
canæ & Hibernicæ ſub Chriſto Supremum
Caput, Illuſtriſſimo ac Excellentiffimo
Principi Domino Philippo Comiti Pala-
tino Rheni utriuſque Bavaria Duci &c.
Conſanguineo & Amico noſtro cariſſi-
mo, Salutem.

Bibl. Cant.
Vitell. B. 21.
fol. 220.

Veſtra Excellentia Literas quas nuper
ad nos dedit accepimus, accuratèque
perlegimus, & amicam in partem inter-
pretamur veſtrum de nobis benè me-
rendi Studium, propenſaque Fide, O-
perâ, Miniſterioque veſtro nobis grati-
ficandi Voluntatem, moleſto tamen &
parùm æquo animo tulimus Negligen-
tiam & Tarditatem quam in noſtris
reddendis Literis ille uſus eſt cui ad
vos deferendas credideramus, quâ ejus
culpâ multa pars temporis fruſtra jam
præterit; verùm tamen quòd ſcribitis
velle Vos fidem aliquem Virum ad nos
mittere qui veſtro Nomine de inferen-
di modo formâ & Conditionibus no-
biſcum hic conveniat, vel vos ipſos, ſi
ita nos expedire cenſuerimus, perſo-
naliter venturos eſſe, & ſi non dubite-
mus per eum ipſum quem miſſuros vos
ſcribitis, omnia benè ſatis tranſigi &
confici, tamen arbitramur ſi vos co-
ram hic adeſſetis commodiùs multò
atque celeriùs de omnibus quibus o-
pus haberemus tractari conveniri &
concludi poſſe, gratum proinde Nobis
erit ſi ad Nos veniendi laborem itine-
riſque moleſtiam neutique recuſave-
ritis, ut enim faciliùs celeriùsque de
omnibus hic coram conveniemus, ita
de Rerum iſtarum Statu, aliſque non-
nullis, de quibus certo per vos inſtrui
cupimus, præſenti Sermone copioſè ac
ſigillatim inſtruemur; & feliciter va-
leat Excellentia veſtra.

Ex Regia noſtra Weſtmon. Die triceſi-
mo Januarii, Milieſimo quingentefimo
quadrageſimo quinto.

*Nomina eorum qui miſſi ſunt,
tum Laicorum tum Theo-*

*logiorum propter Religio- A.D. 1546.
nis huius temporis Diſſi-
dia componenda Worma-
tiam ad 28 Octobris pro-
ximo præteritum.*

CESARIS MAJESTATIS Nomine.
Chriſtophorus a Schoenberg Eques Au-
ratus.

ROMANORUM REGIS Nomine.
Epiſcopus Egenſenſis.
Joannes Coeleus.
Fredericus Nauſea.

Nomine ROMANI EPISCOPI.
Epiſcopus Veltrenſis.

*Electorum & aliorum Prin-
cipum, tam Secularium
quam Spiritualium Ca-
tholicorum miſſi ad
hanc Conventionem.*

Nomine EPISCOPI MAGUNTINI.
Joannes ruberg Decanus Maguntius
& Præpoſitus Spirenſis,
Julius P. leg. Canonicus Magun-
tinus.

Jacobus Hudfelder Doct. Theologie.
Suffraganeus Maguntinus.
Doct. Amb.

EX MAGDEBURGENSI EPISCOPATU.
Suffraganeus Halberſtandenſis.
Conſonator in Majori Eccleſia Ma-
guntie,

ELECTOR BRANDENBURGENSIS.
Joannes Laberſenſis.
Alexander Aleſias.
Chriſtophorus Pannomus.

EPISCOPUS ARGENTINENSIS.
Dominus Joannes ab Hlenburg Baro.
Doct. Chriſtophorus Weſtſinger.

Doct.

A.D. 1546.
37 Feb. 8. Doctor *Pelargus* Ordinis prædictorum.

EPISCOPUS HERRIPOLENSIS.
Doctor *Zghaldus* cum quodam Secretario.

DUCES BAVARIÆ.
Præpositus Monacensis.
Doctor *Leonardus* Ecclesie Principis Cancellarius.
Caspar Schatz Generalis Provincialis Minorum.

EPISCOPUS SALISBURGENSIS.
Dux Doctores Theologia.

EPISCOPUS TREVERENSIS.
Doctorem Monastici Ordinis.

DUX JULIACENSIS.
Johannes Latens Præpositus in Xanten.
Scholasticus in Aquisgrano & Sl. alius quidam Doctor.

Electorum Principum & Civitatum Protestantium Oratores & Theologi in dictum Conventum missi.

ELECTORIS SAXONIÆ.
Dominus *Johannes a Daltig* Eques.
Franciscus Borgartus Cancellar.
Philippus Melancthon.
Doctor *Crucigerus.*
Doctor *Menius.*
Doctor *Cilianus.*

LANTGRAVIUS HESSORUM.
Alexander Alan Eques.
Doctor *Adam Fuldensis.*

Gerardus Novicomagus Professor Theologiae in Academia Marburgensi.
Doctor *Johannes Pistorius* Concionator in Nidda.

DUX WIRTTEMBERGENSIS.
Bernhardus Coler Eques.
Doctor *Philippus Lang.*
Johannes Sneytus.
Doctor *Balthasar* Professor in Theologia in Academia Lubingensi.

HENRICUS DUX M. N. R.
Doctor *Andreas Frank.*
Nicolaus Schubleus.

CIVITAS ARGENTINENSIS.
Dominus *Jacobus Starminus* Eques.
Dominus *Mathias* Patricii.
Simon Grineus.
Buiserus.
Capito.
Calvinus.
Jos. Starminus Nuringerga.
Dominus *Erasmus Ebner* Patricius.
Doctor *Wenckelhaus.*
Olander.
Udalricus Fedebymmer.

CIVITAS AUGUSTIANA.
Dominus *Mathias Langmantel* Patricius.
Doctor *Conradus Heldas.*
Jacobus Herbiot.
Wolfgangus Menssellus.

ULMA.
Doctor *Martinus Frechus.*
Georgius Prefferer Patricius.
Martinus Weychman.

BREMA.
Duo Doctores quorum nomina hodie tenemus.

Pro Gubernatore Exercitus & Armatae contra Francos.

A.D. 1546.
Fe. 37. H. 8.
A. 15. m. 16. R EX, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Scias quid Nos,
De Fidelitate Prudentia Strenuitate & Industria, Diligentiaque & Experientia ac Integritate, Charissimi Confanguinei & Consilarii nostri *Johannis Vicecomitis* Lisle Magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ Walliæ & Hiberniæ, Normaniæ Gasconie & Aquitanie, Prænobiliſque Ordinis nostri Garterii Militis, plurimum confidentes,

Eandem Vicecomitem Locumtenentem nostrum Generalem Ducemque Primarium

& Gubernatorem totius Exercitus & Armatae nostræ Regiæ super Mare, ad & versus partes externas contra Francos Inimicos nostros profecturi, ac omnium & singulorum Capitaneorum Vicecapitaneorum & Locumtenentium, Baronum Baronettorum Dominorum Hominum ad Arma Armatorum Sagittariorum, & aliorum quorumcumque in Exercitu nostro prædicto retentorum & retinendorum, assignamus constituimus ordinamus & deputamus per Præfentes,

A a

Dantes

A.D. 1546.
37 Hen. 8. Dantes & concedentes eidem *Vicecomiti Lisle* Potestatem omnes & singulos Ligeos & Subditos nostros in Armata prædicta sibi commissos, in Resistentiam & Debellationem Francorum & aliorum eis Adhærentium ducendi & duci faciendi, necnon Terram Francie cum dictis Subditis nostris tantum super Mare existentibus arraiatis prout opus fuerit ac ei magis videbitur expediri, invadendi intrandi conducendi & gubernandi, & cum Francis illis pugnandi, & eos debellandi & dictos Subditos nostros in ea Invasione & Conductione illa regendi,

Dantes & concedentes eidem *Vicecomiti Lisle* Potestatem & Auctoritatem omnes & singulos Capitaneos Vicecapitaneos Locatenentes Barones Baronetos Dominos Milites Magistros Homines ad Arma Armatos Sagittarios, & alios quoscunque in Exercitu & Armata nostra prædicta congregandi ducendi regendi & gubernandi,

Ac etiam audiendi Causas & Quærelas omnium & singulorum de hiis quæ ad Officium nostri Locumtenentis Generalis super Mare pertinent;

Necnon Ordinationes & Statuta pro sano & bono Regimine Exercitus & Armatæ prædictæ ordinandi statuendi & stabiliendi, & superinde Proclamationes faciendi, debitæque Executioni demandandi;

Ac quoscunque infra Exercitum & Armatam prædictam Delinquentes & Contravenientes castigandi & incarcerandi, atque Incarceratos solvendi & deliberandi,

Necnon quascunque Causas Criminales per eundem *Vicecomitem Lisle* tam Vitæ quam Membrorum Mutilatione ac de Morte Hominis audiendi & terminandi,

Cæteraque faciendi & perimplendi quæ pro bono Regimine Exercitus & Armatæ prædictæ juxta sanam Discretionem suam fuerit faciendum:

Damus autem universis & singulis Capitaneis Vicecapitaneis Locatenentibus Baronibus Baronettis Dominis Militibus Hominibus ad Arma Armatis Sagittariis & aliis quibuscunque, in Exercitu & Armata nostra prædicta retentis & retinendis, Tenore Præsentium, firmiter in mandatis quod eidem *Vicecomiti Lisle* nostro Locumtenenti Generali super Mare, in Executione Præmissorum, de tempore in tempus prout opus fuerit, intendentes sint auxiliares & obedientes in omnibus prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* xxviii. Die Martii.

Per ipsam Regem.

Pro Gubernatore Exercitus & Armatæ infra Comitatum & Villam Bononiæ.

A.D. 1546.
37 Hen. 8. **R**EX Prædilecto & Fideli suo *Willielmo Domino Grey de Wilton*. Salutem.

Scias quod Nos, de vestra Fidelitate Prudentia Strenuitate & Industria plurimum confidentes, assignavimus vos nostrum *Principalem Capitaneum & Senescallum, Ducentumque Primarium & Gubernatorem* totius Exercitus & Armatæ nostræ infra Comitatum & Villam nostram *Bononia & de Bononoy in Partibus Franciæ*,

Ac vobis Potestatem & Auctoritatem, Tenore Præsentium, damus & committimus omnes & singulos Ligeos & Subditos nostros infra Comitatum & Villam prædictos ad Guerram habiles convocandi & congregandi,

Ac eos arraiandi & triandi,

Ipsoque juxta eorum gradus & facultates bene & defensibiliter armari & muniri faciendi,

Et ad Monstra sive Monstrationes

eorundem in locis magis congruis, juxta sanam discretionem vestram de tempore in tempus capiendi & supervidendi,

Necnon Ligeos & Subditos nostros prædictos Arraiatos Triatos & Armatos, tam Homines ad Arma, ac Homines armatos & Sagittarios, quam alios Homines equites & pedites defensibiles, vobiscum, in Resistentiam & Debellationem Francorum & aliorum eis Adhærentium, quotiens opus fuerit, ducendi & duci faciendi,

Necnon Terram Franciæ, cum dictis Subditis nostris, sic ut prædictum est arraiatis de tempore in tempus prout opus fuerit, invadendi intrandi conducendi & gubernandi, ac cum Francis illis pugnandi & eos debellandi, & dictos Subditos nostros in Invasione & Conductione illa regendi;

Ac etiam audiendi Causas & Quærelas omnium & singulorum de hiis, quæ ad

A. D. 1546. ad Officiū nostrī Principis Capitanei & Senecalli Ducisq̃ue Primarij & Gubernatoris tangunt,
37 Hen. 8.

Necnon Ordinationes & Statuta pro sano & bono Regimine Exercitūs & Armate prædictæ, ordinandi statuendi & stabiliendi, & superinde Proclamationes faciendi, debitæque Executioni demandandi,

Ac quoscumq̃ue infra Exercitū & Armata prædictā delinquentes & Contravenientes castigandi & incarcerandi, atq̃ue incarceratos solvendi & deliberandi,

Necnon quascumq̃ue Causas Criminales, per vos aut Deputatū vestrū sufficientem, tam Vitæ quā Membrorū mutilatione, ac de Morte Hominis, quā alias Causas Contractus & Querelas omnium & singulorū de Armata & Exercitū prædicta existentium & futurorū audiendi & terminandi,

Ceteraque faciendi & perimplendi quæ, pro bono Regimine exercitūs &

Armate prædictæ, juxta sanā Discretionem vestram fuerint faciendæ;

Et ideo vobis mandamus quod circa Præmissa diligenter intendatis ac ea faciatis & expleatis cum effectu :

Damus autem universis & singulis Capitaneis Vicecapitaneis Baronibus Baronettis Dominis Nobilibus Militibus Hominibus ad Arma Armatis Equitibus Peditibus Sagittariis & aliis quibuscumq̃ue in Exercitū & Armata nostra prædicta, retentis & retinendis, Tenore Præsentium, firmiter in Mandatis quod vobis, in Executione Præmissorū, de tempore in tempus prout opus fuerit, intendentes sint & auxiliantes & obediētes in omnibus prout decet:

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium nono Die Aprilis.

Per ipsam Regem.

De Scriptis Religiorum.

A. D. 1546.
An. 38. H. 8.

Class. 38.
H. 8. n. 47.

Omnibus &c. Rogerus Dalsyn Clericus Sacre Theologie Professor Decanus Collegij live Ecclesie Collegiate Sancte & individue Trinitatis de Thornton in Comitatu Lincolnie & ejusdem Locī Capitulum, Salutem.

Sciatis &c. confirmasse Excellentissimo Principi & Domino nostro Henrico Octavo, Dei gratiā, Angliæ Franciæ &c. totam Rectorem nostram & Ecclesiam nostram de Carleton in Moreland, cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis in dicto Comitatu Lincolnie,

Necnon Advocationem Donationem liberam Dispositionem & Jus Patronatus Vicariæ Ecclesie Parochialis de Carleton in Moreland in eodem Comitatu Lincolnie.

In cuius rei Testimonium huic præfati Cartæ nostræ Sigillum nostrum commune apposuimus.

Dat. in Domo nostra Capitulari septimo Die Maii, Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis nunc Henrici Octavi tricesimo octavo,

Omnibus &c. Henricus Reads Clericus Magister Hospitalis live Domus Elimozinarie Sancte Trinitatis in Arundell in Comitatu Suffexie, & ejusdem

Hospitalis live Domus Elimozinarie A. D. 1546.
Confratres, Salutem.
Sciatis &c.

In quorum Testimonium Nos præfati Magister & Confratres huic præfati Scripto nostro Nomina nostra Manibus propriis subscripsimus, Sigillum nostrum commune Domus prædictæ apposuimus.

Dat. apud Arundel prædictam undecimo Die Mensis Maii, Anno prædicti Invictissimi Principis & Domini nostri Regis Henrici Octavi tricesimo octavo.

ET MEMORANDUM quod Die & Anno prædictis, præfati Henricus Reads & Confratres sui, venerunt coram Domino Rege apud Westmonasterium, & recognoverunt Scriptum prædictum, ac omnia & singula in eodem contenta in forma prædicta.

Omnibus &c. Johannes Readman Magister live Custos Collegij live aulæ Regiæ infra Villam & Universitatem Cantebriæ: vulgariter nuncupato the Kinges Hall in Cambridge & ejusdem Collegij live aulæ Scolares, Salutem in Domino sempiternam.

Noveritis &c.

In

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.

In cuius rei Testimonium Nos præfati Magister & Scholares huic præfenti Scripto nostro Sigillum nostrum commune apposuimus.

Dat. vicesimo nono Die Octobris, Anno Regni Henrici Octavi, Dei Gratia, Anglie Francie & Hibernie Regii Fidei Defensoris & in Terra Ecclesie Anglicane & Hibernie Supremi Capituli tricesimo octavo.

ET MEMORANDUM quid xvii. Die Decembris, Anno prædicto, præfati Magister & Scholares, venerunt coram dicto Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua apud Westm. & recognoverunt Scriptum prædictum ac omnia & singula in eodem contenta in forma prædicta.

Omnibus &c. Johannes Sturmyr Sacre Theologie Baccalarius Magister Aula sive Collegii beate Mariæ vulgariter nuncupati Gonwell Hall infra Villam & Universitatem Cantabrigie, & ejusdem Collegii sive Aula Socii Salutem in Domino sempiternam.

Noveritis &c. confirmasse Illustrissimo Inviçtissimo Principi Domino nostro Henrico Octavo, Dei gratia, &c. totum illud Hospitium nostrum sive Domum nostram vocatam Physike alius Physik Hostel infra dictam Villam & Universitatem Cantabrigie &c.

In cuius rei Testimonium Nos præfati Magister & Socii huic præfenti Scripto nostro Sigillum nostrum commune apposuimus.

Dat. vicesimo nono Die Octobris, Anno Regni Henrici Octavi, Dei gratia, Anglie Francie & Hibernie Regii Fidei Defensoris, & in Terra Ecclesie Anglicane & Hibernie Supremi Capituli, tricesimo octavo.

ET MEMORANDUM quid, decimo septimo Die Decembris Anno prædicto, præfati Magister & Socii, venerunt coram dicto Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua apud Westmonasterium, & recognoverunt Cartam prædictam ac omnia & singula in eodem contenta in forma prædicta.

Omnibus &c. Franciscus Mallet Sacre Theologie Professor Magister Domus sive Collegii Sancti Michaelis Cantabrigie, vulgariter nuncupati Mychaell House in Cambridge, & ejusdem Domus sive Collegii Socii, Salutem &c.

Noveritis Nos &c.

In cuius rei Testimonium huic præfenti Scripto nostro, Nos præfati Magister & Socii Sigillum nostrum commune apposuimus.

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.

Dat. vicesimo nono Die Octobris, Anno Regni Henrici Octavi, Dei Gratia, Anglie Francie & Hibernie Regii, Fidei Defensoris, & in Terra Ecclesie Anglicane & Hibernie Supremi Capituli, tricesimo octavo.

ET MEMORANDUM quid, decimo septimo Die Decembris Anno prædicto, præfati Magister & Socii venerunt coram dicto Domino Rege in Cancellaria apud Westm. & recognoverunt Scriptum prædictum ac omnia & singula in eodem contenta in forma prædicta.

Omnibus &c. Magister & Collegium beate Mariæ Virginis & omnium Sanctorum de Fodryngbye aliis dicta Fotheringbye in Comitatu Northamptonie, Salutem.

Sciatis Nos &c. confirmasse excellentissimo Principi & Domino nostro Henrico Octavo &c. Advocaciones Donationes liberas Dispositiones & Jura Patronatum Vicariorum Ecclesiarum de Newent Pawnley & Dymock in Comitatu Gloucestrie.

In cuius rei Testimonium præfentibus Sigillum nostrum commune apposuimus.

Dat. in Domo nostra Capitulari vicesimo quarto Die Januarii, Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis tricesimo octavo.

ET MEMORANDUM quid Die & Anno supradicti, præfati Magister & Collegium venerunt coram Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua apud Westm. & recognoverunt Scriptum prædictum ac omnia & singula in eodem contenta in forma prædicta.

Omnibus &c. Thomas, Permissione Divina, Cantuariensis Archiepiscopus totius Anglie Primas & Metropolitanus, Salutem in Domino sempiternam.

Noveritis &c. confirmasse Excellentissimo & Inviçtissimo Principi & Domino nostro Domino Henrico, Dei gratia, &c. Advocaciones Donationes liberas Dispositiones & Jura Patronatum Rectoriarum & Ecclesiarum de Kyngesnoth & Lymmyng alias dicta Lymmege in Comitatu Kantie &c.

In

A. D. 1546. In cuius rei Testimonium Sigillum
nostrum commune Præsentibus appo-
nissimus.

Dat. in Domo nostra Capitulari vice-
simo quinto Die Mensis Novembris,
Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo
quadragesimo sexto.

ET MEMORANDUM quod Anno &
Die prædictis, præfatus Thomas Archie-
piscopus venit coram dicto Domino Rege
in Cancellaria sua apud Westm. & reco-
gnovit Scriptum prædictum ac omnia &
singula in eodem contenta in forma præ-
dicta.

Omnibus &c. Decanus & Capitulum
Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Wigorniz in Co-
mitatu Wigorniz, Salutem.

Sciatis &c. confirmasse excellentissi-
mo & invictissimo Principi &c. omnes
illas Rectorias nostras & Ecclesias nos-
tras de Grymley & Hallowe, ac Ad-
vocaciones Donationes &c.

In cuius rei Testimonium huic præ-
fenti Scripto nostro Sigillum nostrum
commune apposimus.

Dat. in Domo nostra Capitulari ulti-
mo Die Octobris, Anno Regni dicti
Domini Regis nunc Henrici Octavi trice-
simo octavo.

ET MEMORANDUM quod Die & An-
no prædictis, præfatus Decanus & Capitu-
lum venerunt coram dicto Domino Re-

ge in Cancellaria sua apud Westm. & Re-
cognoverunt Scriptum prædictum ac omnia
& singula in eodem contenta in forma
prædicta.

Omnibus &c. Johannes, Permissione
Divina, Cestriensis Episcopus, Salutem.

Sciatis me &c. una cum Assensu &
Consensu Decani & Capitali Ecclesiæ
Cathedralis Cestrie, dedisse &c. excel-
lentissimo Principi & Domino nostro
&c. Advocaciones Donationes liberas
Dispositiones, & Jura Patronatum
Ecclesiarum de Weston. & Aston in di-
cto Comitatu Derbie.

In cuius rei Testimonium huic præ-
fenti Scripto meo Sigillum meum ap-
posui.

Dat. vicesimo nono Die Septembris,
Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis nunc
Henrici Octavi tricesimo octavo.

Et Nos Decanus & Capitulum Eccle-
siæ Cathedralis prædictæ, Scriptum
prædictum, ac omnia & singula in eo-
dem expressa & specificata, quantum
in Nobis est, ratificamus approbamus
& confirmamus per Præfentes.

In cuius rei Testimonium præfenti-
bus Sigillum nostrum commune appo-
suimus.

Dat. in Domo nostra Capitulari septi-
mo Die Octobris, Anno tricesimo octa-
vo Regni Domini Regis prædicti

Tractatus Compensis super Redditione Bononiæ post Octo Annos.

A. D. 1546. NOS Claudius Dominus Demebaal,
Baro de la Hannaday de Reti
& du Honneti, Eques Auratus
Ordinis Divi Michaelis Archangeli,
Marescallus & Admirallus Franciæ,
Locumtenens Generalis Potentissimi &
Invictissimi Principis Francisci Primi ejus
Nominis Francorum Regis Christianissimi
in omnibus Exercitiis illius, sub, &
in Absentia Potentissimi & Illustrissi-
mi Principis Domini Delphini dicti Chri-
stianissimi Regis Filii, Petrus Remon E-
ques Corfelandi Dominus, ejusdem Chri-
stianissimi Regis in Privato ejus Conci-
lio Consiliarius, & Senatus Rothoma-
genfis Primarius Præfens, Guilielmus
Bochetelli Sacratissimi ejusdem Regis
Christianissimi Consiliarius & Status
Regni a Secretis, ac etiam dicti Ordinis
Michaelis Grapharius Commissarii

Oratores & Procuratores ejusdem Chri-
stianissimi Regis Francorum, cum Illu-
strissimo & Excellentissimo Viro Domi-
no Johanne Viccomite Lisse Barone de
Malpas & Somersey, præclari Ordinis
Garterii Equite aurato, Domino Besset
& Tyaff. Magno Angliæ Admirallo, &
Magnifico Viris, Guilielmo Paget Equite
Aurato, & Serenissimi & Invictissimi
Principis Henrici Octavi ejus Nominis An-
glie Regis Franciæ & Hiberniæ Su-
premi Capitis Secretario, & Nicholao
Wotton Legum Doctore, Ecclesiarum
Metropoliticarum Cantuariensis & E-
boracensis Decano, Consiliariis dicti Se-
renissimi & Invictissimi Principis Hen-
rici in Concilio suo Privato, Commissa-
riis Oratoribus Ambasiatoribus Proc-
uratoribus & Nunciis specialibus dicti
Serenissimi Principis, convenientes de

B b

sedandis

A. D. 1546. sedandis Belli Tumultibus & Pace concilianda tractaturi;

38 Hra. 8.

Norum facinus universis quod cum Dei Benignitas Calamitatum Misera quas Bella intulerunt, Pacis & Concordia studia, presenti rerum Conditioni nimium necessaria, in Animis & Voluntatibus Serenissimorum Dominorum nostrorum, pro sua summa Clementia & Bonitate excitaverit, effectum porro est, ut eas demum Conventiones & Pacta ex eorum Mandatis, quorum Tenor inferius inferitur, consentiremus, quæ & conciliandæ & confirmandæ Quietis accommoda forent, & ad conservandam in Principum Majestatem mutuam Comitatem æqua bona; *sunt autem ejusmodi quæ sequuntur.*

INPRIMIS, conventum concordatum atque conclusum est, quod omnes Injurie Molestationes Gravamina Offensæ & Damna quæcumque, tempore novissimi Belli incepti & publicati, per dictos Illustrissimos & Potentissimos Principes Francorum & Angliæ Regis, aut eorum Subditos Terræ Marive, Portus Maris vel Aquas dulcibus, ubicumque locorum commissæ factæ sive perpetratæ remittantur aboleantur & prorsus deleantur, ac per Præsentes remittantur aboleantur & prorsus deleantur, ita quod neuter dictorum Principum, eorumve Subditus quicumque, quicquam Vultu Verbo Facto aut Nutu eorum alteri improperet aut impingat, sed quod de cætero inter prædictos Illustrissimos & Potentissimos Principes eorumque Hæredes & Successores, Vassallos Incolas & Habitatores ac Subditos quoscumque præsentis & futuros, tam Ecclesiasticos quàm Seculares, cujuscumque Dignitatis Statûs Gradûs aut Conditionis existant, seu quacumque Dignitate Statu sive Gradu præfulgeant, eorumque Regna Terras & Dominia Civitates Castra Villas Territoria Oppida & Loca quæcumque, modò per eorum aliquem tenta possessa & occupata, sit bona sincera vera integra & perfecta fidelis & firma Amicitia Unio Intelligentia Ligua Confederatio & Pax per Terram Mare & Aquas dulces Portus Maris ac ubique Locorum inconcusse & inviolabiliter observanda, & futuris temporibus perpetuò duratura.

ITEM, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod neuter dictorum Illustrissimorum Principum, eorumve Hæredum & Successorum, Regna Patrias Terras Dominia, Civitates Castra Territoria Villas Oppida vel Loca quæ-

cumque, per eorum alterum impræsentiarum possessa, hostiliter invaderet aut expugnaret, aut suis Subditis aut Stipendiariis sic invadi aut expugnari permitteret, sed bonâ fide, absque omni fraude & dolo, realiter expresse & cum effectu prohibebit & impediet, nec aliquis prædictorum Illustrissimorum & Potentissimorum Principum alicui alteri cujuscumque Statûs Gradûs aut Conditionis existant, seu quocumque Consanguinitatis aut Affinitatis Vinculo connectatur, aut quacumque Dignitate sive Spirituali sive Temporalis præfulgeat, Regna Patrias Terras Dominia Civitates Castra Territoria Villas Oppida & Loca quæcumque, per alterum dictorum Illustrissimorum Principum modò (ut prædictum) possessa, invadenti aut expugnanti, invadere aut expugnare conanti, Auxilium Favorem Subsidium Naves Pecunias Genes Armorum Viſtuala aut aliam Assistentiam quæcumque publicè aut occultè directè vel indirectè, dabit aut præstabit, nec a Subditis suis dari aut præstari consentiet aut permittere commovebit, sed realiter & expresse renietur prohibebit & effectualiter impediet.

ITEM, conventum conclusum & concordatum est, quod omnes & singuli utriusque dictorum Principum eorum Hæredum & Successorum suorum, aut eorum alterius Vassalli & Subditi, sive sint Principes Archiepiscopi Episcopi Duces Marchiones Comites Barones sive Mercatores, aut cujuscumque Statûs Conditionisve existant, durante Pace antedictâ ubivis locorum, sese mutuis Officiis prosequantur, & honestâ Affectione pertractent, possint libere ituræ & securè, absque alicujus Offensâ aut Salvo Conductu sive Licentia, ubique perlostrare per Terram Mare & Aquas dulces navigare hincinde ad Portus Dominia & Districtus quoscumque, utriusque dictorum Principum suorum Hæredum & Successorum, citra & ultra Mare accedere, dum tamen Numerum Armatorum centum simul non excedant; in eis quamdiu voluerint morari mercari, Merces & Mercimonia & Jocalia quæcumque, si Statuta Regnorum & Municipalia non obstant, emere & vendere, ac ut eis placeant illinc ad Partes proprias vel alibi libere quætere quoties duxerint ab eisdem abire, cum suis aut conductis aut commodatis Navibus Flautis Vehiculis Equis Armaturis Mercimoniis Surcimis Bonis & Rebus suis quibuscumque, absque ullo Impedimento Offensâ Arrestatione ob causam Merces Contramercis Represaliarum, aut

A. D. 1546.

38 Hra. 8.

A. D. 1746
37 Hen. 8.

aut alia Distinctione quacunque, tam in Terra quam in Mari & Aquis dulcibus, quemodum & in ipsis Locis in quibus per antiquos Pacis Tractatus Ligas & Confederationes eis facere licebat.

ITEM, quod omnia Munera sive Onera ab aliquo dictorum Principum in eorum Patriarum sive Dominiorum Partibus, juxta priorum Fœderum Conditiones antehac usitata, citra aut infra 50 Annos ante datam Præsentium impolita, Mercatoribus aut Subditis alterius Principis ejusve Hæredum & Successorum nociva vel onerosa, durante hac Pace penitus sint extincta, & quod talia & consimilia (hac Amicitia durante) amodo non imponantur; falsis tamen semper quoad alia omnibus Regionum Urbium & Locorum Statutis & Consuetudinibus, quibus nihil quoad eorum Jura per Præmissa derogatum censetur.

ITEM, Convenit concordatum & conclusum est, quod neuter prædictorum Illustrissimorum & Potentissimorum Principum, aliquem Vassallum aut Subditum alterius, cujuscumque Status Gradus Dignitatis aut Conditionis existat, offendentem, post Conclusionem istius Fœderis, vel alium quemcumque, perantea pro Proditorum condemnatum sive reputatum in Crimine *Lese Majestatis*, in Protectionem sive Defensionem quovismodo suscipiet vel acceptabit, vel ab alio quocumque suscipi aut acceptari consentiat aut procurabit, inconsulto & non consentiente Domino, cujus est Vassallus aut Subditus, nec alicui tali vel aliquibus talibus Auxilium Assistentiam vel Favorem directè vel indirectè dabit aut præstabit, dari aut præstari faciet aut procurabit.

ITEM, Convenit concordatum & conclusum est quod, dictis Amicitia durante, neuter dictorum Illustrissimorum & Potentissimorum Principum, quovismodo in Regnis suis aut alicubi locorum favorisabit intetenebit receptabit aut retinebit, nec a Subditis vel Stipendiariis suis eorum alter receptari favorisari inteteneri aut retineri permittet, aliquos Rebelles sive Proditores de Crimine *Lese Majestatis* suspectos, aut Transfugas, ex Subditis alterius dictorum Principum, nec hujusmodi Rebelles sive Proditores aut Transfugas post Conclusionem præsentis Fœderis offendenti, vel qui ante pro Proditorum condemnatus vel publice reputatus fuit, qui in aliquo locum Obsequii aliter prædictorum Illustrissimorum

& Potentissimorum Principum declinaverit, quovismodo dabit Auxilium Consilium Favorem aut Assistentiam, sed eum aut eos, intra 20 Dies postquam per Literas alteras Principis cujus Rebelles aut Rebelles, Subditi aut Subditi extiterint aut extiterint, quibus literis certicatoris super hoc omnino stabiter, alter eorum qui requisitus fuerit, Literarum hujusmodi Requisitionis Latori, aut alii ad hoc in hujusmodi Literis nominato sive deputato, tradet & restituet & liberabit, tradive restitui & liberari faciet.

ITEM, Convenit concordatum atque conclusum est, quod ex neutrius Principum prædictorum Cancellaria aut alia Curia imposterum concedatur aliquæ Literæ Represaliarum Marce & Contramarce, nisi super & contra Principales Delinquentes, aut eorum Bona, eorumve Factores, & hoc in casu manifestæ Denegationis Justitiæ tantum, de qua per Literas Summationis aut Requisitionis, & prout de jure requiritur sufficienter constabit.

ITEM, quod si, durante Pace & Amicitia præsentibus, aliquid contra Vires & Effectus earundem, per Terram Mare aut Aquis dulces, per aliquem Subditum, aut Vassallum, aut Alligatum in his Amicitia comprehendunt alterius dictorum Principum, fuerit attemptatum actum & gestum, nihilominus tamen hæc Pax sive Amicitia in suis Viribus permanebit, & proipso attemptatis solummodo puniantur ipsi attemptatores & damnificantes, & non alii.

ITEM, Convenit concordatum & conclusum est quod prædictas *Christianissimus Rex* Hæredes & Successores sui solvent seu solvi facient, prædicto Serenissimo *Régi Angliæ* Hæredibus & Successoribus suis, plene & integrè omnes Pensiones annuas, tam prædicto Serenissimo *Angliæ Regi* durante Vita sua quam etiam Hæredibus & Successoribus suis ejusdem *Angl. Regibus* imperpetuum debitas, juxta formam & modum pro Solutione dictarum Pensionum in Tractatibus desuper confectis comprehensas; viz. serenissimo *Angliæ Regi* durante Vita sua (quam Deus longævam esse concedat) tam Pensionis nomine ex Tractatu concluso apud *Moscor* 30. Die Mensis Augusti Anno Domini 1525. viz. Summa *Nonaginta quatuor Millium Coronarum Austriacæ* Assimationis Puritatis & Valoris id dicto Tractatu expressis, & *Triginta duorum Solidorum Turanensium* quam etiam ex Salis nomine ex Tractatu perpetuo Pacis de data ultima die *Aprilis* Anno Domini 1527 debitis, & postea pactis specialibus in certam Pecuniæ

A. D. 1746
37 Hen. 8.

A. D. 1546. *Æstimationem deductam; viz. summa decem Millium Coronarum Auri Solis boni & iusti Ponderis Puritatis & Valoris,*

37 Hen. 8.

annuatim solvendorum, ut in Pactis de super confectis plenius continetur: quarum quidem Summarum pro Pensione & Sale sic æstimato, prima Solutio incipiet & fiet *primo die Novembris* proximo futuro post datam Præsentium, deinde verbò proxima Solutio, *primo Die Maii* tunc proximo sequenti, & sic de Die in Diem, & de Anno in Annum, durante Vitâ naturali dicti Serenissimi *Anglia Regis*, & statim a Morte ejusdem (quam seram optamus) Hæredibus & Successoribus ejusdem Serenissimi *Anglia Regis*, illam Summam annui Pensionis imperpetuum, ad illos Dies Loca & Terminos qui in dicto Tractatu perpetuæ Pacis similiter continentur, ac juxta formam & modum Traditionis in eodem Tractatu perpetuæ Pacis contentum, quatenus prædicti Salis Commutatio in nummariam Solutionem non reperiat esse perpetuum, quod si perpetua reperiat, tunc Summam *Decem Millium Coronarum Auri de Sole* Ponderis Puritatis Valoris prædictis imperpetuum solvet seu solvi facient, tradent & deliberabunt, seu tradi & deliberari facient prædictus *Christianissimus Rex* Hæredes & Successores sui.

ITEM; Convenit concordatum & conclusum est, quòd *Rex Christianissimus* Hæredes & Successores sui solvent vel solvi facient, in Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, aut infra 15. Dies post proximè sequentes, quod quidem Festum erit in Anno Domini 1544. illis loco & formâ qui in posterum convenire de dictorum Principum Consilio & Consensu videbuntur, prædicto serenissimo *Anglia Regi* ejusve Hæredibus & Successoribus *Angl. Regibus* eorumve Deputatis, tam nomine Reliquiorum sive Arreragiorum ex causa Pensionum & aliarum Pecuniarum Summarum antehac debitarum & non solutarum, quàm Expensarum & Fortificationum in Oppido & Comitatu *Bolonie*, per dictum Serenissimum *Anglia Regem* ab incitato novissimo Bello occupato, per dictum Serenissimum *Angl. Regem* constructarum, aut infra dictum Annum 1554. construendum, Summam *duorum Millium Coronarum Auri de Sole* boni & iusti Ponderis Puritatis & Valoris; id est, talium Coronarum Auri de Sole quales descripti sunt in Tractatu facto apud *Moore* 30. die Augusti 1525. & ejusdem Valoris in quotunc erant, quâ quidem Summa *duorum millionum Coronarum Auri de Sole* (ut supradictum est) persolutâ, li-

berabitur *Rex Christianissimus*, tam a A. D. 1546.

37 Hen. 8.

Reliquis sive Arreragiis dictarum Pensionum & aliarum Pecuniarum Summarum antehac, & usq; ad primum diem Mensis Maii ultimo præteriti incursum & debitarum (illis tamen Pecuniarum Summis exceptis de quibus in proximo sequenti Articulo mentio fiet) quarum etiam a dictis impensis dictarum Fortificationum Reparationum & Operum constructorum & construendorum, infra dictum Annum quinquagesimum quartum, atq; etiam ab omnibus impensis Belli quos prædictus serenissimus *Rex Anglia* præterit aut præterendere possit occasione dicti novissimi Belli.

ITEM, quia, occasione & virtute quarundam Literarum *Christianissimi Regis* ex data *xxix. Die Januarii 1529.* Serenissimus *Anglia Rex*, Summam *quingentorum Millium & duodecim Millium duo & viginti Scentorum Auri Solis duo & viginti Solidorum sex Denariorum* boni & iusti Ponderis Puritatis & Valoris, sibi ab eodem *Christianissimo Rege* deberi contendit, conventum concordatum atq; conclusum est quòd ea causa (salvis interea utriq; Principi suis Exceptionibus Juribus Allegationibus & Probationibus, quales & qualia ante huic Tractatum proponere potuissent) per binos Commissarios a dictis Principibus infra tres Menses proximos ad hoc deputandos discutietur & finietur; quam summam Pecuniarum, quatenus ea dictorum binorum Commissariorum aut aliorum, juxta Tenorem hujus Articuli eligendorum, Judicio debito reperietur, solvet *Christianissimus Rex* Hæredes & Successores sui eodem Die Loco Anno & Formâ quibus dictos *duos Milliones* sese soluturum ut antea est comprehensum obligabit, non obstantibus quibuscumque in proximo præcedente Articulo contentis, quod si isti hinc inde deputati nihil definierint, ad Judicium porro Quatuor Jurisconsultorum neutri Principi Subditorum, sed hinc inde extra suas Ditiones a dictis Principibus eligendorum, ea res deferretur, quorum quod tres pronuncia verint ab utroque Principe ratum habeatur & gratum, ac illorum Sententiæ omnino stare teneantur dicti Principes & Successores sui.

ITEM, conventum conclusum & concordatum est, quòd *Christianissimus Rex* Hæredes & Successores sui sinent & permittent prædictum serenissimum *Anglia Regem* Hæredes & Successores suos tenere habere possidere & pacifice gaudere, *Oppido sive Villa Belante*, necnon omnibus Castris Villis Oppidis Muni-

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.

Munitionibus Terris Locis Dominio & Territoriis, Aquis Fluminibus & Portibus, cum omnibus Utilitatibus & Fructibus eorundem infra illos fines existentibus, qui itatim describuntur; viz. Portus *Bolonia* cum Littore sive Ripa ulteriori quatenus *Hibernus* Fluctus maximus excurrit se in Latum, porrigens in Longum autem usq; ad Pontem vulgo vocatum *Pont Debrigue* ejus loci, & toto illo Tratu terminum constituat & limitem; a dicto vero Ponte Flumen ipsum quod Pontem superfluit, quod quidem interim utriq; dictorum Principum commune erit, nec ab eis aut eorum altero a solito cursu deflecti poterit, usq; ad Caput & Pontem ejusdem Fluminis, pro limite & termino, & habeatur ut sic, ita ut hoc Tractu & Conventione, tam *Portum Boloniensem*; qui Portus ita describitur, ut ex presenti Tractu contineat eorum Spacium a *Mari* ad dictum Pontem vocatum *Pont de Brique*, & a *citeriore Littore* seu *Ripa* ad *ulterius Littus* seu *Ripam* quatenus *Hibernus Fluctus* maximus in Latum excurrit usque ad Pontem prædictum, quin etiam Oppidum ipsum seu Villam *Bolonia* cum omnibus Castris Villis Oppidis Munitionibus Terris Locis Dominis Territoriis Aquis Fluminibus & Portibus dicti *Comitatus Bolonia*, cum omnibus Fructibus Emolumentis & Utilitatibus eorundem citra dictum Flumen & Portum, unâ cum ipso *Portu Boloniensi* ac omnibus Utilitatibus Juribus Commoditatibus Emolumentis & Profitibus dicti Portus, dictus *Christianissimus Rex* Hæredes & Successores sui sint & promittent dictum *Serenissimum Anglia Regem* Hæredes & Successores suos tenere habere possidere & eisdem gaudere in quiete pace & libertate, ut neq; *Christianissimus Rex* Hæredes & Successores sui directè aut indirectè, quovis prætextu aut colore, *Serenissimum Anglia Regem* Hæredes & Successores suos in Possessione eorundem Machinatione aliquâ inturbent molestant aut inquietent, donec & quousq; Summam prædictam *duorum Millionum Aurei*, unâ cum illa alia Summa Pecuniarum ex Literis obligatoriis (de qua in undecimo Article superius est cautum) quatenus debita reperitur, tempore loco modo & formâ superius expressis perolverint & satisfecerint.

ITEM, Convenit concordatum & conclusum est quod, uno atque eodem tempore quo dictorum *duorum Millionum Coronarum Aurei de Sole* summa, unâ cum summa in dictis Literis obligatoriis declarata, si qua debita reperitur solvetur

dictus *Serenissimus Rex Anglia* Hæredes A. D. 1546
& Successores sui, illis modo & forma 38 Hen. 8.
qui pro securitate utriusque Principis convenire de utriusque etiam Principis Consilio & Consensu videbuntur, dictum Oppidum Villam & Portum *Bolonia*, necnon universam & integram Partem *Boloniensem*, cum omnibus Castris Villis Oppidis Terris Dominis Territoriis Aquis Fluminibus & Portibus quibuscumque in dicto Comitatu *Bolonia*, a novissimo Bello per dictum *Serenissimum Anglia Regem* capto aut occupato, captis aut occupatis, constructis sive construendis, bono modo conditione ac fide, *Serenissimus Anglia Rex* Hæredes & Successores, eidem *Christianissimo Regi* Hæredibus & Successoribus suis, reddent & restituent, ita; videlicet, ut nec in tempus Restitutionis hujusmodi quicquam data opera fiat quo præfens Fortificationum Status immutatur, nec *Serenissimus Anglia Rex* Hæredes vel Successores sui quicquid Tormentorum, aut in universis eorum quæ a Solo separata erunt, quæque Rura Cæsa sive Mobilia dicantur in locis hujusmodi restituendis, ex præfentis Conventionis vi relinquere tenentur.

ITEM, Convenit concordatum atque conclusum est quod, a die date hujus Tractatus usque ad dictum Festum *San & Michaelis Archangeli* quod erit Anno Domini 1554. non licebit alterutri dictorum Potentissimorum Principum in Comitatu *Bolonia* aliquam novam Fortificationem inchoare; bene tamen licebit unicuiq; eorum Munitiones sive Fortificationes quæ jam per ipsum inchoatæ sunt perficere & absolute.

Comprehendatur etiam pro Parto *Serenissimi Anglia Regis Carolus Romanorum Imperator* &c. in hoc Tractu, secundum vim perpetuæ Confederationis quam illi eorum Regna Patriæ & Subditi invicem habent.

Comprehendatur etiam ex parte dicti *Christianissimi Regis* dictus Potentissimus Princeps *Carolus Quintus Imperator* in hoc Tractu Pacis pro Consideratione illius perpetua.

ITEM, Convenit concordatum atque conclusum est quod, sine præjudicio Tractatum quod alteruter Princeps habere prætendit, *Scoti* in hoc Tractu comprehendantur; contra quos *Scotos Serenissimus Anglia Rex* Bellum gerere aut movere non poterit, nisi novâ occasione data; quo casu novæ occasionis datæ, præfens *Scotorum* Comprehensio eam interpretationem accipiat quæ in Tractu de data quinto

C c die

A. D. 1546. *die Aprilis* Anno 1546 continetur; hoc tantum immutato, quod quamvis ex illo Tractatu Pacis dicto Anno confecto, 15 tantum Dies prescripti fuerint dicto Regi Christianissimo aut ejus Oratoribus Procuratoribus & Ambassadoribus ad illam Scotis significandam Comprehensionem, hanc tamen propter locorum distantiam infra triginta Dies proximo futuros inclusive, ipso Christianissimo Regi aut ejus Deputatis ac Nunciis libebit satis significare.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod præfens Tractatus, a dictis Illustrissimis & Potentissimis Principibus, infra *Quadragesima Dies* post datam huius Tractatus, ratificabitur & confirmabitur, ac in Literas eorum Patentes Magnis eorum Sigillis muniendas, & per eosdem manibus propriis subscribendas, redigetur, ipsæque Literas confirmatorias subscri-

ptas (ut præfertur) & sigillatas, uterque Princeps alterius Principum Oratori Commisarius, Oratoribus sive Commisariis, ad hoc Auctoritatem habenti sive habentibus, invicem tradet realiter & cum effectu, ac alter requisitus, in præsentia ejusdem sive eorundem, se omnia & singula prædicta quatenus eum concernunt perimplendum, tactis sacrosanctis Evangelii, jurabit, & sic uterque (ut præfertur) jurabunt.

Acta fuerunt hæc sub *Tentoriis* in Agro prope Villam vocatam *Compestow* in Confinibus *Ardræ & Gusharum*, die septimo Mensis Junii Millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo sexto.

Sic signatum,
DANNEBAULT.
REMONT.
BOCHETELL.

Juramentum Francorum Regis pro observatione Tractatus Pacis perpetuæ & Amicitie.

A. D. 1546. *Ex Augr.* NOS Franciscus, Dei Gratia, Francorum Rex Christianissimus, promittimus sub Honore nostro ac in Verbo Regio pollicemur, & per hæc Sancta Dei Evangelia corporaliter tacta juramus, quod bene & fideliter observabimus & perimplebimus omnia & singula Pacta Conventiones & Articulus Tractatus Pacis de data 7. die Mensis Junii ultimo præteriti, inter nostros & Illustrissimi ac Potentissimi Principis Henrici Octavi Angliæ & Hiberniæ Regis

Fidei Defensoris, ac in Terris Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supremi Capituli Patris Consanguinei Amici & Considerati nostri perpetui, Oratores firmati & conclusi; necnon illa omnia & singula a Subditis nostris observari faciemus. nec contra ea vel eorum aliqua ullo unquam tempore contraveniemus.

ITA DEUS NOS ADJUVET ET SANCTA DEI EVANGELIA.

FRANCOYS.

Instrumentum super Juramento præstito per Francorum Regem de observatione Tractatus Pacis perpetuæ & Amicitie de Data septimo Junii 1546.

A. D. 1546. *Ex Augr.* ANNO Domini Millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo sexto, Die prima Mensis Augusti, Præsentibus nobis Gilberto Barard in Privato Concilio Illustrissimi ac Potentissimi Principis & Domini nostri Francisci ejus Nominis Primi Francorum Regis Christianissimi Consiliiario, & Guillelmo Bochetel Ordinis Domini Michaelis Grassarii, Consiliiarii & Secretarii Regii Statūs,

Supradictus Christianissimus Rex, In præsentia Clarissimorum & Reverendissimorum Dominorum, Johannis Vicecomitis Lisle Berons & Malpas & Somerford Ordinis Garterii Equitis Aurati Do-

mini a Basslet & Tyasse, Magni Angliæ Admiraldi, Cathberti Duncelmensis Episcopi, Nicolai Watson Legum Doctoris Ecclesiarum Metropoliticarum Cantuariensis & Eboracenensis Decani, in Privato Concilio Illustrissimi ac Potentissimi Principis Henrici Octavi Angliæ & Hiberniæ Regis Fidei Defensoris, ac in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supremi Capituli Consiliiariorum, ad hoc specialiter per dictum Illustrissimum Angliæ Regem deputatorum,

Præstitit Sacramentum, quod ex Tractatu Pacis de data septimo Die Mensis Junii ultimo præteriti conclusio præstare tenebatur;

Cujus

A.D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.

Cujus Tenor sequitur;

Nos Franciscus &c.

Cui quidem Præstationi Sacramenti
interfuerunt ex parte dicti Christianissi-
mi Regis,Illustrissimus Princeps Henricus di-
cti Christianissimi Regis Primogenitus
Delphinus Viennensis;

Dux Britania,

Et Reverendissimi Cardinales,

De Lotheringia,

De Ferrara,

De Bellais,

De Castellione,

Et a Mendon,

Johannes de Barbonis Comes Dangoyen,
Carolus de Barbonis Dux Montspen-
seri,Claudius de Lotheringia, Dux Guisii,
Dux Nivernensis,Dominus de Nova Villa Francia Can-
cellarius,
Dominus & Hennebault Admiraldus
Francie,

Comites,

& Annalle,

Et de Laval,

Episcopus Sæssionensis,

Et Primus Præses Normania, & plures
alii Episcopi Comites & Barones; & ex
Parte dicti Illustrissimi Anglie Regis
Henricus Comes Rutlandia, Edwardus Baro
de Clington; & plures alii Nobiles.In cujus rei Testimonium Nos rogati
a supradictis Oratoribus Procuratoribus
& Commissariis dicti Illustrissimi An-
glie Regis Publicum hoc Instrumentum
confecimus, & Manibus nostris pro-
priis ut solitum est subsignavimus An-
no & Die supradictis.BAYARD.
BOCHETEL.

De Seifina irrotulata Collegii Sancti Edmundi.

A.D. 1546.
Graf. 38.
H. 8. p. 2.
n. 45.BY the vertue of the Kinges Ma-
jesties Writt of Commission here
within enclosed, to us Robert
Griffeth Mayre of the City of New Sa-
rum in the Countie of Wilts, William
Webbe, Thomas Choffyn, and Henry Cold-
stone directed,We the said Robert Griffeth Mayre,
Thomas Choffyn, and Henry Coldstone, ta-
kyng upon us the same Commission,Have, upon the sixteenth and seven-
teenth Dayes of this present Moneth
of June, entered in his Hignes Name
into the Colledge called Saynt Edmunds
in the said City of New Sarum in the
said Countie of Wiltes.And also into the Free Chappells of
Whelpeley and Saynt James in the Paroch
of White Paroch, with th'appurte-
naunces in the said Countie of Wiltes.And unto all and singuler the Man-
nours Mansions Meales Personages
appropriat Tythes Pensions Proffytts
Lands Tenements Meadowes Leasues
Pastures Woods Possessions Rents Ser-
vyces, and other Hereditaments what-
soever they be within the said City of
New Sarum or elsewhere within the
Realm of England, to the same Col-
lege and Free Chappells, and to every
and any of theym in any wyse apper-
teynyng, belongyng unyted or annex-
ed, and into any Part and Parcell ther-
of for and in the Name of all the saidColledge Free Chappells Mannours
Personages appropriat Lands Tene-
ments and other Hereditaments what-
soever they be to the same Colledge
and Free Chappells, and to every and
any of theym belonging apperteynyng
united or annexed,And have sealed and taken the same
Colledge Free Chappells Mannours
Lands Tenements and other the Pre-
misses with the Appurtenaunces and
every Part Parcell and Membre of the
same Colledge and Free Chappells and
eether the Premysse and every of them,
into the Hands Possession and Season of
the King's Majesty,To have and to holde to his High-
nes his Heyrs and Successours for ever,
according to the Statute in the High
Court of Parliament holden at West-
minster the xxiii. Day of Novembree,
in the xxxvii. Yere of his Graces
Reign, in that behalf made and provid-
ed, and according to the tenure form
and effect of his Majesties Commission
to us addressed.In witnes wherof we the said Robert
Griffeth Mayre, Thomas Choffyn, and
Henry Coldstone have hereunto put
several Seales the xx. Day of the said
Moneth of June, in the xxxviii. Yere
of his Highnes Reigne.

De

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.

De Præsentatione in Marchiis Caleſiæ.

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.

A. D. 1546.
Fol. 38. H. 3.
p. 5. m. 18.

Willielmus Kildale Clericus habet Literas Regis Patentes de Præsentatione ad Rectoriam de Sandgate in Marchiis Caleſiæ, per Reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem, in Manibus & Diſpoſitione ipſius Domini Regis exiſtentem, & ad Donationem ſive Præſentationem ipſius

Domini Regis pleno iure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri T. Cantuar. Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud Weſtmonaſterium ſeptimo Die Auguſti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pardonatio ſpecialis.

A. D. 1546.
Fol. 38. H. 3.
p. 2. m. 5.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia noſtra ſpeciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu noſtris, pardonavimus remiſimus & relaxavimus, ac per Præſentes Literas noſtras pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus dilecto & fidei ſervienti noſtro Antonio Denny: Militi uni Generaliorum Privatæ Camere noſtræ, alias dicto Antonio Denny Militi, ſeu quocumque Nomine idem Antonius cenſeatur, quacumque Proditionis concernentes ſive tangentes Contreſacturam Factionem Impreſſionem & ſcriptionem Signi noſtri Manualis, vocatam *our Signet Manuel*, per Ipſum quoquo tempore facti habitii ſive perpetrati, a vicetiſimo Die Septembris ultimo præterito, ante Diem Datæ Præſentium, uſque Diem Datæ harum Literarum liberæ Pardonationis noſtræ.

Necnon omnia & omnimoda Conſilia Concelamenta Locutiones Verborum prolationem & prolationes per ipſum Antonium facta ſive habita, concernentia ſive tangentia dictam Contreſacturam Factionem Impreſſionem ſive ſcriptionem dicti Signi noſtri Manualis, licet idem Antonius de Præmiſſis ſeu aliquo Præmiſſorum indiſtactus appellatus impetitus reſtatus adjudicatus utlagatus condemnatus convictus ſive attinctus exiſtit vel non exiſtit, aut indiſtacti appellari impetiri reſtari adjudicari utlagari condemnari convinci

ſive attingi contigerit in futurum,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia noſtra, pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus præſato Antonio Denny omnia & ſingula Judicia Pœnas corporales, Pœnas Mortis, Executiones Impræſonamenta & Condemnationes quæcumque verſas aut ſuper præſatum Antonium pro Præmiſſis ſeu aliquo Præmiſſorum reddita ſive adjudicata, aut reddenda habenda ſiſtenda vel exequenda,

Damus etiam eidem Antonio Hæredibus & aſſignatis ſuis, omnia & omnimoda Dominia Maneria Terras Tenementa Bona Catalla ſua infra Regnum noſtrum Angliæ, & alia quæcumque Nobis forſiſſicta ſive forſiſſacienda pro aliquo Præmiſſorum, & firmam Pacem noſtram ei inde concedimus per Præſentes,

Volumus præterea, & per Præſentes concedimus præſato Antonio quod habeat & habeat has Literas noſtras Patentes, ſub Magno Sigillo noſtro Angliæ debito modo factas & ſigillatas, abſque Fine ſeu Feodo magno vel parvo Nobis in Hanaperio noſtro ſeu alibi ad uſum noſtrum quoquo modo reddendo ſolvendo vel faciundo;

Et quod expreſſa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte Rege apud Hampton Court triceſimo primo Die Auguſti.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Licentia ad Signandum Billas ſive Warranta.

A. D. 1546.
164.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum Nos, ob grandia ſeu diu Labores & continua Exercitia noſtra quæ indies habemus in & circa De-

ſenſionem huius Regni noſtri Angliæ & Subditorum noſtrorum ac publicam Utilitatem & Commodum ejuſdem Warranta Billas Donationes Conceſſiones Dimiſſiones Pardonationes Literas miſſivas

A. D. 1546.

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.
livas Commissionibus & alia Scripta & Minuta, sine Corporis nostri gravedine & periculo, Manu nostra propria, prout Mos est, signare nequimus, nec eadem Sigao nostro manuali superscribere, si- ne intermissione Vigilantis Circumspectionis Defensionis predictæ, tempus permittet, & Nos Iustitiam Mandata & Donationes nostras debite Executioni demandari cupientes,

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, assignavimus deputavimus præcipimus & Potestatem & Licentiam dedimus, ac per has Literas nostras Patentes assignamus deputamus præcipimus, & quantum in Nobis est Potestatem Auctoritatem & Licentiam damus & concedimus, dilectis & fidelibus Servientibus nostris Antonio Denyse Militi, Johanni Gate Armigero, & Willielmo Cleri Generoso, ad Signandum, Vice & Nomine nostro, de tempore in tempus durante Beneplacito nostro, quæcumq; ac omnia & singula Warranta Billas Donationes Concessionem Dimissiones Pardonationes Literas missivas Commissiones ac omnia alia Scripta & Minuta, quovismodo per Nos live Nomine nostro fienda, a Die Datæ harum Literarum nostrarum Patentium usq; decimum Diem Maii quod erit in Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quadragésimo septimo modo & formâ sequentibus; videlicet, quod duo eorumdem Antonii Johannis & Willielmi Cleri cum uno Stampo, vocato a Drie Stamp, ad nostrum Mandatum signent & impressionem faciant sine Atramento, vice & nomine nostro, dicta Warranta Billas Donationes Concessionem Dimissiones Pardonationes Literas missivas Commissiones, & alia Scripta & Minuta quæcumque, & post dictam Signationem & Impressionem cum di-

cto Stampo prædictus Willielmus Cleri, A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.
seu unus dictorum Antonii Denyse & Johannis Gate, dictam Signationem sic factam implere & denegare cum Atramento valeat & possit, valeant & possint, absq; aliqua calumpnia molestatione gravamine seu impetitione dictorum Antonii Denyse Johannis Gate & Willielmi Cleri, live eorum alicujus, Hæredum Executorum seu administratorum suorum live eorum alicujus, per Nos Hæredes seu Successores nostros fiendis live habendis; ita tamen quod quilibet dictorum Warrantorum Billarum Donationum Concessionum Dimissionum Pardonationum Literarum missivarum Commissionum & aliorum Scriptorum & Minutorum quorumcumque, in uno Libro vel quibusdam Schedulis ad hoc per Nos ordinandis & deputandis, & Manu nostra propria semel quolibet Mense signandis & subscribendis, annotetur,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, volumus & concedimus per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, prædictis Antonio Denyse, Johanni Gate, & Willielmo Cleri, quod nullus eorumdem Antonii Johannis & Willielmi molestetur gravetur occasione imprisonment aut aliquo alio modo damnetur pro Præmissis live aliquo Præmissorum modo & formâ prædictis fiendis live habendis; Statuto & Actu nostro concernente contræfacturam Signi nostri manualis, aut aliquo alio Statuto Lege Re live Materia in contrarium factis habitis live editis non obstantibus:

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Hampton Courte tricesimo primo Die Augusti.

Per ipsum Regem.

Absolutionis Scheda.

A. D. 1546.
Edw. Sexti.
Calæ R. 10.
Id. 330.

NOS Antonius Fuggeri & Nepotes Germani Augustenses recognoscimus & harum serie consistetur, ad omne nostrum beneplacitum, recepisse a Serenissimo & Potentissimo Principe Henrico Octavo Anglia Francia & Hibernie Rege &c. per Manus & Assignmentes Stephanus Vaughan Agentis dictæ Regiæ Majestatis hic Antwerpie, Summam centum quingenta duorum millium & centum & quingenta Librarum Grossorum Monetæ Flandrie,

Quam sua Regia Majestas, unâ cum Civitate & Communitate Londoniensibus,

per sexdecim earum Rescripta publica, A. D. 1546.
Nobis debuit & solvere promissit hic Antwerpie in Solutionibus Feriæ Senthcoftes hujus Oppidi ultimæ præteritis in Pecunia valutata juxta Statutum Casoreæ Majestatis,

Et quia de dicta Solutione integra sumus contenti & satisfacti, absolvimus quietamus & liberamus, & damus pro absoluris & liberatis, dictam Regiam Majestatem Civitatemque & Communitatem Londoniensem, & omnes & quovis alios in hac re interesse habentes,

D d

Pro-

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.

Promittimusque nullouquam tempore eos nec quemvis eorum defuper moleitare aut inquietari facere, per Nos aut aliquem nostrum aut alium nostro Nomine, sub Poena Refussionis Expenfarum Damnorum & intereffe præfentium & futurorum;

Et ad id obligamus Nosmet & omnia Bona nostra mobilia immobilia præfentia & futura.

Teſte Signo nostro manuali, unâ cum Sigillo nostro, præfentibus ſuppoſitis, Die viceſimo quarto Menſis Septembris, Anno Domini milleſimo quingenteſimo quadrageſimo ſexto, *Antwerpia*; de hijs factæ ſunt tres Schedule unius tenoris & ſubſtantia.

ANTHONIUS FUGGERI & Nepotes.

Notarii Publici Teſtimonium

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.

In mei *Antonii Amalei* Imperialis Notarii publici *Antwerpia* reſidentis, Teſtiumque inſcriptorum præſentia hæc Abſolutionis Scedula recognita & ſubſignata fuit per *Criſtoſorum Wolf* Executorem & Factorem generalem *Antonii Fuggeri* & Nepotum hic *Antwerpia*.

Teſte Signo meo manuali ſuppoſito *Antwerpia*, viceſimo quarto Die Menſis Septembris, Anno milleſimo quingenteſimo & quadrageſimo ſexto;

Præſentibus ibidem,

Magnifico Domino *Gualielmo Daaſel* Generoſo Anglo,

Et *Reginaldo Abſſdale* Inguilino huius Oppidi, Teſtibus ad Præmiſſa vocatis.

AMALEUS Notarius Imperialis.

Commiſſio ad Warranta, ſub Nomine Regis, expedienda.

A. D. 1546.
Pat. 38. H. 8.
p. 12. m. 45.

H Enry th'Eight, by the Grace of God, King of England Fraunce and Ireland Defender of the Faith, and in Earthe of the Church of England and alſo of Ireland Supreme Head, To all Men to whom theſe Preſents ſhall come, Greeting.

WHEREAS, by reaſone of oure Warres wyth Fraunce and Scotlande, We had, and ſhall dayly have diverſe occaſions to deſpay diverſe Sommes of Money, aſwel for th'Entretaignment of our Garryſons ordinary and extraordinary, and the Fortifications of our Townes of *Caleys Bolloyn* and *Gaiſnes* wyth their Marches, and the Marches foranempth Scotland, as at all other Caſtles Bullwarkes and Fortifications wythin this oure Realme, and for dyverſe and ſondry other Purpoſes which have chanced and do dayly chaunce and occur for the depitthe of our Affaires,

Conſidering that by the delaye of tyme in making of Warrants to our Treſaurers, wyche muſt nedes enſue if the ſame ſhould tary our own Signing, being otherwyſe empeached wyth the Expedition of the weightye Affaires of our Realme, there might fortune ſuche an hinderaunce and detriment to our ſayd Affaires as could not eaſily be redoubted afterwards,

We have thought good to gyve, and by theſe Preſents do gyve unto the Lords and others of our Previe Counſaile; that is to ſay,

A. D. 1546.

To the Archbiſhop of *Counterburce*, The *Lorde Wriſteſley* our Chauncelour of Englande,

The Duke of *Norfolk*, The Lord Grete Maſter of the Houſhold,

The Lorde Privie Seale, The Grete Chamberleyn of England, Th'Erles of *Arundel* and *Esſex*, The Viſcount *Lyſſe*, The Biſhops of *Dureſme Wyndcheſtre* and *Weſtmiſter*,

The Treſorer and Controller of our Houſehold,

The Maſter of our Horſes, Our Vicechamberlain, Our two Principall Secretaries for the tyme being,

Syr *Rouſſe Sadler* Syr *Richard Ryshe* and Syr *John Baker* Knyghts, And Maſter Doctour *Wotton* Deane of *Caſterburie* and *Tork*,

And to 22, 21, 20, 19, 18, 17, 16, 15, 14, 13, 12, 11, 9, 8, 7, and to 6 of them, full Power and Auſtoritie t'addreſſe and make Warrants from tyme to tyme in our Name, undre our Stampe remayning in the Cuſtodye of our Counſaile, to all our Treſaurers and Receyvers, and other Perſons whoſoever have or ſhall have any of our Moneye in his or their Cuſtodies, and to command them and every of them, by the ſayd Warrants, to content and paye to every maner Perſon or Perſons all and every ſuche Somme or Sommes of Money as they ſhall appoynte by there

A.D. 1546. there said Warrants, for Post, Rewards, Conduſte, Enterteignement of our Garifons ordinarye or extraordinarye, Fortifications, Proviſion of Viſualles, Ordinance, and all kinde of Munition, and for all and every other thing or things concernyng th'expedition of any of our Affayres;

And we are pleaſed and contented that, aſwell ſuche Warrants as our ſaid Counſaill, or ſo manye of them as aforeſaid, ſhall under our Stampe, being ſealed wyth our Signet, make out or addeſſe hereafter to any our ſaid *Treſorers Receyvers*, or others whatſoever for the ſaid Payment of any Some or Somes of Money, and likewise to the *Lorde Previe Seale* for the making out, upon the ſaid Warrants under our ſaid Stampe, of other Warrants under our Previe Seale, to the *Treſurer and Chamberlaynes of our Eſchequer* for the Payment of any Somme or Sommes of Monye, as alſo all ſuche other Warrants or Letters as any of our Counſayll hath directed to any our Treſorers or other Perſones hertofore ſithens the xxviiith Daie of Septembre laſt paſt, in this preſent Yere of our Reiaigne, for any oure Affaires whatſoever, ſhall be, to all and every of theym which have payd or ſhall hereafter pay Money by vertue of the ſaid Warraunts or Letters, a ſufficient Warraunt and Diſcharge againſt Us our Heires and Succelſours for ever;

And to th'entent that this our Commiſſion may more plainelie appere un-

toall and every Perſon to whom in this caſe it ſhall appertaigne, We ar pleaſed that our *Chancelleur of England* ſhall, by Warrant hereof, make to all and every one that will require the ſame, a Duplicate under our Great Seal of England of this our Commiſſion, which Duplicate with the Warrants hereafter to be made under our Stamp and Signet as aforeſaid ſithens the ſaid xxviiith Daie of Septembre, We woll that all and every our *Auditors*, or their Commiſſioners and Officers now made or hereafter to be maide, ſhall accepte and allow for a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge, both to all and every of our ſaid Counſaill for the making of any ſuch Warraunte or Letters as aforeſaid, and toall and every other Perſon or Perſons whatſoever for Payment of any Somes of Money by Commaundement of the ſame, as if the ſaid Warraunts or Letters had ben ſigned with our own Hand:

Provided that this our Warraunt and Commiſſion ſhall continue and be of effecte only till Eaſter next comyng after the Date of the ſame; any Statute, Acte, Ordenance, Proviſion, Proclamation, or Reſtrauncte to the contrary hereof in any wiſe notwithstanding.

In witneſſe &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Wyſtmonaſterium* decimo ſexto Die Octobris.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Annuitate.

A.D. 1546. R EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia noſtra ſpeciali, ac ex certa Scientia & micro Motu noſtris, dedimus & conceſimus, ac per Praſentes damus & concedimus, dilecto Conſanguineo noſtro, *Duci Philippo Comiti Palatino Rheni, decem miſſia Florenorum* vel eorum verum Valorem, in Pecunia Sterlingorum extendent. ad *duo miſſia & quingentas Marcas*, computando, videlicet, & allocando pro Valore uniufcuſque Floreni tres Solidos & quatuor Denarios Monetæ noſtræ Angliæ,

Habenda & annuatim percipienda

praſato *Duci Philippo* Conſanguineo noſtro durante Beneplacito noſtro, de Theſauro noſtro ad Receptam Scaccarii noſtri, per manus Theſaurarii & Camerariorum noſtrorum ibidem pro tempore exiſtentium, ad Feſta Paſchæ & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones ſolvenda;

Et quod expreſſa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Wyſtmonaſterium* quarto die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.*De Sursum-redditione Ecclesiæ Sancti Patricii in Hibernia.*A. D. 1546.
Pat. 38. H. 8.
p. 12. m. 54.

REX dilectis & fidelibus suis, *Antho- nio Seyntleger* Ordinis sui Gar- terii Militi, uni Generosorum Privatæ Camere suæ, ac Deputato suo Regni sui Hiberniæ, *Richardo Rede* Mi- litari Cancellario ejusdem Regni sui Hi- berniæ, *Edwardo Mydeni Episcopo, Wil- helmo Brabazoni* Militi Vicethesaurario suo Regni sui prædicti, *Thoma Lutterell* Militi Capitali Justiciario suo commu- nis Banci sui Regni prædicti, *Jacobo Butleri* Capitali Baroni de Scaecario suo ejusdem Regni sui Hiberniæ, & *Thoma Cuske* Militi Magistro Rotulorum Cancellariæ suæ Regni sui prædicti, Sa- lutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de fidelitatibus & providis circumspiciionibus vestris ple- nis confidentes, assignavimus vos, ac Tenore Præsentium, damus vobis, se- pentem sex quinquæ quatuor & tribus vestrum (quorum te præfatum *Antho- nium Seyntleger* Deputatum nostrum unum esse volumus) Potestatem & Au- thoritatem recipiendi Cognitionem, quam *Edwardus Bossenet Decanus* Eccle- siæ Cathedralis sive Collegiæ *Sancti Patricii* juxta Civitatem nostram *Dublyn* in Comitatu nostro *Dublyn* in Regno nostro prædicto, & *Capitulum* ejusdem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis sive Colle- giatæ, coram vobis facere voluerint, de Scripto suo, per quod iidem *Decanus* & *Capitulum* conceisserunt reddide- runt & deliberaverunt Nobis dictam Ecclesiam Cathedralis sive Collegia- tam *Sancti Patricii* prædicti,

Ac omnia & singula Maneria Terras & Tenementa, Prata Pascuas Pasturas Boscos Redditus Reversiones Servicia Molendina Passagia Villanos Warda Maritagia Communias Libertates Ju- risdictiones Letas Hundredas Vis Franc. Pleg. Ferias Parcos Warrenas Vinaria Mercata Advocaciones Nominationes & Præsentationes Ecclesiarum, Vica- riarum Capellarum Cantuarum, & aliorum Ecclesiasticorum Beneficio-

rum quorumcumque, Pensiones Portio- nes Annuitates Præbendas Decimas Oblationes Eleemosinas, ac omnia & singula Emolumenta Proficua Possessi- ones Hæreditamenta, & Jura ipsius Ec- clesiæ Cathedralis sive Collegiæ præ- dictæ quæcumque, infra Regnum no- strum Hiberniæ, & alibi infra Dominia nostra situate jacencia & existentia,

Ac omnimodas Cartas Evidentias Scripta Munimenta dictæ Ecclesiæ Ca- thedrali sive Collegiæ, Manerius Terris & Tenementis, & ceteris Præ- missis cum pertinentiis quomodolibet spectantia sive pertinentia,

Ac omnia Bona Catalla Jocalia & Ornamenta dictæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis sive Collegiæ, tam realia quam perso- nalia, Debita & Jura sua quæcumque,

Habenda & tenenda Nobis Hæredi- bus & Successoribus nostris imperpetu- um, etsi Scripserim illud sit factum ipsorum *Decani* & *Capitali* communi Sigillo suo sigillatum, & si iidem *Decanus* & *Capitulum* Scriptum prædi- ctum in Rotulis Cancellariæ nostræ Regni nostri Hiberniæ prædicti ut Fac- tum suum irrotulari voluerint necne, vobis mandamus quod ad præfatum Ecclesiam Cathedralis sive Collegia- tam accedatis, ipsosque *Decanum* & *Capitulum* in Domo sua Capitulari per- sonaliter venire faciatis, Cognitionem suam super Scriptum prædictum reci- piatis, & cum eam receperitis, Nos inde, ac de Die quo eam receperitis, in Cancellariam nostram Regni nostri prædicti, sub Sigillis vestris distinctè & aperte sine dilatione reddatis certiores, Scriptum prædictum nobis remittentes irrotulandum, unà cum Præsentibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* octavo Die Novembris.

Per ipsam Regem.

*Pro Rheni & Salinarum Comite.*A. D. 1546.
Ibid. m. 50.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra specialia, ac ex certa Scientia & merito Motu nostris, dedimus & conce- llimus, ac per Præsentes damus &

concedimus dilecto nobis *Philippo Fran- cisco Silvestri Rheni ac Salinarum Comiti* quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum Centum & quinquaginta Li- brarum Sterlingorum, habendum & an- nuatim percipiendum dictas Centum & Quingua.

A. D. 1546.

A.D. 1546. *quingagesima Librai a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito ante Datam Præsentium, durante Beneficito nostro, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per manus Thezaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad duos Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa Annunciationis beate Mariæ, &*

Sancti Michaelis per æquales Portiones solvenda;
Et quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium
 decimo sexto Die Novembris.

Per ipsam Regem.

De Licentia pro Mercatoribus Florentinis.

A.D. 1546. *Henry Esq.* to all Majors Sheriffs
Fe. 38. H. 5. Bailiffs Countables Customers
p. 12. m. 44 Surveyours Comptrollers Serchers and Keepers of our Portes
 Creeks and Passages, and all other our Officers Ministers true Liegmen and Subjects, aswell within this our Realm of England and Dominions of the same, as at our Townes and Merches of Calais and Bullyon, and to every of them, aswell upon the See as upon the Land, theis our Letters herebyng or soynge, Greeting.

We late you wite that, of our Grace especiall and mere Mocyon, for certain Considerations us moving, we have licenced, and by these Presentys do licence our welbeloved Servaunt *Guydo Covelantie*, and *Stratta Covelantie* his Brother, Merchants of Florence, that they and either of them, and the Servaunt and Attorney of either of them, Denzeins or Strangers, from henceforth shall and may repair come resorte and bring into this our Realm of England, and the Dominions of the same, from the Parties of beyond the See, during the space of three Yerys next and immediately ensuing the Date hereof, all maner Jewels Perles Precious Stones, aswell set in Gold and Embrodered in Garmentys as otherwise,

All maner of Goldsmithes Worke of Golde and Silver,

All maner sorts of Skinnes and Furrs of Sables Lezurdes and others,

All maner Clothes of Tyssue Gold Silver Tinsel Velvet, and Silk of whatsoever making facion or kind they be,

Clothes of Tapasare and Arras mixed with Gold Silver and Silk,

All maner sorts of Fringys and Pafamentys wrought with Gold and Silver or otherwise, and all other newe Gentilleises of what facyon and value fover the same be, wrought or set, or unwrought and not set in Gold or otherwise, as he or they shall think best for the Pleasure of Us, of our deir

Wyll the *Queene*, our Nobles, Gentlemen and other,

And all maner Harneys Weapon and other Municionns for Warre, and with the same to come go and passe by you to and frome our said Realm and other our Dominions, during the said Terme of three Yerys, without any maner opening beibre it be brought into oure Porte of London, and there viewid and praised by our Officers thereunto admitted;

Provided that the said *Guydo* and *Stratta* or their Servantis, at their or any of their Arrivall or Landing, shall present and shewe unto our Custommer for the time there then being, all such nombre of Coffers Boxes Cases Pakes or Packetts as they shall bryng with them into this our Realme, to th'intent the said Custommer may aswell seal up the same Couffers and other the Premisses, as also deliver unto the said *Guydo* and *Stratta* or Servaunt one Certificate undre his Seal, directid to our Custommers and Collectours of our Subsidie and other our Officers of our Port of *London*, conteining therein the full and iust Nombre of the said Coffers Boxes and other the like Premisses so by them set on Land, and the same to sell exchange or otherwise distribute within this our saide Realme at their libertie, and to retorne into the Parties of beyond the See at their Pleasure, payng unto Us our Custommes and other Dueties for suche parte of the said Joyles and other the Premisses, as he or they shall sell unto Us or any other within this our Realme;

Provided always that We not only have the first sight and chose of all and singular such Jewells and other things as by him or them from time to time shall be brought in, but also that his shall be lesull unto the said *Guydo* and *Stratta*, and the Servaunt of either of them, to repaie convey and carye in to the said Parties of beyond the See

E c all

A.D. 1546.
Fe. 38. H. 5.

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8. **R**EX, all suche of the said Joylles and other things, as shall fortune at any tyme to remayne unfold, wythout paying any Customes or other Ducties therfor unto Us or to our Use, so that the said Joyells and other the Premises, so leste unfold, be conveyd and recaryd out of this oure Realme wythyn fyve Monethes next after oure Pleasure knowen, or the sight and the chose had by Us of the same, or els the sayd *Gayds* and *Stratta* or their Servant to pay unto Us all such Ductyes of Customes and Subsidies as be due unto Us for the same so remaynyng unfold;

Provided also that the same *Gayds*

and *Stratta*, or the Servante of either of theym, do not in any wyse transporte or convey out of this our said Realme any maner of Gold or Sylver in Bulleigne or Coyne, otherwyse then accordyng to our Lawes and Statutes in that cace provided and ordeined, in avoydyng suche Danger and Penalties as in doing the contrary may ensue;

Although expresse mention &c.

In witness whereof &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
xxiv. Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Concessione.

A. D. 1546.
Ibid. p. 5.
m. 18. **R**EX, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus dilecto Capellano nostro *Willielmo Giles* Clerico Canoniatum & Præbendam Sancti Michaelis in Ecclesia nostra Collegiata de Beverlaye in Comitatu nostro Eborum, jam vacantem per mortem *Willielmi Dariesensis* ultimi Canonici & Præbendarii ibidem, & ad nostram

A. D. 1546.
Donationem pleno jure spectantem, Tenendum & gaudendum prædictum Canoniatum & Præbendam præfato *Willielmo Giles*, pro Termino Vitæ suæ cum omnibus Juribus Præeminentiis Proficiis Dividendis Fructibus & Pertinentiis suis universis.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
xiii. Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Fundatione Collegii Sanctæ Trinitatis Cantabrigiæ.

A. D. 1546.
Ibid. p. 7.
m. 31. **R**EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum omnes Mortales ad Dei Imaginem creatos atque ad Immortalitatem per Dei & Hominum Mediatorem reformatos, illa toto conatu ac mentis desiderio efficere & præstare conveniat, quibus se Creatori ac Redemptori gratos esse ostendant, cum illud Regibus ac Principibus, qui ad Judicandum Terram a Rege Regum & Domino Dominantium constituti sunt, maxime habendum in memoria intelligimus, ut Dominatorem suum Cælis, cui soli subiecti sunt, per quem terrena fruuntur Potentiâ & Felicitate, debitis honorent Obsequiis, & suæ erga cæleste Numen Gratiitudinis splendida & regalia apud Posteritatem relinquant Monumenta,

Hoc igitur, divinâ Nos irradiante Clementiâ, considerantes, & immanis

A. D. 1586.
erga Nos Dei Beneficia recolentes, qui diuturnam, atque ut in Pace omnimoda Prosperitate Florentem, sic in Bello gloriosissimis Successibus, Dei Gratiâ, perpetuo transactam Regni nostri Gubernationem Nobis concessit, præsertim verò quòd ad sinceram Veritatem Christianæ Religionis in Regno nostro afferendam & propagandam, & tùm contra Romani Papatus Enormitates ac nefarios Abusus, tùm contra Hæreticorum malignas & pestiferas Impietates strenuè defendendam, divinitus ab eo, in cujus manu sunt Corda Regum, assisti electi atque adjuvi sumus, ne tanta Gratiâ quam in Nos Deus tam affluenter dignatus est effundere videamur indigni, sed Gratiitudinem pro præteritis Dei Beneficiis declarantes, Spem quoque de futuris confirmemus,

Ad

A. D. 1546.
3^o Hec. 5.

Ad Summi Dei ac Sanctæ & Individuæ Trinitatis Gloriam & Honorem, ad Christianæ & sinceræ Religionis Amplificationem & Stabilitamentum, ad Errorum & falsæ Perfusionis Extirpationem, ad augendum & continuandum Pietatis Cultum, ad omnis generis bonarum Literarum Incrementa, ad Linguarum Cognitionem, ad Juventutis in Pietate Virtute & Disciplina, ac Scientia Educationem, ad Pauperum & Inopiâ Afflictorum sublevationem, deniq; ad Ecclesiæ Christi & Regni nostri ac Subditorum nostrorum communem Utilitatem ac Felicitatem,

Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ad Dei optimi maximi Gloriam, & Regni nostri commune Commodum, quoddam Collegium Eruditionis, Scientiarum, Philosophiæ, bonarum Artium, & Sacræ Theologiæ, perpetuis futuris temporibus duraturum, in Solis Fundis Scitis & Procinctibus nuper Aulae & Collegii vulgariter nuncupati *the Kings Hall*, & cuiusdam nuper Collegii Sancti Michaelis vulgariter nuncupati *Mitchell Hall*, ac etiam cuiusdam Domus & Hospitii vocati *Fyfycke* alias *Fyske Hostel*, & alterius Domus & Hospitii vulgariter vocati *Hovinge Inn*, & unius venellæ jacentis & existentis inter dictum nuper Collegium vocatum *Myskell House* ex una parte, & dictum Domum sive Hospitium vocatum *Fyfycke* alias *Fyske Hostel* ex altera parte, & ducentis versus Austrum ab angulis eorundem Collegii vocati *Mitchell House* & Hospitii vocati *Fyfycke* alias *Fyske Hostel* usque Portam prædicti nuper Collegii vocati *the Kings Hall*, ac deinde ducentis versus Occidentem usque ad Rivulum ibidem currentem prope idem nuper Collegium vocatum *the Kings Hall* cum eorum pertinentiis universis, in Villa & in Alma Academia sive Universitate nostra Cantabrigiæ in Comitatu nostro Cantabrigiæ, scituatum & existens (videlicet) de uno Magistro & Sexaginta Sociis & Scholaribus, creari erigi fundari & stabili de crevimus, & idem Collegium, de uno Magistro & Sexaginta Sociis & Scholaribus, Tenore Præsentium, realiter & ad plenum ibidem creamus erigimus fundamus ordinamus facimus constituimus & stabiliimus perpetuis futuris temporibus duraturis, & sic stabili ac imperpetuum inviolabiliter observari volumus & jubemus, ipsumq; Collegium COLLEGIUM SANCTÆ ET INDIVIDUÆ TRINITATIS infra Villam & Universitatem Cantabrigiæ ex Fundatione Regis

Henrici Octavi, Anglicè verò TRINITY A.D. 1546. THE COLLEGE within the Town and University of Cambridge of Kyng Henry the Eighth's Foundation imperpetuum nominari nuncupari & vocari volumus & decrevimus per Præsentes,

Ac ulterius verò, ut Collegium prædictum de Personis congruis in singulis Locis & Gradibus suis provideatur perimpleteatur & decoretur, dilectum nobis Johannem Redman Sacræ Theologiæ Professore ac Capellanum nostrum, Primum Originalem & Modernum Magistrum Collegii nostri prædicti,

Ac de prædicto numero sexaginta Sociorum & Scholarium,

Quosdam Willielmum Glyn Sacræ Theologiæ Professore,

Thomam Blythe,
Simonem Briggs,
Jacobum Segewyke,
Godfridum Gyllyn,
Thomam Perkyngson,
Johannem Tooge,
Willielmum Boyer,
Johannem Bycardyke,
Thomam Helperbyr,
Cristoferum Danner,
Sacræ Theologiæ Baccalareos,
Robertum Pember,
Thomam Donnell,
Edmundum Cofage,
Philippum Hookell,
Johannem Cristoferson,
Ottinellum Holmyngshod,
Nicholaum Carre,
Edwardum Mande,
Thomam Parker,
Willielmum Rode,
Johannem Sadleyr,
Henricum Wyllbone,
Johannem Stoker,
Edwardum Godsalvor,
Johannem Parkyn,
Willielmum Gylson,
Robertum Kysey,
Richardum Copley,
Jacobum Haddon,
Georgium Harryer,
Nicholaum Morton,
Henricum Clerke,
Thomam Redman,
Cristoferum Ratcliff,
Johannem Atterton,
Willielmum Rogers,
Thomam Atkynson,
Bisium Salter,
Johannem Goldwell,
Bernardum Tholace,
Thomam Morley,
Johannem Dee,
Edwardum Taylor,
Robertum Roke,

Johann

A. D. 1546.

38 Hen. 8.

*Johannem Orplinsfrang,**Jacobum Gueslum,**Johannem Broke,**Michaelum Fitzherbert,**Rogero Carove,**Willielmum Dodyngton,**Willielmum Alyngton,**Ricardum Burnard.**Johannem Barnes,**Georgium Harvy,**Edmundum Ayer,**Henricum Birkely,**Nicholaum Lysu,**Georgium Bordon,**Et,**Ricardum Aunger,*

In Artibus Magistros Baccalarios & Scholares,

Socios & Scholares prædicti Collegii, Tenore Præsentium facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Volentes insuper ut, tam prædicti *Magister Socii & Scholares* prænominati, quam alii illis impoſterum associandi eligendi ſive adjungendi, ad dictum Numerum ſexaginta Sociorum & Scholarium perimplendum, in omnibus & per omnia ſe gerent exhibebunt converſabuntur & eligentur juxta Ordinationes Regulas & Statuta, in hac parte per Nos impoſterum ſiendæ, & in Scriptis redigenda ſpecificanda & declaranda,

Volumus etiam ordinamus & declaramus per Præsentes quod prædicti *Magister Socii & Scholares* de cætero ſint de ſe in Re & Nomine *unum Corpus Corporatum*, habeantque Succeſſionem perpetuam, ipſoſque *Magiſtrum Socios & Scholares unum Corpus Corporatum* in Re & Nomine facimus creamus & ſtabilimus, ac eos pro uno Corpore facimus declaramus ordinamus & acceptamus, acceptariq; volumus per Præsentes,

Et quod ipſi *Magiſter Socii & Scholares*, eorumque Succeſſores, per Nomen *Magiſtri Sociorum & Scholarium Collegii Sancti & individui Trinitatis* infra Villam & Universitatem Cantabrigiæ ex Fundatione Regis *Henrici Octavi*, proſequi petere clamare & placitare poſſint & implacitari, ac defendere & defendi, reſpondere & reſponderi, in quibuſcumque Curis & Locis Legum noſtrarum & alibi ubicumque, coram quibuſcumque Judicibus, in & ſuper omnibus & ſingulis Cauſis Actionibus Sæcũs Demandis Brevibus & Querelis Realibus Spiritualibus Eccleſiaſticis Perſonalibus & Mixtis, & in Placitis & Querelis Aſſiſarum novæ Diſſeſinæ, Mortis Anteceſſoris Attriſturæ Erroris, ſcire facias, Executionis, & Ap-

pellarum quarumcumque, ac in omnibus aliis Rebus Cauſis & Materiis quibuſcumque, dicto Collegio quocumque modo pertinentibus ſive ſpectantibus.

A. D. 1546.

38 Hen. 8.

Et per idem Nomen Materiam Dominiæ Terras Tenementa Poſſeſſiones Hæreditamenta Proſicua & Emolumenta, tam Spiritualia ſive Eccleſiaſtica, quam Temporalia & alia quæcumque, per Nos, per Literas noſtras Patentes Hæredum & Succeſſorum noſtrorum, ſeu per aliquam aliam Perſonam vel Perſonas quaſcumque, Eis & Succeſſoribus ſuis, vel aliter ſecundum Leges noſtras vel Hæredum vel Succeſſorum noſtrorum, danda conferenda ſeu concedenda, capere recipere perquirere & appropriare, necnon eadem dare alienare & dimittere quibuſcumq; Perſonis in Lege capacibus, poſſint & valeant, ac generaliter omnia alia & ſingula capere recipere perquirere dare alienare & dimittere, ac ſuocere & exequi valeant & poſſint, prout cætera Collegia infra Regnum noſtrum Angliæ ſeu eorum aliquod capere recipere perquirere dare alienare & dimittere, ac in aliquibus Temporibus retroactis ſuocere conſueverunt aut exequi poſſint aut poſſit quoquomodo,

Et quod prædicti *Magiſter Socii & Scholares* Collegii prædicti & Succeſſores ſui imperpetuum habeant & habeant Comune Sigillum, ad omnia & omni-moda Cauſas Evidentias Res Materias & cætera Scripta & facta ſua ſiendæ, eos vel Collegium prædictum aliquo modo tangentia ſive concernentia, ſigillandum, per quod ſe & Succeſſores ſuos aſtringere & obligare poſſint & valeant ad tempus vel imperpetuum, juxta & ſecundum Tenorem ejuſdem Scripti ſic per illos Sigillati, ac juxta Ordinationes & Statuta eis per Nos impoſterum ut præſertur ſiendæ,

Conceſſimus inſuper, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Succeſſoribus noſtris, præſatis *Magiſtro Sociis & Scholariſ* quod quandocumq; poſt plenum Numerum Scholarium in eodem Collegio inſtitutum contigerit aliquem Sociorum ſive Scholarium Collegii prædicti, vel Puerorum ſive Diſcipulorum in Ludo litterario infra Collegium prædictum extruendo Studentium obire recedere amoveri vel Locum ſuum modo quocumque vacare, quod extrunc Electio huiuſmodi Socii Scholaris ſive Pueri vel Diſcipuli Sociorum Scholarium Puerorum vel Diſcipulorum, de tempore in tempus imperpetuum fiat juxta Ordinationes Regulas & Statuta in hac parte per Nos impo-

A. D. 1546. ^{35 Hra. 8.} imposterum fienda & in Scriptis redigenda specificanda & declaranda, & quod ordo modus & forma hujusmodi Electionis, de tempore in tempus, perpetuis futuris temporibus in Socios Scholares & Pueros dicti Collegii nostri, qui pro tempore fuerint, totaliter referetur ad Ordinationes Regulas & Statuta dicti Collegii per Nos, ut præfertur, postmodum fienda & declaranda,

Ac insuper, summâ Auctoritate nostra Regiâ quâ fungimur, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, per Præsentes concedimus quod prædictum Collegium nostrum *Magistro Socii & Scholarum* & Successores sui imperpetuum uniantur annectentur consolidentur & incorporentur dictæ Universitati nostræ Cantabrigiæ, & ut Pars Parcelle & Membrum ejusdem Universitatis capiantur adjudicentur & sint, ac quod omnibus & singulis Privilegiis Immunitatibus Franchesis & Libertatibus quibuscumque dictæ Academiæ sive Universitati nostræ Cantabrigiæ, per Nos seu Progenitores nostros Reges Angliæ hætenus concessis, liberè & integrè gaudeant & fruantur imperpetuum,

Et præterea de uberiori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfatis *Magistro Socii & Scholaribus* Collegii nostri prædicti & Successoribus suis totam Domum Scitum Septum Circuitum Ambitum & Procinctum dictæ nuper Aulæ sive Collegii vulgariter nuncupati *the Kings Hall*, ac totum Domum Scitum Septum Circuitum Ambitum & Procinctum dicti nuper Collegii Sancti Michaelis vulgariter nuncupati *Michell House*, ac totum Domum Scitum Septum Circuitum Ambitum & Procinctum dictæ Domus sive Hospitii vocati *Fyfycke* alias *Physick Hostel*, ac totam Domum Scitum Septum Circuitum Ambitum & Procinctum dicti Hospitii vocati *Hovings Inne*, ac totam prædictam Venellam jacentem & existentem inter prædictum nuper Collegium vocatum *Michell House* ex una parte, & præfatum Hospitium vocatum *Fyfycke* alias *Physick Hostel* ex altera Parte, & ducentem versus Austrum ab angulis eorumdem nuper Collegii vocati *Michell House* & Hospitii vocati *Fyfycke Hostel*, usque Portam prædicti nuper Collegii vocati *the Kings Hall*, ac deinde ducentem versus Occidentem usque ad Flumen ibidem decurrens prope idem nuper Collegium vocatum *the Kings Hall* in dicta Villa sive Universitate nostra Cantabrigiæ, cum omnibus & singulis eorum juri-

bus Membris & Pertinentiis universis, A. D. 1546. ^{38 Hra. 8.} ac cum omnibus antiquis Privilegiis Libertatibus & liberis Consuetudinibus eorumdem nuper Collegii Aulæ & Hospitii seu eorum alicujus, ac etiam omnia & singula Mesuagia Domos Aedificia Structuras Capellas Tecta Curtilugia Atria Hortos Pomeria Gardina Stagna Vivaria Aquas Piscarias Piscationes Canales Aquas Aqueductus Terram Fundum & Solum cum pertinentiis, infra eisdem Scitum Septum Circuitum & Procinctum eorumdem nuper Aulæ sive Collegii vulgariter nuncupati *the Kings Hall*, nuper Collegii Sancti Michaelis vulgariter nuncupati *Michell House*, Hospitii vocati *Fyfycke Hostel*, & Hospitii vocati *Hovings Inne* seu eorum alicujus, & quæ ut Pars Partes vel Parcelle eorumdem Scitūs Ambitūs & Procinctūs seu eorum alicujus fuerunt usitate reputatæ seu æstimate, quæ nuper fuerunt Magistrorum sive Custodum Sociorum & Sclolarium seu eorum alicujus dictæ nuper Aulæ sive Collegii vulgariter nuncupati *the Kings Hall*, & dicti nuper Collegii Sancti Michaelis vulgariter nuncupati *Michell House*, & eusdem Aulæ sive Collegii beate Mariæ vulgariter nuncupati *Gumyll Hall* in dicta Villa sive Universitate nostra Cantabrigiæ seu eorum alicujus,

Ac etiam totum Plumbum Vitrum omnia Campanas Vasi Jocalia Ornamenta Utenilia Bona Catalla Res & Implementa quæcumque, prædictæ nuper Aulæ sive Collegii vocati *the Kings Hall*, necnon prædicti nuper Collegii vocati *Michell House* & eorum cujullibet,

Habenda tenenda & gaudenda, prædicta Solum Scitum Septum Circuitum Ambitum & Procinctum, ac prædictam Venellam, ac omnia prædicta Mesuagia Mansiones Domos Aedificia Atria Structuras Ortos Pomeria Gardina Canales Stagna Vivaria Terras & Solum infra eisdem Scitus, cum omnibus & singulis antiquis Privilegiis, liberis Consuetudinibus Libertatibus & Pertinentiis, unâ cum prædictis Plumbo Campanis Vasis Jocalibus Ornamentis Bonis Catallis Rebus & Implementis, ac cæteris omnibus & singulis Præmissis superius expressis & specificatis, cum eorum pertinentiis universis, præfatis *Magistro Socii Scholaribus* & Successoribus suis imperpetuum, de Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, in liberam puram & perpetuam Eleemosinam,

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8. *Salvis Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, Titulo Jure & Auctoritate Magistram dicti Collegii, & omnes Pauperes ex Liberalitate nostra ibidem victuros, de tempore in tempus nominandi assignandi & præficiendi, qualitercumque & quotienscumque Collegium prædictum de Magistro vel Pauperibus prædictis vel de eorum aliquo, per Mortem vel aliter vacare contigerit, aliquo in præsentibus superscripto in contrarium non obitante,*

Volumus etiam & per Præfentes concedimus præfatis Magistro Sociis Et Scholaribus dicti Collegii & Successoribus suis, quòd ipsi, pro se & Successoribus

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8. *fuis, habeant & habebunt has Literas nostras Patentes, sub Magno Sigillono nostro Angliæ debito modo factas & sigillatas, absque aliquo Fine seu Feodo magno vel parvo Nobis, in Hamapero nostro seu alibi ad usum nostrum, proinde quovis modo reddendo solvendo vel faciundo;*

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium xix. Die Decembris.

Per ipsum Regem.

Testamentum Regis Henrici Octavi.

HENRY R.

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8. *IN THE NAME OF GOD, and of the glorious and blessed Virgin our Lady Saint Mary, and of all the holy Company of Heaven.*

WE HENRY, by the Grace of God, King of England France and Irelande, Defender of the Faith, and in Erth ymedietely under God the Supreme Hed of the Church of England and Irland, of that Name th'Eight, calling to our Remembrance the great Gifts and Benefits of Almighty God given to Us in this transitory Lief, give unto him our moost lowly and humole Thanks, knowledging our self insufficient in any part to deserve or recompence the same, but fear that We have not worthely received the same;

And considering further also with our self that We be, as all Mankind is, mortal and born in Sinne, beleving nevertheless and hoping that every Christien Creature living here in this transitory and wretched Woorld under God, dying in stedfast and perfect Faith, endeavoring and exercising himself to execute in his Lief time, if he have Leasur, such good Dedes and Charitable Workes as Scripture commandeth, and as may be to the Honour and Pleasure of God, is ordeined by Christes Passiõ to be saved and to attain eternell Lief, of which Nombre We verily trust by his Grace to be Oon, and that every Creature the more high that he is in Estate Honour and Authorite in this World the more he is bound to love serve and thank God, and the more diligently to endeavour himself to do good and charitable

Workes to the Lawde Honour and Praise of Almighty God and the Profit of his Sowle;

We also, calling to our Remembrance the Dignite Estate Honour Rule and Gouvernaunce that Almighty God hath called Us unto in this World, and that neither We, nor any other Creature mortal, knowith the time place whenne ne where it shall pleas Almighty God to call him out of this transitory Woorld, willing therefor and minding with Godes Grace, before our Passage out of the same, to dispose and ordre our latter Mind Will and Testament in that sort as we trust it shall be acceptable to Almighty God, our only Saviour Jesus Christ, and all the hole Company of Heaven, and the due Satisfaction of all godly Brethren in Erth, havetherefore, now being of hole and perfect Mind, adhering holy to the right Faith of Christ and his Doctrine, repenting also our old and detestable Lief, and being in perfect Will and Mind by his Grace never to return to the same nor such like, and minding by Godes Grace never to very therefro as long as any Remembrance Breth or inward Knowledge doth or may remain within this mortal Body, moost humbly and hardy do commend and bequeyeth our Soul to Almighty God, who in Personne of the Sonne Redeamed the same with his moost precious Body and Blood in Time of his Passiõ, and, for our better Remembrancetherof, hath left here with Us in his Church Militant the Consecration and Administration of his precious Body and Blood

to

A.D. 1546. to our no litle Consolation and Comfort, if We as thankfully accept the same as he lovingly, and undeserved on Mans behalf, hath ordeyned it for our only Benefite and not his.

Also We do instantly require and desire the Blessed Virgin Mary his Mother with all the holy Company of Heaven continually to pray for Us and with Us whiles We lyve in this World, and in the Time of passing out of the same, that We may the soner attayne everlasting Lief after our Departure out of this transitory Lief, which We do both hope and clayme by Christes Passion and Wood :

And as for my Body, which, whenne the Soul is departed, shall chienne remaine but as a Cadaver and so return to the vile Mater it was made of, wer it not for the Rowme and Dignitye which God hath called Us unto, and that We would not be noted an Infringer of honest worldly Policies and Customes whenne they be not contrary to Gods Laws, We would be content to have it buried in any Place accustomed for Christian Folks were it never so vile, for it is but Ashes and to Ashes it shall againe,

Nevertheless, because we would be lothe in the Reputation of the People to do Injury to the Dignitye which We unworthily recallid unto, We are content, and also, by these Presentes our last Will and Testament, do will and ordeyn that our Body be buried and entered in the Quere of our Colledge of Windefour midway between the Scattres and the High Altar, and there to be made and set, asone as conveniently may be doon after our Deceasse, by our Execuors at our Costes and Charges, if it be not done by Us in our Lief time, an honorable Tombe for our Bones to rest in, which is well onward and almost made therfor already, with a fayre Grate about it, in which We will also that the Bones and Body of our true and loving Wief *Queene Jane* be put also, and that there be provided, ordeyned, made and set at the Costes and Charges of Us, or of our Executours if it be not done in our Lyf, a convenient Altar honorably prepared, and appailled with all manner of Thinges requisite and necessary for dayly Masses there to be sayd perpetually while the World shall endure;

Also We will that the Tombes and Altars of *King Henry the Sixt* and also of *King Edward the Fourth*, our great Uncle and Grauntfather, be made

more Princely in the same place where they now be at our Charges,

And also will and specially desire and requyre, that where and whensoever it shall pleas God to call Us out of this World transitory to his infinite Mercy and Grace, be it beyonde the See or in any other Place without our Realme of England or within the same, that our Executors, asone as conveniently they may, shall cause all Divine Service accustomed for dead Folk to be celebrate for Us in the next and moost propere Place where it shall fortune Us to depart out of this transitory Lief,

And over that We will, that whensoever or wheresoever it shall pleas God to call Us out of this transitory Lief to his Infinite Mercy and Grace, be it within this Realme or without, that our Executors, in as goodly brief and convenient hait as they reasonably canne or may, ordeyn prepare and cause our Body to be removed conveyed and brought into the said Colledge of Windefour, and the Service of *Placeto* and *Dirige*, with a Sermon and Masse on the morowe at our Costes and Charges devoutly to be don observed and solemnly kept, there to be buried and entered in the Place appointed for our said Tombe to be made for the same entent, and all this to be doon in as devout wise as cann or may be doon, and We will and charge our Executors that they Dispose and Gyve in Almes to the moost Poore and Nedy People that may be found (commyn Beggars as moch as may be avoyded) in as short space as possibly they may after our Departure out of this transitory Lief, *one thousand Markes* of laifull Monoy of England, part in the same Place and thereabouts, where it shall pleas Almighty God to call Us to his Mercy, part by the Way, and part in the same Place of our Buriall after their Discretions, and to move the poor People that shall have our Almes to pray hartly unto God for Remission of our Offenses and the Wealth of our Soull.

Also We woll that with as convenient Spede as may be doon after our Departure out of this World, if it be not doon in our Lief, that the *Deane and Channons* of our Free Chaple of Saint George within our Caste of Windefor, shall have Manoures Landes Tenementes and spiritual Promotions, to the yerely Value of *Six Hundred Pounds* over all Charges, made sure to them, to them and

A. D. 1546. and their Successours for ever, upon these Conditions hereafter ensuyng;

35 Hen. 8.

And for the due and full Accomplishment and Performaunce of all other things contained with the same, in the forme of an Indenture signed with our own Hand, which shall be passed by way of Covenant for that purpose between the said *Deane and Canons* and our Executours, if it pass not between Us and the said *Deane and Canons* in our Lief, that is to say, the said *Dean and Canons* and their Successours for ever shall finde two Prestes to say Masses at the said Altar to be made where We have before appointed our Tomb to be made and stand, and also after our Deceasse kepe yerely four solemne Obites for Us within the said College of Wyndesour, and at every of the same Obire to cause a solemne Sermon to be made; And also at several of the said Obites to give to poore People in Almes *tenne Poundes*:

And also to give for ever yerly to thirteene poor Men which thal be called *Poore Knights* to every of them *Twelve Pennes every Daye*, and ones in the Yere yerely forever a long Gounne of white Cloth, with the Garter upon the Brest embrodered with a Shield and Crois of Sainct George within the Garter, and a Mantel of red Cloth, and to such one of the said thirteene poor Knights as shall be appointed to be Hed and Gouvernour of them *iii. l. vi. viii. d.* yerely for ever, over and besides the said *Twelve Pennes by the Daye*:

And also to cause every Sunday in the Yere for ever a Sermon to be made for ever at Wyndesour aforesaid, as in the said Indenture and Covenant shal be more fully and particularly expressed, willing charging and requiring our Son *Prince Edward*, all our Executours and Counsaillors which shal be named hereafter, and all other our Heirs and Successours which shall be Kinges of this Realme, as they will answer before Almighty God at the Dredfull Day of Judgment, that they and every of them do see that the said Indenture and Assurance to be made betwene Us and the said *Dean and Canons*, or betwen them and our Executours, and all things therein contained may be duly put in Execution and observed and kepe for ever perpetually according to this our last Will and Testament.

And as concerning the Ordre and Disposition of th'Imperial Crowne of this Realm of England and Irland, with our Title of Fraunce, and all Dignities

Honours Preeminences Prerogatives A. D. 1546. Authorities and Jurisdictions to the same annexed or belonging, and for the sure Establisment of the Succession of the same,

35 Hen. 8.

And also for a full and plain Gift Disposition Assignement Declaration Limitation and Appointement with what Conditions our Daughters *Mary* and *Elizabeth* shall severally have hold and enjoy the sayd Imperial Crowne and other the Premises after our Deceasse, and for Default of Issue and Heires of the severall Bodies of *Us* and of our Sonne *Prince Edward* lawfully begotten and his Heyres,

And also for a full Gift Disposition Assignement Declaration Limitation and Appointement to whom, and of what Estate, and in what maner form and condition the said Imperial Crown and other the Premises shall remayn and cum after our Deceasse, and for Default of Issue and Heires of the severall Bodies of *Us*, and of our said Son *Prince Edward*, and of our said Daughters *Mary* and *Elizabeth* lawfully begotten, We by these Presentes do make and declare our last Will and Testament concerning the said Imperial Crowne and all other the Premises in maner and forme following;

That is to say,

We will by these Presentes, that immediately after our Departure out of this present Lief, our said Son *Edward* shall have and enjoy the said Imperial Crown and Realm of England and Irland, our Title to Fraunce, with all Dignities, Honours, Preeminences, Prerogatives, Authorities, and Jurisdictions, Landes and Possessions to the same annexed or belonging, to him and to his Heyres of his Body lawfully begotten;

And for Default of such Issue of our said Sonne *Prince Edward*'s Body lawfully begotten,

We will the said Imperial Crowne and other the Premises, after our two Deceases, shall holly remain and cum to the Heires of our Body lawfully begotten of the Body of our entirely beloved Wief *Queene Catheryn* that now is, or of any other our lawfull Wief that We shall hereafter marry;

And for lack of such Issue and Heirs, We will also that after our Deceasse, and for Default of Heirs of the severall Bodies of *Us* and of our sayd Sonne *Prince Edward* lawfully begotten, the said Imperial Crowne and all other the Premises shall holly remayn and cum

to

A. D. 1546
38 Hra. 8. to our said Daughter *Mary* and the Heirs of her Body lawfully begotten, upon Condition that our said Daughter *Mary*, after our Deceasse, shall not marry ne take any Person to her Husband without the Assent and Consent of the Privy Counsaillours, and others appointed by Us to our dearest Son *Prince Edward* as for said to be of Counsaill, or of the most part of them, or the most part of such as shall then be alive, therunto, before the said Marriage, had in Writing sealed with their Seals; All which Condition We declare limite appoint and will by these Presentes shall be knit and invested to the said Estate of our said Daughter *Mary* in the said Imperial Crown and other the Premises,

And if it fortune our said Daughter *Mary* to dye without Issue of her Body lawfully begotten; We will, that after our Deceasse, and for default of Issue of the several Bodies of *Us*, and of our said Sonne *Prince Edward* lawfully begotten, and of our Daughter *Mary*, the said Imperial Crown and other the Premises shall holly remayn and cum to our said Daughter *Elizabeth*, and to the Heyres of her Body lawfully begotten, upon condition that our said Daughter *Elizabeth* after our Deceasse shall not marry ne take any Person ne to her Husband without the Assent and Consent of the Privy Counsaillours and others appointed by Us to be of Counsaill with our said dearest Sonne *Prince Edward*, or the most part of them, or the most part of such of them as shall be then on live, therunto, before the same Marriage had in Writing sealed with their Seals; which Condition We declare limite appoint and will by these Presentes, shall be to the said Estate of our said Daughter *Elizabeth* in the said Imperial Crown and other the Premises knitt and invested;

And if it shal fortune our said Daughter *Elizabeth* to dye without Issue of her Body lawfully begotten, We will that after our Deceasse, and for Default of Issue of the several Bodies of *Us*, and of our said Son *Prince Edward*, and of our said Daughters *Mary* and *Elizabeth*, the said Imperial Crown and other the Premises after our Deceasse, and for Default of th' Issue of the several Bodies of *Us*, and of our said Son *Prince Edward*, and of our said Daughters *Mary* and *Elizabeth* lawfully begotten, shall holly remayn and cum to the Heires of the Body of the Lady *Frannces* our Niece, eldest Daughter to our late Sister the *French Queene* lawfully begotten;

A. D. 1546
38 Hra. 8. And for Default of such Issue of the Body of the said Lady *Frannces*, We will that the said Imperial Crown and other the Premises after our Deceasse, and for Default of Issue of the several Bodies of *Us*, and of our Sonne *Prince Edward*, and of our Daughters *Mary* and *Elizabeth*, and of the Lady *Frannces* lawfully begotten, shall holly remayn and cum to the Heyres of the Body of the Lady *Elyanore* our Niece, second Daughter to our sayd late Sister the *French Queene* lawfully begotten;

And it it happen the sayd Lady *Elyanore* to dye without Issue of her Body lawfully begotten, We will that after our Deceasse, and for Default of Issue of the several Bodies of *Us*, and of our said Son *Prince Edward*, and of our said Daughters *Mary* and *Elizabeth*, and of the said Lady *Frannces*, and of the sayd Lady *Elyanore* lawfully begotten, the said Imperial Crown and other the Premises shall holly remayn and cum to the next Ryghtful Heires:

Also We will, that if our said Daughter *Mary* do marry, without the Consent and Agreement of the Privy Counsaillours, and others appointed by Us to be of Counsaill to our said Son *Prince Edward* or the most part of them, or the most part of such of them as shall then be alive, therunto, before the said Marriage, had in Writing sealed with their Seals as is as for said, that then and from thensforth for lack of Heirs of the several Bodies of *Us*, and of our said Sonne *Prince Edward* lawfully begotten, the said Imperial Crown and other the Premises shall holly remain beand cum to our said Daughter *Elizabeth* and to the Heires of her Body lawfully begotten, in such maner and form as though our said Daughter *Mary* wer thenne dead without any Yssue of the Body of our sayd Daughter *Mary* lawfully begotten; any thing conteyned in this our Will, or in any Act of Parliament or Seature to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding, and in case our said Daughter the Lady *Mary* do not kepe and perform the said Condition expressed declared and limited to her Estate in the sayd Imperial Crown and other the Premises by this our last Will declared;

And that if our said Daughter *Elizabeth* for her part do not kepe and perform the said Condition declared and limited by this our last Will to the Estate of the said Lady *Eliz.* in the said Imperial Crown of this Realm of England and Irland and other the Premises, We will that then and from thensforth after our Deceas,

G g and

A. D. 1546. and for lack of Heyres of the several Bodies of Us, and of our sayd Sonne Prince Ednard, and of our sayd Daughter Mary lauffully begotten, the sayd Imperial Crowne and other the Premises shal holly remain and cum to the next Heyres lauffully begotten of the Body of the sayd Lady Frances, in such manner and form as though the sayd Lady Elizabeth wer then dead without any Heyre of her Body lauffully begotten; any thing contained in this Will, or in any Act or Statute to the contrary notwithstanding: The Remaindres over for lack of Issue of the sayd Lady Frances lauffully begotten, to be and continue to such Personnes like Remaindres and Estates as is before Limited and Declared.

Also We being now at this Time, Thanks be to Almighty God, of perfect Memory, do constitute and ordein these Personages following our Executors and Parliourmers of this our last Will and Testament, willing commanding and praing them to take upon them th'Occupation and Performance of the same as Executors,

That is to say;

The Archbishop of Canterbury,
The Lord Wriothesley Chancelour of England.

The Lord St. John Great Master of our House.

The Earl of Hertford Great Chamberlain of England.

The Lord Russell Lord Pryvey Seal.

The Viscounte Lisle High Admiral of England.

The Bishop Tunstall of Duresme.

Sir Anthony Brown Knight Master of our Horlle.

Sir Edward Montagu Knight Chief Juge of the Commyn Place.

Justice Bromley.

Sir Edward North Knight Chauncelour of th'Augmentations.

Sir William Paget Knight our Chief Secretary.

Sir Anthony Denny, Sir William Harvard, Knights, Chief Gentlemen of our Pryvey Chamber.

Sir Edward Wotton Knight.

And Mr. *Dollor Wootton* his Brother.

And all these We wolle to be our Executors and Counsaillours of the Pryvy Counsaill with our sayd Son Prince Ednard in all Maters concerning both his private Affaires and publicq Affaires of the Realm, willing and charging them and every of them, as they must and shall aunswer at the Day of Judgment, truly and fully to see this my last Will

performed in all thinges with as moch Spede and Diligence as may be, and that noon of them presume to medle with any of our Treasur, or to do any thing appointed by our said Will alone, onles the most part of the hole Nombre of their Coexecutours do consent and by Wrying agree to the same, and will that our sayd Executours or the most part of them may lauffully dowhat they shall think most convenient for th'Execution of this our Will, without being troubled by our said Son or any others for the same:

Willing further by this our last Will and Testament that *Sir Edmond Pekham*, our trusty Servaunt and yet Cofessor of our House, shall be Treasorer, and have the Receipt and laying out of all such Treasur and Money as shal be defrayed by our Executors for the Performance of this our last Will, straictly charging and commanding the said *Sir Edmond* that he pay no great Som of Money but he have first the hands of our said Executours or of the most part of them for his Discharge touching the same, charging him further upon his Allegiance to make a true Accompt of all such Sommes as shal be delivered to his Handes for this purpose:

And sithens We have now named and constituted our Executours, We wolle and charge them, that first and above all thinges, as they will aunswer before God and as We put our singuler Trust and Confidence in them, that they cause all our due Debtes that can be reasonably shewed and proved before them, to be truly contented and paid aifone as they conveniently can or may after our Deceas without lenger Delay, and that they do execute these Poinctes first;

That is to say,

The Payment of our Debtes with Redres of Injuris, if any such can be duly proved though to Us they be unknown, before any other part of this our Will and Testament, our Buriall Exequies and Funeralls only excepted.

Furthermore We wolle that all such Grauntes and Giftes as We have made given or promised to any, which be not yet perfected under our Signe or any our Seales as they ought to be, and all such Recompenses for Exchanges Sales or any other thing or thinges as ought to have been made by Us, and be not yet accomplished, shall be perfected in every Point towards all maner of Men for Discharge of our Conscience, charging our Executours and all the rest of our Counsaillours to see the same done, performed

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.

A.D. 1546. performed finished and accomplished
35 Hen. 8. in every Point, forcing that the said
Gifts Graunts Promisses and Recom-
penses shall appear to our sayd Exe-
cutors or the moost part of them, to
have been graunted made accorded or
promised by Us in any maner wise.

Further, according to the Laws of
Almighty God, and for the Fatherly
Love which We bear to our Son *Prince
Edward* and to this our Realm, We
declare him according to Justice Equite
and Conscience to be our lausful Heyr,
and do give and bequeith unto him the
Succesion of our Realms of England
and Irland, with our Title of Fraunce,
and all our Dominions both on this side
the Seas and beyond, a convenient Por-
tion for our Will and Testament to be
reserved,

Also We give unto him all our Plate
Stuff of Household Artillery Ordnance
Munitions Ships Cabels and all other
Things and Implements to them be-
longing, and Money also and Jewelz,
saving such Portions as shall satisfy
this our last Will and Testament, charg-
ing and commanding him on Peyn of
our Curse, seeing he hath to loving a Fa-
ther of Us, and that our chief Labour
and Study in this Woorld is to establish
him in the Croun Imperial of this
Realm after our Deceasse in such sort
as may be pleasing to God, and to the
Wealth of this Realme, and to his own
Honour and Quiet, that he be ordred
and ruled both in his Marriage, and al-
so in ordering of th' Affaires of the
Realm as wel outward as inward, and
also in all his own private Affairs, and
ingiving of Offices of Charge by th' Ad-
vise and Counsaill of our right entirely
beloved Counsaillours,

Th' Archbisshop of Canterbury,

The Lord Wriothesley Chauncellour
of England,

The Lord St. John Great Master of
our House,

The Lord Russell Lord Privy Seal.

Th' Earle of Hertford Great Chambrel-
ain of England.

The Viscount Lytle High Admiral of
England,

The Bisshop of Duresme Tunstall.

Sir Anthony Brown Master of our
Horse,

Sir William Paget our Chief Secretary,

Sir Anthony Denny,

Sir William Herbert,

Justices Montague and Bromley,

Sir Edward Wootton,

And Master Dolkor Wootton,

And Sir Edward North,

Whom We ordeyn name and ap-
point, and by these Presents signed
with our Hand do make and constitute
of Privy Counsaill with our sayd Son,
and wolt that they have the Gouvern-
ment of our moost Dear Sonne *Prince
Edward* and of all our Realms Domi-
nions and Subjectz, and of all th' Af-
fairs Publicq and Private until he shal
have fully accomplished the eighteenth
Year of his Age :

And for because the Variete and
Nombre of Things Affayrs and Maters
ar and may be such as We, not know-
ing the Certainty of them before, can-
not conveniently prescribe a certain
Order or Rule unto our forsayd Coun-
saillours for their Behavours and Proce-
dings in this Charge, which we have
now and do appoint unto them about
our said Soane, during the Tyme of
his Minorite aforesayd,

We therfor, for the special Trust
and Confidence which we have in
Them, Wolt, and by these Presents do
give and graunt full Powre and Au-
thorite unto our said Counsaillours that
they All, or the moost part of them,
being assembled togidres in Counsaill,
or if any of them fortune to dye the
more part of them which shall be for
the Tyme Lying, being assembled in
Counsaill togidres, shal and may make
devise and ordeyn what things soever
they or the more part of them as afo-
sayd shal, during the Minorite afo-
sayd of our sayd Sonne think meet ne-
cessary or convenient for the Benefit
Honour and Suerty, or the Weal Pro-
fit or Commodity of our sayd Sonne
his Realms Dominions or Subgetz, or
the Discharge of our Conscience, and
the same Things devised made or or-
deyned by them or the more part of
them, as aforesayd, shal and may lau-
fully do execute and accomplish, or
cause to be done executed and accom-
plished by their Discretion, or the Di-
cretions of the more part of them, as
aforesayd, in as large and ample maner
as if we had or did expresse unto them
by a more special Commission under
our great Seal of England, every par-
ticuler Cause that may chance or oc-
curr during the Tyme of our Sonnes
sayde Minorite, and the self same
Maner of Proceeding which they shal
for the Tyme think meet to use and
folow :

Willing and charging our sayd Son,
and all others which shall hereafter be
Counsaillours to our sayd Son, that
they never charge molett trouble
nor

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8. nor disquiet our forsaide Counsaillours, nor any of them, for the Deviling or Doing, nor any other Personne for the doing of that they shall Devise, or the more part of them Devise or Do assembled as aforesaid;

And We do Charge expressly the same our entierly beloved Counsaillours and Executors, that they shall take upon them the Rule and Charge of our said Sonne and Heir in all his Causes and Affaires, and of the hole Realme, doing nevertheles all thinges as under Him and in his Name, until our said Sonne and Heir shal be beflowed and married by their Advise, and that the eighteenth Yere be expired;

Willing and Desiring furthermore our forsaide trusty Counsaillours, and then all our truly and assured Servauntz, and thirdly all other our loving Subgettz to aide and assist our fornamed Counsaillours in th'Execution of the Premises during the forsaide Time, not doubting but they will in all thinges Deale so truly and uprightly as they shall have cause to think them well chosen for the Charge committed unto them; strictly charging our said Counsaillours and Executors, and in God's Name We exhort them, that for the singuler Trust and special Confidence which We have and ever had in them, to have a due and diligent Eye, perfect Zeale, Love and Affection to the Honour, Surety, Estate and Dignity of our said Sonne, and the good State and Prospering of this our Realme, and that, all Delayses set apart, they will aid and assist our said Counsaillours and Executors to the Performance of this our present Testament and last Will in every part as they will aunswer before God at the Day of Judgment, *cum venerit judicare vivos & Mortuos.*

And furthermore for the speciall Trust and Confidence which We have in the Erles of Arundell and Essex that now be,

Sir Thomas Cheney Knight Treasurer of our Household,

Sir John Gage Knight Comptroller of our Household,

Sir Anthony Wingfeld Knight our Vichambrelayn,

Sir William Petre Knight oon of our two Principall Secretaries,

Sir Richard Riche Knight,

Sir John Baker Knight,

Sir Raffe Sadleir Knight,

Sir Thomas Seymour Knight,

Sir Richard Southwell,

And

Sir Edmund Peckham, Knight,

They and every of them shall be of Counsaill for the aiding and assisting of the fornamed Counsaillours and our Executors, whenne they or any of them shall be called by our said Executors or the more part of the same.

ITEM, We bequethe to our Daughters *Mary* and *Elizabeth's* Mariages, they being married to any outward Potentate by th'Advise of the forsaide Counsaillours, if we bestow them not in our Lief time, *Ten Thousand Pounds* in Money Plate Jewellz and Household Stuffe for ech of them, or a larger Somme as to the Discretion of our Executors or the more part of them shall be thought convenient, willing them on my Blessing to be ordered as well in Mariage as in all other lawfull thinges by th'Advise of our forsaide Counsaillours, and in case they will not, thenne the Somme to be minished at the Counsaillours Discretion;

Further our Will is that, from the first Howre of our Death untill such Tyme as the sayde Counsaillours canne provide either of them or bothe of sum honorable Mariages, they shall have ech of them *Three Thousand Pounds, ultra Reprijas*, to lyve on, willing and charging the forsaide Counsaillours to limite and appoint to either of them such sage Officers and Ministers for ordering thereof, as it may be employed both to our Honour and theirs.

And for the great Love Obedience Chastnes of Lief and Wisdom, being in our fornamed *Wief* and *Queene*, We bequeth unto her for her proper Use, and as it shall pleas her to orde it, *Three Thousand Pounds* in Plate Jewellz and Stuff of Household, besides such Apparaill as it shall pleas her to take of such as she hath allredy; And further We gyve unto her *One Thousand Pounds in Money*, with the enjoying of her Dower and Joynter according to our Graunt by Act of Parliament.

Furthermore for the Kindnes and good Service that our sayd Executors have shewed unto Us, We gyve and bequeath unto ech of them such Soms of Money or the Value of the same as hereafter ensuith;

First,

To th' *Archbishop of Canterbury* 500 Marks.

To the Lord *Wriothesley* 500 Lib.

To the Lord *Seint John* 500 Lib.

To the Lord *Russell* 500 Lib.

To

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.

A.D. 1547.
38 Hen.

To 1st Erle of Hertford 500 Lib.
To the Viscount Lisle 500 Lib.
To the Bishop of Durresme 300 Lib.
To Sir Anthony Broun 300 Lib.
To Sir William Paget 300 Lib.
To Sir Anthony Denny 300 Lib.
To Sir William Herbert 300 Lib.
To Justice Montague 300 Lib.
To Justice Bromley 300 Lib.
To Sir Edward North 300 Lib.
To Sir Edward Wootton 300 Lib.
To Mr. Doctor Wootton 300 Lib.

Also for the special Love and Favour that we bear to our trusty Counsaillours and other our said Servaunts hereafter following, we gyve and bequeth unto them such Sommes of Money or the Value thereof, as is totted upon their Hedes;

First,
To 1st Erle of Essex 200 Lib.
To Sir Thomas Cheney 200 Lib.
To the Lord Herbert 200 Lib.
To Sir John Gage 200 Lib.
To Sir Thomas Seymour 200 Lib.
To John Gates 200 Lib.
To Sir Thomas Darcy Knight 200 Lib.
To Sir Thomas Spike Knight 200 Marks.

To Sir Philip Hobby Knight 200 Marks.

To Sir Thomas Paston 200 Marks.
To Sir Maurice Berkeley 200 Marks.
To Sir Rafe Sadley 200 Lib.
To Sir Thomas Carden 200 Lib.
To Sir Peter Mentes 200 Marks.
To Edward Bellingham 200 Marks.
To Thomas Audley 200 Marks.
To Edmund Herman 200 Marks.
To John Pen 200 Marks.
To Henry Nevell 100 Lib.
To Symbarde 100 Lib.

To Cooke 100 Lib.
To John Osburn 100 Lib.
To David Vincent 100 Lib.
To James Rufforth Keper of our Hous here 100 Marks.

To Cecil Yoman of our Robes 100 Marks.

To Sierbold Grome of our Robes 100 Marks.

To John Rowland Page of our Robes 50 Lib.

To 1st Erle of Arundell Lord Chamberlain 200 Lib.

To Sir Anthony Wingfield Viz Chamberlain 200 Lib.

To Sir Edmund Peckam 200 Lib.

To Sir Richard Riche 200 Lib.

To Sir John Baker 200 Lib.

To Sir Richard Southwell 200 Lib.

To Mr. Doctor Owen 100 Lib.

To Mr. Doctor Wendy 100 Lib.

To Mr. Doctor Cromer 100 Lib.

To Aszop 100 Marks.

To Patrick 100 Marks.

To Alydiffe 100 Marks.

To Ferry 100 Marks.

To Henry 100 Marks.

To Hollande 100 Marks.

To the four Gentlemen Huijfers of our Chambre being daye Wajters, in all 200 Lib.

And we will also that our Executors, or the more part of them, shall gyve Ordre for the Payment of such Legacies as they shall think meet to such our ordinary Servaunts, as unto whom we have not appointed any Legacy by this our present Testament:

Finally, this present Writing in Paper we ordeyn and make our last Will and Testament, and will the same to be reputed and taken to all Ententes and Purposes for our good strong available moost partait and last Will and Testament, and do declare all other Willes and Testaments made at any Tyme by Us to be voyd and of non effect.

It witnes whereof we have signed it with our Hand, in our Palays of Westminster the thirty Day of Decembre, in the Yere of our Lord God a thousand fyve hundred forty and six after the Computation of the Church of England, and of our Reign the eight and thirty Yere.

Being present and called to be Witneses these Persones which have written their Names herunder.

HENRY R.

John Gates.
George Owen.
Thomas Wendy.
Robert Haycke.
E. Harman.
Wylliam Saytharke.
Henry Nevell.
Richard Coke.
David Vincent.
Patzes.

W. Clerk.

The Will is witten in Paper.

Under his Royal Signet of Red Wax hanging by white and green Ribbonds.

A. D. 1547.
38 Hen. 8.

Commissio ad præbendum Assensum Regium in Parlamento.

A. D. 1547.
38 Hen. 8.

A. D. 1547.
38 Hen. 8.
p. 5. m. 37.
der.

REX Prædilectis & Fidelibus
Consiliariis suis, *Thomæ Wriothesley* Sacri Ordinis Garterii
Militi Domino Wriothesley
Domino Cancellario Angliæ, *Willielmo*
Paulet ejusdem Sacri Ordinis Garterii
Militi Domino *Seymour* *John*, magno Mag-
istro & Senescallo Hospitii nostri, ac
Præsidenti Concilii nostri, *Johanni Rus-
sell* ejusdem Sacri Ordinis Garterii Militi,
Domino *Russell*, Custodi Privati Sig-
illi nostri, ac Carissimum Consanguineo
suo *Edwardo Comiti Hertfordiæ* ejusdem
Sacri Ordinis Garterii Militi, magno
Camerario Angliæ, Salutem.

Cum quedam Peticio, formam A-
ctus Attinensium versus *Thomam Ducem*
Norfolciæ & *Henricum nuper Comitem*
Surreiæ, continens Nobis in presenti Par-
lamento nostro exhibita extiterit, ac
Domini & Magnates ac Communitas
Regni nostri Angliæ in eodem præsentem
Parlamento nostro existentes, super Pe-
titione prædicta, ac de & super omnibus
& singulis contentis & specificatis in ea-
dem plenarie & totaliter concluderint
& concordaverint,

Nos eidem Petitioni, necnon omni-
bus & singulis super eadem conclusis &
concordatis, Regium nostrum Assen-
sum & Consensum duximus adhiben-
dum & præbendum.

Sciatis igitur quod Nos, de Fidelita-
tibus Industriis & providis Circum-
spectionibus vestris plurimum confi-
dentes, assignavimus vos & Tres
vestrum, ac Tenore Præsentium da-
mus vobis & tribus vestrum plenam
Potestatem & Auctoritatem ac Man-
datum speciale, Petitioni prædictæ,
necnon omnibus & singulis conclusis &
concordatis in Præsenti Parlamento
prædicto super eadem Petitione, no-
strum Regium Assensum & Consensum
adhibendi & præbendi;

Et ideo vobis Mandamus quod circa
Præmissa diligenter intendatis, ac ea
faciatis & exequamini indilate cum ef-
fectu:

Significamus enim, Tenore Præsen-
tium, omnibus & singulis Dominis &
Magnatibus, ac Communitati dicti
Regni nostri Angliæ in prædicto præ-
sentem Parlamento existentibus, Nos
Ratum Gratum & Firmum habentes
& habituros totum & quicquid vos vel
tres vestrum feceritis vel fecerint No-
mine nostro in Præmissis.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
Die Januarii, Anno Regni sui
tricesimo octavo.

*Super Interpretatione Articulorum in Tractatu Pacis con-
cluso undecimo Die Februarii Ratificatio.*

A. D. 1547.
Bibl. Cantab.
Galba B. 10.
fol. 130.

Charolus Quintus, Divinæ favente
Clementiæ, Romanorum Impera-
tor Augustus, ac Germania His-
paniarum utriusque Sicilia &c.
Rex, Archidux Austriæ, Dux Burgun-
diæ Lotharingiæ Brabantie Limburgiæ Lu-
cemburgiæ Geldriæ &c. Comes Flandriæ
Arthuriæ & Burgundiæ; Palatinus Hon-
oniæ Hollandiæ Zelandiæ Phœnitiæ Na-
muri & Zutphaniæ, Princeps Sueviæ,
ac Sacri Imperii Marchio, Dominus Frißæ
Sallinorum Mechliniæ Civitatis Urbis &
Provinciæ Trajectensis cis & trans Insu-
lam & Groning. Dominator in Asia &
Aphrica &c. recognoscimus pro Nobis
Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris &
notum facimus per Tenorem Præsen-
tium univervis,

Quom, superioribus Diebus, super
Dilucidatione & Interpretatione quo-

rundam Articulorum Tractatus Ar- A. D. 1547.
ctioris Amicitie, inter Nos & serenissi-
mum Principem Dominum *Henri-
cum Octavum Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ*
Rexem &c. Fratrem Consanguineum &
Confederatum nostrum confecti, inter præfati serenissimi Regis O-
ratores & Commissarios ex una, &
nostros ex altera Partibus, tractatum
& conventum sit de certis Articulis
in Scriptum redactis, qui quidem per
Nos & præfatum serenissimum Re-
gem respectivè confirmari & corro-
borari debeant,

Quorum Tenor sequitur, & est talis.

Univervis & singulis ad quos præsen-
tes pervenerint notum sit, quod super
Intel-

A. D. 1546. Intellectu Tractatus Anterioris Amicitiae, inter Commissarios Serenissimorum & Excellentissimorum Principum *Henrici Dei gratia, Angliae Franciae & Hiberniae Regis Fidei Defensoris, ac in Terra Ecclesiae Anglicanae &c. ac Domini Caroli Imperatoris Regis Hispaniarum &c.* initi & conclusi, Die 11. Mensis Februarii Anno Domini 1542. Qui & postea per utramque ipsorum Majestatem respectivè approbatus & ratificatus fuit, nonnullae Difficultates intercederunt, super quibus ab eo tempore aliquot sunt habitae Communicationes, tandem finaliter,

Nos *Stephanus Wintoniensis & Thomas Westmonasteriensis Episcopi, ac Edwardus Carne Miles, praedicti Serenissimi Regis & Domini nostri Consilarii, Commissarii Deputati & Procuratores, promittentes de rato infra Mensem a data Praesentium omnium & singulorum hic contentorum, & de sufficienti Ratificatione, in qua hic acta specificè inseruntur, cum Illustribus & Magnificis Viris Ludovico a Flandria Domino a Prato Ordinis Aurei Velleris Milite, secundo Camerariorum praefatae Majestatis Caesareae, & ex ejus parte & nomine Gubernatore Comitatum Hollandiae & Zelandiae ac Provinciae Trausertinae, & Nicholao Perenoto Domino a Gravello Commandatore Calatrani, Militaris Ordinis de Alcantara, primo Consiliario Statûs, & Custode Sigillorum ejusdem Caesareae Majestatis, Ludovico a Schonis Juris utriusque Doctore Milite, & Consiliariorum Statûs Primario in Ditionibus Inferioris Germaniae & Belgicae Praefide, & Cornelio Scepero Domino ab Eba Milite, & Consiliario Statûs &c. a supradicta Caesarea Majestate Commissariis deputatis, similiter de Rato & Ratificatione promittentes, convenimus & concludimus quomodo praedictus Tractatus declaretur intelligatur & exprimat, & nonnulli Articuli expungantur eo modo quo sequitur, itaque, mediante observatione, infra Conventuum omnes Differentiae & Præfensiones, tam unius quam alterius Partis, sint decissae atque extinctae;*

Dilucidatio Tractatus Trajecti.

INPRIMIS igitur, cum inter Articulos xxv. quos praedictus Tractatus continet, quidam Articuli sunt; nempe,

Decimus octavus, xix, xx, xxi, & xxiii, qui Causam contineant specialem communis Inimicitiae cum Gallo hostiliter talis Anno 1544. Indicendae & Invasionis prosequendae,

Reliqui verò Causam contineant du-

rabilem & perpetuè mansuram, ita convenit ut seu illi Articuli; videlicet, *Decimus Octavus* qui incipit,

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est quodd, quamprimum id fieri commode poterit &c.

Decimus nonus, xx, xxi, xxii, & xxiii, usque ad xxiv. exclusivè, incipientem,

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est quodd quoties Serenissimus *Angl. Rex* ejusve Locumtenens &c. aboliti maneant, ac pro deletis & abolitis habeantur, itaq; nec ex illis nec eorum materia, aut aliquibus aliis Capitationibus aut Articulis, dictam Invasionem aut Belli Indictionem concernentibus, quicquam imposterum allegetur aut objicietur quodd reliqui Tractatus vim aut effectum impediri queat, sed praedicti Articuli ita extincti habeantur, ac si nunquam editi facti aut in dictum Tractatum relati fuissent,

Et quoniam praedictus *xxiv. Articulus* praefati Tractatus, incipiens,

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quodd quoties Serenissimus *Rex Angliae*, ejusve Locumtenens Invadens Regnum Franciae cum Exercitu transferendo &c. sustinetur & assertetur a Commissariis *Caesareae Majestatis* esse Temporaneus tantum, & ejusdem qualitates & naturae prout sunt antedicti Articuli decimus octavus, xix, xx, xxi, xxii, & xxiii, & perinde debere expungi atq; deleri, Commissariis praedictae Regiae *Majestatis Angliae* contrarium sustinentibus & asserentibus praedictum Articulum esse perpetuum, & in plerisque Tractatibus ante hac factis semper insertum, conventum etiam est ut dicti *xxiv. Articuli* Interpretatio suspendatur & differatur in tempus communis Inimicitiae, interim ut locum habeat *Quartus Articulus* Tractatus in *Comeraco* factus quinto Augusti Anno Domini 1529; Cujus Tenor sequitur,

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum quodd, pro tuitione conservatione & defensione Personarum praedictorum illustrissimorum & potentissimorum Principum, Regnorumq; *Angliae & Hispaniarum, ac Patriarum Terrarum Dominiorum Castrorum Civitatum Villarum & Territoriorum Hiberniae Calissae & Mercharum ejusdem, Castri & Comitatus de Guysses Brabantiae Flandriae Hollandiae Zelandiae Haemmoniae Arthesiae Limburgiae Luxemburgiae Namurci Frisiae Patriarum Doversell Trajectae & Mechliniae* contra Invasores Perturbatores & hostiles Aggressores quoscumque, dicti Illustrissimi & Potentissimi Regis, contra omnes Principes & Potentissimos, quo-

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.

A. D. 1547. quocunq; Confanguinitatis aut Affinitatis vinculo connectantur, & quocunq;

38 Hen. 8.

Dignitate spirituali sive temporalis præfulgeant, vel alios quoscunq; cuiuscunq; Status gradus aut Conditionis existant, qui Regna Patrias Dominia Civitates Castra Territoria Villas Oppida & Loca quæcunq; prædicta, ad alterum præfatorum Illustrissimorum Principum modò ut dicatur pertinentia sive spectantia, impugnare aut invadere nitantur aut moliantur, seu Bellum aut Guerram facere aut movere præsumpserint aut attemptaverint, se invicem mutuis Auxiliis militaribus Gentium Armorum, tam Equitum quam Pedum, ac Navium armatarum, unà cum Machinis & Instrumentis bellicis, atq; etiam Auxiliis Commearum Curruum Plaustrorum Jumentorum Armorum Munitionum Armentorum Machinarum, exterarumq; Rerum ad Bellum seu Defensionem necessariarum ad Expensas Principis opem requirentis & interpellantis, quoties opus & necesse fuerit adjuvabunt, in quorum Auxiliorum præstatione, quantum attinet ad numerum Militum Navium Armatarum Instrumentorum ac Machinarum bellicarum, ceterorumq; prædictorum, habenda erit ratio illius Partis Facultatis quæ ad defendendum & præstandum opem requiretur sive interpellabitur, ut; scilicet, amplius Subsidiorum Auxiliorum non astringatur aut teneatur præstare quàm tunc commodè facere poterit, consideratâ temporis ac locorum opportunitate, Rerumq; suarum Statu, quæ in re Principis Conscientia sic interpellatione erabitur, quantum verò ad Expensas & Stipendia Militum aut Navium Armatarum attinet, illa taxabuntur & moderabuntur, habito respectu ad Forum Victualium quod in partibus illis ubi Milites prædicti degent aut militabunt & Naves exercebuntur tunc temporis contingat, secundum locorum & temporum Sterilitatem & Ubertatem, qui quidem Milites & Naves armatæ ei cui sic conceduntur fideliter servient quamdiu duxerit eos evocandos, cisternæq; Stipendia, ut præfertur, fideliter persolverit; Hoc adjecto, quòd prædictus Articulus Quartus Tractatus Cameracensis intelligatur non solum pro Defensione locorum in eodem Article insertorum & expressorum, sed etiam pro Defensione Regni Hiberniæ, Insularum de Jersey Guernsey Man Villæ & Marchiarum Barnick, & aliorum quæ in Tractatu Articulis Amicitie exprimiuntur, & quod nomine Commearum includantur Victualia, quæ Victualia

& reliqua æquo Precio debeant vendi; Præterea, quòd si Arma aut Instrumenta Bellica vel Equi emanantur in Germania vel Italia, a prædicti Serenissimo Rege Angliæ, & ad has Ditiones inferioris Germaniæ & Belgiæ advecta & apporetata, aut Equi adducti fuerint, quòd illa liberè poterunt & permittentur transire per eisdem Patrias & Ditiones Casares Majestatis;

A. D. 1546.
38 Hen. 8.

Alii verò quatuordecim Articuli, viz. *primus, ii, iii, iv, v, viii, ix, x, xi, xii, xv, xvi, xvii, & xxv*, in sua forma vigore & effectu maneant quemadmodum in dicto Tractatu concipiuntur & continentur,

Quantum verò attinet ad Articulos *vi, vii, xiii & xiv*, de quorum sensu etiam altercationes aliquæ fuerunt, ut igitur in suo robore maneant, ac ut omnis de eorum intellectu & sensu Ambiguitas penitus tollatur, convenit & concordatum est, ut deinceps eam accipiant Interpretationem & illum continere Intellectum judicentur qui sequitur, in *sexto Article*, cum dicitur; *Casu quo fiat Invasio aliqua Est*. illis verbis, *Casu quo*, intelligantur ut quæcunque occasione, aut quocunque prætextu Invasio fiat contra Dominia in eodem *sexto Article* comprehensa, cum Numero *Octo nullum Militum* ad Fines sive Limites Terrarum Regnorum aut Dominiorum alterius Principis in dicto Article nominatorum, per Terram sive per Mare, accedente & numero *his Nolle Militum* Equitum aut Pedum intra Fines vel Limites præfatos, hostiliter immittente, licet reliquis numerus istius Exercitus extra Fines prædictos remaneat, toties ad effectum dicti *sexti Articuli* Invasio facta esse videatur, de Invasione autem facta, Fides habebitur Literis Principis Invasionem passi, secundum quas Princeps requisitus, intra Mensem a Die Requisitionis, invadentem pro Hoste tenebit habebit & reputabit, & Subditis suis Commmercium interdicet, modò præfatus Princeps invasus, tunc actualiter Inimicus fuerit, aut Inimicum invadentis se declarabit, de quo confederatum per suas Literas certiorabit,

In *septimo Article* etiam illud intelligatur, ut Principi cuius Ditiones in eodem Article nominatæ fuerint invasæ, de ipsa Invasione ac numero Invadentium per Literas suas certioranti, omnia credatur, & juxta Requisitionem in eisdem Literis factam, & dicti Articuli Tenorem auxiliari, Subsidium in Tractatu expressum Princeps requisitus mittere teneatur,

Ille

A. D. 1547. Illa verba primæ Partis tertiæ decimi
 38 Hen. 8. Articuli; *Quoties occasione Invasione fa-*
cta, ut præfertur, aut aliis Indictione
Belli Gallorum Regi virtute hujus Fæde-
ris & Conventionis facienda &c. intelligantur in hunc modum, quoties occa-
 sione Invasione juxta sextum Articulum
 per quemcumq; factæ, cum verò in eod-
 em Articulo dicatur; *neutrum Principem*
sine alterius Consensu de Pace aut In-
ducis sive Treugis cum Hoste communi po-
cissit posse, id semper permaneat, ac-
 tum demum Consensus intervenisse in-
 telligatur, cum de communi Consensu
 Literis Principis consentientis ab eodem
 scriptis & sigillatis, ac ad alterum Prin-
 cipem transmissis, constiterit, & non
 aliter nec alio modo,

In Articulo xiv. cum ad Finem dica-
 tur; *Velle Principes ut Fœdus illud perpe-*
tuum maneat & stabile, id ita intelligant,
 ut neuter Princeps eorumve Successores
 utentur vel admittent sive proba-
 bunt aliquod Privilegium Causam Al-
 legationem Prætextum sive Colorem,
 ut ab Observatione, Juramenti & Præ-
 statione præsentis Fœderis liberentur
 aut aliquo modo absolvantur, aut direc-
 tæ indirectæ dispensari permittent,
 quominus idem Juramentum & Fœdus
 maneat imperpetuum in suo robore &
 vigore.

ITEM, Conventionum & concordatum
 est, quid hæc Declaratio & Tractatus
 reliquus ita intelligatur, eumq; habeat
 Intellectum quem bona fides, plena ver-
 borum series, & simplex ex Dictioni-
 bus sententia monstrat & non aliter,

Quæ quidem omnia, ut supra, Nos
 prædicti Commissarii ita, ut præfertur,
 concordamus & declaramus illa perpetu-
 & inviolabiliter a Principibus no-
 stris & eorum Hæredibus & Successori-
 bus respectivè observari debere, nomi-
 ne prædictorum Principum & Domi-
 norum nostrorum promittimus, illósq;
 ratum habituros, & desuper Literas
 ratificatorias, præsentis Conventiones

& Capitulationes, ut præfertur, conti-
 nentes, manu eorumdem respectivè
 subscriptas, & Magnis eorum Sigillis re-
 spectivè sigillatas, infra tempus prædi-
 ctum unius Mensis a data Præsentium,
 ut prædicatur, computantis, daturus.

In cujus rei Testimonium, Nos præ-
 dicti Commissarii, Præsentibus subigna-
 mus, & Sigillorum nostrorum impres-
 sione confirmamus.

Acta Trajecti die decimo sexto Men-
 sis Januarii, Anno ab Incarnatione Do-
 mini 1546.

Hinc est quod Nos declarare volentes
 ea omnia & singula, nostro Nomine &
 de Animi nostri sententia, acta gesta
 tractata, ac speciali nostro Mandato,
 pro nobis & nomine nostro conventa &
 conclusa esse, vigore Præsentium, ead-
 em corroboramus & confirmamus, &
 corroboratis & confirmatis haberi cen-
 sere & teneri volumus, probamus &
 laudamus, ac Nos Hæredes & Successo-
 res nostros, ad Conventorum hujusmo-
 di certam firmam perpetuam & invi-
 olabilem Observationem, obligamus
 per Præsentibus.

In quorum omnium & singulorum
 Testimonium has Literas, nostrâ manu
 subscriptas, Magno nostro Sigillo feci-
 mus sigillari.

Dat. in Civitate nostra Trajecto ad
 Rhenum, die ultimò Mensis Januarii,
 Anno Domini millesimo quingentesi-
 ma quadragésimo sexto, Imperii no-
 stri vicesimo sexto, & Regnorum no-
 strorum tricesimo primo.

CHARLES.

Per Imperatorem.

BAKE.

A.D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6.A.D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6.

CONVENTIONES;
L I T E R Æ,
E T
ACTA PUBLICA,
Regnante Edvardo Sexto.

De Pace Regis Proclamauda.

A.D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6.
Pa. 1. E. 6.
p. 6. m. 29.
do.

E *Disorde the fixte*, by the grace of God, *Kyng of Englonde France and Irelande Defender of the Faith*, and of the *Church of Englonde* and also of *Ireland* in Earth the *Supreme Hedde*, To all our moſte Loving Faithful and Obedient Subjects and to every of theym, Greeting.

Where it hath pleaſed Almighty God, on *Fryday laſt paſt* in the morning, to call unto his infynyte Mercy the moſt excellent high and mighty Prince, *Kyng Henry the Eight*, of moſt noble and famous memory, our moſt dear and entirely beloved Father, whoſe Soule God pardon,

Forasmoch as *We*, beyng his only Sonn and undoubted Heir, be now inveſted and eſtabliſhed in the Coronne Imperial of this Realm, and other his Realms Dominions and Countrys, with all Regalitys Preemynences Stiles Names Titles and Dignytys to the ſame belonging or in any wiſe aperteynyng,

We do by theſe Preſents ſignify unto all our ſaid moſt loving faithful

and obedient Subjects that, lyke as *We* *A.D. 1547.* for our Parte ſhall, by God's Grace, ſhew our ſelf a moſt Gracious and Benygne Sovereign Lord to all our good Subjects in all their juſte and laſul Sutes and Cauſes, ſo *We* myſtruſt not but they and every of theym will agayn, for their Parts, at all tymes and in all caſes ſhew themſelves, unto *Us* their natural Liege Lord, moſt faithful loving and obedyent Subjects, accordyng to their bounden Duties and Allegiaunces, wherby they ſhall pleaſe God, and do the thyng that ſhall tend to their own Preservations and Sureties;

Willyng and commanding all Men of all Eſtates Degrees and Conditions to ſee our Peax kept, and to be obedyent to our Laws as they rendre our Favour, and well aunſwer for the contrary at their extream Perils.

In witnes whereof *Eſc.*

Witnes our ſelf at *Weſtmiſter* the one and thirtieth Day of January.

Per iſſum Regem.

De

A. D. 1547.

Edo. 6.

De *Theſaurario* conſtituto.

A. D. 1547.

Edo. 6.

A. D. 1547.
Id. m. 9.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quod Nos, de cauſis & conſiderationibus Nos moventibus, de Fidelitate & provida Circumſpectione cariffimi Avunculi noſtri *Edwardi Comitis Hertfordie*, Proteſtoris Regnorum noſtrorum & Gubernatoris Perſonæ noſtræ, quam plurimum confidentes, de aviſamento Concilii noſtri, conſtituimus & ordinavimus ipſum *Comitem Theſaurarium Scaccarii* noſtri, ipſumque *Comitem Theſaurarium Scaccarii* noſtri prædicti, per Præſentes, conſtituimus & ordinamus,

Habendum & occupandum, excercendum & exequendum Officium illud, a viceſimo nono die Januarii Anno Regni noſtri primo, quamdiu nobis placuerit, cum omnibus & omnimodis Feodis Vadiis Regardis & Proſicuis,

necnon aliis omnibus Libertatibus, A. D. 1547.
Commoditatibus & Emolumentis eidem Officio quoquo modo pertinentibus ſive ſpectantibus, adeo, & in tam amplis modo & formâ, prout *Johannes Dynham* Miles Dominus *Dynham*, aut *Thomas dudum Dux Norffolciæ* Pater *Thomas nuper Dux Norffolciæ* de alta Proditione attinctus, ſive idem *Thomas nuper Dux Norffolciæ* dudum de alta Proditione attinctus, vel eorum aliquis, Officium illud nuper habentes ſive occupantes, habens vel occupans, habuerunt & perceperunt, habuit & percepit.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium* decimo Die Februarii.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Ordine Militare ſuſcipiendo.

A. D. 1547.

Id. m. 29.

REX dilectis & fidelibus ſuis *Richardo Riche* Militi, *Ricardo Southwell* Militi, & *Thomas Moſſe*, Militi, Salutem.

Cum Nos nuper, ex certis cauſis urgentibus, diverſa Brevia noſtra, omnibus & ſingulis Vicecomitibus de quolibet Comitatu & Burgo Regni noſtri Angliæ & Principalitatis noſtræ Walliæ, mandaverimus, præcipiendo quod, ſtatim poſt Receptionem Brevium noſtrorum prædictorum, quilibet Vicecomes prædictus per totam Ballivam ſuam, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, ubi magis expedire videret, ex parte noſtra publicè proclamari faceret, quod omnes illi qui *quadraginta Libras Terra* vel Redditi & ultra per Annum, in manibus ſuis, vel ad eorum uſum in manibus Feoffatorum haberent, & eas per tres Annos ſic habuiſſent & Milites non fuerunt, ſed militarem Ordinem in ſe aſſumere diſponerent, & de nominibus illorum qui ſic *quadraginta Libras Terra* vel Redditi in Balliva ſua, ut prædictum eſt, haberent, in Cancellariam noſtram citra Craſtinum Purificationis beatæ Mariæ tunc proximo futurum ubicumq; tunc foret, conſtare faceret indilate, & ſummoneret per bonos Summonitiones omnes illos qui huiusmodi *quadraginta Libras Terra* vel Redditi

& ultra, ut præmittitur, in dicta Balliva ſua haberent, quod extunc ſe præparent; ita quod citra idem Feſtum Purificationis beatæ Mariæ ad huiusmodi Ordinem militare recipiendum ſub Periculo incumbenti, penes Præſentiam noſtram perſonaliter accederent, & eſſent parati ipſum Ordinem militare tunc recepturi juxta formam Statuti in huiusmodi caſu editi & proviſi:

Sciatis quod Nos, de Fidelitatibus Induſtriis & providis Circumſpectionibus veſtris plurimum confidentes, aſſignavimus vos & duos veſtrum Commiſſarios noſtros, ad tractandum communicandum & componendum cum omnibus & ſingulis Subditis noſtris, qui Finem nobiſcum facere voluerint pro Exoneratione prædicti Ordinis militaris hac vice recipiendi,

Dantes & concedentes vobis & duobus veſtrum plenam Poſteſtatem & Autoritatem per Præſentes tractandi componendi & finaliter determinandi & concludendi cum omnibus & ſingulis, qui Finem nobiſcum in huiusmodi caſu facere voluerint, necnon taxandi & aſſidendi huiusmodi Fines ad certam Pecunie Summam, ad certos Dies ad opus noſtrum ſolvendam, prout cum dictis Subditis noſtris, quorum intereſt, in hac parte concordare poteritis ad Dies ſive

A. D. 1547.

Edo. 6.

A. D. 1547. *sive* Diem huiusmodi Finium limitandi & appunctuandi juxta sanas Discretion-
es vestras;

Et quicquid in Præmissis feceritis, vel duo vestrum fecerint, Nos Gratum & Ratum habebimus, ac omnes illos qui vobiscum, vel cum duobus vestrum, Fines pro Exoneratione Ordinis prædi-

cti fecerint, exoneramus & exonerati sint & quieti erga Nos proinde.
In cuius rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* xv. Die Februarii.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Nomine Seymour Perpetuando.

A. D. 1547. *EX* Archiepiscopis Episcopis &c. Salutem.
Edw. 1. E. 6. p. 6. m. 20.

Cum carissimus Avunculus noster *Edwardus Comes Hertfordia* ex Illustri Prosapia & Nobili Familia huius Regni nostri Angliæ, cuius Nomen ab antiquis & modernis appellatum fuit *Seymour*, oriundus extiterit, is, ob singularem Gratiā nostrā quam apud præcharissimum Patrem nostrum Dominum *H. nuper Regem Angliæ* Obiitum meruit & obtinuit, ab eodem Patre nostro in *Viccomitem Beauchamp* primum, deinde in *Comitem Hertfordia* erectus creatus & sublimatus fuit;

Hinc est quod verisimile Nobis videbitur Nomen illud, ratione Dignitatis Nominis *Comitis Hertfordia*, temporis successu in Oblivionem tradi posse, ac proinde Nos providere volentes ne Nomen illius Familiae, ex qua præcharissima Mater nostra *Johanna nuper Angliæ Regina* simul Originem duxit, quovis Dignitatis fastigio titulo seu colore obscuraretur, eidem *Avunculo nostro* Nomen & Stylum *Dominus Seymour*, simul cum Dignitate & Nomine *Comitis Hertfordia* & *Viccomitis Beauchamp*, duximus addendum & annectendum;

Sciatis igitur quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avisamento Concilii nostri, dedimus & concessimus, & hac præsentī Cartā nostrā, confirmamus præfato *Avunculo nostro* Nomen Stylum & Titulum *Baronis Seymour*, & eidem *Avunculo nostro* Nomen *Baronis Seymour Comitis Hertfordia* & *Viccomitis Beauchamp* imponimus annectimus & unimus per Præsentes, habendum tenendum & gerendum Nomen *Baronis Seymour*, simul cum Dignitatibus suis prædictis præfato *Avunculo nostro* & Hæredibus Masculis de Corpore suo & *Anna* modo Uxorē suā iam

procreatis, ac de eadem *Anna* deinceps legitimè procreandis, cum omnibus Honoribus eidem *Baroniz* appendentibus & annexis,

Et si contingat dictum *Comitem* Obire sine Hærede Masculo de Corpore suo & dictæ *Anna* modo Uxorē suā iam procreato aut imposterum legitimè procreando, volumus & concedimus quod ab Mortē ejusdem *Comitis* sive Hærede masculo de Corpore suo & *Anna* modo Uxorē ejus obeunte sive moriente, *Edwardus Seymour* Armiger Filius dicti *Comitis* de Corpore *Katerina* defunctæ primæ Uxorē ejusdem *Comitis* erit *Dominus Es Baro Seymour*, ac geret habebit & tenebit & gaudebit sibi præfato *Edwardo Seymour* & Hæredibus masculis de Corpore ejusdem *Edwardi* legitimè exeuntibus, Nomen Statum Titulum & Honorem *Baronis Seymour*, cum omnibus Honoribus eidem *Baroniz* appendentibus & annexis,

Et si contingat dictum *Edwardum Seymour* obiri sine Hærede masculo de corpore suo legitimè procreato, tunc volumus & concedimus quod Hæres Masculus nunc *Comitis* de Corpore suo legitimè procreatus, per aliquā a-liam Uxorē suā quam imposterum duxerit, erit *Baro Seymour*, ac geret habebit & gaudebit illi & Hæredibus suis masculis de Corpore suo legitimè procreatis, Nomen Statum Titulum & Honorem *Baronis Seymour*, cum omnibus Honoribus eidem *Baroniz* appendentibus & annexis;

Bo quod expresse mentio &c.

Hiis Testibus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Turrim London.* xv. Die Februarii.

Per ipsum Regem.

A.D. 1547.

1 Lib. 6.

Ad Traſtandum de Metis & Bundeſ circa Boloniam.

A.D. 1547.

1 Lib. 6.

A.D. 1547.

Ex Augr.

François, par la Grace de Dieu, Roy de France a tous ceulx qui ces presentes Lettres verront, Salut.

Comme par le Traicte de Paix dernierement faict conclud & arreste, entre noz Deputtez & ceulx de feu nostre Trescher & Tresme bon Frere Cousin Compere perpetuel Allye & parfait Amy le feu Roy d'Angleterre dernier Decede; que Dieu absoille, ayt entre autres Chosen este conclud, que jusques au temps que Boullongne & le Pais de Boullonoys nous doit estre delivre suivant le dit Traicte, la Riviere passant soubz le Pont de Brique, la quelle sera commune a chacun de nous deux Princes, & ne pourra estre desfourvee de son Cours accoustume par l'un ny l'autre, sera tenue & reputez faire le Limite depuis le dit Pont de Brecque, jusques au Chef & Source de la dite Riviere,

Pour accorder de la quelle Source, Nous aurions puis n'agueres commis & depute noz Amex & Peaulx le *Seigneur de Helly*, Cappitain de cinquante Hommes d'Armes de noz Ordonnance & Gouverneur de Hesdyn, le *Baron & Seigneur de la Garde* nostre Chambellan Ordinaire, Cappitain General de noz Gallaires & Cappitain & Gouverneur de Stappes, & le *Seigneur d'Esiramel* nostre Conseiller, Maistre d'Hostel Ordinaire, & General de noz Finances; Les que'lx s'estans assemblez avec les Deputtez de feu nostre dit bon Frere pour le dite Accorde, seferoient departiz sans aucun effect & conclusion, & depuis estant passe le dit *Seigneur & Baron de la Garde* par devers feu nostre dit bon Frere le Roy d'Angleterre, auroit confere avec luy tant du dite Affaire, que du faict des Reparations & Fortifications, qui aussi estoient en Controverse:

Au Moyen de quoy pour en Conclure Traicter & Accorder avec, Tres-hault & Trespuissant Prince nostre Trescher & Tresme bon Frere & Cousin, le Roy d'Angleterre son Filz, & nostre Trescher & Tresme Cousin le *Comte de Harfort* Gouverneur de sa Parsonne, & Protecteur de ses Royaume & Pais, & autres de son Conseil, au bien & entretenement de nostre dite commune Amytie, avons advise commeestre de nostre part quelques bons & suffisantz Parsonnaiges a Nous grandement seurs & feables; Nous a ces Causes, pour la

parfaicte & entiere confiance que Nous avons des Parsonnes du dit *Seigneur & Baron de la Garde*, & de *Maistre Odet de Selme* Conseiller en nostre Grand Conseil, & nostre Ambassadeur Resident au dite Pais d'Angleterre, & de leurs Sens Suffisance Integrite & bonne Dilligence Iceulx avons Commis & Deputtez, Commeestons & Deputtons par ces presentes, & leur avons donne & donnons plain Povoit Puissance Auctorite & Mandement especial de convenir & accorder avec nostre dit bon Frere le Roy d'Angleterre, nostre dit Cousin le *Comte de Harfort*, & autres de son Conseil, ou ceulx qu'ilz voudroient a ce commeestre, ayans povoit a ceste fin, ou se prendra la dite Source d'icelle Riviere, & jusques a quel Lieu elle demeurera commune entre Nous & nostre dit bon Frere;

Et pareillement du faict des dites Reparations & Fortifications que chacun de Nous a peu & pourra fere de son Couste suivant le dit Traicte de Paix;

Et generellement faire en cela tout ce que Nous mesmes serions & fere pourrions, si presens en Parsonne y estions, jacoit qu'il y eust chose qui requist Mandement plus especial qu'il n'est contenu en ces dites Presentes;

Promectans en bonne foy & parolle de Roy, & soubz l'Ypotheq; & Obligation de tous & chacuns noz Biens presens & avenir avoir agreable ferme & estable, ce que par nos dis Commis & Deputtez sera faict arreste convenu & accorde, en cest Endroit; & le tout ratifier entretenir Garder & observer sans aller ne souffrir aller au contraire en quelque maniere que ce soit.

En Tesmoing de quoy Nous avons signe ces Presentes de nostre main, & a icelles faict medre & apposer nostre Seel.

Donne a la Mueſte le xv. jour de Fevrier, l'An de Grace mil cinq cens quaranteſix, & de nostre Regne le Trentetroisiesim.

Signe.

FRANCOYS.

Sur le Reply,

Par le Roy.

BOCHETEL.

Sub Magno Sigillo de Cerâ albâ pendente
a caudâ Porcymentis.

De

A.D. 1567.
(Edi. 6.)*De Officio Magni Admiralli Angliæ, Hiberniæ, Calesiæ,
Bolonie & Marchiarum, concessio.*A.D. 1547.
(Edi. 6.)A.D. 1547.
(Edi. 1. E. 6.)
p. 6. m. 9.**R**E X, omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,

Ob certas Causas & Considerationes Nos specialiter moventes, ac in Consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii Nobis, per dilectum & fidelem Consiliarium nostrum *Thomam Seymour Militem Domino Seymour de Sudley*, antè hæc tempora facti & impensè,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de assensu Concilii nostri, dedimus & concessimus, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, prefato *Dominio Seymour* Officium MAGNI ADMIRALLI nostri Angliæ Hiberniæ Walliæ Villæ nostre Calesiæ & Boloniæ, & Marchiarum nostrarum Calesiæ & Bolenoy, ac Normanniæ Gasconiæ & Aquitanniæ, necnon ipsum Admirallum nostrum facinus constitutus & ordinatus,

Necnon dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris damus & concedimus eidem *Dominio Seymour* omnia & omnimoda Feoda Vadia Profectu Emolumenta Wrecum & uniusmodi Wrecum Maris, Rêgarda Advantagii Commoditates & Præeminentias quæcumque, Officio Magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ Hiberniæ & aliorum Locorum predictorum qualitercumque spectantia & pertinentia sive incumbantia,

Necnon Bona Proditorum Piratorum Felonum Fugitivorum & Felonum de se, ac Bona Waivata, Flotson Jetson Lagoa & Maris Ejectum, ac leodandas quæcumque, tam per Mare Littoriæ & Creas & Costeras Maris ac Partes Maritimas, quàm per Aquas & Rivos dulces quoscumque, a quibuscumque primis Pontibus versus Mare per Regna nostra Angliæ & Hiberniæ & Domina quando cumque, & quomodocumque, contingentia,

Necnon Anchoragia Beconagia sive Signa per Mare Littora & Promontoria ejusdem, pro directione Navium erecta, atque Lastagia,

Et, in absentia nostra Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum Pices Regales; viz. Sturgesones Balenas Cetæ & Græpes, & generaliter alios Pices quoscumque magnam sive *gigantum* Crassitudinem sive Pinguedinem in se habentes, eidem Officio ab antiquo de jure sive consuetudine pertinentes sive spectan-

tes sive quovismodo consuetos, ac omnino A.D. 1587. & singula alia eidem Officio Magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ quovismodo pertinentia debentia sive spectantia, adeo plenè & integre, ac in tam amplis modo & forma, prout prædictus Consiliarius noster *Johannes Dudley Miles Præfatus Lytle Baro de Malpich Dominus Jusset de Drayton & Thysse* Magnus Admirallus noster Angliæ Walliæ Hiberniæ Villæ & Marchiarum nostrarum Calesiæ Normanniæ Gasconiæ & Aquitanniæ, aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii prædictum Officium Magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ hujusmodi antè hæc tempora exerceus seu occupans, exerceentes sive occupantes, habuit sive percepit, habuerunt aut perceperunt,

Habendum gaudendum occupandum & exerceendum dictum Officium Magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ Hiberniæ Walliæ Villæ & Marchiarum nostrarum Calesiæ Boloniæ Normanniæ Gasconiæ & Aquitanniæ, ac omnia eidem spectantia sive pertinentia aut incumbantia, prefato *Dominio Seymour* p[ro] termino Vitæ suæ, per se vel per sufficientem Deputatum suum sive Deputatos suos, unâ cum omnibus & singulis Vadiis Profectibus Præeminentiis Communitatibus & Advantagiis quibuscumque eidem Officio Magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ Hiberniæ Walliæ Calesiæ & Boloniæ & Marchiarum ejusdem, Normanniæ Gasconiæ & Aquitanniæ, qualitercumque spectantibus & pertinentibus sive incumbantibus, absque Compositio seu aliquo alio Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris proinde reddendo solvendo seu faciendo; aliquibus Statutis Actibus Ordinamentis sive Provisionibus in contrarium factis editis ordinatis seu provis non obstantibus;

Et ultimus, de uberiori Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, damus & concedimus per Præfentes, prefato *Dominio Seymour* Magni Admirallo nostro antedicto, plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem audiendi & terminandi Quærelas omnium & singulorum Contractuum & Conventionum, inter Dominos & Proprietarios Navium & Mercatores, & alios quovismode cum eisdem Dominis & Proprietariis Navium & cæterorum Vasorum, aut inter quovismode alias Personas pro aliquâ &c. Materia seu Causa

A. D. 1547. Causa quacumque, tam per Mare
1 Edv. 6. quam per Aquas & Rivos dulces quocumque, a primis Pontibus versus Mare per Regno nostra Angliæ & Hiberniæ seu Dominia eorundem, vel ultra Mare in Partibus ultramarinis quibuscumque, expeditis vel expediendis, contractorum, ubicumque vel qualitercumque hujusmodi Contractus celebratus fuerit seu celebrari contingat aut fieri;

Necnon Querelas omnium & singulorum Contractuum ultra Mare perficiendorum vel ultra Mare contractorum, aut in hoc Regno Angliæ aut Dominis ejusdem perimplendorum seu perficiendorum qualitercumque contingentes sive emergentes, ac ceterorum omnium & singulorum quæ Jurisdictionem Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ & Hiberniæ, & Officium Magni Admiralli nostri ibidem tangunt seu aliquo modo concernunt;

Et generaliter ad cognoscendum & procedendum in omnibus & singulis Causis Litibus & Querelis & Negotiis maritimis, ac aliis Causis Querelis Negotiis & Injuriis quibuscumque, tam per Mare quam per Aquas & Rivos dulces quocumque, ac infra Fluxum & Refluxum Maris per Regna nostra Angliæ & Hiberniæ & Dominia eorundem, a prædictis quibuscumque, primis Pontibus & Portibus versus Mare, factis commissis perpetratis aut emergentibus, necnon Naves & Personas quascumque, ac bona res catalla & mercimonia, pro Præmissis & ea concernentibus, ac Debitis aliis quibuscumque, juxta Leges nostras maritimas, ac Consuetudinem Curie Principalis Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ usitatas, realiter arrestandum & arrestari faciendum & mandandum, eademque, viis & mediis ac modis omnibus & singulis quibus melius sciverit aut potuerit, finiendum terminandum atque Justitiam faciendum,

Necnon Delinquentes juxta eorum Demerita castigandum puniendum & incarcerandum, ac Incarceratos & Incarceratores qui deliberandi fuerint pro sua Voluntatis libito deliberandum;

Necnon ad naves & naviculas guerinas, prout opus & necesse fuerit, ejuscumque Portagii existunt, pro quibuscumque Viagis nostris congregandum, ac nautas & marinarios ac alios, pro omnibus & singulis navibus & naviculis quibuscumque temporibus, conducendum & gubernandum, necessarios eligendum capiendum & apprehendum, atque eisdem in dictis Navibus & Naviculis ponendum & retinendum,

Marinariosq; & Nautas, ac alios in eisdem Navibus & Naviculis existentes, qui Rebelles aut Contumaces sive Contrarii fuerint debite in ea parte puniendum & castigandum;

Necnon omnia alia & singula quacumque quæ ad Officium magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ & Hiberniæ hujusmodi spectant seu pertinent, aut spectare seu pertinere ab antiquo consueverunt vel pertinere debuerunt aut debent quovismodo faciendum exercendum & expediendum, prout de jure & secundum Leges nostras maximas fuerit faciendum;

Ac insuper, ut idem *Dominus Seymour* magnus Admirallus noster antedictus, melius & commodius dictum Officium magni Admiralli nostri hujusmodi, ac omnia & singula eidem Officio pertinentia & spectantia, exequi & perimplere valeat, volumus, & per Præsentes concedimus, ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris quibus supra, eidem *Domino Seymour* Magno Admirallo nostro hujusmodi, plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem nominandi ordinandi assignandi faciendi & deputandi Locumtenentem sive Locumtenentes, Viceadmirallum sive Viceadmirallos, Commissarium sive Commissarios, ac omnes & omnimodos Officiarios Registros & Ministros, sub se necessarios & opportunos, pro dicto Officio & Exercitio ejusdem idoneos, habendi vel deputandi, ad omnia & singula Præmissa vice & loco suis facienda exequenda & expedienda, necnon hujusmodi Locumtenentem sive Locumtenentes, Viceadmirallum sive Viceadmirallos, Deputatum sive Deputatos, Commissarium sive Commissarios, ac omnes & omnimodos alios Officiarios & Ministros, ad beneplacitum suum, ab hujusmodi Officiis & Exercitiis eorundem amovere & expellere, ac alium seu alios eorum loco seu locis, ad ejus beneplacitum sustinere ordinare facere & deputare possit & valeat quociens sibi placuerit aut expedire videbitur;

Et insuper, ex uberiori Gratia nostra volumus, & per Præsentes concedimus quod hujusmodi Officiarii & Ministri habeant & percipiant omnia & singula Vadia Feoda Proficua Advantagia & Commoditates quacumque, eisdem Officiis ab antiquo debita & consueta;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato *Domino Seymour* magno Admirallo nostro antedicto, & ejus Locumtenenti

A. D. 1547. nenti sive Locumtenentibus Viceadmirallo sive Viceadmirallis Deputato sive Deputatis Commissario sive Commissariis plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem audiendi terminandi & finiendi omnes & omnimodos Contractus Placita & Querelas, ac alias Causas & Materias quascumque, quæ sunt Maris, seu quæ Mare vel Maris Pertransitum aut Passagium, vel Jurisdictionem Admiraltatis nostræ Angliæ quovismodo concernunt seu respiciunt; Provisio semper quod de aliquibus Contractibus Querelis aut Rebus aliis quæ non sunt Maris, aut quæ Mare vel Maris Pertransitum sive Viagium non concernunt nec respiciunt, dictus Dominus Seymour Magnus Admirallus noster hujusmodi, vel ejus Officii aut Ministri nullam habeant Cognitionem nec Jurisdictionem, sed hujusmodi Contractus Placita & Querelæ, ac omnia alia quæ nullo modo sunt Maris, nec Maris Pertransitum sive Viagium respiciunt nec concernunt, per Communem Legem Angliæ tractentur & terminentur, & non coram præfato Domino Seymour Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ hujusmodi, nec ejus Locumtenentibus Viceadmirallis Commissariis aut Deputatis;

Volumus etiam & per Præfentes concedimus quod præfatus Dominus Seymour Magnus Admirallus noster antedictus habeat Cognitionem & Decisionem de Wrecco Maris magno vel parvo, ac de Morte Submersione Hominis, Visuq; Corporum Mortuorum in Mari vel Cresis Maris, aut aliis Rivis seu Aquis dulcibus quibuscumque, a primis Pontibus quibuscumq; versus Mare, & a Fluxu & Refluxu Maris & Aquarum per Regna nostra Angliæ & Hiberniæ

& Dominia eorundem atq; Loca prædicta, submersorum vel unposierum, submergendorum,

Necnon de Mahemio quarumcumq; Personarum in locis prædictis vel aliis qualitercumque infra Fluxum & Refluxum Maris contingente, unâ cum Avellatione Grandium & ceterorum Vasorum Navium & Navicularum quarumcumq; in Flottis & Viagiis nostris, ac etiam cum Jurisdictione dictarum Flottarum nostrarum Viagiis & Servitiis nostris duntaxat durantibus, salvis Dominis Civitatibus & Burgis Libertatibus suis juxta formam Statuti inde facti:

Mandantes Tenore Præsentium universis & singulis Proceribus Dominis Capitaneis Majoribus Justiciariis Ballivis Senescallis Constabulariis ceterisq; Ministris & Officiariis & Fidelibus Subditis & Ligeis nostris quibuscumque, & eorum cuilibet, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, quod præfato Domino Seymour Magno Admirallo nostro, ac Officiariis & Deputatis suis quibuscumque, in Officio Admiraltatis antedictæ, vigore Præsentium, assignandis, & eorum cuilibet, circa Executionem Præmissorum intendentes auxiliantes faventes pariter & obedientes sint in omnibus prout decet, sub Poena Contemptus istarum Literarum nostrarum Patentium, & sub Periculo incumbenti;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium decimo septimo Die Februarii.

Per ipsum Regem.

Super Rege Coronando de Officio Magni Constabularii Angliæ concessio.

A. D. 1547. EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de Avsaumento Concilii nostri, dedimus & concessimus carissimo Consanguineo nostro Henrico Marchioni Dorseti Officium Magni Constabularii nostri Angliæ, ac ipsum Marchionem MAGNUM CONSTABULARIUM nostrum ANGLIÆ ordinavimus & constituimus per Præfentes,

Habendum & occupandum Officium prædictum per totum decimum

num Diem instantis Mensis Februarii A. D. 1547. tantum; videlicet, Diem proximum & immediatè præcedentem Diem, Deo dante, futura Solemnpniationis Coronationis nostre, unâ cum omnibus Juribus & Pertinentiis eidem Officio pro eodem Die tantum spectantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium decimo septimo Die Februarii.

Per ipsum Regem.

L I

R E X

A. D. 1547. REX omnibus ad quos &c. salutem.
1 Edw. 6. Sciatis *Esse*, ut *supra* nique ibi occupandum Officium prædictum, & tunc sic per totum vicessimum Diem instantis Mensis Februarii, ab Ortu Solis ejusdem Diei usque ad Occasum, quo Die (Deo dante) solemniter coronari intendimus, unâ cum omnibus Juribus

& Pertinentiis eidem Officio pro eodem A. D. 1547.
 Die tantum spectantibus.
1 Edw. 6. In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* decimo septimo Die Februarii.

Per ipsam Regem.

De Officio Magni Senescalli in Coronatione prætacta.

A. D. 1547. REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
For. 1. E. 6. Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, de Avifamento Concilii nostri, dedimus & concessimus, prædilecto & fideli Consiliario nostro *Johanni Russell Militi Domino Russell*, Custodi Privati Sigilli nostri, Officium Magni Senescalli nostri Angliæ, ac ipsum *Johannem Dominum Russell* MAGNUM SENESCALLUM NOSTRUM ANGLIÆ ordinavimus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum & occupandum Officium prædictum per totum vicessimum Diem instantis Mensis Februarii, ab Ortu Solis ejusdem Diei usque ad Occasum, quo Die, Deo dante, solemniter coronari intendimus, unâ cum omnibus Juribus & Pertinentiis eidem Officio pro eodem Die tantum spectantibus.
 In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* decimo septimo Die Februarii.

Per ipsam Regem.

De Officio Comitis Marefcalli concessio Duci Somerset.

A. D. 1547. REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Id. m. 9.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon bona laudabilia & acceptabilia Obsequia quæ carissimus Avunculus noster *Edwardus Dux Somerset.* Nobis ante hæc tempora multipliciter & diversimodè impendit indeque impendere non desistit, intimè meritò contemplantibus, ac de avifamento Concilii nostri, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus *prefato Duci* Officium Comitis Marefcalli Angliæ, & ipsum *Ducem* COMITEM MARESCALLUM ANGLIÆ creamus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Erei Nomen Seilum Titulum Statum Auctoritatem & Honorem Comitis Marefcalli Angliæ, unâ cum omnibus & singulis suis Officiis Commoditatibus Proficuis Emolumentis Nominationibus Officiorum, & aliis suis Pertinentiis quibuscumque, tam in Curii nostris quam alibi eidem Officio Comitum Marefcalli Angliæ qualitercumque spectantibus, seu de jure ab antiquo pertinentibus, per Præsentes damus & concedimus,

Ac in eodem Officio & cæteris Præ-

missis eidem Officio, ut præmittitur, A. D. 1547.
 pertinentibus ipsum *Ducem* realiter investimus & corroboramus, in tam amplis Potestate & Auctoritate prout *Johannes Mosbey* quondam *Dux Norfolciæ*, aut *Thomas Dux Norfolciæ* (nuper de alta Proditione attrinctus) vel aliquis alius Comes Marefcallus Angliæ ante hæc tempora Officium illud habens sive excercens, habuit sive excercuit,

Habendum tenendum excercendum & occupandum Officium prædictum, ac omnia & singula Auctoritates Jurisdictiones Commoditates, & cætera Præmissa quæcumque, eidem Officio qualitercumque, pertinentia sive de jure spectantia, eidem *Duci* pro Terminis Virz suæ, per se vel per sufficientem Deputatum suum, aut per sufficientes Deputatos suos, absque Compoto vel aliquo alio Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris, per Officio prædicto & cæteris Præmissis seu eorum aliquo, quovismodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Damus etiam ac per Præsentes concedimus *prefato Duci* quod ipse, & qui liber Deputatus suus, ratione dicti Officii habeat gerat & deferat, tam in Præsentia nostra & Hæredum nostrorum, quam Absentia nostra & Hæredum nostrorum

A.D. 1547.
Edu. 6.
strorum, quandam *Batulum Aureum* ad utrumque Finem de Nigro annulatum, & cum Signo Armorum nostrorum & Hæredum nostrorum in superiore Fine dicti Baculi, & cum Signo Armorum dicti Datus in inferiore Fine ejusdem Baculi Sculptum & Ornatum, licite & impune absque impetitione nostri vel Hæredum nostrorum Justiciariorum Officiariorum seu aliorum Ministrorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

Et quod idem *Dux*, ut *Comes Marchis Anglie*, juxta Nominis sui decemiam, & Status ac Gradus sui Nobilitatem possit honorificentius se habere, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentem damus & concedimus, & hac præfenti Cartâ nostrâ confirmamus pro Nobis & Hæredibus nostris præfato *Duci* pro Statu *Comitis Marchis Anglie* manutenendo, quandam annualem Redditum *Viginti Librarum*,

A.D. 1547.
Edu. 6.
Habendum & annuatim percipiendum dictum annualem Redditum *Viginti Librarum* præfato *Duci* pro Terminis Vitæ suæ prædictæ de Exitibus Proficuis & Reventionibus *Hanaperii* Cancellarie nostræ & Hæredum nostrorum provenientibus sive crescentibus, per Manus Custodis sive Clerici ejusdem *Hanaperii*, aut aliorum Occupatorum, Receptorum sive Perceptorum *Procuratorum* & Exitum ejusdem *Hanaperii* pro tempore existentium, ad Festâ *Pasche* & Sancti Michaelis Archangeliper æquales Portiones solvendum;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* decimo septimo Die Februarii.

Per ipsam Regem.

Pro Episcopo de Rose, in Scotia, Salvus Conductus.

A.D. 1547.
Franc. 1. & 6.
Ed. 4.
Eduarde dei Sixte &c. To all Maiours Sheriffs Baylyves Constables Customers Comptrollers and Serchers, and all other Ministers and subjects, aswel within this our Realm of England as at our Towns and Marches of *Calais* and *Boloigne*, these our Letters hering or seing, Greting.

Knowe ye that, wher the *Bisshopp Eborake of Rose* in Scotland, whoo lately resided here in *Hambassade*, doth presently repair into the Partis of Fraunce for the doing of certayn things committed to his Chardge, ther We have, by Advyse and Consent of our dearest Uncle the *Lorde Protector* and the rest of our Privy Counsaill, licenced, and by thes Presents doo licence hym to pass by you for that purpose, with the Nombre of twenty Servants, eightene Horses or Geldings ambling or trotting, his Money Plate Jewels, and all other his Baggages and Necessaries, and likewise to return into this our said Realm of England at any tyme within six

A.D. 1547.
Moneths furnished with the said Trayn of Men Horses and Money Plate Jewels and other his Bagges Baggages and Necessaries aforesaid, and from hence to pass into the said Realm of Scotland at his Liberty,

Wherfor our Pleasure and Commandement is, that ye shal permit and suffre him to pass and repass by you, in fourm aforesaid, without any your Lett Serch or Interruption, not sayling herof as ye tendre our Pleasuer, and will aunswer for the contrary at your Perils, and theis our Letters shal be unto you and every of you as sufficient Warraunt in that behalf as if the same had been passed under our Great Seal of England;

Any Acte &c.

In witnes whereof &c.

Witness our self at *Westminster* the second Day of March.

Per ipsam Regem.

Super Matrimonio & aliis Conventionibus Scotiæ.

A.D. 1547.
Ed. Aug. 1.
TO all and sundry whose Knowledge these present Letters shal come Greting in God everlasting.

Be it known unto you, that it is appointed contracted and finally conclu-

det, betwene the Kingis Majestie that now is *Edward the Sixt King of England France and Irland* Defendour of the Faith, and of the Church of England and also of Irland in Earth Supream Hedde, with the Adwife of the ryght noble

A.D. 1547.

A. D. 1547. noble th^e Erl^e of Hertforde his Uncle Protector of his Realme &c. Governour of his Hignes Person, and with consent of the rest of his Privy Counsaill upon the t^{one} Part, and Norman Lesly Maister of Rothesse, James Kyrcaldy of Grang, Maister Henry Balnoves of Halhill, David Monpenny of Pitinlvie, and William Kyrcaldy Son and Heyr to the said Lord of Grang for thairself, and for John Lesly of Perkill and James Lesly Parson of Aberdour, being absent, with the rest of there Friends Partekkeris with thame, being also the Kings Majesties true and faithfull Friends, upon the other Part, in form maner and effect as easier folowes.

That whare the said Norman Lesly Maister of Rothesse, James Kyrcaldy of Grang, Maister Henry Balnoves, David Monpenny and William Kyrcaldy, with the rest of there Friends above Writing, have heretofore taken and possessed the Castell of Sanct Andrews in Scotland, and the same defended against the Siege of the Governour there, for there Ayd and Assistance, wherin the said Norman and James, with the rest of the Persons abovementioned, who have been ever dedicate to the Service of our late Maister the Kings Majeste that dead ys King Henry the Eight of most noble Memory, and most desirous to have the Mariage with Scotland take effect, as a thing most pleasand to God, and most of any earthly thing to the Commonne Weal of both the Realms, have by there Letters and sundry Messages sought and desired Help and Supplie at our late Sovereign Lordis Handis, as the Prince, who for the tendernes of Blood between Him and the Quene there Sovereign Lady and Maistres, was the most mete and convenient for all good Scottisshmen and Wellwillers to the Common Weal of both the Realms to have recourse unto during her Minorite in all Doubtes and Extremities, and who for his Puissance and Vicinite might best and most easilly give Remedy to all things, as the Importance of the same shal require lyke as his Majeste, whose Soule God hath, accepting graciously the good Harts and Mynds of the forsaid Persons, and being desirous for so mych as he myght conveniently to help and Succour all such of that Realm as tender Goddis Word, the Common Weal of the Countre, and the Avancement of the Mariage, the Interruption and Devises there made for the Breach and Dissolution wherof by such as sought and seke only their owin Glory and

Commodite, have caused all redy sundry Evillis and Inconveniencis, and must in tyme of Necessitie engender, onles God frame the Harts of the Enemys of his Majeste thare, which be also the very Enemys of the Realm, to a better conformite, did fully resolve to condescend and aggre with the forsaid Persons upon the Pointis and Articles herefter folowing.

So the Kings Majestie that now is King Edward the Sext being left by our Maister of late his said Father in such a perfect Establishment of Strenghth Policy and all other Pointis equal to himself, as by Goddis Grace he shal, with the Advise of the same Counsaillours whom his Father used, be habil to mainteyn and folow to perfection whatsoever his Father left either in perfection or begynnyng unto hym, and the same respectis consyderations and mocions, and rather mo remanyng in hym than wer in his said Father, touching the perfection of the said Mariage, and the Unite of bothe the Realms, hath with the Advise of the said Lord Protector and the rest of his Counsaill, condescended and agreyd with the said Norman Maister of Rothesse, James Kyrcaldy of Grang, Maister Henry Balnoves of Halhill, David Monpenny of Pitinlvie, William Kyrcaldy Son and Heyr to the said Lord of Grang and the rest of their Friends abovementioned, to the same Pointis and Articles which his Father wolde have done; that is to say,

IN THE FIRSTE, the said Persones and every won of them do promise and bynd themselves, that they shal do all that they can to there possible Poweris that the Mariage latly purposed with Scotland may tak effect, and that siche Pleages and Sureties as shal please the Kings Majeste to require for the Surete and Performance of the same, may be delivered and ordred as shal stand with his Pleasure, whane and asson as his Majestie with the Advise of the Lord Protector and others of his Privy Counsaill shal think convenient to require and demand the same, and they shal to all there Power and Strenghth declare and shew there selves Enemys to all them that wold the War with England, or wold not have that Mariage go forward, or shall be or other things therto requisite, be not delivere and performed as apperteneith.

ITEM, the said Persons shal not deliver nor suffer to be delivered into the Hands of the Olde Quene, the Gover-

NOT

A.D. 1547. 1547, or any others of Scotland, or to any other Parſone or Parſones whatſoever they be, without the *Kings* *Majeſte* expreſſe Knowledge and Conſent in Writing firſt had under his Graces Seal, by the Conſent of the ſad *Lorde* *Proceſſour* and otheris of his Privy Counſail, during the Minority of the *Queene* there Maſtres, the ſad Caſtel of Sanct Andrews, or any Part or Pece thereof or therunto pertenying, nor make any Agreement or Appointment whereby the ſame myght the ſoner be evicted from tham, but the ſame ſhal kepe and defend againſt all Parſons during the time aforeſaid, for the better ſtay and ſurety of themſelves, and other his *Majeſte* *Frendis* in Scotland, and the Advancement and Perfection of the ſade Marriage, and that it may be in the more ſurety to be delyvered to the *Young* *Queene* there Maſtres when ſhe ſhall cum to full Age.

ITEM, the ſad Parſones, for a plane and evident Declaration of there full mynd and purpoſe to the accompliſhment of the Premiſſes, ſhall delyver in to his *Majeſte* Handis, or to any ſuch as his *Majeſte* ſhall appoint, by the Advise and Conſent of the ſad *Lorde* *Proceſſour* and otheris of his Privy Counſail, the Soon and Heyre of the Governor being in there Poſſeſſion and Cuſtody, at any time that it ſhal pleaſe his *Majeſte*, by the Advise and Conſent of the ſad *Lorde* *Proceſſour* and otheris of his Privy Counſail, to requyre the ſame; moſt humely beſeching his *Highneſſe* to have conſideration to the Gentlemen being now Pleages in the Governours Handis for the matter of Sanct Andrews, that the ſame be not thereby put in Danger, which the ſade Parſons do put and ſubmit wholly to his *Majeſte* great Honour, and the Diſcretion of the ſad *Lorde* *Proceſſour* and otheris of his Hignes Privy Counſail:

For the doing and performans wherof the *Kings* *Majeſte* is pleaſed and contented, by the Advise and conſent of the ſad *Lorde* *Proceſſour* and otheris of his Privy Counſail, for his parte, to give unto the ſade *Norman* Maſter of Rotheſſe, *James* *Kyrkaldy* of Grang, and Parſons above writing, the Interteinment of Sex Score of Parſones by the Year, whereof Four Score to be continually within the Caſtel for the ſure Gard and keeping of the ſame, and Fourty Horſemen to be without to be ſure Watches that they within be not ſuddenly ſureprinted; That is to ſay, for every Perſon within the Caſtel Sex

Pennes Sterling by the Day, and to every Parſon without being Horſemen Eight Pennes Sterlyng by the Day; which his *Majeſte* ſhall cauſe at his Coſtis and Charges to be conveyed to them at two Terms in the Year, or oftner, as nead ſhal requyre.

ITEM, his *Majeſte* is pleaſed, with the Advise and Conſent of the ſad *Lorde* *Proceſſour* and otheris of his Privy Counſail, to ayd them from tyme to tyme with Ordinance Munition Artillery and Poudre neceſſary and convenient for the Defens of the ſad Caſtel.

ITEM, his *Majeſte* is pleaſed, with the Advise and Conſent aforeſaid, to give unto the ſade Parſones ſuche convenient Pentiones for the Interteinment of there own Parſons during the ſade tyme, as by his Letters Patentis now ſent to them for that purpoſe doth appere.

ITEM, his *Majeſte* is pleaſed and bindeth hymſelf, by the Advise and Conſent aforeſaid, that they keeping all their Couvenantis with his *Majeſte* (if God grant his *Majeſte* godly purpoſe to tak effect, as there is no doubt but by his Grace it ſhall) they ſhall injoy to tham and their Heirs for ever all their Lands and Heretages in Scotland; and if God ſhuld ſo diſpoſe that the ſame culd not tak effecte, his *Majeſte* ſhuld eyther provide by his Force that they ſhuld injoy them againſt all there evil willaris, or elſe ſhall give them ſo mych of his owin here in England for the Suſtentation of them and there Families accordanlie.

In witneſſe hereof, and for obſerving keeping and fulfilling of all and ſundry the Premiſſes and every Point thereof concerning the ſad *Norman* Maſter of Rothes, *James* *Kyrkaldy* of Grang, and there Colleguis above writing, the part of this preſent Contract and Appointment which ſhall remane with the *Kings* *Majeſte*, the *Lorde* *Proceſſour* and Privy Counſail aforeſaid, the ſade *Norman* *Leſly* Maſter of Rotheſſe, *James* *Kyrkaldy* of Grang, Maſter *Henry* *Balnoves* of Halhill, *David* *Montgomery* of Pitinvie, and *William* *Kyrkaldy* *Sone* and Heyre to the ſade Lorde of Grang for themſelves, and the reſt of there Frendis above writing being aſent, heſ ſubſcribed with there Handis, and appended there Seals to the ſame, at the Caſtel of Sanct Andrews, the nynt Day of the Moneth of March, the Year of our Lorde a thouſand five Hundreth forty and ſix Years, according to the

M m Num.

A.D. 1547. Numbring and Calculation of the Church of Scotland.

1 Edw. 6.

NORMUND LESLYE Master of Rotes.

Maister HENRY BALNAVES of Hailhill.

JAMES KYRKCALDY of the Grang.

1 DAVID MONYPENNY of Pitinwly. A.D. 1547.

WILLIAM KYRKCALDE.

1 Edw. 6.

Sub Sigillis prefatorum Normanni Leslye &c. (anno defuncto) de Cera rubra albe infixa pendentibus a duplicibus cordis Pergamena.

Super Ereptione & Fundatione Cathedralium, Commissio Regis.

A.D. 1547.

Edw. 1. E. 6.
p. 8. m. 26.
der.

Edward the Sixte &c.
To our trusty and welbelov'd Counsaillour Sir Edward Northe Knyght, and to our trusty and welbelov'd Sir Nicholas Hare Knight Maister of our Requests, Robert Kellewey Surveyour of our Lyverys, and John Hale Clerk of our Hanaper, and to every of them, Greeting.

Where the most noble Prince, of famous memory, and our most dearly beloved Father King Henry the Eighth in his time, and We also sith the begynning of our Reign, have erected and founded divers Cathedral and Collegiat Churches, and have gyven to the Deans and Chapitours of the same and to their Succellours for ever dyvers Manors Lands Tenements Personages and other Possessions and Heredytaments, and by the Ordynances and Statutes of the Foundations of the same have ordeined and appointed that the same Deans and Chapitours shuld give and distribute yerly among pore Houholders and other pore People divers Somes of Mony, and shuld also yerly employ give and bestow in and upon making and repairing of High Ways dyvers other Somes;

To th'intent the same Ordynances concerning the Distribution of the said Alms, and the making and repairing of the said High Ways, and all other Ordynances by Us made or hereafter to be made for the same or the lyke charitable Uses by any maner of meanes, shuld have the better Succes, and take effect accordyng to the meanyng and fourm of the same Ordynances,

Know ye that We, trusting in your Fidelities and good Discretions, by th'Advice of our most dearly beloved Uncle Edward Duke of Somerset Governour of our Royal Person and Protector of all and singuler our Realms and Domynions, and the rest of our Counsaill, have appoynted you to be our Commissioners for that purpose, and to give unto you Four, and to Thre of you, full Power and Auctoritie, by these Presents, to call

before you, or thre of you, from time to time yerely, at such Times and Places as ye shall think most mete and conveniente, the Deanes or Provostes of all and every the said Cathedral and Collegiat Churches and Colleges, and the Maisters Wardens Governours Rulers and Overseers of all and singuler the Hospitals Guylders Fraternities and Houses for poor People, and the Mayors Boplys and other Governours of Cities and Towns and Corporacions, to whom our said Father in his tyme, or We in our tyme have gyven or hereafter shall gyve or appoint any Manours Landes Tenements Personages Tythes or other Heredytaments to or for the Causes and Uses before declared, or any the lyke, and every of the said Persons, or such other Persons as by them shal be auctorised for the same, and to cause them and every of them to make playn and true Declaration, to you or thre of you, of the bestowing and employng of the said Money appointed to be gyven in Almes, and to the making and Reparacion of the said High Ways, as is aforesaid, accordyng to the Ordynances in that behalf made and to be made, so that you make Relacion thereof to Us at such tyme and tymes as we shal requyre the same,

And that ye shal have full Power and Auctoritie by vertue herof to enquire serch and examyn, by all ways and means ye can, how and in what places the same Money and Almes and for High Ways, and other the Causes and Uses aforesaid, from tyme to tyme shal be bestowed according to the said Declarations therof to be made to you or any of you in fourm aforesaid, and yf it shal be thought by you, or thre of you, that the same Money shuld be more charitably and better bestowed to the Pleasure of God and our Honour in any other Place or Places, then the Places for that purpose appointed and to be appointed by the said Deanes and other Persons before named or any of them for

A.D. 1547.
1 Feb. 6. for the tyme beyng, that then you, or thre of you, shall have full Power and Auctoritie to assigne and appoynte the same, or suche parte thereof as to you shal be thought mete and conveyent, to be bestowed and employed in such other Places as to you, or thre of you, shal be thought most charitable mete convenient and expedient, by your Discretions in that behalf;

And know ye that, in consideration of your Labours Payn and Travayle to be taken in the Premises, We have given and graunted, and by these Presents do give and graunte to every of you our saide Commyssioners, from the Deathe of our saide Father the Somme of *Forty Markes Sterlynge* yerely, to be paid by the shandes of the saide *Deanes* of the saide Cathedral and Collegiate Churches for the tyme beyng, of suche the saide Money as is and shal be appoynted to be bestowed in

Almesse and the making and repay-**A.D. 1547.**
1 Feb. 6. ryng of Highways, in shewre aforesayd, at the Feasts of th'Annunciation of our blessed Lady the Virgyn and Seynte Michael th'Arcaungell yerely by even Portions; the fyrste Payment thereof to begyn at the Feaste of Seynte Michael th'Arcaungell laste past for one whole Yere then ended;

And our Pleasure is, that the saide Declaracions, from tyme to tyme to be taken of the bestowyng and employng of the saide Money in Almes and High Wayes, shal be delывered yerely into the Courte of th'Augmentacions and Revenues of our Crowne there to remayne of Recorde.

In witness whereof &c.

Witness our selfe at *Westminster* the tenth Daye of Marche.

Per ipsam Regem.

Tractatus, pro Metis & Bundis in Marchiis Boliuie, ponendis.

A.D. 1547.
15 Aug. **U**niversis & singulis ad quos presentes pervenerint, Notum sit quod nos, *Antonius Elector de Emartz Dominus & Baro de la Garde, Illustrissimus & Potentissimus Principis Francisci Francorum Regis Christianissimi* Capitaneus ordinarius Treverorum sanctorum Capitaneus Generalis ac Capitaneus & Gubernator de Stappes, & *Odoatus de Selas dicti Christianissimi Principis* in magno suo Concilio Consiliarius & ejusdem apud Serenissimum & Potentissimum *Anglie Regem* &c. Orator sive Ambassiator residens, & dicti Illustrissimi & Potentissimi Regis Christianissimi Commissarii Oratores, Deputati & Procuratores ad infrascripta sufficientem Auctoritatem habentes, cum Illustribus & Magnificis Viris *Johanne Domino Russell* Prænobilis Ordinis Garterii Equite Aurato ac Custode Privati Sigilli prædicti Illustrissimi Anglie Regis &c. *Johanne Comite Warwick* Vicecomite Lylle Baronne de Malpas & Somerey Prænobilis Ordinis prædicti Equite Aurato Domino de Basset & Tyasse Magno Camerario Anglie, *Thoma Domino Seymour* de Sudley dicti Ordinis Equite Aurato Magno Admirallo Anglie, & *Gualtero Paget* etiam Ordinis prædicti Equite Aurato ac dicti Domini Anglie Regis Primario Secretario, ejusdem Illustrissimi Principis, Commissariis Ora-

toribus Deputatis & Procuratoribus ad infrascripta sufficientem Auctoritatem habentibus, convenimus concordavimus & conclusimus, ac per Praesentes convenimus concordavimus & conclusimus articulationem, prout sequitur.

A.D. 1547.
IMPRIMIS, cum in Tractatu Pacis perpetuæ nuper, inter Oratores Illustrissimorum & Potentissimorum Principum *Francisci Francorum Regis Christianissimi*, & Felicitissime Memoriam, *Henrici Octavi Regis Anglie* defuncti, de data die 7. Mensis Junii, Anno Domini 1546, *juxta Camp in Conspectu Ginevræ* & *Ardes* conclusum, inter cetera conventum & conclusum extiterit, quod a die ejusdem Tractatus usque ad Festum Sancti Michaelis Arch. quod erit in Anno Dom. 1554, non licebat alterutri dictorum Potentissimorum Principum in Comitatu Boliuie aliquam novam Fortificationem inchoare, bene tamen licebit unicuique eorum Munitiones seu Fortificationes jam inchoatas perficere & absolvere; Quandoquidem Questiones aliquot utrinque subortæ sunt, an Fortificationes sive Munitiones apud Montem vulgò vocatam *Mont Sator Estienne*, aut apud Opidulum illud vocatum *le Portet*, sive apud Montem vocatam *la Peh* & Regione Introitus Portus Boliuensis, tempo-

A. D. 1547. re datæ dicti Tractatus ceptæ sive inchoatæ fuerint, an non? Affirmantibus Consiliariis ac Ministris præfati Christianissimi Francorum Regis Fortificationes in singulis locis prædictis, tempore datæ prædicti Tractatus inchoatas fuisse, & ob id perfici & absolvi posse; Serenissimi verò Angliæ Regis Ministris & Consiliariis id plane negantibus: similiter an Fortificationes sive Munitiones apud le Boulenger, Blacknes, & Novum Portum alias dictum Ambleteux, dicto tempore præfati Tractatus ceptæ sive inchoatæ fuerint, an non? Affirmantibus Ministris & Consiliariis dicti Serenissimi Angliæ Regis Fortificationes in singulis locis prædictis tempore ejusdem Tractatus inchoatas fuisse, & ob id jam perfici & absolvi posse; Christianissimi verò Francorum Regis Ministris ac Consiliariis id omnino negantibus;

Nos Oratores Commissarii & Deputati prædicti, ad tollendam deinceps omnem dubitandi Occasionem, ac ut Pax ista nuper feliciter conclusa facilius in multa Secula duret & observetur & perseveret, conclusimus convenimus & pacificimur, quod bene licebit tam dicto serenissimo Angliæ Regi le Boulenger, Blacknes & Novum Portum alias dictum Ambleteux liberè munire & fortificare, quam dicto Christianissimo Regi Montem prædictum vocatum Mont Saisiff Estienne etiam liberè munire & fortificare;

Conventum insuper & conclusum est, quod dictus Christianissimus Rex Hæres Successore sive sui, durante termino in præfato Tractatu specificato, nullam aliam Fortificationem sive Munitionem inchoare, inchoatamve aliquam perficere sive absolvere, aut fortificare quomodolibet possint apud vel juxta le Portet, sive apud vel juxta Montem è Regione Introitus Portus Boloniensis; sed quod permittit duo Loca illa posterius nominata, viz. Portet & le Point ad Introitum Portus Boloniensis, in eisdem dumtaxat remanere statu & forma in quibus sunt & remanent in præfenti;

Provisio tamen, quod pro Tuitione Appulsu Statione & Exitu Navium, licebit unicuique dictorum Potentissimorum Principum, absque ulla Fortificatione utrinque facere Emendationem & Reparationem Portuum sive Sinuum quos uterque in Comitatu Boloniensi tenet, juxta facultatem & libertatem illis per dictum ultimum Tractatum relictam, & non aliter.

ITEM, cum in duodecimo Article dicti Tractatus etiam, inter cætera, conventum extiterit, quod Flumen ip-

sum quod Pontem vulgò vocatum Pont de Brique subterfluit, usq; ad Caput & Pontem ejusdem Fluminis, pro Limite & Termino esse & haberi debeat &c. Quandoquidem plures Fontes, pluraq; Capita prædicti Fluminis esse asserantur; convenimus & concordavimus, quod ille Fons sive Caput illud Rivuli illius qui juxta Villam vocatam Keket in præfatum Flumen influit, pro Capite & Fonte ejusdem Fluminis quod Pontem illum vocatum Pont de Brique subterfluit, quantum ad Limites prædicti constitutionem & designationem esse & haberi debeat; ac si plures Fontes plurave Capita illius Rivuli prope Keket esse inveniantur, quod Fons ille qui vicinior sive propinquior est Ecclesiæ de Keket, Terminum & Limitem constituat; ita ut tam Oppidum sive Villa Boloniæ, unâ cum Portu Boloniensi, quam alia omnia Oppida Villæ Castri Munitiones Terræ Fluminis Portus &c. & Loca quæcumq; Comitatus Boloniensis citra dictum Flumen, Fontemq; ac Caput ejusdem Fluminis sic, ut præfertur, tam in dicto Tractatu descripta, quam nunc etiam declarata, ad dictum Serenissimum Angliæ Regem Hæres & Successores suos, durante Termino in præfato Tractatu specificato, cum omnibus Fructibus Emolumentis & Utilitatibus eorum integrè spectent & pertineant juxta tenorem dicti Tractatus.

ITEM, quandoquidem questio nuper suborta est, an Turris illa sive Ecclesiæ sive Capellæ sit, quam vocant le Clocher de Bourcin, à Ministris sive Subditis dicti Serenissimi Angliæ Regis nunc possessa, ex Comitatu Boloniensi sit, ac infra Limites supradictos Comitatus Boloniensis contineri & comprehendi debeat, an non? asserentibus præfati Christianissimi Regis Consiliariis sive Ministris dictam Turrim ex Comitatu Boloniensi non esse, & ob id ad dictum Christianissimum Regem suum, tanquam Comitatus Guisnari partem sive parcelam spectare sive pertinere; Serenissimi verò Angliæ Regis Consiliariis ac Ministris id plane negantibus, ac è contra affirmantibus dictam Turrim ex Comitatu Boloniensi, ac infra Fines & Limites supradictos esse, & ob id ad Potentissimum Angliæ Regem Dominum suum spectare & pertinere;

Nos Oratores Commissarii & Deputati prædicti, quoniam hæc tota questio facti est, cujus Probatio facilius in Partibus ultramarinis quam hic citra Mare habere possit, convenimus & conclusimus quod, tam supradicta questio quam questiones alia Limites supradictos

A.D. 1547. *Edm. 6.* dictos tangentes five concernentes, si qui tales occurrerint, per Commissarios a dictis Principibus, infra duos Menses proximos ad hoc deputandos, discutientur & finiuntur, a quibus quidem Commissariis, si per antiqua Documenta, aliave legitimas Probationes quasunque, inventum & definitum fuerit dictum Locum five *Terram de Bourcia* ex Comitatu Guisnorum, five ex ea parte Comitatus Bolon. esse que ad dictum *Christianissimum Regem* ex Fœdere & Tractatu prædicto spectare & pertinere debet, tunc & in eo casu, immediate post Sententiam five Diffinitionem huiusmodi, tenebuntur Milites & Subditi quicunque præfati Serenissimi *Anglie Regis* Possessionem ejusdem Loci ac *Turris* liberam & vacuum dicto *Christianissimo Regi* relinquere, & sic de Facto immediate relinquere.

ITEM, Convenit concordatum & conclusum est, quod præfatus Tractatus a dictis Illustrissimis Principibus, infra quadraginta dies post datam huius Tractatus ratificabitur & confirmabitur, ac in Literas eorum Patentes magnis eorum Sigillis muniendas, & per eosdem manibus suis propriis subscribendas redigetur: ipsaque Literas Confirmatorias subscripserit ut præfertur & sigillatas, uterque Princeps alterius Principis Oratori five Commissario, Oratoribus five Commissariis, ad hoc Auctoritatem habenti five habentibus, invicem tradet realiter & cum effectu; ac præfatus *Christianissimus Rex* requisitus in præfata Oratoris five Commissarii, Oratorum five Commissariorum, a dicto Serenissimo *Anglie Rege* ad hoc Potestatem habentis seu habentium, se omnia & singula prædicta quatenus eum concernunt perimplendum tactis Sacrosanctis Dei Evangelii jurabit.

ITEM, cum prædictus Serenissimus *Anglie Rex* adhuc sit in minore Ætate constitutus, quæ ex re forsan in futurum super validitate & efficacia præfatis Tractatibus nonnulla Dubia oriri possent, ut ea Dubia è medio tollantur, ac omnis Disputationis scrupulus quantum fieri potest removeatur; conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod Illustrissimus ac Clarissimus Princeps *Edwardus Dux Somerset* ejusdem Serenissimi *Anglie Regis* Avunculus, ac Personæ fixæ Gubernator, Regnorumque & Dominiorum ejusdem Protector, nomine Protectoris quo fungitur, cæterique ejusdem Serenissimi *Anglie Regis* Consilarii infra terminum præfatum 40. dierum, omnia & singula in hoc Tractatu contenta, per Literas suas Paten-

tes, suis Sigillis sigillatas ac Manibus A.D. 1547. *Edm. 6.* propriis subscripserit ratificabunt auctoritatem & confirmabunt, illaque omnia se fideliter observaturos & perimplenduros, & fideliter observari realiterque perimpleri a dicto Serenissimo *Anglie Rege*, & per eundem jurari cum venerit ad legitimam Ætatem facturos & cum effectu curaturos promittunt & obligabunt, atque de hiis omnibus perimplendis ac observandis Fidem & Jusjurandum tactis Sacrosanctis Evangelii præstabunt, in præfata Oratoris five Commissarii, Oratorum five Commissariorum, ad hæc Auctoritatem a dicto *Christianissimo Rege* habentis five habentium, cui quidem Oratori five Commissario, Oratoribus five Commissariis dictas Literas confirmatorias & ratificatorias in forma prædicta expeditas tradent realiter & cum effectu.

Tenores Commissionum sequuntur, Et sunt tales,

Francois, par la Grace de Dieu, Roy de France &c.

Edwardus Sextus, Dei Gratiâ, Anglie Francia & Hibernia Rex Fidei Defensor, & in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supremum Caput, universis ad quorum notitias præfentes Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Cum in Tractatu Pacis perpetuæ, septimâ Die Mensis Junii Anno Domini 1546, inter, Felicissimæ ac Serenissimæ memoriæ Principis Domini ac Patris nostri Præcarissimi nuper defuncti, ac Illustrissimi ac Potentissimi Principis *Francisci Francorum Regis Christianissimi*, Fratris Amici & perpetui Considerati nostri carissimi Oratores Commissarios Deputatos five Nuncios jamdudum inito & concluso, inter cætera, conventum & conclusum extitit, quod Flumen illud quod Pontem vulgò vocatum *Pont de Briques* subterfuit, usque ad Caput & Pontem ejusdem Fluminis pro Limite & Terminò inter Patrem nostrum ac præfatum Fratrem nostrum carissimum, eorumque Successores esse & haberi debeat, quodque a die datæ ejusdem Tractatus usque ad Festum Sancti Michaelis Archangeli quod erit Anno Domini 1554, non liceret alterutri dictorum Potentissimorum Principum in Contritu Bologniæ aliquam novam Fortificationem inchoare, benè tamen liceret unicuique eorum Munitiones five Fortificationes jam inchoatas perficere & absolvere;

N n Post

A.D. 1547. Post cujus Tractatus Conclusionem
 1 Ed. 6. Questiones aliquot, dum, Illustrissimæ
 memoriz, Pater noster prædictus adhuc
 superites esset, hinc inde subortæ
 sunt, tam de & super Capite & Fonte
 Fluminis prædicti, ac de & super Li-
 mitibus prædictis, quàm de & super
 Fortificationibus quibusdam infra Co-
 mitatum Boloniensem; pro quarum
 Questionum Decisione, ac ampliori in
 ea parte Declaratione & Explanatione
 Tractatus præfati, illustrissimæ memo-
 riz, Pater noster antedictus prædilectos
 & fideles Consiliarios suos *Thomam Sey-
 mour* Militem nunc *Dominum Seymour*
de Sudeley magnum Admirallum no-
 strum Angliæ, *Georgium Broke* Militem
Dominum Cobham Villæ nostræ Calestæ
 & Mercharum ejusdem Deputatum,
 & *Edwardum Weston* Militem dictæ Vil-
 læ & Mercharum Thesaurarium, Com-
 missarios Deputatos & Procuratores
 suos fecit & ordinavit, prout per Lite-
 ras suas Patentes, magno Sigillo suo si-
 gillatas, ac manu suâ propriâ subscrip-
 tas, nonnullisque dicti carissimi Fratris
 ac Consanguinei nostri Commissarii
 sive Oratoribus, pro Questionum præ-
 dictarum Decisione & Explanatione
 Tractatus prædicti etiam convenienti-
 bus tunc ostensas plenius apparebat;
 quandoquidem Procuratores sive Com-
 missarii, tam Patris nostri præcarissimi,
 quàm Fratris nostri carissimi prædicti,
 licet de præfatis Questionibus sæpius
 communiter egerint, & amicè tractave-
 rint, nichil tamen certum ab eisdem
 in ea parte definitum fuerat;

Sciatis quòd Nos, cupientes Pacem
 illam perpetuam ac firmam Amicitiam,
 quæ Patri nostro cum præfato Fratre
 nostro carissimo pro majore Vitæ suæ
 parte communis fuit, sanctèq; & archè
 hincinde inter eosdem culta & observa-
 ta nostris etiam temporibus inviolabili-
 ter observari, de avilimento & consen-
 su præcharissimi Avunculi & Consilia-
 ri nostri, *Edwardi Ducis Somerset*, Per-
 sonæ nostræ Gubernatoris, & Regno-
 rum Dominiorumque nostrorum Pro-
 tectoris, necnon exterorum Consiliari-
 orum nostrorum, de Fidelitate Circum-
 spectione Probitate & Industria dile-
 ctorum Consiliariorum nostrorum, *Jo-
 hannis Russel* Militis Ordinis nostri
 Garterii Domini Russel, Privati nostri
 Sigilli Custodis, ac charissimi Con-
 sanguinei nostri *Johannis Comitis War-
 wick* Vicecomitis Lisle Baronis de Tyas
 & Somerey, magni Camerarii An-
 gliz, & Ordinis Garterii prædicti Mi-
 litis, *Thoma Seymour* ejusdem Ordinis
 Garterii Militis, Domini Seymour de

Sudeley, magni Admiralli nostri An-
 gliz, & *Willelmi Poget* etiam prædicti
 Ordinis Garterii Militis, Secretarii no-
 stri Primarii, plurimum confidentes,
 A.D. 1547.
 1 Ed. 6.

Ipsos quatuor conjunctim, & eor-
 um tres aut duos divisim, nostros ve-
 ros & indubitatos Commissarios Pro-
 curatores Factores & Deputatos faci-
 mus constituimus & ordinamus per
 Præsentem,

Dantes & concedentes eisdem qua-
 tuor conjunctim & tribus aut eorum
 duobus divisim, Potestatem genera-
 lem & Mandatum speciale, pro No-
 bis & Nomine nostro, cum Commis-
 sario sive Commissariis, Procuratore
 sive Procuratoribus, Nuncio sive Nun-
 ciis dicti Illustrissimi & Christianissimi
 Principis, sufficientem in hac parte Po-
 testatem habentibus, tam de & super
 Fonte & Capite Fluminis prædicti, ac
 quatenus idem Flumen Nobis & dicto
 Fratri nostro Charissimo commune es-
 se debeat, quàm de & super Fortifica-
 tionibus ac Reparationibus quibuscun-
 que infra Comitatum Boloniensem tra-
 ctandi pacificandi concordandi & con-
 cludendi sub illis Pactis Formis Mo-
 dis Conventionibus & Conditionibus
 quæ illis melius videbuntur expedire,

Necnon alia omnia & singula fa-
 ciendi exercendi & expediendi quæ
 in Præmissis, vel circa ea necessaria
 fuerint seu quomodolibet opportuna,
 licet Mandatum de se exigant magis
 speciale, quàm Præsentibus est ex-
 pressum;

Promittentes bonâ Fide & in Verbo
 Regio, Nos rata grata & firma habi-
 turos quæcunque dicti Commissarii no-
 stri conjunctim, sive eorum tres aut
 duo divisim, fecerint in Præmissis vel
 aliquo Præmissorum.

In cujus rei Testimonium, hiis Lit-
 teris Patentibus, manu nostrâ signatis,
 Sigillum nostrum Magnum apponi feci-
 mus.

Datum apud Palatium nostrum de
 Westm. quarto die mensis Martii, An-
 no Regni nostri primo.

Sic signatum,

EDWARD.

Sic subscriptum,

GODSALVE.

In quorum omnium & singulorum
 Fidem

A. D. 1547. Fidem & Testimonium, Nos Oratores
præfati Christianissimi Francorum Regis
Præsentibus, manibus nostris sub-
scriptis, Sigilla nostra apposuimus.

Datum Londoniæ. Undecimo Die
Mensis Martii, Anno Domini secun-
dum Computationem Ecclesiæ Angli-

cane Millesimo quingentesimo qua-
dragesimo sexto.

A. ESCALLIN.
ODETUS DE SELUA.

*Sub Sigillis prædictorum Commissariorum
de Cera rubra pendensibus a cordis per-
gamentæ.*

*Tractatus, ad Conventiones, cum Patre Regis, nuper con-
clusas, Confirmandas & Corroborandas.*

A. D. 1547. **U**niversis & singulis, ad quorum
notitias Præsentibus pervenerint,
notum sit quid Nos Antonius Escallin
de Enartz Dominus & Baro de la Garde
Illustrissimi ac Potentissimi Principis
Francisci Francorum Regis Christianissi-
mi Camerarii ordinarius, Triremium
suarum Capitaneus Generalis, ac Ca-
pitaneus & Gubernator de Estappez,
& Odetus de Selua dicti Christianissimi
Principis in magno Concilio suo Con-
siliarius, ac ejusdem apud Serenissi-
mum ac Potentissimum Principem Ed-
wardum Sextum Angliæ Regem &c. Ora-
torum live Ambassadorum residens, dicti
Christianissimi Regis Oratores Com-
missarii Deputati Procuratores ac Nun-
cii speciales pro conservanda & confir-
manda, ac etiam imperpetuum stabi-
lienda bonâ verâ & sincerâ Pace atq; in-
tegrâ fideli & fraterâ Amicitia, quæ
nuper inita conclusa jurata & perfecta
est, inter dictum Christianissimum Re-
gem, ac Serenissimum & Potentissimum
Principem Henricum Octavum Regem
Angliæ &c. nuper Defunctum, ac ut
Pax illa feliciter conclusa feliciter in
multa Secula duret & perseveret, atq;
arctioris Unionis Confederationis &
Intelligentiæ vinculo connectatur &
corroboretur, cum Egregiis Illustribus
& Nobilibus Viris Johanne Domino Ras-
sel Prænobili Ordinis Garterii Equite
Aurato, ac Custode Privati Sigilli dicti
Illustrissimi ac Potentissimi Principis
Edwardi Sexti Regis Angliæ &c. Johanne
Comite Warrici Vicecomite Lisle Baro-
ne de Malpas & Somerey Ordinis præ-
dicti Equite Aurato, Domino de Basset
& Tyasle, Magno Camerario Angliæ,
Thoma Domino Seymour de Sudley dicti
Ordinis Equite Aurato, Magno Admi-
raldo Angliæ, ac Guillelmo Poyer etiam
Ordinis prædicti Equite Aurato, ac di-
cti Regis Angliæ Primario Secretario,
dicti Serenissimi Regis Angliæ Orato-
ribus Commissariis Deputatis Procura-
toribus ac Nunciis specialibus, ad hoc

sufficientem Auctoritatem ac speciale
mandatum habentibus, ad Dei laudem
& honorem; bonam veram sinceram
fidelem firmam & indissolubilem Con-
cordiam & Amicitiam, Unionem Li-
gam Considerationem & Intelligen-
tiam, per Terram Mare Aquas dulces,
Portus Maris, & ubiq; locorum invio-
labiler & perpetuis temporibus dura-
turam, sub infrascriptis Conditionibus
& Modis Pacti sumus concordavimus &
conclusimus, atque Authoritate Com-
missionum nostrarum, quarum Ten-
ores inferius inferuntur, per Præsentes
convenimus concordamus & conclu-
dimus prout sequitur.

INPRIMIS, pro arctiori & certiori
Confirmatione & Corroboratione Pacis
& Amicitiae quæ est inter præfatos Se-
renissimos ac Potentissimos Reges & Prin-
cipes, quæ quidem nuper inita tractata
& conclusa est *(sub Tentorio in Agro prope
Villam vocatam Camp in confinibus Guis-
nari & Ardres, Die Septimâ Mensis
Junii Anno Domini millesimo quingen-
tesimo quadragesimo sexto, conventum
concordatum & conclusum est quod,*
pro Tutitione Conservatione & Defen-
sione Personarum dictorum Illustrissi-
morum Principum, Statuum Regno-
rum Patriarum Terrarum Dominio-
rum Civitatum Oppidorum Villarum
Castrorum & Territoriorum suorum,
tempore Conclusionis hujus Fœderis
vel Tractatus ab uno aut altero eorum
possessionum, contra omnes Invasores
& hostiles Aggressores, etiam Principes
Potentatus Communitates quoscunque
vel quoscunque & quoscunque dignita-
tis Gradu præfulgeant, vel alias cujus-
cunque Status Gradus & Conditionis
existant, & quocunque Consanguini-
tatis aut Affinitatis Vinculo connectan-
tur, qui Regna Patrias Terras Domi-
nia Civitates Oppida Villas Castra
& Territoria & Loca quæcunque, per
alterum prædictorum Principum ut di-
ctum

A. D. 1547.
1 Edv. 6.

Autum est possessa, viâ Facti hostiliter invaserit vel aggressus fuerit, invaserint seu aggressi fuerint, seu Bellum aut Guerram facere aut movere præsumpserit vel attentaverit, aut Injuriam vel Damnum alteri Principum prædictorum, ejusve Incolis Subditis sive Habitatoribus infra eorundem dicta Regna Patrias Terras Dominia Civitatis Opida Villas Castra Territoria & Loca quæcunque, hostiliter Invadendo intulerit aut fecerit, intulerint aut fecerint, prædicti Potentissimi Regis, non obstantibus quibuscunque Tractatibus Ligis Alligantiis Amicitis & Confederationibus per eorum unum sive alterum habitis contractis & conclusis, & quocunque modo confirmatis, aut posthac habendis contrahendis sive confirmandis cum quibuscunque Principibus Potentatibus & Comunitatibus, etiam si utriusque aut alterius eorum Consanguineus Affinis Confederatus aut Alligatus, Consanguinei Affines Confederati & Alligati sit vel sint, se invicem, pro Tuitione Conservatione & Defensione mutuâ, bonâ Fide realiter & cum effectu mutuis Auxiliis militaribus Gentium armorum, tam Pedum quam Equitum, ac Navium armatarum, unâ cum Machinis Bombardis Pulvere Lapidibus & aliis Instrumentis bellicis, ad Expensas Principis Opem requireritis & interpellantis, quoties opus & necesse fuerit & quanto citius commodè poterint, postquam debite requisiti fuerint adjuvabunt; In quorum auxiliorum præstatione, quantum ad Numerum attinet Militum & Navium armatarum, ac Instrumentorum & Machinarum bellicarum, cæterorumque Præmissorum, habenda erit ratio illius Partis quæ ad deferendum & præstandum Opem requireretur sive interpellabitur, ut scilicet amplius Subsidiarum Auxiliorum non astringatur aut teneatur præstare quam tunc commodè facere poterit, considerata temporis & locorum oportunitate, Rerumque suarum Statu, quâ in re Principis conscientia sic interpellati onerabitur; quantum verò ad Expensas & Stipendia Militum, aut Navium armatarum attinet, illa taxabuntur & moderabuntur, habito respectu ad Forum & Mercatum Victualium quod in Partibus illis ubi Milites prædicti degent aut militabunt & Naves exercebuntur tunc temporis contingit secundum locorum & temporum Scierilitatem & Ubertatem: Qui quidem Milites & Naves ei Principi, cui sic conceduntur, tamdiu fideliter servire tenebuntur, quam-

diu eos duxerit retinendos cislêmque A. D. 1547.
1 Edv. 6.

ITEM, Convenum concordatum & conclusum est quod, uno dictorum Potentissimorum Regum sic, ut præfatur, invaso aggresso aut perturbato, alter non invasus invasores seu Aggressores nullo modo adjuvabit Concilio Favore aut Auxilio quocunque; Gentium, Armorum, sive Pecuniarum neque illis Opem vel Favorem directè vel indirectè per se nec per alium præstabit, neque permittet Subditos servire in Bello dictis Invasoribus aut Aggressoribus, vel externos Milites quocunque sive per se sive per alium conducat aut stipendiabit, eorumve opera gratis etiam sive oblata utetur in Favorem dictorum Invasorum seu Aggressorum, etiam si ipsi Invasoribus aut Aggressoribus dictus Princeps non Invasus ad talia sit vel fuerit obligatus Tractatu, Ligâ, Confederatione, Consanguinitate, vel Affinitate, aut alio quocunque Necessitudinis & Amicitie Vinculo.

ITEM, Convenum & concordatum est quod, per præsentem Ligam sive Confederationem, nullum omnino Præjudicium generetur aut factum intelligatur Pactis Conditionibus & Conventionibus quas dictus Sereuissimus Angliæ Rex cum Potentissimo Principe Carolo Romanorum Imperatore habere præterit per Tractatum de Datâ undecimæ Diei Mensis Februarii Anno Domini, secundum computationem Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ, millesimo quingentesimo quadragésimo secundo, tam pro Tuitione & Defensione Regnorum, Terrarum, Dominiorum, ac Patriarum in dicto Tractatu specificatorum; viz. pro Parte dicti Imperatoris Regnorum Hispaniarum Provinciarum Brabantie, Flandrie, Hollandie, Zelondie, Hannonie, Brabantie, Arthoisie, Lamburgie, Luxemburgie, Nemurri, Frisie, Patriarum D'overis, Trajecti & Mechlinie, quam pro Offensione, si Regna Terræ Dominia aut Patrie prædictæ de facto per quemcunque Invasum fuerint; Quæ quidem Pacta Conditiones & Obligationes in suo statu robore & effectu remanent ac remanere & inviolate esse debent, præfenti Tractatu sive aliquâ ejus parte in aliquo non obstante.

Convenum similiter & concordatum est quod, per præsentem Ligam sive Confederationem, nullum omnino Præjudicium generetur aut factum intelligatur Tractatibus Conditionibus & Conventionibus quas prædictus Rex Christianissimus habere pretendit cum Sæcis quæ quidem in suo statu robore & effectu

A. D. 1547. effectu remanent, præfenti Tractatu
sive aliquâ ejus parte in aliquo non ob-
stante.

1 Edn. 6.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est quod, per præsentem Tractatum Ligæ defensionis seu Confederationis, nullum Præjudicium factum intelligatur dicto Tractatui Pacis perpetuæ de Die 7. *Menfis Junii*, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo sexto, a quo recessum aut cui derogatum nullo modo sit intelligatur aut videatur, quin potius omnia & singula contenta in eodem Tractatu ejusque omnibus & singulis Articulis in suo pleno robore essentia & effectu rata firma integra & inviolabilia erunt permanebunt & observabuntur, sunt permanent & observantur per Præsentem Tractatum sive Confederationem.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod præfens Tractatus a dictis Illustrissimis Principibus, infra quadraginta dies post datam hujus Tractatus ratificabitur & confirmabitur, ac in Literas eorum Patentes magnis eorum Sigillis muniendas, ac per eosdem manibus suis propriis subscribendas redigatur, ipsaque Literas Confirmatorias subscriptas ut præfertur & sigillatas, uterque Princeps alterius Principis Oratori sive Commissario, Oratoribus sive Commissariis, ad hoc Auctoritatem habenti suis habentibus, invicem tradet realiter & cum effectu; ac præfatus Christianissimus Rex requisitus in præfentia Oratoris sive Commissarii, Oratorum sive Commissariorum, a dicto Serenissimo Angliæ Rege ad hoc Potestatem habentis sive habentium, se omnia & singula prædicta quatenus eum concernunt perimpleretur tactis Sacrosanctis Dei Evangeliiis jurabit.

ITEM, cum prædictus Serenissimus Angliæ Rex adhuc sit in minore ætate constitutus, quâ ex re forsitan in futurum super validitate & efficaciâ præfentis Tractatus nonnulla Dubia oriri possent, ut ea Dubia è medio tollantur, ac omnis Disputationis scrupulus quantum fieri potest removeatur; conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod Illustrissimus ac Clarissimus Princeps *Edwardus Dux Somerset* ejusdem Serenissimi Angliæ Regis Avunculus, ac Personæ suæ Gubernator, Regiorumque & Dominiorum ejusdem Protector, nomine Protectoris quo fungitur, ceterique ejusdem Serenissimi Angliæ Regis Consilarii infra terminum præfatum 40. dierum, omnia & singula in hoc Tractatu contenta, per Literas suas Patentes, suis Sigillis sigillatas ac Manibus

propriis subscriptas ratificabunt auctorifabunt & confirmabunt, illaque omnia se fideliter observaturos & perimpleruros, & fideliter observari realiterque perimpleri a dicto Serenissimo Angliæ Rege, & per eundem jurari cum venerit ad legitimam ætatem facturos & cum effectu curaturos promittent & obligabunt, atque de his omnibus perimplendis ac observandis Fidem & Jusjurandum tactis Sacrosanctis Evangeliiis præstabunt, in præfentia Oratoris sive Commissarii, Oratorum sive Commissariorum, ad hæc Auctoritatem a dicto Christianissimo Rege habentis sive habentium, cui quidem Oratori sive Commissario, Oratoribus sive Commissariis dictas Literas confirmatorias & ratificatorias in forma prædicta expeditas tradent realiter & cum effectu.

A. D. 1547.
1 Edn. 6.

Tenores Commissionum sequuntur, & sunt tales,

Francois, par la Grace de Dieu, *Roy de France*, a tous ceulx qui ces presentes Lettres verront, Salut.

Comme puissagueres avec Payde & grace de Dieu nostre Createur, &c.

Edwardus Sextus, Dei Gratia, Angliæ Francia & Hibernia Rex Fidei Defensor, & in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supremum Caput, omnibus ad quos præfentes Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Cum nuper, post grave & diutinum Bellum, inter, felicissimæ ac pientissimæ memoria, Regem Dominum ac Patrem nostrum Præcharissimum & Illustrissimum ac Potentissimum Principem *Franciscum Francorum Regem* Christianissimum, Fratrem Amicum & perpetuum Confederatum nostrum Charissimum, tandem ad honorificas quasdam Pacis Conditiones Dei Optimi maximi Clementiâ id operante descensum sit, ac subinde Tractatus quidam perpetuæ Pacis inter Patris nostri ac dicti Charissimi Fratris nostri Oratoris conclusus fuerit, per quem quidem Tractatum licet communi Concordiæ Amicitie & Paci tam nostris quam Regnorum Dominiorum & Subditorum, tum nostrorum tum dicti Fratris nostri Charissimi, bene consultum & provisum sit, quandoquidem prout nos eundem Tractatum decrevimus inviolabiliter observare, ita etiam eundem a dicto Fratre nostro Charissimo sanctè observatum iri minimè dubitemus;

O o Sciatis

A. D. 1547.

1 Edw. 6.

Sciatis tamen quod Nos, cupientes etiam de & super novis ætioris Amicitie & Necellitudinis Fœderibus, ac de & super Liga Defensiva cum eodem Fratre nostro Carissimo tractare & concludere, deavifamento & confensu præcharissimi Avunculi & Consiliarii nostri, *Edmundi Ducis Somerset*, Personæ nostræ Gubernatoris, & Regnorum Dominiorum nostrorum Protectoris, necnon cæterorum Consiliariorum nostrorum, de Fidelitate singulari, rerum Prudentiâ & Industria dilectorum Consiliarium nostrorum, *Johannis Russell* Ordinis nostri Garterii Militis Domini Russel, Privati nostri Sigilli Custodis, ac charissimi Consanguinei nostri *Johannis Comitis Warwick* Vicecomitis Lesle Baronis de Tyas & Somerey, magni Camerarii Angliæ, & Ordinis Garterii prædicti Militis, *Thomæ Seymour* ejusdem Ordinis Garterii Militis, Domini Seymour de Sudeley, magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ, & *Guillelmi Paget* etiam prædicti Ordinis Garterii Militis, Secretarii nostri Primarii, plurimum confidentes,

Ipsos quatuor conjunctim, & eorum tres aut duos divisim, nostros veros & indubitatos Commissarios Deputatos Nuncios & Procuratores speciales, assignamus facimus constituimus & ordinamus per Præsentes,

Dantes & concedentes eisdem quatuor conjunctim & tribus aut eorum duobus divisim, plenam Authoritatem Potestatem generalem & Mandatum speciale, pro Nobis & Nomine nostro, cum Legato vel Legatis, Oratore sive Oratoribus, Deputato vel Deputatis dicti Illustrissimi & Christianissimi Principis, sufficientem ad hoc Authoritatem & Potestatem habentibus, tam de & super veteris Amicitie nostræ finibus latus proferendis & propagandis, ac novis insuper ætioris Amicitie & Necellitudinis Ligis habendis incundis ac celebrandis, inter Nos & dictum charissi-

um Fratrem nostrum Hæredes & Successores, necnon Regna Terras Dominia Patria Subditos Vassallos nostros & suos quoscunque, quam de & super Liga defensiva & mutuis Defensionibus invicem præstandis, tractandi & capitulandi,

Necnon alia omnia & singula faciendi exercendi & expediendi quæ in Præmissis, vel circa ea necessaria fuerint seu quomodolibet oportuna, licet Mandatum de se exigant magis speciale, quam Præsentibus est comprehendendum;

Promittentes bonâ Fide & in Verbo Regio, quod omnia & singula quæ per eisdem Consiliarios Commissarios & Procuratores nostros conjunctim, sive eorum tres aut duos divisim, facta fuerint in Præmissis vel aliquo Præmissorum, rata grata & firma habituri sumus & observaturi.

In cujus rei Testimonium, hiis Literis Patentibus, manu nostrâ signatis, Sigillum nostrum Magnum apponi fecimus.

Datum apud Palatium nostrum de Westm. quarto die mensis Martii, Anno Regni nostri primo.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Fidem & Testimonium, Nos Oratores præfati Christianissimi Francorum Regis Præsentibus, manibus nostris subscriptis, Sigilla nostra apposuvimus.

Datum London. undecimâ die Mensis Martii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quadragésimo sexto.

A. ESCALLIN.

ODETUS DE SELVA.

Sub Sigillis suis papiro obductis a duobus Vitis albi Coloris pendentibus.

Super Matrimonio & Conventionibus Scotiæ.

A. D. 1547.

1 Edw. 6.

THYR ar the Artykles and Offoris the quhylk I Patryk Lord Gray, *Seigneur of Angus*, offeris to the *Kyngis Majeste of England Edward the Sext*, and to the Lord Protector and rest of his Majesties Privy Counsaill, and dysyris of his Majeste and Counsaill to be grantit unto me.

IN THE FIRSTE, I desyre the *Kingis Majeste* to deliver to me my Brother be-

ing now in England Pleag for my Entrether.

ITEM, I desyre the *Kyngis Majeste* that now is, Lord Protector and Counsaill to ayd assyst and help me to the recovering of the Towne of Sanct Jhonstoun in my keepyng, and to put my Ennemeis fur of the samyn:

For

A.D. 1547.
Edw. 6.
For ther Causes I am content to be boundyn and fayfull oblytt to *his Majeste, Lord Protector and Counfall* that I, at the uttermoist of my Powar, with my Kyn and Friends, shall do all manner of things that I or thai can to the accomplisshing and performing of the Mariage betwene *his Majeste* and my Sovereign Lady and Meistres *Queene of Scotland*, and fall do all maner of things, by my self and my Freinds that I or thai can, that my said *Majesties* may be deliverit into the Handis of the *Kings Majeste* aslonge as may be conveniently, to the effect forsaide, and fall not deelyne nor cease styll to dewyse praisye and do all thyngis that I can untill the said Mariag do tak effectuall End and Accomplishment; and to this effect I am content to deliver to his *Majesties* Lieuteneant, or any other quhom *his Majeste, Lord Protector and Prevy Counfall* please, sent to that purpose in Scotland, my Castell of Brothtycroig, wyth the Fykyngis and Pertenentis therto pertenyng, and fall assyst unto thame in fortyfying and strenthying therof, and in lykewise fall assyst with my Kyn and Freindis to ther Ayd, and supple for the recovering of the said Towne of Sanct Jhonstoun, quhylk being obtaned and recovered I shall wyth my Kyn and Freindis remane and keep the said Town, to the *Kings*

Majesties beiruf and my Sovereigne Lady his Spouse, from all ther Enneymeis and myn, and is content that his *Majesties* Lieuteneant take the pryncipall Strentht of the said Town in his Handis callit the Spey Tower, standing upone the Water of Tay; and I dyfir *his Majeste, Lord Protector and Counfall* to tak Consideratione of my Fykyngis of Brothtycroig quylk payis meby Zear of Penny mail *two hundredit Markis Scottis Money*, besydis the keeping of the said Castell, and make me recompans therof other in Money or Landis accordantly; and all thir thingis above wrying concernyng my Party I ame content to perform accomplyshe and fullfille to his *Grace, Lord Protector and Counfall* fayfullye and trewlye.

In wytness hereof I haif subscrive ther Arttycles wyth my Hand at the Castell of Sanct Andros, xi. day of March, the Zear of God 1546 Year, efter the Calculatione of the Kyrk of Scotland, befor thir Wytnessis.

Norman Lefy Master of Rothes,
James Kyrcaldy of Grand,
Master Henry Balnanes of Hallhyll,
Alexander Galslaw of New Grang,

PATRYK LORD GRAY.

De Officio Medici Regis concessio.

A.D. 1547.
Edw. 6.
R E X omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, Bona & laudabilia Servitia, per dilectum Servientem nostrum *Thomam Wendy* Armigerum antehac Patri nostro, bonæ memoriæ, nuper *Regi Angliæ* Invisibilis impensa merito contemplantes,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certâ Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Thomæ Wendy* unam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Centum Librarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Necnon ordinamus & constituimus eundem *Thomam Wendy* Medicum nostrum, ac Officiu Medici nostri ei damus & concedimus per Præsentes,

Habendam percipiendam & gaudendam dictam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Centum Librarum*, a Fe-

sto Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito durante vitâ suâ, de thesauro nostro, ad Receiptam Scaccarii nostri, per manus thesaurarii & Camerarium nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; viz. ad Festa Natalis Domini, Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste, & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per aquales Portiones,

Ac habendum occupandum & gaudendum Officiu prædictum præsto Servienti nostro durante vitâ suâ, cum omnibus aliis Profiticis Commoditatibus & Advantagiis dicto Officio pertinentibus sive spectantibus, in tam amplis modo & formâ quâm aliqua alia Persona, sive aliquæ aliz Personæ, dictum Officiu antehac occupans sive occupantes habuit & percepit, habuere vel percipere in & pro Exercitio Officii prædicti;

Et

A. D. 1547.
 Ho quidd expressa mentio &c.
 In cujus rei &c.

1 Edu. 6.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium

Decimo Tertio Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1547.
 1 Edu. 6.

De Conventionibus Scotiæ.

A. D. 1547.
 Ex Angl.

TO all and sundry whose Knowledge these present Litters shall cum Greeting in God Everlasting.

Whereas the Kingis Majeste that now is *King Edward the Sixth*, by the Grace of God, *King of England France and Ireland*, Defendour of the Faith, and of the Church of England and Ireland in Earth Supreme Hedde, with the Advise of the Ryght Noble *th'Erie of Herferde* his Uncle Protectour of his Realms &c. and Governour of his Parson, and with the Consent of the Rest of his Privy Counsaill, hath Couvenanted and Aggreed with us *Norman Lesly* Maister of Rothesse, *James Kyrkcaldy* of Grang, Maister *Henry Balnaves* of Halhill, *David Monpenny* of Pitinlyve and *William Kyrkcaldy* Son and Heyre of the said Lorde of Grang, uppone certane Articles tending to the accomplishment and perfeccion of the Marriage, which the late King his Hignes Father *King Henry the Eighth* of moste Noble and Worthy Memorie, mynded to have hedd taken effecte betwene the forsaide *King Edward* and the Young *Queene of Scotland* our Sovrain Lady and Maistres; Forasmuche as in consideration how things heretofore Couvenanted and Concluded, by the Auctorite of the said *Queene*, the Governour, Counsaill and Parliament of Scotland, have been neglected Wittingly, and unjustly violated to the great Derogation of every Commune Auctorite and the Slander of Princes and Gouvernours, We can not deny, but by all Reason must confesse, that unlesse our said Sovrain Lady be delyvered into the Hands of the *Kingis Majeste* that now is, to be Brough up and educated togethers by his said Uncle and otheris of the Privy Counsaill, the said Marriage notwithstanding any Promesse that have or can be, is never likele to tak effecte, whereby the occasione now sent by God evidentlie for the Determinatione of a perpetual Peax, Unite, and hartlie naturale Love betwene both the Realmes being pretermitted, the femblable is never like to ensue hereafter, and so shall both Statis their Realmes and Subjectis con-

tynue, to the Displeasure of Almyghty God, the Destruction of themselves and their Countres, and to the eternal Condemnation of the Workers of the same, in Hetered, Rancour, Malice, and Vengeance the one against the other.

We therefore the said *Norman Lesly* Maister of Rothesse, *James Kyrkcaldy* of Grang, Maister *Henry Balnaves* of Halhill, *David Monpenny* of Pitinlyve, and *William Kyrkcaldy* Son and Heyre to the said Lorde of Grang, do Couvenante Promesse and Bynde our selfis and every of Us by these Presentes, to travel by all the meanes we can to the uttermoste of our Wittes and Powers, and do all maner things by our selfis and by our Friends that we can, that our said Maistres may be delyvered into the Handis of the *Kingis Majeste* as sone as may be conveniently that now is to the effecte aforesaid; And shall not decayne nor cease still to devise practise and do all things that we can until the said Marriage do take effectual end and accomplishment; And as sone as the said Marriage takkes effecte, or howsone it shall chance or fortune the *Kingis Majeste* to gett or obtene our said *Sovrain Lady* into his Handes, other by appointment, or other ways by force; We and every of Us do specially Promesse Couvenante and Bynde our selfis to delyver, into the Handes of such as shall be sent from the *Kingis Majeste* that now is with Commissione for that purpose under his Great Seale, the Castell of Sanct Andrewes, with all the Artillery Victuales and other Munition for the Warr within the same; And in this meyn tyme we shall do nothing that can or may be prejudiciall to the other Appointement made betwene the *Kingis Majeste*, the *Lord Protector* Privy Counsaill and Us, but shall wfe us not onely in the sure keping of the said Castell, but also in all other things for the accomplishment and bryngin of these Matteris to effecte, concerning the Marriage, and otheris the *Kingis Majesties* Affaires in this Realme of Scotland, as shall be though expedient to his Higheanes, the Lorde Protector and Privy Counsaill to commande and gyve

A. D. 1547.
 1 Edu. 6.

A.D. 1547.
1 Ed. 6. gyve vs in charge to the uttermost of our Power; his Majeste the said Lord Protector, and Privy Counsaile keeping and performing all thingson the other parte promeyed by thyme unto vs, conforme to the Articles and Contract made thereupon accordanlye;

And also at such tyme as the *Kingis Majestie* that now is shall send any Force for the Recovery into his Handis of our said Maistres to the effect aforesaid, we shall not only by our selfis and our Frenedes Ayd and Assist the said Force, so sent by him, with Men Victuales and all other kyndes of Ayd, Socour, Counsaile, and Assistance for the Recovery into the Handes of the *Kingis Majesties* Lieutenant, that shall be sent at any tyme, of our said Maistres to the effect aforesaid; but also for the Fortifying of all and every suche Place or Places as the said Lieutenant shall thinke convenient at his being in Scotland to have Fortified for the better Perfectione of the said Mariage, and

the more sure Conservatione of the *A.D. 1547.*
Peax Quiet and Unitie of both the *1 Ed. 6.*
Realmes.

In Witnes whereof we have subscribed thes present Letters with our Hands, and appended our Seales of Arms therto, at the *Cassell of South Andremes*, the xv. Day of the Moneth of March, the Year of our Lord a Thousand Fyve Hundreth Forty and Sex Years, according to the Calculation of numbring of the Church of Scotland.

NOMUND LESLYE Maister of Rother.

JAMES KYRKCALDY of the Grang.
Maister HENRY BALNAVES of Halhill.

DAVID MONYPENNY of Petinvely.
WILLIAM KIRKCALDY.

*Sub Sigillis de cera rubra Alba infixa
pendentibus a duplicibus cordis pergamena.*

Pro Elemosinario Regis.

A.D. 1547.
1 Ed. 6.
p. 4. 41.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex consensu & assensu Charissimi Avunculi nostri *Edwardi Ducis Somersetie* Personæ nostræ Regiæ Gubernatoris ac Regnorum Dominiorum nostrorum Protectoris, atque ceterorum Consiliariorum nostrorum unanimi consensu, Dedimus & Concessimus, ac per Præsentes Damus & Concedimus Dilecto Nobis in Christo *Richardo Cox* Clerico Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, Magno Elemosinario nostro in Augmentum Elemosinæ nostræ, tam omnia & singula Bona Debita & Catalla quorumcumque Personarum Felonum de Se, & cujlibet Personæ Felonis de Se, quam omnia & singula Deodanda infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ ac Walliam & Marchias ejusdem, necnon infra Villam nostram Caesii & Marchias ejusdem, & infra Villas nostras superiorem & inferiorem Boloniæ & Comitatus earundem, tam infra Libertates quam extra, inventa seu inveniendi, forsfecta seu forsfacienda, que Nobis nunc pertinent, vel unquam post Vicessimum Primum Diem Februarii ultimò ante Datam præsentium prætextu quovismodo pertinuerunt ac pertinere debuerunt, & deinceps quamdiu ipsum *Richardum* Elemosinarium no-

strum fore contigerit pertinuerint vel *A.D. 1547.*
contingerint ullo modo,

Et volumus & Concedimus eidem *Elemosinario* nostro quòd bene liceat ei ac Deputatis & Servientibus suis, omnia hujusmodi Bona Debita & Catalla Felonum de Se & Deodanda, ubicumque inveniri poterint, tam infra Libertates quam extra, ut præfatus, Seisire, levare, recuperare, & colligere; Assignantes præfatum *Richardum* Elemosinarium nostrum, & Deputatum suum ac Deputatos suos, ad Inquirendum de tempore in tempus, viis & modis quibus melius scire poterit sive poterint, de hujusmodi Bonis Debitis & Catallis Felonum de Se, & Deodandis, ac de eadem Seisendo, Capiendo, Recuperando, & Levando per Se, sive Deputatos suos sufficientes, ubicumque infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ prædictum, ac Walliam prædictam & Marchias ejusdem, & Villam nostram Caesii & Marchias ejusdem, necnon infra Villas nostras Boloniæ prædictæ & Comitatum earundem, fuerint inventa, tam infra Libertates quam extra, & ipsa sic Levata Recuperata & Collecta, per Se ubi melius videbitur, pro Nobis in Elemosinarium distribuenda, absque Comptore seu Ratiocinio Nobis Reddendo seu Faciendo,

P p Mandantes

A. D. 1547. Mandantes & præcipientes universis
 & singulis Majoribus Vicecomitibus
 Ballivis Coronatoribus & Constabulariis,
 ac omnibus aliis Officiariis & Mini-
 stris, tam infra Libertates quàm ex-
 tra, & eorum cuilibet, Tenore Præsen-
 tium, quod præfatio Elimosinario no-
 stro, ac Deputatis five Servientibus suis,
 in Executione Præmissorum supportan-

tes sint & intendentes, auxiliantes & de-
 fendentes sub Periculo quoddam incumbit.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
 decimo sexto die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Potestatibus, in Hybernia exequendis.

A. D. 1547.
 Ed. m. 21.
 dv.

REX &c. prædilectis Consiliariis
 suis *Antonio Seymleger* Sacri Or-
 dinis Garterii Militi, uni Gene-
 rosorum Camere nostræ Privatæ, & in
 Regno nostro Hiberniæ Deputato, nec-
 non *Richardo Rede* Militi ejusdem Regni
 Cancellario, ac Reverendo in Chri-
 sto Patri Domino *Edwardo Mydeni* Epi-
 scopo à Consiliis nostris, Salutem.

Cum Regibus quidem omnibus
 Christianam Fidem professis a Deo
 Optimo Maximo omnis Juris dicendi
 Potestas collata sit, nobis tum, qui Fi-
 dei Defensoris peculiari quodam Titulo
 utamur, maxime præ ceteris Cura
 esse debet, ut non solum Orthodoxa
 Fides inter nostros Subditos integerime
 colatur & observetur, verum etiam ut
 Justitia unicuique ex æquo tribuatur,
 a nostra tamen Regali Munificentia pu-
 tamus non abhorrire Juris severitatem
 alicujus pie Relaxationis subsidio pro
 Temporum & Personarum qualitate,
 prout & secundum Deum videbitur
 expedire, nonnunquam Dispensatio-
 num & Facultatum gratiosis Largitio-
 nibus vel temporare vel mulcere,

Hinc est quod nos, qui Ecclesiæ tum
 Anglicanæ tum Hibernicæ Jure Supre-
 mi Capitis præesse dinoscimur, utriusque
 Regnorum nostrorum Populo & Plebi
 modis omnibus studere prodesse & con-
 sulere vehementer & ex intimis, Deum
 testamur, cupientes volentesque Juris
 Rigorem in lenem & facilem vertere
 Medelam, vestris igitur sanæ Conscien-
 tiæ & Viri puritate, Morum integritate,
 & in Rebus probe gerendis dex-
 teritate, plurimum freti & confisi, vo-
 bis & vestrum duobus conjunctim plenam
 & absolutam Potestatem Aucto-
 ritatem & Facultatem, de tempore in
 tempus, Nomine nostro dandi concedendi
 & largiendi omnibus & singulis
 Personis utriusque Sexus in Regno
 nostro Hiberniæ, & sub Ditione nostra
 Hibernica degentibus presentibus &
 futuris, cuscumque Sacris Gra-
 duis Conditionis Ordinis aut Dignita-

tis fuerint, sub Diplomate & Instru-
 mento, Sigillo nostro ad Facultates,
 quo vos in ea parte & non alio uti vo-
 lumus, sigillandis & obfignandis, om-
 nia quæcumque Licentiarum Dispensa-
 tionum Compositionum Facultatum
 Concessionum Rescriptorum Delega-
 tionum aliorumque Scriptorum quo-
 rumcumque genera, pro quibusvis Ca-
 sibus & Causis, in Sedula presentibus
 annexa dumtaxat expressis, adeb plenè
 integrè absolutè, ac in tam amplis mo-
 do & formâ, prout *Archiepiscopus Cantuariensis*
 in Regno nostro Angliæ dat
 concedit & largitur, aut de Jure & Sta-
 tutis Regni nostri Angliæ dare concede-
 re & largiri potest valeat & debeat, te-
 nore Præsentium, de Advicamento &
 Consensu carissimi Avunculi nostri
Edwardi Ducis Somersetiæ Gubernatoris
 Personæ nostræ, & Regnorum Domi-
 niorumque nostrorum Prosectoris, nec-
 non cæterorum Consiliariorum nostro-
 rum, durante Beneplacito nostro, da-
 mus & concedimus,

Habenda percipienda ad Usus no-
 strum Hæredum & Successorum nostro-
 rum, necnon & Reverendissimi Patris
Cantuariensis Archiepiscopi pro tempore
 existentis, tot talia & tanta Denariorum
 Summas Feoda Vadia Regarda & Pro-
 ficua, quot qualia & quanta pro eisdem
 Facultatibus, pro natura & qualitate
 cujuslibet eorumdem, in Libro quodam
 Taxationis desuper confecto, manibus
 Dominorum Consiliariorum Privati
 Concilii nostri in Angliâ signato, & cui-
 libet Facultati specificè in scripto & an-
 notato, a Subditis nostris infra Regnum
 nostrum Hiberniæ commorantibus, eis-
 dem Facultatibus pro causæ exigentia
 uti frui cupientibus & volentibus, per-
 solvenda & numeranda, & per vos ad
 manus Clerici nostri moderni, & cuius-
 libet alterius Clerici nostri Facultatum
 pro tempore existentis in Regno nostro
 Angliæ juxta & secundum modum for-
 mæ & dispositionem Statuti Regni
 nostri Angliæ inde editi & promissi in
 varias

A. D. 1547.

A.D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6.
varias & limitatas Partes distribuenda & eroganda, Nobisque & nostris Ministris, necnon & dicto Reverendissimo Cantuariensi Archidiacono, ejusque Officiario Commissario, viz. Registrario & Actuario, in Festo Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste per vos annuatim fideliter & integrè persolvenda numeranda & satisfacienda; reservatà tamen vobis & vestris in hac parte deputatis vel deputandis Ministris semiparte omniū & singulorum Emolument-

torum Facultatum hujusmodi vobis vestrisque applicanda usibus; quam de liberalitate & munificentiā nostris Regis harum serie damus concedimus & gratiosè elargimur;
Eo quidd expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium
decimo quarto Die Martii.

Per ipsum Regem.

De exequendis per Commissarios in Hybernia.

A.D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6.
EX &c. dilectis & fidelibus suis Antonio Seyntleger Ordinis sui Garterii Militi uni Generalium Privatae Camerae suae ac Deputato suo Regni sui Hiberniae,
Richardo Rede Militi Cancellario suo ejusdem Regni sui Hiberniae,
Willielmo Brabazon Militi Vicethesaurario suo Regni sui praedicti,
Thoma Luttrell Militi Capitali Justiciario Communis Banci Regni sui praedicti,
Jacobo Barbe Capitali Baroni de Scaccario suo Regni sui praedicti,
Et Thoma Cusacke Militi Magistro Rotulorum Cancellariae suae Regni sui praedicti, Salutem.
Sciatis quid Nos, de Fidelitatibus & providis Circumspectionibus vestris plenè confidentes, de avilamento & consensu carissimi Avunculi nostri Edwardi Ducis Somerset Gubernatoris Personae nostrae & Regnorum Dominiorumque nostrorum Protectoris, necnon ceterorum Consiliariorum nostrorum, assignavimus vos, ac Tenore Praesentium damus vobis sex quinque quatuor vel

tribus vestrum (quorum te praefatum A.D. 1547. Antonium Seyntleger Deputatum nostrum unum esse volumus) plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem faciendi peragendi & exequendi ea omnia & singula quae in Articulis & Instructionibus Praesentibus annexis exprimuntur & specificantur, juxta formam tenorem & effectum eorundem Articulorum & Instructionum,

Et quicquid in Praemissis feceritis nos inde & de toto Facto vestro in ea parte Nobis in Cancellariam nostram Regni nostri Hiberniae praedicti, in Scriptis in Pergameno, sub sigillis vestris sex quinque quatuor vel trium (quorum te praefatum Antonium Deputatum nostrum unum esse volumus) indilate reddatis certiores; remittentes nobis hoc Breve unà cum Instructionibus praedictis.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium
vicelesimo quarto Die Martii.

Per ipsum Regem.

Super Exercitu Regis in Hybernia, de Querelis audiendis.

A.D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6.
EX dilecto Consiliario suo Antonio Seyntleger Praenobilis Ordinis sui Garterii Militi ac Deputato Regni sui Hiberniae, dilectoque libi Marefallo Armato suo infra Regnum suum praedictum pro tempore exiitenti, Salutem.

Sciatis quidd Nos, De Fidelitatibus Industriis & providis Circumspectionibus vestris plenius confidentes, de avilamento & consensu Praecarissimi Avunculi & Consiliarii nostri Edwardi Ducis Somerset Personae nostrae Gubernatoris & Regnorum Domi-

niorumque nostrorum Protectoris, necnon ceterorum Consiliariorum nostrorum,

Assignavimus vos praefatum Antonium Seyntleger Deputatum nostrum, ac vobis, Tenore Praesentium, Potestatem & Auctoritatem damus & committimus, quascumque Causas & Querelas contra omnes & singulos Armatos, in Armata & Exercitu nostro infra Regnum nostrum praedictum retentos & retinendos, audiendi & cognoscendi, ac Fine debito terminandi,

Necnon

A. D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6.
Necnon quæcumq; Proditiones Mur-
dra Homicidia Felonias Raptus Mulie-
rum, & quæcumq; alias Causas crimina-
les, tam mortem Hominis quàm
Mahemiam sive Mutilationem Mem-
brorum concernentes, per vos, aut per
prædictum Marefcallum in absentia ve-
stra, vel mandato vestro, audiendi &
terminandi & ritè decidendi,

Ac Delinquentes omnes & singulos
Armatos hujusmodi, in quoruncumq;
Custodia extiterint vel detenti fuerint,
coram vobis, aut dicto Marefcallo in
absentia vestra, aut mandato vestro, ad
certos dies & loca quos ad hoc provide-
ritis de tempore in tempus, prout opus
fuerit & Casus exigerit, in forma debi-
ta evocandi & venire faciendi, ac ipsos
& eorum quælibet de & super eorum
Factis Criminibus & Delictis exami-
nandi,

Ac quoscumq; Testes & Probationes
requisitas & necessarias recipiendi &
admittendi, ipsosq; ad Veritatem in ea
parte dicendam Penis & Multis aliisq;
modis licite astringendi & compellendi,
Veritatèq; compertâ ad Judicium se-
cundum Legem & Consuetudinem
Marefcalciæ hætenus infra Regnum
nostrum prædictum usitatam (vocatam

A. D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6.
Martial Law) procedendi, ac eos quos
coram vobis aut dicto Marefcallo in ab-
sentia vestra aut mandato vestro reos &
culpabiles inveneritis, per Incarceratio-
nes aut ad pœnas mortis & membro-
rum, seu alias pœnas & punitiones, Ju-
sticiâ id exigente, adjudicandi & con-
demnandi, ac debito Executioni de-
mandandi,

Cæteraque omnia & singula facien-
di & perimplendi quæ in Præmissis &
circa ea necessaria fuerint seu quomo-
dolibet opportuna,

Damus autem universis & singulis
Comitibus Baronibus Militibus Justici-
ariis Capitaneis Vicecapitaneis Vicecom-
itibus Majoribus Ballivis Senescallis
Constabulariis & aliis Officiariis & Mi-
nistris nostris quibuscumq; tenore Præ-
sentium firmiter in mandatis quod ei-
dem *Deputato nostro*, ac dicto Marefcallo
in absentia vel mandato dicti Deputati
nostri, in Executione Præmissorum, de
tempore in tempus, prout opus fuerit,
intendentes auxiliantes pariter & obedi-
entes sicut in omnibus prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud

Per ipsum Regem.

De Officio Medici Regis concessio.

A. D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6.
p. 4 m. 37.
R EX omnibus ad quos &c. Sa-
lute.

Sciatis quòd Nos,
Grata & laudabilia Servitia, per di-
lectum Servientem nostrum *Thomam
Bille* hætenus, tam præcarissimo Patri
nostro, felicissimæ memoriæ, *Henrico
Octavo* quàm nobis impensa, meritò con-
templantes, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac
ex assensu carissimi Avunculi nostri *Ed-
wardi Ducis Somersetie* Prænobilis Ordinis
Garterii Militis Regnorumq; & Do-
miniorum nostrorum quoruncumque
Protectoris, ac Personæ nostræ Regiæ
Gubernatoris, necnon de cæterorum
Consiliariorum nostrorum, nobis per
Testamentum & ultimam Voluntatem
dicti Patris nostri dudum Regis jam de-
functi assignatorum, unanimi consensu,

Constituimus & ordinavimus eun-
dem *Thomam Bille* Medicum nostrum,
ac Officium Medici nostri eidem *Thoma*
damus & concedimus per Præsentes,
necnon Vadia & Feoda *Centum Libras*
legalis monetæ nostræ Angliæ per
Annum, pro exercitio & occupatione
Officii prædicti,

Habendum occupandum & gauden-
dum Officium prædictum prædicto Ser-

A. D. 1547.
vienti nostro durante Vitâ suâ, ac habenda
& percipienda dictas *Centum Libras
annuas*, a Festo Natalis Domini ultimò
præterito durante vitâ suâ, ut prædicitur,
de Thesauo nostro, ad Receptum
Scaocarii nostri, per manus Thesaurarii
& Camerariorum ejusdem pro tem-
pore existentium, ad quatuor Anni Ter-
minos usuales, viz. ad Festa Annuncia-
tionis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, Sancti Jo-
hannis Baptiste, divi Michaelis Arch-
angeli & Natalis Domini, per æquales
Portiones, unâ cum omnibus aliis Pro-
ficuis Emolumentis Commoditatibus
& Advantagiis dicti Officio pertinenti-
bus sive spectantibus, in tam amplis
modo & formâ ac aliqua alia Persona,
sive aliquæ aliæ Personæ, dictum Offi-
cium antehac occupavit habuit aut
percepit, habuerunt aut perceperunt
in & pro Exercitio ejusdem

Et quòd expressa mentio &c.

Aliquo Statuto &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
xxvi. Die Martii.

*Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.
Commissio*

A.D. 1547.
1 Ed. 6.

*Commissio ad interessendum Juramento Regis Francorum,
& ad recipiendum Literas Confirmatorias Tractatum.*

A.D. 1547.
1 Ed. 6.

A.D. 1547.
1 Ed. 6.

E *Divordus Sextus, Dei Gratia, Anglie Francie & Hibernie Rex Fidei Defensor, ac in Terra Ecclesie Anglicane & Hibernie Supremum Caput, universis ad quorum notitias presentes Literae pervenerint, Salutem.*

Cum in duobus diversis Tractatibus, de data Londini undecimo Die Mensis Martii, Anno Domini, secundum Computationem Ecclesie Anglicane, millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo sexto, inter nonnullos nostros, & Illustrissimi ac Potentissimi Principis Francisci Francorum Regis Christianissimi nuper defuncti, Commissarios Procuratores ac Deputatos, tam de & super archiori Amicitia ac Liga defensiva, quam de & super Fortificationibus Limitibus aliisque quibusdam Questionibus Comitatum Boloniensem tangentibus, initis & conclusis, inter cetera conventum concordatum & conclusum extiterit, quod dicti Tractatus & eorum uterque divisim, infra Quadraginta Dies post Datam predictam, praestito Juramento Corporali, ratificarentur & confirmarentur, ac in Literas Patentes, Manibus propriis, tam nostris quam dicti praeharissimi Fratris nostri, respectu subscribendas, & Magnis Sigillis sigillandas, redigerentur, ac deinde Oratori sive Oratoribus, Commissario sive Commissariis, tam Nostris quam dicti Christianissimi Regis ad hoc Potestatem habentibus vicissim tradentur, prout in dictis Tractatibus plenius apparet,

Sciatis quod nos, cupientes Foedera Ligas & Amicitiam cum dicto Illustrissimo & Christianissimo Principe defuncto contractas & conclusas, inviolatas perpetuo conservare, de assensu praeharissimi Avunculi & Consilarii nostri *Edmundi Ducis Somerset Thesaurarii Anglie Personae nostrae Governoris Regnorumque & Dominiorum nostrorum Protectoris*, ac aliorum Consiliariorum nostrorum, de Fide Probitate Integritate & Diligentia dilecti Consilarii nostri *Nicolas Watson Legum Doctoris Ecclesiarum Metropolitancarum Cantuariensis & Eboracensis Decani*, & apud Illustrissimum ac Potentissimum Principem *Henricum nunc Francorum Regem Christianissimum Fratrem Amicum & perpetuum Confederatum nostrum*

praeharissimum Ambassiatoris nostri residentis, quamplurimum confidentes, eundem *Nicolaum* Procuratorem nostrum, Legatum Oratorem & Commissarium fecimus constituimus ac ordinavimus, facimus constituimus ac ordinamus per Praesentes,

Dantes & concedentes eidem Consilario nostro Potestatem Auctoritatem & Mandatum generale & speciale, pro Nobis & Nomine nostro, Illustrissimum & Potentissimum Principem *Henricum Francorum Regem Christianissimum* antedictum, adeundi & conveniendi, ipsumque ad praestandum Corporale Juramentum de observando & perimplendo omnia & singula in eisdem Tractatibus, & in eorum quolibet divisione conclusa, quatenus eum concernunt, requirendi, atque Christianissimum Fratrem Amicum & perpetuum Confederatum nostrum sic jurare videndi & interessendi,

Literas insuper ratificatorias Tractatum antedictorum in debita forma confectas, manuque propria dicti Illustrissimi & Potentissimi Principis signatas, & Magno suo Sigillo sigillatas, juxta vim & effectum Articulorum desuper in praefatis Tractatibus conclusorum, sibi tradi & deliberari petendi requirendi & recipiendi,

Instrumentum sive Instrumenta publicum sive publica, autentica sive autentica, super Praemissis omnibus & singulis, fieri Nomine nostro rogandi petendi & requirendi,

Ac generaliter omnia alia & singula gerendi facienda exercenda & expediendi quae in Praemissis vel circa ea necessaria fuerint seu quomodolibet opportuna;

Promittentes bona Fide ac in Verbo Regio, nos ratum gratum & firmum habituros totum & quicquid dictus Commissarius noster fecerit in Praemissis seu aliquo Praemissorum.

In cujus rei Testimonium, his Literis nostris manu nostra signatis, Magnum nostrum Sigillum apponi fecimus.

Dat. &c. *Grenemici* Aprilis millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo septimo.

A. D. 1547.
1 Ed. 6.A. D. 1547.
1 Ed. 6.De Officio Typographi, in Latino Græco Hebraicoque
Sermone concessio.A. D. 1547.
1 Ed. 6.
p. 7. m. 92.R EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salu-
tem.Sciatis quod Nos,
De Gratia nostra speciali, & ex assen-
su carissimi Avunculi nostri *Edmundi
Ducis Somersetie* Regnorum & Domi-
niorum nostrorum *Protektoris* ac Perso-
ne nostræ Regiæ *Gubernatoris*, necnon
ceterorum Consiliariorum nostrorum
unanimes Consensu,Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præ-
sentes damus & concedimus dilecto
Subdito nostro *Reginaldo Wolff* Officium
TYPOGRAPHICÆ BIBLIOPOLÆ nostræ in
Latino Græco Hebraicoque Sermone,
necnon licentiam & auctoritatem non
solum imprimendi & excudendi omnes
& singulos Libros Latinos Græcos He-
braicos, cuiuscumque generis fuerint, ver-
um etiam Grammaticas Græcas sive
Latinas, quamvis Anglico Sermone in-
termixtas imposterum,Necnon Cartas Mappas cateraque
huiusmodi quæ Nobis, ac Regionibus
nostris, in dictis Linguis & Sermoni-
bus utilia aut necessaria imposterum
aliquo tempore esse poterunt, verum
etiam ad opus & usum parandi & pro-
videndi tot & tales Libros quot & qua-
les nobis imposterum parandos volueri-
mus aut assignaverimus, ac ipsam *Reginaldum*
TYPOGRAPHUM & BIBLIO-
POLAM nostram in Præmissis, ut præ-
mittitur, facimus ordinamus & consti-
tuimus per Præsentes,Habendum gaudendum & exercen-
dum Officium prædictum, ac catera
Præmissa præfato *Reginaldo* per se, vel
per sufficientem Deputatum suum sive
Deputatos suos sufficientes, durante
Vitâ ejus naturali;Et ulterius, de ulteriori Gratia nostra,
& ex assensu & consensu prædictis, dedi-
mus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes
damus & concedimus præfato *Reginal-
do*, pro exercitio & occupatione Officiiprædicti, Vadium & Feodum *Viginti sex Solidorum & octo Denariorum*, habenda
& annuatim percipienda prædicto *Regi-
naldo* de Thesauris nostris ad Receptram
Scaccarii, per manus Thesaurarii & Ca-
merariorum nostrorum ibidem pro
tempore existentium, a Festo Sancti
Michaelis Archangeli proximo futuro,
ad terminos in dicto Scaccario nostro
usuales, æquis Portionibus, solvenda du-
rantibus Vitâ suâ prædictâ, unâ cum
omnibus aliis Profiticis Commoditatibus
& Advantagiis eidem Officio quoquo
modo spectantibus sive pertinentibus:Quare, omnibus & singulis Typogra-
phis Bibliopolis & Excusoribus Librorum
infra hoc Regnum nostrum Angliæ per
Præsentes, firmiter præcipimus & man-
damus, quod nullus eorum de cetero
audeat vel presumat aliquos Libros
Cartas Mappas caterave huiusmodi
quæ nos per præfatum *Reginaldum* im-
primenda curabimus & assignabimus,
vel quæ præfatus *Reginaldus* propria suâ
Industria Diligentia atque Labore con-
quisiverit, Sumptuque suo impresserit,
vel suo Nomine imprimi faceret, sub
Typis aut Prelis suis excudere seu im-
primere, vel excudi seu imprimi facere,
nec eadem, per alium quemcumque, præ-
ter prædictum *Reginaldum*, impressa aut
excusa alicui Personæ vendere seu ven-
dendo exponere, sub Penâ Forisfacturæ
& Deperditionis Librorum ceterorum-
que prædictorum, quos vel quæ sic ven-
diderit aut vendendo exposuerit, ac
ulterius incurrendi in graviores nostri
Offensionem;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*,
decimo nono Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Pardonatione pro Archiepiscopo Eborum.

A. D. 1547.
1 Ed. 6. p. 7. m.R EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salu-
tem.Sciatis quod Nos, de Gra-
tia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia
& libero Motu nostris, & ex assensu& consensu carissimi Avunculi & Con-
siliarii nostri *Edmundi Ducis Somersetie*
Personæ nostræ *Gubernatoris* ac Regno-
rum Dominiorum & Subditorum no-
strorum *Protektoris*, necnon ceterorum
Consil-

A. D. 1547.

A.D. 1547. *Conſiliariorum noſtrorum, pardonamus, remittimus & relaxavimus, ac per Præſentes pardonamus, remittimus & relaxamus Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri Roberto Eborum Archiepiſcopo Præſidenti Conſilii noſtri in Partibus Borialibus, quocumque Nomine ſive Cognomine idem Robertus cenſeatur, ſive cenſeri illi contingeret in futurum, omnes & omnimodas Eſcapia Libera & Voluntaria, ſeu alias quaſcumque Eviſiones Rogeri Smyth Barbour, Gregori Gurneter Yoman, Willielmi Benſon Taylor, & Willielmi Coyle Laborer, ſeu quibuſcumque Nominibus vel Cognominibus ſive Additionibus Nominum aut Cognominum ſidem Rogerus, Georgius, Willielmus & Willielmus cenſeantur vel cognoscantur, aut eorum quilibet nomenetur ſeu nuncupetur, in Priſona*

ſua infra Civitatem noſtram Eborum nuper detenti ut Clerici convicti ſive at-tincti, ac omnes & omnimodas Forſa-cturas, Imprisonamenta, Pœnas corporales & pecuniarias, Fines & Amerci-amenta quaecumque, prædicta Eſcapia & Eviſiones tangentes ſive concernentes, aut Nobis Hæredibus vel Succęſſoribus noſtris quoviſmodo pertinentes ſive ſpectantes, ita tamen quod ſit re-cto in Curia ſi quis verſus eum loqui voluerit de Præmiſſis, ſeu aliquo Præmiſſorum;

*Eo quod expreſſa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.*

Teſte Rege apud Weſtmonaſterium decimo tertio Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Salvo Conductu pro Johanne Hume, Domino de Col-damknolls.

A.D. 1547. *Edwards Sextus, Dei gratiâ, &c. univerſis & ſingulis Admirallis, Capitaneis, Caſtellanis, & eorum Locatentibus, Cuſtodibus Por-tuum Maris & aliorum Locorum Ma-ritimorum, necnon Vicecomitibus Ma-joribus Ballivis Conſtabulariis ac aliis Officiariis & Miniſtris noſtris quibuſ-cumque, tam per Terram quam per Mare & Aquas dulces ubilibet conſti-tutus, ad quos præſentes Literæ per-venierint, Salutem.*

Sciatis quod certis Conſiderationibus Nos moventibus, ac de aviſamento & conſenſu Præchariſſimi Avunculi noſtri Edwardi Ducis Somerſetie Gubernatoris Perſonæ noſtræ ac Regnorum & Domi-niorum noſtrorum quorumcumque Protec-toris, necnon cæterorum Conſi-liariorum noſtrorum, ſuſcepimus in ſal-vum & ſecurum Conductum noſtrum, ac in Protectionem Tuitionem & De-ſenſionem noſtras ſpeciales Johannem Hume Dominum de Coldamknolls in Sco-tia, in Regnum noſtrum Angliæ, cum Sex Perſonis in Comitiva ſua vel infra, & totidem Equis, necnon Bonis, Re-bus, Jocalibus, Auro & Argento mon-etato & non monetato, Bogeis, Man-ticis, Fardellis, Literis, Papiris, ac aliis Rebus ſuis licitis quibuſcumque, tam per Terram quam per Mare & Aquas dulces, in hoc Regnum noſtrum Angliæ veniendo, & exinde ad partes Franciæ ſeu alias partes Exteras quaſcumque Tranſeundo, liberè & abſque impedi-

mento impetitione perturbatione mo-leſtatione arreſto ſeu gravamine quo-cumque Noſtri aut Officiariorum ſeu Mi-niſtrorum noſtrorum quorumcumque;

Et ideo vobis mandamus quod ipſum Johannem in Regnum noſtrum prædi-ctum, cum Perſonis Equis Bonis Rebus Jocalibus, Auro Argento monetato & non monetato, Bogeis Manticis Fardellis Literis Papiris ac aliis Rebus ſuis licitis quibuſcumque, tam per Terram quam per Mare & Aquas dulces, in Regnum noſtrum prædictum Venien-do, & exinde ad dictas Partes Franciæ ſeu alias Partes Exteras quaſcumque, ut prædictum eſt, tranſeundo, & exinde in Regnum noſtrum prædictum iterum, tam per Terram quam per Mare & A-quas dulces, reveniendo, & tunc ad propria redeundo & revertendo, ma-nuteneatis, protegatis & defendatis, non inferenetes eis aut eorum alicui, ſeu quantum in vobis eſt ab aliis inferri permittentes Injuriam, Moleſtiam, Dampnum Impedimentum aliquod, ſeu Gravamen,

Et ſi quid eis aut eorum alicui Forſa-ſactum live Injuriarum fuerit, id eis & eorum cuiſlibet ſine dilatione debite corrigi & reformari faciatis:

Proviſo ſemper quod nec dictus Jo-hannes, nec aliquis alius in Comitiva ſua aliquos Equos emant, nec ſuos ven-dant, nec excambiant pro aliquibus Equis caſtratis vel non caſtratis in hoc Regno noſtro Angliæ genitis;

Proviſo

A.D. 1547. Provisio etiam quòd ipse *Johannes* ac
 1 Edw. 6. secum comitantes se benè & honestè
 erga Nos & cunctum Populum nostrum
 habeant & gerant, abique quicquam
 quod in nostrum Præjudicium sive Con-
 temptum, aut Populi nostri prædicti
 Dampnum seu Gravamen cedere vale-
 ant faciendo vel attemptando;

Provisio etiam quòd si contingat ali-
 quem ipsorum præsentem saluum Con-
 ductum nostrum infringere, nolumus
 tamen alicui dictum saluum Condu-

ctum nostrum minimè infringenti ali-
 A.D. 1547. quod Dampnum seu Præjudicium a-
 scribi seu inferri, sed Illi vel Illis dum-
 taxat præsentem saluum Conductum
 nostrum infringenti vel infringentibus.
 1 Edw. 6.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
 octavo Die Junii.

Per ipsam Regem.

Pro Majore & Civitate Londoniæ, de Indemnitate.

A.D. 1547. R EX omnibus ad quos &c.
 1 Edw. 6. Salutem.
 15. Cum nostri Nobis cum

primis Chari & Obedientes Subditi *Hen-
 ricus Hoberthorn* Miles Major Civitatis
 nostre Londoniæ, & ejusdem Civitatis
 Communitas ac Cives, ad contemplatio-
 nem nostram specialem & Requisitionem,
 ac pro Nobis & Debito nostro,
 per quoddam Scriptum suum Obligato-
 rium, Sigillo suo communi sigillatum,
 continens Summam Centum viginti no-
 vem millium septingentorum & quinqua-
 ginta Florenorum Carolinorum (quolibet
 Floreno Carolino valente Viginti Patars
 Monetæ Flandrensis) quibusdam *Antonio
 Fugger* & ejus Nepotibus, teneantur
 & firmiter obligentur.

Quæ quidem Summa Centum viginti
 novem millium septingentorum & quin-
 quaginta Florenorum Carolinorum (quo-
 libet Floreno Carolino valente Viginti
 Patars Monetæ Flandrensis) eidem
Antonio ejusve Nepotibus, Hæredibus,
 Factoribus, sive Procuratoribus, præ-
 dictum Scriptum Obligatorium secum
 afferentibus, ultimo Die Mensis Mar-
 tiij, qui erit in Anno Domini millesimo
 quingentesimo quadragesimo octavo
Antuerpiæ est solvenda, prout per idem
 Scriptum Obligatorium, gerentem Da-
 tam *Vicesimo primo Die Mensis Julij*, An-
 no Domini millesimo quingentesimo
 quadragesimo septimo plenius apparet.

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra
 speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero
 Motu nostris, ac de consilio & assensu
 Præclarissimi Avunculi nostri *Edmundi
 Ducis Somersetiæ* Personæ nostræ Guber-
 natoris ac Regnorum Dominiorum
 Subditorumque nostrorum, Protecto-
 ris, & aliorum Consiliariorum nostro-
 rum, Concessimus & Promissimus, ac
 per Præsentes Concedimus & Promit-
 timus, pro Nobis Hæredibus Succes-
 sori-
 bus & Executoribus nostris, præfatis

A.D. 1547. *Majori & Communitati ac Civibus* & Suc-
 cessoribus suis, ac Nos, Hæredes Suc-
 cessores & Executores nostros, eidem
Majori & Communitati ac Civibus & Suc-
 cessoribus suis, *Majori & Communitati ac
 Civibus* ejusdem Civitatis pro tempore
 existentibus, per Præsentes has Literas
 nostras Patentes, ac in Verbo Regio
 Obligamus, quòd Nos, Hæredes Suc-
 cessores & Executores nostri, ipsos eod-
 dem *Majorem & Communitatem ac Cives*
 & Successores suos omnes & singulos,
 eorumque Personas, Terras, Possessi-
 ones & Bona quæcumque, tam citra
 Mare quàm ultra Mare, ac tam Civi-
 tatis prædictæ quàm Civium ejusdem,
 tam præsentium quàm futurorum, tam
 de & pro prædicta Summa Centum vi-
 ginti novem millium septingentorum &
 quinquaginta Florenorum Carolinorum
 (quolibet Floreno Carolino valente Vi-
 ginti Patars Monetæ Flandrensis) & pro
 qualibet inde Parcelle, quàm de & pro
 omnimodis Dampnis, Pœnis, Pœnalita-
 tibus & Oneribus quæ, aliquo modo vel
 occasione eidem *Majori & Communitati
 ac Civibus* aut Successoribus suis, ratio-
 ne prædicti Scripti Obligatorij, ob defe-
 ctum Solutionis prædictæ Summæ in eod-
 dem Scripto Obligatorio specificatæ,
 surgent crescent aut evenient, aut sur-
 gere crescere vel quovis modo evenire
 poterunt in futurum, versus præfatos
Antonium & ejus Nepotes ac Hæredes
 & Executores suos, omni futuro tem-
 pore Acquietabimus, Exonerabimus &
 totaliter Indempnes conservabimus per
 Præsentes.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
 vicesimo sexto Die Julij.

Per ipsam Regem.

De

A. D. 1547.
1. Ed. 6.A. D. 1547.
1. Ed. 6.*De Licentia Eligendi Episcopum Lincoln.*A. D. 1547.
1. Ed. 1. E. 6.

REX dilectis nobis in Christo
Decano & Capitulo Ecclesie
Cathedralis Lincolnie, Sa-
ludem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis præ-
dicta, per Mortem naturalem ultimi
Episcopi ibidem, jam sit Pastoris solatio
destituta, Nos, ex Consilio & Assensu
Præcarissimi Avunculi nostri *Edwardi
Ducis Somersetie* Personæ nostræ Gu-
bernatoris & Regnorum Dominiorum
Subditorumque nostrorum Protectoris,
ac aliorum Consiliariorum nostrorum,
aliis vobis eligendi in Episcopum &

Pastorem Licentiam, per Præsentes, A. D. 1547.
duximus concedendam;

Mandantes quod talem vobis eligatis
in Pastorem, qui Sacrarum Litera-
rum cognitione ad id magis aptus, Deo
devotus, Nobis & Regno nostro Utilis
& Fidelis, Ecclesieque nostræ prædictæ
necessarius existat.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
primo Die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

*De Regio Assensu & significavit pro Episcopo Lincoln.*A. D. 1547.
1. Ed. 1. E. 6.

REX Reverendissimo in Christo
Patri *Thomas Cantuariensi Archie-
piscopo* totius Angliæ Primati,
Vacante nuper Ecclesia no-
strâ Cathedrali Lincolnie, per Mor-
tem naturalem Domini *Johannis ultimi
Episcopi* ibidem, *Decano & Capitulo*
Ecclesie nostræ prædictæ, prius Licen-
tiâ a nobis per eos, alium eligendi in
eorum Episcopum & Pastorem, petita
pariter & obtentâ, Reverendum in
Christo Patrem *Henricum Holbeche* du-
dum Episcopum Roffensem, in ipso-
rum Episcopum ac Pastorem canonicè
eligerunt & nominaverunt, sicuti per
eorum Literas quas vobis mittimus
Præsentibus interclusas plenius liquet,
vobis *significamus*, per advisamentum
& consensum præcarissimi Avunculi &
Consilarii nostri *Edwardi Ducis Somersetie*
Personæ nostræ Gubernatoris & Regno-

rum Dominiorum Subditorumque no-
strorum quorumcumque Protectoris, A. D. 1547.
necnon & cæterorum Consiliariorum
nostrorum, quod dictis quidem Ele-
ctioni & Personæ sic electæ, humili-
bus eorum mediantibus Supplicationi-
bus, nostrum Regium adhibuimus Fa-
vorem pariter & Assensum, & *eandem
Electum* apud vos commendatum ha-
bemus,

Quocirca vobis mandamus quod cæ-
tera omnia quæ per vos, ad Confirma-
tionem & Consecrationem ejusdem in
dicto Episcopatu fieri consueverunt, se-
cundum Leges & Statuta Regni nostri
Angliæ in hac parte edita & provisâ,
cum favore & diligentia facere velitis.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*.

*De Rege Armorum constituto.*A. D. 1547.
1. Ed. 1. E. 6.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Sa-
ludem.

Cum novum non sit aut
supervacuum, sed necessarium & dignè
antiquitus usitatum, inter cæteros Of-
ficiarios & Ministros quos Principum
lateribus, pro eorum Magnificentiâ at-
que Gloria, adherere decet, eorum
præsertim, quibus Officiis Armorum
Cura committitur, copiam habere, ut
nec tempus Bellorum neque Pacis abs-
que convenientibus & aptis Ministris
præterire possit,

Idcirco vobis notum facimus quod, A. D. 1547.
non solum ex plurimorum Fidei-
lium nostrorum quibus in ea parte fidem plena-
riam adhibemus relatu, verum etiam
per Rerum gestarum experientiam
quam nos ipsi habemus de Fidelitate
Circumspectione Industria atque bona
Diligentia dilecti & fidelis Servientis no-
stri *Gilberti Dethik* alias *Richmond*, ob sa-
gacitatem & solertiam satis in eo quas
reperimus exploratas, considerantesq;
ejusdem *Gilberti* continuato Servitio,
merito Munere id poscente, ipsum, in
R r R E G E M

A.D. 1547. *1 Edit. 6.* **REGEN ARMORUM & Principalem Heraldum Partium Borealiū Regni nostri Angliæ, ex Gratia nostra abundante, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, de avasamento & consensu præcharissimi Avunculi & Consiliarii nostri *Edmundi Ducis Somersetiæ* Personæ nostræ Gubernatoris ac Regnorum Dominiorum & Subditorum nostrorum Protectoris, necnon caterorum Consiliariorum nostrorum, ereximus fecimus constituimus ordinavimus & creavimus, ac per Præsentes erigimus facimus constituimus ordinamus & creamus,**

Eique Nomen imposuimus, & per Præsentes imponimus **NORREY**, quod, cum Seilo Titulo Liberatura & Præminencia, huiusmodi Officio convenientibus & concordantibus, ac ab antiquo consuetis, eidem damus & concedimus, ac ipsum in eisdem realiter coronavimus & investivimus, coronamusque & investimus per Præsentes,

Habendum gaudendum occupandum & exercendum Officium illud, ac Nomen Seilum Titulum & Præminenciam prædicto eidem *Gilberto* pro termino Vitæ suæ, cum omnibus Juribus Proficuis Commoditatibus & Emolumentis quibuscumque eidem Officio qualitercumque spectantibus debitis sive pertinentibus,

Dantes ulterius, & Tenore Præsentiunt concedentes eidem *Gilberto Norrey* Auctoritatem Potestatem & Licentiam, tam aptandi dandi & concedendi Insignia Arma & Cristas, cateraq; alia Nobilitatis Monumenta, quàm visitandi & corrigendi Insignia viciosa, & alia Delicta Arma vel Nobilitatem concernentia, ac cætera omnia & singula quæ dicto incumbunt Officio Regis Armorum, sive inesse dinoscuntur iā Jure vel ex Consuetudine temporibus retroactis, nomine nostro faciendi exercendi & exequendi,

Qui quidem *Norrey* ad hunc Statum, nobis præsentibus, omnibus aliis Regibus & Heraldis, ac quamplurimis Magnatibus & Fidedignis Regni nostri Angliæ prædictæ, tunc coram nobis astantibus, & specialiter per nos ad hoc vocatis adhibitis, & Solemnitatibus requisitis & consuetis, super Sancta Dei Evangelia solemne præstitit Sacramentum,

A.D. 1547. *1 Edit. 6.* **Dedimus insuper & concessimus, ac de avasamento prædicto, per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Gilberto*, in Nomen Regis Armorum & Principalem Heraldum Partium Borealiū, ut præfertur, erecto, *Viginti Libras Sterlingorum per Annum* ratione & causâ ejusdem Officii, percipiendas eidem *Gilberto* singulis Annis durante Vitâ suâ, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Westmonasterienfis, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem per tempore existentium, ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Annunciationis beate Mariæ Virginis æquis Portionibus, unâ cum tali Liberatura & Vestura quali, & in eisdem modo & formâ prout aliquis alius *Rex Armorum* seu *Heraldus*, tempore *Edmundi Tertii olim Regis Angliæ* Progenitoris nostri existentis, in Regno prædicto, habuit & percepit, habendam & percipiendam Liberaturam & Vesturam ejusmodi præfato *Gilberto* annuatim pro termino Vitæ suæ, ad magnam Garderobam nostram, per manus Custodis ejusdem Garderobæ nostræ pro tempore existentis; aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione sive Restrictione in contrarium inde factis editis ordinatis sive provisus non obstantibus;**

Et ulterius, de ampliori Gratia nostra, de avasamento prædicto, damus & per Præsentes concedimus præfato *Gilberto* alias *Norrey* tot & tantas Denariorum Summas, ad quot & quantas dictæ *Viginti Libræ* per Annum, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito hucusque se extendunt & attingunt, habendas eidem *Gilberto* ex Dono nostro, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum prædictorum, de Thesauro nostro prædicto, absq; Composito seu aliquo alio Nobis Hereditibus vel Successoribus nostris proinde reddendo solvendo seu faciendo;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium decimo sexto Die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A.D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6.

De Restitutione Temporalium pro Episcopo Lincoln.

A.D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6.A.D. 1547.
Pat. 1. E. 6.
p. 1. m. 5.

REX Eſcaetori ſuo in Comitatu Lincolniz, Salutem.
Vacante nuper Episcopatu Lincolniz, per Mortem naturalem Domini *Johannis ultimi Episcopi* ibidem, ad Episcopatum Lincolnienſem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Eccleſiæ Cathedralis Lincolniz, licentiâ noſtrâ petita pariter & obtentâ, dilectum nobis *Henricum Holbeſhe*, in eorum Episcopum & Paſtorem eligerunt, cui quidem Electioni & Perſonæ ſic electæ, per Adviſamentum & Conſenſum præcariffimi Avunculi & Conſiliarii noſtri *Edvardi Ducis Somerſetie* Perſonæ noſtræ Gubernatoris & Regnorum Dominiorum Subditorumque noſtrorum Protecſtoris, necnon cæterorum Conſiliariorum noſtrorum, Regium Aſſenſum noſtrum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, ipſiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus inde ei reſtituimus;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod præſato Electo, Temporalia prædicta, cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, ſine dilatione Liberes in forma prædicta; ſalvo Jure cujuſlibet.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium* decimo nono Die Auguſti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Conſimilia Brevia diriguntur Eſcaetoribus ſubſcriptis, ſub eadem Data; videlicet,

*Eſcaetori Regis in Com. Bed.
Eſcaetori Regis in Com. Buk.
Eſcaetori Regis in Com. Northham.
Eſcaetori Regis in Com. Herif.
Eſcaetori Regis in Com. Rotel.
Eſcaetori Regis in Com. Cantabr.
Eſcaetori Regis in Com. Hunt.
Eſcaetori Regis in Com. Leyc.
Eſcaetori Regis in Com. Norht.
Eſcaetori Regis in Com. Oxon.*

Dilecto & fidei ſuo Henrico Hobelthorne Militi Majori Civitatis ſuæ Londoniæ ac Eſcaetori ſuo in eadem Civitate.

Dilecto & fidei ſuo Majori Civitatis ſuæ Lincolniz ac Eſcaetori ſuo in eadem Civitate.

Et mandatum eſt Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omniſbus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Lincolniz prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino ſuo, in omniſbus quæ ad prædictum Episcopatum pertinent, intendentes ſint & reſpondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte ut ſupra.

De Custode Privati Sigilli conſtituto.

A.D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6.
m. 48.

REX omniſbus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Cum Illuſtriſſimus in Chriſto Princeps & Præcariffimus Pater noſter, *Henricus Octavus nuper Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Rex Fidei Defenſor*, & in Terra Eccleſiæ Anglicanæ & Hiberniæ Supremum Caput, per Literas ſuas Patentes dederit & conceſſerit, prædicto & fidei Conſiliario ſuo, *Johanni Ruſſell* Prænobiliſ Ordinis Garterii Militi *Domino Ruſſell*, Cuſtodiam ſive Officium CUSTODIS PRIVATI SIGILLI ſui, adtunc in Manibus & Diſpoſitione ipſius Patris noſtri, ratione Mortis *Wilhelmi* nuper *Comitis Southamptoniæ*, exiſtentis, ac ipſum *Johannem Dominum Ruſſell* Cuſtodem Privati Sigilli ſui, per eandem Literas Patentes fecerit & conſtituerit,

Habendum occupandum & gaudendum exercendum & cuſtodendum Officium illud, unâ cum omniſbus & ſingulis Proficiis Commoditatibus Præminentiſ Auctoritatibus & Advantagiis quibuſcumque eidem Officio quoquo modo debitis conſuetis pertinentibus ſive ſpectantibus, præſato *Johanni Domino Ruſſell*, quamdiu dicto Domino Regi Patri noſtro placuerit, quod quidem Officium, ratione mortis dicti præcariffimi Patris noſtri, in Diſpoſitione & Manibus noſtris jam exiſtit.

ſciatis quod Nos, de Gratia noſtra ſpeciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu noſtris, necnon in conſideratione boni & legalis Serviſii, tam dicto præcariffimo Patri noſtro quam nobis, per dictum *Johannem Dominum Ruſſell*, antehac multipliciter impenſi, & quod nobis impen-

A.D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6.

A. D. 1547. impendere non desistit, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Johanni Russell* Prænobili Ordinis Garterii Militi Domino Russell, Custodiam sive Officium Custodis Privati Sigilli nostri, ac ipsum *Johannem Dominum Russell* CUSTODIA PRIVATI SIGILLI nostri prædicti facimus ordinamus & constituimus & deputamus per Præsentes,

Habendum occupandum & gaudendum exercendum & custodiendum Officium illud, unâ cum omnibus & singulis Privilegiis Commoditatibus Præminentibus Auctoritatibus & Advantagiis quibuscumque eidem Officio quocummodo debitis consuetis pertinentibus sive spectantibus, præfato *Johanni Domino Russell* quamdiu nobis placuerit,

Dedimus etiam & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Johanni Domino Russell*, in & pro dicto Officio exercendo *viginti Solidos Sterlingorum per Diem*, pro quolibet Die quo ipse Officium illud exercuit & occupavit aut exercebit & occupabit, & pro Solutione & Contentatione eorundem *viginti Solidorum per Diem*; viz. pro quolibet hujusmodi Die quo idem *Johannes Dominus Russell* Officium illud exercuit & occupavit aut exercebit & occupabit, quæ se attingunt ad *trescentos Solidos & quinq. Libras* in toto per unum Annum integrum,

Octoginta & decem Libras inde habendas & annuatim percipiendas eidem *Johanni Russell* de omnibus Customis & Subsidiiis nostris, & de eorum quolibet & qualibet inde Parte, in Portu Villæ nostræ de Pole in Comitatu nostro Dorsetiæ, ac in singulis Portibus & Locis eidem Portui adjacentibus provenientibus & crescentibus, aut proventuris & creturis, per manus Customariorum sive Collectorum eorundem Customarum & Subsidiorum, aut eorum alicujus pro tempore existentis,

Et *Ducasas Libras* per Annum habendas & annuatim percipiendas præfato *Johanni Domino Russell*, pro exercitio Officii prædicti, de parva Customa nostra in Portu Civitatis nostræ *Londoniæ* proveniente & crescente, proventuris & creturis, per Manus Customariorum ejusdem Customæ & eorum cujuscumque pro tempore existentis,

Et *quingenta sex Libras & tresdecim Solidos & quatuor Denarios*, habendos & annuatim percipiendos eidem *Johanni Domino Russell*, de omnibus Customis & Subsidiiis nostris, ac de eorum

quolibet & qualibet inde parte, in Portu Villæ nostræ *Bristollie* in Comitatu Villæ nostræ *Bristolliæ*, & in singulis Portibus & Locis eidem Portui adjacentibus provenientibus & crescentibus, proventuris & creturis, per manus Customariorum sive Collectorum eorundem Customæ & Subsidii, ac eorum cujuscumque pro tempore existentis,

Ac etiam *decem & octo Librarum sex Solidorum & octo Denariorum*, residuos de prædictis *trescentis sexaginta & quinque Librarum per Annum*, habendos & annuatim percipiendos præfato *Johanni Domino Russell*, de omnibus & omnimodis Customis & Subsidiiis nostris, ac de eorum quolibet in Portibus Villarum nostrarum de *Plymouth & Fowey* in Comitatibus *Devoniæ & Cornubiæ*, & in singulis Portibus & Locis eisdem Portibus sive eorum alicui adjacentibus provenientibus & crescentibus, proventuris & creturis, per manus Customariorum sive Collectorum eorundem Customarum & Subsidiorum, & eorum cujuscumque pro tempore existentis,

Habendas levandas & annuatim percipiendas prædictas *nonaginta Libras* de Customa & Subsidio in Portu Villæ nostræ de Pole, *ducentas Libras* de Parva Customa in Portu Civitatis nostræ *Londoniæ*, *quingenta & sex Libras & tresdecim Solidos & quatuor Denarios* in Portu Villæ nostræ *Bristollie*, & *decem & octo Libras sex Solidos & octo Denarios* de Customis & Subsidiiis in Portibus Villarum nostrarum de *Plymouth & Fowey*, in Solutionem & Satisfactionem prædictarum *trescentiarum sexaginta & quinque Librarum* per Annum præfato *Johanni Domino Russell*, per manus separatum Customariorum, sive Collectorum eorundem separatum Customarum & Subsidiorum, ac eorum cujuscumque pro tempore existentis, ad Festâ *Patriciæ & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli* per æquales Portiones, quamdiu, & pro tempore quo ipse *Johannes Dominus Russell* in Officio Custodis Privati Sigilli nostri prædicti, ut prædictum est, stare contigerit;

Et ulterius de ampliori Gratia nostra dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato *Johanni Domino Russell* & Assignatis suis, tot & tantos Denarios sive Denariorum Summas, ad quot & quantas hujusmodi *viginti Solidi* per Diem, a *vicefimo sexto Die Januarii* ultimo præterito, a quo quidem Die idem *Johannes Dominus Russell* Officium prædictum exercuit & occupavit, usque Datam

harum

A. D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6.
harum Literarum nostrarum Patentium & pro eodem Die Præsentium, se attingunt,

Habendos & percipiendos eidem Johanni Domino Russell & Assignatis suis, de omnibus & omnimodis Custumis & Subsidiiis nostris & de eorum quolibet, in prædictis Portibus Villæ nostræ de *Pole*, Civitatis nostræ *Londoniæ*, Villæ *Bristolis*, & Villarum nostrarum de *Plymouth* & *Fowey* & in eorum quolibet, ac in singulis Portibus & Locis eidem Portibus & eorum cuilibet adjacentibus provenientibus & crescentibus, per manus Customariorum five

Collectorum eorundem Customarum A. D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6.
& Subsidiorum, & eorum cujuslibet pro tempore existentis, de *Dono* & *Regardo* nostris specialibus absque Comptor seu aliquo inde Nobis vel Hæredibus nostris reddendo solvendo vel faciendo; Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* xxi. Die Augusti.

Per Brève de Privato Sigillo.

*De Officio Magni Admiralli Angliæ Hybernæ Walliæ
Calesiæ & Boloniæ, concessio.*

A. D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6.
p. 7. m. 47.
R EX, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, Ob certas Causas & Considerationes Nos specialiter moventes, ac in Consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii Nobis, per prædictum & fidelem Consiliarium nostrum *Thomam Dominum Seymour* Præclari Ordinis Garterii nostri Militem *Baronem Seymour de Sudeley* ante hæc tempora facti & impensi,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avasamento assensu & consensu præcarissimorum Avunculi nostri *Edwardi Ducis Somersetiæ* Personæ nostræ Regiæ Gubernatoris atque Regnorum & Dominiorum Protectoris, atque cæterorum Consiliariorum nostrorum unanimi Assensu, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentem, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Thoma Domino Seymour de Sudeley* Officium MAGNI ADMIRALLI nostri *Angliæ Hiberniæ Walliæ Calesiæ & Boulloigne*, & Marchiarum nostrarum earundem, *Normanniæ Gasconiæ & Aquitaniæ*, ac ipsum *Thomam Dominum Seymour* Militem *Baronem Seymour de Sudeley* MAGNUM ADMIRALLUM nostrum *Angliæ Hiberniæ Walliæ Calesiæ & Boulloigne*, ac Marchiarum nostrarum earundem, *Normanniæ Gasconiæ & Aquitaniæ*, necnon PRÆFECTUM GENERALEM Classis & Marium nostrorum fecimus constitutus & ordinavimus, ac per Præsentem facimus constituimus & ordinamus;

Et ulterius sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia

A. D. 1547.
& mero Motu nostris, necnon de avasamento assensu & consensu prædictis, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentem, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Thoma Domino Seymour* Militem *Baronem Seymour de Sudeley* magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ & Præfecto Classium & Marium nostrorum prædictorum, omnia & omnimoda Jurisdictiones Auctoritates Libertates Officia Feoda Proficua Vadia Emolumenta Wrecca Maris & Maris Ejecta Regalia Advantage Commoditates & Præhemi-nentias quæcumque, eidem Officio Magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ & Hiberniæ, ac aliorum Locorum & Dominiorum prædictorum qualitercumque spectantia & pertinentia five incumbant, vel aliquo modo ab antiquo & præstante debentia five consueta,

Necnon tam Bona & Catalla quorumcumque Proditorum Piratorum Homicidiorum & Felonum quorumcumque, infra nostram Jurisdictionem Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ inferius limitatam, Delinquentium; ac Bona Debita & Catalla omnium & singulorum eorum manutentionum accessariorum consulentium auxiliorum vel assistentium quorumcumque,

Atque etiam Bona Debita & Catalla quorumcumque Personarum Felonis de se, & cujuscumque Personæ Felonis de se, infra prædictam nostram Jurisdictionem Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ, quovismodo seu qualitercumque ad mortem devenientium, ubicumque Bona Debita vel Catalla hujusmodi, aut aliqua Parcelle eorundem, per Mare
S f Aquam

A. D. 1547. Aquam vel Terram, infra Regna nostra prædicta seu Dominia nostra eorundem, tam infra Libertates quam extra, fuerint inventa seu inveniendæ, forisfacta sive forisfacienda, vel existentiæ quæcumque;

1 Edw. 6.

Et præterea, tam Bona Debita & Catalla quorumcumque aliorum Proditorum Felonum Homicidarum ubiq; locorum delinquentium, ac Bona Debita & Catalla eorum Manutinentium Accessariorum Consulentium Auxiliantium seu Assistentium, quam etiam Bona Debita & Catalla quorumcumque Fugitivorum Convictorum Attinctorum Dampnatorum Utlagatorum vel in exigendam pro prædictis Feloniis, Homicidis vel Murdris, seu aliquâ aliâ quacumque; offensa aut Debito, qualitercumque; positorum sive ponendorum,

Necnon & Bona Waviata Flotezon Jetson Lagon Shares Thesaurum inventum seu inveniendum, Deodanda ac Bona Inimicorum pro Derelictis habita sive habenda, seu Casu fortuito reperta aut rependienda, vel qualitercumque debita sive debenda, atque etiam omnia & singula alia Casualia, tam in super seu per Mare Littoraque Creccas aut Costeras Maris, vel partes Maris, quam in super vel per Aquas dulces, Portus Flumina publica Rivos seu Creccas quascumque, aut Loca superundata infra Fluxum vel Refluxum Maris seu Aquæ ad plenitudinem, aut super Littora vel Ripasalicujus eorundem, a quibuscumque primis Pontibus versus Mare per Regna nostra Angliæ aut Hiberniæ, seu Dominia nostra prædicta, qualitercumque quandocumque vel quomodocumque; emergentia contingentia sive provenientia quæcumque, vel ubicumque Bona Debita & Catalla aut cætera Præmissa, seu aliqua Parcelle eorundem, infra Jurisdictionem nostram Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ reperiantur aut inveniri seu reperiri contigerint, vel quæ nobis nunc pertinent, aut unquam post vicissimam primam Diem Februarii ultimo ante Datam Præsentem præteritum quovismodo pertinere debuierint aut debent ullo modo;

Ac etiam Ancoragia Beconagia seu Signa per Mare vel Portus, seu publica Flumina sive Littora & Promontoria alicujus eorundem, pro Directione Navium erecta, & Læstigia seu creus. Navium erecta, & Pisces Regales; videlicet, Sturpiones Balenas Cetæ Porpetos Delphinos Regges Graspes, & generaliter cæteros Pisces quoscumque; magnam

sive ingentem Crassitudinem sive Pinguedinem in se habentes, eidem Officio magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ ab antiquo de jure vel consuetudine pertinentes aut spectantes, seu aliquo modo consuetos;

A. D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6.

Et insuper omnes & omnimodos Fines Multas Exitus Forisfacturas Amerciamenta Redemptiones ac Recognitiones quascumque; forisfactas, & Penas pecuniarias pro Transgressionibus Delictis Injuriis Extorsionibus Contemptibus ac aliis Malefactis quibuscumque, vel pro aliquâ aliâ re materia seu causâ quacumque; impositas vel inflictas, aut imponendas vel infligendas, tam coram dicto *Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ* seu aliquo eius Locumtenente Officiario Commissario Viceadmirallo vel Deputato, vigore harum Literarum nostrarum Patentium, per eum assignandis vel deputandis, in aliqua Curia Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ, tenta sive tenenda, præsentata seu præsentanda, assidenda afferenda forisfacienda vel adjudicanda, quam etiam Amerciamenta Exitus Fines Perquisitiones Multas & Penas pecuniarias quæcumque, ac forisfacturas quaruncumque Recognitionum coram dicto *Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ* sive Locumtenente Viceadmirallo Deputato vel Deputatis, ac aliis Justiciariis nostris seu Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ, vel tribus eorundem, aut omnia prædicta Felonia Roberias Murdra Homicidia Considerationes ac alias Offensas Transgressiones Contemptus Mesprisiones Spoliationes & Malefacta, infra Jurisdictionem nostram maritimam commissa sive committenda, audiendum & terminandum, per Literas nostras Commissionis Patentes vel per Literas Commissionis Patentes Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum, juxta Statutis inde editis & consuetis Curie principali Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ, sub magno Sigillo nostro Angliæ, factæ & fiendæ, assignatis sive assignandis, contingentiæ seu impositæ, aut imponenda vel infligenda, sive aliquo modo assidenda afferenda forisfacienda seu adjudicanda, aut aliquo modo occasione Præmissorum Nobis vel Hæredibus seu Successoribus nostris, in ea parte, qualitercumque debita sive debenda quæcumque, eademque omnia & singula petendum exigendum levandum capiendum recipiendum & obtinendum ac liberè disponendum,

Habendum

A.D. 1547.
1 Ed. 6. Habendum gaudendum occupandum & exercendum dictum Officium Magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ Hiberniæ Walliæ Calestæ & Bouloigne, & Marchiarum earundem, Normanniæ Gascoignæ & Aquitaniæ, ac Præfæti Generalis Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum, eidem *Thomæ Domino Seymour Militi Baroni Seymour de Sudley*, pro Termino Vitæ suæ, per se vel per sufficientem Deputatum sive Deputatos suos sufficientes, unâ cum omnibus & singulis Præmissis, & Rebus aliis quibuscumque eidem Officio Magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ quovismodo pertinentibus devenientibus incumbendis sive spectantibus, seu præantea ab antiquo debitis vel consuetis, absq; Compoto seu aliquo alio Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris proinde reddendo solvendo seu faciendo; aliquibus Scatutis Actibus Ordinationibus aut Restrictionibus in contrarium factis editis ordinatis vel provisus, aut aliquâ aliâ re materiâ seu causâ quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus:

Et insuper, ex uberiori Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de Advlsamento Consensu & Assensu Concilii nostri prædicti concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Thomæ Domino Seymour Militi Baroni Seymour de Sudley* Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ ac Præfecto Classis & Marium nostrarum prædictarum, pro Occupatione & Exercitio dicti Officii magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ prædicti, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *ducentarum Marcorum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ, unâ cum omnibus & singulis cæteris Præmissis,

Habendam levandam & percipiendam dictam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *ducentarum Marcorum* legalis monetæ Angliæ, præfæto *Thomæ Domino Seymour Militi Baroni Seymour de Sudley* magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ & Præfecto Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum & Assignatis suis, pro termino Vitæ suæ, ad quatuor Anni terminos; viz. ad Festum Sancti Michaelis Archangelii, Natalis Domini, Annuntiationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, & Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste, æquis Portionibus annuatim solvendam per manus Thesaurarii Curie Augmentationum Coronæ nostræ protempore existentis; primâ verò Solutione Annuitatis hujusmodi incipiendâ ad Festum Annuntiationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ante datam Præsentium;

Et præterea, de uberiori Gratia nostra, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ac etiam de advlsamento consensu & assensu prædictis, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus præfæto *Thomæ Domino Seymour Militi Baroni Seymour de Sudley* magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ & Præfecto Generali Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum plenam Jurisdictionem Potestatem & Auctoritatem audiendi examinandi & terminandi quascumq; Causas civiles & maritimas, atq; Querelas Contractus Delicta seu quasi Delicta Crimina Placita Debita Eicambia Compta Literas petitionis Conventiones Lites Transgressiones Injurias Extortiones & Demandas, ac Negotia civilia & maritima quacumque, inter Mercatores, aut inter Dominos & Proprietarios Navium & aliorum Vasorum & Mercatores, seu alios quoscumq; cum eisdem Dominis & Proprietariis Navium, & cæterorum quorumcumque, infra Jurisdictionem nostram maritimam Admiralitatis nostræ prædictæ occupata vel usitata, seu inter quascumq; alias Personas qualitercumq; habita facta inita sive contracta, pro aliqua re materiâ causâ vel negotio seu injuria quacumque, tam in super vel per Mare aut Flumina publica sicut Aquas dulces, Portus Rivos sive Creecas & Loca superundata quacumque, infra Fluxum & Refluxum Maris & Aquæ ad Plenitudinem, vel super Littora seu Ripas quascumq; eisdem vel alicui adjacentes, a quibuscumq; primis Pontibus versus Mare per dicta Regna nostrâ Angliæ & Hiberniæ seu Dominia nostra eorumdem prædicta, vel alibi ultra Mare, aut in Partibus ultra Mare quibuscumque, expedita seu expedienda, unâ cum omnibus & singulis suis incidentibus emergentibus dependentibus annexis & connexis Causis quibuscumq; ubicumq; seu qualitercumq; hujusmodi Causas Querelas Contractus & alia Præmissa supradicta, vel eorum aliquod oriri celebrari contrahi vel fieri contingat; atque insuper Causas Appellationes & Nullitates, Querelas & Causas prædictas, seu earum aliqua, a quibuscumque Judicibus Justiciariis Viceadmirallis Majoribus Vicecomitibus Senescallis Ballivis seu aliis Officiariis vel Ministris nostris quibuscumque, ad Curiam nostram Principalem Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ interpositas seu interponendas, cum omnibus suis emergentibus dependentibus connexis & annexis Causis ac Negotiis

A.D. 1547.
1 Ed. 6.

1547. A. D. 1547. ^{1 Ed. 6.} gotiis quibuscumque, juxta Leges nostras Civiles & Maritimas, ac Consuetudines Curie nostræ Principalis Admiralitatis prædictæ, in eadem Curia nostra Audiendi & Terminandi, cum plena Potestate & Auctoritate nostris Inhibendi, Prohibendi, & superfedere Faciendi & Mandandi omnibus & singulis quibus in ea parte quifuerint Inhibendi, Superfedendi vel Prohibendi, quod Ipli aut eorum aliquis pendentes in dicta Curia nostra hujusmodi Appellationibus sive Nullitatibus, Querelis, Negotiis indiscussis, ulterius in ea parte procedere minime attemptent nec attemptet, sub Pœnis Arbitrio dicti Magni Admiralli nostri in ea parte limitandis seu interponendis;

Necnon Querelas omnium & singulorum Contractuum, Conventionum ac Causarum & Negotiorum Civilium & Maritimorum, ultra Mare perficiendorum vel ultra Mare Contractorum, ac in hoc Regno nostro Angliæ vel dicto Regno nostro Hiberniæ, vel in aliquo alio Dominio nostro eorundem perimplenda seu perficienda, qualitercumque emergentes seu contingentes, ac etiam Cognitionem omnium & singulorum que ad Officium Magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ & Præfili Generalis Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum, vel Jurisdictionem nostram maritimam nostræ Admiralitatis Angliæ prædictæ quovismodo tanguant, seu aliquo modo concernunt, seu ab antiquo pertinent debuerunt aut debent;

Et generaliter ad Cognoscendum & Procedendum in omnibus & singulis aliis Causis Litibus Criminibus Delictis, Excessis Querelis Injuriis Malefactis Transgressionibus Repratoriis Forstariis & Negotiis maritimis quibuscumque, per Regna nostra & Loca prædicta, infra Jurisdictionem nostram maritimam Admiralitatis nostræ prædictæ, per Mare vel Aquam aut Ripas seu Littora eorundem quorumcumque factis, commissis, perpetratis, aut emergentibus.

Etiā cum Potestate & Auctoritate Recognitiones quascumque, pro Conventionibus seu Debitis quibuscumque; capiendi, easque executioni ponendi & exequi faciendi & mandandi;

Necnon Naves Personas Res Bona Merces & Mercimonia quæcumque, pro Præmissis & eorum quodlibet, ac aliis Causis quibuscumque; ea concernentibus, ubicumque; locorum fuerint reperta seu inventa, per Regna seu Dominia nostra prædicta, infra Libertates vel extra, ac etiam pro aliis Conventionibus

A. D. 1547. ^{1 Ed. 6.} Causis seu Debitis quibuscumque; qualitercumque; contractis live emergentibus; dummodo Bona seu Persona Debitoris reperiantur infra Jurisdictionem Admiralitatis nostræ prædictæ, juxta Leges nostras civiles & maritimas, ac Consuetudines Curie Principalis nostræ Admiralitatis Angliæ prædictæ ab antiquo usitatas, realiter Arrestandi & arrestari faciendi & mandandi, ipsisque & ipsa cum suis emergentibus, dependentibus, incidentibus annexis & connexis Causis & Negotiis quibuscumque, juxta Leges & Consuetudines prædictas, aliisque; vis modis & mediis omnibus & singulis, quibus idem Magnus Admiralus noster & Præfili Generalis Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum melius sciverit aut poterit, audiendi examinandi Discutiendi & sine debito terminandi, ac Personas quascumque; in ea parte, prout Casus exigeret, in dicta Curia Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ, coram dicto Magni Admiralli nostro Angliæ seu ejus Deputato sive Deputatis quocumque, comparere & respondere, cum cujuslibet Cohærentionis temporalis alteriusque Pœnæ & Multæ Potestate, juxta Leges & Consuetudines prædictas compelliendi, ac Justitiam faciendi & ministrandi, etiam Juris Ordine servatâ, seu Velo levato, sine strepitu & figura Judicii, solâ Facti & Rei veritate inspectâ Procedendi,

Necnon ad Inquirendum per Sacramentum proborum & legalium Hominum, tam infra Libertates quam extra, de omnibus & singulis que, jure Statutorum, Ordinationum vel Consuetudinum Curie nostræ Principalis nostræ Admiralitatis Angliæ prædictæ, ab antiquo inquiri solent vel debeant, Reosque; Contemptores, ac Jurium & Jurisdictionum nostrarum prædictarum Violatores vel Usurpatores Delinquentesque & Contumaces, absentes Naucleros Marinariorum Remiges Piscatores Naupegos & alios Operarios & Expertos quoscumque, Res nauticas quascumque exercentes, tam juxta & secundum Leges nostras civiles & maritimas, ac Ordinationes & Consuetudines prædictas, & eorum Demerita, quam juxta & secundum Statuta Regni nostri Angliæ in ea parte edita & provisâ, multandum corrigendum poniendum castigandum & Reformandum, ac quibuscumque Carceribus nostris ubique elocorum, intra Regna & Dominia nostra prædicta incarcerandum & incarcerari faciendum & mandandum, Incarceratosque quoscumque qui delibèrandi fuerint delibèrandum & penitus exonerandum

ac

A.D. 1547. ac exonerari Faciendum & Mandandum,
1 Edw. 6.

Fluminisq; nostra publica, ac Portus Rivisque & Aquas dulces, & Crecas quascumque infra Jurisdictionem nostram maritimam, ubicumq; locorum infra Regna & Dominia nostra prædicta existentia, pro Præservatione tam Classis nostræ, & Classium & Navigiorum Regnorum & Dominiorum nostrorum prædictorum, quàm Piscium in eisdem Fluminibus & Locis prædictis cruciatum quocumque, necnon & Ordinationes ac Statuta quæcumque in ea parte edita & provisâ debite Conservandum & exequi & conservari Faciendum, sub Conservatoribusque deputandis & assignandis,

Omniq; alia & singula Faciendum, Exerendum, Expediendum & Exequendum in Præmissis & eorum quolibet, prout de Jure, & secundum Leges, Statuta & Consuetudines prædicta fuerit Faciendum;

Necnon & Retia nimis stricta, ac alia Ingenia sive Instrumenta illicita quæcumque, ubiq; locorum, per Flumina publica Portus Rivos Aquas dulces seu Crecas quascumque, infra Jurisdictionem nostram maritimam Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ, per Aquam occupata sive exercita, & Occupatores eorundem, juxta dicta Statuta & Ordinationes Regni nostri Angliæ prædictæ, in contrarium edita & provisâ, Punendum, Corrigendum & Reformandum;

Et insuper, tam Naves & Naviculas Guerrinas quàm quascumq; alias Naves & Naviculas seu Vasa quæcumque, pro quibuscumque Viagiis & Negotiis nostris, vel Expeditione eorundem, necnon Navigeros sive Pilotas, ac Navium Magistros Nautas Naucleros Vibrellatores sive Bombardatores & Marinarios, ac alias Personas quascumque, pro Navibus & Naviculis seu Vasibus, hujusmodi aptos & idoneos, de tempore in tempus, quotiens necesse fuerit, ubiq; locorum infra Regna & Dominia nostra prædicta, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, congregandum delegandum retinendum capiendum arrestandum deputandum & assignandum, absq; interruptione seu impedimento per quemcumq; alium in contrarium fiendo, cum plena Jurisdictione & Potestate ad Exequendum omnia alia & singula quæ in ea parte per *Magnam Admirallam* nostram & *Præfectum Generalem* Classis & Marium, jure fieri debent possint vel solent expedire, vel necesse fuerit expedienda seu exsequenda, & prout eidem *Magno Admirallo* nostro Angliæ & *Præ-*

fecto Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum, de tempore in tempus magis expediens visum fuerit;
A.D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6.

Concessimus præterea & dedimus de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ac per Præsentes, de avisamento & assensu prædictis, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Thomæ Dominio Seymour* Militi *Baroni Seymour de Sudley Magnæ Admirallæ* nostro Angliæ & *Præfecto Generali* Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum, ut hujusmodi Officio Magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ ac *Præfecti Generalis* Classis & Marium nostrorum, ac omnia & singula eidem Officio pertinentia & spectantia, per Regna & Dominia nostra prædicta & quodlibet eorundem, melius & commodius exequi & perimplere valeat & possit, plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem, quotiens opus & necesse fuerit ad nominandum præficiendum ordinandum ad assignandum faciendum & constituendum Locumtenentem sive Locumtenentes, Judicem sive Judices, Viceadmirallum sive Viceadmirallos, Commissarium sive Commissarios, Præsidentem sive Præsidentes, Registrarium sive Registrarios, ac omnes & omnimodos alios Officiarios & Ministros sub se necessarios & opportunos, pro prædicto Officio & Exercitio ejusdem in Locis prædictis exercendo etiam idoneos, pro Terminis Vitæ cujuscunque Officiarii & Ministri hujusmodi duraturos, deputandum & præficiendum, vel ad Beneplacitum dicti *Magni Admiralli* nostri Angliæ prædicti deputandum & assignandum ad omnia & singula Præmissa vice & loco suis facienda & expedienda,

Statutisque sive Ordinationis quascumq; in Officio nostro Admiralitatis Angliæ prædictæ statuendum & concedendum totiens opus fuerit, ac ea quæ fuerint repellendum.

Necnon hujusmodi Officiarios & Ministros ac eorum quemlibet, ab hujusmodi Officiis & Exercitio eorundem, juxta juris & æquitatis exigentiam, ac dictæ Curie Principalis Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ Consuetudines amovere & expellere, ac alium sive alios eorum loco seu locis, modo præmissis, ad ejus Beneplacitum, vel pro Terminis Vitæ substituere ordinare facere & deputare possit, totiens sibi placuerit & magis expediens videbitur;

Et insuper de uberiori Gratia nostra volumus, & per præsentes concedimus, quod hujusmodi Officiarii & Ministri habeant & percipiant omnia & singula
T t Vadia;

A.D. 1547. Vadia Feoda Proficua Advantagia & Commoditates quæcumque, eisdem Officiariis & eorum cuilibet, juxta Consuetudinem Curie Principalis nostræ Admiralitatis Angliæ prædictæ, ab antiquo debita & consueta, abiq; Computo sive aliquo alio Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris proinde reddendo solvendo vel faciundo:

1 Edw. 6.

Et ulterius de uberiori Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus præfato Thoma Domino Seymour Militi Baroni Seymour de Sudeley Magnæ Admiralæ nostræ Angliæ & Præsenti Generali Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum, & ejus Locumtenenti sive Locumtenentibus, Judici sive Judicibus, Viceadmirallo sive Viceadmirallis, Deputato sive Deputatis, Commissario sive Commissariis, Præsidenti sive Præsidentibus, plenam Potestatem Jurisdictionem & Auctoritatem in supradictis communibus Negotiis Litibus Querelis Delictis Criminibus Extortionibus Malefactis & Contractibus civilibus & maritimis, & ceteris Præmissis omnibus & singulis, unâ cum omnibus & singulis emergentibus incidentibus connexis dependentibus & annexis Causis & Negotiis quibuscumque, cognoscendi & procedendi, easq; & ea audiendi examinandi terminandi & finiendi, ac Sententias & Decreta quæcumque in ea parte fulminandi & interponendi, easque executioni demandandi, cum Cognitione ac plena Jurisdictione quarumcumque aliarum Causarum civilium & maritarum, quæ sunt Maris, seu quæ Mare vel Maris Pertransitum sive Passagium, aut Iter Navale sive Viagium maritimum, vel Jurisdictionem nostram maritimam supradictam super Mari vel Portibus publicis Fluminibus Rivis Aquis dulcibus Crecis vel Locis prædictis quibuscumq; expeditarum vel expediendarum, quovis modo concernunt seu respiciunt, etiam cum Potestate ad procedendum in eisdem, juxta Leges nostras civiles & maritimas, ac Consuetudines Curie Principalis nostræ Admiralitatis Angliæ prædictæ ab antiquo usitatas, tam ex Officio mero mixto vel promotio, seu ad alicujus partis instantiam, prout casus exiget & expediendi visum fuerit;

Provisio semper quod de aliquibus Contractibus Placitis seu Querelis, ac Rebus aliis quæ non sunt Maris, aut quæ Mare vel Maris Pertransitum sive Passagium, aut Iter navale sive Viagium maritimum, seu Jurisdictionem no-

stram maritimam supradictam, seu Loca seu Limites nostræ Admiralitatis Angliæ prædictæ, aut Cognitionem prædictam non concernunt nec respiciunt, dictus Magnus Admiralus noster Angliæ & Præsens Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum, vel ejus Officiarii seu Ministri, nullam habeant Cognitionem nec Jurisdictionem, seu quod hujusmodi Contractus Placita & Querelæ, ac omnia alia infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ facta, quæ nullo modo sunt maritima, aut quæ vel Jurisdictionis nostræ maritimæ, seu Decisionis aut Cognitionis ejusdem, superius limitatæ, per communem Legem dicti Regni nostri Angliæ triententur & terminentur, & non coram dicto Magnæ Admiralæ nostræ Angliæ prædicto, nec ejus Locumtenentibus Judicibus Viceadmirallis Commissariis Præsidentibus aut Deputatis, nec eorum aliquo:

Volumus tamen, & per Præsentes concedimus quod præfatus Thomas Dominus Seymour Miles Baro Seymour de Sudeley Magnæ Admiralæ noster Angliæ, & Præsens Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum, & ejus Locumtenens sive Locumtenentes, ac ceteri ejus Officiarii & Ministri prædicti habeant Cognitionem & Decisionem de Wrecco Maris magno sive parvo, ac de morte submerfione & visu Corporum mortuorum quarumcumque Personarum, in Mare vel Fluminibus publicis, Portibus, Aquis dulcibus, seu Crecis quibuscumque, infra Fluxum Maris vel Aquæ ad Plenitudinem, per dicta Regna nostra & Dominia prædicta, ac Jurisdictionem Admiralitatis nostræ prædictæ, qualitercumque interfectorum sive submerforum, aut interficiendorum sive murdratorum vel murderandorum, aut aliquo alio modo ibidem ad mortem devenientium, necnon & per Jurisdictionem Admiralitatis nostræ prædictæ;

Custoditis ac conservatis Statutis de Wreccis Maris & de Officio Coronatorum, annis tertio & quarto Edwardi Primi, atq; Statuto de Bonis spoliatis super Mare venientibus in hoc Regnum nostrum Angliæ, anno vicesimo septimo Edwardi Tertii, Progenitorum nostrorum quondam Regum Angliæ, respectivè editis & provisus, atque Cognitione de mahemio in locis prædictis infra Fluxum Maris & Aquæ ad Plenitudinem contingente, cum Potestate puniendi Delinquentes in ea parte quovis modo, juxta Juris exigentiam & Consuetudinem Curie Admiralitatis nostræ prædictæ;

Edw.

A.D. 1547.
1 Ed. 6.
Eo quod expressa mentio de vero Valore annuo aut Certitudine Præmissorum sive eorum alicujus, aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus, per Nos seu aliquem Prædecessorum Progenitorum nostrorum, præfato *Thoma Domino Seymour Militi Baroni Seymour de Sudeley Magno Admirallo nostro & Præfetto Generali Classis & Marium nostrorum antedictorum*, ante hæc tempora factis, in præsentibus minime facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione sive Restrictione præsentibus Literis nostris Patentibus, seu alicui Partii sive Clausule in eisdem expressis vel incertis, repugnantibus Derogatoriis aut Contrariis quibuscumque, in contrarium factis editis ordinatis sive provis, seu aliquâ aliâ re materia vel causâ quacumq; in aliquo non obstantibus:

Mandantes ac firmiter & strictè, tenore Præsentium, præcipientes, atque per dictum *Magnum Admirallum nostrum* ex parte nostra præcipi & mandari volentes, universis & singulis Proceribus Dominis Justiciariis Majoribus Viceominibus Capitaneis Senescallis Ballivis Custodibus Gaolorum & Carcerum nostrorum quorumcumque, & Consta-

bulariis cæterisque Ministris ac fidelibus Subditis & Ligeis nostris quibuscumque, & eorum cujuscumque, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, quod præfato *Thoma Domino Seymour Militi Baroni Seymour de Sudeley Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ & Præfetto Generali Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum*, ac Officiariis Deputatis & Ministris suis quibuscumque, & eorum cujuscumque, in prædicto Officio Admiralitatis nostræ assignatis sive assignandis, circa Executionem Præmissorum, intendentes auxiliantes faventes pariter & obediētes sint, ac quod mandatis & præceptis quibuscumque, sibi vel eorum alicui, per dictum *Thomam Dominum Seymour Militem Baronem Seymour de Sudeley Magnum Admirallum nostrum Angliæ ac Præfettum Generalem Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum*, vel ejus Nomine directis, pariant sub Pœna contemptus istarum Literarum nostrarum Patentium, & sub Periculo incumbendi.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo Die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Rossen.

A.D. 1547.
1 Ed. 6.
1. 1. m. 9.
REX dilectis nobis in Christo *Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Rossensis*, Salutem.

Cùm Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis prædicta, per Translationem Reverendi in Christo Patris *Henrici* ultimi Episcopi ibidem ad Episcopatum Lincolniz, jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta, Nos, ex Consilio & Assensu Præclarissimi Avunculi nostri *Eduardi Ducis Somersetie* Personæ nostræ Gubernatoris ac Regnorum & Dominiorum Subditorumq; nostrorum Protectoris, ac aliorum Consiliariorum nostrorum, alium vobis eli-

gendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam, per Præsentem, duximus concedendam;

Mandantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacrarum Literarum cognitione ad id munus aptus, Deo devotus, Nobis & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis, Ecclesiæq; nostræ prædictæ necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo primo Die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Regio Assensu & significavit pro Episcopo Rossen.

A.D. 1547.
1 Ed. 6.
REX Reverendissimo in Christo Patri *Thoma Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo* totius Angliæ Primati, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Ecclesiâ nostrâ Cathedrali Rossen, per Translationem Reverendi in Christo Patris *Henrici* ultimi Episcopi ibidem ad Episcopatum Lincol-

niensem, *Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ nostræ prædictæ*, prius Licentiâ a nobis per eos, alium eligendi in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem, petita pariter & obtenta, dilectum Capellanum nostrum, *Nicholaum Rydley* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, in ipsorum Episcopum ac Pastorem canonice elegerunt ac nomina-

verunt,

A. D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6. verunt, sicuti per eorum Literas, quas vobis mittimus Præsentibus interclusas, plenius liquet,

Vobis, ex assensu & consilio prædilectorum & fidelium Consiliariorum nostrorum ad præsens circa Personam nostram attendentium, *significamus*, quod dictæ quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, humilibus eorum mediantibus Supplicationibus, nostrum Regium adhibuimus Favorem pariter & Assensum, & eandem Electionem apud vos recommendatum habemus,

Quocirca vobis mandamus quod cetera omnia quæ per vos, ad Confirmationem & Consecrationem ejusdem in dicto Episcopatu fieri consueverunt, secundum Leges & Statuta Regni nostri Angliæ in hac parte edita & provisa, cum favore & diligentia facere velitis.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*.
decimo quarto Die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium pro Episcopo Rossen.

A. D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6. **R**EX Escaetori suo in Comitatu Kantiz, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Rossensi, per Translationem Reverendi in Christo Patris *Henrici ultimi Episcopi* ibidem ad Episcopatum Lincolniensem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Rossensis prædictæ, licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ, dilectum Capellanum nostrum, *Nicholaum Ridley* Sacræ Theologie Professore, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem eligerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, ex consilio & assensu prædilectorum & fidelium Consiliariorum nostrorum ad præsens circa Personam nostram attendentium, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus inde ei restituiimus per Præsentem;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod *præfatus Electo*, Temporalia prædicta, cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, sine dilatione Liberes in forma prædicta; salvo Jure cujusslibet.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* A. D. 1547.
vicefimo septimo Die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscipis, sub eadem Data; videlicet,

Escaetori Regis in Com. Surr.
Escaetori Regis in Com. Cantabr.
Escaetori Regis in Com. Suff.
Escaetori Regis in Com. Norht.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Rossensi prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad prædictum Episcopatum Rossensem pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Pro Edwardo Duce Somersjet de Præeminentiis & Prærogativis.

A. D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6. **E**DUARDE the Sixte &c.
Forasmuche as our most dere Uncle *Edwarde Duke of Somersjet*, whom, by th'advise of the Lords and the reste of our Privie Counsaill, with the Consent and good Agreement of the Noble Men of our Realm, We have named ordeyned and commaunded to be Governour of our Person and Protectour of our Realms Dominions and Subjects during our Minoritie, hathe no soche Place appoy-

pried or appoynted unto hym in our Highe Courte of Parliament as is convenient and necessarie, atwell in respect of his Proxymyte of Bloode unto Us, being our Uncle, and eldest Brother unto our Mother of most noble memorie decessed *Queene Jane*, as also for his better maynyng and conducing of our Affaires to our Honour Dignitie and Suertie, and the Welthe and Benefit of our Realms Dominions and Subjects;

We

A.D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6.
We have therefore, aswell by the Consent of our said Uncle, as by the Advyfe of other the Lords and the reste of our Privie Counseil, Willed Ordéyned and Appoynted, and do by these Presents Will Ordeyn and Appoynt that our said Uncle shall and doo Sitt alone, and be placed at all tymes, aswell in our Prelens at our saide Courte of Parliament, as in our Absens upon the myddes of the Bench or Stole standing next on the Right hond of our Siege Reall in our Parliament Chamber;

And that He further shall have and do enjoy in our saide Courte of Parliament in all Sessions, all suche other Privileges, Preemynences, Prerogatyves and Liberties in all things, and to all entents and effects, as, by any Lawes or Statutes heretofore made, or otherwise, any the Uncles by Father or Mo-

ther side to any of our most Noble Progenitours, or any Protectour of their Realms and Dominions being in the Minoritie of Yeres as We be, have had used or enjoyed, or ought to have had used or enjoyed in their Courts of Parliament; the Statute, concerning placing of the Lords in the Parliament Chamber and other Assembles and Conferen-cyes of Counsaill, made in the one and thirtieth Yere of the Reigne of our most dere Father, of most famous Memorye, *Kinge Henry the Eighth*, or any other Statute &c. notwithstanding &c.

That expresse mencyon &c.
In Witnes whereof &c.

Witnes Our self at *Westminster* the thirde Daye of Novembre.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Duabus Vicariis & Duabus Præbendis, pro Nicholao Rossensi Episcopo.

A.D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6.
R. EX. &c. omnibus ad quos præfentes Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, de Consilio & Assensu Præcharissimi Avunculi nostri *Edmardi Ducis Somersetie* Personæ nostræ Gubernatoris ac Regnorum Dominiorum Subditorumque nostrorum Protectoris, & cæterorum Consiliario- rum nostrorum, Concessimus & Licentiam dedimus, ac per Præsentes Concedimus & Licentiam damus Reverendo in Christo Patri *Nicholao Rossensi Episcopo*, quod idem *Nicholaus*, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito ante Darum Præsentium, usq; ad Festum Nativitatis Domini, quod erit in Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo secundo, Duas Vicarias; videlicet, de Hern in Diocese Cantuariensi, & de Soham in Diocese Norwycensi, unâ cum Duabus Præbendis; videlicet, in Ecclesia Christi Cantuariensi, & in Ecclesia Westmonasteriensi, cum eisdem Privilegiis quibus, dum noster erat ordinarius Capellanus, gaudebat, & singulas supradictas Vicarias & Præbendas possidebat, unâ cum suis Juribus & Jurisdictionibus & Pertinentiis universis, cujuscumque etiam Taxæ seu Valoris Anni illius Episcopatus Fructus Redditus & Proventus existant, in Commendam, non obstante dicto Episcopatu, habeat & possideat ac Fructus, Red-

ditus & Proventus earundem percipere, atq; in ejus & suorum Usum & Utilitatem convertere & applicare libere & licite valeat ac possit, absq; impedimento nostro vel Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, aut aliorum quorumcumque, aliquibus Ordinationibus aut Constitutionibus Ecclesiasticis, necnon Actis sive Statutis in Parlamento antehac quomodolibet editis seu impolsterum eden- dis, in contrarium facientibus, non obstantibus quibuscumque, eo etiam non obstante quod expressa, ac de verbo in verbum, mentio hujusmodi Ordinationum Constitutionum & Statutorum, ac etiam veri Anni Valoris, Fructus, Redditus & Proventus earundem Vicariarum & Præbendarum, & Episcopatus, aliorumq; Donorum seu Concessionum prælibato *Nicholao* antehac per Nos, seu quoscumq; alios, quomodolibet factorum seu concessorum, necnon Præmissorum certitudo hic facta non existant, aut aliquibus alijs Rebus Causis seu Materiis non obstantibus quibuscumque, quæ omnia Obstantia pro expressis, ad omnem Juris effectum atq; in maximum dicti *Nicholai* commodum & Beneficium ad Præmissa, haberi volumus.

In cujus &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* decimo sexto Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

U u

De

A. D. 1547.
1 Edw. 6.

menta & Hereditamenta mea quæcumque, in Dorchester Ipswell Southstoke Cropredye Wardyngton Newthrop Cethrope Burton Kyldesbye Lydyngton Leycestre Thurmaſton Sewellſtone Knyghton Aſfordby Spaldewyke Bykleſwade Farndon Falderton Codington Winthorp Moreland Newarke, Newarke Northgate, Baghton & Lowth in Comitatus prædictis, dicto Episcopatu meo Lincolnienſi quomodo unita annexa ſpectantia pertinentia vel incumbantia, aut ut Parcelle Poſſeſſionum noſtrum ſeu Reventionum ejuſdem Episcopatus ante hæc habita cognita accepta uſitata ſeu reputata exiſtentia, aut quæ ego præſatus Episcopus in iure ſeu ratione vel prætextu ejuſdem Episcopatus habeo teneo gaudeo ſeu poſſideo, aut quomodo habere tenere gaudere vel poſſidere debeat,

Habenda tenenda & gaudenda prædicta Dominia Maneria Burgum Ballivarum Parcos Meſungia Molendina Terras Tenementa & cætera omnia & ſingula Præmiſſa cum Pertinentiis, præſato Domino noſtro Regi Edwardo Sexto Hæredibus Succelloribus & Aſſignatis ſuis imperpetuum, ad proprium Opus & Uſum ipſius Domini Regis Hæredibus Succelloribus & Aſſignatis ſuis imperpetuum, & ego verò præſatus Episcopus, & Succellores mei, Maneria prædicta & cætera Præmiſſa cum Pertinentiis præſato Domino noſtro Regi Hæredibus Succelloribus & Aſſignatis ſuis, contra me & Succellores meos, warrantizabimus, & imperpetuum defendemus per Præſentes.

In cujus rei Teſtimonium huic præſenti Scripto meo Sigillum appoſui.

Dat. viceſimo ſexto die Septembris, anno Regni dicti Domini Regis nunc Edwardi ſexti primo.

ET MEMORANDUM quid Die & Anno ſupraſcriptis, præſatus Henricus Episcopus Lincoln. venit coram dicto Domino Rege in Cancellaria ſua apud Weſtm. & recognovit Scriptum prædictum ac omnia & ſingula in eodem contenta in ſupraſcripta forma.

Omibus Chriſti Fidelibus ad quos hoc præſens Scriptum pervenerit, Decanus & Capitulum Eccleſie Cathedralis beate Mariæ Lincoln. Salutem.

Cum Reverendus in Chriſto Pater Henricus Episcopus Lincoln. dederit & conceſſerit Excellentiſſimo & Inviſiſſimo Principi & Domino noſtro Edwardo

Sexto, Dei Gratia, Anglia Francie & Hibernie Regi Fidei Deſenſori & in Terra Eccleſie Anglicana & Hibernica Supremo Capiti, omnia illa Dominia & Maneria de Dorchester Cropredye Wardyngton &c.

In cujus rei Teſtimonium Sigillum noſtrum comune ſeu capitulare præſentibus apponi fecimus.

Dat. in Domo noſtra Capitalari xii. die menſis Octobris, anno Domini milleſimo quingentefimo quadrageſimo ſeptimo, & anno Inviſiſſimi & Illuſtriſſimi in Chriſto Principis & Domini noſtri Edwardi Sexti, Dei Gratia, Anglia Francie & Hibernie Regis Fidei Deſenſoris, & in Terra Eccleſie Anglicana & Hibernica Supremo Capiti, primo.

ET MEMORANDUM quid decimo tertio Die Octobris, Anno Regni Edwardi Sexti, Dei Gratia, Anglie Francie & Hibernie Regis Fidei Deſenſoris, ac in Terra Eccleſie Anglicana & Hibernica Supremo Capiti, primo, venit Johannes Tayler Clericus Decanus Eccleſie Cathedralis beate Mariæ Lincoln. & Capitulum dictæ Eccleſie coram nobis Georgio Seyndpoll & Vincencio Grantham Armigeris in Eccleſia prædicta, & cognoverunt quantum Cartam huic præſenti annexæ de Confirmatione & Ratificatione de certis Maneriis Terris & Tenementis infra Regnum Anglia dicto Domino Regi per ipſos ſold. & omnia in dicta Carta content. eſſe, eorum ſold. & per ipſos cum Sigillo ſuo Capitalari ſigillar. & petunt quod prædicta Carta ſit in Rotulis Cancellaria Anglia ad opus & uſum dicti Domini Regis irrotulari.

In cujus rei Teſtimonium huic præſenti Certificationi Sigilla noſtra appoſuimus.

Omibus Chriſti Fidelibus ad quos præſens Scriptum pervenerit, Rudolphus Jacobus Clericus, Magiſter Hoſpitalis Henrici nuper Regis Anglia Septimi de Saroye in Comitatu Middleſexie, & Capellani perpetui ejuſdem Hoſpitalis, Salutem in Domino ſempiternam.

Sciatis Nos præſatos Magiſtrum & Capellanos unanimi aſſenſu & conſenſu noſtris &c.

In cujus rei Teſtimonium Nos præſati Magiſter & Capellani huic præſenti Scripto noſtro Sigillum noſtrum comune appoſuimus.

Dat. decimo die Junii, anno Domini milleſimo quingentefimo quinquageſimo tertio.

Et

A. D. 1547. Dat. xvi. Die Nov. Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis nunc *Edw. Sexti*, primo.

1 Edw. 6.

ET MEMORANDUM quid Vicefimo quinto Die Novembris, Anno prædicto, præfati Willielmus Tefpyn Clericus, Willielmus Garland, Willielmus Gaton, & Robertus Pake, venerunt coram dicto Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua apud Westm. & Recognoverunt Scriptum prædictum ac omnia & singula in eodem contenta in forma prædicta.

Omnibus &c. Willielmus Franklyn Clericus, Decanus liberæ Capellæ Regiæ Sancti Georgii Martiris infra Cætrum de Windetor. in Com. Berks, & ejusdem Loci Canonici, Salutem.

Sciatis Nos præfatos Decanum & Canonicos &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic præfenti Scripto nostro Sigillum nostrum commune apposuius.

Dat. in Domo nostra Capitulari, quatuordecimo Die Februarii, Anno Regni prædicti Domini Regis *Edwardi Sexti*, Primo.

ET MEMORANDUM quid decimo quarto Die Februarii, Anno prædicto, præfatus Willielmus Franklyn Clericus, venit coram dicto Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua apud Westm. & Recognovit Scrip-

ria sua apud Westm. & Recognovit Scriptum prædictum ac omnia & singula in eodem contenta in forma prædicta.

A. D. 1548.
1 Edw. 6.

Omnibus Christi Fidelibus ad quos præfens Scriptum pervenerit, Willielmus Knygemyll Clericus Sacræ Theologiæ Professor, Decanus Ecclesiæ Cathedralis sanctæ & individuæ Trinitatis Winton. & ejusdem Loci Capitulum, Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos præfati Decanus & Capitulum ex unanimi assensu & consensu &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium huic præfenti Cartæ nostræ Sigillum nostrum commune apponi fecimus.

Dat. Vicefimo Die Junii Anno Regni dicti Domini nostri Regis *Edwardi Sexti* Primo.

ET MEMORANDUM quid Sextodecimo Die Augusti, Anno præfenti, præfati Decanus & Capitulum, apud Wynton. in Domo sua Capitulari, venerunt coram Johanne Colke Armigero, & Johanne Bassett Armigero, virisute Commisionis Domini Regis eisdem Johanni & Johanni conjunctim & divisim directæ, & Recognoverunt Scriptum prædictum ac omnia & singula in eodem contenta in forma prædicta.

De Episcopatu Concesso.

A. D. 1548. REX omnibus ad quos &c. Sa-

1 Edw. 6.

2 Edw. 6.

3 Edw. 6.

lutem. Cum, per quendam Actum in Parlamento nostro inchoato apud Westmonasterium Quarto Die Novembris Anno Regni nostri Primo, ac ibidem tento, inter alia Statuta pro Republica nostra edita, ordinatum enactum & stabilitum fuerit quod nullum Breve de Licentia Eligendi (vulgariter vocatum *CONGE D'ESLIER*) deinceps concessum foret, nec Electio alicujus Archiepiscopi seu Episcopi per Decanum & Capitulum fieret,

Sed quod Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes, quolibet tempore cum aliquis Archiepiscopus seu Episcopus vacaret, alicui Personæ, quem nos idoneum existimarem, eundem conferre possemus & valeamus;

Et eadem Collatio, sic per Literas nostras Patentes, hujusmodi Personæ factas & deliberatas, Cui Nos in eundem conferremus Archiepiscopatum seu Episcopatum, seu ejus sufficienti Procuratori vel Attornato, staret & foret, ad om-

nia Intentiones Constructiones & Propositiones, tanti & consimiles effectibus quanti & qualis foret, sive Breve de Licentia Eligendi concessum, Electio ritè facta & eadem confirmata fuissent,

Et quod, post huiusmodi Collationem, eadem Persona, cui huiusmodi Archiepiscopatus seu Episcopatus foret collatus seu datus, posset consecrari & habere Liberationem suam, seu Breve de amore et Manu, ac omnia alia agere prout eadem Ceremoniæ & Electiones fuissent factæ & Actæ prout in eodem Statuto plenius liquet;

Ac cum Episcopatus Bathoniensis & Wellensis hoc tempore sit Vacuus, suorumque idoneo Pastore destitutus, Morte Reverendi Patris, Pie Memoriæ, Willielmi nuper illius Loci Episcopi, & ob id ad Munus nostrum Regium pertinere dinoscatur alium in ejus Locum surrogandum, qui ob eximias animi Dotes Populum nostrum illius Diocesis latè Patentis, juxta *Divi Pauli* Normam, dignè pascat:

Sciatis quod Nos;

X x

Existi-

A. D. 1548.
1 Edw. 6.

A. D. 1548.
2 Edv. 6. **R**existimantes Reverendum Patrem *Willielmum Menevensium Episcopum* ad Episcopatum prædictum modò vacantem idoneum, tam propter singularem Sacrarum Literarum Doctrinam, Moreque probatissimos quibus idem Reverendus Pater modò *Episcopus Meneven.* præditus est, quàm propter hoc quodd, juxta Salvatoris nostri Elogium, judicamus illum Virum imprimis dignum esse, ut super multa constituitur qui super pauca fuerat fidelis,

Ex Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avilamento & consensu præcarissimi Avunculi & Consiliarii nostri *Edwardi Ducis Somersetie* Personæ nostræ *Gubernatoris*, ac Regnorum Dominiorum Subditorumque nostrorum quorumcunque *Protektoris*, cæterorumq; Consiliariorum nostrorum,

Contulimus dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes concessimus damus & concedimus, præfato Reverendo Patri *Willielmo nunc Meneven. Episcopo*, prædictum Episcopatum Bathon. & Wellen. ac eundem *Willielmum* in Episco-

pum Bathon. & Wellen. transferimus, A. D. 1548.
2 Edv. 6. per Præfentes, ac ipsum *Willielmum* Episcopum Bathon. & Wellen. ac Dioccesanum Bathon. & Wellen. prædictæ nominamus facimus ordinamus creamus & constituimus per Præfentes,

Habendum tenendum occupandum & gaudendum prædictum Episcopatum Bathon. & Wellen. eidem *Willielmo* durante Vita sua naturali, unâ cum omnibus Dominis Maneris Terris Tenementis Hereditamentis Possessionibus & Juribus, tam Spiritualibus quàm Temporalibus, ac cum omnibus aliis Proficuis Commoditatibus Emolumentis Auctoritatibus Jurisdictionibus & Præminentis quibuscunque, eidem Episcopatu Bathon. & Wellen. quoquo modo spectantibus pertinentibus sive incumbentibus;

Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* tertio die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Concessione ad Vitam.

A. D. 1548.
2 Edv. 6. **R**EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciat quodd Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, de avilamento & assensu præcarissimi Avunculi nostri *Edwardi Ducis Somersetie* Personæ nostræ *Gubernatoris* Regnorumque Dominiorum & Subditorum nostrorum quorumcunque *Protektoris*, necnon cæterorum Consiliariorum nostrorum,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes damus & concedimus, dilecto nobis *Petro Martiri Vermigli* Florentino, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Quadragesima Marcarum* legalis Monetæ nostræ,

Habendam & gaudendam ac annuatim percipiendam dictam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum præfato *Petro* & Assignatis suis, durante Beneplacito nostro, per manus Custodis sive Clerici Hanaperii Cancellariæ nostræ pro tempore existentis, de Exitibus & Reventionibus ejusdem Hanaperii, ad Festa

Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Annunciationis beate Mariæ Virginis, per æquales Portiones annuatim solvendam; A. D. 1548.

Et ulterius damus & concedimus præfato *Petro Martiri* tot & tantas Denariorum Summas, ad quot & quantas dicta Annuitas sive annalis Redditus *Quadragesima Marcarum*, pro uno Dimidio anno, finito ad Festum Annunciationis beate Mariæ Virginis ultimò præteritum, se extendit & attingit,

Habendas eidem *Petro Martiri*, de Dono nostro, per manus dicti Custodis sive Clerici Hanaperii nostri, de Exitibus & Reventionibus ejusdem Hanaperii;

Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*, nono Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1548.
2 Edw. 6.

De Scripto Episcopi Bathon. irrotulato pro Domino Rege.

A. D. 1548.
2 Edw. 6.A. D. 1548.
Oct. 2. Edw. 6.
p. 4. a. 2.

Omnibus Christi Fidelibus ad quos præfens Scriptum pervenerit, *Willielmus*, Permissione Divina, *Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopus*, Salutem.

Sciatis me præfatum Episcopum, Tam in consideratione Ecclesiæ & Rectoriæ *Sancti Johannis Baptiste Glasdonia*, ac Rectoriæ seu Capellæ *Sancti Benigni infra Villam Glasdon*, necnon Rectoriarum seu Capellarum *de Bradley & Westpenard*, ac Ecclesiarum & Rectoriarum *de Northlade Estbrent Estpenard & Westen* in Comitatu *Somersetiæ*, ac Advocacionum & Jurium Patronatum Ecclesiarum illarum, ac etiam omnium Glebarum Terrarum Tenementorum Decimarum Fructuum Pensionum Portionum ac aliorum Proficuum Reventionum Emolumentorum Commoditatum & Possessionum quorumcumque, eisdem Rectoriis seu earum alicui quoquo modo spectantium sive pertinentium, ac omnium aliarum Decimarum in *Bradleigh* in dicto Comitatu *Somersetiæ* quondam Parceliarum Possessionum nuper *Monasterii de Glasdonbury* in dicto Comitatu *Somersetiæ*, ac Ecclesiarum & Rectoriarum *de Corsdon Compton Dandon & Castell Cary* in eodem Comitatu *Somersetiæ*, ac Advocacionum & Jurium Patronatum Ecclesiarum illarum, ac omnium Terrarum Glebarum Pensionum Portionum Decimarum Oblationum ac aliorum Proficuum Reventionum & Emolumentorum quorumcumque, eisdem Rectoriis seu earum alicui spectantium vel pertinentium, quondam Parceliarum Possessionum nuper *Prioratûs de Bathe* in dicto Comitatu *Somersetiæ*, per, Excellentissimum Principem & Dominum nostrum, Dominum *Edwardum Sextum*, Dei Gratia, *Anglia Francia & Hibernia Regem Fidei Defensorem*, & in Terra Ecclesiæ *Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supremum Caput*, michi & Successoribus meis imperpetuum dandarum concedendarum & confirmandarum, quàm pro aliis bonis & rationabilibus Causis & Considerationibus me ad præfens specialiter moventibus,

Dedisse concessisse, & hoc præfenti Scripto meo confirmasse præfato Domino Regi *Edwardo Sexto*, omnia Dominia & Maneria mea de *Claverton Hampton Lydeyard Compton magna & Compton parva* in dicto Comitatu *Somersetiæ*,

Ac totum Dominium & Manerium meum de *Poculchurch*, & totum Hundredum meum de *Poculchurch* in Comitatu *Gloucestriz*,

Ac totum Dominium & Manerium meum de *Chard & Burgum* meum de *Chard* in dicto Com. *Somersetiæ*.

Ac totum Dominium & Manerium meum de *Westerleigh* in Com. *Glouc.*

Ac Maneria mea de *Cheddar & Henyshe* in dicto Com. *Somerf.* cum eorum Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis universis.

Ac totum illud Mesuagium meum vocatum *Bathe Place* quondam vocatum *le Mymeres* in Parochia *Sancti Botolphi* extra *Algate London.*

Ac totum Scitum quondam Hospitalis *Sancti Johannis Wellen.* in dicto Com. *Somerf.*

Ac omnes illas Firmas meas & Hereditamenta mea de *Westdowne & Pynkefmore* in *Westdowne & Pynkefmore*, seu alibi in dicto Com. *Somerf.*

Ac totam Rectoriam meam de *Evercreche* & Advocacionem & Jus Patronatus Vicariæ Ecclesiæ Parochialis de *Evercreche* in dicto Com. *Somerf.*

Ac omnia & singula Mesuagia Terras Tenementa Molendina Prata Pasturas Boscos Subboscos Communias Vasta Jampna Brueria Mariscos Aquas Piscarias Redditus Reversiones Servitia Curias Letas Vis. Franc. Pleg. Parcos Warrennas & Advocaciones Ecclesiarum, ac omnia alia Possessiones Reversiones & Hereditamenta mea quæcumque in *Claverton Hampton Lydeyard Compton magna Compton parva Chard & Cheddar & Henyshe* in dicto Com. *Somerf.* & in *Poculchurch & Westerleigh* in dicto Com. *Glouc.* ac alibi ubicumque, dictis Dominii & Maneriis de *Claverton Hampton Lydeyard Compton magna Compton parva Poculchurch Chard & Westerleigh Cheddar & Henyshe*, ac dicto *Hundredo de Poculchurch*, & dicto *Bargo de Charde*, seu eorum alicui quoquomodo spectantia vel pertinentia, aut ut Membra vel Parcelle eorumdem Dominiorum & Maneriorum ac Hundredi & Burgi, seu eorum alicujus, antehac habita cognita accepta seu reputata existentia,

Ac omnia alia Mesuagia Terras Tenementa Molendina Prata Pasturas Boscos Subboscos Communias Vasta Jampna Brueria Mariscos Aquas Piscarias Redditus Reversiones Servitia Curias Letas

A. D. 1548. Letas Vif. Franc. Pleg. Parcos liberas
 2 Ed. 6. Warrennas & Advocaciones Ecclesia-

rum, ac omnia alia Poſſeſſiones & Hæ-
 reditamenta mea quæcumque, in Cla-
 verton Hampton Leſcyrd Compton magna
 Compton parva Chard Chedder Henyſſe
 Aſbridge Stoke Giſford Civitate Bathon.
 in diſto Com. Somerſ. & in Poſeleburche
 & Weſterleigh in diſto Com. Glouc. ac
 in Parochia Sancti Boſelphi extra Algate
 London. ac in Towerſtrete Old Fiſhbe-
 ſtrete & in Pater noſter Rome in Civi-
 tate London.

Necnon omnia Meſuagia Terras Te-
 nementa Redditus Reversiones Servi-
 tia Boſcos Aquas Piſcarias Comunias
 Vaſta Jampna Brueria ac alia Jura Poſ-
 ſeſſiones & Hæreditamenta mea quæ-
 cumque, quæ quondam fuerunt Par-
 cellæ Poſſeſſionum nuper Hoſpitalis San-
 cti Johannis Wellen, ſituati & exiſtentis
 in Burgo Wellen. & in Welles Forum,
 ac in Weſtdonne Pykeſdovne Everetche
 Eſt Wallen juxta Wellen. & Southlever
 in diſto Com. Somerſ.

Necnon Reversiones quæcumque, om-
 nium & ſingulorum Præmiſſorum ſupe-
 rius per Præſentes, ut præſertur, data
 & conceſſa cum Pertinentiis, ac Reddi-
 tis & annua Proſicua quæcumque, re-
 ſervata ſuper quibuſcumque Dimiſſio-
 nibus & Conceſſionibus de eiſdem Præ-
 miſſis, ſeu de aliqua inde Parcelle quo-
 quo modo factis,

Habenda tenenda & gaudenda præ-
 dicta Dominia Maneria Hundreda Ter-
 ras Tenementa Redditus Reversiones
 Servitia Libertates Privilegia Franche-
 ſias & cætera omnia Præmiſſa ſuperius,
 per Præſentes, data & conceſſa, cum
 Pertinentiis, præſato Domino Regi Hæ-
 redibus & Assignatis ſuis, ad proprium
 Opus & Uſum ipſius Domini Regis Hæ-
 redum & Assignatorum ſuorum imperpe-
 tuum,

Et ego verb prædictus Episcopus &
 Succellores mei, prædicta Dominia Ma-
 neria Hundreda Terras Tenementa
 Redditus Reversiones Servitia & cæte-
 ra omnia & ſingula Præmiſſa cum Per-
 tinentiis præſato Domino Regi Hæredi-
 bus & Assignatis ſuis, contra me præ-
 ſatum Episcopum & Succellores meos,
 warrantizabimus & imperpetuum de-
 fendemus per Præſentes;

Et ulterius, ſciatis me præſatum Epi-
 ſcopum dedaſſe & conceſſiſſe præſato Do-
 mino Regi omnia Exitus Redditus Re-
 versiones & Proſicua omnium & ſingu-
 lorum prædictorum Maneriorum &
 cæterorum Præmiſſorum ſuperius ex-

preſſorum & ſpecificatorum, ac per A. D. 1548;
 Præſentes, ut præſertur, datorum & 2 Ed. 6.
 conceſſorum cum Pertinentiis, a Feſto
 Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo
 præterito lucuſque provenientia ſive
 creſcentia,

Habenda eidem Domino Regi abſq;
 Compoto ſeu aliquo alio proinde michi
 præſato Episcopo quoquomodo reddendo
 ſolvendo vel faciendo.

In cujus rei Teſtimonium huic præ-
 ſenti Scripto meo Sigillum meum ap-
 poſui.

Dat. viceſimo die Maii, anno Regni
 dicti Domini Regis nunc Edwardi Sexti
 ſecundo.

Et nos Decanus & Capitulum Eccleſie
 Cathedralis Sancti Andree Wellen. Scri-
 ptum prædictum, ac omnia & ſingula
 in eodem Scripto expreſſa & ſpecificata,
 quantum pertinet ad prædictum Episco-
 pum in Præmiſſis, pro nobis & Succellori-
 bus noſtris ratiſicamus approbamus
 & confirmamus per Præſentes;

Salvis ſemper nobis & Succelloribus
 noſtris toto Jure Titulo & Intereſſe quæ
 ad præſens habemus, de & in Eccleſiis
 Rectoris ac Advocacionibus Eccleſia-
 rum & Vicariarum de Chedder & Ly-
 doude Episcopi in Com. Somerſ. ac Re-
 ctorie & Advocacionis Vicarie de Poſel-
 church in Com. Glouc. ac omnibus aliis
 Terris Tenementis & Franchetiſis no-
 ſtris in Villis ſeu Parochiis in dicto Scri-
 pto dicti Episcopi expreſſis & ſpecifica-
 tis, exiſtentibus.

In cujus rei Teſtimonium Præſenti-
 bus comune Sigillum noſtrum appo-
 ſuimus.

Dat. in Domo noſtra Capitalari viceſi-
 mo primo die Maii, anno Regni dicti
 Domini Edwardi Sexti, Dei Gratia, An-
 glia Francia & Hibernia Regis Fidei De-
 fenſoris, & in Terra Eccleſie Anglicane
 & Hibernie Supremi Capituli, ſecundo.

ET MEMORANDUM quod, tam præ-
 ſatus Episcopus quàm præſati Decanus
 & Capitulum, viceſimo ſeptimo die Sep-
 tembris, Anno ſupraſcripto, venerunt co-
 ram Willielmo Hartgill Commiſſionario
 dicti Domini Regis, in Domo Capitalari
 Decani & Capituli Wellen. prædicta,
 assignato, & recognoverunt Scriptum præ-
 dictum, ac omnia & ſingula in eodem con-
 tenta in forma prædicta.

A. D. 1548.
14. 2. E. 6.
2 Ed. 6.A. D. 1548.
2 Ed. 6.

Pro Episcopo Meneven. de Concessione Spiritualium & Temporalium.

A. D. 1548.
14. 2. E. 6.
2 Ed. 6.

A. D. 1548.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum, per quendam Actum in Parlamento nostro inchoato apud Westmonasterium Quarto Die Novembris Anno Regni nostri Primo, ac ibidem tenore, inter alia Statuta pro Republica nostra edita, ordinatum enactum & stabilitum fuerit quod nullum Breve de Licentia Eligendi (vulgariter vocatum *Conge d'essier*) deinceps concessum foret, nec Electio alicujus *Archiepiscopi* seu *Episcopi* per *Decanum* & *Capitulam* fieret,

Sed quod Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes, quolibet tempore cum aliquis *Archiepiscopus* seu *Episcopus* vacaret, alicui Personæ, quem nos idoneum existimaremus, eundem conferre possemus & valeamus,

Et eadem Collatio, sic per Literas nostras Patentes, huiusmodi Personæ facta & deliberata, Cui Nos in eundem conferremus *Archiepiscopatum* seu *Episcopatum*, seu ejus sufficienti Procuratori vel Attornato, stare & foret, ad omnia Intentiones Constructiones & Propositiones, tanti & consimilis effectus quanti & qualis foret, si Breve de Licentia Eligendi concessum, Electio rite facta & eadem confirmata fuissent,

Et quod, post huiusmodi Collationem, eadem Persona, cui huiusmodi *Archiepiscopatus* seu *Episcopatus* foret collatus seu datus, posset consecrari & habere Liberationem suam, seu Breve de *amoveat Manum*, ac omnia alia agere prout eadem Ceremonie & Electiones fuissent factæ & Actæ prout in eodem Statuto plenius liquet;

Accum *Episcopatus* Menevensis hoc tempore sit Vacuus, suoque idoneo Pastore destitutus, Translatione Reverendi Patris, *Willielmi* nuper illius Locum *Episcopi* in *Episcopatum* Bathon. & Wellen. & ob id ad Munus nostrum Regium pertinere dinoscatur alium in ejus Locum surrogandum, qui ob eximias animi Dotes Populum nostrum illius Diocesis latè Patentis, juxta *Divi Pauli* Normam, dignè pascat:

Sciatis quod Nos,

Existimantes dilectum nobis *Robertum Ferrar* Sacre Theologie Professore, ad prædictum *Episcopatum* Meneven. modo vacantem idoneum, tam propter singularem Sacrarum Literarum Doctrinam, Moreisque probatissimos, quibus idem *Robertus* præditus est; quam propter hoc quod, juxta Salvatoris nostri Elogium, judicamus illum Virum inprimis dignum esse, ut super multa constituatur qui super pauca fuerit fidelis,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avasamento & consensu præclarissimi Avunculi & Consilarii nostri *Edwardi Ducis Somersetie* Personæ nostræ *Gubernatoris*, ac Regnorum Dominiorum Subditorumque nostrorum quocumque *Procuratoris*, ceterorumque Consiliarios nostrorum,

Contulimus dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes conferimus damus & concedimus præfato *Robertus*, prædictum *Episcopatum* Meneven. ac eundem *Robertum* in *Episcopum* Meneven. præferimus per Præsentes, ac ipsum *Robertum* *Episcopum* Meneven. ac Diocesannum Meneven. prædictæ nominamus facimus ordinamus creamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum occupandum & gaudendum prædictum *Episcopatum* Meneven. eidem *Robertus* durante Vita sua naturali, una cum omnibus Dominiis Maneriis Terris Tenementis Hæreditamentis Possessionibus & Juribus, tam Spiritualibus quam Temporalibus, ac cum omnibus aliis Profiticis Commoditatibus Emolumentis Auctoritatibus Jurisdictionibus & Præminentis quibuscumque, eidem *Episcopatu* Meneven. quoquo modo spectantibus pertinentibus sive incumbentibus;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Leighs* tricesimo primo Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Y y

De

A. D. 1548.
2 Edv. 6.

A. D. 1548.
2 Edv. 6.

De Significavit pro Episcopo Meneven.

A. D. 1548.
Pa. 2. E. 6.
p. 1. m. 37.

A. D. 1548.

REX Reverendissimo in Christo Patri *Thoma Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Salutem.

Cum nos, Episcopatu Meneven. per Translationem Reverendi in Christo Patris *Willielmi nuper illius Loci Episcopi* ad Episcopatum Bathon. & Wellen. nuper vacante, dilecto nobis in Christo, *Roberto Ferrar* Sacræ Theologiæ Professori, per Literas nostras Patentes, de Gratia nostra speciali, de avasamento & consensu præcarissimi Avunculi & Consilarii nostri *Edmundi Ducis Somersetiæ* Personæ nostræ *Gubernatoris* ac Regnorum Dominiorum Subditorumque nostrorum quorumcumq; *Protektoris*, cæterorumq; Consiliariorum nostrorum, contulerimus dederimus & concesserimus prædictum Episcopatum Meneven. ac ipsum *Robertum Episcopum Meneven.*

ac Diocesanum Menev. prædictæ nominaverimus fecerimus ordinaverimus creaverimus & constituerimus per Literas nostras prædictas, prout per eisdem Literas nostras Patentes pleniùs liquet & apparet; & hoc vobis, Tenore Præsentium, significamus:

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini firmiter injungendo mandantes, quatenus præfatum *Robertum* in Episcopum Meneven. consecrare, ipsumque prout moris est Episcopalibus Insigniis investire, cæteraq; peragere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Lighe* primo Die Augusti.

Pro Duce Somersetiæ Protectore Regis, de Potestatibus.

A. D. 1548.
Ibid. p. 7.
m. 43.

A. D. 1548.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes, datas apud Westmonasterium *duodecimo die Martii* Anno Regni nostri primo, constituerimus assignaverimus ac declaraverimus, de avasamento & consilio discretorum ac honorabilium Consiliariorum nostrorum, ac cæterorum Procerum & Prælatorum, Regni nostri Angliæ, præcarissimum Avunculum nostrum *Edmundum Ducem Somersetiæ* Personæ nostræ *Regiæ Gubernatorem*, ac Regnorum Dominiorum & Subditorum nostrorum *Protectorem* durante minore Ætate nostrâ, cum tam amplis Concessionibus, & hujusmodi Auctoritate & Potestate prout Personæ Regiæ Majestatis *Gubernatori*, ac Regnorum Dominiorum & Subditorum nostrorum *Protektori* convenit & decet, ac prout antehac alicui *Gubernatori* aliquorum Progenitorum nostrorum, ac Regnorum Dominiorum & Subditorum suorum *Protektori*, concessa vel donata fuerit, ac cum aliis amplis Causis Concessionum & Auctoritatum, prout in eisdem Literis nostris Patentibus pleniùs apparet:

Quæ quidem Concessionem Auctoritates & Clause, ex avasamento Consiliariorum nostrorum, volumus &

mandamus, per Præsentes, quod habeantur interpretentur & adjudicentur amplissimo liberalissimo ac beneficentissimo modo pro Amplificatione Augmentatione ac Manutentione Auctoritatum Potestatum Præminentiarum & Dignitatum dicti *Avunculi nostri*, in quantum Verba & Sententia, ac Verborum & Sententiarum veræ Intentiones, in dictis Literis nostris Patentibus expressæ & specificatæ, constitui & extendi possint:

Cumque etiam quamplurima Gravia & facinerosa Injuria Maleficia Inimicitie & Detrimenta, tam nobis quam prædictis Subditis nostris, per antiquos Hostes & Inimicos nostros *Sewes*, ac alios Principes seu Gubernatores extraneos, diversis temporibus, tam per Mare quam per Terram, nuper commissæ fuerint, eademque Injurias Maleficia Inimicitias & Detrimenta illata atque propofita hucusque inferre committere & perpetrare non desistunt,

Pro quibus Enormitatibus & Offensis justè reformandis corrigendis & reprimendis, necnon pro Tutitione Conseruatione & Defensione nostri ac Regnorum & Subditorum nostrorum maximè expediens & necessarium, tam nobis quam prædictis Consiliariis nostris, vide-
tur

A. D. 1548.
2 Edm. 6.

tur Exercitum levare & conduci facere, & contra Adversarios nostros prædictos Vi armata ire & belligerare;

Nos autem,

Considerantes, de Advísamento prædicto, quid Nos, ob teneritatem Ætatis nostræ Regiæ, ad eosdem Hostes & Inimicos nostros reprimendum & corrigendum, in Persona nostra Regia, prout decet, accedere non possumus,

Et quamvis etiam, per Literas nostras Patentes prædictas, in generalibus Verbis, dederimus & concesserimus prædicto *Avunculo nostro* Potestatem & Auctoritatem quod ipse in propria Persona sua, vel per alios, huiusmodi Injurias, sic Nobis ac Subditis nostris, ut præfertur, illatas, cum Exercitu armato in Bello, seu aliquo alio modo prosequi possit & valeat, necnon exequi & perimplere, omnia & singula in talibus Casibus necessaria & requisita quotiens opportunum foret,

Tamen, quia nonnulla Dubia & Ambiguitates postea oriri & insurgere possint, ex defectu paucitate vel incertitudine verborum in eisdem Literis nostris Patentibus, dignum & opportunum duximus, de Advísamento prædicto, Intentionem nostram Regiam de & super Præmissis per Præsentes plenius appianare & declarare,

Quapropter omnibus & singulis Archiepiscopis Episcopis Ducibus Marchionibus Comitibus Baronibus Militibus Armigeris Majoribus Ballivis Locumtenentibus ac omnibus aliis dilectis Subditis nostris, necnon omnibus Imperatoribus Regibus Principibus Ducibus Dominis ac omnibus aliis Principibus Monarchiis & Potentatibus forinsecis & alienigenis, significamus declaramus & innotecimus quod,

Cum constituerimus & ordinaverimus prædictum præcarissimum Avunculum nostrum *Edvardum Ducem Somerset*. Personæ nostræ Regiæ *Gubernatorem* ac Regnorum Dominiorum & Subditorum nostrorum *Protectorem*, durante minore Ætate nostræ Regiæ prædictæ in dictis Literis nostris Patentibus expressâ,

Intentio & Animi nostri sententia fuit & nunc est quod, per easdem Literas nostras Patentes, fecimus & ordinavimus, ac per has Literas nostras Patentes facimus constituimus & ordinamus, antedictum præcarissimum Avunculum nostrum *Edvardum Ducem Somerset* LOCUMTENENTEM nostrum ac CAPITANEUM GENERALEM pro Guerris & Bellis, tam infra omnes & singulos Comitatus & Pro-

A. D. 1548.
2 Edm. 6.

vincias infra Regna & Dominia nostra quæcumque seu aliquam partem eorundem, quàm in omnibus & singulis aliis Regionibus Dominis & Locis ubicumque, tam citra Mare quàm super & ultra Mare, seu alibi ubicumque Casus evenierit, ac ubicumque & quandocumque necessarium vel expediens prædicto *Avunculo nostro* fore videbitur;

Et etiam dedimus, & per Præsentes damus & concedimus, eidem *Avunculo nostro* plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem, non solum hac vice, sed imposteriorum, de tempore in tempus, cum & quotiens sibi videbitur expedire, pro Defensione seu Munitione Regnorum Dominiorum & Subditorum nostrorum vel pro Invasione alienorum Regnorum sive Dominiorum, pro necessaria Subjugatione & Cohertione Inimicorum & Hostium nostrorum, seu pro iusta ademptione & obtentione Juris nostri, vel ut eosdem Inimicos & Hostes in Ditionem nostram redigeret, aut pro aliqua alia re causa vel materia quacumque necessaria seu quocumque modo opportuna convocandi atque colligendi omnes & singulos Ligeos & Subditos nostros cuiuscumque status fuerint, per singula Regna & Dominia nostra & quamlibet Partem eorundem, seu tot & tantos eorundem prout sibi videbitur necessarium,

Eosque, sic convocatos, arraiandi & delegendi seu eligendi,

Et sic arraiatos & electos bene & defensibiliter armari faciendi & mandandi,

Monstrationes eorundem in Locis congruis & oportunis accipiendi & supervidendi,

Ac alium forinsecum Auxiliū, seu alios Milites seu Soldarios forinsecos, juxta sanam ejus Discretionem, conducendi atque disponendi;

De Thesaurō nostro Munitionum Artilliariorum Tentorum Pavilionum, pro Equis Navibus Caracatis Galeis & aliis Navibus quibuscumque, ac de omnibus aliis rebus nostris quibuscumque, pro securiori Defensione & Tutitione nostrâ ac Regnorum & Subditorum nostrorum, & Expeditione Rerum nostrarum fiendâ, tam per Mare quàm per Terram, per sanam ejus Discretionem capiendi & recipiendi,

Et prædictos Ligeos & Subditos nostros, in forma prædictâ arraiatos electos atque armatos, tam Equites Pedites & Sagittarios, quàm omnia alia Armorum seu Armaturarum genera quæcumque, unâ cum Munitionibus & aliis necessariis

A.D. 1548. *2 Edv. 6.* rii Belli, Adducendi & Cariandi aut ad-
 duci & carari Faciendi, non solum in
 quemcumque locum Regnorum & Do-
 miniorum nostrorum, pro Repulsione
 Hostium & Inimicorum nostrorum ac
 Defensione nostra & Subditorum nostro-
 rum, verum etiam pro majore Incre-
 mento Nostri ac Regnorum nostrorum
 Honoris, & pro Castigatione & Subju-
 gatione quorumcumque Hostium nostro-
 rum in quibuscumque aliis Regionibus
 & Dominis, ac easdem Regiones & Do-
 minia Nomine nostro hostiliter Inspe-
 cendi & Invadendi, ac eadem Conque-
 rendi, Civitatis Castra & Opida Capi-
 endi, & eadem Nomine nostro ac ad
 Usus nostrum, quousque Nobis, per
 Adviseamentum prædictum, alias visum
 fuerit, Muniendi & Retinendi :

Dedimus insuper & Concessimus, ac
 per Præsentes, de Adviseamento prædicto,
 Damus & Concedimus prædicto *Avunculo nostro*, in Absentia nostra, plenam
 Potestatem & Auctoritatem quoscum-
 que in Armata & Exercitu sic Congre-
 gato, juxta sanam in ea parte discretio-
 nem suam, exigentibus eorum meritis,
 Ordine militari, Baronis, seu alio quo-
 vis Titulo Nobilitatis seu Dignitatis,
 Honorandi & Decorandi, eisque Arma
 & Insignia armorum, & Titulos Digni-
 tatis & Nobilitatis, prout decet, Affig-
 nandi & Concedendi :

Necnon Audiendi & Terminandi
 Causas & Querelas omnium & singu-
 lorum de his que ad officium Locum-
 tenentis Generalis, Ducisque Primarii,
 & Principalis Capitanei, & Gubernatoris
 (Nobis absentibus) spectant & perti-
 nent,

Ac etiam *Morescallam* dicti Exercitus
 Faciendi & Constituendi,

Ac in aliis Causis quibuscumque, tam
 infra prædicta Regna, Dominia, Terri-
 toria nostra, quam infra Exercitum præ-
 dictum ubicumque fuerit per Terram, e-
 mergentibus, Audiendi & Cognoscendi,

Necnon Ordinationes Decreta & Sta-
 tuta, pro sano & bono Regimine Regno-
 rum Dominiorum & Territoriorum no-
 strorum prædictorum & Exercitus præ-
 dicti, Ordinandi Statuendi & Stabilien-
 di, Proclamationes Faciendi, & eas de-
 bite executione Demandandi,

Ac insuper quoscumque, infra præ-
 dicta Dominia & Territoria nostra ac
 Exercitum prædictum, Delinquentes
 & Contravenientes, Castigandi & Incar-
 cerandi, atque sic Incarceratos juxta eius
 Discretionem Solvendi & Deliberandi,

Necnon quascumque Causas Crimi-
 nales, tam Vitæ quam Membrorum
 Mutilationes, ac de morte Hominis

A.D. 1548. *2 Edv. 6.* quam alias Causas Contractus & Que-
 relas omnium & singulorum de & in
 Dominis & Territoriis nostris prædictis,
 ac de & in Exercitu prædicto existentium
 & futurorum, per se vel per sufficien-
 tem Deputatum suum Audiendi &
 Terminandi, ac hujusmodi Delinquentes
 juxta eorum Demerita Punienti &
 Castigandi, Pœnisque Mortis & Mem-
 brorum quotiens opus fuerit, Infligendi,
 & eosdem, si videbitur, Pardonandi &
 Deliberandi,

Necnon Salvos Conductus generales
 ac speciales ubicumque Locorum, tam
 per Mare quam per Terram, quibuscum-
 que Personis, ex causis prædictis
Avunculo nostro moventibus, per Li-
 teras suas sub Sigillo suo conficiendas de
 tempore in tempus, quotiens & quando
 sibi placuerit, Promittendi, Concedendi
 & Donandi :

Et, quoniam prædictus *Avunculus nos-
 ter*, ut *Gubernator* Personæ nostræ Re-
 gis, ac Regnorum Dominiorum & Sub-
 ditorum nostrorum *Protector*, propter
 diversas graves & ingentes Causas Nos
 & Regna nostra tangentes necessarias,
 plurima Agenda Conferenda & Tra-
 ctanda cum extraneis & forinsecis Impera-
 toribus Regibus Principibus Ducibus
 Potestatibus Marchionibus, & aliis Re-
 ctoribus habiturus indies sit, Proposui-
 mus Intendebamus & Decrevimus per
 prædictam Concessionem, Literasque Pa-
 tentes nostras prædictas, & nunc etiam
 de Adviseamento prædicto per Præsentes
 Volumus & Concedimus quod prædi-
 ctus *Præcarissimus Avunculus noster* plena
 absolutamque Potestatem & Aucto-
 ritatem habeat & gaudeat ad Interlo-
 quendum Traclandum Concludendum
 Faciendum, ac Determinandum Treugas
 Inducias Fœdera Ligas Abstin-
 tias, Pacis seu Belli & Guerræ, seu ali-
 quam aliam Ligam aut Traclatum cum
 quovis exteriori aut forinsecio Impera-
 tore Rege Principe Duce Potestate, aut
 alia quacumque Persona, sive aliis qui-
 buscumque Personis, de & super Clau-
 sibus Articulis Conditionibus Promissi-
 onibus ac Pactis, qualia & que dicto
Avunculo nostro, pro Commoditate, Utili-
 tate & Securitate Nostri ac Regnorum
 nostrorum prædictorum, congrua apta
 oportununa & convenientia videbitur, &
 Regno nostro expediri,

Necnon, super Dissolutione ac Diru-
 ptione dictarum Treugarum, Inducia-
 rum Abstinenciarum Traclatum Fœderum
 Ligarum, aut aliquorum hujusmodi Pactorum,

Indicere ac declarare Guerram &
 Bellum in quascumque exteras Personas
 hujus-

A. D. 1548. hujusmodi Inducias Ligas seu Foedera
 2 Ed. 6. dirumpere præsumentes, idque re ipsa
 gerere manutenere & prosequi, nomine
 nostro ac pro re nostra, in tam amplis
 modo & formâ prout nosmetipsi idem
 ac eadem facere ac facere possumus si
 ibidem personaliter interfuissemus:

Et ulterius, quicquid usquam rerum
 siue quodcumque prædictis præcarissi-
 mus *Avunculus noster* gravi considera-
 taq; Prædictâ suâ in Præmissis seu ali-
 quâ parte Præmissorum, juxta ejus sa-
 nam Discretionem fecerit egerit seu ges-
 serit, vel faciet ager seu geret, durante
 minori Ætate nostrâ prædictâ, volumus
 & firmiter promittimus de avasamento
 prædicto, pro Nobis & Successoribus
 nostris, eadem omnia & singula rata
 grataq; esse & fore, & eadem omnia sic
 accipii & construui per Nos, & accipien-
 da & construenda fore, tanquam per
 nosmetipsos facta habita siue gesta fue-
 runt vel fuerit, ac tanquam eo ipso tem-
 pore quo fuerunt vel erunt facta siue
 gesta nosmetipsi plenæ & perfectæ Æ-
 tatis existens eadem fecimus vel feceri-
 mus, seu eisdem concessimus;

Et generaliter, de Avasamento præ-
 dicto, damus & concedimus prædicto
Avunculo nostro plenam Potestatem &
 Auctoritatem faciendi & perimplendi,
 ac fieri & perimpleri causandi & man-
 dandi omnia & singula quæcumq; ad
 Officiu *Locumtenentis* seu *Capitanei*
Generalis cujuscumque in Guerra seu
 Bello, tam in tempore nostro quam in
 tempore Progenitorum nostrorum,
 quovismodo spectantia siue pertinentia,
 pro bono Regimine Exercitus & Ar-
 matæ nostræ prædictæ prout sibi melius
 videbitur expedire;

Et, pro ulteriori & citiori expeditione
 & furnitura prædictarum Rerum no-
 strarum ac Negotiorum prædictorum
 gerenda, dedimus & concessimus, ac
 per Præsentes damus & concedimus
 prædicto præcarissimo *Avunculo nostro*
 plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem,
 quando & quotiens dictum *Avunculum*
nostrum acciderit aliter impediri detine-
 ri & aliis Negotiis implicari, vel circa
 Personam nostram aut alia necessaria
 Regnorum & Dominiorum nostrorum
 Negotia, siue alias quascumq; Causas,
 propter quas vel quæ dictum *Avunculum*
nostrum, secundum sanam Discretionem,
 congruè ac commodè in propria Perso-
 na sua interesse nequeat, ac dictis Ligeis
 nostris & Exercitui sic arratis collectis
 & congregatis ad Guerram, siue arrati-
 andis colligendis siue congregandis, pro
 tempore attendere non possit, ad substituen-
 dum nominandum & deputan-

A. D. 1548.
 2 Ed. 6. dum, de tempore in tempus, per Lite-
 ras suas Commissionum, aut alias quas-
 cumque, per dictum *Avunculum nostrum*,
 Manu suâ propriâ, ac Sigillo suo signa-
 tas, unum vel plures Locumtenentem
 siue Locumtenentes, Capitaneum siue
 Capitaneos Generales Guerra, tam per
 Terram quam per Mare, sub dicto
Avunculo nostro talibus modo & formâ
 prout dicto *Avunculo nostro* videbitur so-
 re optimum & congruum, qui quidem
 Locumtenens siue Locumtenentes, Ca-
 pitaneus siue Capitanei, sic deputati ac
 constituti per dictum *Avunculum nostrum*,
 tantam & eandem Potestatem & Au-
 thoritatem habeant & gaudeant prout
 dicto *Avunculo nostro*, propter tutam
 Personæ nostræ Regiæ Conservationem,
 Regnorumq; nostrorum Defensionem,
 ac Negotiorum nostrorum Convenien-
 tiam Promotionem & Expeditionem vi-
 debitur necessarium, ac prout dictum
Avunculus noster in dictis Literis siue signa-
 tis & sigillatis significabit & declara-
 bit, cum Clausulis etiam ulterius De-
 putationis, si sic prædicto *Avunculo no-*
stro congruum fore videbitur;

Et de avasamento prædicto, per Præ-
 sentes, volumus & mandamus dicto
 præcarissimo *Avunculo nostro*, juxta cer-
 tam & indubitatam spem quam de ejus
 gravi atque circumspecta Prudentia ac
 Integritate confidimus & habemus, uni-
 versa & singula Præmissa cum omni
 diligentia exequi prosequi & perficere,
 ac exequenda prosequenda & perficien-
 da diligenter curare,

Quamobrem volumus & firmiter in-
 jungentes præcipimus omnibus & sin-
 gulis Archiepiscopis Episcopis Ducibus
 Marchionibus Comitibus Baronibus
 Militibus Justiciariis Admirallis Vice-
 admirallis Majoribus Vicecomitibus
 Ballivis Constabulariis Locumtenen-
 tibus Capitaneis Officiariis Ministris
 Nautis Marinariis Militibus Souldia-
 riis & cæteris quibuscumque Ligeis &
 Subditis nostris, aliisque omnibus, ad
 quos virtute Præsentium quicquid spe-
 ciet agendum, quod ipsi omnes &
 singuli sub Pena Ligeantiae siue sint
 attendentes adjuvantes & auxiliantes
 prædicto *Avunculo nostro*, siue ejus Lo-
 cumtenenti siue Locumtenentibus, Ca-
 pitaneo siue Capitaneis, Deputato si-
 ve Deputatis, ut præsertur, per præ-
 dictum *Avunculum nostrum* ordinan-
 dis, tam per Mare quam per Terram,
 ac si ibidem personaliter Præsentes in-
 terfuissemus,

Et ulterius volumus ac de Avasamento prædicto mandamus & concedi-
 mus quod tam prædictis præcarissimus

Z z *Avun-*

A. D. 1548. *Avunculus noster* ac alii Locumtenens sive Locumtenentes, Capitaneus sive Capitanei, sic per prædictum *Avunculum nostrum* constituti sive deputati, ut præfertur, quàm alii omnes & singuli nostri Ligei Homines, ac Subditi, sic per dictum *Avunculum nostrum* collecti convocati ac congregati fuerint, & de cetero sint acquietati & exonerati de omnibus Forisfacturis Dampnis Censuris Pœnis Molestationibus, & quæ vel quas dictus *Avunculus noster* seu aliquis alius Subditorum nostrorum incurrere seu in-

cidere possit vel possint circa executionem Præmissorum, ratione vel prætextu alicujus Statuti Actûs seu Proclamationis antehac habitorum edictorum sive factorum; aliqua Lege Actû sive Statuto in contrarium factis non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* undecimo die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Universitatibus Cantabrigiæ & Oxonii de Commissariis ad Visitandum constitutis.

A. D. 1548. *REX.*
Revendis in Christo Patribus,
Thome Eliensi,
Ex Nicholas Rossensi,
Episcopis,
Prædilectis & Fidelibus Consiliariis
nostris,

Willielmo Papet Ordinis Garterii nostri Militi, Hospitii nostri Antigrapho seu Contratulatori,

Thome Smyth Secretario nostro,
Johanni Cheeke nostræ Adolescentiæ
Instituto,

Et Willielmo Meye Legum Doctori
Supplicum Libellorum Magistro &
Decano Sancti Pauli,

Et,
Thome Wendrie Medico nostro
Medicinæ Doctori, Salutem.

Cum præclarum & insigne Monumentum Serenissimi nostri Regni Posteris edere studeremus & deliberaremus, cum Avunculo nostro carissimo *Edouardo Duce Somersetiæ* Personæ nostræ *Gubernatore* & omnium Terrarum Dominorum & Subditorum nostrorum *Protectore*, & ceteris Consiliariis nostris super hac Re, & super Exornatione Ecclesiæ nostræ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ (cujus *Supremum Caput* sub Christo in Terris nos sumus & agnoscimus) ut nobiles & præclaræ Scientiæ Virtutesq; boni Mores in illa crescerent per Regiam Culturam & augerentur, nulla ratio prius in mentem venit, quàm ut primos & præcipuos Fontes Eruditionis & Virtutis, Viciis, si quæ in illis essent, purgatos, Favore nostro & regiâ Munificentia prosequentes, aliqua commodâ ratione auctos amplificatosque redderemus; quod cum fecissemus in aliis Conventibus & Parochiis, ac privatis Ec-

clesiis Regni nostri Angliæ, licet postremo sumus aggressi, tamen prima fuit Cura in Academiis nostras ac mentem adicere, e quibus omnis Radix Disciplinae, & Semina bonarum Literarum ac Virtutis in reliquis partes Provinciarum & Regnorum nostrorum soles propagari, ut illæ in integrum perfectum & Eruditioni ac Virtuti maximè convenientem Statum reponerentur, & ut hæc Leges Mores Consuetudines atq; Ordines in *Cantabrigia & Oxonia* Academiis per Nos constituerentur, quæ possent maxime facere in Honorem Christi, & Gloriam Regni nostri, & Virtutum ac bonarum Literarum uberrimum Proventum, unde non Angliæ solum & Hiberniæ, verum exteræ quoque Nationes, Lucem possent accipere.

In qua deliberatione cum circumspiceremus quosnam Viros idoneos, & Literariæ Rei non ignaros, ad istud quod maximè cupimus nomine ac vice nostris præficiendos delegare possemus,

De Avisamento & Consilio prædicto, assignavimus vos septem sex quinque quatuor tres duos & unum vestrum Delegatum seu Delegatos nostros, Commissarium sive Commissarios, ad ea quæ infra scribuntur exequendum,

Ad visitandum igitur in Capite & Membris, tam Collegium nostrum de *Etonia*, quàm Universitatem nostram *Cantabrigiam*, ac omnia & singula Collegia Aulas Hospitia & Loca alia quæcumque Exercitio Scholastico deputata, tam exempta quàm non exempta, ibidem constituta, eorumque Præpositos Magistros sive Custodes, ac Socios Scholares Studentes Ministros & Personas alias quascumque in eisdem commorantes,

Deque

A.D. 1548.
2 Edn. 6.

Deque Statu Locorum hujusmodi, necnon Studio Vici Moribus & Conversatione, ac etiam Qualitatibus Personarum in eisdem degentium seu ministrantium, modis omnibus quibus id melius & efficacius poteritis, inquirendum & investigandum, Criminosos ac Delinquentes, Sôcordes ac Ignavos, atque Culpabiles condignis Pœnis, usq; ad Dignitatum Societatum ac Officiorum suorum Privationem, aut Stipendiorum Proventuum & Emolumentorum suorum quorumcumque Sequestrationem, vel quancumque aliam congruam & competentem Cohercionem, puniendum & coercendum, atq; ad probatores vivendi Mores modis omnibus quibus id melius & efficacius poteritis reducendum,

Contumaces autem & Rebelles, cuiuscumq; statûs & conditionis fuerint, si quos inveneritis, tam per Censuras Ecclesiasticas quam etiam Incarcerationem ac Recognitionum acceptationem, & quæcumque alia Juris Regni nostri Remedia compescendum,

Pecunias impendas quotannis in Exequiis & Conviviis, aut in Lectiones publicas vel privatas, ad alios Usus magis convenientes, aut in alias formas convertendum,

Pecunias item in aliquo Collegio impendas, ex Fundatione ejusdem Collegii in Choristas Cantores & alias Impensas, ratione quotidiani Servitiû, ut vocant, Ecclesiastici, aut in Pueros Grammaticales, ad Alimentum Sociorum vel Scholasticorum ad Philosophiam vel alias Literas discendorum, in eodem vel alio Collegio constituendum, convertendum,

Magistros Præpositos Præsidentes Socios vel Scholares quoscumque, illis Officiis indignos, non proficientes, Statutis Collegii, vel Commodo Reipublicæ & bonarum Literarum, id exigentibus, expellendum & amovendum, & alium vel alios in amorum loco præficiendum & substituendum,

Cessiones præterea quorumcumque Præposituras Magisteria Præsidentias Gardianias Societatum, seu Officia in locis prædictis habentium, coram vobis factas seu exhibitas, auctoritate nostrâ admittendum, eaque vacare & pro vacantibus decernere, & in Loca, sic per Cessionem aut alio quovis modo vacantia, Personas habiles & idoneos substituendum,

Collegia duo vel plura, sive nostræ sive cuiuscumque alterius Fundationis fuerint, si vobis ex utilitate Academiæ videbitur, in unum conjungendum,

Cantarias, nominâq; Cantariorum, A.D. 1548. in quocumq; Collegio fundate fuerint, & earum Fundationes mutandum, aliâsq; Appellationes illis imponendum, & Fructus Redditus ac Proventus dictarum Cantariorum ac Scholarium Exhibitionem assignandum,

Et dictæ Universitatis nostræ & Collegiorum ac Aularum Incorporationes Fundationes Statuta Ordinationes Privilegia Compositiones Computus & alia Munimenta quæcumque exigendum & recipiendum, eaque diligenter examinandum & discutiendum,

Formas Officiorum Divinorum, & Disputationum & publicarum Lectionum Collationis quoque Graduum & Honorum, qui Eruditionis proponuntur studiosis, immutandum, & in commodiorem Rationem instituendum,

Necnon Injunctiones & Statuta quæ vobis pro commodiore Ordine videbuntur idonea, Personis in eisdem degentibus, nomine nostro tradendum, & vice & auctoritate nostrâ scis indicendum & assignandum, Pœnasq; convenientes in eorum Violatores infligendum & irrogandum,

Statutaque Ordinationes Consuetudines & Compositiones, si quas comperitis eisdem contrarias sive repugnantes, tollendum & penitus annihilandum,

Juramentum insuper Obedientiæ & Fidelitatis Nobis & Hæredibus nostris debitum, deque removenda renuntianda, penitusque abneganda *Episcopi Romani* præterea usurpata & ficta auctoritate, & quæcumq; alia Juramenta, ex Statutis Regni nostri præstari requisita, ab omnibus infra loca prædicta constitutis exigendum & recipiendum,

Congregationes & Convocationes Præpositorum Gardianorum Studentium & Ministrorum hujusmodi, pro executione Præmissorum, aut Reformatione quacumq; facienda, conciendum & convocandum, Causas etiam Instantiarum examinandum & sine debito terminandum,

Ac omnia & singula alia, quæ circa hujusmodi Visitationis Inquisitionis seu Reformationis totius Academiæ Negotia, sive hic expressa fuerint sive non expressa, quæ necessaria fuerint seu quomodolibet oportuna, faciendum & exequendum, vobis & singulis vestrum, de quorum Doctrina Morum & Consilii gravitate, ac in rebus gerendis fide & industria, plurimum confidimus, Vices nostras committimus, ac plenam Tenore Præsentium concedimus Potestatem, etiam si hujusmodi sint quæ specialia

A.D. 1548.
2 Edv. 6.

cialia verba & expressa requirunt, cum cujullibet congruæ & legitimæ Coertionis Potestate :

Ex quoniam *Studium Juris Civilis* non solum jam aliquot Annos deferuisse in Academia nostra *Cantabrigie*, verum etiam propemodum Extinctum esse Nobis indicatum est, præcipuam vobis omnibus Curam & Sollicitudinem imponimus, ut, quibus poteritis viis ac modis, illud excitetis & amplificetis, cui Studio ut possitis amplius mederi, & Fructu Laboris ac Diligentie Juventutem ad illud accendere, plenissima ac summam Autoritatem per absolutam & Regiam nostram Potestatem vobis Concessimus, Duo vel plura Collegia in dicta *Universitate* propter eam Causam Dissolvendi, & ex illis sit Dissolutis, & aliis Locis idoneis, eos qui videbuntur ad illud Studium aptos & accommodatos in unum *Collegium Juris Civilis* nostræ Autoritate & Nomine Fundandi Cogendi & Coadunandi, eidemq; Collegio sit interim ordinato nostrum Nomen vel aliud quodcumq; illis videbitur Imponendi, idemq; Collegium ita inchoatum & ordinatum, de Terris & Tenementis, & aliis Hæreditamentis ac Bonis Collegiorum ita Dissolutorum, vel aliis omnibus modis rationibus commodis, & per hanc Commiſsionem Vobis permittis, Dotandi & Locupletandi, Leges quoq; Statuta, Mores ac Ritus quibus Socii ac Studentes in eodem Regni possent Præscribendi, donec & quousq; Nos, per Advīſamentum prædictum,

plenius & uberius sub Sigillo nostro Angliæ, illud Collegium plenè stabiliverimus, Magistris autem Sociis ac Scholasticis Collegii vel Collegiorum, quæ propter hanc Causam Dissoluta erunt, per Pensiones Annuas, vel aliter pro vestro Arbitrio, Providendi ;

Dedimus quoq; Vobis Autoritatem *Collegium Medicina*, in aliquo idonea Loco dictæ *Universitatis*, Constituendi, Deputando aliquod unum Collegium illi Studio quodcumq; Vobis videbitur, & eos Socios in illo Collegio, sic Medicinæ deputando, qui ad Medicinam Studium suum velint convertere, si ad hoc per Vos idonei judicabuntur, Socios *Collegii nostri Medicini* Faciendi, Eos vero qui nolint sequi illam Artem, vel ad eandem minus idonei judicabuntur, in alia Collegia Transferendi, vel Pensiones Magistro five Sociis illius Collegii Assignandi :

Mandantes omnibus & singulis Vicecomitibus Majoribus & Ballivis, ac quibuscumq; aliis Officiariis, Ministris & Subditis nostris, quotannis, ut Vobis & cuilibet vestrum, in & circa Præmissorum executionem, effectualiter assistant auxilientur & suffragentur ; aliquo alio Statuto &c. aut aliquâ aliâ Re &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* duodecimo Die Novembris.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Præsentatione ad Rectorem in Marchiis Caleſiæ.

A.D. 1548.
Par. 2. E. 6.
p. 1. m. 32.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri & Domino Domino *Thoma*, Permiſsione Divinâ *Cantuar. Archiepiscopo* totius Angliæ Primari, ejusve in Absentia Vicario suo in Rebus Ecclesiasticis Generali cuicumque, Salutem.

Ad Rectorem & Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Scaler*, in Comitatu *Gynſwer*, in Marchiis nostris *Caleſi*, modo vacantem per liberam Resignationem *Roberti Skeffe* Clerici ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem, & ad nostram Præsentationem & Donationem pleno jure spectantem, Dilectum Nobis in Christo *Andream Beſſe* Capellanum, Vobis, de Advīſamento & Assensu Præcarissimi Avunculi & Consiliarii nostri *Edwardi Ducis Somersetie* Personæ nostræ Gubernatoris

ac Regnorum Dominiourum Subditorumq; nostrorum *Procelloris*, necnon cæterorum Consiliariourum nostrorum, Præsentamus per Præsentes ;

Rogantes quatenus dictum *Andream* ad prædictam Rectorem & Ecclesiam admittere, Ipsumq; in Rectorem ejusdem Ecclesiæ institui & induci facere, cum omnibus suis Juribus Fructibus & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraq; omnia & singula peragere expedire & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo secundo Die Decembris.

Per ipsum Regem.

Pro

A.D. 1548.
2 Edv. 6.

A.D. 1549.
2 Ed. 6.A.D. 1549.
2 Ed. 6.*Pro Sebastiano Caboto de Concessione ad Vitam.*A.D. 1549.
Pa. 2. E. 6.
p. 2. m. 10.

A.D. 1549.

REX omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.Sciatis quod Nos,
In consideratione boni & acceptabilis
Servitii Nobis, per Dilectum Servientem
nostrum *Sebastianum Caboto* impensi
atque impendendi,De Gratia nostra speciali, ac excerta
Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon,
de avifamento & consensu præcharissimi
Avunculi nostri *Edwardi Ducis Somersetie*,
Personæ nostræ Gubernatoris
ac Regnorum Dominiorum Subditorum
nostrorum Protectoris, & cæterorum
Consiliariorum nostrorum,Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes
damus & concedimus eidem *Sebastiano Caboto*
quandam Annuitatem si-
ve annualem Redditem *Centum Sexaginta
sex Librarum Tresdecim Solidorum
& Quatuor Denariorum Sterlingorum*,Habendam, gaudendam, & annuatim
percipiendam prædictam Annuitatem
si-ve annualem Redditem eidem *Sebastiano Caboto*,
durante Vita sua, de The-
sauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri
Westm. per Manus Thesaurarii &
Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro
tempore existentium, ad Festa Annun-
ciationis beate Mariæ Virginis, Nativitatis
Sancti Johannis Baptiste, Sancti*Michaelis Archangeli*, & Natalis Domini,
per æquales Portiones solvendam;Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra,
ac de Advifamento & Consensu prædictis,
Damus, & per Præfentes Concedimus
præfato *Sebastiano Caboto*, tot & tantas
Denariorum Summas, ad quot & quantas
dicta Annuitas si-ve annu-
alis Redditem *Centum Sexaginta sex
Librarum Tresdecim Solidorum & Quatuor
Denariorum* a Festo Sancti Michaelis
Archangeli ultimo præterito hucusque
se extendit & attingit,Habendas & Recipiendas præfato *Sebastiano Caboto*
& Assignatis suis de The-
sauro nostro prædicto, per manus præ-
dictorum Thesaurarii & Camerariorum
nostrorum, de dono nostro, absq; Com-
puto, seu aliquo alio Nobis Hæredibus
vel Successoribus nostris proinde quo-
quomodo reddendo solvendo vel faci-
ciendo;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westminsterium*.
sexto Die Januarii.*Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.**De Potestatibus ad inquirendum super Hæretica Pravitare.*A.D. 1549.
Pa. 2. E. 6.
p. 4. m. 23.

A.D. 1549.

REX,
Reverendissimo in Christo
Patri,*Thomæ Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo* totius
Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano,

Ac Reverendis in Christo Patribus,

*Thomæ Eliensi,**Nicholao Wigornienfi,**Thomæ Westmonasterienfi,**Georgio Cisterciensi,**Henrico Lincolnienfi,*Ac *Nicholao Rossienfi,*

Episcopis:

Prædilectisque & Fidelibus Consilia-

riis nostris,

*Willielmo Petre,**Thomæ Smith,*

Militibus, Secretariis nostris:

Dilectis Nobis,

Richardo Coxe Elimosinario nostro,*Antonio Cooke* Militi,*Jacobo Hales* Militi;

Servientibus ad Legem:

Willielmo Mey Decano Sancti Pauli,*Johanni Tylour* Decano Lincolniz,*Willielmo Cooke* Decano de Arcubus,*Simoni Haynes* Decano Exon.*Johanni Redman,**Hugoni Latymer,**Egidio Eyre,*Et *Tonge;*

Sacre Theologiæ Professoribus:

*Croke.**Ritbaro Lyell,*

Et,

Rolando Tailleur;

Legum Doctoribus:

Johanni Gosnold Armigero.Et *Willielmo Cytill,*

Salutem.

Etsi Regibus quidem omnibus, qui
Christi Nomen profitentur, nihil æque
incumbat ac Fidem Christianam, in suo
Populo ac in Ecclesiis sue Auctoritati

A a a Regis

A. D. 1549. Regie subiectis, Sartam Testam atq;
3 Edv. 6. Incolument conservare; nobis tamen,
qui Fidei Defensor peculiari quodam
Titulo vocitatur, maxime præ cæteris
Curæ esse debet, ut non solum pro viri-
bus annitatur ut Christi Religio quam-
purissime atq; integerrime nostro Po-
pulo tradatur, verum etiam ut omni quæ
possumus ratione caveamus ne Christi
Adversarius, ut est semper ad omnia
corrumpenda paratus, noxium Hære-
seos Semen & Labem male Doctrinæ
clanculum in Segetem Christiani Populi
& hoc Arvum nobis commissum seminet;
sed; si quid fortè emergerit tale,
quod speramus Deum averfurum, sal-
tem & quamprimum evellatur, nè la-
tius serpens illud Virus etiam sanas &
salubres Partes corrumpat;

Et quoniam Nos ipsi non possumus,
ad omnia ejusmodi in nostra Persona
obeunda & curanda, semper esse in otio
& parati, & modò, ad carissimum A-
vunculum nostrum *Edmundum Ducem
Somersetie* Gubernatorem Perfortæ no-
stræ Regiæ & Protectorem omnium
Regnorum Dominiorum & Subdito-
rum nostrorum, ac cæteros nostros Con-
siliarios perlaturum est, exoriri in non-
nullis nostri Regni locis quosdam qui
resuscitant sceleratos *Anabaptistarum* Er-
rores, & qui aliarum Hæresium impia
& impura Dogmata serunt & instillant
in Aures rudis Vulgi & imperitæ Plebis
nostræ Mentis illis nefariis Opinioni-
bus inficerint, ut, antequam illud Vene-
num latius serpat, oportuum & neces-
sarium Remedium pro facultate nostra
Regia adhibeamus;

De Consilio & Advancement præsti-
cto, vos selegimus, quibus hanc no-
stram Curam & hoc tam necessarium
Munus extirpandæ & reprimendæ Hæ-
reseos committeremus,

Ad inquirendum igitur de omnibus
Articulis Hæreseos cujuscumque, &
examinandum omnes & singulos Hære-
seos aut Erroris in Christiana Doctri-
na suspectos detectos denunciatores in-
quisitos vel accusatos;

Et quoscumq; Testes, aliatq; Proba-
tionum genera quæcumque, pro veri-
tate Præmissorum eruenda, quomodo-
libet requisita, recipiendum & admit-
tendum, Testesq; hujusmodi in forma
Jurandorum Testium jurandum & ex-
aminandum,

Ac omnibus aliis vris modis & for-
mis quibus melius & efficacius poteris-
tis, de veritate Præmissorum etiam
summaria & de plano, ac sine strepitu
& figura Judicii, cognoscendum inqui-
rendum & investigandum;

Et si, per Examinationem & Inqui-
sitionem hujusmodi, aliquem de alicujus
Hæreseos, seu impie Opinionis Crimi-
ne contractum & involutum esse de-
prehenderitis, ab Erroribus suis revo-
candum,

Eumque, si Errorum suorum pertæ-
sum esse compenderitis, ad Errorum su-
orum hujusmodi Abjurationem & Re-
nunciationem inducendum,

Et subsequenter in Sacrosanctæ Ec-
clesiæ Gremium admittendum, aliasve
prout Juris & Equitatis ratio persuase-
rit, absolvendum & dimittendum,

Pœnitentiæq; salutare & condignas
pro commissis infligendum & imponen-
dum;

Pertinacem verò, & obstinatum Er-
roribus suis desperatè immersum, si
quem deprehenderitis, ex Cœtu Fide-
lium ejiciendum & exterminandum, ac
Seculari Potestati, si ita Facti atrocitas
exposcat, committendum tradendum
& liberandum;

Necnon omnes & singulos Rectores
Vicarios Clericos & Ministros Ecce-
lesiasticos quoscumque, ac Laicos cujus-
cumque Conditionis existant, *Librum
appellatum Est*, aut divina Officia in eo-
dem expressa & inserta, vel aliquam
partem eorundem contemptentes sper-
nantes adversantes sive obloquentes, si
qui tales suspecti reperti detecti inqui-
siti aut accusati fuerint, juxta vim
formam & effectum Statuti in ea parte
editi & provisi, puniendum & corri-
gendum;

Cæteraq; omnia & singula faciendum
exercendum & expediendum quæ cir-
ca dictæ Inquisitionis & Examina-
tionis Negotia necessaria fuerint seu quo-
modolibet opportuna,

Vobis xxv. xxiv. xxiii. xxii. xxi. xx.
xix. xviii. xvii. xvi. xv. xiv. xiii. xii. xi.
x. ix. viii. vii. vi. v. iv. aut tribus ve-
strum (quorum *Archiepiscopum Cantuarien.
Episcopum Elien. Episcopum Wigorn.
Episcopum Westm. Episcopum Cicesteren.
Episcopum Lincoln. Episcopum Rossen. Wil-
lielmum Petre, Thomam Smythe, Ricordum
Coxe, aut Willielmum Mey*, unum esse
volumus, & in executione Præmissorum
interesse) de quorum sana Doctri-
na Fidei Zelo, Vitæque & Morum In-
tegritate, exactaque in rebus gerendis
Dexteritate, specialem in Domino fi-
duciam obtinemus, Vices nostras com-
mittimus, ac plenam, Tenore Præsen-
tium, concedimus Facultatem,

Cum Potestate plenissimâ Personas sic
detectas denunciatas inquisitas vel sus-
pectas, evocandi coram vobis, & Car-
ceri & Vinculis, si opus fuerit, manci-
pandi

A. D. 1549. pandi, ac Testes quoscumque, pro veritate Præmissorum explicanda & erudenda, quomodolibet requisitos, coram vobis quibuscumque Diebus & Locis vestro arbitrio in hac parte limitandi evocandi & citandi, eisdemque Testes sese subrahentes omnibus modis & Juris Remediis quibuscumque compellendi,

Cumque omnia alia Jurisdictionis & Auctoritatis nostræ legitimæ Cohærentie in hac parte & potestate, voss; ad effectus prædictos Cognitores Inquisitores Judices & Commissarios nostros nominamus facimus constituimus & deputamus per Præsentes;

Eo non obstante quod Denunciatio five Indictatio contra Personas prædictas ejusmodi in hac parte non processit, five aliquibus aliis Statutis aut Ordina-

tionibus in Parlamento nostro in contrarium editis seu provisus, in quibus major forsan Solemnitas & Circumstantiæ ad hujusmodi exequenda Negotia requiruntur, ceterisque in contrarium facientibus non obstantibus quibuscumque:

Mandantes omnibus & singulis Theologis & Jurisperitis, necnon Majoribus Vicecomitibus Ballivis alijs; Officiariis & Ministris nostris quibuscumque, quatinus vobis in & circa Præmissorum Executionem effectualiter, si per vos requisiti & interpellati fuerint, assistant & fuffragentur.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Leiges duodecimo die Aprilis.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Commissariis ad Visitandum & Reformandum Collegia ac Universitatem Oxonii.

A. D. 1549. REX, Prædilecto Consiliario nostro Johanni Comiti Warwici Vicecomiti Lysle, Magno Camera-rio Angliæ & Consanguineo nostro carissimo,

Reverendis in Christo Patribus, Henrico Lincolniensi, Er Nicholao Rossensi, Episcopis, Dilectis Consiliario nostro, Willielmo Paget Hospiti nostri Antigrapho seu Contraculatori, Guillelmo Petro Militi ac Secretario nostro,

Richardo Cox Eleemofynario nostro ac nostræ Juventutis Institutori, Simoni Heynes Exoniensi Decano, Christoforo Nevensi Legum Doctori, Et, Richardo Morfson Armigero, Salutem.

Cum præclarum & insigne Monumentum Serenissimi nostri Regni Posteris edere studeamus & deliberaremus, cum Avunculo nostro carissimo Edmundo Duce Somersetie Personæ nostræ Grænatore & annuum Terrarum Dominiarum & Subditorum nostrorum Protectori, & ceteris Consiliariis nostris super hac Re, & super Exortatione Ecclesiæ nostræ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ (cujus Supremum Caput sub Christo in Terris nos sumus & agnoscimus) ut nobiles & præclare Scientiæ Virtutesq; boni Mores in illa crescerent per Regiam Culturam & augerentur, nulla ratio

prius in mentem venit, quam ut primis A. D. 1549 & præcipuos Fontes Eruditionis & Virtutis, Vicis, si quæ in illis essent, purgatos, Favore nostro & regni Munificentia prosequentes, aliqua commodâ ratione auctos amplificatosque redderemus; quod cum fecissemus in aliis Conventibus & Parochiis, ac privatis Ecclesiis Regni nostri Angliæ licet postremo sumus aggressi, tamen prima fuit Cura in Academiis nostras oculos ac mentem adicere, & quibus omnis Radix Disciplina, & Semina bonarum Literarum ac Virtutis in reliquis partibus Provinciarum & Regnorum nostrorum solet propagari, utilis in integrum perfectum & Eruditioni ac Virtuti maxime convenientem Statum reponerentur, & ut hæc Leges Mores Consuetudines atq; Ordines in Oxonia & Cantabrigia Academijs per Nos constituerentur, quæ possent maxime facere in Honorem Christi, & Gloriam Regni nostri, & Virtutum ac bonarum Literarum uberissimum Proventum, unde non Angliæ solam & Hiberniæ, verum exteræ quoque Nationes, Lucem possent accipere,

In qua deliberatione cum circumspiceremus quosnam Viros idoneos, & Literariæ Rei non ignaros, ad istud quod maxime cupimus nomine ac vice nostris præficiendos delegare possemus,

De Aviamerato & Consilio prædicto, assignavimus vos septem sex quinque quatuor tres duos & unum vestrum Delegatum seu Delegatos nostros, Commis-

A. D. 1549. Commissarium sive Commissarios, ad
3 Ed. 6. ea quæ infra scribuntur exequendum,

Ad visitandum igitur in Capite & Membris, tam liberam *Copellam* nostram infra Castrum nostrum de *Wyndfore* & *Collegium de Wynton* ex Fundatione *Willielmi Wickham*, quam universam Diocesim nostram *Oxoniam* præcipue verò *Universitatem nostram Oxon.* ac omnia & singula Collegia Aulas Hospitia & Loca alia quæcumque Exercitio Scholastico deputata, tam exempta quam non exempta, ibidem constituta, eorumque Præpositos Magistros Gardianos Rectores sive Custodes, ac Socios Scholares Studentes Ministros & Personas alias quascumque in eisdem commorantes,

Deque Statu Locorum hujusmodi, necnon Studio Vitæ Moribus & Conversatione, ac etiam Qualitatibus Personarum in eisdem degentium seu ministrantium, modis omnibus quibus id melius & efficacius poteritis, inquirendum & investigandum, Criminosos ac Delinquentes, Socordes ac Ignavos, atque Culpabiles condignis Pœnis, usque ad Dignitatum Societatum ac Officiorum suorum Privationem, & Stipendiorum Proventuum & Emolumentorum suorum quorumcumque Sequestrationem, vel quancumque aliam congruam & competentem Cohercionem, puniendum & coercendum, atque ad probatores vivendi Mores modis omnibus quibus id melius & efficacius poteritis reducendum,

Contumaces autem & Rebelles, cuiuscumque status & conditionis fuerint, si quos inveneritis, tam per Censuras Ecclesiasticas quam etiam Incarcerationem ac Recognitionum acceptationem, & quæcumque alia Juris Regni nostri Remedia compescendum,

Pecunias impendendas quotannis in Exequiis & Conviviis, aut in Lectiones publicas vel privatas, ad alios Usus magis convenientes, aut in alias formas convertendum,

Pecunias item in aliquo Collegio impendendas, ex Fundatione ejusdem Collegii in Choristas Cantores & alias Impensas, ratione quotidiani Servitii, ut vocant, Ecclesiastici, aut in Pueros Grammaticales, ad Alimentum Sociorum vel Scholasticorum ad Philosophiam vel alias Artes discendas, in eodem vel alio Collegio constituendorum, convertendum,

Magistros Præpositos Præsidentes Socios vel Scholares quoscumque, illis Officiis indignos, non proficientes, Statutis

Collegii, vel Commodo Reipublicæ & A. D. 1549. bonarum Literarum, id exigentibus, expellendum & amovendum, & alium vel alios in amotorum loco præficiendum & substituendum,

Cessiones præterea quorumcumque Præposituras Magisteria Præsidentias Gardianas Societatum, seu Officia in locis prædictis habentium, coram vobis factas seu exhibitas, auctoritate nostrâ admittendum, eaque vacare & pro vacantibus decernere, & in Loca, sic per Cessionem aut alio quovis modo vacantia, Personas habiles & idoneas substituendum,

Collegia duo vel plura, sive nostræ sive cuiuscumque alterius Fundationis fuerint, si vobis ex utilitate Academicæ videbitur, in unum conjungendum,

Cantarias, nominatimque Cantariarum, in quocumque Collegio fundatæ fuerint, & earum Fundationes mutandum, aliasque Appellationes illis imponendum, & Fructus Redditus ac Proventus dictarum Cantariarum ad Scholarium Exhibitionem assignandum,

Et dictæ *Universitatis nostræ* & Collegiorum ac Aularum Incorporationes Fundationes Statuta Ordinationes Privilegia Compositiones Compotus & alia Munimenta quæcumque exigendum & recipiendum, eaque diligenter examinandum & discutiendum,

Formas Divinorum Officiorum, & Disputationum & publicarum Lectionum Collationis quoque Graduum & Honorum, qui Eruditionis proponuntur studiosis, immutandum, & in commodiorem Rationem instituendum,

Necnon Injunctiones & Statuta quæ vobis pro commodiore Ordine videbuntur idonea, Personis in eisdem degentibus, nomine nostro tradendum, & vice & auctoritate nostrâ inducendum & assignandum, Pœnasque convenientes in eorum Violatores infligendum & irrogandum,

Statutaque Ordinationes Consuetudines & Compositiones, si quas comperitis eisdem contrarias vel repugnant, tollendum & penitus annihilandum,

Juramentum insuper Obedientiæ & Fidelitatis Nobis & Hæredibus nostris debitum, deque renuncianda, penitusque abneganda *Episcopi Romani* præsentia usurpata & ficta auctoritate, & quæcumque alia Juramenta, ex Statutis hujus Regni nostri præstari requisita, ab omnibus infra loca prædicta constitutis exigendum & recipiendum,

Congregationes & Convocationes Præpositorum Gardianorum Studentium

A. D. 1549.
3 Ed. 6.
tium & Ministrantium hujusmodi, pro executione Præmissorum, aut Reformatione quacumque facienda, concipiendum & convocandum, Causas etiam Instantiarum examinandum & sine debito terminandum,

Ac omnia & singula alia, quæ circa hujusmodi Visitationis Inquisitionis seu Reformationis totius Academiæ Negotia, sive hic expressa fuerint sive non expressa, quæ necessaria fuerint seu quomodolibet oportuna, faciendum & exequendum, vobis & singulis vestrum, de quorum Doctrina Morum & Consilii gravitate, ac in rebus gerendis fide & industria, plurimum confidimus, Vices nostras committimus, ac plenam Tenore Præsentium concedimus Potestatem, etiam hujusmodi sint quæ specialia verba requirunt, cum cujuscunque congruæ & legitimæ Coactionis Potestate:

Et quoniam Studium Juris Civilis non solum jam aliquot Annos deferuisse in Academia nostra Oxon. verum etiam propemodum Extinctum esse Nobis indicatum est, præcipuum vobis omnibus Curam & Sollicitudinem imponimus, ut, quibus poteritis viis ac modis, illud exciteis & amplificetis, cui Studio ut possitis amplius mederi, & Fructu Laboris ac Diligentie Juventutem ad illud accendere, plenissimam ac summam Auctoritatem per absolutam & Regiam nostram Potestatem vobis concessimus, universum Numerum in Lege Civile Studentium in Collegio Beate Mariæ vocato the New College of Oxford, in Collegium Animarum, & universum Numerum in Artibus Studentium in Collegio Animarum in Collegium prædictum Beate Mariæ commutandum transferendum & constituendum prout

vobis commodissimum fore videbitur, sic ut in Collegio Animarum tantum sint qui Legis Civilis Studio vacabunt, & in Collegio Beate Mariæ prædicto illi tantum sint qui Artium & Verbi Dei Studio posthac semper incumbunt,

Dedimus quoque Vobis Auctoritatem Collegium Medicinæ, in aliquo idoneo Loco dictæ Universitatis, Constituendi, Deputando aliquod unum Collegium illi Studio quodcumque Vobis videbitur, & eos Socios in illo Collegio, sic Medicinæ deputando, qui ad Medicinam Studium suum velint convertere, si ad hoc per Vos idonei judicabuntur, Socios Collegii nostri Medicinæ faciendi, eos vero qui nolunt sequi illam Artem, vel ad eandem minus idonei judicabuntur, in illa Collegia Transferendi, vel Pensiones Magistro sive Sociis illius Collegii Assignandi:

Mandantes omnibus & singulis Vicecomitibus Majoribus & Ballivis, ac quibuscunque aliis Officiariis, Ministris & Subditis nostris, quatenus vobis & cuilibet vestrum, in & circa Præmissorum executionem, effectualiter assistent auxilientur & suffragentur; aliquo Actu Statuto Ordinatione Provisione Proclamatione sive Restrictione, inde in contrarium factis editis ordinatis proclamationis sive provis, aut aliqua aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacunque, in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium octavo Die Maii.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Protectione.

A. D. 1549.
14. 3. E. 6.
3 Ed. 15.
R. EX, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,

Ob certas Causas, Nos & Negotia Regni nostri Angliæ concernentes, ex nostra Regia Prærogativa, quam nolumus efficere quendam, volentes Securitatem fidelis nostri *Anthonii Guidotti* Mercatoris extranei, alias *Anthonii Mercatoris Florentini*, alias *Anthonii Guidotti Mercatoris de Florentia*, alias *Anthonii Guidotti Mercatoris Ville Southamptonie*, alias *Anthonii Guidotti Mercatoris Indigene*, alias *Anthonii Guidotti Mercatoris Burgi Villa nostra Southamptonie*, seu

quibuscunque aliis Nominibus vel Cognominibus seu additione Nominis vel Cognominis censetur,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, & ex assensu & consensu præcarissimi Avunculi nostri *Edmardi Ducis Somersette* Personæ nostræ *Gubernatoris*, ac Regnorum Dominiorum ac Subditorum nostrorum quorumcumque; *Protectoris*, necnon cæterorum Consiliariorum nostrorum,

Nè illi aliqua Violentia Arrestatio Distinctio sive Imprisonamentum, vel aliquod Detrimentum, occasione alicujus Debiti Transgressionis Conspiratio-

B b b n n

A.D. 1549. nis Compoti vel alicujus alterius Actionis, Placiti realis vel personalis, seu cuiuscumque Condemnationis ipsius *Antonii* occasione Præmissorum, vel alicujus alterius rei versus præfatum *Antonium* ad Sectam nostram, seu alicujus seu aliorum quorumcumque, ante hæc tempora habitæ sive motæ, seu imposterum durante præfenti Protectione & Salvaguardia nostris, habendæ seu movendæ, inferatur,

Suscipimus ipsum *Antonium* Servientes Factores & Deputatos suos, Terræ tenentes, Res Redditus & omnes Possessiones suas, ac etiam omnia Bona & Catalla sua mobilia & immobilia in Protectionem Tuitionem & Defensionem ac Salvaguardiam nostras speciales;

Nolentes quod illi, nec eorum aliquis, ad Prosecutionem nostram seu alicujus alterius Occasionis Transgressionis Conspirationis Debiti Compoti Actionis Placiti Contractus realis vel personalis, seu Condemnationis ipsius *Antonii*, aut aliquarum Sententiarum vel Querelarum per ipsum *Antonium* alicui debitarum, sive durante præfenti Protectione & Salvaguardia nostris prædictis, per Justiciarios Castellanos Præpositos Officiarios seu alios Ministros nostros quoscumque, vel aliquem eorum, tam infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ, quam alia Dominia ubicumque constitutos, vel eorum singulos Locatenentes implacerentur arresterentur inquerentur vexentur perturbentur seu in Prisona detineantur, aut per certas Res Redditus vel Bona & Catalla sua quæcumque interim aliquoties distringantur vel attachentur, aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione seu Mandato nostro in contrarium factis non obstantibus;

Damus autem ex assensu & consensu prædictis, universis & singulis Justiciariis nostris & Majoribus, Locumtenentibus Vicecomitibus Comitatum Ballivis Senescallis Constabulariis Præpositis Officiariis & omnibus aliis Ministris, tam infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ quam alia Dominia nostra ubicumque constitutis, & eorum singulorum Locatenentibus, tam infra Libertates quam extra, ad quos præfentes Literæ pervenerint, Tenore Præsentium, firmiter in mandatis, quod ipsum *Antonium* Factores Servientes & Deputatos suos prædictos, ab omni Actione Condemnatione & Executione, durante præfenti Protectione & Salvaguardia nostris, sive Impedimento Arresto Attachamento Vexatione vel Perturbatione, salvam & securam ire permanere accedere & recedere faciant & permittunt:

Volumus insuper quod *Cancellarius noster Angliæ* qui pro tempore fuerit, tot & tanta Brevia, ac Literas nostras Patentes bonas & efficaces in Legge, præfato *Antonio* de tempore in tempus fieri faciat deliberare, quot & quanta pro complemento Præmissorum eidem *Antonio* fuerint necessaria & oportuna, absque aliqua Prosecutione penes Nos & Hæredes nostros aliquo modo pro eisdem faciendâ vel prosequendâ.

In cujus rei &c. per duos Annos integros post datam Præsentium firmiter duraturas.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Regibus Armorum Heraldicis & Pursuandis, de Exemptione.

A.D. 1549.
Ibid. p. 3.
m. 2.

Edwarde the Sixte &c. to all them to whom these Presentes shall come, Greeting.

Where our saythfull Subjects the Lords and Commones of our Realm of England, being together assembled in our Parliament lately holden at *Westminster* this present Thirde of our Reygne, did graunt unto Us a certain Relief to endure by the space of three Yeres then next to com; That every Lay Person, being esnell our natural Subjects as also every Espraunger, having Goodes and Catalles to the Value of x l.

and above, should paye unto Us every Yere during the said three Yeres, our natural Subjects for every Pounds of the Value of his Goodes and Catalles xii d. and every Espraunger iis. as in the Statute or Acte of the same Parliament, among sundry oother things therein declared, evydently and plainly doth appere, and albeit the said Estatute or Acte doth oblige our welbelovely *Christopher Barker* alias *Garter* Knyght Kyng of Armes, *Thomas Hanley* alias *Cherentieu* King of Armes, *Gilbert Dethicke* alias *Norrey* Kyng of Armes, *Leonard* alias *Carlyll* Heroaulde

A.D. 1549.

A. D. 1549
3 Ed. 6. Heroaulde of Armes, *Charles Wristhesley* alias *Wyndesour* Heroaulde of Armes, *Bartilmewe Butler* alias *Torke*, Heroauld of Armes, *William Hurvy* alias *Somerfett* Heroaulde of Armes, *William Fowler* alias *Chester* Heroaulde of Armes, *Lawrence Downton* alias *Richemunde* Heroaulde of Armes, *Robert Fairy* alias *Portcoulmes* Purcyaunte, *Martyn Maroff* alias *Ragedragon* Purcyaunte, *Edmond Arkyson* alias *Blennantill* Purcyaunte, *Simas Nybolthe* alias *Rageroffe* Purcyaunte, *William Lamharde* alias *Ryfbanke* Purcyaunte, *Nicholas Fullewe* alias *Calles* Purcyaunte, *Henry Fellowe* alias *Guyfies* Purcyaunt, *Henry Rey* alias *Barnike* Purcyaunte, to the Payment of such Sommes of Money of every Pound of the Valew of their Goodes and Cattalls, as ar clamed in the said Estatute, and assessed and taxed upon them and every of them, no lesse effectual, without any exception then the same bindeth the rest of our Subjects,

Yet nevertheless for asmoch as sundrie Records and Testimonies of grete and honorable Antiquitie, and of no lesse Credit, have now latelie reduced to our perfect Knowledge the *Kings of Armes Heroauldes* and *Purcyaunts* of Armes, elected as Persons vertuose and for their good Qualities Knowledge and Experience mete to serve in the Affaires of the comen Weale, have byn allowaies heretofore by *Emperours Kings* and *Princes* of Cristian Realmes, upon most worthe and iuste considerations, not onlie mainteyned and supported honestlie, afwell with yerelie Stipends and Pensions as dalie Profits Advantages and Commodities, sufficyent to the necessite of the decencte and convenyent lvyng of they and theirs in honest State without any Empechement, which dalie Profetts Advantages and Commodities ar now latlie moche decayed to the hynderaunce specialie in this our Realm, as is before alledged, bot also have byn by the same fundrie *Emperours Kings* and *Princes* enriched and adorned, tyme out of Mans memorie, with diverse and fundrie kinds of Privileges Liberties and Franchises, which ar amonge other,

That they and every of them be free exempte quyer and discharged from all Subsidies Dimes Fyftenes Reliefs Contributions Taxes Gifts Grauntes Benivolences and generalie from al other maner of Charges, afwell in tyme of Warre as Peax, in all suche Realmes and Dominions as wherin they made their Demoure,

But also, in all Markets and other Places, from Tolls Fynes Customes Impoficions and Demandes,

And afwell from Watch and Warde in all Cyties Townes Castell Borowes and Villages,

And from the Election and Appoyntment to any Office of Maiour Sheriff Bailif Constable Scavenger Church Warden, or any other publique Office or Rowme in Cities Townes Castell Borowes and Villages, of what degre nature or condicion soever the same be;

And forasmoch also as the understand all *Kings of Armes Heroauldes* and *Purcyaunts of Armes* have alweis heretofore, from the begynning of the Office of Armes, enjoyed, and presentlie do enjoy all and singular the Priviledges Liberties and Franchises aforesaid, with many other in all Cristian Regions withoute any disturbance lett or empechement to the contrarie,

We therfore considering the same, and earnestly minding th'advancement of the said Office of Armes, as the Quiet and honest Supporation of oure Servaunts and Mynisters therof,

Doofour special Grace certain Knowledge and mere Motion, by the advise and consent of our most derelie belowid Uncle *Edward Duke of Somersfett* Governour of our Person, and Protectour of all our Realmes Dominions and Subjects, and the rest of our Councell, by these Presents, not onlie ratifie, and generally gyve graunt and conferme to the said *Kings of Armes, Heroauldes* and *Purcyaunts of Armes*, and to every of theym and their Successors in their Romes and Affaires for ever, for us and our Successours, all and singular the Priviledges Liberties and Franchises before recited, and all suche other Priviledges, although here not recyted, as have byn of honorable Antiquitie, upon iuste considerations to them graunted by *Emperours Kings* and *Princes* of right famous Memorie heretofore, but also do specially by these Presents pardon remytt releafe and utterlie for Us our Heires and Successors, exonerate the said *Cristoffer Thomas Gilbert Leonorde Charles Bartilmewe William William Lawrence Robert Morten Edmonde Simon William Nicholas Henry and Henrie*, and all and singular other our *Particulautes of Armes* afwel ordinarie as extraordinarie, although they be not here expressed or named, and although they be alreadie or hereafter shall be certified in our Exchequer

A. D. 1549.
3 Ed. 6.

A.D. 1549. 3 Edw. 6. chequer without their proper Names with th'addition of their Offices, and every of them of all and singular such

Sommes of Money and Demandes whatsoever they be, that ar Graunted to Us the Relief aforesaid as uppon the said *Cristofer Thomas Gylbert Leonard Thomas Bartilmew William William Laurence Robert Martyn Edmond Symon William Nicholas Henry and Henrie*, and all and singular our *Purveyauntes of Armes* whatsoever they be, or any of theym ar by any Cessfour or to oure use and certified or not certified into our Exchequer by any our Commissioner or Commissioners or oure in any Countie or Counties of this our Realme of England or Wales, and charged upon them or any of them in our said Exchequer, althoughe the said *Kyngs of Armes Herouldes and Purveyauntes of Armes* and every of theym in the same Certificates be certified or not certified by their proper Names and Surnames with th'additions of their Offices and Ministeries,

And We, by the advise and consent aforesaid, do frellie Gyve and Graunte by these Prefentes to the said *Kyngs of Armes Herouldes and Purveyauntes of Armes*, and to every of them, the said Debtes and Sommes of Money that ar assessed taxed and put upon theym and every of theym, without Accompte, Answer or any other thing to be yilded paid or don to us for the same,

Furthermore We of oure more habundant Grace, by the same advise and consent, do by these Prefentes Graunte that, aswell the said *Cristofer Thomas Gilbert Leonard Thomas Bartilmew William William Laurence Robert Martyn Edmunde Symon William Nicholas Henry and Henrie* that now are *Kyngs and Herouldes of Armes*, and dyverle other *Purveyauntes of Armes* that now are at this present, although they be not named expressely in thele Prefentes, and every of theym, as also all and singular other *Kyngs of Armes Herouldes and Purveyauntes of Armes* that hereafter shal be, aswel in our tyme as in the tymes of our Heires *Kings of England*, shal be quite discharged and exonerate for ever ayenst Us our Heirs and Successours.

Admynistratours and every of theym, aswel of and for all and singular Sommes of Money to Us graunted and assessed put upon the said *Kyngs Herouldes and Purveyauntes of Armes* for the Relief aforesaid,

A.D. 1549. 3 Edw. 6. said, alredye certifyd and retourned or to be certified and returned, as also of other Debtes Sommes and Demandes of Money whatsoever they by

graunted put taxed and assessed upon the said *Kyngs Herouldes and Purveyauntes of Armes* that

hereafter shall be, or any of them, for any Relief Subsidie Desime Fyffene Quote Benevolence Gift Contribution

Graunte hereafter to be made to Us oure Heires or Successours *Kyngs of England*, by auctorite of Parliaments or otherwyse;

Furthermore by these Prefentes We, by th'advise and consent aforesaid, do Graunte that, albeit the said *Kyngs Herouldes Purveyauntes of Armes* that now ar, or the *Kyngs of Armes Herouldes and Purveyauntes of Armes* that hereafter shall be, ar our Exchequer by their proper Names and Surnames, with the addition of their Offices, and every of them, upon any

Subsidies Desimes Fyffenes Quotes Benevolences and Contributions to be hereafter Gyven and Graunted to Us our Heirs and Successours

Kings of England, hereafter by Auctorite of Parliament or otherwyse, yet nevertheless, with th'assent aforesaid, We will by these Prefentes, and firmelie Commande, aswell the *Tresorer* and Barons of our Exchequer that now and that hereafter shall be, as also all and singular our Commissioners Assessours Taxars Collectours and other our Officers and Subjects,

and those of our Heires and Successours *Kyngs of England*, that they and every of theym, upon the Demonstration of these our Letters Patentes, or our Writ or Writs thereupon made prosecuted and directed out of

under our Great Seal, to the same Barons Commissioners Assessours Taxars Collectours or other our Officers

ers and Subjects, or to those of our Heires and Successours *Kyngs of England*, or any of them, do uppon the Othes of the

Kyngs Herouldes Purveyauntes of Armes or any of them, made gyven and taken before oure said Barons Commissioners Taxars Collectours or any other our Officers

Mynysters and Subiectes to whome or any of theym in this

exonerate discharge and cause to be exonerated and discharged the said *Kyngs Herouldes and Purveyauntes of Armes* and every of theym ayenst Us oure Heires and Successours, and

A. D. 1549. and every of theym, as well of all and
3 Edw. 6. singular such Somms of Money or De-
maundes as ar upon theym or any of
theym assesse taxed and rated for the
Relief to Us graunted aforesaid, as also
for all and singular other Subsidies Die-
simes Pyntenes Quotes Benevolences
Contribucions Gistes and Grauntes,
hereafter to be made to Us our Heires
and Successours Kings of England, and
thus withoute any other Writ pre

Commandement of Us oure
Heires or Successors, or withoute any
confession of General Attorney, or of
the Attorney Heires and Succes-
sors hereafter to be had made and
prosecuted; any Estatute Acte Ordi-
nacion Provision Restraynte Proclama-
cion other maner thing or
cause to the contrarie therof hereto-

fore made ordeyned, or hereafter to be A. D. 1549.
made and ordeined notwithstanding; 3 Edw. 6.

And, by the Advise and Consent
aforesaid, We woll, and by these Pre-
sentes do graunt and commaund that
our said Kings of Armes Heraulder and
Parcyvauntes of Armes have theis Let-
ters Parents sealed and our
Great Seale of England frankly and
frely withoute fyne grete Fee or litle
to be paid or yielded to Us or
our Chancery for the same;

That expresse mencyon Es;

In witnesse Es;

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium
quarto Die Junii.

Per ipsum Regem.

Pro Servitio in Architectura & in Re Musica, de Con- cessione ad Vitam.

A. D. 1549. REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salu-
tem.

16. 3. E. 6.

p. 4. n. 21.

Sciatis quod Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa
Scientia & mero Motu nostris, de avisa-
mento & assensu, tam præcharissimi
Avunculi & Consilarii nostri *Edwardi
Ducis Somersetie* Personæ nostræ Gubern-
atoris, ac Regnorum Dominiorum &
Subditorum nostrorum *Protectoris*,
quam aliorum de Privato Consilio no-
stro, necnon in consideratione boni &
fidelis Servitii quoddam dilectus Serviens
noster *Johannes de Padua* præcharissimus
Patri nostro ac Nobis in *Architectura*,
ac aliis in *Re Musica* inventis, impendit,
ac imposterum impendere intendit,
dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsen-
tes damus & concedimus præfato *Johanni de Padua* Vadium sive Feodum
duorum Solidorum per Diem,

Habendum & annuatim percipien-
dum præfato *Johanni de Padua* dictum
Vadium sive Feodum *duorum Solidorum
per Diem*, durante Beneplacito nostro,

de Thesauro nostro, ad Receptam Scac-
arii nostri, per manus Thesaurarii &
Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro
tempore existentium, ad Festa Paschæ
& Sancti Michaelis Archangelii per æ-
quales Portiones;

Et insuper sciatis quod nos de Gratia
nostra, ac de avisamento prædicto, da-
mus & concedimus præfato *Johanni de
Padua* tot & tantas Denariorum Sum-
mas, ad quot & quantas dictum Vadi-
um *duorum Solidorum per Diem*, a Festo
Paschæ Anno Regni nostri primo huc-
usque se extendit & attingit, habendas
eidem *Johanni* & Assignatis suis de
Thesauro nostro prædicto, per manus
Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostro-
rum prædictorum,

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.
In cuius rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium
vicesimo quinto Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Concessione.

A. D. 1549. REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salu-
tem.

16. 3. E. 6.

n. 27.

Sciatis quod Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa
Scientia & mero Motu nostris, per avisa-
mentum & consensum præcharissimi
Avunculi nostri *Edwardi Ducis Somersetie* Personæ nostræ Gubernatoris ac

Regnorum Dominiorum & Subdito-
rum nostrorum quoruncumque *Proto-
ctoris*, & ceterorum Consiliariorum no-
strorum, certis Causis & Consideratio-
nibus Nos ad hoc moventibus,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præ-
sentes damus & concedimus dilecto
nobis *Sebastiano de Franco* Italo, in Ci-
vitate

C c c

vitato

A.D. 1549.
3 Edw. 6.

vitatē Lucensi nato, sive Procuratori suo, & ipso defuncto, Hæredibus & Executoribus suis, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Reddītum *Centum Librarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam gaudendam & annuatim percipiendam prædictam Annuitatem sive annualem Reddītum *Centum Librarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ, præfato *Schæstiano* sive Procuratori suo Hæredibus & Executoribus suis, a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimò præterito ante datam Præsentium, per Spatium quinque Annorum extunc proximò sequentium & plenariè finiendorum, de Thesauro nostro

ac Receptam Scaccarii nostri Westm. A.D. 1549. per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; viz. ad Festā Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, & Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, æquis Portionibus solvendarum;

Et quodd expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicefimo quinto Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo

De Canonicatu concessio.

A.D. 1549.
Ibid.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quodd Nos, De Gratia speciali, ac intuitu Charitatis, necnon cum avilamento & consensu præcharissimi Avunculi nostri *Edwardi Ducis Somersetie* Personæ nostræ Gubernatoris & omnium Regnorum Dominorum ac Subditorum nostrorum *Protektoris*,

Dedisse & concessisse, ac per Præsentem dare & concedere, dilecto Scholari nostro *Hugoni Sewell* Artium Magistro, Canonicatum in Ecclesia Cathedrali Carliolensi & Præbendam in eadem, modò per mortem naturalem *Willielmi*

Florence dudum ac ultimè Incumbentis eorundem, vacantes, & ad nostram Donationem, ratione ac jure Prærogativæ nostræ Regiæ spectantes, A.D. 1549.

Habendos & tenendos Canonicatum & Præbendam prædictos præfato *Hugoni Sewell* ad Terminum Vitæ ipsius *Hugonis*, unà cum omnibus & omnimodis Juribus Præeminentis & Pertinentiis universis.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicefimo Die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo

Carta Patricii Comitiss Bothewell, de Concessione ad Vitam.

A.D. 1549.
Ibid.

Edward the Sixte &c. to all Persons to whome theis Presents shall come Greeting.

Whereas our right trusty and right welbelovèd Cousen Patrike Erle Bothewell hath acknowledged his Duty unto Us his naturall and Sovereigne Lorde and Kyng, *Superiour Lorde of the Realme of Scotland*, and hath renounced all Powers Potentats or Auctoritie whatsoever it be, which either now, or at any time hereafter shall be, contrariant or repugnant to Us and our Auctoritie Imperiall, Sovereigne Dominion, and Rule over and upon the Realm of Scotland and the People of the same;

Know ye that We, Of certain Knowledge and mere Motion, by th'advise of our most entirely beloved Uncle *Edwarde Duke of Somerset* Governour of our Person and Protector of our Realmes Dominions and

Subjects; and the rest of our Privy Counsaill, A.D. 1549.

Have taken the said Erle Bothewell his Castells Towres Landes Tenements Rents and all his Goods and Catalls, Men Servaunts and Reteynours into our Protection and Defence, to maynteyne and defende the same agaynst all People whosoever they be, as becommyth a Prince to defend his Liegeman and Subject, by all convenient wayes and meanes as apperteigneth,

And further, of our certain Knowledge and mere Motion We, by th'advise forsaide, have geven and graunted, and by thies Presents do geve and graunte to the said Patrike Erle Bothewell one Annuite or yerly Rent of *three thousand Crowns*, to be payd of the Treasurer of our Couit of Augmentations and Revenues of our Crown, at two Termes of the Yere, that is to say, at the Feasts

A.D. 1549. Feasts of Saint Michell th'Archaungell
and th'Annunciation of our Lady, by
equal Portions, during his Liſſ;

3 Edw. 6.

And further We, by th'advise afore-
ſaid, are contented and pleaſed to pay
the Wages of one hundred light Horſe-
men to ſerve under the ſaid Erle for the
Defence of his Perſon, and th'anoying
of th'Enemy, according as the ſaid
Erle ſhall be appointed by ſuche as
ſhall have the Governement of our
Watts in Scotland, for the better ad-
vancement of our Service ther;

And in caſe it ſhall ſo fortune that
the ſaid Erle, in well and truly ſervyng
Us, by force of th'Enemy be dryven
from his ſaid Houſe; ſo that the ſame
be defaced or kept from hym that he
may not come to it (which God forbid)
We, by th'advise aforeſaid, do promyſe
to ayde and aſſiſt the ſaid Erle to the

Recovery of the ſame as ſhall apper-
teigne, and if it ſhall fortune the ſaid
Erle, by means of our Service to loſe his
ſaid Houſe and his other Landes ther,
above the ſpace of three Yeres, ſo that
he can have not take Proffit by them,
then We promiſe, for our Self, and our
Successours, to gyve to the ſaid Erle
and his Heirs for ever, Lands and Te-
nements within England to the yerely
Rent and Value of all ſuch Honours
Caſtles Seignories Lands Tenements
Rentes Services and Meales, as from
this Day forward the ſaid Erle ſhall
loſe by reaſon of our Service.

In witnes wherof &c.

Witnes Our Selfe at *Westminster* the
thirde Daye of September.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

*Commiſſio Thomæ Archiepiſcopo Cantuarienſi & aliis ad
Examinandum Materiam verſus Edmundum Episco-
pum London.*

A.D. 1549.

Ed. 3. E. 6.

3. 11. m. 3.

de.

Edward the Sixte &c. to the moſt
Reverend Father in God Tho-
mas Archbiſhop of Canterbury
Metropolitan and Primate of all Eng-
land, the Right Reverend Father in
God, Nicholas Biſhpe of Rocheſter, our
truſty and right welbeloved Councel-
lours, Syr William Petres, and Syr Tho-
mas Smyth Knights our two Principall
Secretaries, and William May Doctour of
the Lay Civill and Deane of Paules,
Gretynge.

Yt ys come to our Knowledge that
where We,

By the advyſe of our moſt enterly
belovyd Uncle Edward Duke of Somer-
ſet Governour of our Perſon and Pro-
tectour of all our Realmes Dominions
and Subjects, and the reſt of our Pri-
vy Counſell,

Did give, to the right Reverend Fa-
ther in God, Edmundus Biſhpe of Lon-
don, upon certeyn Complaynts before
made unto Us, and other great Conſi-
derations, certeyn Injunctions to be
followed don and executed, and in Ser-
mon appointed unto hym to preache
by Us, certeyn Articles, and for more
ſuer Knowledge Kepyng and Obser-
vyng dyd exhibite the ſame in wry-
tyng unto hym by the Handes of our
ſaid Uncle, in the full ſytryng of our
Counſell;

All this notwithstanding the ſaid Biſh-

ſhoppe hath, in contempte of Us as yt
may appere, overlipped and not obſer-
vyd certeyn of the ſaid Things ſoby Us
enjoynd, and oſter ſo perverſly and
negligently done, that the Things of
Us myndyd to Reformation, and for a
good Quayet of our Subjects, and hole
Realme be converted, by the wiſſall
negligence or perverſite of hym, to a
great occaſion of Slaunder Tumult and
Grudge amongs our People, as it hath
ben denounced to Us in Wrytyng by
certeyn honeſte and diſcrete Perſones,
and otherwiſe declaryd;

The whichthings, if they be ſo, We,
tenderyng the Wealthe Quayetnes
good Order, and Governement of our
People, have not thought convenyent
to be let paſſed unpunyſhed or unre-
formed;

And therefore, by th'advise aforeſaid,
have appointed yowe fyve ſoure or
thre, upon whoſe Fidelities, Wyſ-
doms, Dexterities and Circumſpections
We have full Confidence, to call be-
fore you, aſwell the Denouncers of the
ſaid Faulte, as alſo the ſaid Biſhoppe,
and with due Examinations and Proces
according to Lawe and Juſtice, to here
the ſaid Matter, and all other Matters
of what kynd nature or condition ſo-
ever they ſhall be, that ſhall be ob-
jected againſt the ſaid Biſhoppe ſumare-
ly and *de plano*, or otherwyſe as to
your

A. D. 1549.
3 Edw. 6. your Discretions shall be thought most mete,

With full Power and Auctoritie to Suspende Excommunicate Commit to Prison or Depryve the said Byschoppe, if the Offence shall so appere to meryte, or to use any other Censure Ecclesiasticall which, for the better Herynge and Determyninge of the Cause, shall be

requisite and apperteyne; any Lawe A. D. 1549.
Statute or Act to the contrary notwithstanding. 3 Edw. 6.

In Witnes whereof &c.

Witnes the King at *Westminster* the eighth Day of Septembre.

Per ipsum Regem.

*Commissio Thomæ Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi & Aliis ad
Examinandum Materiam Contemptus Episcopi London.*

A. D. 1549.
154. **E** Dward the Sixte &c. To the most Reverend Father in God Thomas Archibischope of Canturbury Metropolitan and Prymate of all England, the ryght Reverend Father in God Nicholas Byschoppe of Rochester, our Trusty and right Welbeloved Counsellours, Syr William Petres and Syr Thomas Shythe, Knyghtes, our two Principall Secretaries, and William May Doctor Citell and Deane of Powles, Gretyng.

Where We of late, By thadvise of our most entierly Beloved Uncle Edward Duke of Somerset Governour of our Person and Protectour of all our Realmes Dominions and Subiects, and the rest of our Privy Councell,

Have Addressed unto Yowe, Fyve Foure or Thre of yowe, our Lettres Patents of Commission, beryng Date at *Westm.* the eighth Daye of Septembre in the thirde Year of our Reigne, Wiling yowe, by force thereof, to Here the Matters and Causes of Contempe therein expressed, calling before You, aswel the Denouncers thereof, as also, the Right Reverend Father in God, Edmonds Byschoppe of London, agaynste whom such Denunciation ys made, as in our seid Lettres of Commission more at large dothe appere.

We be now credibly informed, that upon the seid Commission divers Doubts and Ambiguities hath and may arise; as whether yowe by the Tenour of the Commission may Proceede, not only at the Denunciation, but also mere Office? And also whether ye may aswell

Determyne as Here the said Cause? A. D. 1549.

For further Declaration whereof We donow Interpret and Declare, that our full Mynd and Pleasure, by the advyse aforeseid, was by our seid Commission, and now ys, that yowe shuld Proceede aswel by mere Office, as also by way of Denunciation, and by cyther of them, or by any other Wayes or Meanes at your Discretions, whereby the Truth and Merits of the Cause may be most spedely and best knowen, and that Ye myght and may aswell finally Determyne as Here the seid Matters in all your Orders and Doyngs, cutting away all vayne and superstitious Delays, and havynge respect to the only Truth of the Matter, and this our Declaration We send unto yowe of our suer Knowledge and mere Motion, by the advyse aforeseid, supplyng all Defalt, Ceremony, and Point of the Lawe which shall or may arys in your Doyngs, by reason of any Default of Wordes in our seid former Commission or any parte thereof;

Any Lawe Statute or Acte to the contrary notwithstanding:

And therefore We Wyl and Commaunde yowe to Proceede in the seid Matters accordyng, aswell to our forseid Commission, as this our Declaration; and so sayle ye not.

In wytnes &c.

Witnesse the King at *Hampton Court* seventeenth Day of Septembre.

Per ipsum Regem.

Pro Martino Bucero de Concessione ad Placitum.

A. D. 1549.
154 m. 2.1. **R** E X omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quod Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa A. D. 1549.
Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avasamento precharissimi Avunculi & Con-

A. D. 1549. & Consiliarii nostri *Edwardi Ducis Somersetie* Personæ nostræ *Gubernatoris* ac Regnorum Dominiorum Subditorumque nostrorum *Protektoris*, ac cæterorum Consiliariorum nostrorum,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes damus & concedimus, dilecto nobis, *Martino Baccro* Germano ac Sacre Theologiæ Professori, quandam Annuitatem live annualem Redditem *Centum Librarum*,

Habendam & percipiendam sibi & Assignatis suis, durante Beneplacito nostro, tam per manus Clerici Hanaperii nostri, quam per manus Thesaurarii nostri Curie nostræ Augmentationum & Reventionum Coronæ nostræ, pro tempore existentium, de Thesauro nostro in manibus ejusdem Clerici vel Thesaurarii pro tempore existentium remanere contingente, ad duos Anni Terminos, viz. ad Festâ Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, per æquales Portiones annuatim solvendam;

Damus etiam, ac de avifamento prædicto, per Præfentes concedimus præfato *Martino Baccro* tot & tantas Denariorum Summas, ad quot & quantas prædicta Annuitas live annualem Redditem *Centum Librarum*, a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimò præterito, se extendit & attingit, habendas eidem *Martino* ex Dono nostro, per manus Clerici live Thesaurarii prædictorum, de Thesauro nostro prædicto, absq; Compoto seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris, quoquo modo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Leighes* vicelimo sexto Die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Paulo Fagio de Concessione ad Placitum.

A. D. 1549. *Id.* R EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Moſu nostris, necnon de avifamento precarissimi Avunculi & Consiliarii nostri *Edwardi Ducis Somersetie* Personæ nostræ *Gubernatoris* ac Regnorum Dominiorum Subditorumque nostrorum *Protektoris*, ac cæterorum Consiliariorum nostrorum,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes damus & concedimus dilecto nobis, *Paulo Fagio* Germano ac Sacre Theologiæ Professori, quandam Annuitatem live annualem Redditem *Centum Librarum*,

Habendam & percipiendam sibi & Assignatis suis, durante Beneplacito nostro, tam per manus Clerici Hanaperii nostri, quam per manus Thesaurarii nostri Curie nostræ Augmentationum & Reventionum Coronæ nostræ, pro tempore existentium, de Thesauro nostro in manibus ejusdem Clerici vel Thesaurarii pro tempore existentium remane-

re contingente, ad duos anni terminos, viz. ad Festâ Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, per æquales Portiones annuatim solvendam,

Damus etiam, de avifamento prædicto, & per Præfentes concedimus præfato *Paulo Fagio* tot & tantas Denariorum Summas, ad quot & quantas prædicta Annuitas live annualem Redditem *Centum Librarum*, a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimò præterito, se extendit & attingit, habendas eidem *Paulo* ex Dono nostro, per manus Clerici live Thesaurarii prædictorum, de Thesauro nostro prædicto, absque Compoto seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris, quoquo modo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Leighes* vicelimo sexto Die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

D d d

D d

A. D. 1549.
3 Edv. 6.*De Officio Magni Admiralli Angliæ Hybernæ Walliæ
Calesiæ Boliæ & Marchiarum.*A. D. 1549.
3 Edv. 6.A. D. 1549.
Par. 3. E. 6.
P. 2. m. 17.**R**EX, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos,

Ob certas Causas & Considerationes Nos specialiter moventes, ac in Consideratione boni & fidelis Servitiū, per prædictum & fidelem Confanguineum & Consiliarium nostrum *Johannem Comitem Warwic Pæcomitem Lysle*, Prænobilis Ordinis Garterii Militem, magnum Camerarium Angliæ, ac Præidentem Concilii nostri totius Principatūs nostræ Walliæ & Marchiarum ejusdem, ante hæc tempora facti & impensi,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avisa mento assensu & consensu Concilii nostri, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Comiti* Officium MAGNI ADMIRALLI nostri *Angliæ Hybernæ Walliæ Calesiæ & Boliæ*, & Marchiarum nostrarum earundem, *Normaniæ Gasconie & Aquitanie*, ac ipsum *Comitem* MAGNUM ADMIRALLUM nostrum *Angliæ Hybernæ Walliæ Calesiæ & Boliæ*, ac Marchiarum nostrarum earundem, *Normaniæ Gasconie & Aquitanie*, necnon PRÆFECTUM GENERALEM Classis & Marium nostrorum fecimus constituimus & ordinavimus, ac per Præsentes facimus constituimus & ordinamus;

Et ulterius sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avisa mento assensu & consensu prædictis, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Comiti* Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ & Præfecto Classium & Marium nostrorum prædictorum, omnia & omnimoda Jurisdictiones Auctoritates Libertates Officia Feoda Proficua Vadia Emolumenta Wrecca Maris & Maris Ejectum Regardā Advantagia Commoditates & Præeminencias quæcumque, eidem Officio Magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ & Hybernæ, ac aliorum Locorum & Dominiorum prædictorum qualitercumque spectantia & pertinentia sive incumbencia, vel aliquo modo ab antiquo & præstante debentia sive consueta,

Necnon tam Bona & Catalla quorumcumque; Proditorum Piratarum Homicidarum & Felonum qualitercumque, infra nostram Jurisdictionem Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ inferius limitatam, Delinquentium; quàm Bona Debita & Catalla omnium & singulorum eorum manutinentium accessoriorum consulentium auxiliantium vel assistentium quorumcumque,

Atque etiam Bona Debita & Catalla quorumcumque; Personarum Felonis de se, & cujuscunque Personæ Felonis de se, infra prædictam nostram Jurisdictionem Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ, quovismodo seu qualitercumque ad mortem devenientium, ubicunque Bona Debita vel Catalla hujusmodi, aut aliqua Parcelle eorumdem, per Mare Aquam vel Terram, infra Regna nostra prædicta seu Dominia nostra eorumdem, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, fuerint inventa seu invenienda, forisfacta sive forisfacienda, vel existentia quæcumque;

Et præterea, tam Bona Debita & Catalla quorumcumque aliorum Proditorum Felonum Homicidarum ubique; locorum delinquentium, ac Bona Debita & Catalla eorum Manutinentium Accessoriorum Consulentium Auxiliantium seu Assistantium, quàm etiam Bona Debita & Catalla quorumcumque; Fugitivorum Convictorum Attinctorum Dampnatorum Urlagatorum vel in exigendam pro prædictis Felonibus, Homicidis vel Murdris, seu aliqua aliâ quacumque; offensâ aut delictâ, qualitercumque; posita sive ponenda,

Necnon & Bona Waviata Flotezon Jetson Lagon Shares Theſaurum inventum seu inveniendum, Deodanda ac Bona Inimicorum pro Derelictis habita sive habenda, seu Casu fortuito repta aut rependienda, vel qualitercumque debita seu debenda, arque etiam omnia & singula alia Casualia, tam in super seu per Mare Littoraque Creas aut Colteras Maris, vel partes maritimas, quàm in super vel per Aquas dulces, Portus Flumina publica Rivos seu Creas quascumque, aut Loca superundata infra Fluxum vel Refluxum Maris seu Aquæ ad plenitudinem, aut super Littora vel Ripasalicjus eorumdem, a quibuscumque primis Pontibus versus Mare per Regna nostra Angliæ aut

A. D. 1549.

A.D. 1549. aut Hiberniæ, seu Dominia nostra prædicta, qualitercumque quandocumque vel quomodocumque emergentia contingit sive provenientia quæcumque, vel ubicumque Bona Debita & Catala aut cætera Præmissa, seu aliqua Parcelle eorundem, infra Jurisdictionem nostram Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ reperiantur aut inveniri seu reperiri contigerint, vel quæ nobis nunc pertinent, aut unquam post *vicesimum primum Diem Februarii* ultimo ante Datam Præsentium præteritum quovismodo pertinerint seu pertinere debuerint aut debent ullo modo;

Ac etiam Ancoragia Beaconagia seu Signa per Mare vel Portus, seu publica Flumina sive Littora & Promontoria allicujus eorundem, pro Directione Navium erecta, & Lastagia seu *erossi*, Navium onera, & Pisces Regales; videlicet, Sturgesiones Balenas Cetæ Porpetos Delphinos Reges Graßes, & generaliter cæteros Pisces quoscumque magnam sive ingentem Crassitudinem sive Pinguedinem in se habentes, eidem Officio magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ ab antiquo de jure vel consuetudine pertinentes aut spectantes, seu aliquo modo consuetos;

Et insuper omnes & omnimodos Fines Multas Exitus Forisfacturas Amerciamenta Redemptiones ac Recognitiones quascumque, forisfactas, & Penas pecuniarias pro Transgressionibus Delictis Injuriis Extorsionibus Contemptibus ac aliis Malefactis quibuscumque, vel pro aliquâ aliâ re materia seu causâ quacumque, impositas vel inflictas, aut imponendas vel infligendas, tam coram dicto *Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ* seu aliquo ejus Locumtenente Officiali Commissario Viceadmirallo vel Deputato, vigore hârum Literarum nostrarum Patencium, per eum assignandis vel deputandis, in aliqua Curia Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ, contra sive tenenda, præsentata seu præsentanda, assidenda assendenda forisfacienda vel adjudicanda, quàm etiam Amerciamenta Exitus Fines Perquisitiones Multas & Penas pecuniarias quæcumque, ac forisfacturas quarumcumque Recognitionum eorum dicto *Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ* ejusve Locumtenente Viceadmirallo Deputato vel Deputatis, ac aliis Justiciariis nostris seu Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostrorum Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ, veteribus eorundem, ad omnia Proditiones Felonias Roberias Mordra Homicidia Confoederationes ac a-

liis Offensas Transgressiones Contemptus Mesprißiones Spoliationes & Malefacta, infra Jurisdictionem nostram maritimam commissa sive committenda, audiendum & terminandum, per Literas nostras Commissionis Patentes vel per Literas Commissionis Patentes Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum, juxta Statuta inde edita & consuetudines Curie principalis Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ, sub magno Sigillo nostro Angliæ, factis & fiendis, assignatis sive assignandis, contingentiæ seu imposita, aut imponenda vel infligenda, sive aliquo modo assidenda assendenda forisfacienda seu adjudicanda, aut aliquo modo occasione Præmissorum Nobis vel Hæredibus seu Successoribus nostris, in ea parte, qualitercumque debita sive debenda quæcumque, eademque omnia & singula petend' exigend' levand' capiend' recipiend' & obtinend' ac libere disponend'.

Habendum gaudendum occupandum & exercendum dictum Officium *Magni Admiralli* nostri Angliæ Hiberniæ Walliæ Caleßiæ & Boulogniæ, & Marchiarum earundem, Normanniæ Gasconiæ & Aquitanie, ac *Præfecti Generalis* Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum, eidem *Comiti*, pro Terminis Vitæ suæ, per se vel per sufficientem Deputatum sive Deputatos suos sufficientes, unâ cum omnibus & singulis Præmissis, & Rebus aliis quibuscumque eidem Officio *Magni Admiralli* nostri Angliæ quovismodo pertinentibus devenientibus incumbentibus sive spectantibus, seu præsentia ab antiquo debitis vel consuetis, absq; Compoto seu aliquo alio Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris proinde reddendo solvendo seu faciendo; aliquibus Statutis Actibus Ordinationibus aut Restrictionibus in contrarium factis editis ordinatis vel provisitis, aut aliquâ aliâ re materia seu causâ quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus:

Et insuper, ex uberiori Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de Advísamento Consensu & Assensu Concilii nostri prædicti concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Comiti* Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ ac Præfecto Classium & Marium nostrarum prædictarum, pro Occupatione & Exercitio dicti Officii magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ prædicti, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Ducenarum Marcarum* legalis Monetæ

A. D. 1549. Monetæ Angliæ, unâ cum omnibus & singulis cæteris Præmissis,

3. Edw. 6.

Habendam levandam & percipiendam dictam Annuitatem five annualem Redditum *ducentarum Marcarum* legalis monetæ Angliæ, præfato *Comiti* magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ & Præfetto Classium & Marium nostrorum prædictorum & Assignatis suis, pro Terminis suis, ad quatuor Anni terminos; viz. ad Festâ Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, Annunciationis beate Mariæ Virginis, & Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, æquis Portionibus annuatim solvendam per manus Thesaurarii Curie Augmentationum Coronæ nostræ protempore existentis; primâ vero Solutione Annuitatis hujusmodi incipiendâ ad Festum Annunciationis beate Mariæ Virginis ante datam Præsentium;

Et præterea, de uberiori Gratia nostra, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ac etiam de advisamento consensu & assensu prædictis, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus præfato *Comiti* magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ & Præfetto *Generali* Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum plenam Jurisdictionem Potestatem & Auctoritatem audiendi examinandi & terminandi quascumque; Causas civiles & materias, atque Querelas Contractus Delicta seu quasi Delicta Crimina Placita Debita Eicambia Computa Literas petitionis Conventiones Lites Transgressiones Injurias Extortiones & Demandas, ac Negotia civilia & maritima quæcumque, inter Mercatores, aut inter Dominos & Proprietarios Navium & aliorum Vasorum & Mercatores, seu alios quoscumque; cum eisdem Dominis & Proprietariis Navium, & cæterorum Vasorum quorumcumque, infra Jurisdictionem nostram maritimam Admiralitatis nostræ prædictæ occupata vel usitata, seu inter quascumque alias Personas qualitercumque habita facta inita five contracta, pro aliqua re materiâ causâ vel negotio seu injuria quæcumque, tam in super vel per Mare aut Flumina publica seu Aquas dulces, Portus Rivos five Crecas & Loca superundata quæcumque, infra Fluxum & Refluxum Maris & Aquæ ad Plenitudinem, vel super Littora seu Ripas quascumque; eisdem vel eorum alicui adjacentia, a quibuscumque; primis Pontibus versus Mare per dicta Regna nostra Angliæ & Hiberniæ seu Dominia nostra eorundem supradicta, vel alibi ultra

Mare, aut in Partibus ultra marinis quibuscumque, expedita seu expedienda, unâ cum omnibus & singulis suis incidentibus emergentibus dependentibus annexis & connexis Causis quibuscumque; ubicumque; seu qualitercumque; hujusmodi Causas Querelas Contractus & alia Præmissa supradicta, vel eorum aliquod oriri celebrari contrahi vel fieri contingat; atque insuper Causas Appellationes & Nullitates, Querelas ex Causis prædictis, seu earum aliqua, a quibuscumque Judicibus Justiciariis Viceadmirallis Majoribus Vicecomitibus Senescallis Ballivis seu aliis Officiariis vel Ministris nostris quibuscumque, ad Curiam nostram Principalem Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ interpositas seu interponendas, cum omnibus suis emergentibus expediendis connexis & annexis Causis ac Negotiis quibuscumque, juxta Leges nostras Civiles & Maritimas, ac Consuetudines Curie nostræ Principalis Admiralitatis prædictæ, in eadem Curia nostra Audiendi & Terminandi, cum plena Potestate & Auctoritate nostris Inhibendi, Prohibendi, & superfedere Faciendi & Mandandi omnibus & singulis quibus in ea parte fuerint Inhibendi, Superfedendi vel Prohibendi, quod Ipsi aut eorum aliquis pendens in dicta Curia nostra hujusmodi Appellationibus five Nullitatibus, Querelis, Negotiis indiscussis, ulterius in ea parte procedere minime attemptent nec attemptet, sub Penis Arbitrio dicti *Magni Admiralli* nostri in ea parte limitandis seu interponendis;

Necnon Querelas omnium & singulorum Contractuum, Conventionum ac Causarum & Negotiorum Civilium & Maritimarum, ultra Mare perficiendorum vel ultra Mare Contractorum, ac in hoc Regno nostro Angliæ vel dicto Regno nostro Hiberniæ vel in aliquo alio Dominio nostro eorundem perimplendorum seu perficiendorum, qualitercumque; emergentes seu contingentes, ac etiam Cognitionem omnium & singulorum quæ ad Officium dicti *Magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ & Præfetti Generalis* Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum, vel Jurisdictionem nostram maritimam nostræ Admiralitatis Angliæ prædictæ quovismodo tangunt, seu aliquo modo concernunt, seu ab antiquo pertinere debuerunt aut debent;

Et generaliter ad Cognoscendum & Procedendum in omnibus & singulis aliis Causis Litibus Criminibus Delictis, Excessibus Querelis Injuris Maleficiis seu quasi Maleficiis, Transgressionibus

Regra-

A. D. 1549.

3. Edw. 6.

A.D. 1549. *3 Edw. 6.* Regratoriis Forstallariis & Negotiis maritimis quibuscumque, per Regna nostra & Loca prædicta, infra Jurisdictionem nostram maritimam Admiralitatis nostræ prædictæ, per Mare vel Aquam aut Ripas seu Littora eorumdem quorumcumque factis, commissis, perpetratis, aut emergentibus.

Etiam cum Potestate & Auctoritate Recognitiones quascumque pro Conventionibus seu Debitis quibuscumque capiendi, easque executioni ponendi & exequi faciendi & mandandi;

Necnon Naves Personas Res Bona Merces & Mercimonia quæcumque, pro Præmissis & eorum quodlibet, ac aliis Causis quibuscumque; ea concernentibus, ubicumque locorum fuerint reperta seu inventa, per Regna seu Dominia nostra prædicta, infra Libertates seu extra, ac etiam pro aliis Conventionibus Causis seu Debitis quibuscumque; qualitercumque contractis sive emergentibus (dummodo Bona seu Persona Debitoris reperitur infra Jurisdictionem Admiralitatis nostræ prædictæ) juxta Leges nostras civiles & maritimas, ac Consuetudines Curie Principalis nostræ Admiralitatis Angliæ prædictæ ab antiquo usitatas, realiter Arrestandi & arrestari faciendi & mandandi, ipsasque & ipsam suis emergentibus, dependentibus, accidentibus annexis & connexis Causis & Negotiis quibuscumque, juxta Leges & Consuetudines prædictas, aliisque viis modis & mediis omnibus & singulis, quibus idem *Magnus Admirallus* noster & *Præfatus Generalis* Classis & Marium nostrorum prædictorum melius sciverit aut poterit, audiendi examinandi Discussiendi & sine debito terminandi,

Ac Personas quascumque, in ea parte, prout casus exiger, in dicta Curia Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ, coram dicto *Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ* seu ejus Deputato sive Deputatis quocumque, comparere & respondere, cum cupisset Cohæstionis temporalis alteriusque Pænæ & Multæ Potestate, juxta Leges & Consuetudines prædictas compelliendi, ac Justitiam faciendi & ministrandi, etiam Juris Ordine servatâ, seu Velo levato, sine strepitu & figura Judicii, solâ Facti & Rei veritate inspectâ Procedendi,

Necnon ad Inquirendum per Sacramentum proborum & legalium Hominum, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, de omnibus & singulis quæ de jure Statutorum Ordinationum vel Consuetudinum Curie nostræ Principalis nostræ Admiralitatis Angliæ prædictæ, ab antiquo inquiri solent vel deberent, Reosque

Contemptores, ac Juris & Jurisdictionis nostrarum prædictarum Violatores Usurpatores Delinquentesque & Contumaces, absentes Naucleros Marinarios Remiges Piscatores Naupegos & alios Operarios & Expertos quoscumque, Res nauticas quascumque exercentes, tam juxta & secundum Leges nostras civiles & maritimas, ac Ordinationes & Consuetudines prædictas, & eorum Demerita, quàm juxta & secundum Statuta Regni nostri Angliæ in ea parte edita & provisâ, multandum corrigendum puniendum castigandum & reformandum, ac in quibuscumque Carceribus nostris ubique locorum, infra Regna & Dominia nostra prædicta incarcerandum & incarcerari faciendum & mandandum, Incarceratosque quoscumque qui deliberandi fuerint deliberandum & penitus exonerandum ac exonerari Faciendum & Mandandum,

Fluminisque nostræ publicæ, ac Portus Rivosque & Aquas dulces, & Creças quascumque infra Jurisdictionem nostram maritimam, ubicumque locorum infra Regna & Dominia nostra prædicta existentia, pro Præservazione tam Classis nostræ, & Classium & Navigiorum Regnorum & Dominiorum nostrorum prædictorum, quàm Piscium in eisdem Fluminibus & Locis prædictis crescentium quorumcumque, necnon & Ordinationes ac Statuta quæcumque in ea parte edita & provisâ debite Conservandum & exequi & conservari Faciendum, sub Conservatoribusque deputandis & assignandis,

Omniaque alia & singula Faciendum, Exerendum, Expediendum & Exequendum in Præmissis & eorum quodlibet, prout de Jure, & secundum Leges, Statuta & Consuetudines prædicta fuerit Faciendum;

Necnon & Retia nimis stricta, ac alia Ingenia sive Instrumenta illicita quæcumque, ubique locorum, per Flumina publica Portus Rivos Aquas dulces seu Creças quascumque, infra Jurisdictionem nostram maritimam Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ, per Aquam occupata sive exercita, & Exercitores & Occupatores eorumdem, juxta dicta Statuta & Ordinationes Regni nostri Angliæ prædictæ, in contrarium edita & provisâ, puniendum corrigendum & reformandum;

Et insuper, tam Naves & Naviculas Guerrinas quàm quascumque, alias Naves & Naviculas seu Vasa quæcumque, pro quibuscumque Viagiis & Negotiis nostris, vel Expeditione eorumdem, nec-

E e e non

A.D. 1549.
3 Edw. 6.

A. D. 1549.
3 Edv. 6.

non Navigeros five Pilotas, ac Navium Magistros Nautas Naucleros Vibrellatores five Bombardatores & Marinarios, ac alias Personas quascumque, pro Navibus & Naviculis seu Vasibus, hujusmodi aptos & idoneos, de tempore in tempus, quotiens necesse fuerit, ubiq; locorum infra Regna & Dominia nostra prædicta, tam infra Libertates quam extra, congregandum delegandum retinendum capiendum arrestandum deputandum & assignandum, abq; interruptione seu impedimento per quemcunq; alium in contrarium fiendo, cum plena Jurisdictione & Potestate ad Exequendum omnia alia & singula quæ in ea parte per *Magnum Admirallum nostrum & Præfictum Generalem Classis & Marium nostrorum*, fieri debent possint vel solent expedire, vel necesse fuerint expediendum seu exequendum, & pro ut eidem *Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ & Præficto Classis & Marium nostrorum* prædictorum, de tempore in tempus magis expediens visum fuerit;

Concessimus præterea & dedimus de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ac per Præfentes, de avilamento & assensu prædictis, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Comiti Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ & Præficto Generali Classis & Marium nostrorum* prædictorum, ut hujusmodi Officium Magni Admiralii nostri Angliæ ac Præficti Generalis Classis & Marium nostrorum, ac omnia & singula eidem Officio pertinentia & spectantia, per Regna & Dominia nostra prædicta & quolibet eorumdem, melius & commodius exequi & perimplere valeat & possit, plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem, quotiens opus & necesse fuerit ad nominandum præficiendum ordinandum assignandum faciendum & constituendum Locumtenentem five Locumtenentes, Judicem five Judices, Viceadmirallum five Viceadmirallos, Commissarium five Commissarios, Præsidentem five Præsidentes, Registrarium five Registrarios, ac omnes & omnimodos alios Officiarios & Ministros sub se necessarios & opportunos, pro prædicto Officio & Exercitio ejusdem in Locis prædictis exercendo etiam idoneos, pro Terminis Vitæ cussilibet Officiarii & Ministri hujusmodi duraturos, deputandum & præficiendum, vel ad Beneplacitum dicti *Magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ* prædicti deputandum & assignandum ad omnia & singula Præmissa vice & loco suis faciendū & expediendū,

A. D. 1549.
3 Edv. 6.

Statutæque five Ordinationes quascumq; in Officio nostro Admiralitatis Angliæ prædictæ statuendum & concedendum totiens opus fuerit, ac ea quæ fuerint repellendum.

Necnon hujusmodi Officiarios & Ministros ac eorum quemlibet, ab hujusmodi Officiis & Exercitio eorumdem, juxta juris & æquitatis exigentiam, ac dictæ Curie Principalis Admiralitatis nostræ Angliæ prædictæ Consuetudines amovere & expellere, ac alium five alios eorum loco seu locis, modo præmissis, ad ejus Beneplacitum, vel pro Terminis Vitæ substituere ordinare facere & deputare possit & valeat, totiens sibi placuerit & magis expediens videbitur:

Et insuper de uberiori Gratia nostra volumus, & per præfentes concedimus, quod hujusmodi Officiarii & Ministri habeant & percipiant omnia & singula Vadia Feoda Proficua Advantagia & Commoditates quascumque, eidem Officiariis & eorum cuilibet, juxta Consuetudines Curie Principalis nostræ Admiralitatis Angliæ prædictæ, ab antiquo debita & consueta, abq; Computo five aliquo alio Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris proinde redendo solvendo vel faciendo:

Et ulterius de uberiori Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus *præfeto Comiti Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ & Præficto Generali Classis & Marium nostrorum* prædictorum, & ejus Locumtenenti five Locumtenentibus, Judici five Judicibus, Viceadmirallo five Viceadmirallis, Deputato five Deputatis, Commissario five Commissariis, Præsidenti five Præsidentibus, plenam Potestatem Jurisdictionem & Auctoritatem in supradictis communibus Negotiis Litibus Querelis Delictis Criminibus Extortionibus Maleficiis & Contractibus civilibus & maritimis, & cæteris Præmissis omnibus & singulis, unâ cum omnibus & singulis emergentibus incidentibus connexis dependentibus & annexis Causis & Negotiis quibuscumque, cognoscendi & procedendi, easq; & ea audiendi examinandi terminandi & finiendi, ac Sententias & Decreta quæcumque in ea parte fulminandi & interpretandi, easque executioni demandandi, cum Cognitione ac plena Jurisdictione quarumcumque aliarum Causarum civilium & marinarum, quæ sunt Maris, seu quæ Mare vel Maris Pertransitum five Passagium, aut Iter Navale five Viagium maritimum,

A.D. 1549.
3 Ed. 6.

mum, vel Jurisdictionem nostram maritimam supradictam super Mari vel Portibus publicis Fluminibus Rivis Aquis dulcibus Crecis vel Locis predictis quibuscumque; expeditarum vel expediendarum, quovismodo concernunt seu respiciunt, etiam cum Potestate ad procedendum in eisdem, juxta Leges nostras civiles & maritimas, ac Consuetudines Curie Principalis nostre Admiralitatis Anglie predictae ab antiquo usitatas, tam ex Officiomero mixto vel promoti, seu ad alicujus partis instantiam, propositus casus exigit & expediendi visum fuerit;

Provisio semper quod de aliquibus Contractibus Placitis seu Querelis, ac Rebus aliis quae non sunt Maris, aut quae Mare vel Maris Pertransitum sive Passagium, aut Iter navale sive Viagium maritimum, vel Jurisdictionem nostram maritimam supradictam, seu Loca vel Limites nostre Admiralitatis Anglie predictae, aut Cognitionem predictam non concernunt nec respiciunt, dictus *Magnus Admirallus noster Angliae* & *Præfatus* Classis & Marium nostrorum predictorum, vel ejus Officiarii seu Ministri, nullam habere Cognitionem nec Jurisdictionem, seu quod hujusmodi Contractus Placita & Querelae, ac omnia alia infra dictum Regnum nostrum Anglie facta, quae nullo modo sunt Maris aut Aque, vel Jurisdictionis nostre maritimae, seu Decisionis aut Cognitionis ejusdem, superius limitatae, per comunem Legem dicti Regni nostri Anglie trientur, & non coram dicto *Magno Admirallo nostro Angliae* predicto, nec ejus Locumtenenti Judicibus Viceadmirallis Commissariis Praefidis aut Deputatis, nec eorum aliquo:

Volumus tamen, & per Praesentes concedimus quod praefatus *Comes Magnus Admirallus noster Angliae*, & *Præfatus* Classis & Marium nostrorum predictorum, ac ejus Locumtenens sive Locumtenentes, ac ceteri ejus Officiarii & Ministri praedicti habeant Cognitionem & Decisionem de Wrecco Maris magno sive parvo, ac de morte submerione & visu Corporum mortuorum quarumcumque Personarum, in Mare vel Fluminibus publicis, Portibus, Aquis dulcibus, seu Crecis quibuscumque, infra Fluxum Maris vel Aque ad Plenitudinem, per dicta Regna nostra & Dominia praedicta, ac Jurisdictionem Admiralitatis nostre praedictae, qualitercumque intersectorum sive submerforum, aut interficiendorum seu submergendorum sive murtheratorum vel murtherandorum, aut ali-

quo alio modo ibidem ad mortem devenientium, necnon & per Jurisdictionem Admiralitatis nostre praedictae;

Castoditis ac conservatis Statutis de Wreccis Maris & de Officio Coronatorum, annis tertio & quarto *Edwardi Primi*, atque Statuto de Bonis spoliatis super Mare venientibus in hoc Regnum nostrum Anglie, anno vicelesimo septimo *Edwardi Tertii*, Progenitorum nostrorum quondam Regum Anglie, respectivè editis & provisus, atque Cognitione de mahemio in locis praedictis infra Fluxum Maris & Aque ad Plenitudinem contingente, cum Potestate puniendi Delinquentes in ea parte quovismode, juxta Juris exigentiam & Consuetudinem Curie Admiralitatis nostre praedictae;

Eo quod expressa mentio de vero Valore annuo vel Certitudine Praemissorum sive eorum alicujus, aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus, per Nos seu aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum, praefato *Comiti Magno Admirallo nostro* & *Præfato Generali Classis & Marium* nostrorum antedictorum, ante haec tempora factis, in praesentibus minime facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione sive Restrictione praesentibus Litteris nostris Patentibus, seu alicui Parti sive Clausula in eisdem expressis vel incertis, repugnantis derogatoriis aut contrariis quibuscumque, in contrarium factis editis ordinatis sive provisus, seu aliqua alia re materia vel causa quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus:

Mandantes ac firmiter & strictè, tenore Praesentium, praecipientes, atque per dictum *Magnam Admirallum nostrum* ex parte nostra praecipere & mandari volentes, universis & singulis Proceribus Dominis Justiciariis Majoribus Vicecomitibus Capitaneis Senescallis Ballivis Custodibus Gaoliarum & Carcerum nostrorum quorumcumque, & Constabulariis ceterisque Ministris ac fidelibus Subditis & Ligeis nostris quibuscumque, & eorum cujuscumque, tam infra Libertates quam extra, quod praefato *Comiti Magno Admirallo nostro Angliae* & *Præfato Generali Classis & Marium* nostrorum predictorum, ac Officiariis Deputatis & Ministris suis quibuscumque, & eorum cujuscumque, in praedicto Officio Admiralitatis nostre assignatis sive assignandis, circa Executionem Praemissorum, intendentes auxilantes faventes pariter & obediens sint, ac quod mandatis & praeceptis quibuscumque, sibi vel eorum alicui, per dictum *Comitem Magnam Admirallum nostrum*

A.D. 1549.
3 Ed. 6.

A. D. 1549. *ſtrum Angliæ ac Præſectum Generalem*
3 *Edo. 6.*
Clasſis & Marium noſtrorum præd-
ictorum, vel ejus Nomine directis,
pareant ſub Poena Contemptus iſtarum
Literarum noſtrarum Patentium, ac
ſub Periculo incumbenti.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte Rege apud Weſtmonaſterium
viceſimo octavo Die Octobris.

Per ipſum Regem.

A. D. 1549.
3 *Edo. 6.*

Pro Domino Grey de Annuitate data.

A. D. 1549.
Per. 3. E. 6.
p. 11. m. 2.
REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salu-
tem.

Sciatis quidd Nos,
De Gratia noſtra ſpeciali, ac in con-
ſideratione boniveri & acceptabilis Ser-
viti per prædictum & fidelem Ser-
vientem noſtrum Johannem Grey Mili-
tem Dominum Grey, nobis antehac
impenſi & impoſterum impendendi,

De aviſamento Concilii noſtri, de-
dimus & conceſſimus, ac per Præſentes
damus & concedimus eidem Johanni
Grey Militi Domino Grey, quandam
Annuitatem ſive annualem Redditi
Centum Librarum bonæ & legalis Mo-
netæ Angliæ,

Habendam gaudendam & annuatim
percipendam prædictam Annuitatem
ſive annualem Redditi Centum Libra-
rum bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ,
præſato Johanni Domino Grey & Aſſig-

natis ſuis, a Feſto Sancti Johannis Bap-
tiſtæ ultimo præterito ante datam Præ-
ſentium, durante Vita ejuſdem Johan-
nis Domini Grey, de Theſauro noſtro,
ad Receptam Scaccarii noſtri Weſtm.
per manus Theſaurarii & Camerario-
rum noſtrorum ibidem pro tempore
exiſtentium, ad quatuor Anni Termi-
nos; videlicet, ad Feſta Natalis Do-
mini, Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Vir-
ginis, Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Bap-
tiſtæ, & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli,
æquis Portionibus ſolvendarum;

Eo quidd expreſſa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte Rege apud Weſtmonaſterium
decimo quarto Die Novembris.

Per Breve d*ei* Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1549.

Pro Regis Secretario a Latinis.

A. D. 1549.
Bil. p. 10.
m. 27.
REX omnibus ad quos &c. Sa-
lutem.

Sciatis quidd Nos, bona &
laudabilia Servitia per dilectum Servi-
entem noſtrum Petrum Vannes hætenus
impenſa meritò contemplantes, de Gra-
tia noſtra ſpeciali, ac ex certa Scientia
& mero Motu noſtris, conſtituimus
eundem Petrum Vannes SECRETARIUM
NOSTRUM pro Lingua Latina, ac Offi-
cium Secretarii noſtri pro Lingua Latina
eidem Petro Vannes damus & concedi-
mus per Præſentes,

Habendum occupandum & gauden-
dum Officium prædictum dicto Servi-
enti noſtro, per ſe ſive Deputatum
ſuum ſufficientem, vel Deputatos ſuos
ſufficientes, durante Vita ſua;

Et ulterius, de ampliori Gratia no-
ſtra, pro conſideratione ſupradicta, da-
mus assignamus & concedimus præſato
Petro Vannes Vadium & Feodum Qua-
draginta Mercarum Sterlingorum per An-
num pro exercitio & occupatione Of-
ficii prædicti,

Habendum gaudendum & annuatim
percipendum dictum Vadium & Feo-
dum Quadraginta Mercarum Sterlingo-
rum per Annum, a Feſto Sancti Mich-
aelis Archangeli Anno Regni noſtri ſe-
cundo, eidem Petro Vannes & Assignatis
ſuis durante Vita ipſius Petri Vannes, de
Theſauro noſtro, ad Receptam Scac-
carii noſtri, per manus Theſaurarii &
Camerariorum noſtrorum ejuſdem pro
tempore exiſtentium, ad duos Anni
Terminos; videlicet, ad Feſta Annun-
ciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis & San-
cti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales
Portiones, unâ cum omnibus aliis Pro-
ficiis Commoditatibus & Advantagis
dicto Officio quovifmodo pertinentibus
ſive ſpectantibus;

Eo quidd expreſſa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte Rege apud Weſtmonaſterium
decimo tertio die Decembris.

Per Breve d*ei* Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1549.

A. D. 1549.
3. Edr. 6.*Pro Ottbone Duce Brunfwigensi & Luneburgensi de Con-
cessione ad Placitum.*A. D. 1549.
3. Edr. 6.A. D. 1549.
3. E. 6.
p. 10.**R**EX omnibus ad quos &c. Sa-
lutem.Sciatis quod Nos,
De Gratia nostra speciali, per ad-
visamentum & consensum Concilii no-
stri, certis Considerationibus Nos spe-
cialiter moventibus,Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præ-
sentes damus & concedimus, carissimo
& perquam fideli Amico nostro *Ottoboni
Duci Brunfwigensi & Luneburgensi*, quan-
dam Annuitatem sive annualem Red-
ditum *Trescentarum septuaginta quinque
Librarum legalis Monetæ Angliæ*,Habendam & annuatim percipien-
dam eidem Duci & Assignatis suis, deThesauro nostro, ad Receptam *Seaccarii* A. D. 1549.
nostri, per manus *Theaurarii & Cam-
erariorum* nostrorum ibidem pro
tempore existentium, a Festo Natalis
Domini Anno Regni nostri tertio, ad
duos Anni Terminos; viz. ad Festum
Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste
& Natalis Domini, per æquales Portio-
nes, durante Beneplacito nostro;
Eo quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
vicesimo quarto Die Decembris.*Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.**Pro Rouge-crosse Pursuando.*A. D. 1550.
104. p. 5.
m. 7.**R**EX, omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.Sciatis quod Nos,
De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa
Scientia & mero Motu nostris, de avi-
samento & assensu Concilii nostri Pri-
vati, necnon in consideratione boni &
fidelis Servitii quod dilectus Subdicius
noster *Nicholaus Tubman* alias *Hempnet*
impendit, ac durante Vita sua impen-
dere intendit, fecimus nominavimus
creavimus ereximus & ordinavimus, ac
per Præsentes facimus nominamus crea-
mus erigimus & ordinamus eundem
Nicholaum Tubman UNUM PURSIVAN-
DORUM NOSTRORUM, eique Nomen
illud vulgare ROUGE-CROSSE imponi-
mus, Stylum Titulum Libertates &
Præeminentias hujusmodi Officio con-
venientia & concordantia ab antiquo
consuetudam damus etiam & per Præsentes
concedimus; habendum & exercen-
dum Officium illud, ac cætera Præmis-
sa præfato *Nicholaus Tubman* alias *Rouge-
crosse* durante Vita sua,Et ulterius concessimus, ac Præsentes
concedimus præfato *Nicholaus Tub-
man* alias *Rougecrosse*, singulis Annis,
pro Exercitio Officii prædicti, quan-dam Annuitatem sive annualem Red- A. D. 1550.
ditum *Decem Librarum Sterlingorum*,Habendam gaudendam & annuatim
percipiendam eidem *Nicholaus Tubman*
alias *Rougecrosse*, a Festo Sancti Michae-
lis Archangeli præterito in Anno Reg-
ni nostri secundo, durante Vita sua præ-
dicta, de Thesauro nostro ad Recep-
tam *Seaccarii* nostri, per manus The-
saurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum
ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad
Festum Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Vir-
ginis & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli
per æquales Portiones, unâ cum omni-
bus aliis Commoditatibus Profiticuis Ad-
vantagiis Præeminentiis hujusmodi &
Emolumentis eidem Officio debitis &
consuetis, in tam amplis modo & for-
mâ prout aliquis alius sive aliqui alii
Pursivandi nostri habuit & percepit,
habuerunt & perceperunt de & pro ex-
ercitio ejusdem Officii.Eo quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
decimo nono Die Januarii.*Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.*

F f f

Commissio

A.D. 1550.
f. 3. e. 6.
p. 11. m. 3.
dov.A.D. 1550.
f. 3. e. 6.
p. 11. m. 3.
dov.*Commissio ad faciendum Indigenas.*A.D. 1550.
f. 3. e. 6.
p. 11. m. 3.
dov.A.D. 1550.
f. 3. e. 6.
p. 11. m. 3.
dov.

E Dward the Sixte &c. To our right trusty and right welbelovéd Counsellour Syr Richard Ryche Knyght Lorde Rithe and Lorde Chauncelour of England, Greetinge.

We, by th'advise and consent of our Counsell, for certeyn Considerations Us movyng; and for the speciall Truste and Confidence which We have in your approved Fidelitie and singuler Wyldome, commytte and gyve unto yow full Power and Authorite by these Presentes, to accepte admytte and receyve to be *Denizens* suche and so many Estrangers, borne owte of our Obedyence, as shall seme to yowe by your Discretion conveneat, compoundyng with them and every of them, for such reasonable Fynes or Sommes of Money to be taken to our Use as ye and they can agre for the same, after your Wisdome and Discretion;

Willinge and commanding yowe to

make and delyver, unto every suche Person which ye shall admitte or compounde with, our sufficient Lettres Patents, under our Great Seal, conveyng sufficient Wordes for making of *Denizens*, without any other Warrant to be directyd unto yowe in that Partye; and thiese our Lettres signyd with our Hande shall be to yowe sufficient Warrants and Discharge in this behalfe at all tymes hereafter, beyng pleased and contented that yowe shall take this our Writing under our Great Seal at your own Pleasure and Will, and also that thiese our Lettres shall contynue but unto suche tyme as We shall declare unto yowe our Pleasure to the contrary.

Wytnesse our self at *Westminster* the twentieth Day of January.

Per ipsum Regem.

*Commissio Henrici Francorum Regis ad Trahandum pro Pace concludenda.*A.D. 1550.
Ex Anger.A.D. 1550.
Ex Anger.

H Envy, par la Grace de Dieu, Roy de France, a tous ceulx qui ces presentes Lettres verront.

Savoir faisons que,

Pour la grande seurte & parfaicte confiance que nous avons par vraye & longue experience des Personnes de noz trechiers & amez Cousins,

Des *Seigniers de la Rochepor* Chevalier de nostre Ordre Gouverneur del'Isle de France & nostre Lieutenant General en Picardie,

Et de *Chapillon* aussi Chevalier de nostre Ordre nostre Lieutenant General en Boulenois en l'absence de nostredit Cousin le *Seigneur de la Rochepor* & Colonel de noz Gens de Pied Francois,

Et de noz Améz & Feaulx,

Messires *Andre Guillart* Chevalier, *Seigneur du Mortier* Conseiller en nostre Conseil Privé, & *Gaill. Bachellet* aussi Conseiller Secretaire d'Etat & de noz Finances & Greffier de nostre Ordre, & de leur Sens Vertuz Integrite Suffisance Loyaulte & Diligence, & pour le bon Zele Amour & Affection que nous avons de long temps congneu

qu'ilz ont & portent a nostre Service, & au bien de noz Affaires, pour ces Causes & autres bonnes Considerations a ce nous mouvans,

Nous les avons commis ordonne & deppute, commettons ordonnons & depputons, & leur avons donne & donnons Pouvoir par ces Presentes, & aux trois & deux d'iceulx, en l'Absence des autres, pour eulx trouver assister & assembler avecques les Parsonnages depputez de nostre trechier & tresame Frere & Cousin le *Roy d'Angleterre*, garniz de Povoir suffisant au Jour sur ce prefix, ou autre continue & deppendant d'icelluy, & au lieu qui sera d'un commun Accord entre eulx advise; pour illec traicter conclurre & accorder une bonne sincere parfaicte & entiere Paix & Amitie, entre Nous & le dit *Roy d'Angleterre*, noz Royaumes Pais Terres & Seigneuries, noz Hoirs & Successeurs,

Par la quelle soit entre autres Choses speciallement convenu & accorde de la Restitution en noz Mains de nostre *Ville de Boullongne*, & autres Fortz que le

dit

A.D. 1550. dit Roy d'Angleterre tient & occupe en
notre Pais de Boullenois.

Et aussi de Traicter & Accorder de toutes Querelles Demandes & Pretensions que ung chacun de Nous pourroit avoir & pretendre l'un a l'encontre de l'autre;

Et generallyment de Traicter & Pacifier de tous Differendz, par le Moyen des quelz la ditte Paix & Amitie pourroit estre retardee ou empeschee, soubz telz Paictz Conditions & Convenances, qu'ilz verrent estre a faire pour le Bien de Nous & de nos Royaumes & Pais, de quelq; grandeur & importance quelles soient,

Et generallyment Faire & Accomplir par iceulx noz Deputez en toutes & chascunes les Choses dessusdites, leurs circonstances & dependances pour le bien establisement & seurte de la ditte Paix Amitie Alliance & Confederation entre Nous noz Hoirs & Successeurs noz Royaumes Pais & Seigneuries, & pour la Restitution de nostre ditte Ville de Boullengne & Forts de Boullenois, tout ce qu'ilz verront & congnoistront estre requis & necessaire & convenable,

Et aussi de Povoir bailler tout tel fauf Conduict & Suerete aux Deputez d'icelluy nostre dit bon Frere le Roy d'Angleterre leurs Gens Serveurs Officiers & Messagers,

Et semblablement accorder Tresue & Abstinence de Guerre pour tel temps, & ainsi qu'ilz verront estre a faire pour l'effect dessusdit, & durant Pourparle de ce present Traicte Arrest & Conclu-

sion d'icelluy, tout ainsi que Nous mesmes ferions & faire pourrions, si presens en parsonne y estions, jacoit qu'il y eust Chose qui requist Mandement plus especial, que en ces Presentes n'est exprime;

Promeftans en bonne Foy & Parrolle de Roy avoir Agreeable & tenir pour Ferme & Estable tout ce que par nos diz Deputez & les Trois & Deux d'eulx en l'absence des autres, aure este Faict Negocie & Accomply en ce que dessus leurs circonstances & dependances, & le tout Ratifier Agreeer & Approuver dedans tel temps & ainsi qu'il sera Promis Convenu & Accorde, sans jamais aller ne venir directement ou indirectement au contraire, car tel est nostre Plaisir.

En Tesmoing de ce nous avons signe ces Presentes de nostre Main, & a icelles faict nostre & apposer nostre Seel.

Donne a Fontainebleu le xx. jour de Janvier, l'An de Grace Mille Cinq cens Quarante Neuf, & de nostre Regne le Troysieme.

Sub Plica,

HENRY.

Super Plica,

Par le Roy.

DE L'AUBESPINE.

Sub Sigillo Magno de Cera alba pendente a corda Pergamena.

De Officio Magni Camerarii Angliæ concessio.

EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, in consideratione boni veri fidelis & acceptabilis Servitii quod, Charissimus Consanguineus & Consiliarius noster, Willielmus Marchio Northamptonie, Comes Essex, Dominus Parre, Dominus Merwton, Dominus Saintquintin &c. de Kendal, ante hæc tempora Nobis impendit indiesque impendere non desistit,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avifamento Concilii nostri,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem Marchioni Officium Magni Camerarii Regni nostri Angliæ, ac omnia Digni-

tates Præminentias Libertates Jurisdictiones Commoditates Feoda Regarda Proficua Advantagia & Emolumenta eidem Officio qualitercumque incumbentia spectantia sive pertinentia,

Ac ipsum Marchionem MAGNUM CAMERARIUM NOSTRUM ANGLIÆ per Præsentes, durante Vita sua, Facimus & Constituimus,

Quod quidem Officium Johannes Comes Warwici nuper habuit & exercuit, virtute quarundam aliarum Literarum nostrarum Patentium ei inde nuper confectarum, & modo ad Manus nostras Sursum-redditarum in Cancellaria nostra cancellandarum, & ibidem cancellata existunt,

Haben-

A. D. 1550. Habendum tenendum gaudendum
4 Ed. 6. & exercendum Officium prædictum,
ac cætera Præmissa prædicta cum Pertinentiis, præfato *Marchioni* pro Termino Vitæ suæ, in tam amplis & consimilibus modo & formâ, ac cum consimilibus Dignitatibus Præminentis Libertatibus Vadiis Feodis Proficiis Regardis Advantagis & Emolumentis, prout prædictus Comes *Warwic*, aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii, Officium illud ante-

hac habens occupans sive exercens, habentes occupantes sive exercentes, habuit gavissus fuit aut percepit, habuerunt gavisi fuerunt seu perceperunt;
Eo quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
quarto Die Februarii.

Per ipsam Regem.

Super Creatione Regis Armorum.

A. D. 1550. R EX omnibus ad quos &c. Sa-
lutem.
Pat. 4 E. 6.
p. 2. m. 44.

Cùm novum non sit aut supervacaneum, sed necessarium & digne antiquitus usitatum, inter cæteros Officiarios & Ministros, quos Principum lateribus per eorum Magnificentia atq; Gloria adhaerere decet, eorum præsertim, quibus Officiorum Armorum Cura committitur, copiam habere, ut nec tempus Bellorum neque Pacis absque convenientibus & aptis Ministris præterire possit;

Idcirco vobis Noëum facimus quiddam, Non solum ex plurimorum Fidelium nostrorum, quibus in ea parte Fidem plenariam adhibemus, Relatu, verum etiam per Rerum gestarum experientiam quam Nos ipsi habemus,

De Fidelitate Circumspectione Industria atque bona Diligentia, dilecti & fidelis Servientis nostri, *Willielmi Horre* alias *Somerse*, ob Sagacitatem & Solertiam satis in eo quas reperimus exploratas, considerantēq; ejusdem *Willielmi* continentium Servitium, meritum Munere id poscente,

Ipsam, in Regem Armorum & Principalem Heraldum Partium Borialium Regni nostri Angliæ, ex Gratia nostra habundante, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, de avilamento & Consensu Concilii nostri, ereximus fecimus constituimus ordinavimus & creavimus, ac, per Præfentes, erigimus facimus constituimus ordinamus & creamus, Eique Nomen imposuimus & per Præfentes imponimus NORREY, quod, cum Scilo Titulo Libertatibus & Præhementiis hujusmodi Officio convenientibus & concordantibus, ac ab antiquo consuetis, eidem Damus & Concedimus, ac ipsam in eisdem realiter coronavimus & investivimus, coronamque & investimus per Præfentes,

Habendum gaudendum occupan-

dum & exercendum Officium illud, ac Nomen Scilum Titulum & Præhementiis prædicta eidem *Willielmo* pro Termino Vitæ suæ, cum omnibus Juribus Proficiis Commoditatibus & Emolumentis quibuscumque eidem Officio qualitercumq; spectantibus debitis sive pertinentibus;

Dantes ulterius, & Tenore Præsentium Concedentes; eidem *Willielmo NORREY* Auctoritatem Potestatem & Licentiam tam aptandi dandi & concedendi Insignia Arma & Cristas cæteraq; alia Nobilitatis Monumenta, quam visitandi & corrigendi Insignia viciosa & alia Delicta Arma vel Nobilitatem concernentia,

Ac cætera omnia & singula quæ dicto incumbunt Officio Regis Armorum, sive inesse dinoscuntur in jure vel ex Consuetudine temporibus retroactis, Nominis nostri faciendi exercendi & exequendi;

Qui quidem NORREY ad hunc Statum vocatus, Nobis Præsentibus, omnibusque aliis Regibus & Heraldis, ac quamplurimis Magnatibus & Fidedignis Regni nostri Angliæ prædicti, tunc coram Nobis astantibus & specialiter per Nos ad hoc vocatis adhibitis & solemniter requisitis & constitutis, per Sancta Dei Evangelia solemne præstitit Sacramentum:

Dedimus insuper & concessimus, ac, de avilamento prædicto, per Præfentes damus & concedimus eidem *Willielmo* in Nomen Regis Armorum & Principalem Heraldum Partium Borialium, ut præfertur, erecto, Viginti Libras Sterlingorum per Annum ratione & causa ejusdem Officii, percipiendas eidem *Willielmo*, singulis Annis durante Vitâ suâ, de Thesauris nostris ad Receiptam Scaccarii nostri Westm. per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Sancti

A. D. 1550. Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Annun-
 ciationis beate Mariæ Virginis æquis
 Portionibus, unâ cum tali Liberatura &
 Vestura, qualem, & in eisdem modo &
 forma prout aliquis alius *Rex Armorum*
feu Heraldus, tempore *Edwardi Tertii*
 olim Regis Angliæ Progenitoris nostri,
 existens in Regno prædicto habuit &
 percepit,

Habendas & Percipiendas Liberaturam & Vesturam ejusmodi, præfatus *Willielmo* annuatim pro Termino Vitæ suæ, ad magnam Garderobam nostram, per Manus Custodis ejusdem Garderobæ nostræ pro tempore existentis; aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione sive Restrictione in contrarium inde factis edicis ordinatis sive provis non obstantibus:

Et ulterius, de ampliori Gratia nostra, de Avisamento prædicto, Damus, & per

Præfentes concedimus præfatus *Willielmo* alias *Norrey*, tot & tantas Denario-
 rum Summas, ad quot & quantas dictæ
Viginti Libra per Annum, a Festo San-
 cti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præte-
 rito, hucusq; se extendunt & attingunt,
 habendas eidem *Willielmo* ex dono no-
 stro, per Manus Thesaurarii & Came-
 rariarum prædictorum, de Thesauro no-
 stro prædicto, absque Compoto seu ali-
 quo alio Nobis Heredibus vel Successo-
 ribus nostris proinde reddendo solvendo
 seu faciundo;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
 quarto Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Pardonatione pro Gubernatore Personæ Regis.

A. D. 1550. **R**EX omnibus ad quos &c.
 Salutem.
 Sciatis quod Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa
 Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ac, de
 avisamento Prædictorum Consiliario-
 rum nostrorum,

Pardonavimus Remisimus & Relaxa-
 vimus, ac per Præfentes Pardonamus
 Remittimus & Relaxamus *Edwardo Duci*
Somerseſie, alias dicto Præcharissimo
 Avunculo nostro *Edwardo Duci Somerseſie*,
 alias dicto *Edwardo Duci Somerseſie*
 Avunculo nostro, alias dicto *Edwardo*
Duci Somerseſie Fratri Seniori Charissi-
 mæ Matris nostræ *Regine Jane* Defun-
 ctæ, alias dicto *Edwardo* modo *Duci*
Somerſet, nuper Gubernatori Personæ no-
 stræ ac Regnorum Dominiorum & Subdi-
 torum nostrorum quorumcumq; Protec-
 tori, alias dicto *Edwardo Duci Somerſet*
 nuper Gubernatori Personæ nostræ
 ac Regnorum Dominiorum & Subdito-
 rum nostrorum Protectori ac Locumten-
 enti & Capiteo Generali nostro, tam
 per Terram quam per Mare, alias dicto
*Edwardo Duci Somerſet Comiti Hert-
 ford Vicecomiti Beauchamp Domino Sey-
 mour* Prænobili Ordinis Gætherii Mi-
 liti, nuper Comiti Mareſcallo Angliæ,
 Thesaurario ejusdem ac Capiteo Inſule
 nostræ de Jernſey, necnon Gubernatori
 Personæ nostræ ac Protectori
 Regnorum Dominiorum & Subditorum
 nostrorum, seu quocumq; alio Nomine
 vel Cognomine sive Additione Nominis

vel Cognominis, Dignitatis, Officii vel
 Officiorum, seu Loci, idem *Edwardus*
Dux Somerſet cenſetur vocetur sive
 nuncupetur, aut nuper cenſebatur vo-
 cabatur sive nuncupabatur,

Omnia & omnimoda Crimina *Leſe*
Majeſtatis & Prodicionem, tam majores
 quam minores, Conclamenta Proditi-
 onum & Proditorum, Meſpſiones Prodi-
 tionum Inſurreccionem Rebelliones,
 Conſederaciones Conſpiraciones Imagi-
 nationes Abbatationes Procuraciones
 Confortaciones Auxiliationes & illicitas
 verborum Prolationes, tam Proditio-
 num quam aliorum Malefactorum
 quorumcumque,

Ac omnia & omnimoda Eſcapia &
 Eſationes, tam voluntaria quam non
 voluntaria Auxiliamenta Confortatio-
 nes Receptiones Abbatationes Procura-
 tiones & Negligentias quorumcumq;
 Proditorum Hereticorum Homicida-
 rum Felonum, ac ſuſceptorum quo-
 rumcumque,

Necnon omnia & omnimoda Eſcapia
 Confortationis Auxiliamenta Delibera-
 tiones & voluntarias Eſationes Convi-
 ctorum & Attinctorum & aliorum Pri-
 ſonarum quorumcumque,

Necnon omnia & omnimoda Feloni-
 as, Tranſgreſſiones & Offenſas qua-
 cumque, per præfatum *Ducem* quoquo
 modo factas sive perpetratas contra
 communem Legem Regni nostri Angliæ,
 seu contra formam quorumcumq; Sta-
 tutorum Actuum Ordinationum, sive

Ggg Provi-

A.D. 1550
4 Edw. 6.

Provisionum hujus Regni nostri Angliæ antehac editorum ordinatorum sive provisorum seu eorum alicujus,

Necnon omnia & omnimoda Murdra & Interfectiones quarumcumque; Personarum, & omnimoda Accessaria Murdri Homicidii & quorumcumque Feloniarum per ipsum *Ducem* ante *quintum Diem Februarii* ultimo præterito ante datam Præsentium facta habita sive perpetrata, licet idem *Dux*, de Præmissis vel aliorum Præmissorum, indictatus appellatus reclusus judicatus utlagatus condemnatus convictus vel attinctus existat sive non existat;

Ac etiam, ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, pardonamus remittimus & per Præsentes relaxamus eidem *Duci* omnia & singula Penas Mortis & Imprisonamenti, & alias Penas quascumque, & firmam Pacem nostram ei inde concedimus per Præsentes;

Et ulterius, ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus præfato *Duci* omnia & omnimoda Rixas Routas Conventicula illicita, Confederationes Mespriusones Conspiraciones illicitas, Verborum Prolationes contra Regiam Majestatem nostram seu Consiliarios nostros vel eorum aliquem, sive aliquem alium sive aliquos alios & eorum quemlibet, per præfatum *Edwardum Ducem* ante hæc tempora habita facta tenta commissa sive perpetrata,

Ac etiam omnia & omnimoda illicitas Negligencias & mala Gubernationes & Regimina, tam Personæ nostræ Regiæ quam Protectionis Regnorum & Dominiorum nostrorum quorumcumque,

Necnon Alkimificam Multiplicationem & Pejorationem sive Imbasionem Cuniæ nostræ,

Ac omnia & omnimoda Perjuria Contemptus Omissiones Negligencias Ignorantias Subversiones Legum & Statutorum nostrorum Angliæ, Tentiones Curie Requestum de Terris & Bonis contra formam Legum & Statutorum nostrorum Angliæ,

Ac illegitimas Proclamationes factas & expolitas contra Leges & Statuta hujus Regni nostri Angliæ,

Necnon omnia & omnimoda illegitimas Donationes & Dispositiones Episcopatum Dignitatum & Promotionum nostrorum Ecclesiasticorum quorumcumque,

Ac Venditiones Donationes & Dispositiones Wardorum nostrorum quorumcumque,

Impetitiones Falsitates Deceptiones

Jaçturas Transgressiones malas Jesturas Extortiones & Oppressiones, ac alia Malefacta quæcumque per ipsum *Edwardum Ducem* solum, aut cum aliqua alia Persona sive aliquibus aliis Personis, aliquo tempore, sive aliquibus temporibus ante dictum *quintum Diem Februarii* habitas factas commissas sive perpetratas,

Necnon omnes & omnimodas tam Fines pro Licentia concordandos, quàm Fines & Transgressiones pro Alienationibus Terrarum & Tenementorum sine Licentia nostra speciali, & omnimodos Fines Exitus tam reales quàm alios, & Amerciamenta quæcumque, coram nobis seu Justiciariis nostris quibuscumque, aut coram Thesaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario nostro aut aliis Ministris nostris quibuscumque, emergentia crescentia adjudicata vel non adjudicata, estreta vel non estreta, onerata super Vicecomites nostros seu eorum aliquem vel non onerata super eisdem Vicecomites sive eorum aliquem,

Aut Alienaciones & Perquisitiones Terrarum & Tenementorum de quibuscumque Episcopis Decanis & aliis Personis Ecclesiasticis contra formam cujuscumque Collationis,

Necnon omnes & omnimodas Edificationes Turrium & Imbrellationum Inascalcionum Domorum Murosum & alicujus alterius Edificationis, & aliarum quarumcumque Edificationum ipsius *Edwardi Ducis*, seu alicujus alterius ad ejus Usam, absq; Licentia Regiæ, per præfatum *Ducem* ante dictum *quintum Diem Februarii* habitas factas commissas edificationes sive perpetratas aut reparatas;

Pardonamus etiam remittimus & relaxamus, ex certa scientia & mero motu nostris, præfato *Edwardo Duci* omnia & omnimoda Offensas Transgressiones Contemptus Impetitiones & alia quæcumq; Malefacta per præfatum *Ducem* tam contra Commune Legem nostram, quàm contra formam omnium & singulorum Statutorum de Proditionibus & Mespriionibus Proditionum Actuum Ordinationum Provisionum Restrictionum seu Prohibitionum, quàm aliorum Statutorum qualitercumque, per ipsum *anteditum v. Diem Februarii* habita attemptata facta sive perpetrata, unde Punitio caderet in Finem & Redemptionem aut in alias Penas pecuniarias quascumque, in onerationem impetitionem aut molestationem ejusdem *Ducis* Hæredum vel Executorum suorum; Statutis prædictis seu corum

A.D. 1550
4 Edw. 6.

A. D. 1550.
4 Ed. 6.

rum aliquo, aut aliquā alia Re Causā vel Materia in aliquo non obstantibus: Pardonamus etiam ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, & de avifamento prædicto, eidem *Duci* omnia & omnimoda Composita Receptiones & Expositiones Curie Theſauri & Pecuniarum noſtrarum quarumcumque, quæ, verſus præſatam *Ducem* Hæredes Executores ſive Adminiſtratores ſuos, Nos Hæredes ſeu Executores noſtri quoquo modo exigi habere ſeu demandare poſſimus;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia noſtra, ac ex noſtræ Regiæ Potestatis plenitudine, volumus & expreſſe mandamus quòd hæc præſens noſtra Pardonatio & Conceſſio, & omnes & ſinguli Articuli in Præſentibus contenti & ſpecificati, tam quoad Sententiam & Intentionem, quàm ad Verba, benignè favorabiliter & gratoſe, necnon in Utilitatem & Beneficium prædicti *Edmundi Ducis* exponantur declarantur interpretentur & adjudicentur, & non aliter nec alio modo;

Proviſo ſemper, & volumus & declaramus per Præſentes, quòd hæc Literæ noſtræ Patentis non aliquid ſeſe extendant ſive interpretentur ad exonerandum relaxandum ſive acquietandum dictum *Edmundum Ducem* Hæredes

Executores ſeu Adminiſtratores ſuos, A. D. 1550.
4 Ed. 6.

de aliquo Debito quod idem *Dux*, aut idem *Dux* & alius, ſive alii cum eodem *Duce*, aut aliquis alius ſive aliqui alii pro eodem *Duce*, Nobis debet aut debent aut indebitatus eſt aut indebitati ſunt aliquo modo, ſed quòd idem *Dux* & alius ſive alii ſolvant ſolvive faciant Nobis Hæredibus ſeu Executoribus noſtris prædicta Debita, hæc noſtrā Pardonatione in aliquo in contrarium facta non obſtante;

Proviſo etiam & volumus & declaramus, per Præſentes, quòd hæc Literæ noſtræ Patentis non aliquid ſeſe extendant ſive interpretentur ad pardonandum exonerandum ſive acquietandum præſatam *Ducem* de Captione ſive Detentione aliquorum Bonorum Cattleorum ſive localium ipſius *Dominii Regis* per præſatam *Ducem*, ſive per ejus Mandatum quoquo modo captorum ſeiſitorum ſive detentorum, hæc noſtrā Pardonatione in aliquo in contrarium facta non obſtante;

Eo quòd expreſſa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium* decimo ſexto Die Februarii.

Per ipſum Regem.

Pro Carnibus edendis, de Licentia.

A. D. 1550.
Pa. 4. E. 6.
P. 2. m. 32.

R E X omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, De Gratia noſtra ſpeciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu noſtris, necnon de avifamento & conſenſu Conſiliario- rum noſtorum,

Licentiam dedimus & conceſſimus, ac per Præſentes Licentiam damus & concedimus, prædicto & fideli Conſiliario noſtro, *Johanni Comiti Warwic* Magno Admirallo noſtro Angliæ, & *Dominæ Johanni Uxor* ſuæ, ac totæ ipſius Familiæ, ac omnibus (quotquot ſunt) ad eandem Comitum vel dictam *Uxorem* ſuam accedentibus, quòd ipſi, & totæ ejuſdem Comitris Familiæ ubicumq; fuerunt, ac omnes alii ad eundem Comitum aut dictam *Uxorem* ſuam forſan accedentes, deinceps, durante Vitâ naturali ipſius Comitris, temporibus *Quadrageſimalibus* & aliis Diebus *Jejunialibus* qui-

buſcumque, Carnibus & Lacticiis A. D. 1550.
4 Ed. 6.

veſci liberè & impunè valeant & poſſint, aliquo Statuto Actu ſive Proclamatione Conſtitutionibus aut Ordinationibus quibuſcumque, in contrarium factis aut editis, ſeu impoſteriorum ſiendis vel edendis, in aliquo non obſtantibus;

Eo quòd expreſſa mentio de certitudine Præmiſſorum, Actus ſive Statuto de Abſtinentia a Carnibus, in Parlamento noſtro apud *Weſtm.* Anno Regni noſtri ſecundo tento, aliquòve vel alio Actu ſive Statuto noſtro quatercumq; edito vel edendo, aut aliquā alia Re Causā vel Materiā quacumq; in aliquo modo non obſtantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium* decimo octavo Die Februarii.

Per ipſum Regem,

De

A. D. 1550.
4 Edu. 6.A. D. 1550.
4 Edu. 6.

De Licentia, ut supra.

A. D. 1550.
4 Edu. 6. **R**EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salu-
tem.

Sciatis quod Nos,
De Gratia nostra speciali, ac excerta
Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon
de avasamento & consensu Consiliario-
rum nostrorum,

Licentiam dedimus & concessimus,
ac per Præsentes licentiam damus &
concedimus, præcharissimo Avunculo
nostro *Edwardo Duci Somersetie* ac Do-
minæ *Annæ Uxori sue*, ac totæ ipsius
Familie, ac omnibus (quotquot sunt)
ad eundem *Ducem* vel dictam *Uxorem*
suam accedentibus, quod ipsi, & tota
eiusdem *Ducis* Familia ubicumque fue-
runt, ac omnes alii ad eundem *Ducem*
aut dictam *Uxorem suam* forsitan accede-
rent, deinceps, durante Vita naturali
ipsius *Ducis*, temporibus *Quadragesima-*
libus & aliis *Diebus Jejuniis* quibus-
cumque, Carnibus & Lacticiniis vesci
libere & impune, valeant & possint,
aliquo Statuto Actu sive Proclamatione,
Constitutionibus aut Ordinationi-
bus quibuscumque in contrarium factis
aut edictis seu impostis fierendis vel
edendis, in aliquo non obstantibus;

Eo quod expressa mentio de certitu-
de Præmissorum, Actuque sive Statuto
de Abstinencia a Carnibus, in Parlia-
mento nostro apud Westm. Anno Reg-
ni nostri secundo, tento; aliquove alio
Actu sive Statuto nostro qualitercumq;
edito vel edendo, aut aliquâ aliâ Ro-

A. D. 1550.
4 Edu. 6. Causa vel Materia quacumque in ali-
quo non obstantibus.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
decimo octavo Die Februarii.

Per ipsum Regem.

Consimiles de Licentia Literas habent
subscripti, & de datis subscriptis,

W. Herbert Prænobilis Ordinis Gar-
terii Miles & Magister Equorum, ac
Domina *Anna Uxor sua*. 18. Feb.

Tho. Wrothe, unus Militum attenden-
tium super Personam Regis. 23. Febr.

Rad. Sadler Miles Magnæ Gardero-
biæ Magister. 3. Mar.

Ant. Wingfeld Ordinis Garterii Miles
& Contratulator Hospitii. 4. Mar.

Tho. Ratcliff Miles Dominus Fitz-
Water. 6. Mar.

Tho. Chorney Miles Ordinis Garterii
Thesaurarius Hospitii & Dominus Gar-
dianus Quinque Portuum. 17. Mar.

Hen. Marchio Dorset. 18. Mar.

Hen. Comes Arundell. 18. Mar.

Nic. Wotton, unus duorum Principa-
lium Secretariorum, ac Ecclesiarum
Cathedralium Eborum & Cantuar. De-
canus. 18. Mar.

W. Comes Wcestrie. 19. Mar.

Tho. Cholloner Miles. 1. Junii.

De Officio Magni Magistri Hospitii Regis, super Nomine
mutato.A. D. 1550.
4 Edu. 6. **R**EX omnibus ad quos &c. Sa-
lutem.

Cum, præcharissimus Pa-
ter noster, *Henricus Octavus*, nuper Rex
Anglie, Officium Domini Seneschalli Ho-
spitii sui in Nomen Magni Magistri Ho-
spitii sui seu Nomen *le Graunde Mai-
ster d'Hostell d'Roy* transivisset & trans-
mutaverit, & idem Officium Magni
Magistri Hospitii sui prædicto Con-
sanguineo & Consiliario suo *Carolo nuper
Duci Suffolcie*, jam Defuncto, contu-
lerit,

Et cum, per Actum in Parlamento
suo apud Westm. Die Maii, Anno
Regni sui vicesimo secundo tento, inter

alia, institutum & stabilitum extiterit, A. D. 1550.
quod dictus *Carolus Dux Suffolcie*, du-
rante tempore quo dictum Officium
Magni Magistri Hospitii Regii, vel *le
Grand Master d'Hostell d'Roy*, & omnes
& singuli alii qui deinceps, per nomi-
na prædicta, dictum Officium haberent
& uterentur, haberent & gauderent om-
nia & singula Præheminencias Autho-
ritates Privilegia & Jurisdictiones in
tàm amplis modo formâ & conditione
prout Dominus Seneschallus Hospitii
Regii virtute ejusdem Officii & Nomi-
nis Domini Seneschalli habuit usus fuit,
seu habere uti debuit, ratione alicujus
Consuetudinis Usus Statuti seu Com-
munis

A. D. 1550
4 Edw. 6.
munis Legis hujus Regni, ac prout prefatus Dux, & hujusmodi alius qui Officium prædictum habent seu habere nuncuparentur & vocentur Dominus Seneschallus Hospitii Regii, prout per Actum prædictum plenius liquet;

Sciatis quod Nos,

Fidei Prudentiæ & Virtuti, Prædilecti Conſanguinei & Conſiliarii noſtri, *Johannis Comitis Warwick* plurimum at-
tribuentes,

Cujus in Religione Chriſtiana Conſtantiam, in Bello Seditiōe & Tumultu Fortitudinem, & Animum erga Nos benivolum & ſidiſſimum, ſemper experti ſumus, cujus Comorantiam & perſonalem Reſidentiam in Hoſpicio noſtro Regio, & circa Perſonam noſtram Regiam, præſertim in hac tenera noſtra Ætate affectamus,

De aviſamento Concilii noſtri, ac ex certâ Scientiâ & mero Motu noſtris,

Dedimus & conceſſimus, ac per Præſentes damus & concedimus præſato *Comiti Warwick* Officium *Magi Magiſtri Hoſpitii* noſtri, alias dicti *le Graund Maſter d'Hoſtell du Roy*, ſeu alio Nomine quocumque vocetur ſeu nuncupetur, ac iplum *Johannem Comitem MAGNUM MAGISTRUM HOSPITII NOſTRI*, & *le Graund Maſter d'Hoſtel du Roy*, Facimus Conſtituimus & Ordinamus per Præſentes,

Habendum & gaudendum Officium prædictum præſato *Comiti Warwick* durante Vitâ ſua, unâ cum omnibus & ſingulis Præheminentiis Auctoritatibus Privilegiis Commoditatibus & Proſiculis, dicto Officio, virtute Actûs prædicti aut aliter quocumq; modo, ſpectantibus pertinentibus ſive incidentibus,

Ac ulterius, pro conſiderationibus prædictis, ac de aviſamento prædicto, damus & concedimus præſato *Johanni*

Comiti, pro Exercitio Officii prædicti, A. D. 1550
4 Edw. 6.
omnia & ſingula talia hujusmodi & conſimilia Feoda Vadia Dieta Proſicua, Commoditates Præheminentias Auctoritates Privilegia & Jurisdictiones, quot quanta qualia & quæ dictus nuper Dux *Suffolcia*, aut Comes *Wiltieſe*, & *Dominus Seynt John*, aut aliquis Dominus Seneschallus Hoſpitii Regii, virtute dicti Officii Seneschalcie perceperunt habuerunt gaviſi fuerunt uſi ſunt percepit habuit gaviſus fuit utebatur ſeu percipere habere gaudere uti debuerunt aut debuit,

Habenda percipienda & gaudenda prædicta Feoda Vadia Dieta Proſicua Commoditates Præheminentias Auctoritates Privilegia & Jurisdictiones, præſato *Comiti* pro Terminis Vitæ ſuæ, in tam amplis modo formâ & conditione, prout Dominus Seneschallus Hoſpitii Regii, virtute dicti Officii ſeu Nomine & Titulo *Dominus Seneschalli* habuit ſeu uſus eſt, ſeu uti gaudere vel habere potuit aut debuit; Ratione alicujus Conſuetudinis, Uſus, Statuti Communis Legis Regni noſtri, aut aliter quocumq; modo non obitante;

Volumus etiam, pro Conſideratione prædicta, ad, de aviſamento prædicto, per Præſentes Concedimus præſato *Comiti* quod Ipſe habeat has Literas noſtras Patentes, ſub Magno Sigillo noſtro debite factas & ſigillatas, abſque Fine ſeu Feodo magno vel parvo, Nobis in Hanaperio noſtro ſeu alibi, ad Uſum noſtrum quoquo modo reddendo ſolvendo vel faciendo;

Et quod expreſſa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Westmonaſterium* viceſimo Die Februarii.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Nomine Blewmantell in Nomen Somerset Heraldii transmutato.

A. D. 1550
4 Edw. 6.
25 m. 32.
R. EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,

De Gratia noſtra ſpeciali, ac ex certa Scientiâ & mero Motu noſtris, necnō in conſideratione boni & fidelis Servitii quod Dilectus Serviens noſter *Edmundus Arkyſon* alias *Blewmantell* unus Purſivanderum noſtrorum ad Arma, ante hæc tempora impendit, & durante Vitâ ſua Nobis impendere intendit,

Fecimus nominaviſus ereximus & A. D. 1550
4 Edw. 6.
investivimus, ac, per Præſentes, facimus nominaviſus erigimus & investimus eundem *Edmundum* UNUM HARROTORUM NOſTRORUM AD ARMA, Eiq; illud Nomen *SOMERSETT* imponimus ſcilum Titulum & Libertates ac Præeminentias, hujusmodi Officio convenientia & concordantia ab antiquo conſueti, damus etiam & concedimus per Præſentes,

H h h

Haben-

A. D. 1550.
4 Edv. 6.

Habendum & exercendum Officium illud, ac cætera Præmissa, eidem *Edmundo* aliis *Sommerfett* durante Vitâ suâ,

Et ulterius concessimus, ac per Præsentes concedimus eidem *Edmundo* aliis *Sommerfett*, singulis Annis, pro Exercitio Officii prædicti, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Viginti Marcarum Sterlingorum*,

Habendam & annuatim percipiendam eidem *Edmundo* aliis *Sommerfett*, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, durante Vitâ suâ, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Annunciationis beate Marie Virginis & Sancti Michaelis

Archangeli per æquales Portiones, unâ cum omnibus aliis Commoditatibus Proficiis Advantagiis Præeminentiis & Emolumentis, eidem Officio debitis & consuetis, in tam amplis modo & formâ, prout *Willielmus Hart* aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii Heraldorum nostrorum habuit & percepit, habuerunt & perceperunt pro Exercitio Officii ejusdem.

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicefimo primo Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Thoma Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo de Licentia.

A. D. 1550.
1 Edw. 6.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avasamento & consensu Consiliarium nostrorum,

Licentiam dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes licentiam damus & concedimus, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Thome Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo* totius Regni nostri Primati & Metropolitano, necnon totæ ejus Familæ, ac omnibus (quotquot sunt) ad eundem *Thomam* accedentibus, quid ipse, & tota ejus Familia ubicumque fuerunt, ac omnes alii ad eundem *Thomam* accedentes, deinceps, durante Vitâ naturali ipsius *Thome*, temporibus *Quadragesimalibus* & aliis *Diebus Jejunialibus* quibuscumque, Carnibus & Lacticiniis vesci

liberè & impunè, valeant & possint, A. D. 1550.

aliquo Statuto Actu sive Proclamatione, Constitutionibus aut Ordinationibus quibuscumque in contrarium factis aut editis seu impostum fierendis vel edendis, in aliquo non obstantibus;

Eo quod expressa mentio de certitudine Præmissorum, Actusque sive Statuto de Abstinencia a Carnibus, in Parlamento nostro apud *Westm.* Anno Regni nostri secundo, tento, aliquove alio Actu sive Statuto nostro qualitercumque edito vel edendo, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materâ quacumque in aliquo modo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicefimo octavo Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Jacobo Grannada Milite, de Concessione ad Vitam.

A. D. 1550.
1 Edw. 6.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,

Tam in consideratione boni veri & diligentis Servitii quod, dilectus & fidelis Serviens noster, *Jacobus Grannada* Miles, Præcharissimo Patri nostro *Henrico viii.* nuper Regi *Angliæ* ac Nobis, diversis modis impendit indiesque impendere non desistit, quam pro aliis Causis & Considerationibus ad præsens specialiter Nos moventibus,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon

de avasamento & consensu Privati Concilii nostri, A. D. 1550.

Dedimus & concessimus, ac, per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Jacobo Grannada* Militi illas dicto *Jacobi Grannada* Militi & *Magdalene* Uxori ejus, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Quinguentarum Librarum* bonæ & legalis Monete *Angliæ*,

Habendam gaudendam & annuatim percipiendam prædictam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum 50. *Librarum* præfatio

A. D. 1550.
4 Ed. 6.
præfato Jacobo Granado Militi & Magdale-
lene Uxori ejus, ac eorum alteri diutius
viventis, a Festo Natalis Domini ultimis
præterito ante datam Præsentium, du-
rante Vitâ eorundem Jacobi & Magdale-
lene, ac alteri eorum diutius viventis, de
Thesauris nostris, ad Receptam Scacca-
rii nostri Westm. per manus Thesaurari-
i & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem
pro tempore existentium, ad quatuor
Anni Terminos; viz. ad Festum Annun-

ciationis beate Mariæ Virginis, Nativitatis
Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, Sancti
Michaelis Archangeli, & Natalis Do-
mini per æquales Portiones;
Eo quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium
decimo die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Thoma Elien. Episcopo.

A. D. 1550.
16. 4. 2. 6.
p. 6. m. 22.
R EX omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,
De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa
Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon,
de avisamento & consensu Consiliario-
rum nostrorum,

Licentiam dedimus & concessimus,
ac per Præsentes Licentiam damus &
concedimus, Reverendo in Christo Pa-
tri, ac prædilecto & fideli Consiliario
nostro, Thoma Elien. Episcopo, necnon
toti ejus Familiæ ubicumque fuerint, ac
omnibus (quotquot erunt) ad eundem
Thomam forsitan accedentibus, deinceps,
durante Vitâ naturali ipsius Thome Eli-
en. temporibus Quadragesimalibus ac Die-
bus Jejunialibus, & aliis quibuscumque,
quibus de Jure & Statutis hujus Regni
a Carnium & Lactitiorum Esu abiti-
nenda est, Carnibus Lactitiis vesci,

liberè & impunè valeant & possint; ali-
quo Statuto Actu sive Proclamatione
aut Ordinationibus quibuscumque, in
contrarium factis aut editis, seu im-
posterum fiendis vel edendis, Constitutio-
nibus in aliquo non obstantibus;

Eo quod expressa mentio de certi-
tudine Præmissorum, Actus sive Sta-
tuto de Abstinencia a Carnibus, in Par-
liamento nostro apud Westm. Anno
Regni nostri secundo tenso, aliquove
Jure alio Actu sive Statuto nostro quali-
tercumque edito vel edendo, aut aliqua
aliâ Re Causâ vel Materia quacumque,
in aliquo modo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium
decimo octavo Die Martii.

Per ipsum Regem.

*Conventiones concordatæ & conclusæ articulatim per Ora-
tores Henrici Francorum Regis & Edwardi Sexti;
videlicet, de Pace, Intercursu Mercium & Mercato-
rum, de Liberatione Urbis & Portus Boloignia, de
Solutione Quadringenta Milia Coronarum Franciæ;
necnon de Obsidibus utrinque dandis.*

A. D. 1550.
Et Augr.
UNIVERSIS ET SINGULIS ad quo-
rum Notitiam præsentis Literæ
pervenierint, Salutem.

Quam multa sunt in bonis Principi-
bus magnisq; Viris Laude dignissima,
nihil tamen præclarior, majoriq; com-
mendatione ac Seculorum omnium me-
moriam, celebrandum magis unquam
exitit, quam, quum ita fenatos memi-
nerint, ut ad suorum Civium salutem
Seudis omnia, suasq; Cogitationes om-
nes conferendas putent, atque ita suos
ad omni Injuria tueantur ac defendant;

ut tamen Paci & publicæ Quietis, quo-
ad ejus fieri possit, semper consultum
velint; Quo sit, ut quum merito No-
bis gratulari debeamus, tam præcipuè
Deo Optimo Maximo Gratiâ agere, qui
tamen mentem dedit potentissimis & in-
victissimis Henrico Francorum R. & Chri-
stianissimo hujus Nomine Secundo &
Edwardo Sexto Angliæ Regi, ut prout A-
nimis in Fœdera coirent, & inter se
Pacem stabilirent quæ in infinitas æ-
tates ad Posterum esset transitura; idque
eo majore suorum Civium & Commodo
& De-

A. D. 1550. & Desiderio, quod post tot Malorum & Calamitatum Myriadas quas innocua

4 Ed. 6.

Plebs ad hanc usque diem maxime pertulit, magis periculum erat ne cumulatim quotidie Injuriis gravius multo tantorum Regum exulcerarentur Animi, Odiisque primâ adhuc & Vitæ & Imperiæ tate concepta cum nimis veterascerent, ac proinde maximo utriusque Regni malo altius Radices agerent, ut difficillimum esset ea ex animis evelli nisi Diffidiorum Simulacrum Bellorum Diffidentie Materiam primis in Cunabulis Imperii sui deponerent atque ejicerent, proque his mutam Benevolentiam synce-ramque Amicitiam inirent, quæ optimis Principiis satâ Officiorum Vicissitudine & Temporum Successione propagaretur, ætiorique tandem vinculo sanciretur: Itaque Optimi illi Principes & duo totius Christiani Orbis Lumina, tametsi nullas privatas Simulatas inter se gerebant, Reliquias tamen quasdam Bellorum a Majoribus traditas quasi per manus quum accepissent eas ut tollere & penitus extirpare, Concordiaque ac mutua Benevolentia consopire possent, diligenter elaboraverunt ne Malum hoc latius serperet, & majoris Dissidii, velut ex Fomite Incendium, Seminarium quoddam suscitarer; quod eo magis divini Numinis Præsentia, incredibileque quadam bonitate naturæ, in ipsis factum videri debet, quod quum utrumque & ætas quæ Bellorum avidior esse solet, & Vitæ Disciplinæque ratio ad Arma stimulare, memores tamen quantum Bello Pacem prætulit Servator noster Christus, qui ad Patrem rediturus, suæ erga Nos benevolentie perpetui Pignoris loco, futuram Pacem nobis est largitus, Judicio quodam Animi, & certo Consilio ad Pacem & Concordiam Regnorum & Imperiorum Conservatricem tam promptè inclinârunt, ut nulla sit futura tam ingrata Posteritas quæ non eos dignos Immortalitate sit judicatura, quibus tantopere publica Quies, & communis omnium Salus Curæ fuerit, ac magis etiam quàm propriæ Laudis & Gloriæ amplificandæ Studium, ac quo magis Pax inter eos stabiliretur, sunt ab ipsis, hæc Leges, ea Pacta, ea Conventa posita, quibus ob firmata nulla unquam Hominum Perversitas tanta esset futura ut eam tollere; sed ne labefactare quidem possent, quin posteris, & Regibus & Subditis, a Bellis Quietem, & cum felicitate tranquillum Otium, non sine summa Laude & Benevolentia tantorum Regum qui Authores extiterint, essent allatura.

Nos igitur,

Franciscus de Montmorency Dominus de la Rochepot Insule Franciæ Prorex atque

A. D. 1550. 4 Ed. 6.

Gubernator necnon ejusdem Christianissimi Regis in Picardia Legatus seu Locumtenens Generalis,

Et Gaspardus de Colligny Dominus de Chastillon ejusdem Regis, in Absentia dicti Domini de la Rochepot, etiam Legatus seu Locumtenens Generalis in Comitatu Bolloniensi Gallorumque Pedum Præfectus ad Insigni Divi Michaelis Equites Aurati,

Andreas Guillard Dominus du Mortier etiam Eques Auratus & ejusdem Christianissimi Regis in Consilio suo Sanctiore & Privato Consiliarius,

Et,

Guillelmus Bochetel Dominus de Saffy ejusdem Christianissimi Regis Consiliarius & Status Regni Secretis ac etiam Ordinis Sancti Michaelis ab Actis seu Grapharius, Oratores Commissarii Procuratores & Ambassiatores ad Infra-scripta sufficientem Auctoritatem habentes, cum Egregiis Magnificis ac Nobilibus Viris Dominis,

Joanne Comite de Bedford Privati Signilli ejusdem Serenissimi Regis Angliæ Custode,

Guillelmo Paget Domino de Beaufort Ordinis Garterii,

Equitibus Auratis,

Guillelmo Petre Secretario Primario,

Et Johanne Masson in Lingua Gallicâ etiam ejusdem Regis Angliæ Secretario,

Equitibus Auratis,

Præfati Regis Consiliariis Oratoribus Commissariis Procuratoribus & Ambassiatoribus ad infra-scripta sufficienter auctorisatis (quod Felix Faustumque sit) convenimus concordavimus & conclusimus, atque Auctoritate Commissionum nostrarum, quarum Tenores inferius inferuntur, per Præsentes convenimus concordamus & concludimus articulatim prout sequitur.

IN PRIMUM, Convenit concordatum & conclusum est quodd, inter prædictos Illustrissimos & Potentissimos Reges, eorumque Hæredes & Successores qui in Regnis Francorum & Anglorum futuris temporibus Regiam Dignitatem fuerint adepti, Regna Terras Domitia Civitates Castra Oppida Villas Vicos ab utrovis nunc possessa aut in posterum possidenda, necnon Subditos Clientes Vassallos, sit vera stabilis firma inviolabilis sincera perpetua & certa Pax Amicitia Confederatio Unio Liga & summa Concordia, non solum quoad ipsi Reges Vitam ege-

rint

A. D. 1550. rint (quam Deus sui Clementiâ & Bonitate quam longissimam esse velit) sed in omne Ævum duratura.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est quod, quamdiu hæc Pax & Amicitia integra inviolataque permanebit, omnes & singuli utriusque præfati Regni, omniumque Terrarum & Dominiorum quæ nunc ab utrolibet prædictorum Regum possidentur aut in posterum possidebuntur, Incolæ, quacunque Dignitate, quocunque Statu & Conditione extiterint, poterunt sese mutuis Officiis Amicitie profequi & excipere, liberè tutè securè ultro citroque Terrâ Mariq; ac Fluminibus commearè navigare, inter se contrahere emere vendere, illic; quamdiu velint morari, vel hincinde quando visum erit recedere & abire, & quæ comparuerint emerint Arte Operâ Industriâ Laborève, aut quocumque alio iusto Modo quæsierint, ad suos vel externos quocumque locorum liberit sine ullo Impedimento Offensâ Arrestatione seu Cohibitione, Salvo Conductu Licentiâ & speciali Permissione, lavere & transportare; falsis semper & integris Regnorum & Civitatum Legibus Statutis & Consuetudinibus, prout per antiquos Pacis Tractatus Ligas & Considerationes facere licuit.

Conventum etiam est pro libero Intercurfu Mercium & Mercatorum utriusque Principis, quod, durante Pace prædictâ, nulla Navis armata & ad Bellum seu Guerram parata & instructa egrediatur seu egredi permittetur Portus maritimos Regnorum Franciæ & Angliæ, nisi prius satisfecerit, ac bonam & sufficientem Cautionem præstiterit in manibus Admiraldi Franciæ seu ejus Locumtenentis, vel alterius Judicis Ordinarii illius loci, & hoc quoad Naves Franciæ, & Admiraldi Angliæ seu ejus Locumtenentis, aut Customariorum prædictorum Portuum, quoad Naves Angliæ, de non invadendo molestando depredando vel offendendo Subditos utriusque Principis aut eorum alterius, nec eorum Alligatos, nec eis Injuriam aliquam inferendo &c. sub Pena Publicationis Navium & Punitionis Corporis, cum Restitutione omnium Bonorum & Damnorum quibuscumque illatorum,

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod Urbs *Bolonia* & Portus ejusdem, cum omnibus Propugnaculis & Fortalitiis captis expugnatis extructis aut fortificatis in *Patria* & *Comitatu Boloniensi* a tempore Bellorum novissimè susceptorum, inter defunctos,

bonæ Memoriz, Principes *Franciscum* A. D. 1550. & *Henricum Franciæ & Angliæ Reges* quæ nunc a dicto Serenissimo Rege Angliæ in dicta *Patria* & *Comitatu Boloniensi* possidentur & detinentur, ante sex Septimanas, a die datæ præsentis Tractatus, restituentur in manus & Potestatem dicti *Christianissimi Regis*, aut ab eo ad id committendorum & deputandorum, eâ Integritate Fortificatione & Melioratione atque nunc sunt, idque bonâ Fide & sine Dolo malo, simul etiam omnia Tormenta & omnes Machinæ bellicæ cum omni suo Apparatu; scilicet, Pulverum Boulletorum Mortariorum atque omni aliâ Munitione bellicâ, quæ tûm erunt tam in ipsâ Urbe *Boloniensi* quam in Præfidiis & Propugnaculis circumjacentibus, per dictum Regem Angliæ nunc possessis, quum in Potestatem ejusdem Serenissimi Regis Angliæ venerunt, quorum, si qua pars perierit aut ad suum Usum inutilis facta fuerit, idem Serenissimus Rex Angliæ Damnum factum tenebitur refarcire in iisdem speciebus Machinarum formis viribus materiâ & numero, cumque omni Re frumentaria Anno-næ, & reliquo Commeatu alendi Exercitus causâ comparato, quo tûm instructa ea loca fuerint quum ipsa in Potestatem dicti *Christianissimi Regis* restituentur.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod dictam Restitutionem prædictorum locorum, sic ut supra dictum est faciendam, intuitu & consideratione dictarum Fortificationum & Meliorationum, ac Sumptuum per dictum Regem Angliæ in dictis locis impensorum, ac ratione etiam Tormentorum seu Machinarum, Commeatusq; tam Rei bellicæ quam Anno-næ, dictas *Christianissimus Rex* tenebitur solvere & tradere, dicto Regi Angliæ seu ab eo deputandis, Summam *Quadringentorum Milium Coronarum Auri de Sole*, in Coronis Auri de Sole Valoris Ponderis Pretii Puritatis & Æstimationis quibus nunc sunt, & communiter exponuntur in dicto Regno Franciæ, quæ quidem summa, ut sequitur, eidem Regi, ab eo deputandis, in Oppido *Cateji* solvetur; viz. Summa *ducentorum Milium Coronarum Auri de Sole* Valoris prædicti, tum quum realiter & cum effectu in manus & Potestatem dicti Regis *Christianissimi*, aut ab eo Potestatem habentis, dicta Urbs *Boloniensis*, aliæque omnia Propugnacula seu Fortalitia, sic, ut dictum est, instructa & munita, restituta fuerint, aut saltem infra tres Dies proximè sequentes; Et altera Pars prædi-

A. D. 1550. *Ætæ Summæ, Summam ducentorum milium Coronarum Auri de Sole* conficiens, intra & ante diem Divæ Mariæ Virginis sacrum; videlicet, *decimum quintum Mensis Augusti* proximè sequentis, eidem Regi Angliæ aut ab eo deputandis, in eodem Oppido *Calesii*, ejusdem Ponderis & Valoris, sic ut dictum est, etiam solvetur.

4. Ed. 6.

ITEM, Conveniunt concordatum & conclusum est quoddam, ut melius utrisque Regibus cautum sit & provisum, *Christianissimo*; viz. Regi de Urbe *Bollonia* & dictis Propugnaculis adjacentibus, Angliæ verò Regi de Summa dictorum *Quadringentorum Milium Coronarum Auri de Sole*, Obsides utrinque, sex Numero, infra Festum Paschæ proximum dabuntur, quorum Nomina subsequuntur;

Videlicet,

Pro parte dicti Christianissimi Regis,
Dominus *d'Anguyen*,
Dominus *Marguio du Mayne* Filius Domini *Ducis de Goyse*,
Dominus *de Montmorency* Primogenitus Domini *Connestabilis*,
Dominus *de la Tremoille*,
Dominus *Vicedomus de Chartres*,
Dominus *de la Hunaulde* Filius Domini *Admiraldi*,

Pro parte verò dicti Serenissimi Regis Angliæ,

Dominus *Dux de Suffolk*,
Dominus *Comes de Hertford* Primogenitus *Ducis Somersetie*,
Dominus *de Montrauers* Primogenitus *Comitis Arundellie*,
Dominus *Talbot* Primogenitus *Comitis de Shereburgh*,
Dominus *Straunge* Primogenitus *Comitis de Derby*,
Dominus *Fitz Warren* Primogenitus *Comitis Bathoniensis*.

ITEM, Conveniunt concordatum & conclusum est quoddam, infra dictum diem Paschæ, utrique Obsides dandi sistant sese & comparebunt; viz. ex Parte Christianissimi Regis in Oppido *d'Ardes*, & ex parte Serenissimi Regis Angliæ in Castro de *Guymer*, ut, Die proximè sequenti dictum Diem Paschæ, utrinque concomitati ad summum Numerum ducentorum Hominum, conveniant in Confinibus dictorum Locorum, unde dicti Obsides utrobique recipiantur; scilicet, Galli a Deputatis Serenissimi Regis Angliæ, Angli verò a Deputatis Christianissimi Regis.

ITEM, Conveniunt concordatum & conclusum est, quod ubi primum dictus Serenissimus Rex Angliæ tradiderit & restituerit dictam Urbem *Bollonia*, cum

prædictis Propugnaculis sic ut dictum A. D. 1550. est instructis & munitis, dicto Christianissimo Regi aut ab eo deputandis, dictus Christianissimus Rex tenebitur donare Libertate prædictis Obsides Anglos, ut illis liceat quoties commodum visum fuerit Angliam repetere, vel quovis alio proficisci, aut pro arbitrio ubi vis morari.

4. Ed. 6.

ITEM, Conveniunt concordatum & conclusum est quoddam, solvendo priorem dictæ Summæ *quadringentorum Milium Coronarum Auri de Sole* partem, Summam ducentorum Milium Coronarum Auri de Sole conficiendum, dicto Serenissimo Angliæ Regi aut ab eo deputandis, in prædicto Oppido *Calesii*, dictus Serenissimus Rex Angliæ tenebitur liberos dimittere tres ex prædictis sex Obsidibus Gallis quos Christianissimus Rex ex dictis sex Obsidibus liberandos duxerit.

ITEM, Conveniunt concordatum & conclusum est, quod dictus Serenissimus Rex Angliæ tenebitur etiam Libertate donare reliquos tres Obsides Gallos, solvendo illi aut ab eo deputandis alteram & posteriorem Partem prædictæ Summæ *quadringentorum Milium Coronarum Auri de Sole*, ducentorum Milium Coronarum Auri de Sole Summam conficiendum, ejusdem Ponderis & Valoris Puritatis & Æstimationis, prout dictum est, quibus Obsidibus Gallis, dicta posteriore Summa persoluta, licebit in Galliam proficisci & ad suos redire.

ITEM, Conveniunt concordatum & conclusum est, quod Arces seu Castra vulgò nuncupata de *Douglas* & *Ladre*, in Regno Scotiæ constructa per dictum Serenissimum Regem Angliæ, restituerentur Regine Scotiæ ab ea deputandis, cum suis Fortalitiis & Munitionibus, Tormentis & Machinis bellicis in dictis Castris, ad Tuitionem & Defensionem eorumdem existentibus, exceptis tamen illis Machinis quæ a loco nominato *Hadington* illuc fuerunt advectæ, idque quam citissime commodè fieri poterit, & antequam dicto Serenissimo Angliæ Regi ab eove deputandis, posterior dictæ Summæ *Quadringentorum Milium Coronarum Auri de Sole* Pars persolvatur;

Quibus Castris & Locis de *Douglas* & *Ladre* restitutis, licebit Anglis in dictis Locis tunc existentibus illinc liberè tuto & securè, cum suis Sarcinis abire & quo voluerit secedere, cumque omnibus Machinis bellicis a dicto Loco de *Hadington* in præfatas Arces de *Douglas* & *Ladre* invectis.

ITEM, Conveniunt concordatum & conclusum est, quod si dictæ Arces seu Castra de *Douglas* & *Ladre* desiderint esse in

A. D. 1550.
4 Ed. 6. in Manu & Potestate dicti Serenissimi Regis Anglia, nichilominus tamen liber erit ab ea Obligatione qua illa ut supradictum est restituere spoponderat & se obstringerat, pro quibus & veluti Recompense loco idem Serenissimus Rex Anglia tenebitur Oppida & Castra de Roxburgh & Aymonde diruere, & Solo aquare infra Quadraginta dies a die Date presentis Tractatus, nec licebit dictis Serenissimo Anglia Regi, Christianissimoque Regi, Regineve Scotia, dicta loca de Roxburgh & Aymonde restaurare & reedificare; Et ulterius, si dictus Serenissimus Rex Anglia reddat atque restituat prædictas Arces Douglas & Ladre, prout supra conventum est, tamen dicta Oppida & Castra de Roxburgh & Aymonde diruere & Solo aquare tenebitur, si modo dicta Regina Scotia illud idem voluerit & fecerit in dictis Arcibus & Castris de Douglas & Ladre, quod si accederit, non licebit dictis Serenissimo Anglia Regi, Christianissimoque Regi, Regineve Scotia, eorumve Hæredibus & Successoribus posthac restaurare & reedificare dicta Oppida & Castra Roxburgh & Aymonde.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quid dicta Regina Regnumque Scotia in hoc Tractatu Pacis veluti Confederati dicti Christianissimi Regis, comprehenduntur, quos dictus Rex Anglia invadere, aut Bello laceßere non poterit nisi nova & iusta Occasione ab ipsis Scotis orta; dictaque Regina Scotia certiores facere tenebitur dictum Serenissimum Regem Anglia, infra quadraginta dies a Data presentis Tractatus, sub Magnifico Sigillo Scotie, quod præsentem Comprehensionem, omniaque in hoc Tractatu conventa quæ ad se suumque Regnum pertinent, Rata Firmaque habebit, quæ omnia & singula in presentis Tractatu conventa & conclusa sunt,

Reservatis ipsi Serenissimo Regi Anglia & Successoribus suis, omnibus aliis Juribus Actionibus Petitionibus & Præsentionibus per eum, tam contra dictum Christianissimum Regem ejusque Successores, quam contra dictam Serenissimam Reginam Regnumque Scotia presentis, necnon ipsi Christianissimo Regi Regineve Scotia suisque Successoribus, eorum in contrarium Juribus Actionibus Præsentionibus Deffensionibus & Exceptionibus etiam reservatis:

Comprehendatur etiam, pro parte dicti Christianissimi Regis, Carolus Quintus Romanorum Imperator, &c. in hoc Tractatu Pacis pro ipsius Confederato perpetuo, ac etiam pro parte dicti Serenissimi Regis comprehendatur idem

A. D. 1550.
4 Ed. 6. Imperator secundum vim perpetuæ Confederationis quam idem Rex & Imperator, eorum Regna Patriæ ac Subditi invicem habent.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod si quid, contra vires & effectus presentis Tractatus Pacis & Amicitie, Terræ Marive aut in Aquis dulcibus, per Vassallum aliquem Subdicum aut Alligatum alterius prædictorum Principum attentatum actum aut gestum fuerit, nichilominus tamen hæc Pax sive Amicitia in suis viribus permanebit, & pro ipsis Attentatis solummodo puniantur qui Damnum attulerint & non alii.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est quid, hunc præsentem Tractatum Pacis & Amicitie, dicti Illustrissimi & Potentissimi Principes; scilicet, dictus Christianissimus Rex & Serenissimus etiam Rex Anglia, de assensu Concilii sui, infra Quadraginta Dies a Data hujus presentis Tractatus, confirmabunt & ratum habebunt, ac quid in Literas Patentes suis ipsorum Magnis Sigillis muniendas, ac propriis manibus eorumdem Principum & Consiliariorum dicti Anglia Regis subscribendas, dicta Confirmatio & Ratificatio redigetur, ipsasque Literas Confirmationis, ut dictum est, Signis & Sigillis munitas, uterque Princeps alterius Principis Oratori sive Commissario, Oratoribus seu Commissariis, Autoritatem habenti seu habentibus, mutuo & reciproce tradet realiter & cum effectu, jurabunt præterea dictus Christianissimus Rex & dictus Serenissimus Rex Anglia in præsentia & cum assensu dictorum suorum Consiliariorum, & uterque Princeps in præsentia ejusdem sive eorumdem Oratorum alterius Principis, se omnia ac singula prædicta, quatinus eum concernunt, inviolabiliter observaturum & perimpleturum atque sacrosanctis Evangeliiis.

Sequuntur Tenores Commissionum.

Henry, par la Grace de Dieu, Roy de France, a tous ceulx qui ces presentes Lettres verront Salut.

Scavoir faisons, que pour la grande seurte & parfaicte confiance que nous avons par vraye & longue experience des Personnes de noz trefchers & amez Cousins les Seigneurs de la Rocheppe Chevalier de nostre Ordre, Gouverneur de l'Isle de France, & nostre Lieutenant General en Picardie, &c. de Chastillon aussi Chevalier de nostre Ordre, nostre Lieuten-

A. D. 1550.
4 Ed. 6.

A. D. 1550. nant General en Boullenois, &c. ut supra de Dat. 20 Jan.
4 Edv. 6.

Ainsi signe,

HENRY

Et sur le Reply,

Par le Roy.

L'Aubestine.

*Et sceille du Grant Seau de cire
L'aulne.*

*Edwardus Sextus, Dei Gratia, Anglie
Francia & Hibernia Rex Fidei Defensor
& in Terra Ecclesia Anglicana & Hiber-
nia supremum Caput, omnibus ad quos
presentes Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.*

*Sciatis quod Nos,
De Industria Probitate Prudentia &
Fide.*

*Prædilectorum & Fidelium Consilia-
riorum nostrorum,*

*Johannis Comitis de Bedford Ordinis
nostrî Garterii Equitis Aurati Domini
Russel Privati Sigilli nostri Custodis,*

*Willielmi Paget dicti Ordinis nostri
etiam Equitis Aurati Domini Paget de
Beaufort Cancellarii Ducatus nostri
Lancastriae,*

*Willielmi Petre Equitis Aurati Secre-
tarii nostri Principales,*

Et,

*Johannis Mason Equitis Aurati pub-
licorum Nunciorum nostrorum Præ-
dicti & Secretarii nostri in Lingua Gallica,
penitus confidentes,*

*Ipsos, de Consilio & Assensu Consilii
nostri, nostros veros & indubitatos
Commissarios Oratores Procuratores
Deputatos & Nuncios speciales & gene-
rales Constituimus & Ordinamus per
Præsentes;*

*Dantes & concedentes eisdem, seu
tribus aut Duobus eorum, Tenore Præ-
sentium Potestatem Facultatem Au-
thoritatem & Mandatum generale &
speciale, pro nobis Hæredibus & Suc-
cessoribus nostris, cum Oratoribus De-
putatis Procuratoribus & Nunciis qui-
buscumque Illustrissimi & Serenissimi
Principis Henrici Francorum Regis Chri-
stianissimi Fratrîs & Consanguinei no-
stri, ad hoc sufficientem Potestatem &
Auctoritatem habentibus, de & super
Pace Concordia Liga Treugis Abstin-
entis Confederatione Unione Amicitia,
sive quibuscumque aliis Tractatibus Con-
ditionibus Stipulationibus sive Con-
ventionibus, inter Nos ex una Parte, & præ-
nominatum Francorum Regem Christi-
anissimum ex altera Regna Terras Do-
minia Patrias Subditos Vassallos Fa-
ventes Obligatos Confederatos Ami-*

*cos & Adhærentes nostros & suos quos-
cumque nostrorum & suorum Hæredum
& Successorum, tam de & super Tradi-
tione Restitutione sive Donatione Oppi-
di nostri Bolonenfis, cum omnibus aliis
Castris sive Fortificationibus Portubus
Villis Terris, sive Territoriis nostris ei-
dem Oppido adjacentibus, sive in Co-
mitatu Bolonenfi existentibus, ac a, feli-
cis Recordationis Patre nostro Rege Hen-
rico nuper Conquestis, quam de & super
Conventionibus & Legibus quibuscum-
que quæ, Nostri & dicti Francorum Re-
gis Oratoribus ad id Potestatem habent-
ibus pro Commodo & Utilitate, tam
Nostri quam dicti Francorum Regis Suc-
cessorum & Subditorum nostrorum &
suorum, videbuntur hinc inde concili-
anda & inunda Tractandi Concordan-
di Pacificendi Conveniendi & finaliter
Concludendi,*

*Nosque Hæredes & Successores no-
stros Terras Patrias Dominia Subditos
& Vassallos nostros quoscumque, ad
conventorum & conclusorum inviolabi-
lem observantiam, attingendi & obli-
gandi,*

*Ac super hujusmodi conventis concordatis & conclusis, cum præfati Illu-
strissimi Francorum Regis Oratoribus ad
id Potestatem habentibus, Literas effi-
caces & validas pro Parte nostra Tra-
dendi, aliisque consimilis vigoris & ef-
fectus ab ipsis Petendi & Exigendi,*

*Plenamque præterea Potestatem Jura-
mentum in Animam nostram faciendi &
præstandi quod tenebimus & perimple-
bimus, tenerique & perimplere curabimus
realiter & cum effectu, omnia & singu-
la quæ in Prædictis & circa ea sive eorum
aliquibus Nomine nostro concordabunt
& convenient, jurabunt firmabunt &
concludent, atque illa ratificabimus, &
nullo unquam tempore revocabimus,
nec contra ea vel eorum aliqua quic-
quam faciemus vel quovis pacto veni-
emus,*

*Simileque Juramentum a dicto Illu-
strissimi Francorum Rege, ejusve Orato-
ribus & Commissariis ad id sufficientem
Potestatem habentibus, præfati Viden-
di Petendi & Exigendi;*

*Ac generaliter omnia & singula alia
Nomine nostro faciendi gerendi exer-
cendi & firmandi, cujuscumque nature
aut importantie fuerint aut esse poe-
rint, in Prædictis & circa ea necessaria
& quomodolibet oportuna, & quæ tanti
Negotii qualitas cum ejusdem circum-
stantiis dependentis & annexis exigit
aut requirit, etiam si expressis longè ma-
jora sint, aut talia forent quæ de sua na-
tura ad ea perficienda Mandatum exi-
gant*

A. D. 1550. gant magis speciale quàm Præsentibus sit expellum :

4 Edw. 6.

Et quo totius & liberius Pacis huiusmodi & fraternæ Amicitie Negotiario tractari possit, damus, & cum Consilio & Assensu supradicto, concedimus eisdem Oratoribus sive Commissariis nostris, plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem de & super Induciis atq; Armorum & Bellorum Abstinentiâ, pro tempore Tractatus antedicti pacificendi & conveniendi, sub illis formis & modis quos sive & dicti Illustrissimi Principis Oratorum Securitati, ac Tractatui huic promovendo, necessarios esse sive expellere iudicaverint ;

Volentes insuper & concedentes quod dicti Consilarii & Commissarii nostri, sive eorum Tres aut Duo, per Literas Manibus eorum subscriptas, dare possint & concedere, tam Oratoribus, Ambassadoribus, Commissariis sive Deputatis dicti Senenissimi Principi *Henrico Galliarum Regi*, quàm eorundem Commissariorum Nunciis Cursoribus Tabellariis sive aliis Ministris quibuscumque, quod ipsi cum eorum Equis Rebus & Bonis, ad Villas nostras de *Boullougne, Calais, Gravelines*, sive ad Villam de *Ardes*, ac ad alia Loca quæcumque infra sive propè Fines & Limites Territoriorum sive Dominiorum nostrorum quorumcumque, per Terram sive per Mare, quoties eisdem Consiliariis nostris oportuum videbitur, tutè & libere ire, venire, atque ibidem, sub salvo Conductu dictorum Commissariorum nostrorum, remanere, & pro eorundem libitis recedere valeant & possint :

Promittentes bonâ Fide & in Verbo Regio, quicquid Actum Gestum aut Conventum fuerit per dictos nostros Oratores & Commissarios, sive eorum Tres aut Duos, Nos Ratum Gratum & Acceptum habituros, neque contra ipsorum aliquod vel aliqua contraveniemus, imò ipsa manutenebimus & inviolabiliter observabimus, manuteneri & observari faciemus, & per Literas nostras Patentes ratificabimus & confirmabimus.

In cuius rei Testimonium hiis Literis nostris Patentibus, Manu nostra signatis, Magnum Sigillum nostrum apponi fecimus.

Datum apud *Palatium nostrum de Westm.* vicesima prima Die Mensis Ja-

nuarii, Anno Domini, secundum cursum & computationem Ecclesie nostre Anglicane, millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo Nono, Regniæque nostri Anno Tertio.

A. D. 1550.
4 Edw. 6.

Sic signatum in Capite,

EDWARD.

Et in Calce,
T. Cant.
R. Riches.
W. Wilkes.
H. Dorset.
W. North.
J. Warwick.
Tho. Southampton.
Cath. Daresme.
T. Ely.
T. Wentworth.
T. Cheyney.
A. Wingfeld.
T. Dorey.
Nicholas Wooton.
Edward North.
Edward Montagu.
Jo. Baker.

Et in Plica.

GODIALVE.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Præmissorum Fidem & Testimonium Nos Oratores, Commissarii, Ambassiatores & Procuratores prædicti Christianissimi *Francorum Regis* has Literas Manibus nostris subscriptas, Sigillorum nostrorum appositione muniri fecimus & roborari.

Acta sunt hæc in *Agro medio* inter dictam Urbem *Bolonie* & magnum Propugnaculum seu Fortalitium vulgo nuncupatum *Doutresou* ad Fuminis *Lyanæ* ripam, Die vicesimo quarto Mensis Martii, Anno a Christo passio millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo Nono, & Regni dicti Christianissimi Regis Anno Tertio,

F. DE MONTMORENCY.
G. COULLIGNY.
GUILLART.
BOCHETEL.

Sub tribus Sigillis Papæ obductis à duabus vitris albi coloris præsentibus.

A. D. 1550.
4 Ed. 6.A. D. 1550.
4 Ed. 6.

*Acquietantia super Receptione Bombardarum Tormentorum
Pulveris & aliarum Munitionum Bellicarum tradito-
rum in manus Gallorum, sub Deliberatione Boloignie.*

A. D. 1550.
Ex Augr.

NOUS Francois de Montmorency
Seigneur de la Rochepot Chevalier
de l'Ordre du Roy, Gouver-
neur de l'Isle de France & son Lieuten-
nant General en ses Pais de Picardie
& Boulleinois,

Gaspard de Coulligny Seigneur de Cha-
sillon aussi Chevalier de l'Ordre Col-
lonnel des Gens de Pied François, &
aussi Lieutenant General du dit Sei-
gneur au dite Pais de Boulleinois en l'Ab-
sence de nous de la Rochepot,

Andre Guillart Seigneur du Mortier
Chevalier Conseiller du Roy en son
Privie Conseil,

Et,

Guillaume Bochetel Seigneur de Sacy
aussi Conseiller du dit Seigneur, Secre-
taire d'Etat & de ses Finances & Greffier
de son Ordre,

Après queles Depputes du Roy d'An-
gleterre, assemblez avecques Nous pour
le faict de la Paix & bonne Amytie, pre-
sentement conclutte & arrestee entre
le Roy nostre dit Souverain Seigneur & le
dit Roy d'Angleterre, Nous ont en leurs
Loyaultez, Honneur & Consciences
dict & asseure, quel'Artillerie Pouldres
& Monitions qui s'ensuyvent; c'est a fa-
veur,

Deux Gros Cannons, q'on appelle Ba-
zeliqs,

Deux Demyz Canons,

Trois Coulleurines,

Deux Demyz Coulleurines,

Deux Sacres,

Six Faucons,

Soixante Quatorze Harquebuzes a cro-
chet de Brouze,

Quinze Pieces de Fer qu'on appelle
Scopentines bons & mauvais,

Six Harquebuzes de Fer a Crocq,

Quatre Barills Poudre Scopentine,

Sept Cens Bouletz de Fer pour De-
myz Canons,

Quatre Cens quatre vingtz Bouletz de
Fer pour Coulleurines,

Quatre Cens quatre vingtz douze Boul-

letz de Fer pour Demyz Coulleu- A. D. 1550.
rines,

Et quatre vingtz douze Bouletz de
Fer pour Sacres,

Etoient celles qui furent trouvees
dedans la l'Isle de Boullogne lors quelle
fut Prise & Reduicte en l'Obeysance
du Roy d'Angleterre, & qu'il ny en avoit
autres ne plus grande Quantite; sauf
que au Lieu d'aucunes Pieces eventees
ou gastees, il en a este mis en leurs pla-
ces autres de semblable qualite calibre
bonte & estimation,

Promestions par ces Presentes, fig-
nees de noz Mains & scelees de noz
Seelz, au Nom du Roy nostre Souverain
Seigneur, que en rendant par le Roy
d'Angleterre, ou ses Commis & Deppu-
tez la ditte quantite d'Artillerie Poul-
dres & Monitions que dessus, Nous fe-
rons fournir au dit Roy d'Angleterre ou a
ses diz Deputez, par le Roy nostre dit
Souverain Seigneur, ou par celluy qui
aura puissance de recouvrir le l'Isle de
Boullogne & Fortz de Boulleinois estans
de present es Mains du dit Roy d'An-
gleterre, bonne & vallable Quictance de
la ditte Artillerie Pouldres & Moni-
tions, & le ferons entierement tenir
Quicte & Descharge de tout ce qu'il
est tenu par le Traicte de la ditte Paix
fournir quant a la ditte Artillerie Poul-
dres & Monitions dessusdits, icelluy
Traicte passe & Accorde le xxxiv. jour
de Mars, l'An Mil cinq cens quarante
neuf, avant Pasques.

Faict le dit Jour & An que dessus.

F. DE MONTMORENCY.

Loc. Sigilli.

G. COULLIGNY.

Loc. Sig.

A. GUILLART.

Loc. Sig.

BOCHETEL.

Loc. Sig.

Carta

A.D. 1550.

4 Edw. 6.

A.D. 1550.

4 Edw. 6.

Carta inter Dominum Regem & Episcopum Westm.

A.D. 1550.

4 Edw. 6.

p. l. n. 11.

Omnibus Christi Fidelibus ad quos hoc præfens Scriptum indentatum pervenerit, *Thomas Westmonasteriensis Episcopus*, Salutem.

Sciatis me præfatum Episcopum, dedisse concessisse, & hac præfenti Cartâ meâ indentatâ, pro me & Successoribus meis, imperpetuum resignâsse, sursum reddisse & confirmâsse, quantum in me est & prout decet, Serenissimo & Illustrissimo Principi Domino nostro, *Edmundo Sexto*, Die Gratia, *Anglia Francia & Hibernia Regi Fidei Defensori*, & in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ *Supremo Capiti*, totam Diocesim meam totius Episcopatus mei Westm. necnon omnem & omnimodam specialem Auctoritatem & ordinariam Jurisdictionem de in & infra Diocesim prædictam, ac totum Corpus meum corporatum in re & in nomine Episcopatus mei prædicti, & Successionem meam in eodem Episcopatu, michi & Successoribus meis Episcopis Westm. nuper Datam & Concessam, per Præpotentissimum Principem Dominum *Henricum Octavum* Patrem Domini Regis nunc nuper *Regem Anglia Francia & Hibernia*, ac in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ *Supremum Caput*, per Literas suas Patentes,

Ac omnia & singula Præmissa, ad omnem Juris effectum qui exinde sequi poterit aut potest, ut decet, subicito & submitto prædicto *Domino Regi* nunc & Regiæ suæ Majestati per Præsentes,

Dans & concedens, ac, per Præsentes, pro me & Successoribus meis Episcopis Westm. do & concedo reddo debito & confirmo dicto *Domino Regi* nunc Hæredibus Successoribus & Assignatis suis, omnia & singula Præmissa, ac omnem & omnimodam plenam & liberam Facultatem Auctoritatem & Jurisdictionem, infra Diocesim prædictam, cum omnibus Libertatibus & Præbeminentiis ejusdem Diocesis ad Regiæ Voluntatis suæ Libitum donandi disponendi committendi convertendi & transferendi, ad quoscumque Usus Intentiones & Propositas Majestati suæ Regiæ placentes.

In cujus rei Testimonium Præsenti-
bus Sigillum meum apposui.

Dat. apud *Westm.* tricesimo die Mar-
tii, Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis
nunc *Edmundi Sexti*, Dei Gratia, *Anglia Francia & Hibernia Regis Fidei Defensoris*, & in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ *Supremi Capitis*, quarto.

ET MEMORANDUM quod secunda Die
Aprilis, & Anno superscripto, prædictus
Episcopus Westm. venit coram *Domino*
Rege in Cancellaria sua apud *Westm.* &
recognovit Cartam prædictam ac omnia &
singula in eadem contenta in forma præ-
dictâ.

Et nos *Decanus & Capitulum* Eccle-
siæ Cathedralis Beati Petri Westm. præ-
dictæ, Donum Concessionem & Confir-
mationem prædictæ Diocesis, ac omni-
um & singulorum Præmissorum & cu-
jullibet inde Parcelle dicto *Domino*
Regi nunc, per prædictam Cartam in-
dentatam facta & concessa, ac totam
prædictam Cartam, ac omnia in eadem
Carta contenta & specificata præfato
Domino Regi nunc Hæredibus Succes-
soribus & Assignatis suis, pro Nobis &
Successoribus nostris, unanimo nostro
assensu pariter & consensu, ratificamus
approbamus & per Præsentes confirma-
mus imperpetuum.

In cujus rei Testimonium Præsenti-
bus Sigillum nostrum comune apponi
fecimus.

Dat. apud *Westmonasterium* in Domo
nostra Capitulari ibidem, ultimo Die
Martii, Anno Regni dicti Domini Re-
gis *Edmundi Sexti*, Dei Gratia, *Anglia*
Francia & Hibernia Regis Fidei Defensoris, & in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ &
Hibernicæ Supremi Capitis, quarto.

ET MEMORANDUM quod, secunda die
Aprilis, & Anno superscripto, prædicti
Decanus & Capitulum, venerunt coram
Richardo Standishe uno *Magistrorum*
Cancellaria Domini Regis in Domo sua Ca-
pitulari, & recognoverunt Cartam prædi-
ctam ac omnia & singula in eadem con-
tenta in forma prædictâ.

Con missio

A. D. 1550.
4 Edn. 6.

*Commissio Data Gasparde de Colligny & aliis Oratoribus
suis per Henricum Regem Franciæ ad Recipiendum
Juramentum Regis, pro Pace inita conservanda.*

A. D. 1550.
4 Edn. 6.A. D. 1550.
Ex Autogr.

Henricus, Dei Gratiâ, Francorum
Rex, omnibus ad quos præfentes
Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Cum nuper, inter Nos, & Illustrissimum & Potentissimum Principem *Edwardum Regem Angliæ* Fratrem Con sanguineum & Amicum nostrum clarissimum, quidam Tractatus Pacis Confederationis & Amicitie, per mutuos nostros Oratores Commissarios & Legatos, in *Agro Medis inter Urbem Boloniæ & magnum Propugnaculum seu Fortalicium vulgò nuncupatum Doultreau ad Fluminis Lianæ Ripam*, Die vicesima quarta mensis præsentis Martii, conventus concordatus & conclusus sit, in quo quidem Tractatu, inter cætera, conventum & concordatum est quòd, tam Nos, quam dictus charissimus Frater noster *Edwardus Angliæ Rex*, infra quadraginta Dies post datam dicti Tractatus, per Literas nostras Patentes magnis Sigillis nostris muniendas, & per Nos manibus propriis nostris subscribendas, ratificabimus & confirmabimus, ipsaq; Literas ratificatorias, sic per nos ut præfertur subscriptas & sigillatas, uterque nostrum alterius Oratori sive Commissario, Oratoribus sive Commissariis, ad hoc Authoritatem habenti sive habentibus, invicem tradet realiter & cum effectû,

Ac similiter uterque nostrum requisitus, in præsentia Oratorum sive Commissariorum alterius, se omnia & singula prædicta, quatenus eum concernunt, perimpliturum, tactis sacrosanctis Evangeliiis jurabit,

Nos itaque,

Prædictum Tractatum, & omnia & singula in eodem contenta, pro parte nostra, ratificare & confirmare volentes,

Dilectissimos nostros,

Gasparum de Colligny Dominum de Chastellau nostrum, in absentia *Dominus de la Rochebeaucourt*, Legatum seu Locumtenentem Generalem in Comitatu Bolo niensi, Gallorumq; Pedicem Præfectum, Ordinis Divi Michaelis Militem,

Andream Guillard Dominum du Mortier Militem & nostrum in Concilio nostro sanctiore & privato Consiliarium,

Et,

Guillelmum Bochetel Dominum de Sacy nostrum Consiliarium, & Statû Regni

a secretis, ac etiam dicti Ordinis Sancti Michaelis ab Actis Grapharium, nostros veros & indubitatos Procuratores Commissarios Oratores & Legatos conjunctim & divisim, facimus constituimus & deputamus per Præfentes :

Dantes & concedentes eisdem conjunctim & eorum cuilibet separatim, Potestatem & Auctoritatem, nomine nostro, charissimum Fratrem nostrum *Edwardum Angliæ Regem* Potentissimum adeundi, ejusque Literas ratificatorias & confirmatorias dicti Tractatus & omnium & singulorum Articulorum ejus, petendi & sibi tradi Requirendi,

Et similiter Juramentum, corporaliter, per ipsum Potentissimum Fratrem nostrum *Edwardum Angliæ Regem*, tactis sacrosanctis Evangeliiis, præstare videndi interessendi petendi & exigendi, quòd ipsa omnia & singula prædicta, quatenus eum concernunt, observabit & perimplebit, Litterasq; authenticas super dicti Juramenti præstatione per Notarios publicos fieri petendi, & Instrumentum Publicum superinde fieri requirendi & exigendi ;

Cæteraq; omnia & singula quæ circa Præmissa necessaria fuerint vel quomodolibet oportuna explendi excercendi & faciendi :

Promittentes, bonâ Fide & in Verbo Regio, nos ratum gratum & firmum habituros quicquid per dictos nostros Procuratores Commissarios Oratores & Legatos, actum aut gestum fuerit in Præmissis, & contra ea vel eorum aliquid nullo unquam tempore contravenire.

In quorum Fidem & Testimonium præsentibus Litteris nostris, manu nostra subscriptis, Magnum Sigillum nostrum duximus apponendum.

Datum *Parisiis*, Die ultimâ Mensis Martii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quadagesimo nono ante Pascha, & Regni nostri tertio.

Sub Plica,

HENRY.

Super Plica,

Per Regem.

DE L'AUBESPINE.

Sub Sigillo Magno de Cera alba.

Pro

A. D. 1550.
4 Edn. 6.A. D. 1550.
4 Edn. 6.

Pro Episcopo memorato, de Translatione ad Episcopatum Norwicensem.

A. D. 1550.
Pa. 4. E. 6.
p. 1. m. 21.A. D. 1550.
4 Edn. 6.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum, per quendam Actum in Parlamento nostro inchoato apud Westmonasterium Quarto Die Novembris Anno Regni nostri Primo, & ibidem tento, inter alia Statuta pro Republica nostra edita, ordinatum inactum & stabilitum fuerit,

Quod nullum Breve de Licentia Eligendi (vulgariter vocatum *CONGRÈ D'ESLIER*) deinceps concessum foret, nec Electio alicujus *Archiepiscopi* seu *Episcopi* per *Decanum* & *Capitulum* fieret, sed quod Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes, quolibet tempore cum aliqui *Archiepiscopatus* seu *Episcopatus* vacaret, alicui Personæ, quam nos dignum existimarem, eundem conferre possemus & valeamus, & eadem Collatio, sic, per Literas nostras Patentes hujusmodi Personæ facta & deliberata, cui Nos eundem conferremus *Archiepiscopatum* seu *Episcopatum*, seu ejus sufficienti *Procuratori* vel *Attornato*, stare & foret, ad omnia Intentiones Constructiones & Propositiones, tanti & ejusdem effectus quanti & qualis foret, si Breve de Licentia Eligendi concessum esset, Electio rite facta & eadem confirmata fuisset, & quod, post hujusmodi Collationem, eadem Personæ, cui hujusmodi *Archiepiscopatus* seu *Episcopatus* sic foret collatus seu datus, posset consecrari prosequi & habere Liberationem suam, seu Breve de *amoveo Manum*, ac omnia alia agere prout si eadem Ceremonie & Electiones fuissent factæ & actæ,

Prout in eodem Statuto plenius liquet;

Accum *Episcopatus Norwicensis* vacavit, per liberam Resignationem *Wilhelmi* nuper illius *Loci Episcopi*, & adhuc Vacuus, suoque idoneo Pastore destitutus existit, prout certum inde habemus notitiam, & ob id ad Minus nostrum Regium pertinere dinoscatur alium in ejus Locum surrogandi, qui ob eximios animi Dotes Populum nostrum illius *Dioecesis* latè Patentis, juxta *Dietæ Pauli* Normam, digne pascat:

Sciatis quod Nos,

Exultantes Reverendum in Christo Patrem *Thomam Thirlby Westm. Episcopum*, ad *Episcopatum Norwicen-*

sem prædictum modo vacantem, Personam idoneam, tam propter singularem Sacrarum Literarum Doctrinam, Moreque probatissimos, quibus idem Reverendus Pater modo *Episcopus Westm.* præditus est; quam propter hoc, quod, juxta Salvatoris nostri Elogium, judicamus illum Virum inprimis dignum esse, ut super multa continuatur qui super patra fuerit fidelis,

Ex Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de advisamento Concilii nostri, contulimus dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes conferimus damus & concedimus præfato Reverendo Patri *Thomæ nunc Westm. Episcopo* prædictum *Episcopatum Norwicen.* & eundem *Thomam* in *Episcopum Norwicen.* transferimus per Præsentes, ac ipsum *Thomam* *Episcopum Norwicensem* & *Dioecesum Norwicensem* nominamus facimus ordinamus creatus declaramus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum occupandum & gaudendum prædictum *Episcopatum Norwicen.* eidem *Thomæ* durante Vita sua naturali, una cum omnibus Dominii Maneris Terris Tenementis Hæreditamentis Possessionibus & Juribus, tam Spiritualibus quam Temporalibus, ac cum omnibus aliis Proficuis Commoditatibus Emolumentis Dignitatibus Authoritatibus Jurisdictionibus & Præminentiis quibuscumque, eidem *Episcopatu* *Norwicen.* ac Officio Pastoralis ejusdem quoquomodo spectantibus pertinentibus si ve Incumbentibus;

Dantius etiam &, ut supra, concedimus per Præsentes quod præfatus *Episcopatus Norwicen.* libere licite & quietè possit & valeat quocumque Clericos idoneos infra *Diocesim* *Norwicen.* ubicumque ordo, & alios in ea parte legitime dimissos & licentiatos, ad omnes etiam Sacros & Presbiteratos Ordines legitime ordinare & promovere,

Præsentesque ad Beneficia Ecclesiastica quæcumque infra dictam *Diocesim* & Jurisdictionem *Episcopatus Norwicen.* existentia & constituta, admittere, ac in & de eisdem instituere & investire, & sic ha res exigant, eos destituere & ab eisdem amovere,

A.D. 1550.
4 Edw. 6.
Necnon quæcumq; Beneficia Dignitates & Promotiones Ecclesiasticas, ad Collationem & Dispositionem *dicti* Episcopi Norwicens. spectantia & pertinentia Conferre & Donare,

Testamentarique & ultimas Voluntates quorumcumque Defunctorum infra dictam Diocesim & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus Norwicens. atque Administrationes Bonorum quorumcumque, earundem Diocesis & Jurisdictionis ab Intestato seu per viam Intestati Decedentium approbare insinuare & committere, ac Bona eorundem Decedentium, in Casibus a Jure permixtis, sequestrare, Calculumq; Computum & Rationum exigere & capere, & alia quæcumq; in ea parte necessaria facere,

Atque Causas Lites & Negotia quæcumque, ad Forum Ecclesiasticum spectantia & pertinentia ad *dictam* Episcopum, per viam Querele seu Appellationis seu alias devolvenda, tam ad Instantiam & Petitionem Partium quam ex Officio mero mixto vel promotio, audire expedire, cognoscere & Examinare, ac ea & eas cum suis Incidentibus Emergentibus Dependens Annexis & Connexis quibuscumque, discutere decidere terminare & finire,

Ecclesiam quoque Cathedrali Civitatis & Diocesis Norwic. prædictarum, totumque Clerum & Populum earundem, tam in Capite quam in Membribus, quotiens & quando opus fuerit & videbitur expediens, Visitare, ac de & super

A.D. 1550.
4 Edw. 6.
quibuscumq; Criminibus Excessibus & Delictis ad Forum Ecclesiasticum spectantibus, infra dictam Diocesim Norwicens. & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus Norwicens. prædicti, commissis & perpetratis, tam ex Officio mero mixto quam promotio, inquirere,

Et quoscumque Delinquentes sive Criminosos, per Censuras Ecclesiasticas & alia legitima Juris Ecclesiasticæ Remedia, debite corrigere reformare & punire,

Ac quoscumque Officiales Commissarios & alios Ministros pro debite Executione Exercitio & Expeditione Præmissorum deputare & præficere;

Cæteraque omnia & singula in Præmissis seu aliquo Præmissorum, aut circa ea necessaria seu quomodolibet requisita, ac cætera quæcumque Autoritatem Potestatem & Jurisdictionem Ordinarias & Episcopales, ac Officia Pastoralia quovismodo respicientia tangentia & concernentia (præter & ultra ea quæ ex Sacris Literis divinitus commissa esse dinoscuntur) Vice Nomine & Autoritate nostris Regis exequi exercere facere & expedire & Executioni demandare;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* primo Die Aprilis.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Translatione Rossensis Episcopi ad Sedem Londoniensem, per Deprivationem Edmundi Bonner, Vasantem.

A.D. 1550.
Pa. 4. E. 6.
p. l. m. 29.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum per quandam Actum in Parlamento nostro inchoato apud Westmonasterium, *quarto die Novembris* Anno Regni nostri primo, & ibidem tento, inter alia Statuta pro Republica nostra edita ordinata, inacta & itabulatum fuerit,

Quod nullum Breve de Licentia eligendi (vulgariter vocatum *CONGE D'ESLYER*) deinceps concessum foret, nec Electio alicujus Archiepiscopi seu Episcopi per *Decanum & Capitulum* fieret, sed quod Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes, quolibet tempore cum aliquis Archiepiscopus seu Episcopus vacaret, alicui Personæ quam Nos idoneam existimarem eundem conferre possemus & valcamus, & eadem Collatio, sic,

A.D. 1550.
per Literas Patentes nostras, hujusmodi Personæ facta & deliberata, cui nos eundem conferremus Archiepiscopatum seu Episcopatum, vel ejus sufficienti Procuratori vel Attornato, starent & forent ad omnes Intentiones Constructiones & Proposita, tanti & justissimi effectus quanti & qualis foret si Breve de Licentia eligendi concessum esse, Electio rite facta, & eadem confirmata fuissent, & quod post hujusmodi Collationem, eadem Persona cui hujusmodi Archiepiscopatus seu Episcopatus sic foret collatus seu datus, posset consecrari, prosequi & habere Liberationem suam, seu Breve de *convoctis Manum*, ac omnia alia peragere prout si eadem Ceremoniæ & Electiones factæ fuissent & actæ,

Prout in eodem Statuto plenius liquet,

Ac

A. D. 1550.

4 Edw. 6.

Ac cum *Episcopus Londoniensis* ad præfens sit Vacuus, fuoque idoneo Pastore destitutus, per Deprivationem *Edmundi nuper Luci illius Episcopi*, & ob id ad Munus nostrum Regium pertinere dinoscatur alium in ejus Locum surrogandi, qui, ob eximias Animi Dotes, Populum nostrum illius Diocesis latè Parentis, juxta Divi Pauli Noëman, dignè pascat.

Sciatis igitur quid Nos,

Existimantes Reverendum in Christo Patrem *Nicholaum Ridley Rossensem Episcopum*, ad Episcopatum Londoniensem prædictum modo vacantem Personam idoneam tam propter singularem Sacrarum Literarum Doctrinam, Morisque probatissimos quibus idem Reverendus Patens modo *Episcopus Rossensis* prædictus est, quam propter hoc, quod, juxta Salvatorem nostri Elogium, judicamus illum Virum impieis dignum esse ut super multa constitutur qui super pauca fuerat fidelis.

Ex Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de Advicamento Concilii nostri contulimus dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes conferimus damus & concedimus, præfato Reverendo Patri *Nicholas nunc Rossensi Episcopo*, prædictum Episcopatum Londoniensem, ac eundem *Nicholaum* in Episcopum Londoniensem transducimus per Præsentes, ac ipsum *Nicholaum Episcopum London.* ac *Diocesanum London.* nominamus facimus ordinamus creamus declaramus & constituimus per Præsentes.

Habendum tenendum occupandum & gaudendum prædictum Episcopatum Londoniensem eidem *Nicholas*, durante Vita sua naturali, unà cum omnibus Dominii Maneris Terris Tenementis Hereditariis Possessionibus & Juribus, tam Spiritualibus quam Temporalibus, ac cum omnibus aliis Profiticis Commoditatibus Emolumentis Dignitatibus Auctoritatibus Jurisdictionibus & Præheminentiis quibuscumque, eidem Episcopo in Londonia ac Officio Pastoralibusque quomodo spectantibus pertinentibusque incumben-
tibus;

Cumque etiam Dominus *Henricus nuper Rex Anglie* Obiit, Patens noster præcharissimus, per Literas suas Patentes gestentes datam apud *Westmonasterium* *Donato* *Septimo Die Decembris*, Anno Regni sui trigesimo secundo, Scripsit nuper *Monsasterii beati Petri Westm.* in Comitatu *Midd.* ac Locum & Ecclesiam ipsius in Sede Episcopalem, ac in Ecclesia Cathedrali creati erigi fuisse

dari & stabiliri decrevit, & eandem Ecclesiam Cathedrali de uno Episcopo, de uno Decano Presbitero, & de duodecim Præbendis Presbiteris, Tenore prædictarum Literarum Patentium realiter & ad plenum crexit fundavit ordinavit fecit constituit & stabilivit, itaque, per prædictas Literas suas Patentes, ordinavit quod prædicta Ecclesia esset & extunc imperpetuum foret Ecclesia Cathedralis & Sedes Episcopalis, ac quod tota *Villa Westm.* extunc imperpetuum esset Civitas, ipsamque *Civitatem Westmonasteriensem* vocari appellari & nominari voluit & decrevit, ac ipsam Civitatem & totum Comitatum *Middlesexie*, prout per Metas & Limites dinoscebatur & limitabatur (toti Parochia de *Fulham* in eodem Comitatu *Middlesexie* tantummodo excepta) ab omni Jurisdictione Auctoritate & Diocese *Episcopi London.* & Successorum suorum pro tempore existentium, separavit exemit exoneravit & omnino, per prædictas Literas suas Patentes, liberavit, ac omnem Jurisdictionem Episcopalem infra eandem Civitatem & Comitatum *Middlesexie* prædictum (exceptis præexceptis) Episcopo *Westm.* a prædicto nuper Regi, per Literas suas Patentes, nominando, eligendo, & Successoribus suis Episcopis *Westm.* ac prædicto Episcopo *Westm.* adjunxit & univit, ac ex dictis Civitate & Comitatu Diocesim fecit & ordinavit, illamque *Diocesim Westm.* imperpetuum similiter vocari appellari nuncupari & nominari voluit & ordinavit, & ut illa sua intentio debitum & uberius forjaretur effectum, prædictus nuper Rex quendam *Thomam Threlke* Clericum, adunc Decanum Capelle suæ, ad Episcopatum dictæ Sedis *Westm.* nominavit & elegit, ac ipsum *Thomam Episcopum Westm.* per prædictas Literas suas Patentes, nominavit fecit & creavit;

Et idem nuper Rex, per prædictas Literas suas Patentes, ulterius voluit concessit & ordinavit quod idem Episcopus esset Corpus Corporatum in Re & in Nomine, ipsumque pro uno Corpore declaravit acceptavit ordinavit fecit & constituit, haberetque Successionem perpetuam, prout similiter per prædictas Literas Patentes prædicti nuper Regis inter alia plenius liquet & apparet;

Quæ quidem Sedes Episcopalis *Westm.* ad præfens vacua, & Episcopo & Pastore totaliter destituta existit, & quia prædictus Comitatus *Middlesexie*, præfatus idem Comitatus factus fuit, Parcellam *Westmonasteriensis* Diocesis, & antea constitutionem prædictarum Literarum

A. D. 1550.

4 Edw. 6.

A. D. 1556. rum Patentium prædicto *Thome Thurlby: Episcopo Westm.* factarum, fuit, temporibus retroactis, infra Decemsem Londoniæ & Episcoporum ejusdem pro tempore existentium :

Nos, Præmissa scientes considerantesque, ac pro diversis Causis nos specialiter moventibus, ac de Avisamento Concilii nostri, prædictam Ecclesiam Cathedralē ac prædictam Civitatem *Westm.* ac totum prædictum Comitatum nostrum Midd. prout per Metas & Bondas dinoscitur & limitatur, ab omni Jurisdictione Autoritate & Diocese *Episcopi Westm.* & Successorum suorum pro tempore existentium, separamus dividimus eximimus exoneramus & omnino per Præsentes liberamus, ac omnem Jurisdictionem Episcopalem infra eandem Civitatem & prædictum Com. Midd. præfato *Nicholao Episcopo Londoniensi* & Successoribus suis Episcopis Londoniæ, ac Episcopatu Lond. illamque Civitatem & prædictum Com. Midd. per prædictas Literas Patentes prædicti nuper *Regis* Diocesim *Westm.* nuper factas & existentes in Diocesim London. & Episcopatu Lond. & Successorum suorum, ac in Episcopatum Lond. imperpetuum convertimus transferimus adjungimus unimus anneximus & restitimus, ac illa Parcella Diocesim London. & Episcopatus London. realiter & in plenum creamus facimus & stabilimus perpetuis futuris temporibus duraturum, & sic stabiliri & imperpetuum inviolabiliter observari volumus & jubemus per Præsentes, Civitatemque illam ac Comitatum prædictum Parcellam Diocesim London ac Episcopatus London. vocari appellari nuncupari volumus & ordinamus per Præsentes, prædictumque *Episcopatum Westm. Corpusque suum prædictum*, ac Successionem suam prædictam, ac *Nomen Episcopi Westm.* prædicti, in Re & in Nomine per Præsentes dissolvimus & adnichilamus, Corpus discorporatum dissolutum declaramus & facimus, & Successionem suam prædictam penitus determinatam dissolutamque declaramus, & quantum in nobis est, facimus per Præsentes ;

Cumque ulterius, per quandam Actum in Parlamento Domini *Henrici nuper Regis Angliæ Octavi* Patris nostri Præclarissimi inchoato apud Westmonasterium, *vicefimo Octavo Die Aprilis* Anno Regni sui tricesimo primo, & ibidem, inter alia Statuta pro Republica edita, ordinatum & stabilitum fuerit,

Quod talia nuper monasteria Abbatie Prioratus Monialia Collegia Hospitalia, Domus Pratum, & alii Ecclesiastici &

Religiosi Domus & Loca, & omnes Ecclesiæ & Capellæ eorundem, sive alicui eorum pertinentes, quæ, ante Dissolutionem Suppressionem Renunciationem & Relictionem Porisfacturam & Sursum-redditionem sive Adeptionem eorundem, prædicto nuper *Regi*, Exempta fuissent a Visitatione sive Visitationibus, & omnia alia Jurisdictione & Jurisdictionibus Ordinarii sive Ordinariorum, infra quorum Diocesim scituata sive locata fuerunt, extunc essent infra Jurisdictionem & Visitationem Ordinarii sive Ordinariorum, infra quorum Diocesim scituata sive locata fuerunt, aut infra Jurisdictionem & Visitationem talis Personæ sive talium Personarum qualis vel qualium per Regem limitata & appunctuata essent, prædicto Actu sive aliqua Exemptione Libertate aut Jurisdictione in contrarium non obstantibus,

Prout per prædictum Actum inter alia plenius liquet & apparet,

Cumque, Ecclesia nuper *Cathedralis Sancti Petri Civitatis Westm.* unâ cum Parochia Prædicta & Territorio ejusdem, Ecclesia & Parochia *Sanctæ Margarietæ Westm.*

Ecclesia & Parochia de *Paddington*, Scitus nuper Collegii sive Capellæ *Regiæ Sancti Stephani* infra Palatium *Westm.*

Unâ cum Ecclesia sive Capella Curata & Parochia *Sancti Egidii in Campis*, unâ cum Prædicto & Territorio ejusdem,

Scitus Domus Regiæ vocatæ *Durham Place*, unâ cum Domibus & Tenementis eidem circumjacentibus vocatis *Durham Rents*.

Hospitale de Savoye unâ cum Prædicto & Territorio ejusdem,

Ecclesia sive Capella curata & Parochia *Sanctæ Katherine* juxta Turrim London. unâ cum Prædicto & Territorio ejusdem,

Ecclesia & Parochia de *Westdrayton*, Ecclesia sive Capella & Parochia de *Fyeringe Barnet*,

Scitus nuper Hospitalis *Sancti Johannis Jerusalem* in Angliâ & extra Barras in *West Smythfeld* London. cum Prædicto & Territorio ejusdem.

Scitus nuper Domus Monasterii de *Clerkenwell*, ac Ecclesia & Parochia de *Clerkenwell* prædicta,

Scitus nuper Domus ac Monasterii de *Holynell* unâ cum Parochia Prædicta & Territorio ejusdem,

Ante prædictum Statutum editum in *Tricesimo Primo* supradicto, fuerunt Exempta ab aliqua Diocesi seu Ordinaria Jurisdictione, & jacens & scituata existunt

A. D. 1556.
4 Edw. 6.

A. D. 1550. ^{4 Ed. 6.}stant infra dictum Comitatum nostrum Midd.

Cumque Rectorie Ecclesie & Parochie de *Islethrete Bayley Barnet* ac Sancti *Andree* infra Villam Sancti Albani, ac Vicarie & Parochie Sancti Stephani & Sancti Petri infra predictam Villam, ac Capella & Parochia de *Porthall*, ac Vicarie & Parochie de *Watford*, *Richmansworth Norton* juxta *Baldock Newenham Rudge Hexion Walden* Abbatu *Sarret Langley* Abbatu *Cotygote Shephale Sandridge & Redborne*,

Quae etiam sunt exemptae ab aliqua Diocesi seu Ordinaria Jurisdictione, & jacent & scituatae existunt infra Com. nostrum Hertfordiae,

Cumque Scitus nuper Collegii five Capellae Sancti Martini le Graunde, una cum Praeinctu & Territorio ejusdem ac Parochia ejusdem,

Scitus nuper Domus five Monasterii Sanctae Helene infra *Bishoppesgate* una cum Praeinctu & Territorio ejusdem, Capella Sancti Jacobi prope Muros juxta *Crepulgate* London. una cum Praeinctu & Territorio ejusdem,

ac Parochia & Hospitale de *Becklem* una cum Praeinctu & Territorio ejusdem,

Scitus nuper Domus five Monasterii vocati *le Myrnes* una cum Praeinctu & Territorio ejusdem,

Scitus nuper Monasterii beatae Mariae de *Grays* juxta Turrin London. una cum Praeinctu & Territorio ejusdem,

Ecclesia & Parochia Sancti Petri infra Turrin London. una cum Praeinctu & Territorio ejusdem,

Scitus nuper Domus five Monasterii *Cartusensium* una cum Praeinctu & Territorio ejusdem,

Etiam sunt exempta ab aliqua Diocesi aut aliqua ordinaria Jurisdictione, & jacent & scituata existunt infra predictam Civitatem nostram London. & Suburbia ejusdem,

Cumque etiam Ecclesia & Parochia de *Waltham Sancta Crucis*,

Ecclesie & Parochie de *Wormeley*, *Pelham Furnes*, *Pelham Arsa*, & *Alkerye*, ac nuper Capella infra *Boscum de Wormeley*,

Sunt exempta ab aliqua Diocese, aut aliqua ordinaria Jurisdictione & jacent & scituata existunt infra predictum Comitatum nostrum Hertfordiae,

Cumque Scitus nuper Monasterii de *Stratford Longborne* una cum Praeinctu & Territorio ejusdem,

Vicaria & Parochia de *Epping*, nuper Capella de *Epping*,

Scitus nuper Monasteriorum de *Til-*

tey Coxal & Byley una cum Praeinctu-
bus & Territoriis eorumdem & eorum-
dem alicujus, A. D. 1550.
^{4 Ed. 6.}

Ecclesie & Parochie de *Writtel Horn-
church* *Newporte Cressal Goodenker*,

Ecclesia & Parochia beatae Mariae de *Molden*,

Ecclesia & Parochia Sancti *Borolphi* *Ville Colestria*,

Ecclesia five Capella de *Ramferde*,

Sunt exempta ab aliqua Diocese aut aliqua ordinaria Jurisdictione, & jacent & scituata existunt infra Comitatum nostrum Essexiae.

Nos igitur, intendentes Ecclesias Vicarias & Parochias predictas, ac Scitus Monasteriorum, ac caetera Loca predicta, una cum Praeinctibus & Territoriis eorumdem & quamlibet parcelam eorumdem five eorum alicujus, fore parcelle Diocesis Londoniae, & infra Curam Jurisdictionem & Visitationem Episcopi London. & Successorum suorum Episcoporum London. pro tempore existentium, ac pro diversis aliis Causis nos moventibus, ac de avifamento Concilii nostri, omnes predictas Ecclesias Vicarias & Parochias, ac predicti Scitus Monasteriorum, ac caetera Loca predicta, una cum Praeinctibus & Territoriis eorumdem & quamlibet parcelle eorumdem & eorum alicujus, prout per Metas & Bundas dinoscuntur & limitantur, ab omni Jurisdictione Autoritate & Diocesi, praeterquam Autoritate Jurisdictione & Diocese London. & Episcopi ejusdem & Successorum suorum pro tempore existentium, separamus eximimus exoneramus & omnino per presentes liberamus, ac omnem Jurisdictionem Episcopalem infra eadem, & quamlibet parcelam eorumdem, five eorum alicujus, dicto Reverendo in Christo Patri *Nicholas Episcopo London.* & Successoribus suis Episcopis London. ac Episcopatu London. adjungimus unimus & per presentes annectimus, eaque omnia & singula Parochias Vicarias Scitus Monasteriorum, & caetera Loca predicta in Diocese London. & Episcopatum London. imperpetuum creari erigi fundari & stabiliri decernimus, ac ea omnia & singula parcelam Diocesis London. & Episcopatus London. realiter & in plenum creamus facimus & stabilimus perpetuis futuris temporibus duraturam, & sic stabiliri & imperpetuum inviolabiliter observari volumus & jubemus per presentes, ac Vicarias & Parochias predictas, ac predicta Scitus Monasteriorum ac caetera Loca predicta, una cum Praeinctibus & Ter-

M m m ritoriis

A. D. 1550. ritoriis prædictis, parcelлам Diocesis London. ac Episcopatus London. vocari appellari nuncupari & nominari volumus & ordinamus per Præsentes,

4 Edw. 6.

Damus insuper &, ut supra, concedimus per Præsentes quod præfatus *Nicolaus Episcopus Lond.* liberè licitè & quietè possit & valeat quoscumq; Clericos idoneos infra Diocesim London. ac infra Parochias Vicarias Scitus Monasterium ac infra omnia & singula prædicta Loca, per Præsentes, Parcelлам dictæ Diocesis factam, ubicumque oriundos, & alios in ea parte legitime dimissos & licentiatos, ad omnes etiam Sacros & Presbiteratos Ordines, legitime ordinare & promovere,

Præfatosque ad Beneficia Ecclesiastica quæcumque infra dictam Diocesim & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus London. existentia & constituta, admittere, ac in & de eisdem instituere & investire, &, sic ita res exigat, eos destituere & ab eisdem amovere,

Necnon quæcumq; Beneficia Dignitates & Promotiones Ecclesiasticas, ad Collationem & Dispositionem dicti Episcopi London. spectantia & pertinentia Conferre & Donare,

Testamentarique & ultimas Voluntas quorumcumque Defunctorum infra dictam Diocesim & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus London. atque Administrationes Bonorum quorumcumque, earundem Diocesis & Jurisdictionis ab Intestatis seu per viam Intestati Decedentium approbare insinuare & committere, ac Bona eorumdem Decedentium, in Casibus a Jure permissis, sequestrare, Calculumque Computum Rationum exigere & capere, & alia quæcumq; in ea parte necessaria facere,

Atque Causas Lites & Negotia quæcumque, ad Forum Ecclesiasticum spectantia & pertinentia ad dictum Episcopum, per viam Querelæ seu Appellationis seu alias devolvenda, tam ad Instantiam & Petitionem Partium quam ex Of-

ficio mero mixto vel promoto, audire A. D. 1550. expedire cognoscere & examinare, ac ea & eas cum suis Incidentibus Emergentibus Dependensibus Annexis & Connexis quibuscumque, destituere terminare & finire,

4 Edw. 6.

Ecclesiam quoque Cathedralē Civitatis & Diocesis London. prædictæ, totumque Clerum & Populum earundem, tam in Capite quam in Membris, quotiens & quando opus fuerit & videbitur expediens, Visitare, ac de & super quibuscumq; Criminibus Excessibus & Delictis ad Forum Ecclesiasticum spectantibus, infra dictam Diocesim London. & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus London. prædicti, commissis & perpetratis, tam ex Officio mero mixto quam promoto, inquirere,

Et quoscumque Delinquentes sive Criminosos, per Censuras Ecclesiasticas ac alia legitima Juris Remedia debite corrigere reformare & punire,

Ac quoscumque Officiales Commissarios & alios Ministros pro debita Executione Exercitio & Expeditione Præmissorum deputare & præficere;

Cæteraque omnia & singula in Præmissis seu aliquo Præmissorum, aut circa ea necessaria seu quomodolibet requisita, ac cætera quæcumque Autoritatem Potestatem & Jurisdictionem Ordinarias & Episcopales, ac Officialia Pastoralia quovismodo respicientia tangentia & concernentia, præter & ultra ea Sacris Literis divinitus commissa esse dinoscuntur, Vice Nomine & Autoritate nostris Regiis, exequi excercere facere & expedire ac Executioni demandare;

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* primo Die Aprilis.

Per ipsam Regem.

Carta inter Dominum Regem & Episcopum London.

A. D. 1550.

Class. 4. E. 6.
P. 1. R. 2.

SCiant præsentis & futuri quod ego *Nicolaus Episcopus London.* tradidi concessi, & hac præfenti Cartâ meâ quadripartito indentata confirmavi, præpotentissimo & excellentissimo Principi, Domino nostro *Edwardo Sexto*, Dei Gratiâ, *Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regi Fidei Defensori* & in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ *Supremo Capiti*, Maneria de *Branketree* &

Southmynter, cum eorum Pertinentiis A. D. 1550. in Comitatu *Essexiæ*,

Ac Maneria de *Stebenheth* aliâs *Stebenhith*, & *Hackney*, cum eorum Pertinentiis in Comitatu *Middlesexiæ*, ac *Moriscum de Stebenth* aliâs *Stebenhith* in prædicto Comitatu *Midd.* ac omnia & singula Mesuagia Terras Tenementa & Hereditamenta mea quæcumque dictis Maneriis sive eorum alicui

A. D. 1550. cui quoquo modo spectantia sive pertinentia,

4 Ed. 6.

Ac Advocationem & Jus Patronatus Vicarie Ecclesie Parochialis de *Cockeshall* alias *Cockeshall* in dicto Comitatu *Elsexie*,

Habenda & tenenda omnia predicta Maneria Mariscum & cetera Præmissa cum eorum pertinentiis universis & quamlibet inde Parcellam, ac Advocationem predictam, præfato *Domino Regi* Hæredibus & Successoribus suis imperpetuum, ad Usum ipsius *Domini Regis* Hæredum & Successorum suorum imperpetuum.

In cujus rei Testimonium, unicuique Parti hujus Cartæ quadripartite Indentatæ, Sigillum meum apposui.

Dat. apud *London*. duodecimo die Aprilis, Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis nunc *Edwardi Sexti*, Dei Gratia, Anglie Francia & Hibernie Regis Fidei Defensoris, & in Terra Ecclesie Anglicane & Hibernicæ *Supremi Capituli*, quarto.

Et nos *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesie Cathedralis Sancti Pauli *London*. Donum Concessionem & Confirmationem predictam omnium & singulorum Dominiorum Maneriorum Marisci Advocationis, & ceterorum Præmissorum, & cuiuslibet inde Parcellæ, dicto *Domino Regi*, per predictam Cartam quadripartitam, facta & concessa, ac totum Statum Jus Titulum & Interesse ejusdem *Domini Regis* de & in eisdem *Dominiis* Maneriis Marisco Advocatione & ceteris Præmissis, ac de & in quolibet inde Parcella, ac totam predictam Cartam quadripartitam indentatam,

predicto *Domino Regi* factam, ac omnia & singula in eadem Cartâ contenta & specificata præfato *Domino Regi* Hæredibus & Successoribus suis, pro Nobis & Successoribus nostris, unanimi nostris assensu pariter & consensu, ratificamus approbamus &, per Præsentes, confirmamus,

Exceptis & semper reservatis Nobis præfatis *Decano & Capitulo* & Successoribus nostris omnibus Terris Tenementis & Redditibus in *Seathwynter Stekewich & Hakeney* predictis, Nobis, prædictis *Decano & Capitulo* & Successoribus nostris, tantummodo pertinentibus & spectantibus.

In cujus rei Testimonium Præsentibus Sigillum nostrum comune apponi fecimus.

Dat. apud *London*. in Domo nostra Capitulari ibidem, duodecimo die Aprilis, Anno Regni *Edwardi Sexti*, Dei Gratia, Anglie Francia & Hibernie Regis Fidei Defensoris, & in Terra Ecclesie Anglicane & Hibernicæ *Supremi Capituli*, quarto.

ET MEMORANDUM quod Die & Anno superscriptis, prædictus Episcopus *London*. venit coram *Domino Rege* in Cancellaria sua apud *Westm.* & recognovit Cartam prædictam ac omnia & singula in eadem contenta in forma prædicta.

ET MEMORANDUM quod Die & Anno superscriptis, præfatus *Decanus & Capitulum*, venerunt coram *Domino Rege* in Cancellaria sua apud *Westm.* & recognoverunt Cartam & Confirmationem prædictam ac omnia & singula in eisdem contenta in forma prædicta.

De Concessione ad Vitam.

A. D. 1550.
4 Ed. 6.
p. 5. m. 18.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, in consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii quod Nobilis Vir Dilectus & Familiaris noster *Antonius Gaydotti* Miles Nobis antehac impendit, necnon imposterum, durante Vita sua, impendere intendit, ex assensu & avasamento Concilii nostri Privati,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac, per Præsentes, damus & concedimus, dicto

Nobili Viro *Antonio Gaydotti*, quandam annualem Pensionem sive Annuitatem Ducentarum quinquaginta Librarum bonæ & legalis Monetæ Regni nostri Angliæ,

Habendam gaudendam & percipiendam dictam Annuitatem sive annualem Pensionem Ducentarum quinquaginta Librarum eidem *Antonio* vel Assignatis suis, durante Vita naturali ejusdem *Antonii*, a Festo Annunciationis Beate Mariæ Virginis ultimo præterito, per manus Thesaurarii Camere nostre pro tempore existentis, ad Festum Sancti Michaelis

A. D. 1550.
4 Ed. 6.

A.D. 1550. Michaelis Archangeli & Annunciationis
4 Edv. 6. Beatæ Mariæ Virginis, æquis Portionibus;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Lieghes* decimo septimo Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Johanne Guydotti de Concessione ad Vitam.

A.D. 1550. *Id.* REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, in consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii, quod dilectus Serviens noster *Johannes Guydotti* Armiger, Filius Nobilis Viri *Anthonis Guydotti* Militi, nobis antehac impendit necnon imposterum, durante Vita sua, impendere intendit, ex assensu & avasamento Concilii nostri Privati,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes damus & concedimus, dicto Servienti nostro *Johanni Guydotti*, quandam annualem Pensionem sive Annuitatem *Triginta septem Librarum & decem Solidorum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Regni nostri Angliæ,

Habendam gaudendam & percipiendam

A.D. 1550. dictam Annuitatem sive annualem Pensionem *Triginta septem Librarum & decem Solidorum* eidem *Johanni* vel Assignatis suis, durante Vita naturali ejusdem *Johannis*, a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimo præterito, ad receptam Customæ Civitatis nostræ Londoniæ, per manus *Willielmi Paten* Customarii ibidem, sive alterius ejusdem Customarii exteri protempore existentis, ad Festum Sancti Johannis Baptiste, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, & Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis, æquis Portionibus.

Et quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Lieghes* decimo septimo Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Super Deliberatione Bolloignia.

A.D. 1550. *Ex Angl.* Nous *François de Montmorency Seigneur de la Rochepot* Chevalier de l'Ordre du Roy, Treschrestien *Henry Roy de France* Second de ce Nom, Gouverneur pour icelluy Seigneur en la Ville de Paris & Yle de France & son Lieutenant General en Picardye Boulleinois & Arthoys, & *Gaspard de Colligny* Seigneur de *Chastillon sur Loing* aussi Chevalier du mesme Ordre Lieutenant General pour le dit Seigneur au dit Pais de Boulleinois (en l'absence du dit Seigneur de la Rochepot) Capitaine de cinquante Hommes d'Armes de ses Ordonnances & Colonel General des Gens de Pied Francoys, ayans Pouvoir expres, & par Escript du Roy nostre dit Seigneur, de recevoir & accepter les Villes & Conte de la *Haulte & Basse Boullogne*, avecques le Port, ensemble les Fortz adjacents, Prins Contrainctz & Edifiez par les Anglois, depuis les dernières Guerres meues & ce commences entre les feuz Roys de France & d'Angleterre, & demeurez en leur Possession jusques a ce Jourdhuy,

A.D. 1550. Scavoir est ceulx de la *Dimette, du Picardie, & de la Tour d'Orsire*, & d'icelle Reception Artillerie & Munitions d'icell, qui y devoient estre & demourer bailler. Quictance ou Quictances une ou plusieurs, a celluy ou ceulx qui seroient commis par le Roy *Edouard Roy d'Angleterre* Seiziemes de ce Nom a present Regnant, pour l'effect de la Reddition d'iceulz, confessions & Certiffions a tous presens & advenir, les avoir ce jourdhuy Receuz, pour & en son Nom, separement & appart; & ce par les Mains de Messieurs *Edouard Seigneur de Clinton, Richard Cotton, & Lysnard Bekwith*, Chevaliers, & autres ayans Pouvoir speciaux du dit Seigneur Roy d'Angleterre, quant ad ce dont il Nous est deuement apparu; Les quelles Villes & Conte de Boullogne, Fortz Artillerie & Munition dessusditz, Nous avons trouvez au mesme Estat quilz devoient estre renduz au Roy nostre dit Seigneur, selon le Traicte Pactz Conditions & Convenances, n'agueres faictz & passez entre les Depputez d'icelluy Roy

A. D. 1550. *Roy d'Angleterre*, pour le faict d'icelle
 4 Ed. 6. Reddition, & Nous, & dont (au dit
 Nom) & comme Procureurs Liguez
 & Deputez du Roy nostre dit Seig-
 neur, Nous nous tenons l'espectiv-
 ment & chacun Endroit soy pour Con-
 tens & Satisfaitz comme du dite Com-
 promis, & en quittons les dessuidz
 a tous autres leur Promestans en bonne
 Foy par ces Presentes, leur fournir
 de plus ample & suffisante Quittance
 du dit Seigneur a leur Acquit & en-
 tiere Descharge envers le dit *Seigneur*
Roy d'Angleterre & son Conseil, s'il
 en est besoing, & en sommes par eulx

ou l'ung d'eulx, sommes & requis. A. D. 1550.

Pour Approbacion des quelles Cho-
 ses, Nous dessusnommez avons Signe
 ces dites Presentes de noz Mains, &
 icelles faict sceller du Seel de noz Armes,
 au dite *Bellongne*, le Vingt Cinquiesme
 Jour d'Avril, l'An Mil Cinq Cens
 Cinquante.

F. DE MONTMORENCY.
 Locus Sigilli.

G. COULLIGNY.
 Locus Sigilli.

De Principali Rege Armorum constituto.

A. D. 1550. REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salu-
 4 Ed. 6. tem.

Sciatis quod cum non sit novum sed
 jamdiu ab antiquis temporibus usita-
 tum, quod inter ceteros Officiarios &
 Ministros, quos Principum Lateribus
 pro eorum Magnificencia atque Gloria
 adhaerere decet, eorum quibus Officii
 Armorum Cura committitur, copiam
 habere debeat, ut, nec tempus Bello-
 rum neque Pacis, sine convenientibus
 & aptis Ministris debeat praterire, Nos
 igitur, considerantes fidelia & etiam
 laudabilia Servitia quæ, dilectus *Gil-
 bertus Dethyk* Armiger alias dictus
NORREY, in his quæ ad Officium illud
 spectare intelliguntur, exercuit, diri-
 gentes eundem propterea, & non minus
 ob Solertiam & Sagacitatem, quas in eo
 satis habemus exploratas, in *Principalem*
Regem Armorum Anglicorum, & Præci-
 puum Officiarium Armorum Militum
 nostri Ordinis Garterii, ex Gratia no-
 stra speciali, ac de avifamento Concilii
 nostri & consensu eorumdem, creximus
 fecimus constituimus ordinavimus cre-
 avimus & coronavimus, ac per Præ-
 sentes erigimus facimus constituimus
 ordinamus creamus & coronamus, ad
 Officium illud, necnon Nomen *le Gar-
 tier*, Scilum Titulum Libertates Præe-
 minentias Commoditates hujusmodi
 Officii pertinentia,

Habendum occupandum & exer-
 cendum Officium illud, ac Nomen Sti-
 lum Titulum Commoditates & Præe-
 minentias prædicta eidem *Gilberto*
Dethyk durante Vita sua, cum omnibus Ju-
 ribus Proficiis Commoditatibus & E-
 molumentis eidem Officio qualiter-
 cumq; debitis pertinentibus sive spe-
 ctantibus, in tam amplis modo & for-

ma, prout *Christoforus Barker* Miles nu-
 per *Gartier*, aut aliquis alius nuper ha-
 bens seu occupans Officium prædictum,
 habuit, usus vel gavifus fuit, exercuit
 seu exercere potuit in eodem Officio
 ratione ejusdem Officii,

Et ulterius concessimus, ac de avifa-
 mento & consensu prædictis, per Præ-
 sentes concedimus præfato *Gilberto* in
 Principalem Regem Armorum Angli-
 corum, ut præfetur, erecto, pro Exer-
 citio Officii prædicti, *Quadragesima Libras*
per Annum pro Vadio & Feodo Officii
 prædicti, percipiendas de Exitibus &
 Proficiis Parvæ Custumæ nostræ in Por-
 tu Civitatis nostræ Londoniæ, per Ma-
 nus Custumariorum Collectorum sive
 Receptorum Custumæ prædictæ in Por-
 tu prædicto, a Festa Sancti Michaelis
 Archangeli ultimò præterito ante Da-
 tam Præsentium, & sic deinceps pro
 tempore existente, ad Terminos Paschæ
 & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æ-
 quales Portiones,

Necnon talem Liberaturam & Vestu-
 ram qualem aliquis Principalis *Rex Ar-
 morum* Anglicorum aliquo tempore an-
 te hac habuit aut percepit in vel pro eo-
 dem Officio, deliberandas eidem *Gil-
 bert* per Manus Custodis sive Clerici
 Magnæ Garderobæ nostræ,

Habendas & annuatim percipiendas
 eidem *Gilberto* durante Vita sua dictas
Quadragesima Libras annuas de Exitibus
 & Proficiis provenientibus de Parva
 Custuma nostra in Portu Civitatis nostræ
 Londoniæ, per Manus Collectorum sive
 Receptorum ibidem pro tempore exi-
 stentium, ad Festa Paschæ & Sancti
 Mich. per æquales Portiones, ac etiam
 dictas Liberaturam & Vesturam ad Gar-
 derobam nostram, durante Vita sua præ-
 dicta,

N n n dicta,

A. D. 1550. dictâ, per Manus Custodis sive Clerici
ejusdem pro tempore similiter Existens,
4 Ed. 6. ad Terminos consuetos;
Eo quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium
vicelesimo nono Die Aprilis.

A. D. 1550.
4 Ed. 6.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

*Tractatus pro Deliberatione Boloigniæ Ratificatio Franco-
rum Regis.*

A. D. 1550.
Ex Ansig.

Henricus, Dei Gratiâ, Francorum
Rex, universis ac singulis ad
quorum Notitias presentes Lite-
ræ pervenerint, Salutem.

Cum certus Tractatus Pacis; inter
Dilectos ac Fideles Consiliarios nostros,
Franciscum de Montmorency Dominum
de la Rochepot Insule Franciæ Proregem
atq; Gubernatorem necnon nostrum in
Picardia Legatum seu Locumtenentem
Generalem,

Et Gaspardum de Colligny Dominum
de Chastillon nostrum, in Absentia dicti
Domini de la Rochepot, etiam Legatum
seu Locumtenentem Generalem in Co-
mitatu Boloniensi Gallorumq; Peditum
Præfectum,

Ordinis Divi Michaelis Milites,
Andream Guillardum Dominum de
Mortier Militem & nostrum in Consilio
nostro Sanctiore & Privato Consilia-
rium,

Et Guillelmum Beahetel Dominum de
Saffy nostrum Consiliarium & Statûs
Regni nostri a Secretis ac etiam dicti
Ordinis Sancti Michaelis ab Actis seu
Grapharium,

Oratores Commissarios & Ambassa-
tores nostros speciales ex una,

Et Egregios Magnificos & Nobiles
Viros,

Johannem Comitem de Bedford Privati
Sigilli Serenissimi & Invictissimi Principis
Edwardi ejus Nominis Sexti Angliæ &
Hiberniæ Regis Fidei Defensoris Charissi-
mi & Dilectissimi Fratris & Consanguinei
nostri, Custodem,

Guillelmum Paget Dominum de Beande-
fert Ordinis Garterii,

Equites Auratos,
Guillelmum Petre Secretarium Prima-
rium,

Et Johannem Moson in Lingua Gal-
licana etiam dicti Serenissimi Regis Se-
cretarium,

Equites Auratos,
Præfati Regis Consiliarios Oratores
Commissarios Procuratores Ambassa-
tores & Nuncios speciales ex altera,

Auctoritate & virtute Commissionum
Nobis & dicto Fratre nostro eis respec-

tive concessarum, quarum Tenores inferius
describuntur, nuper hincinde
conventus concordatus & conclusus fu-
erit, sicut in Literis Oratorum & Com-
missariorum prædictorum desuper con-
fectis plenius apparet & continetur;
Quorum Tenor sequitur & est talis,

A. D. 1550.
4 Ed. 6.

UNIVERSIS ET SINGULIS ad quo-
rum Notitias presentes Literæ perva-
nerint, Salutem.

Quam multa sint in bonis Principi-
bus magnisq; Viris Laude dignissima,
nihil tamen præclarior, majoriq; com-
mendatione ac Seculorum omnium memo-
riâ, celebrandum magis unquam
existit, quàm, cum ita se natos memi-
nerint, ut ad suorum Civium salutem
Studia omnia, suasq; Cogitationes om-
nes conferendas putent, atque ita suos
ab omni Injuria tueantur ac defendant,
ut tamen Paci & publicæ Quietis, quo-
ad ejus fieri possit, semper consultum
velint; Quo fit, ut quum merito No-
bis gratulari debeamus, tum præcipue
Deo Optimo Maximo Gratiâ agere, qui
talem mentem dedit potentissimis & in-
victissimis Henrico Francorum Regi Chri-
stianissimo hujus Nominis Secundo &
Edwardo Sexto Angliæ Regi, ut pronis A-
nimis in Fœdera coirent, & inter se eam
Pacem stabiliarent quæ in infinitas Æ-
tates ad Posterum esset transitura; idque
comajore suorum Civium & Commodo
& Desiderio, quod post tot Malorum &
Calamitatum Myriadas quas innocua
Plebs ad hanc usq; diem maxime pertu-
lit, magis periculum erat nè cumulatis
quotidie Injuriis gravius multo tanto-
rum Regum exulcerarentur Animi, O-
diâq; primâ adhuc & Vitæ & Imperiæ
tate concepta cum annis veteralescerent,
ac proinde maximo utriusq; Regni ma-
lo altius Radices agerent, ut difficilli-
mum esset ea ex animis evelli nisi Diffi-
diorum Simulacrum Bellorum Diffe-
rentiæ Materiam primis in Cunabulis
Imperii sui deponerent atq; abjicerent,
proq; his mutua Benevolentiam syn-
ceramq; Amicitiam inirent, quæ opti-
mis

A. D. 1550.
4 Ed. 6.

mis Principis facti Officiorum Vicissitudine & temporum Successione propagaretur, archiorque tandem vinculo sanciretur: Itaque optimi illi Principes & doctoris Christiani Orbis Lumina, tametsi nullas privatas Simulatas inter se gerebant, Reliquis tamen quasdam Bellorum à Majoribus traditis quasi per manus quàm acceperant eas ut tollere & penitus extirpare, Concordiæque ac mutua Benevolentia conspire possent, diligenter elaboraverunt ne Malum hoc latius serperet, & majoris Dissidii, velut ex Fomite Incendium, Seminarium quoddam fuscitaret; quod eo magis divini Numinis Præsentia, incredibile quidam bonitate naturæ, in ipsius factum videri debet, quod quom utrumque & ætas quæ Bellorum avidior esse solet, & Vice Disciplinæ ratio ad Arma stimulare, memores tamen quantum Bello Pacem præstulerit Servator noster Christus, qui ad Patrem rediturus, suæ erga Nos benevolentia perpetui Pignoris loco, futuram Pacem nobis est largitus, Judicio quodam Animi, & certo Consilio ad Pacem & Concordiam Regnorum & Imperiorum Conservatricem tam promptè inclinarunt, ut nulla sit futura tam ingrata Posteritas quæ non eis dignos Immortalitate sit judicatura, quibus tantopere publica Quies, & communis omnium Salus Cura fuerit, ac magis etiam quàm propriæ Laudis & Gloriæ amplificandæ Studium, ac quo magis Pax inter eos stabiliretur, sunt ab ipsis, hæc Leges, ea Pacta, ea Conventa posita, quibus ob firmata nulla unquam Hominum Perversitas tanta esset futura ut eam tollere; sed nè labefactare quidem posset, quin posteris, & Regibus & Subditis, a Bellis Quietem, & cuncti felicitate tranquillum Otium, non sine summa Laude & Benevolentia tantorum Regum qui Authores extiterint, essent allatura.

Nos igitur,

Franciscus de Montmorency Dominus de la Rochepot Insule Franciæ Prorex atque Gubernator necnon ejusdem Christianissimi Regis in Picardia Legatus seu Locumtenens Generalis,

Et *Gaspardus de Coulligny Dominus de Chastillon* ejusdem Regis, in Absentia dicti Domini de la Rochepot, etiam Legatus seu Locumtenens Generalis in Comitatu Bolognensi Gallorumque Pedum Præfectus Ordinis Divi Michaelis Milites,

Andreas Guillart Dominus du Mortier Miles & ejusdem Christianissimi Regis in Consilio suo Sanctiore & Privato Consiliarius,

Et,

Guillelmus Bochetel Dominus de Soffy ejusdem Christianissimi Regis Consiliarius & Status Regnia Secretis ac etiam dicti Ordinis Sancti Michaelis ab Actis seu Grapharius,

Oratores Commissarii Procuratores & Ambasiatores, ad Infra scripta sufficientem Auctoritatem habentes,

Cum Ilegregiis Magnificis ac Nobilibus Viris,

Dominis,

Joanne Comite de Bedfort Privati Sigilli ejusdem Serenissimi Regis Angliæ Custode,

Guillelmo Paget Domino de Beaufort Ordinis Garterii,

Equitibus Auratis,

Guillelmo Perre Secretario Primario, Et *Johanne Masson* in Lingua Gallicana etiam ejusdem Regis Angliæ Secretario,

Equitibus Auratis,

Præfati Regis Consiliariis Oratoribus Commissariis Procuratoribus & Ambasiatoribus ad infra scripta sufficienter auctoritatis (quod Felix Faustumque sit) convenimus concordavimus & conclusimus, atque Auctoritate Commissionum nostrarum, quarum Tenores inferius inferuntur, per Præsentes convenimus concordamus & concludimus articulatum prout sequitur.

IMPRIMIS, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est quod, inter prædictos Illustrissimos & Potentissimos Reges, eorumque Hæredes & Successores qui in Regnis *Ec. ut supra 24. Martii.*

In quorum omnium & singulorum Præmissorum Fidem & Testimonium Nos Oratores, Commissarii, Ambasiatores & Procuratores prædicti *Franciscus* Regis has Literas Manibus nostris subscriptas, Sigillorum nostrorum appositione muniri fecimus & roborari.

Acta sunt hæc in Agro medio inter dictam Urbem Bologniæ & magnum Propugnaculum seu Fortalitium vulgè nuncupatum *Doultrean* ad fluminis Lyanæ ripam, Die vicesimâ quartâ Mensis Martii, Anno a Christo passio millesimo quingentesimo quadragésimo nono.

Sic signatum,
F. DE MONTMORENCY:
G. COULLIGNY.
GUILLART.
BOCHETEL.

Nov

A. D. 1550.
4 Ed. 6.

A. D. 1550.
4 Edw. 6.

Nos Tractatum prædictum, ac omnia & singula Capitula in eodem contenta ac specificata, rata firma & grata habentes, ea omnia & singula, quatenus Nos Hæredes & Successores nostros, Regna Terras Patrias & Dominia vel Subditos nostros concernunt seu tangunt, aut tangere vel concernere poterunt, acceperamus approbamus laudamus confirmamus ac ratificamus, ac inviolabiliter firmiter bene & fideliter tenere observare & adimplere, tenerique observari & adimpleri facere cum effectu, bonâ Fide & Verbo Regio promittimus per Præsentes, & sub Hypotheca & Obligatione omnium Bonorum nostrorum mobilium ac immobilium præsentium ac futurorum.

In quorum omnium & singulorum A. D. 1550.
Præmissorum Fidem & Testimonium his Præsentibus, manu nostra subscriptis, Magnum Sigillum nostrum apponi fecimus. 4 Edw. 6.

Datum Ambiani, Die octavo Mensis Maii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo, & Regni nostri quarto.

HENRY.

Per Regem.

DE L'AUBESPINE.

Sub Sigillo Magno Cera nigra a Filis ferreis viridis rubicantis Colorum pendente.

Juramentum Regis memorati.

A. D. 1550.
Ex Auger.

NOS Henricus, Dei Gratia, Francorum Rex Christianissimus, promittimus sub Honore nostro ac in Verbo Regio pollicemur, & per hæc Sancta Dei Evangelia corporaliter tacta juramus, quod bene & fideliter observabimus, & perimplebimus omnia & singula Pacta Conventiones & Articulus Tractatus Pacis, de Data vigesima quartâ Die Mensis Martii ultimæ præteriti, inter nostros, & Illustrissimi ac Potentissimi Principis Edwardi Angliæ & Hiberniæ Regis Fidei Defen-

seris, ac in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supremi Capituli, Patris Consanguinei Amici & Confederati nostri perpetui, Oratores, firmati & conclusi, necnon illa omnia & singula a Subditis nostris observari faciemus, nec contra ea, vel eorum aliqua, ullo unquam tempore contraveniemus. A. D. 1550.

ITA DEUS NOS ADJUVET ET SANCTA DEI EVANGELIA.

HENRY.

Instrumentum Juramenti Regis Francorum.

A. D. 1550.
Ex Auger.

ANNO Domini Millesimo Quingentesimo Quinquagesimo, Die octavâ Mensis Maii, præsentibus nobis Claudio de l'Aubespine Domino de Haute-ryne, & Johanne Duthier Domino de Beauregard Consiliariis Illustrissimi ac Invictissimi Principis & Domini nostri Henrici ejus nominis Secundi, Francorum Regis Christianissimi & Status Regni a Secretis, supradictus Christianissimus Rex, in præsentia clarissimorum Dominorum Georgii Brooke Domini de Cobham, Ordinis Garterii Equitis Aurati ac Oppidi Calesii & Marchiarum ejusdem Deputati, Guillelmi Petre & Johannis Moson, Equitum, Oratorum, in privato Concilio Illustrissimi ac Potentissimi Principis Edwardi Sexti Angliæ & Hiberniæ Regis Fidei Defensoris & in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supremi Capituli, Consiliatorum, ad hoc

specialiter per dictum Illustrissimum Angliæ Regem Deputatum, præstitit Sacramentum quod ex Tractatu Pacis de data vigesima quartâ Die Mensis Martii ultimæ præteriti, conclusio, præstare tenebatur, Cujus Tenor sequitur, A. D. 1550.

Promittimus sub Honore nostro, ac in Verbo Regio pollicemur, & per hæc Sancta Dei Evangelia corporaliter tacta juramus, quod bene & fideliter observabimus, & perimplebimus omnia & singula Pacta Conventiones & Articulus Tractatus Pacis, de data vigesima quartâ Die Mensis Martii ultimæ præteriti, inter nostros, & Illustrissimi & Potentissimi Principis Edwardi Sexti Angliæ & Hiberniæ Regis, Fidei Defensoris, ac in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supremi Capituli Patris Consanguinei Amici & Confederati nostri perpetui, Oratores, firmati

A.D. 1550. *mati & conclusi, necnon omnia & singula a Subditis nostris observari faciemus, nec contra ea vel eorum aliqua illo unquam tempore contraveniemus.*
4 Edv. 6.

ITA DEUS NOS ADJUVET ET SANCTA DEI EVANGELIA.

Sic signatum,

HENRY.

Cui quidem Præstationi Sacramenti interfuerunt,

Illustres Principes,

Antonius Dux Vindocinensis,

Ladovicus Vindocinensis ejus Frater,

Ladovicus Borbonius Dux Montispen-

siri,
Carolus Borbonius Princeps Rupis Sa-

riana, Dux Longevillerus,

Franciscus a Lathoringia Dux Gaisie,
Renatus a Lathoringia ejus Frater,
Anna Dominus Montis Morencii Con-

stabilis,

Dominus de Linvilla Cancellarius &
de Sancto Andrea Marecallus Francie,
Episcopi Montispenensis & Rovenfis,
Cum pluribus aliis Comitibus Baro-

nibus & Dominis.
In cujus rei Testimonium nos, rogati a supradictis Oratoribus Procuratoribus & Commissariis dicti Illustrissimi Regis Angliæ, publicè hoc Instrumentum confecimus, & manibus nostris propriis, ut solitum est, signavimus Anno & Die supradictis.

DE L'AUBESPINE.
DUTHIER.

De Concessione ad Vitam.

A.D. 1550. *R*EX omnibus ad quos &c. salutem.
Cum Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes, quarum data est apud Westm.

15. 4. E. 6.

p. 2. m. 31.

vicesimo octavo Die Octobris, Anno Regni nostri tertio, dederimus & concessimus Dilecto & Servienti nostro *Andrea Dudley* Militi uni Generosorum privatæ Cameræ nostræ, omnia & singula Tenementa Mesuagia Domos Mansiones vocata *PARADYSE & HELL* infra Aulam nostram Westm. & Terras & Tenementa quæ *Willielmus Eryes* nuper habuit & occupavit,

Ac Domum five Mansionem vocatam *PURGATORY*,

Necnon quandam Domum vocatam *POTANS HOUSE* subtus Scaccarium nostrum,

Ac etiam Turrim ibidem & Domum in qua *Thomas Coney* modo vel nuper inhabitabat,

Ac Domum vocatam *GRENE-LAT-TES*,

Cum omnibus & singulis suis Juribus Commoditatibus Membris & Pertinentiis quibuscumque, dictis Mesuagiis & cæteris Præmissis pertinentibus sive spectantibus,

Necnon quandam Domum sive Mesuagium jam vel nuper in Tenura *Leurentii Broadbent*,

Et quandam Domum sive Mesuagium jam vel nuper in Tenura *Thome Persey*, & quandam Domum sive Mesuagium jam vel nuper in Tenura *Willielmi Goodhere*,

Et quandam Domum sive Mesuagium jam vel nuper in Tenura *Thome Sternhold*,

Et quandam Domum sive Mesua-

gium jam vel nuper in Tenura *Ricardi A.D. 1550. Shelley*

Necnon omnia Stabula Curtilagia Pomaria Gardina Stagna & alia Membra & Pertinentia quæcumque,

Ac Custodiam Palatii nostri Westmonasteriensis,

Necnon omnia & singula Stallagia Shops ac Proficua Stallagiorum & Shoparum existentium infra Aulam nostram Westm. seu infra Prædictum & Circuitum ejusdem,

Habenda tenenda possidenda & gaudenda eadem Tenementa Mesuagia Domos Turrim & Custodiam Palatii prædicti, & cætera omnia & singula Præmissa, cum omnibus eorum Pertinentiis, & quamlibet inde Parcellem, præfatis *Andrea Dudley* pro termino Vitæ suæ,

Et ulterius, de Gratia nostra prædicta, dederimus & concessimus præfatis *Andrea Dudley* Militi, omnia Exitus Redditus Reventiones & Proficua prædictorum Mesuagiorum & cæterorum quorumcumque Præmissorum, eidem *Andrea* per eandem Literas nostras Patentes præconcessa, a tempore mortis *Antonii Denny* Militis usque Datam prædictarum Literarum Patentium, provenientia sive crescentia, & extunc in posterum proveniendi sive crescentia,

Habenda & tenenda omnia prædicta Exitus Redditus Reventiones & Proficua præfatis *Andrea* & Assignatis suis, pro Termino Vitæ ipsius *Andrea*, in tam amplis modo & forma prout *Antonius Denny* Miles, sive aliquis alius, sive aliqui alii, prædicta Mesuagia Terras Tenementa, ac Custodiam Palatii, Shops

O o o

pus

A. D. 1550.
4 Edw. 6.

pas Stallagia ac cætera Præmissa, vel aliquam inde Parcellam, habentes, aliquo tempore præantea habuerunt tenuerunt vel gavisi fuerunt, qui prædicta Mesuagia ac cætera omnia & singula Præmissa tenuit pro Termino Vitæ suæ, ex Concessione Domini *Henrici Octavi Patris nostri* præcharissimi, nuper ea tenuit vel gavisi fuit, absque Compoto seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquo modo reddendo vel solvendo, prout in eisdem Literis nostris Patentibus, inter alia, plenius continetur,

Sciatis quod Nos,

In consideratione prædicta, ac pro eo quod prædictus *Pater noster Henricus Octavi* cepit in manus suas prædictam Domum vocatam *Paradyse* annui Valoris quatuor Librarum,

Prædictam Domum vocatam *Hell* annui Valoris quadraginta Solidorum,

Prædictam Domum vocatam *Purgatory* annui Valoris viginti sex Solidorum & octo Denariorum,

Necnon quinque alias Domos sive Mesuagia adjacentia Scaccario prædicto, situata & existentia infra Palatium prædictum, in quibus *Ricardus Gellei Egidius Slaughter Johannes Causen Nicholas Cloude & Emoria Paunfett* nuper inhabitabant, existentia ad clarum annum Valorem quinque Librarum sex Solidorum & octo Denariorum,

Quæ quidem Domus sive Mesuagia occupantur utuntur & convertuntur ad Usum deponendi & conservandi Recorda & Rotula Curie Scaccarii nostri, necnon ad diversas alias Usus nostros Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum in & circa Necessitatibus & Commoditatibus Scaccarii nostri prædicti,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, in plenam Satisfactionem & Contentationem omnium & singulorum Domorum sive Mesuagiorum, sic per dictum Patrem nostrum in manus suas assumptorum,

dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentem A. D. 1550.
4 Edw. 6.
tes damus & concedimus eidem *Andrea Dudley Militi*, quendam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem duodecim Librarum tresdecim Solidorum & octo Denariorum bonæ & legalis Monete nostræ Angliæ,

Habendum & annuatim percipiendum præfato *Andrea Dudley Militi* pro Termino Vitæ suæ, de Thesauro nostro ad Receiptam Scaccarii nostri, ad manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum ejusdem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Paschæ & Sancti Michaelis, annuatim per æquales Portiones solvendum;

Et insuper, de ampliori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concedimus, eidem *Andrea Dudley Militi*, tot & tanta Denariorum Summas ad quot & quantas dicta Annuitas sive annualem Redditem duodecim Librarum tresdecim Solidorum & octo Denariorum, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, lucusque se extendit & attingat,

Habendas eidem *Andrea Dudley* per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum prædictorum, absque compoto seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquo modo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Et quod expressa mentio de vero Valore annuo, aut de Certitudine Præmissorum sive eorum alicujus, aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus per Nos vel per aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum præfato *Andrea* ante hæc tempora factis, in præsentibus minime facta existit; aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione sive Restrictione inde in contrarium factis editis ordinatis sive provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materia quacumque; in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* decimo septimo Die Maii.

Per ipsam Regem.

Pro Polidoro Virgilio, de Concessione ad Vitam.

A. D. 1550.
Pa. 4. E. 6.
P. 5. m. 14.

Edwarde the Sixte &c. to all and singular to whom *Ec. Greeting.* Whereas our trustie and wel-belovyd *Polidorus Virgilius* hath made humble Sute unto Us that, he being boorne in the Parties of Italie, and having servyd our Grandfather *King Henry the Seventh*, our Father *King Henry the Eighth*, of most Noble Memorie, and Us, by the space of forty Yeares and above, in writing and putting fourth in

Print divers notable Workes and Sto- A. D. 1550.
ries, may be licencid to departe oute of this our Realeme to visit and see, nowe in his old Age, his said natyve Countrey, and thereto make his abode during his pleasuer, and also quietly without interruption to have hold and enjoy the Profits Rentes and Commodities of the *Archdeaconrie of Wells* in the Cathedral Church of Wells, and the *Prebend of Nonington* in the Cathedral Church

A. D. 1550. Church of Hereford, which the said
Polidorus now Enjoyeth and Holdeth
 within this our Realme,

We let you wit that, by th'Advise
 of the Lords and others of our Pryvy
 Counsaill, in consideration of the long
 painfull and acceptable Service hereto-
 fore done by the said *Polidorus*, of our
 Grace especiall and mere Motion, We
 have Lyncensed, and by these our Let-
 tres Patents doo License the said *Poli-
 dorus Virgilius*, not only to pass out of
 this our Realme and to inhabite and
 dwell from hensforth in the said Parties
 of beyond the Seas, during his Lief at
 his pleasuer, but also that, by vertue
 and auctorite of theis our said Letters
 Patents, the said *Polidorus Virgilius*, at
 all tymes from hensforth during his
 said Lief, may be Absent and Nonresi-
 dent from his said *Archidiaconrie of Wells*,
 and the said *Prebend of Nunnington*, with-
 out incurring any Daunger Penaltie or
 Forfeiture for the same, and shall and
 may by hymself, or by his sufficient
 Proctour or Assign, Receyve Take Le-
 vye and Enjoye all and singuler the
 Rents Proffites Commodities and Re-
 venues pertynyng or belonging to the
 said *Archidiaconrie and Prebend* and to
 either of them during his said naturall
 Lief, and the same to convert to his own
 Use Profit and Commoditie, any Use
 Custom Ordinance or Prescription of
 the said Church or Churches where-
 unto his said *Archidiaconrie and Prebend*
 doo apperteyn, had or made to the con-
 trarie or any Act Statute Ordinance
 Provision or Proclamation heretofore
 had or made, or hereafter to be made,
 within this our Realme, to the contra-

rie hereof in any wise notwithstanding.

Wherefore We will and commaund
 all and singuler our Officers Ministers
 and Subjects, to whom in this case it
 shall apperteyn, to permyt and suffer
 the said *Polidorus Virgilius* peaceably and
 quietly to enjoy the hole Effect Ten-
 our and Purport of theis our Letters
 Patents, upon th'only sight of the same,
 without any manner Lett Impedymment
 or Molestation to the contrarie hereof,
 as they and every of them tender our
 Pleasuer and good Contentation in that
 behalf;

Provided always that the Tenth,
 First Fructs Dimes Subsidies and other
 Devoyers due or to be due unto Us or
 our Successours Kings of England, and
 all other Dueties lawfully accustomed
 to be paid and born to any other Per-
 son out of the said *Archidiaconrie and
 Prebend*, be from tyme to tyme duly
 born and supportyd of the Revenues
 and Proffits of the same as apperteyn-
 eth; and further that the said *Polidorus*
 doo or cause to be doon all and every
 such thing and things as by the Laws
 and Orders of the Realmes, already esta-
 blished or hereafter to be established,
 he shall be bound to doo or cause to be
 done by reason of the said *Archidiacon-
 rie and Prebend*;

Although expresse mention &c.

In Witnes whereof &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westminsterium*
 secundo Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Potestate ad retinendum, & ad Liberatas concedendum.

A. D. 1550. *Edw. 6.*
 To all
 Men to whom &c. Greeting,

KNOWE YE that, of our es-
 special Grace certayne Knowledge and
 mere Motion, and by th'Advise of our
 Counsaill, We have Gevyn and Graun-
 ted full Auctoritie Power and Licence,
 and by theis Presents do Gyve and
 Graunt unto, our most Dere and in-
 dearlie Belovyd Uncle, *Edwarde Duke
 of Somerset* full Auctoritie Licence Pow-
 er and Libertie that he, during his Lief
 at his Pleasuer, may lawfully, and with-
 out Offence Losse Damage Forfeiture
 or other Penaltie, Reteyne and Kepe
 in his Service from tyme to tyme, by
 way of Reteynier, over and besides all

such Persons as daylie attend upon
 hym in his Household, and to whom
 he geveth Meat Drink Lyverie Fee or
 Wages, and also over and besides all
 such Persons as be or shall be under hym
 in any Office or Offices of any Stew-
 ardshippe Understewardshippe Ballif-
 wike Keeper of Parkes Howles War-
 rennes, or other Games of Venerye,
 Pheasants Partiches and other Pouls of
 what kind soever they be of, aswell of
 such Office or Offices which he hath
 or shall have of Us, or of any of our
 Subjects for term of Lief or at pleasuer
 or otherwise, as of other his owne pro-
 per Offices Hereditaments and Posses-
 sions, the Number of Two Hundreth
 Persons

A. D. 1550.
Edw. 6.

A. D. 1550. Persons Gentlemen or Yeomen whatso-
 4 Edw. 6. ever, albeit the same Person or Persons
 so Reteynyd or to be Reteyned be the
 Tenaunts of Us or of any our Subjects,
 or dwelling or resiaunt within our Ho-
 nours Manours Domynions Letes
 Towns or Hundreds, and to the same
 to gyve at his Will and Pleasuer his
 Livery Badge or Cognisaunce, or to
 as many of the said Number of Two
 Hundred Persons as will receyve the
 said Livery Badge or Cognisaunce, and
 Graunte to doo unto hym their Service
 when he shall appoynt and require the
 same for our better Service and Suretie
 alwayes to be employd, the said Per-
 sons to be reputid taken and accepted,
 by vertue of this our Graunte and Li-
 cence, to all Instructions Construccions
 and Entents as they were daillie Atten-
 daunt on the said *Edward Duke of Somers-
 setts* in his Household, and as though
 they had Meate Drink Livery Wages
 and Lodging in his House as his hous-
 hold Servaunts daillie attending upon
 hym have or ihall have,

Provided alway that this our Graunt
 and Licence unto our said *Uncle* shall
 not extende to auctoryse hym to take
 or reteyne into his Service any of our
 Servaunts being namyd in our Chacker
 Rolle, nor any other being Sworne or
 Reteynyd to Serve Us as our Servaunt
 or Servaunts, and this our Licence shall
 be a sufficient Warraunt and Discharge,
 aswell to our said *Uncle* for the Reteyn-
 yng of the said Number of Two Hun-
 dred Persons, as also to the said Persons
 so to be Reteynyd by way of Reteynr

and to every of them for the takyng of A. D. 1550.
 his said Livery Badge or Cognisaunce, 4 Edw. 6.
 and the Promyse and doing their Ser-
 vice in form expresseid in; any Acte Sta-
 tute Article or Clause heretofore made
 or hereafter to be made or provided to
 the contrarie in any wise notwithstanding,
 and that the said Number of Two
 Hundred Persons so Reteynyd or to be
 Reteynyd and every of them, shall be
 Dischargid and Exonerated of all For-
 feitures Losses and Penalties, that in
 any wise may or shall rife or grow to
 Us our Heyres or Successors, by force
 or vertue of any Statutes Laws or Cu-
 stoms made or to be made for Reteyn-
 ers; to the contrarie notwithstanding;

And furthermore, of our especial
 Grace, and by th'Advyse aforesaid,
 We have pardonid remysid and releas-
 id, and by thises Presentes doo pardon
 remytt and releasse to our said *Uncle* all
 and every Trespace Offence Contempt
 Violation or Forfeiture Losses Penal-
 ties Somme or Sommes of Money, by
 hym commyttid done or perpetrattid
 sithen the *twenty fifth Day of January* last
 past, contrarie to any Act or Acts of
 Reteynor or Reteynours heretofore had
 made or establisshed;

That expresse mention &c.

In witness &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
 quinto Die Junii.

Per ipsum Regem.

Pro Lancaster Herald, de Intendendo.

A. D. 1550. *Edward the Sixte &c.* To all
 1 Ind. p. 5. Men of Honour Lords and
 m. 40. Gentlemen, and all other our
 Officers Ministres and Subjects, Greeting.

WHEREAS of a long tyme there
 hath no Visitation or Survey benne
 made, by any *Harrold* or *Officer of Arms*,
 within our Domynion of Wales and
 the Marches of the same, whereof hath
 risen no less Errour in the using bering
 and taking of *Arms Crests* and *Tokens of
 Nobilitie*, then in Debate and Contro-
 versie about Tydes of Inheritance like
 to follow, to the great Trouble and
 Disquiet of our loving Subjects; name-
 ly, of Gentlemen in the Parties afore-
 said, if Reformation be not hadd,

Willing therfore, aswell to avoyde

all such Doubts and Controversies, as
 by that occasion may hereafter insue, as
 also to have one certayne Order to be
 observed in the Premisses,

We,

For the special Trust and Confydens
 which We have in our Welbelovyd
 Servaunt *Fulke Apomell*, alias *Lancaster*
 one of our *Harroldes of Arms*,

Have Gevyn and Grauntid, and by
 thises Presentes do Gyve and Graunte
 unto our said Servaunt full Power and
 Auctoritie during his Lief, at all tymes
 from hensforthe when he shall thinke
 mete, aswell to vycite and repayre to
 the Houses Mansions and Dwellings of
 all Nobles and Gentlemen in the Par-
 ties aforesaid as also to peruse, reforme
 and correcte all *Arms Crests* and *Tokens*
 of

A. D. 1550. of Nobilitie wrongfully and unlawfully
4 Edw. 6. taken used or borne within the said Province,

And moreover to take the Notes of all Dissents Marriges and Pedigreis of Nobles and Gentlemen in the Parties aforesaid, whereby he maye make unto Us a true and perfect Register and Recorde of the same;

And further to doo execute and execute, within the said Province, all other things whiche by Lawe or Custome have apperteynid to the Jurisdiction Power and Office of Armes, according to the Laws of the same;

Willing and requyring you and every of you, not onely to be aiding and assisting to our said Officer in the Execution of thes Presents, but also with all Gentlenes and Curtsie to use and intreate hym, as to the Dignitye of the Office apperteyneth.

In witnes whereof *Et c.*

Witness our selfe at *Leighes* the ix. Day of *June*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præbenda Data.

A. D. 1550.
4 Edw. 6.

REX &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Thoma*, permissione divina, *Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo* Angliæ Primati ac Metropolitano, suæ in ejus Absentia *Vicario in Spiritibus Generali* cuicumque, Salutem.

Ad Præbendam, in Ecclesia Christi in Civitate Cantuariensi vestræ Diocese, per mortem naturalem *Roberti Nevill* ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, jam vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, dilectum nobis *Johannem Joseph* Sacre Theologie Baccalarium, per avifamentum & consentum Concilii nostri, vobis præsentamus,

Intuitu Charitatis rogantes & requir-
A. D. 1550.
entes, quatenus eundem *Johannem Joseph* ad dictam Præbendam admittere, ipsumque Præbendam in eadem instituire, cum omnibus suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraque peragere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Leighes* decimo octavo Die Julii.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Concessione Episcopatus Rossensis.

A. D. 1550.
1. 4. & 6.
p. 1. m. 17.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum, per quendam Actum in Parlamento nostro inchoato apud Westmonasterium Quarto Die Novembris Anno Regni nostri Primo, & ibidem tento, inter alia Statuta pro Republica nostra edita, ordinarum inactitatum & stabilitum fuerit,

Quod nullum Breve de Licentia Eligendi (vulgariter vocatum *CONGE D'ELLIER*) deinceps concessum foret, nec Electio alicujus *Archiepiscopi* seu *Episcopi* per *Decanum* & *Capitulum* fieret, sed quod Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes, quolibet tempore cum aliquis *Archiepiscopus* seu *Episcopus* vacaret, alicui Personæ, quam nos idoneum existimarem, eundem conferre possemus & valeamus, & eadem Collatio, sic, per Literas nostras Patentes hujusmodi Personæ facta & deliberata, cui Nos eundem conferremus *Archiepiscopatum*

seu *Episcopatum*, seu ejus sufficienti Procuratori vel Attornato, stare & foret, ad omnia Intentiones Constructiones & Propositiones, tanti & consimilis effectus quanti & qualis foret, si Breve de Licentia Eligendi concessum, & Electio rite facta & eadem confirmata fuissent, & quod, post hujusmodi Collationem, eadem Persona, cui hujusmodi *Archiepiscopatus* seu *Episcopatus* sic foret collatus seu datus, posset consecrari, & habere Liberationem suam, seu Breve de *anoveas Manum*, ac omnia alia agere prout eadem Ceremoniæ & Electiones fuissent factæ & actæ,

Prout in eodem Statuto plenius liquet;

Ac cum *Episcopatus Rossensis* hoc tempore sit Vacuus, suoque idoneo Pastore destitutus, Translatione Reverendi Patris *Nicholai*, nuper illius *Locis Episcopi*, in *Episcopatum Leodoniensem*, & ob id ad Munus nostrum Regium

P p p

pertinere

A. D. 1550. pertinere dinoscatur alium in ejus Locum Surrigandi, Qui, ob eximias animi Dotes, Populum nostrum illius Diocesis latè patentis, juxta *Divi Pauli*

4 *Edv. 6.*

Normam, dignè pascat,

Sciatis igitur quòd Nos,

Existimantes Dilectum Nobis *Johannem Ponet* Sacræ Theologiæ Professorem, ad Prædictum Episcopatum Rossensem modo Vacantem idoneum, tam propter singularem Sacrarum Literarum Doctrinam, Moreq; probatissimos, quibus idem *Johannes* præditus est, quàm propter hoc, quod, juxta *Salvatoris nostri* Elogium, judicamus illum Virum imprimis dignum esse ut super Multa constituatur qui super Pauca fuerit Fidelis,

De Gratiâ nostrâ speciali, ac ex certâ Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avisamento Concilii nostri, contulimus dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes conferimus damus & concedimus præfato *Johanni* prædictum Episcopatum Rossensem, ac eundem *Johan-*

nem in Episcopum Rossensem Præferimus. A. D. 1550.
Episcopum Rossensem ac Diocesanus Rossensem. prædictæ nominamus facimus ordinamus creamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

4 *Edv. 6.*

Habendum tenendum occupandum & gaudendum prædictum Episcopatum Rossensem eidem *Johanni* durante Vita suâ naturali, unâ cum omnibus Dominiis Maneriis Terris Tenementis Hæreditamentis, Possessionibus & Juribus tam Spiritualibus quàm Temporalibus, ac omnibus aliis Proficuis Commoditatibus Emolumentis Auctoritatibus Jurisdictionibus & Præminentis quibuscumq; eidem Episcopatu Rossensi quoquo modo spectantibus sive incumbenibus;

Et quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* sexto Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Literæ de Significavit.

A. D. 1550.
Ibid.

REX Reverendissimo in Christo Patri *Thoma Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Salutem.

Cùm Episcopatu Rossensi, per Translationem Reverendi Patris *Nicholai* nuper illius Loci Episcopi in Episcopatum Londoniensem, nuper vacante, Dilecto Nobis *Johanni Ponet* Sacræ Theologiæ Professori, per Literas nostras Patentes, de Gratiâ nostra speciali, ac ex certâ Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avisamento Concilii nostri, contulimus Dederimus & Concesserimus præfato *Johanni* prædictum Episcopatum Rossensem, ac eundem *Johannem* in Episcopum Rossensem Præfecimus, ac ipsum *Johannem Episcopum Rossensem ac Diocesanus Rossensem* prædictæ, Nominaverimus

mus fecerimus ordinaverimus creaverimus & constituerimus per Literas nostras Patentes, prout per easdem Literas nostras Patentes plenius liquet & apparet; Et hoc vobis, Tenore Præsentium, Significamus:

A. D. 1550.

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini firmiter injungendo Mandantes, quatenus præfatum *Johannem in Episcopum Rossensem* consecrare, Ipsumque, prout moris est, Episcopali Insignis Investire, cæteraque peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum Favore,

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Leighes* Vicefimo septimo Die Junii.

De Indigenatione.

A. D. 1550.
Pat. 4. E. 6. p. 5. m. 1.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, De Gratiâ nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avisamento Concilii nostri,

Concessimus, ac per Præsentes concedimus Dilecto Nobis *Johanni Alasio* Baroni Poloniarum Sacræ Theologiæ Professori ac *Barbara Uxor* ejus, necnon

Johanni Hieronimo Barbara, & Susanna, A. D. 1550. Liberis ejusdem *Johannis Alasio*, seu quocumque alio Nomine Cognomine sive Additione Nominis idem *Johannes Barbara Johannes Hieronimus Barbara & Susanna* censeantur seu eorum aliquis censeatur, quòd Ipsi, & eorum quilibet, impostèrùm perpetuò sint *Indigenæ & veri Ligee nostri*, Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, ac in omnibus tractentur repitentur habeantur teneantur

A. D. 1550. neantur & gubernentur, & eorum quilibet habeatur tractetur teneatur & gubernetur, tanquam fidelis *Ligei nostri* infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ oriundi, & non aliter nec alio modo,

Ac quod ipsi, & eorum quilibet, omnes & omnimodas Actiones Sectas & Querelas, quascumque sint generis, in quibuscumque Curis Locis & Jurisdictionibus nostris, habere & excercere, eisque uti & gaudere, ac eas in eisdem placitare & placitari, respondere & responderi, defendere & defendi possint & valeant, possit & valeat, in omnibus & per omnia, sicut aliquis fidelis *Ligeus noster* in dicto Regno nostro Angliæ oriundus,

Et insuper quod iidem *Johannes Barbara Johannes Hieronimus Barbara & Susanna*, & eorum quilibet, Maneria Terras Tenementa Redditi Reversiones & Servitia, ac alia Hereditamenta quæcumque, infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ & alia Domina nostra, perquirere recipere capere habere tenere cinere & possidere in Feodo simplici, seu quovis alio Jure Statu Titulo seu Terminis, eaque dare vendere alienare & legare cuicumque Personæ, sive quibuscumque Personis sibi placuerint ad libitum suum valeat & possit, valeant & possint licite & impunè, sicut aliquis *Ligeorum nostrorum* infra hoc Regnum nostrum legitime oriundus,

Ac etiam quod iidem *Johannes Barbara Johannes Hieronimus Barbara & Susanna*, & eorum quilibet, omnes & omnimodas Libertates Franchefias & Privilegia hujus Regni nostri liberè quietè & pacificè uti & gaudere possint & possint, tanquam *Ligei nostri* infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ nati, absq; Perturbatione Impedimento Molestatione Vexatione Calumpnia sive Gravamine Nostri Heredum vel Successorum nostrorum aliquorum, aliorumve quorumcumque; aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione sive Provisione in contrarium inde antehac editis ordinatis sive provisitis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materia quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus:

Provisio semper quod iidem *Johannes Barbara Johannes Hieronimus Barbara & Susanna*, ad omnes & singula Ordinationes Acta & Statuta hujus Regni no-

stri Angliæ, tam edita quàm impostum edenda, teneantur & obedientes sint, & eorum quilibet teneatur & obediens sit, juxta formam Statuti in ea parte editi & provisii;

Sciatis insuper quod nos, de uberiori Gratia nostra, ac de avasamento prædicto, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus prædicto *Johanni Alasio* Baroni Poloniæ quendam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditi *Centum Librarum*,

Habendum & percipiendum sibi & Assignatis suis, durante Beneplacito nostro, tam per manus Clerici Hanaperii nostri, quàm per manus Thesaurarii nostri Curie nostræ Augmentationum & Reventionum Corona nostræ pro tempore existentium, de Thesauro nostro in manibus ejusdem Clerici vel Thesaurarii pro tempore existentium remanere contingente, ad duos Anni Terminos; viz. ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis per æquales Portiones annuatim solvendum;

Damus etiam, de avasamento prædicto, & per Præsentes concedimus præfati *Johanni* tot & tantas Denariorum Summas, ad quot & quantas prædicta Annuitas sive annalis Redditi *Centum Librarum*, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, se extendit & attingit, habendas eidem *Johanni* ex Dono nostro, per manus Clerici sive Thesaurarii prædictorum, de Thesauro nostro prædicto, absque Comptore sive aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hereditibus vel Successoribus nostris quocummodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo,

Et præterea volumus & concedimus quod præfati *Johannes Barbara Johannes Hieronimus Barbara & Susanna* habeant & habebunt has Literas nostras Patentes, debito modo factas & sigillatas, absque Fine vel Feodo magno vel parvo nobis in Hanaperio nostro seu alibi ad Usam nostrum proinde quocummodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Bo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Leighes* vicesimo septimo Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1550.

4 Edv. 6.

A. D. 1550.

4 Edv. 6.

De Concessione Episcopatus Gloucestris.

A. D. 1550.

Par. 4. E. 6.

p. 1. m. 12.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum per quendam Actum in Parlamento nostro inchoato apud Westmonasterium, quarto die Novembris Anno Regni nostri primo, & ibidem tento, inter alia Statuta pro Republica nostra edita ordinata, inactitatum & stabilitum fuerit,

Quod nullum Breve de Licentia eligendi (vulgariter vocatum *Conce d'Eslyre*) deinceps concessum foret, nec Electio alicujus Archiepiscopi seu Episcopi per *Duxonum* & *Capitulum* fieret, sed quod Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes, quolibet tempore cum aliquis Archiepiscopus seu Episcopus vacaret, alicui Personæ quam Nos idoneam existimarem eundem conferre possemus & valeamus, & eadem Collatio, sic, per Literas Patentes nostras, hujusmodi Personæ facta & deliberata, cui nos eundem conferremus Archiepiscopatum seu Episcopatum, seu ejus sufficienti Procuratori vel Attornato, stare & foret ad omnia Intentiones Constructiones & Proposita, tanti & consimilis effectus quanti & qualis foret si Breve de Licentia eligendi concessum, & Electio rite facta, & eadem confirmata fuissent, & quod post hujusmodi Collationem, eadem Persona cui hujusmodi Archiepiscopatus seu Episcopatus foret collatus seu datus, posset consecrari, & habere Liberationem suam, seu Breve de *amoveas Manum*, ac omnia alia agere prout eadem Ceremoniæ & Electio fuissent factæ & actæ,

Prout in eodem Statuto plenius liquet,

Ac cum Episcopatus Gloucestris hoc tempore sit Vacuus, suoque idoneo Pastore destitutus, per mortem Reverendi Patris *nuper Loci illius Episcopi*, & ob id ad Munus nostrum Regium pertinere dinoscatur alium in ejus Locum surrogandi, qui, ob eximias Animi Dotes, Populum nostrum illius Dux-

cessis latè Patentis, juxta Divi Pauli Normann, dignè pascat,

Sciatis quod Nos,

Existimantes dilectum nobis *Johannem Hoper* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, ad prædictum Episcopatum Gloucestris modò vacantem idoneum, tam propter singularem Sacrarum Literarum Doctrinam, Moremque probatissimos quibus idem *Johannes* præditus est, quam propter hoc, quod, juxta Salvatoris nostri Elogium, judicamus illum Virum imprimis dignum esse ut super multa constitutur qui super pauca fuerit fidelis,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de Advicamento Concilii nostri contulimus dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes conferimus damus & concedimus, præfato *Johanni* prædictum Episcopatum Gloucestris, ac eundem *Johannem* in Episcopum Gloucestris præferimus per Præsentes, ac ipsum *Johannem* Episcopum Gloucestris, ac Diocesannum Gloucestris prædictæ nominamus facimus ordinamus creamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum occupandum & gaudendum prædictum Episcopatum Gloucestris eidem *Johanni* durante Vitæ suæ naturali, una cum omnibus Dominii Maneris Terris Tenementis Hæreditamentis Possessionibus & Juribus, tam Spiritualibus quam Temporalibus, ac cum omnibus aliis Proficuis Commoditatibus Emolumentis Authoritatibus Jurisdictionibus & Præminentis quibuscumque, eidem Episcopatu Gloucestris quoquomodo spectantibus sive incumbentibus;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Lieghes* tertio Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Johanne Episcopo Rossensi de Concessionibus in Commendam.

A. D. 1550.

Ind. p. 5.

m. 41.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa

Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ac de avicamento Concilii nostri, concessimus ac licentiam dedimus, ac per Præsentes concedimus & licentiam damus Reverendo

A. D. 1550.

A.D. 1550. rendo in Christo Patri *Johanni Rossin*.
4 Ed. 6.

Episcopo, quod idem *Johannes*, a Festo Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimo pæterito ante Datam Præsentium, usque ad Festum Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ quod erit in Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo quinto, *Vicariam de Asbsford* in Diocesi Cantuariensi quâ cum *Reclariis de Torren* in Diocesi Bangorensi, & *Sancti Michaelis prope Crokedlane* in Civitate Londoniæ, & cum una *Præbenda in Ecclesia Christi Cantuariensis*, cum eorum Privilegiis quibus unquam hætenus gaudebat, & super dictas Vicariam & Præbendam & Rectorias, & earum quantilibet, possidebat, unâ cum suis Juribus Jurisdictionibus & Pertinentiis universis, cujuscumque Taxæ seu Valoris Annui, illius Episcopatus, Fructus Redditus & Proventus existant, in Commendâ, non obstante dicto Episcopatu, habeat & possideat, ac Fructus Redditus & Proventus earundem percipere, atque in ejus seu eorum Usû & Utilitatem convertere & applicare, liberè & licitè valeat & possit, absque impedimento Nostri vel Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum aut aliorum quorumcumque; aliquibus Ordinationibus aut Constitutionibus Ecclesiasticis, necnon

Actibus sive Statutis in Parlamento antehac quomodolibet editis seu impositum edendis quibuscumque; in contrarium non obstantibus;

Eoetiam non obstante quod expressa mentio ac de verbo in verbum mentio hujusmodi Ordinationum Constitutionum & Statutorum, ac etiam veri Summi Valoris Fructuum Reddituum & Proventuum earundem Vicariæ Præbendæ Rectoriarum & Episcopatus, aliorumque Donorum seu Concessionum præfati *Johanni* antehac per Nos, seu per quoscumque alios, quomodolibet factorum seu concessorum, necnon Præmissorum certitudo, hic facta non existit, aut aliquibus Rebus Causis seu Materis quibuscumque non obstantibus: Quæ omnia Obstantia pro Præmissis expressis, ad omne Juris effectum, atque in maximum dicti *Johannis* Commodum & Beneficium ad Præmissa, haberi volumus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Langbes* Quarto Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Medico Regis Extraordinario.

A.D. 1550.
4 Ed. 6.
p. 5. m. 30.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, Bonum & fidele Servitium, per Dilectum Servientem nostrum *Robertum Hayke* in Medicinis Doctorem, antehac, tam Patri nostro, bonæ Memoræ, *Henrico Octavo* nuper Regi Angliæ Invictissimo, quam Carissimæ Consortis suæ Domine *Katerina* nuper Regine Angliæ, impensum, meritò contemplantur;

De gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avisamento Concilii nostri, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Robertum Hayke* unam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Quinquaginta Librarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ, necnon Ordinamus & Constituimus eundem *Robertum Hayke* Medicum nostrum Extraordinarium, ac Officiû *Medici nostri Extraordinarii* ei damus & concedimus per Præsentes,

Habendam percipiendam & gaudendam dictam Annuitatem sive annualem

Redditum præfati *Robertum Hayke* durante Vitâ suâ, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festâ Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, & Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, per æquales Portiones.

Ac habendum occupandum & gaudendum Officiû prædictum præfati *Robertum Hayke* durante Vitâ suâ, cum omnibus aliis Proficuis Commoditatibus & Advantagis dicto Officio pertinentibus sive spectantibus, in tam amplis modo & formâ prout aliqua alia Persona sive aliquæ aliæ Personæ, dictum Officiû antehac occupans sive occupantes, habuit & percepit, habuerunt & perceperunt, in & pro Exercitio Officii prædicti;

Ex quia dictus *Robertus Hayke*, durante Vitâ dictæ Domine Regine, per Mandatum dicti Patris nostri, attendebat super Eam, ac pro eo quod idem *Robertus* citra & post Decessum ipsius nuper

Q q q Regina

A.D. 1550.
4 Ed. 6.

A. D. 1550. *Regina*, nullum adhuc habuit a nobis Feodum seu Vadium, ac pro aliis causis nos ad præfens specialiter moventibus,

4 Edv. 6.

Sciatis quod nos, de ulteriore Gratia nostra dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes damus & concedimus præfato *Roberto Hayke* tot & tantas Denarium Summas, ad quot & quantas dicta Annuitas five annualis Redditus, a Festo Sancti Michaelis ultimo præterito hucusque provenient five crescent,

Habendas eidem *Roberto Hayke* ex Dono nostro de Thesauo nostro prædicto, per manus dictorum Thesaurarii & Camerariorum, absque Computo seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo

reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Provisotamen semper quod si prædictus *Robertus Hayke*, per Nos Hæredes vel Successores nostros, imposterum promotus fuerit ad aliquam aliam Promotionem clari annui Valoris prædictarum *quingueaginta Librarum*, ac in Satisfactionem & Recompensationem earundem, quod extunc præfens Concessio sit vacua & nullius effectus;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Leighes* quarto Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1550.
4 Edv. 6.

De Officio docendi Adolescentulos Regis vocatos *Henchmen*, concessio.

A. D. 1550. *Regina* EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

1550. m. 17.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de assensu Concilii nostri,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes, pro Nobis & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, dilecto Servienti nostro *Willielmo Bakley* in Artibus Magistro, tam propter gravitatem Morum & Doctrinæ abundantiam, quam nonnullas alias bonas & honestas Causas quas in illo cognovimus, Officium docendi erudiendi atque instituendi Adolescentulos nostros vocatos *Henchmen*,

Habendum gaudendum & occupandum prædictum Officium præfato *Willielmo Bakley* durante ipsius Vitâ, cum omnibus & omnimodis Profitibus Commoditatibus & Præeminentiis quibuscumque eidem Officio quoquomodo spectantibus five pertinentibus,

Et insuper, de uberiori Gratia nostra, damus & concedimus præfato *Wil. Bakley*, pro Exercitio & Occupatione dicti Officii, quandam Annuitatem five annualem Feodum *quadraginta Librarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habenda gaudenda & annuatim percipienda eadem Vadia & Feoda præfato *Willielmo Bakley*, a Festo Annunciationis beate Mariæ Virginis ultimo præterito, durante Vitâ ipsius *Willielmi Bakley*, ex Thesauo Scaccarii nostri, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, & Annunciationis beate Mariæ Virginis, per æquales Portiones;

Proviso semper quod quodcumque dictus *Willielmus Bakley*, per Nos vel Successores nostros, promovebitur ad aliquod Vadium Feodum five Officium, quod accedet ad clarum Valorem annuum *quadraginta Librarum Sterlingorum*, durante Vitâ naturali ipsius *Willielmi Bakley*, quod tunc & deinceps hæc præfens nostra Concessio irrita sit & pro nihillo habeatur;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Leighes* nono Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1550.

De Fundatione Templi in Civitate London. pro Germanis.

A. D. 1550. *Regina* EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

1550. m. 17.

Cum magnæ quedam & graves Considerationes Nos ad præfens specialiter impulerunt, tum etiam cogitantes illud

quanto Studio & Charitate Christianos Principes, in Sacrosanctum Dei Evangelium, Religionem Apostolicam ab ipso Christo inchoatam institutam & traditam, animatos & propensos esse

A. D. 1550.

conve-

A.D. 1550. convéniant, sine qua haud dubie Politia & civile Regimen neque consistere diu, neque Nomen suum tueri potest, nisi Principes, ceterique Præpotentes Viri quos Deus ad Regnorum Gubernacula sedere voluit, id imprimis operam dent, ut per totum Reipublicæ Corpus casta sinceraque Religio diffundatur, & Ecclesia in verè Christianis & Apostolicis Opinionibus & Ritibus instituta & aucta, per sanctos, ac Carni & Mundo mortuos Ministros conservetur, pro eo quòd Christiani Principis Officium esse statuimus, inter alias gravissimas de Regno suo bene splendideque administrando Cogitationes, etiam Religioni & Religionis Causæ Calamitate fractis & afflictis Exulibus consulere,

Sciatis quòd, non solum Præmissa contemplantes, & Ecclesiam a Paparum Tyrannide per Nos vindicatam, in pristina Libertate conservare cupientes, verum etiam Exulum & Peregrinorum conditionem miserantes, quitam bonis temporibus in Regno nostro Angliæ commorati sunt, voluntario Exilio Religionis & Ecclesiæ Causâ multati, quia Hospites & exteros Homines, propter Christi Evangelium ex Patria sua profugatos ejectos in Regnum nostrum Profugos, Præsidis ad Vitam degendum necessariis in Regno nostro egere non dignum esse, neque Christiano Homine neq; Principis Magnificentiâ dignum esse duximus, cujus Liberalitas nullo modo in tali rerum Statu restricta clausæ esse debet,

Ac quoniam multi *Germanæ Nationis* Homines, ac alii Peregrini qui confluerunt & in dies singulos confluant in Regnum nostrum Angliæ ex Germania & aliis remotioribus Partibus, in quibus Paparum Dominatu Evangelii Libertas labi solent & premi cepta est, non habent certam Sedem & Locum in Regno nostro ubi Conventus suos celebrare valeant, ubi, inter suæ Gentis & moderni Idiomatis Homines, Religiois Negotia & Res Ecclesiasticas pro Patrio Ritu & More intelligenter obire & tractari possint;

Idcirco, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avisamento Concilii nostri, volumus concedimus & ordinamus quòd de cætero sit & erit unum Templum sive sacra Ædes in Civitate nostra Londoniæ, quod vel quæ vocabitur *Templum Domini Jesu*, ubi Congregatio & Conventus *Germanorum aliorumque Peregrinorum* fieri & celebrari possit, eâ Intentione & Proposito ut, a Ministris Ecclesiæ Germanorum, aliorum-

que Peregrinorum, sacrosancti Evangelii incorrupta Interpretatio, Sacramentorum, iuxta Verbum Dei & Apostolicam Observationem, Administratio fiat,

Ac Templum illud sive Sacram. Ædem illam, de uno *Superintendenti & Quatuor Verbi Ministris*, erigimus creamus ordinamus & fundamus per Præsentes; & quòd iidem *Superintendens & Ministri* in Re & Nomine suæ & erunt unum *Corpus Corporatum & Politicum* de se, per Nomen *Superintendentis & Ministrorum Ecclesiæ Germanorum & aliorum Peregrinorum* ex Fundatione Regis Edwardi Sexti in Civitate Londoniæ, per Præsentes incorporamus, ac *Corpus Corporatum & Politicum* per idem Nomen realiter & ad plenum creamus erigimus ordinamus facimus & constituimus per Præsentes, & quòd Successionem habeant;

Et ulterius, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avisamento Concilii nostri, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfatis *Superintendenti & Ministris* Ecclesiæ Germanorum & aliorum Peregrinorum in Civitate Londoniæ, totum illud *Templum sive Ecclesiam nuper Fratrum Augustinorum* in Civitate nostra Londoniæ, ac totam Terram Fundum & Solum Ecclesiæ prædictæ, excepto toto Choro dictæ Ecclesiæ Terra Fundo & Solo ejusdem,

Habendum & gaudendum dictum *Templum sive Ecclesiam*, ac cætera Præmissa (exceptis præexceptis) præfatis *Superintendenti & Ministris* & Successoribus suis, tenendum de Nobis Hereditibus & Successoribus nostris in puram & liberam Eleemosinam;

Damus ulterius de avisamento prædicto, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris prædictis per Præsentes concedimus, præfatis *Superintendenti & Ministris* & Successoribus suis plenam Facultatem Potestatem & Auctoritatem amplificandi & majorem faciendi numerum Ministrorum, & nominandi ac appunctuandi, de tempore in tempus, tales & hujusmodi *Subministros* ad servandum in Templo prædicto, quales præfatis *Superintendenti & Ministris* necessarium visum fuerit; Et quòd hæc omnia ad *Beneplacitum Regium* volumus;

Præterea quòd *Johannes a Lasco* Nationis Polonus, Homo, propter Integritatem & Innocentiam Vitæ ac Morum & singularem Eruditionem, valde celebris sit, *Primus & Modernus Superintendenti dictæ*

A.D. 1550.
4 Edv. 6.

A. D. 1550. dictæ Ecclesiæ, & quod *Gualterus De-*
boeris, Martinus Flandrus, Franciscus
Riverius, Ridolphus Gallus sint *Quatuor*
Primi & moderni Ministri,

4 Edv. 6.

Damus præterea & concedimus, præ-
fatis Superintendenti & Ministris & Suc-
cessoribus suis, Facultatem Auctori-
tem & Licentiam, post Mortem vel
Vacationem alicujus Ministri prædicto-
rum, de tempore in tempus eligendi
nominandi & surrogandi aliam Per-
sonam habilem & idoneum in Locum
suum, ita tamen quod Persona sic no-
minatus & electus, præsentetur & sista-
tur coram Nobis Hæredibus vel Suc-
cessoribus nostris, & per Nos Hæres
vel Successores nostros instituitur in
Ministerium prædictum,

Damus etiam & concedimus, præ-
fatis Superintendenti & Ministris & Suc-
cessoribus suis, Facultatem Auctoritatem
& Licentiam, post Mortem seu Vac-
ationem Superintendentis, de tempore in
tempus eligendi nominandi & surro-
gandi aliam Personam doctam & gra-
vem in Locum suum, ita tamen quod
Persona sic nominatus & Electus præ-
sentetur & sistantur coram Nobis Hæ-
redibus vel Successoribus nostris, & per
Nos Hæres vel Successores nostros

instituitur in Officium *Superintendentis* A. D. 1550.
 prædicti:

4 Edv. 6.

Mandamus, & firmiter injungendo
 præcipimus, tam Majori Vicecomitibus
 & Aldermannis Civitatis nostræ London-
 niæ, Episcopo Londoniensi, & Successori-
 bus suis, cum omnibus aliis Archie-
 piscopis Episcopis Iudiciariis Officiariis
 & Ministris nostris quibuscumque, quod
 permittant præfatos Superintendentem &
 Ministros & Successores suos liberè &
 quietè sui gaudere uti & exercere Ri-
 tus & Ceremonias suas proprias, & Dis-
 ciplinam Ecclesiasticam propriam &
 peculiarem, non obstantè quod non con-
 veniant cum Ritibus & Ceremoniis in
 Regno nostro usitatis, absq; Impetitione
 Perturbatione aut Inquisitione eor-
 um vel eorum alicujus; aliquo Statuto
 Actu Proclamatione Injunctione Re-
 strictione seu Ufu in contrarium inde
 antehac factis editis seu promulgatis
 in contrarium non obstantibus;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Leighes* vicesimo
 quarto Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Commessione ad audiendum Querelas, contra Soldarios in Hibernia.

A. D. 1550.
 Pat. 4. E. 6.
 p. 6. m. 32.
 dir.

REX &c. dilecto Consiliario
 suo, *Antonio Sentleger* præn-
 ohibilis Ordinis sui Garterii Mi-
 liti ac Deputato Regni sui Hiberniæ,
 dilectoque sibi *Marescallum Armata* suæ
 infra Regnum suum prædictum pro
 tempore existenti, Salutem.

Sciatis quid Nos, de Fidelitatibus
 Industriis & providis Circumspectioni-
 bus vestris plenius confidentes, de avi-
 samento & consensu Privati Concilii no-
 stri, assignavimus vos præfatum *Ant-*
onium Sentleger Deputatum nostrum, ac
 vobis, tenore Præsentium, Potestatem
 & Auctoritatem damus & committi-
 mus, quascumque Causas Querelas con-
 tra omnes & singulos Soldarios arma-
 tos, in Armata & Exercitu nostris infra
 Regnum nostrum prædictum, retentos
 & retinendos, audiendi & cognoscendi
 ac Fine debito terminandi,

Necnon quaecumque Proditiones Mur-
 dra Homicidia Felonias Raptus Mulie-
 rum & quascumque alias Causas crimi-
 nales, tam Mortem Hominis quam Ma-
 hemium sive Mutilationem Membro-
 rum concernentes, per Vos, aut per præ-

dictum *Marescallum*, in Absentia vestra A. D. 1550.
 vel Mandato vestro, audiendi & ter-
 minandi & ritè dicendi,

Ac Delinquentes omnes & singulos
 Armatis hujusmodi, in quorumcumque
 Custodia extiterint vel detenti fuerint,
 coram vobis, aut prædictum *Marescal-*
lum, in Absentia vestra aut Mandato
 vestro, ad certos Dies & Loca quos ad
 hoc provideritis, de tempore in tempus,
 prout opus fuerit & casus exigerit, in
 forma debita evocandi & venire facien-
 di, ac ipsos & eorum quemlibet de &
 super eorum Factis Criminibus & De-
 lictis examinandi,

Ac quoscumque Testes & Probationes
 requisitos & necessarios recipendi
 & admittendi, ipsosque ad Veritatem
 in ea parte dicendam Pœnis & Multis
 aliisq; modis licitis astringendi & com-
 pellendi,

Veritateque comperta, ad Judicium,
 secundum Legem & Consuetudinem
 Marescalciæ, hætenus infra Regnum
 nostrum prædictum usitatam (voca-
 tum *MARSHALL LAW*) procedendi,

Ac

A. D. 1550.
4 Edw. 6.

Ac eos quos coram *Vobis*, aut dicto *Metropolitano* in absentia vestra aut Mandato vestro, reos & culpabiles invenieritis, per Incarcerationes, aut ad Pœnas Mortis & Membrorum, seu alias Pœnas & Punitiones, Justitiâ id exigente, adjudicandi & condemnandi, ac debite Executioni demandandi;

Cæteraque omnia & singula faciendi & perimplendi quæ in Præmissis circa ea necessaria fuerint seu quomolibet oportuna:

Damus autem univêrsis & singulis Comitibus Baronibus Militibus Justitiariis Capitaneis Vicecomitibus Capitaneis Vic. Comit. Majoribus Ballivis Senescallis Constabulariis, & aliis Officiariis & Ministris quibuscumque infra Regnum nostrum prædictum, Tenore Præsentium, firmiter in mandatis, quod

eidem *Deputato nostro*, ac dicto *Metropolitano* in Absentia vel Mandato dicti *Deputati nostri*, in Executione Præmissorum, de tempore in tempus prout opus fuerit, intendentes auxiliantes pariter & obediētes sint in omnibus prout decet;

Provisio semper quod Cause & Quærelæ hujusmodi, tam Criminales quam Civiles, plene audiantur finiantur & terminentur infra tres Menses continuos a tempore Criminis commissi, vel Quærelæ intentatæ, si modò quærentes Causas suas debite prosequantur.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Leighes* quarto Die Augusti.

Per ipsum Regem.

Pro Inventione Loci vocati A Chanel in le Blacke Depis, de Annuitate.

A. D. 1550.
Pa. 4. E. 6.
p. 5. m. 32.

R EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum, præcharissimus Pater noster *Henricus Octavus nuper Rex Angliæ*, per Literas suas Patentis gerentes Datam apud *Windsore octavo Die Octobris*, Anno Regni sui tricesimo secundo, de Gratia sua speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu suis,

In consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii tunc dilecti & fidelis Servientis sui, ac nunc nostri, *Johannis Bartelott*, impensis & impendendi, pro salva & secura Conductione & Gubernatione Navium suarum in & per quendam Locum existentem (vocatum *LE BLACKE DEPIs*) & etiam pro suo diligenti Labore & sana & politica Discretionē, in Inventione novi loci (vocati *A CHANEL IN LE BLACKE DEPIs* prædictis) pro Evitatione magnorum Periculorum ibidem existentium, prætextu cujus Naves prædicti Patris nostri & aliæ Naves, in & per eundem Locum navigantes per eandem viam magis securè conduci & gubernari possint,

Dedit & concessit præfato *Johanni Bartelott* quandam Annuitatem five annualem Redditum *Viginti Librarum*, habendam & annuatim percipiendam eidem *Johanni* durante Vita sua immediate post mortem *Thomæ Speert* uni Valedictorum Coronæ dicti Patris nostri, ac tunc & postea gaudendi & habendi antedictam Annuitatem, vel post Successionem reddicionem five aliquam aliam De-

terminationem ejusdem Annuitatis five annualis Redditus *Viginti Librarum*, aut aliter, de Thesauro prædicti Patris nostri ad Receptam *Scaccarii sui*, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum suorum pro tempore existentium, ad Festum Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, per æquales Portiones, prout in eisdem Literis Patentibus plene apparet;

Quicquid *Thomas Speert* mortuus est, & supra nominatus *Johannes Bartelott* prædictam Annuitatem *Viginti Librarum*, ratione Concessionis prædictæ habet & gaudet pro termino Vitæ suæ,

Sciatis quod Nos,

In consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii antedicto Patri nostro, ac Nobis, per dilectum Servientem nostrum *Willielmum Wood*, tam in maritimis Negotiis nostris quàm aliter, antehac impensis & imposterum impendendi,

De Gratia nostra speciali, certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avasamento & consensu Privati Concilii nostri,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Willielmo Wood* prædictam Annuitatem five annualem Redditum *Viginti Librarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam gaudendam possidendam & annuatim percipiendam eidem *Willielmo Wood* durante Vita ipsius *Willielmi*, quàm & quancumque, per Mortem dicti

R r r

Johan-

A. D. 1550.
4 Edw. 6.

A. D. 1550. *Johannis Bartelott*, Sursum-redditionem Literarum Patentium sibi de Præmissis factarum, Forisfacturam, seu quocumque alio modo eandem Annuitatem *Viginti Librarum* ad Manus nostras devenit, seu vacare primò & proximè contigerit, de Thesaurò nostro ad prædictam Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum, nostrorum ibidem protempore existentium,

A. D. 1550. tium, ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Arch-
angeli & Paschæ per æquales Portiones;
Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cùjus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Leighes* decimo sexto Die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Paulo Baptista Spinola de Concessione ad Vitam.

A. D. 1550. *Paulus Baptista Spinola* nobilis Genovensis, egregiam in Re Militare Operam plurimas per Expeditiones Nobis præstiterit, meritò volumus Eundem Liberalitate nostrâ Regiâ, tanquam majori Virtutis suæ Testimonio prosequi;

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Cum Dilectus Serviens noster *Paulus Baptista Spinola* nobilis Genovensis, egregiam in Re Militare Operam plurimas per Expeditiones Nobis præstiterit, meritò volumus Eundem Liberalitate nostrâ Regiâ, tanquam majori Virtutis suæ Testimonio prosequi;

Sciatis igitur quòd, ex certa Scientia meròque Motu nostris, necnon id suadentibus Fidelissimis intimi Concilii nostri Proceribus, Deditisse Concessisse, Tenoreque Præsentium, Dare & Concedere præfato *Paulo Baptiste Spinola* quandam Annuitatem sive Pensionem annualem *Centum Viginti Quinque Librarum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam gaudendam & annuatim percipiendam prædictam annuitatem sive annualem Pensionem *Centum Viginti*

A. D. 1550. *ti Quinque Librarum* præfato *Paulo Baptiste Spinola* & Assignatis suis, pro termino Vitæ suæ, de Thesaurò nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium a Festo Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste ultimò præterito, ad Quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis & Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste, per æquales Portiones solvendam annuatim;
Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cùjus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Lieghes* vicesimo nono Die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Commissio ad Audiendum Causas in Cancellaria.

A. D. 1550. *Roberto Southwell* Militi Custodia ac Magistrò Rotulorum Cancellariæ nostræ,

Willielmo Portman Militi uni Justiciariorum nostrorum ad Placita coram nobis tenenda assignatorum,

Jacobo Hales Militi uni Justiciariorum nostrorum de Banco,

Ricardo Reade Militi, &

Johanni Tregonwell Armigero,

Magistris Cancellariæ nostræ prædictæ,

Ac Dilectis sibi

Johanni Olyver Clerico,

Willielmo Cocke Armigero,

Johanni Croke Armigero,

Et *Antonio Bellasi* Clerico, Magistris ejusdem Cancellariæ nostræ, Salutem.

Quia Prædilectus & Fidelis Consilia-

A. D. 1550. rius noster *Ricardus Riche* Miles Dominus *Riche* Cancellarius noster Angliæ, adeo Corporis Invalitudine ad præsens laborat, quòd ad ea quæ in Curia Cancellariæ nostræ, in Causis & Materis inter diversos Ligeos & Subditos nostros ibidem pendentibus, Tractanda Audienda Discutienda & Terminanda sint & fieri debeant, ad præsens pro tempore non sufficiat,

Considerantes igitur ipsam ad salutem citius posse restitui, si ab arduis Negotiis nostris, & Determinatione Causarum in Curia Cancellariæ nostræ pendendum, ad tempus abstinere, & volentes nichilominus interim in ejusdem Cancellarii nostri Absentia, omnibus & singulis Ligeis & Subditis nostris quibuscumque, quascumque Materias suas in Curia Cancellariæ nostræ prædictæ prosequentibus, plenam & celerem Justitiam

A. D. 1550. stitiam exhiberi, ac de Fidelitatibus & providis Circumspectionibus vestris plenius confidentes,
4 Ed. 6.

Assignavimus vos, octo septem sex quinque quatuor & tres vestrum, quorum vos prefati *Roberte Willielme Porteman, Jacobo Hales, Johannes Olyver & Johannes Croke* unum esse volumus, ac, Tenore Præsentium, damus vobis, octo septem sex quinque quatuor & tribus vestrum, quorum aliquem vestrum, vos prefati *Roberte Willielme Porteman Jacobo Hales Johannes Olyver & Johannes Croke* unum esse volumus, plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem audiendi & examinandi quascumque Materias Causas & Petitiones coram Nobis in Cancellaria nostra, inter quoscumque Ligeos & Subditos nostros tunc pendentes, & imposterum ibidem exhibendas & pendentes,

Et easdem Materias Causas & Petitiones, juxta sanas Discretionem vestras finaliter terminandi & debite Executioni demandandi,

Partesq; in Materiis sive Causis vel Petitionibus illis nominatas & specificatas, ac Testes & alios quoscumque quos vobis fore videbitur evocandos, quotiens expedire videritis, coram vobis, octo septem sex quinque quatuor vel tribus vestrum, quorum aliquem vestrum vos prefate *Roberte Willielme Portman Jacobo Hales Johannes Olyver & Johannes Croke* unum esse volumus, evocandi, ac ipsos & eorum quemlibet debite examinari compellendi,

Diesque Productores imponendi & assignandi,

Processusque quoscumque in ea parte necessarios concedendi & fieri faciendi,

Contemptus etiam quoscumq; ibidem commissos sive perpetratos debite castigandi & puniendi,

Ceteraq; omnia & singula faciendi & exequendi quæ circa Præmissa necessaria fuerint seu quomodolibet opportuna;

Et ideo vobis mandamus quod circa Præmissa diligenter intendatis ac ea faciatis & exequamini cum effectu;

Mandamus etiam, Tenore Præsentium, omnibus & singulis Officiariis

& Ministris nostris Curie nostræ prædictæ quod vobis, octo septem sex quinque quatuor & tribus vestrum, quorum aliquem vestrum, vos prefate *Roberte Willielme Porteman Jacobo Hales Johannes Olyver & Johannes Croke*, semper unum esse volumus in Executione Præmissorum, diligenter intendant prout decet;

Volumus etiam, & per Præsentis concedimus quod omnia & singula Judicia sive finalia Decreta per vos, octo septem sex quinque quatuor vel tres vestrum, quorum aliquem vestrum, vos prefate *Roberte Willielme Porteman Jacobo Johannes Olyver & Johannes Croke* unum esse volumus, semper, hujusmodi Causis sive Materiis, reddenda sive fienda, sint & esse debeant tanti & consimilis Valoris Effectus Efficacie Roboris & Virtutis, ac si, per *Cancellarium nostrum Angliæ & Curia Cancellariæ prædictæ* reddita sive reddenda forent;

Provisio semper quod omnia & singula hujusmodi Judicia sive finalia Decreta per vos, octo septem sex quinque quatuor vel tres vestrum, quorum aliquem vestrum, vos prefate *Roberte Willielme Porteman Jacobo Johannes Olyver & Johannes Croke* unum esse volumus, virtute Præsentium reddenda sive fienda, Manibus vestris, octo septem sex quinque quatuor vel tres vestrum, quorum aliquem vestrum vos prefate *Roberte Willielme Porteman Jacobo Johannes Olyver & Johannes Croke* unum esse volumus, subscribantur & consignentur, & superinde eadem Judicia sive Decreta prefato *Cancellario nostro* presententur & liberentur, ut idem *Cancellarius noster* antequam irrotulentur eadem similiter Manu sua consignet.

In cujus rei Testimonium has Literas nostras fieri fecimus Patentes, usque ultimum Diem Novembris proximo futurum duraturas, si non interim, per alias Literas nostras Patentes, huic Commissioni supersederi decreverimus.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* nono Die Octobris.

Per ipsum Regem.

Pro

A. D. 1550.
4 Ed. 6.

A. D. 1550.
4 Edv. 6.

Pro Petro Martyre, de Canonicatu dato.

A. D. 1550.
4 Edv. 6.

A. D. 1550.
4 Edv. 6.
p. 1. m. 14.

REX, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quodd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, & ex Consiliariorum nostro unanimi consensu, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, dilecto nobis *Domino Petro Martyri* Theologiæ Professori, Canonicatum sive Præbendam in Ecclesia nostra Cathedrali Christi Oxon. ex Fundatione Regis *Henrici Octavi* Patris nostri, per naturalem mortem *Willielmi Heynes* Jam vacantem, & ad nostram Collationem sive Donationem pleno jure spectantem,

Habendum & tenendum Canonica- A. D. 1550.
tum sive Præbendam prædictam, præ-
fato *Petro*, durante Vita sua, cum
omnibus & omnimodis Emolumentis,
Proficiis & Pertinentiis suis universis;
Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
vicefimo quarto Die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

*Super Prosecutione per Breve de Præmunire, de Par-
donatione.*

A. D. 1550.
1 Ed. 6.
m. 4.

REX omnibus Ballivis & Fidelibus suis ad quos &c. Salutem.
Cum Nos quoddam Breve nostrum de *Præmunire* facias, gerens datam 21. Die Junii ultimo præterito, versus *Willielmum Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopum, Roulandum Merike* alius *Meridge* ejusdem Episcopi Cancellarium & ejus Consistorii Officialem Principalem, *Thomam Hayke* de Civitate *Wellen.* in Com. *Somerfetie* Generosum alias dictum *Thomam Hayke* de Civitate *Wellen.* Principalem Registrarium præfati Episcopi per totam Diocesim suam *Bathon. & Wellen.* ac *Johannem Smythe* de *Welles* in Com. *Somerf.* Clericum,

De & super quibusdam Impetrationibus Prosecutionibus aliisq; Transgressionibus Contemptibus Præjudiciis & Derogationibus, contra formam Statuti de Provisoribus, in Parlamento Domini *Ricardi* nuper Regis *Anglie Secundi* Progenitoris nostri, Anno Regni sui xvi. tento, editi, necnon contra formam Statuti, in Parlamento Domini *Henrici Octavi* nuper Regis *Anglie* præcharissimi Patris nostri, Anno Regni sui xviii. contra Extollationem Expositionem Promotionem Manutentionem & Defensionem Auctoritatis Jurisdictionis & Potestatis Episcopi *Romani* & Sedis sue, vel alicujus inde Partis, necnon Attributionem aliquam Juris Auctoritatis vel Præminentie ad eandem Sedem *Romanam*, vel alicui Episcopo ejusdem Sedis pro tempore existentis, Vicecomiti *Somerfetie* direxerimus, eidem præcipientes quod *Præmuniri* facias, & per probos & legales Homines

de Balliva sua, dictos *Willielmum Bathon. A. D. 1550.
& Wellen. Episcopum Roulandum Merike*
Thomam Hayke & *Johannem Smythe* de *Welles* antedicta, quodd essent coram nobis a die Sancti Michaelis in xv. dies ubicumq; tum fuerimus in *Anglia*, ad respondendum nobis de Contemptu Præjudicio & Derogatione prædictis, necnon cuidam *Johanni Goodman* Clerico, de *Dampnis* & Injuriis sibi in hac parte illatis, ut dicebatur, & ad faciendum ulterius & recipiendum quodd dicta Curia nostra consideraverit in Præmissis, & quodd haberet ibi nomina eorum per quos eis sic præmuniri faciat & Breve nostrum prædictum, ac nos de die Præmunitionis prædictæ sub Sigillo suo distincte & aperte certificans,

Cumq; *Thomas Speke* Miles Vicecomes Comitatus prædicti, virtute dicti Brevis nostri sibi directi, dictos Episcopos, *Thomam Hayke* & *Johannem Smythe* debite præmuniri fecerit, juxta formam & effectum ejusdem Brevis, necnon ad diem Returnationis Brevis prædicti dictus *Thomas Speke* Vicecomes Comitatus prædicti, returnavit Breve prædictum & quodd ipse virtute Brevis prædicti 5. Die Julii, Anno Regni nostri quarto supradicto, præmuniri fac. infra nominatos *Willielmum Episcopum Bathon. & Wellen. Thomam Hayke* & *Johannem Smythe*, per *Willielmum Hyet Willielmum Tinbary Willielmum Derman* & *Ricardum Baker* probos &c. quodd sint coram Nobis ubicumque &c. ad Diem infra contentum, ad respondendum Nobis de Contemptu Præjudicio & Derogatione infra specificatis, & infrascripto
Johanni

A. D. 1559
4 Edw. 6.

Johanni Goodman de Dampnis & Injuriis sibi in ea parte illatis, ac ad Respondendum ulterius & Recipiendum, prout illud Breve in se exigit & requirit,

Cumq; ad eundem Diem, tam prefatus Episcopus quam predictus *Johannes Smythe* sic, ut premittitur, sufficienter & legitime premuniti, coram Nobis in Curia nostra predicta personaliter non comparuerunt & fecerunt Defaltum, prout in eadem Curia coram Nobis plenius liquet de Recordo,

Nos Pietate moti,

Volentesq; tam prefatum *Willielmum Barbon. Es Wellen. Episcopum* quam dictum *Johannem Smythe* Indempnes pro Defalto predicto conservari, ac intuitu Charitatis, eisdem Episcopo & *Johanni Smythe*, ac eorum utrique, Gratiam specialem & Misericordiam inferre,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & iure Motu nostris, Pardonavimus Remissimus & Relaxavimus & per Praesentes Pardonamus Remittimus & Relaxamus prefatis *Willielmo Barbon. Es Wellen. Episcopo* & *Johanni Smythe*, ac eorum utrique, quibuscumq; Nominibus seu Additionibus Nominum censentur & nuncupentur, seu eorum alter censetur & nuncupetur, predictum Defaltum prefati Episcopi *Bath. Es Wellen. Es Johannis Smythe*, ac Defaltum alterius eorumq;

Acomnes & omnimodos Contemptus & Praejudicia eorundem, & exinde quomodocumq; sequentia, necnon Judicia sive alia Acta & Gesta quaecumq; versus eos ac eorum utrumque, ratione pretextu seu occasione dictorum Defaltum suorum aut eorum alicujus, executi sive administrati, seu quae exequi & administrari de jure potuerunt,

Acomnia & singula Imprisonamenta Executiones & Penas Corporales & Forisfacturas quas & quas versus eos & eorum utrumque, ratione vel occasione Praemissorum infligere imponere exigere seu habere poterimus,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Praesentes damus & concedimus prefato Episcopo omnia & singula Bona & Catalla Debita Terras & Teppementa sua, necnon Episcopatum predictum Dignitates Praebendas Rectorias Vicarias Redditus Feoda Annuitates Pensiones Portiones Officia Firmas, Jura Patronatus Hereditamenta, & alias Promotiones Ecclesiasticas suas, Nobis, per ipsum Episcopum, occasione predicti Defalti recordati & Contemptus predicti, Forisfacta Deperdita Confiscata, seu sic in Lege vel per Factum aut aliter quo-

quomodo adjudicata fuerunt sive potuerunt adjudicari, habenda & tenenda prefato Episcopo de dono nostro, absque Compoto seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis reddendo solvendo seu faciendo.

Et etiam damus & concedimus per Praesentes prefato *Johanni Smythe* omnia & singula Bona & Catalla Terras Tenementa Rectorias Vicarias Redditus Feoda Annuitates Portiones Pensiones Firmas Hereditamenta, & alias Promotiones Ecclesiasticas suas, Nobis, per ipsum *Johannem Smythe*, ratione Defalti predicti & exinde sequentium Forisfacta Deperdita Confiscata, seu sic in Lege sive per Factum vel aliter quomodocumque Adjudicata fuerunt, sive adjudicari potuerunt, habenda & tenenda prefato *Johanni Smythe* de Dono nostro absque Compoto seu aliquo Nobis inde reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Et ulterius, de ampliori Gratia nostra, suscepimus & accepta vimus, ac per Praesentes suscepimus & acceptamus prefatos Episcopum & *Johannem Smythe* & eorum utrumque, in salvam Securitatem & plenam Protectionem Tuitionem & Defensionem nostras perpetuas,

Volentes & concedentes eisdem Episcopo & *Johanni Smythe* & eorum utrique per Praesentes, quod Ipsi extunc impetuum liberam Legem suam & Heredum suorum habeant gaudeant & utantur, & eorum uterq; per se habeat gaudeat & utatur, adeo plene integre & quiete sicut aliquis alius Dilectorum Subditorum nostrorum;

Quocumque Defalto predicto, seu quovis Recordo Defalti predicti, in dicta Curia nostra coram Nobis ratione Praemissorum recordato & remanente seu existente, aut aliquo alio Actu Lege modo sive Ordinatione in contrarium factis sive editis, aut aliqui alii Re Causa vel Materia quacumq; in aliquo non obstantibus,

Et firmam Pacem nostram, eisdem Episcopo & *Johanni Smythe* & eorum utrique, inde damus & concedimus per Praesentes; Ita tamen quod stent, & eorum uterq; stet, Recto in Curia nostra si quis veris eos sive eorum alterum inde loqui voluerit;

Provisio semper quod hae Literae nostrae Patentes in aliquo non extendant ad exonerandum & acquietandum prefatos Episcopum & *Johannem Smythe* seu eorum alterum, Haeredes vel Executores suos, pro aliquibus aliis Transgressionibus Contemptis Causis Offensis seu Rebus, nisi solummodo pro Defaltis predictis per dictos Episcopum & *Johannem Smythe* ac eorum utrumque commissis,

A. D. 1559
4 Edw. 6.

A. D. 1550. missis, & pro Contemptu & Executione qui inde adjudicari sive exequi poterint, per Nos in forma prædicta pardonatis;

4 Edv. 6.

Et quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium
duodecimo Die Novembris.

A. D. 1550.
4 Edv. 6.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Annuitate concessa.

A. D. 1550. R EX omnibus ad quos &c. Sa-

Pat. 4. E. 6.
p. 2. m. 18.

Sciatis quid Nos, In consideratione boni veri & fidelis Servitii Nobis, per dilectum Servientem nostrum *Angelum de Marianis* Nobilem Cremonensem Militem, & *Palmarino* Filium suum, antehac facti & impensi, ac impostum faciendi & impendendi,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & iure Motu nostris, necnon de avifamento Concilii nostri,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, eisdem *Angelo de Marianis* Militi & *Palmarino* Filio suo, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Centum viginti & quinque Librarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

A. D. 1550. Habendam gaudendam & percipiendam dictam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Centum viginti & quinque Librarum* præfatis *Angelo de Marianis* Militi & *Palmarino* Filio suo, a Festo Paschæ ultimo præterito pro Terminis vitæ eorum, & eorum alterius diutius Viventis, de Thesauris nostris ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festum Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Paschæ æquis Portionibus annuatim solvendam.

Et quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium
vicesimo nono Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Commissio ad Inquirendum de Hæretica Pravitate.

A. D. 1551.
Ibid. p. 6.
m. 31. d.

R EX, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri,

Thoma Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano,
Ac Reverendis in Christo Patribus,

Thoma Eliensi,
Nicholao London,

Henrico Lincolnensi,

Thoma Norwicensi,

Et *Johanni Rossensi,*

Episcopis:

Nicholao Wotton Decano Cantuarien. uni Consiliariorum nostrorum,

Necnon Prædilectis & Fidelibus Consiliariis nostris,

Willielmo Petre Militi,

Willielmo Cicell Armigeri,

Secretariis nostris Primariis,

Dilectis Nobis,

Ricardo Cox Elemosinario nostro,

Antonio Cooke Militi,

Jacobo Hales Militi uni Justiciariorum nostrorum ad Communia Placita,

Thoma Smythe Militi,

Johanni Cheeke Adolescentiæ nostræ

Initiatori,

Willielmo Moge Decano Sancti Pauli

London.

Johanni Tailor Decano Lincoln.
Simoni Haynes Decano Exon.
Griffino Leison Decano de Archibus

London.
Johanni Redman Archidiacono de

Tawnton,

Hugoni Latimer,

Egidio Eyer Decano Ciceftren.

Matheo Parker Sacre Theologiæ Pro-

fessori,

Milani Coverdale,

Johanni Olyver,

Ricardo Lyell,

Ronlando Taylor,

Cristoforo Nevyson,

Legum Doctoribus:

Ricardo Godericke,

Johanni Gosnolde,

Armigeris,

Ricardo Wyke,

Henrico Sydal,

Et,

Nicholao Ballingham,

Salutem.

Esti Regibus quidem omnibus, qui

Christi Nomen profiteantur, nihil æque

incumbat ac Fidem Christianam, in suo

Populo ac in Ecclesiis, suæ Auctoritati

Regiæ

A. D. 1551.
4 Edv. 6.

A. D. 1551. Regie subiectis, Sartam Testam atq;
Incolumentum conservare; nobis tamen,
4 Edv. 6. qui Fidei Defensor peculiari quodam

Titulo vocitatur, maxime præ cæteris
Curæ esse debet, ut non solum pro viri-
bus annicetur ut Christi Religio quam-
purissimè atq; integerrimè nostro Po-
pulo tradatur, verum etiam ut omni quâ
possumus ratione caveamus ne Christi
Adversarius, ut est semper ad omnia
corrumpenda paratus, noxium Hære-
seos Semen & Labem malæ Doctrinæ
clanculum in Segerem Christiani Populi
& hoc Arvum nobis commissum semi-
net; sed, si quid forte emerferit tale,
quod speramus Deum aversum, sal-
tem & quamprimum evellatur, nè la-
tius serpens illud Virus etiam sanas &
salubres Partes corrumpat;

Et quoniam Nos ipsi non possumus,
ad omnia ejusmodi in nostra Persona
obcunda & curanda, semper esse in teio
& parati, & modo, ad Nos & Consilia-
rios nostros perlatum est, exoriri in
nonnullis nostri Regni locis quosdam
qui resuscitant sceleratos *Apostata-
rum & Libertinorum Errores*, & qui a-
liarum Hæresium impia & impura Dog-
mata ferunt & instillant in Aures rudis
Vulgi, & imperitæ Plebis nostræ Men-
tes illis nephariis Opinionibus insciant,
ut, antequam illud Venenum latius ser-
pat, oportunum & necessarium Remed-
ium pro facultate nostra Regia adhi-
beamus;

De Advitamento Concilii nostri præ-
dicti vos selegamus, quibus hanc nos-
tram Curam & hoc tam necessarium
Munus extirpandæ & reprimendæ Hæ-
reseos committeremus,

Ad inquirendum igitur de omnibus
Articulis Hæreseos cujuscumque, &
examinandum omnes & singulos Subdi-
tos nostros & alios quoscumque infra
Regnum & Dominia nostra residentes
& commorantes, de & super Hæresibus
& Erroribus quibuscumque in Fide Chri-
stiana suspectos detectos denunciatos
inquisitos vel accusatos, aut imposte-
rùm detegendos denunciandos inqui-
rendos vel accusandos,

Et quoscumque Testes, ubicumque, loco-
rum infra Regnum & Dominia nostra
commorantes vel degentes, aliaque Pro-
bationum genera quacumque, pro veri-
tate Præmissorum eruenda, quomodo-
libet requisita, recipiendum & admi-
tendum, Testesque hujusmodi in forma
Jurandorum Testium jurandum & ex-
aminandum,

Ac omnibus aliis viis, modis & for-
mis quibus melius & efficacius poterit,
de veritate Præmissorum etiam

summariè & de plano, ac sine strepitu
& figura Judicii, cognoscendum inqui-
rendum & investigandum,

Et si, per Examinationem & Inqui-
sitionem hujusmodi, aliquem vel ali-
quos de alicujus Hæreseos, seu impie
Opinionis Crimine contactum seu con-
tactos, involutum seu involutos esse de-
prehenderitis, ab Erroribus suis revo-
candum,

Eumque & eos, si Errorum suorum
pertæsum vel pertæsus esse comperitis,
ad Errorum suorum hujusmodi Retra-
ctationes Recantationes Abjurationes
& Renunciationes inducendum,

Et subsequenter in Sacrosanctæ Ec-
clesiæ Gremium admittendum & reci-
piendum, aliasve prout Juris nostri &
Æquitatis ratio persuaserit, absolven-
dum & dimittendum,

Pœnitentiæque salutare & condignas
pro commissis infligendum & imponen-
dum;

Pertinacem verò vel Pertinaces, Ob-
stinatum vel Obstinatos, Erroribusque
suis desperatè immersum vel immerios,
si quem vel quos deprehenderitis, ex
Cœru Fidelium ejiciendum & detru-
dendum, ac Seculari Potestati nostræ,
si ita Facti atrocitas exposcat, commit-
tendum tradendum & liberandum;

Necnon omnes & singulos Rectores
Vicarios Clericos & Ministros Eccle-
siasticos quoscumque, ac Laicos cujus-
cumque Conditionis existant, *Librum* nos-
trum vulgè appellatum *THE BOOKE
OF THE COMMON PRAYER AND AD-
MINISTRATION OF THE SACRA-
MENTS AND OTHER RITES AND CE-
REMONIES OF THE CHURCH AFTER
THE USE OF THE CHURCH OF ENGLAND*, aut divina Officia in eodem ex-
pressa & inserta, vel aliquam partem
eorumdem contempnentes spernentes
adversantes live obloquentes, si qui ta-
les suspecti reperti detecti inquisiti de-
nunciati aut accusati fuerint, juxta vim
formam & effectum Statuti in ea parte
editi & provisum, puniendum & corri-
gendum;

Cæteteraque omnia & singula faciendum
exercendum & expediendum quæ cir-
ca dictæ Inquisitionis & Examinationis
Negotia necessaria fuerint seu quo-
modolibet opportuna,

Vobis, triginta & uni, triginta, vi-
ginti novem, viginti octo, viginti se-
ptem, viginti sex, viginti quinque, vi-
ginti quatuor, viginti tribus, viginti
duobus, viginti uni, viginti, novem,
decim, octodecim, septemdecim, sex-
decim, quindecim, quatuordecim, tres-
decim, duodecim, undecim, decem,
novem

A.D. 1551.
4 Ed. 6.
novem, octo, septem, sex, quinque, quatuor aut tribus vestrum (quorum Archiepiscopum Cantuariensem Episcopum Elien. Episcopum London. Episcopum Norwiche. Episcopum Rossen. Nicholaum Weston Willielmum Petre Willielmum Cecil, Ricardum Cox Jacobum Hales & Willielmum May, unum esse volumus, & in executione Præmissorum interesse) de quorum sana Doctrina, Fidei Zelo, Vitæq; & Morum Integritate, exactaq; in rebus gerendis Dextérité, specialem in Domino fiduciam obtinemus, Vices nostras committimus, & plenam, Tenore Præsentium, concedimus Facultatem,

Cum Potestate plenissima Personas sic detectas denunciatas iniquitas accusatas vel suspectas, evocandi coram vobis, & Carceri & Vinculis, si opus fuerit, mancipandi, ac Testes quoscunque, prove-ritate Præmissorum explicanda & eruenda, quomodolibet requisitos, coram vobis quibuscunque Diebus & Locis vestro arbitrio in hac parte limitandi evocandi & citandi, eisdemque Testes sese subtrahentes omnibus modis & Juris nostri Remediis quibuscunque, compellendi,

Cumque omnia alia Jurisdictionis & Auctoritatis nostre legitimâ Cohærentia-

ne in hac parte & potestate, vosq; ad ef- A.D. 1551.
4 Ed. 6.
fectus prædictos Cognitores Inquisito- res Judices & Commissarios nostros nominamus facimus constituimus & deputamus per Præsentes, omni Appel- latione remotâ;

Eo non obstante quoddam Denunciatio Indictatio sive Accusatio contra Per- sonas prædictas ejusmodi in hac parte non præcesserit, sive aliquibus aliis Scenutis aut Ordinationibus in Parlamento nostro in contrarium editis seu provis, in quibus major forsitan Solennitas & Circumstantiæ ad hujusmodi exequenda Negotia requiruntur, ceterisq; in con- trarium facientibus non obstantibus quibuscunque;

Mandantes omnibus & singulis Theo- logis & Jurisperitis, necnon Majori- bus Vicecomitibus Ballivis aliisq; Offi- cialiis & Ministris nostris quibuscum- que, quatinus vobis in & circa Præmis- sorum Executionem effectualiter, si per vos requisiti & interpellati fuerint, assistant & suffragentur.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium decimo octavo Die Januarii.

Per ipsam Regem.

Pro Pallavicino Rangene Italo Milite.

A.D. 1551.
1.
Fol. 4. E. 6.
p. 7. n. 7.

R EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quoddam Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac in consideratione boni veri & fidelis Servitii nobis, per dilectum nostrum Pallavicinum Rangenum Militem, illu- stris Sanguinis Italum, ex Familia no- stra, antehac impendi,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præ- sentes damus & concedimus eidem Pallavicino Rangeni quandam Annuita- tem sive annualem Redditum Ducenta- rum & quinquaginta Librarum,

Habendam & annuatim percipien- dam prædictam Annuitatem sive an- nualem Redditum Ducentarum & quin- quaginta Librarum, præfato Pallavicino Rangeni durante Beneplacito nostro, de

Thesaurum nostro ad Receptam Scacca- A.D. 1551.
A.D. 1551.
rii nostri, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, a Festo Annun- ciationis beate Mariæ Virginis ultimâ præterito, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; viz. ad Festa Nativitatis Sancti Johan- nis Baptistæ, Sancti Michaelis Archan- geli, Natalis Domini & Annunciationis beate Mariæ Virginis, per æquales Portiones annuatim persolvendam;

Eo quoddam expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium vicesimo Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Scripto Religiosorum.

A.D. 1551.
1.
Clas. 5. E. 6.
p. 7. n. 14.

Omnibus Christi Fidelibus ad quos hoc præfens Scriptum per- venerit, Magister sive Custos ac Priorissa & Sorores Domus sive Hospi- talis Sancti Jacobi juxta Civitatem Can-

tuar. in Parochia de Thanington in A.D. 1551.
Com. Kanc. Salutem.

Sciatis Nos præfatos Magistrum sive Custodem ac Priorissam & Sorores unani- mi nostro assensu & consensu, dedis- se &c. In

A. D. 1551.
5 Edw. 6.

In cujus rei Testimonium nos prædixi *Magister frons Custos ac Prioris & Sorores* huic præfenti Scripto nostro Sigillum nostrum comune apposuimus.

Dat. in dicta *Domo seu Hospitali* vice-

fimo octavo Die Februarii, Anno Reg. A. D. 1551.
ni dicti Domini Regis nunc *Edwardi*
Sexti, quinto. 5 Edw. 6.

Per Commissionem Domini Regis.

Ex Deprivatione Stephani Gardiner, de Translatione Episcopi Rossensis ad Winton.

A. D. 1551.
16. 7. E. 6.
p. 1. m. 40.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Cum per quendam Actum in Parlamento nostro inchoato apud Westmonasterium, quarto die Novembris Anno Regni nostri primo, & ibidem tento, inter alia Statuta pro Republica nostra edita ordinatum inactitatum & stabilicum fuerit,

Quod nullum Breve de Licentia eligendi (vulgariter vocatum *CONGE D'ESLYER*) deinceps concessum foret, nec Electio alicujus Archiepiscopi seu Episcopi per *Diononem & Capitulum* fieret, sed quod Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes, quolibet tempore cum aliquis Archiepiscopatus seu Episcopatus vacaret, alicui Personæ quam Nos idoneum existimarem eundem conferre possemus & valeamus, & eadem Collatio, sic, per Literas nostras Patentes, hujusmodi Personæ facta & deliberata, cui nos eundem conferremus Archiepiscopatum seu Episcopatum, seu ejus sufficienti Procuratori vel Attornato, stare & foret ad omnia Intentiones Constructiones & Proposita, tanti & ejusdem effectus quanti & qualis foret si Breve de Licentia eligendi concessum esset, Electio rite facta, & eadem confirmata fuissent, & quod post hujusmodi Collationem, eadem Persona cui hujusmodi Archiepiscopatus seu Episcopatus sic foret collatus seu datus, posset consecrari, prosequi, & habere Liberationem suam, seu Breve de *amoveas Munum*, ac omnia alia agere prout si eadem Ceremoniæ & Electiones fuissent factæ & actæ,

Prout in eodem Statuto plenius liquet,

Ac cum *Episcopatus Wintoniensis* hoc tempore sit Vacuus, ratione idoneo Pastore destitutus, ratione Deprivationis seu Remotionis *Stephani nuper illius Loci Episcopi* ab eodem Episcopatu, & ob id ad Munus nostrum Regium pertinere dinoscatur alium in ejus Locum surrogandi, qui, ob eximias Animi Dotes, Populum nostrum illius Diocesis late Patentis, juxta Divi Pauli Normam, digne pascat,

Sciatis igitur quid Nos, Exillimantes Reverendum in Christo Patrem *Johannem Rossensem Episcopum* ad Episcopatum Winton. prædictum, modo vacantem, Personam idoneam, tam propter singularem Sacrarum Literarum Doctrinam, Moremque probatissimos quibusidem Reverendus Pater mod. *Episcopus Rossensis* præditus est, quam propter hoc, quod, juxta Salvatoris nostri Elogium, judicamus illum Virum imprimis dignum esse ut super multa constituitur qui super pauca fuerit fidelis,

Ex Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, contulimus dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes conferimus damus & concedimus præfato Reverendo Patri *Johanni nunc Rossen. Episcopo*, prædictum Episcopatum Winton. & eundem *Johannem* in Episcopum Winton. transferimus per Præfentes, acipimus *Johannem Episcopum Winton. ac Diocesis Winton.* nominamus facimus ordinamus creamus declaramus & constituimus per Præfentes,

Habendum tenendum occupandum & gaudendum prædictum Episcopatum Winton. eidem *Johanni* durante Vita sua naturali, una cum omnibus Dominis Maneriis Terris Tenementis Hæreditamentis Possessionibus & Juribus, tam Spiritualibus quam Temporalibus, ac cum omnibus aliis Proficuis Commoditatibus Emolumentis Dignitatibus Auctoritatibus Jurisdictionibus & Præminentis quibuscumque, ejusdem Episcopatus Winton. ac Officio Pastoralis ejusdem, quoquomodo spectantibus pertinentibus sive incumbibus;

Damus etiam, & ut supra, concedimus per Præfentes quod præfatus *Episcopus Winton.* liberè & quiete possit & valeat quoscumque Clericos idoneos infra Diocesim Winton. ubicumque, oriundos, & alios in ea parte legitime dimissos & licentiatos, ad omnes etiam Sacros & Presbiteratos Ordines, legitime ordinare & promovere,

T t t

Præsen-

A. D. 1551.
5 Edw. 6.

A. D. 1551. *Præsentatoſque ad Beneficia Eccleſiaſtica quæcumque infra dictam Diœceſim & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus Winton. exiſtentia & conſtituta, admittere, ac in & de eiſdem inſtituere & inſeruire, &, ſi ita res exigat, eos deſituere & ab eiſdem amovere,*

Necnon quæcumq; Beneficia Dignitates & Promotiones Eccleſiaſticas, ad Collationem & Diſpoſitionem dicti Episcopii Winton. ſpectantia & pertinentia Conſerre & Donare,

Teſtamentique & ultimas Voluntas quorumcumque Deſunctorum infra dictam Diœceſim & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus Winton. atque Adminiſtrationes Bonorum quorumcumque, earundem Diœceſis & Jurisdictionis ab Inſtatis ſeu per viam Inſtati Deceſentium approbare inſinuare & committere, ac Bona eorumdem Deceſentium, in Caſibus a Jure permiſſis, ſequeſtrare, Calculumq; Computum & Rationum exigere & capere, & alia quæcumq; in ea parte neceſſaria facere,

Atque Cauſas Lites & Negotia quæcumque, ad Forum Eccleſiaſticum ſpectantia & pertinentia ad dictam Episcopiam, per viam Querelæ ſeu Appellationis ſeu aliâs devolvenda, tam ad Inſtantiam & Petitionem Partium quàm ex Officio mero mixto vel promotio, audire expedire cognoscere & examinare, ac ea & eas cum ſuis Incidentibus Emergentibus Dependentibus Annexis & connexis quibuſcumque, diſcutere decidere terminare & finire,

Eccleſiam quoque Cathedralẽ Civitatis & Diœceſis Winton. prædictæ,

totumque Clerum & Populum eorumdem, tam in Capite quàm in Membris, quotiens & quando opus fuerit & videbitur expediens, Viſitare, ac de & ſuper quibuſcumq; Criminibus Exceſſibus & Delictis ad Forum Eccleſiaſticum ſpectantibus, infra dictam Diœceſim Winton. & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus Winton. prædicti, commiſſis & perpetratis, tam ex Officio mero mixto quàm promotio, inquirere, & quocumque Delinquentes ſive Criminoſos, per Cenſuras Eccleſiaſticas & alia legitima Juris Eccleſiaſtica Remedia debite corrigere reſormare & punire,

Ac quocumque Officiales Commiſſarios & alios Miniſtros pro debita Executione Exercitio & Expeditione Præmiſſorum deputare & præſicere;

Cæteraque omnia & ſingula in Præmiſſis ſeu aliquo Præmiſſorum, aut circa ea neceſſaria ſeu quomodolibet requiſita, ac cætera quæcumque Auctoritatem Poteltatem & Jurisdictionem Ordinarias & Episcopales, ac Officia Paſtoralia quoviſmodo reſpicientia tangentia & concernentia (præter & ultra ea quæ ex Sacris Literis divinitus commiſſa eſſe diſnolcuntur) Vice Nomine & Auctoritate noſtris Regiis, exequi exercere facere & expedire ac Executioni demandare;

Eo quod expreſſa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte Regina apud Weſtmonaſterium viceſimo tertio Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præſentatione, infra Marchias Caleſii.

A. D. 1551.
Fol. 5. E. 6.
P. 3. m. 16.

REX Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri Thomæ, Permiſſione Divinâ, Cantuarienſi Archiepiſcopo totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, ejuſve in Abſentia Vicario ſuo in Spiritualibus Generali, Salutem.

Ac Eccleſiam Parochialem Sancti Petri, infra Marchias Caleſii Morienſis Diœceſis, modò, per liberam Reſignationem Johannis Butler ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem, vacantem, & ad noſtram Præſentationem & Donationem pleno Jure ſpectantem, dilectum nobis Willielmum Marche Clericum vobis præſentamus,

Rogantes, quatenus eundem Willielmum Marche ad dictam Vicariam admittere, ipſum Rectorem in eadem inſtituere, cæteraque peragere & perimplere quæ veſtro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Paſtorali velitis cum Favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte Rege apud Weſtmonaſterium decimo quarto Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1551.
5 Ed. 6.*Pro Laurentio Torrentino super Pandectis imprimendis.*A.D. 1551.
5 Ed. 6.A.D. 1551.
5 Ed. 6.R E X omnibus ad quos &c. Salu-
tem.

Cum *Laurentius Torrentinus* Germanus, ab Illustrissimo Viro Domino *Cosmo Florentia Duce* (sicut accepimus) Conductus ad Imprimendum complures Libros, ex iis quorum Exemplaria recondita sunt in celebri Florentiae Bibliotheca, Nobis exponi & supplicari fecerit ut, quoniam ipse sub Prelo habet prælarum Opus *Digestorum seu Pandectarum Juris Civilis Romanorum*, accurate desumptum ad verbum, ex Archetypo, quod per multa Secula *Pisæ*, deinde *Florentiæ*, conservatum extitit, quod etiam plurimi Docti Homines illud ipsum esse crediderunt quod usus olim sit *Justinianus Imperator*, eorum Voluminum conficiendorum Author, magnosq; Sumptus, ad illorum Utilitatem qui Jurisprudentiæ Studiosi sunt, fecit in nova hac Editione adornanda, quæ a veritissimi Exemplaris illius Fide & Auctoritate nusquam discrepat, id quod nullus hætenus Librorum Excusor præstinit, hac de causa benignè providere velimus ne aliorum avaritiæ & Fraudis sit, hoc Illi Privilegium facile concessimus, pro ea voluntate qua prædiximus erga omnes qui bonarum

Literarum Studiis aliquam Utilitatem & Commodum afferunt,

Propterea jubemus ne quis Anglicus vel Alienigena, usquam in nostro Imperio & Ditione, Libros Digestorum seu Pandectarum Juris Civilis, Romanorum ad *Laurentii Torrentini* Editionis quam diximus Exemplum & Emendationem confirmatos, intra Septennæ ab hoc Die inchoatum, Imprimat quibuscumque Characteribus aut Voluminum magnitudine, vel alibi a quolibet Impressoribus venales habeat, absq; illius *Laurentii* Assensu & Permissione, etiam si fortè additis quibusdam Annotationibus vel Explanationibus editi forent, si quis verò contra hoc nostrum Jussum facere ausus fuerit, volumus cum Libros ejusmodi omnes amittere, & *Laurentium Torrentinum* illos sibi hæc nostrâ Concessione acquisitos & adjudicatos repetere Jure posse; quorumcumque Hominum Privilegiis quibuscumq; non obstantibus.

A.D. 1551.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* decimo octavo Die Aprilis.

*Per ipsum Regem.**Accepta Comprehensionis Scotiæ in Tractatu Pacis inter Reges Angliæ & Francorum.*A.D. 1551.
5 Ed. 6.

M Arix, Dei Gratia, Regina *Scotorum*, universis ad quos hujus Diplomatis Læctio vel Notitia pervenerit veram a Christo Salutem & Pacem, Notum sit vobis hujus præsentis Diplomatis Argumentum.

Henricus Christianissimus ac Invictissimus *Francorum Rex* noster in Terris Charissimus Pater, quum *Mariam* Serenissimam *Scotiæ Viduam Reginam* nostram Dulcissimam Matrem, *Jacobum Arania* Comitem Illustrum Gubernatorem, ac plerofq; nostri Regni Principes admonuisset, de ea Pace & Amicitia quam paucis ante diebus cum *Severo Edwardo* Serenissimo *Angliæ Rege* nostra Consanguineo fecit, significassetque iidem, illâ Pace & Amicitia Nos nostrumque Regnum & Subditos omnes ita nominatim contineri ac comprehendî, ut, intra quadragessimam ab initia

Pace Diem, Nobis facta sit libera Potestas illam Pacem atque Amicitiam in eundem amplectendi & acceptandi, renuendive: Ad quam quidem Rem acceptandam, nostrique Animi Declarationem Accelerandam, idem Christianissimus D. sumet suum Cubicularium Legatum, cum Litteris Mandatis & Capitibus seu Articulis illius Perpetuæ Pacis, in unum collectis per *Bochetell* Notarium & Regium Secretarium, Die vigesimo Octavo Mensis Martii, Anno Christi millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo, exscriptis & authenticè notatis in Scotiam misit;

Nos propterea *Maria Scotorum Regina*, etsi a primis Cunabulis nostrumq; Regnum minus Pio Bello hætenus agitata fuerimus, tamen ne tam insperatam Concordiam, tam necessariam Amicitiam, tam sanctam Pacem aut remorari

A.D. 1551.

aut

A. D. 1551. aut invidere videamur; Nos, ex consilio & assensu Dulcissimæ Matris, Illustris Gubernatoris, omniumque Principum & Ordinum Suffragio, illam Concordiam & Amicitiam ac Pacem, ceteraque omnia que *Henricum Christianissimum* nostro nostrique Regni Nomine supradictis Articulis complexus fecerit, perinde Nos nunc Inimus, Amplectimur, Accepimus, ac Grata Rataque habemus, atque ipsi eadem cum *Sexto Eduardo* Serenissimo Consanguineo Rege fecissemus,

Promittentes Nos daturas operam ut illa Concordia Pax atq; Amicitia, a nostris Subditis cujusvis Ordinis, pie sincere colatur conservetur præsteturque in posterum;

Præterea, nè quid ad hanc nostram Declarationem perpetuæ Pacis Acceptationem desideretur, in præsentia Delegamus in Angliam Nobilem Egregium & Probum Virum Magnificum *Thomam Erskine* suæ Vetustissimæ juxta Nobilissimæ Familie Primarium, unum a nostris Secretis Consiliariorum, qui coram *Edwardo* Serenissimo Consanguineo Rege, ejusve Concilio supradicta omnia præfens vivâ voce testetur declaret accepta ac Rata habeat:

Cuiquidem ad hæc eadem Testanda Declaranda Acceptanda Rataque habenda, ac ibidem ad ea ipsa per Nos nostrosque Subditos Cultum servatum præsti-

tumque iri sanctè Promittendum, necnon ad Capita seu Articulos illius mutæ perpetuæque Anglorum Nobiscum Pacis, ex communi Tractatu excerptos, Anglo Magno Sigillo Regio firmatos, nostro Nomine exposcendos obtinendosque, eam per præfens Diploma facimus Potestatem, quâ Nos si Præfentes eadem ageremus uti possemus:

Cæterum promittimus tantum quicquid a Christianissimo Rege in Tractatu novissimæ cum Serenissimo Anglo Consanguineo Rege Pacis e nostro Bono & Commode est Actum Gestumque, quàm item in ejusdem *Edwardi* Præsentia, ab hoc *Thoma* nostro Legato quicquid erit Testatum, circaque Præmissa acceptatum, Nos bonâ & Regiâ Fide Gratum Ratum Firmumque in perpetuum habituras.

In cujus quidem omnium & singulorum Fidem hoc præfens Diploma, ex Dulcissimæ Matris & Illustris nostri Regni Gubernatoris consensu suffragante Consilio, Magno Regio Sigillo nostro Nomine est firmatum *Edinburgi* ad Decimum tertium Kal. Maii, Anno Christi millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo.

JAMES G.

Sub Magno Sigillo Regine Scotiae de Cera alba pendente a cauda Pergamene.

De Episcopo Rossensi constituto.

A. D. 1551. **R**EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum, per quandam Actum in Parlamento nostro inchoato apud Westmonasterium Quarto Die Novembris Anno Regni nostri Primo, & ibidem tento, inter alia Statuta pro Republica nostra edita, ordinatum inactitatum & stabilitum fuerit,

Quod nullum Breve de Licentia Eligendi (vulgariter vocatum *CONGE D'ESLIRE*) deinceps concessum foret, nec Electio alicujus Archiepiscopi seu Episcopi per Decanum & Capitulum fieret, sed quod Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes, quolibet tempore cum aliquis Archiepiscopus seu Episcopus vacaret, alicui Personæ, quam nos idoneam existimaremus, eundem conferre possemus & valeamus, & eadem Collatio, sic, per Literas nostras Patentes hujusmodi Personæ facta & deliberata, cui Nos eundem conferremus Archiepiscopatum seu Episcopatum, seu ejus sufficienti Procuratori vel Attornato, staret & fo-

ret, ad omnia Intentiones Constructiones & Proposita, tanti & ejusdem effectus quanti & qualis foret, si Breve de Licentia Eligendi concessum esset, Electio rite facta & eadem confirmata fuisset, & quod, post hujusmodi Collationem, eadem Persona, cui hujusmodi Archiepiscopatus seu Episcopatus sic foret collatus seu datus, posset consecrari, & habere Liberationem suam, seu Breve de amoveas Manum, ac omnia alia agere prout si eadem Ceremonie & Electiones fuissent factæ & actæ,

Prout in eodem Statuto plenius liquet;

Ac cum Episcopus Rossensis hoc tempore sit Vacuus, suoque idoneo Pastore destitutus, ratione Translationis Reverendi in Christo Patris *Johannis nuper illius Loci Episcopi*, ad Episcopatum Winton. & ob id ad Munus nostrum Regium pertinere dinoscatur alium in ejus Locum Surrogandi, qui, ob eximias Animæ Dotes, Populum nostrum illius Diocesis latè patens, juxta

Divi

A. D. 1551.
Fol. 5. E. 6.
p. 1. m. 38.

A. D. 1551.

A. D. 1553. Divi Pauli Normam, dignè pascat,
 Sciatis quòd Nos,

5 Edv. 6.

Existimantes dilectum nobis in Christo *Johannem Storie* Sacræ Theologiæ Professorum, ad Episcopatum Rossen. prædictum, modo vacantem, Personam idoneam, tam propter singularem Sacrarum Literarum Doctrinam, Moremque probatissimos quibus idem *Johannes Storie* præditus est, quàm propter hoc, quòd, juxta Salvatoris nostri Elogium, judicamus illum Virum imprimis dignum esse ut super multa constituatur qui super pauca fuerit fidelis,

Ex Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, contulimus dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes conferimus damus & concedimus præfatis *Johanni Storie* prædictum Episcopatum Rossen. ac ipsum *Johannem* Episcopum Rossensem & Diocesis Rossen. nominamus facimus ordinamus creamus declaramus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum occupandum & gaudendum prædictum Episcopatum Rossen. unà cum omnibus Dominis Maneris Terris Tenementis Hereditamentis Possessionibus & Juribus, tam Spiritualibus quàm Temporalibus, ac cum omnibus aliis Proficuis Commoditatibus Emolumentis Dignitatibus Auctoritatibus Jurisdictionibus & Præminentis quibuscumque, eidem Episcopatu Rossen. ac Officio Pastoralis ejusdem, aliquo modo spectantibus pertinentibus sive incumbendis; eidem *Johanni Storie*, a tempore Translationis dicti Reverendi in Christo Patris *Johannis* modo *Winton. Episcopi*, durante Vita sua naturali,

Damus etiam, & ut supra, concedimus per Præsentes quòd præfatus *Episcopus Rossen* libere licite & quietè possit & valeat quoscumque Clericos idoneos infra Diocesim Rossen. ubicumque oriundos, & alios in ea parte legitime dimissos & licentiatos, ad omnes etiam Sacros & Presbiteratos Ordines, legitime ordinare & promovere,

Præsentesque ad Beneficia Ecclesiastica quaecumque infra dictam Diocesim & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus Rossen. existentia & constituta, admittere, ac in & de eisdem instituire & investire, & si ita res exigat, eos destituere & ab eisdem amovere,

Neon quocumque Beneficia Dignitates & Promotiones Ecclesiasticas, ad Collationem & Dispositionem dicti *Episcopi* spectantia & pertinentia, Conferre & Donare,

Testamentarique & ultimas Volunta-

tes quorumcumque Defunctorum infra dictam Diocesim & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus Rossen. atque Administrationes Bonorum quorumcumque, earundem Diocesis & Jurisdictionis ab Intestatis seu per viam Intestati Decedentium approbare insinuare & committere, ac Bona eorumdem Decedentium, in Casibus a Jure permissis, sequestrare, Calculumque Computum & Rationum exigere & capere, & alia quaecumque in ea parte necessaria facere,

Atque Causas Lites & Negotia quaecumque, ad Forum Ecclesiasticum spectantia & pertinentia ad dictum *Episcopum*, per viam Querelæ seu Appellationis seu alias devolvenda; tam ad Instantiam & Petitionem Partium quàm ex Officio mero mixto vel promoto, audire expedire cognoscere & examinare, ac ea & eas cum suis Incidentibus Emergentibus. Dependens Annexis & connexis quibuscumque, discutere decidere terminare & finire,

Ecclesiam quoque Cathedrali Civitatis & Diocesis Rossen. prædictæ, totumque Clerum & Populum eorumdem, tam in Capite quàm in Membris, quotiens & quando opus fuerit & videbitur expediens, Visitare, ac de & super quibuscumque Criminibus Excessibus & Delictis ad Forum Ecclesiasticum spectantibus, infra dictam Diocesim Rossen. & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus Rossen. prædicti, commissis & perpetratis, tam ex Officio mero mixto quàm promoto, inquirere, & quoscumque Delinquentes sive Criminosos, per Censuras Ecclesiasticas & alia legitima Juris Ecclesiastica Remedia debite corrigere reformare & punire,

Ac quoscumque Officiales Commissarios & alios Ministros pro debita Executione Exercitio & Expeditione Præmissorum deputare & prædicere;

Cæteraque omnia & singula in Præmissis seu aliquo Præmissorum, aut circa ea necessaria seu quomodolibet requisita, ac cætera quaecumque Auctoritatem Potestatem & Jurisdictionem Ordinarias & Episcopales, ac Officia Pastoralia quovismodo respicientia tangentia & concernentia (præter & ultra ea quæ ex Sacris Literis divinitus commissa esse dinoscuntur) Vice Nomine & Auctoritate nostris Regiis, exequi exercere facere & expedire ac Executioni demandare;

Et quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westminsterium* vicemimo sexto Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

U u u

De

A. D. 1553.
 5 Edv. 6.

A. D. 1551.
Pa. 5. E. 6.
p. 1. m. 38.

De Significavit pro Episcopo Rossen.

A. D. 1551.
5 Edv. 6.

A. D. 1551.
Pa. 5. E. 6.
p. 1. m. 38.

REX Reverendissimo in Christo Patri *Thoma Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi totius Angliæ Primari & Metropolitano*, Salutem.

Cum Episcopatu Rossensi, per Translationem Reverendi in Christo Patris *Johannis nuper illius Loci Episcopi* in Episcopatum Wintoniensem, nuper vacante, Dilecto Nobis in Christo *Johanni Storie Sacræ Theologiæ Professori*, per Literas nostras Patentes, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, contulerimus dederimus & concesserimus præfato *Johanni Storie* prædictum Episcopatum Rossensem, ac ipsum *Johannem Episcopum Rossen.* ac *Dioecesis Rossen.* Nominaverimus fecerimus ordinaverimus creaverimus declaraverimus & constitu-

erimus per Literas nostras prædictas, A. D. 1551. prout per easdem Literas nostras Patentes plenius liquet & appareet; Et hoc vobis, Tenore Præsentium, Significamus:

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini firmiter injungendo Mandantes, quatenus præfatum *Johannem Storie* in Episcopum Rossensem consecrare, Ipsumque, prout moris est, Episcopaliibus Insigniis Investire, ceteraq; peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum Favore,

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicefimo septimo Die Aprilis.

Super Motibus in Hibernia, ex causa Religionis reformatæ.

A. D. 1551.
Ibid. p. 3.
m. 18.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum, per Suggestionem & Informationem *Majoris Ballivorum Burgenfium & Communitatis Villa nostra Gallata in Regno nostro Hibernia* factas, appareat quod Episcopus Romanus Auctoritatem nostram *Supremi Capituli Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ* falsò & injustò usurpans & exercens,

Quedam Ecclesiastica Beneficia & Emolumenta, videlicet, Vicariam de *Galvey*, Vicariam de *Mary*, Vicarias & Rectorias de *Rann* & *Mosculen*, Rectoriam & Vicariam de *Fouran More*, Vicariam & Rectoriam de *Rossam*, Vicarias de *Clare* & *Kilcomen*, Vicariam de *Strome* in Dioecese *ANAGHTUAMENT*, ac Vicariam de *Stryne* in Dioecese *TUAMEN*, necnon quandam Parcellam Decimarum in Villa de *Galvey* prædicta vulgariter dictam *the Boshoppes Quarter*, ac omnes & singulos Fructus Proventus Redditus Procuraciones Decimas Oblaciones Alteragia Pensiones Portiones & omnia alia Proficua Commoditates & Emolumenta quæcumque Vicariarum & Rectoriarum prædictarum, cum omnibus suis Pertinentiis,

Ecclesiæ *Sancti Nicolai Villæ prædictæ*, ad Cultum Divinum in eadem augmentandum, dedit concessit univit annexit appropriavit corporavit

& consolidavit realiter & perpetuò;

Quibus quidem Fructibus Proventibus Reddibus Procuracionibus Decimis Oblacionibus Alteragiis Pensionibus Portionibus Proficuis Commoditatibus & Emolumentis Rectoriarum & Vicariarum prædictarum, novem Presbiteri Sacerdotes sive Ministri ad Sacramenta & Sacramentalia in Ecclesiâ prædictâ ministrandi, & alia ad Divinum Cultum pertinentia exequendi & faciendi sustinabuntur, & ad præsens sustentantur,

Ac Auctoritate & Jurisdictione *Romani Pontificis* sic, ut præmittitur, usurpatâ, demùm per, felicissimæ Memoriz, Dominum *Henricum Octavum nuper Regem Angliæ* Patrem nostrum penitus abolitâ & adnullatâ:

Prædicti *Major Ballivi Burgenfii & Communitas Unione* prædictam, & cætera Munimenta eandem concernentia, tanquam a biniquo Authore & nullum ad id Jus habente, irritam & minus sufficientem in Lege nostra Regia reputantes, nobis jam humiliter supplicantes, quatenus Auctoritate nostrâ Regiâ, ac Auctoritate nostrâ *Supremi Capituli Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ* quâ fungimur, Vicarias & Rectorias prædictas, ac Fructus Proventus Redditus Procuraciones Decimas Oblaciones Alteragia Pensiones Portiones, ac omnia alia Proficua Commoditates & Emolumenta quæcumq;

A. D. 1551.

A. D. 1550. cumq; Rectoriarum & Vicariarum prædictarum, cum omnibus suis Pertinentiis, Ecclesie prædictæ *Sancti Nicolai* dare concedere unire annectare approbare incorporare & realiter ac perpetuo consolidare dignemur,

Cum etiam insuper, per dictos *Majorem Ballivos Burgenſes & Communitatem*, nobis supplicatum sit, quòd cum Hibernici Inimici nostri Nationum *de Florides*, & alijs penes ac juxta dictam Villam commorantibus in Ecclesia prædicta eorum mortuos sepelire consueverunt, & a longè ac diutino usu sunt, prætextu & colore cujus, Villam nostram prædictam intrantes, Subitos nostros ejusdem in Discrimen non modicum Viæ suæ, & Amissionis ac Deperditionis Villæ nostræ prædictæ sepe inducunt, & quæ sunt ac existunt in Suburbii ac extra Muros ejusdem Villæ tres Ecclesie & tria Cimiteria trium super Domorum Prioratuum sive Monasteriorum Fratrum Mendicantium, quorum unum vocatur Monasterium *Sancti Francisci*, secundum *Sancti Dominici*, tertium *Sancti Augustini*, ad usum Sepulture valde necessaria, Nos eadem Ecclesias & Cimiteria ad usum Sepulture, ut præmittitur, Ecclesie prædictæ dare concedere unire annectere appropriare incorporare, ac realiter & perpetuo consolidare dignemur,

Et ulterius, per eisdem *Majorem Ballivos Burgenſes & Communitatem* nobis similiter est supplicatum, quatenus dictam Ecclesiam *Sancti Nicolai* in Collegium sive Ecclesiam Collegiatam, Auctoritate nostrâ prædictâ, transponere & mutare dignemur,

Nos,

Supplicationibus & Petitionibus humilibus dictorum *Majoris Ballivorum Burgenſium & Communitatis*, in Consideratione Allegantis & debite Obedientie suæ, annuere & consentiri volentes, ac divinum Cultum, & alia omnia ad eundem pertinentia modo quo licitè possint augmentare, necnon Securitatem & salvam Custodiam dictorum *Majoris Ballivorum Burgenſium & Communitatis* intimo Animi desiderio, prout Regem docet, maxime cupientes, ac Stimulum ad se benè & fideliter erga Nos gerendum, dicto *Majori Ballivis Burgenſibus & Communitati*, de cætero dare & præbere volentes,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon Auctoritate nostrâ Regiâ, & Auctoritate nostrâ *Supremi Capitis* Ecclesie Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ quâ fungimur, dictam Ecclesiam *Sancti Nicolai de Gal-*

wey in Collegium sive Ecclesiam Collegiatam transponimus & mutamus per Præfentes, & pro sic tranſiſſa & mutata deinceps reputare & habere volumus imperpetuum,

Et ulterius volumus quòd eadem Ecclesia per nomen COLLEGII REGII DE GALWEY de cætero nominabitur & vocabitur imperpetuum,

Et præterea de Scientia Virtute & cæteris Gratiarum Donis *Patricio Blake* Mercatori, uni Presbiterorum in Ecclesia prædicta servienti & ministranti, adeo collatis, plurimam confidentes,

Ipſum *Patricium GARDIANUM* Collegii nostri seu Ecclesie Collegiatæ prædictæ præfocimus ordinamus & constituimus,

Ac quosdam,
Patricium Kerevan,
Thomam Frenche,
Derby Ohyssbine,
Johannem Talman,
Derby Onovan,
Johannem Dermoyte,
Johannem Obranngan,
Et,
Edmundum Oflartye,

Jam similiter ibidem Servientes & Ministrantes, *Vicarios Chorales* in Collegio sive Ecclesia Collegiata prædicta ordinamus & constituimus,

Volentes quòd idem *Patricius Blake* & Successores sui ut *Gardianus*, & prædicti *Patricius Kerevan* *Thomas Frenche* *Derby Ohyssbine* *Johannes Talman* *Derby Onovan* *Johannes Dermoyte* *Johannes Obranngan* & *Edmundus Oflartye*, & Successores sui, ut *Vicarii Chorales* Collegii sive Ecclesie Collegiatæ prædictæ sint de cætero acceptati & reputati,

Et volumus præterea ac concedimus, quòd Collegium sive Ecclesia Collegiata prædicta, extunc sit de uno *Gardiano* & *Vicariis Choralibus* UNUM CORPUS INCORPORATUM re & nomine, habeantque SUCCESSIONEM PERPETUAM, ac prædictum *Patricium Blake* *Gardianum* prædictum *Patricium Kerevan* *Thomam Frenche* *Derby Ohyssbine* *Johannem Talman* *Derby Onovan* *Johannem Obranngan* & *Edmundum Oflartye*, *Vicarios Chorales* Collegii nostri sive Ecclesie Collegiatæ de *Galwey* nominamus facimus constituimus & ordinamus incorporamus decernimus & declaramus imperpetuum per Præfentes,

Et quòd *Gardianus* & *Vicarii Chorales* Collegii nostri sive Ecclesie Collegiatæ prædictæ, ac Successores sui *GARDIANUS* & *VICARII CHORALES* COLLEGII REGII DE GALWEY perpetuo nuncupentur nominentur vocentur & accep-

A. D. 1551.
5 Edw. 6.

1. acceptentur, & quodd idem *Gardianus Vicarii Chordas* ac Successores sui sine Personæ habiles & in Lege capaces per idem Nomen placitare & implicitari, respondere & responderi, ac prosequi defendere atque defendi in omnibus & singulis placitis Sectis Querelis & Demandis, motis & movendis in quibuscumque Curis nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum & aliorum quorumcumque, ac coram quibuscumque; Judicibus Iusticiariis & aliis Officiariis nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum & aliorum quorumcumque, & quodd prædictus *Gardianus* sit nunc *Gardianus* ejusdem Collegii usque ad Festum Sancti Petri, ut dicitur, ad Vincula proximo futurum,

Et ulterius volumus quodd prædictus *Gardianus* & *Vicarii* & Successores sui habeant Sigillum commune, pro Rebus & Negotiis ipsorum *Gardiani* & *Vicariorum* & Successorum suorum, ac ipsos *Gardianum* & *Vicarios* & Successores suos tangentia, deserviturum,

Et ulterius concessimus, ac per Præsentes concedimus præfatis *Gardiano* & *Vicariis*, & Successoribus suis, quodd ipsi *Gardianus* & *Vicarii* & Successores sui facient ordinabunt & constituent, ac facere ordinare & constituere possint, de tempore in tempus, Ordinationes & Statuta pro salubri Gubernatione & Regimine dicti Collegii sive Ecclesiæ collegiatæ, & Ministrorum in eodem Collegio sive Ecclesiæ collegiatæ ministraturi, ac eadem Ordinationes & Statuta abrogare alterare & mutare, & alia in eorum Loca componere & addere totiens quotiens sibi videbitur expedire;

Ac etiam concessimus & licentiam dedimus, ac per Præsentes concedimus & licentiam damus, præfatis *Majori Ballivis Burgenfis* & *Communitati*, quodd ipsi & eorum Successores imperpetuum, quolibet Anno, ad Festum Sancti Petri prædictum, eligere poterit & eligant unam idoneam Personam in *Gardianum Collegii* sive Ecclesiæ collegiatæ prædictæ, habendum sibi pro uno Anno integro, ac eundem *Gardianum* necnon *Vicarios* pro tempore existentes, & eorum quemlibet si ita eis videbitur, amovendi deprivandi & deponendi, ac alium sive alios in ejus & eorum Loco Constituenti nominandi & Assignandi de tempore in tempus, ac etiam eosdem *Gardianum* & *Vicarios* ac eorum quemlibet, prout causa & occasio fuerit & servierit, Castigandi Corrigendi & modo debito Punendi, & quodd ipsi *Majori Ballivi Burgenfes* & *Communitas* & Successores sui imperpetuum, cum *Gardianis* prædictis, sive ali-

quis Vicariis prædictorum protempore existentium, obierit permutaverit resignaverit, vel aliquo alio quocumque modo ab Servitio in Collegio sive Ecclesiæ collegiatæ prædictæ recesserit, alium quemcumque Loco ipsius Decedentis vel alio modo ab eodem recedentis, eligere, & eundem sic Electum in realem Possessionem ejusdem ponere possint, absque aliqua prosecutione penes Nos Hæredes & Successores nostras, vel penes quemcumque alium pro Licentia & Consensu in ea parte concedendis vel obtinendis,

Sciatis etiam quodd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, Auctoritate nostra Regiæ & *Suppremi Capitis* Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ, ex plenitudine Potestatis qua fungimur in hac parte, dictas Rectorias ac Vicarias & earum quamlibet, necnon Parcelam Decimarum prædictam, ac omnes & singulos Fructus Proventus Redditus Procuraciones Decimas Oblaciones Alteragia Pensiones Portiones, ac omnia alia Profectiva Commoditates & Emolumenta quæcumque; Rectoris & Vicarii prædictis & eorum cuilibet, cum omnibus suis Pertinentiis, præfatis *Gardiano* & *Vicariis* & Successoribus suis & Collegio sive Ecclesiæ collegiatæ prædictæ, in proprios Usus dictorum *Gardiani* & *Vicariorum* & Successorum suorum, unimus annectimus appropriamus incorporamus, & realiter ac perpetuo consolidamus,

Habenda tenenda & gaudenda omnia & singula prædicta Rectorias Vicarias, Parcelam Decimarum, Fructus Decimas Oblaciones Alteragia, & cætera Præmissa cum Pertinentiis, præfatis *Gardiano* & *Vicariis* & Successoribus suis ac Collegio sive Ecclesiæ collegiatæ realiter unita annexa appropriata incorporata & consolidata imperpetuum, & si secitis a quoquam quavis auctoritate scienter vel ignoranter attemptari contigerit, illud irritum Decernimus & inane,

Dantes & Concedentes, præfato *Majori Ballivis Burgenfis* & *Communitati* & Successoribus suis, plenam Tenore Præsentium Potestatem & Auctoritatem, de tempore in tempus, Fructus Proventus Redditus & Emolumenta prædicta, pro Salario & Scipendio dictorum *Gardiani* & *Vicariorum* & eorum cuilibet, juxta Discretiones suas Disponendi Dividendi & Assignandi, & in Partes sive Portiones Distribuendi,

Concessimus insuper, ac per Præsentes concedimus eisdem *Gardiano* & *Vicariis* & eorum Successoribus, prædictas Ecclesias & Cimiteria, nuper Domus Monasterii sive Prioratus Fratrum prædictorum

A. D. 1552.
5 Edw. 6.

A.D. 1551. dictorum, ad sepeliendum in Ecclesiis
 5 Edw. 6. Cimiteriis prædictis, de Natione supra-
 dicta, & aliis Nationibus ad eadem Eccle-
 sias & Cimiteria ea intentione & pro-
 posito venientibus vel adductis, eadem
 Ecclesias & Cimiteria, ad intentionem
 & propositum supra recitata & specifi-
 cata, *Gardiano* & *Vicariis* prædictis uni-
 mus anneximus appropriamus incorpo-
 ramus, & per Præfentes realiter & per-
 petuo consolidamus,
 Habenda tenenda & gaudenda præ-
 dicta *Gardiano* & *Vicariis* & Succellori-

bus suis, ac Collegio sive Ecclesiæ Col- A.D. 1551.
 5 Edw. 6. l. i. g. i. tæ prædictæ, ad usum intentionem
 & propositum prædicta realiter unita
 annexa appropriata incorporata & con-
 solidata imperpetuum, & si secus a quo-
 quam quavis Auctoritate scienter vel
 ignoranter attemptari contigerit, illud
 irritum decernimus & inane;
 Et quod expressa mentio &c.
 In cuius rei &c.
 Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
 vicesimo nono Die Aprilis.
Per Ebre de Privato Sigillo.

Super Gubernatione Insularum de Jersey & Guerssey.

A.D. 1551. Edward the Sixth, by the Grace
 15. 5. E. 6. of God, &c. to our trustie and wel-
 24. beloved *Hier de Carteret*
Ensigne Bailli of the Isle of Jersey *Cle-*
ment Lamprier *John de Carteret* and *Ni-*
colas Lamprier Gentlemen, Greeting.
 Where We have heretofore given
 and granted, to our trustie and welbe-
 loved *Sir Hugh Poulter* Knight, the Office
 of Governour and Captayne of our Isle
 of Jersey and of our Castell of Guerssey o-
 therwise called *Montorguill*, and have
 nominated appoynted and made our
 sayd Servant our *Keeper Governour* and
Captayne of the said Isle and Castell, as
 by our Letters Patentes, dated the xx.
 Day of March in the fourth Year of our
 Reign, made to hym of the same,
 playnly doth appear,
 Know ye that We,

For certeyn Causes and Considerati-
 ons Us and our Counsell movyng, hav-
 ing speciall Trust and assured Confi-
 dence in your approved Fidelities Wi-
 doms Dexterities and Circumspections,

Have appointed and auctorised, and
 by thes Presents do appoint and aucto-
 rise you four three or two of you, willing
 and commanding you four three or
 two of you, that ye by Auctorite here-
 of do repare, alons as ye conveniently
 may upon the sight hereof, to our said
Castell of Montorguill, and there make
 or cause to be made an Inventory, by
 Indenture betwene you four three or
 two of you, on our behalf on th'one
 Partie, and our said Servant *Govern-*
our and Captayne on th'other Partie, as
 well of all such Ordenaunce Artillerie
 Munitions and all other Habillyments
 of Warre, together with all other Re-
 quisites of our Store whatsoever, being
 left there unto the Charge and Custodie
 of the said Governour and Captayne,
 by *Henry Cornish* Gentilman late *De-*
pucie of the said Isle and Castell under

our right trustie and right entirely be- A.D. 1551.
 loved Uncle *Edward Duke of Somerset*
 there being the *Captayne and Governour*
 of the same, as also of all such Orde-
 naunce Artillery and Mynicons as hath
 ben sent at any tyme or tymes hereto-
 fore to the said Castell and provided
 there by Us for the Furnytüre of the
 same, lythens the said xx. day of March
 in the said fourth Yere of our Reign-
 wherein We will and command you di-
 ligentlie to execute this our Pleasoure
 and Commaundement accordingly;

Furthermore our Will Pleasoure and
 Commaundement ys, that you the said
Helier de Carteret *Clement Lamprier* *John*
de Carteret and *Nicholas Lamprier*, four
 three or two of you, shall gyve a cor-
 poral Othe to oure sayd Servant *Capt-*
ayne and Governour uppon the Hollie
Evangelists in maner and forme fol-
 lowing,

Ye shal be trewe and Loiall to the Kyng
of England our Sovereigne Lord, and to
his Heyris Kyngs of England, ye shal, with
all your Powre Mynde and Industrie, well
surely and loiallye keep and defende and
cause to be kept and defended, by your De-
pucie Servants Souldiours and all others,
asmoche as in you maye be, the sayde Isle
and Castell, and semblable all the Rightis
Dignities and Honours Lawis Customes U-
sages Franchises Privilegies and Liberties
therunto of good Right appertenyng, toge-
ther with the Comenweale of the same, ye
shal entirely maynteyn defend observe kepe
and accomplysh; So helpe ye GOD
 AND THIES HOLLE EVANGELITS.

In witnes whereof &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
 tertio Die Maii.

Per ipsam Regem.

X x x

Aquis

A.D. 1551.

Ex Ed. 6.

Acquietantia Mercatorum Hispaniæ.

A.D. 1551.

Ex Ed. 6.

A.D. 1551.

Ex Amogr.

IN Dei Nomine Amen, Tenore præsentis publici Instrumenti, cunctis pateatevidenter & sit notum, quod Anno Domini ab Incarnatione millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo primo, Regniue Serenissimi in Christo Principis & Domini nostri, *Edvardi Sexti*, Dei Gratia, *Angliæ Franciæ Hiberniæ, Regis Fidei Defensoris*, & in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ *Supremi Capituli*, Anno quinto, Mensis verb Maii die quartâ, in mei Notarii publici subsignati Testiumq; inferius nominatorum Præsentia, constitutus personaliter providus Vir *Lopus de Carion* Mercator Hispanus, tam Nomine suo proprio & privato, quàm Procuratorio Nomine in hac parte, legitime & sufficienter constitutus & ordinatus, Egregiorum Virorum *Alvari & Jeronimi Pardo, Didaci Loper, Gallo Lopi Gallo, ac Didaci Lopes de Castro Filii & Hæredis* quondam *Jeronimi de Castro & Gregorii de Castro* Administratorum & Gubernatorum Societatis intitulatæ Hæreses *Jeronimi de Castro, Francis de Malvenda, Didaci Alfonso de Malvenda, & Alvari de Malvenda, ac Christoferi de Arila, & Didaci de Curiell*, Mercatorum & Vicinorum Civitatis Burgensis Regni Castellæ, prout per quatuor sepeialia Instrumenta Procuratoria inde sibi legitime confecta & stipulata, sub Signis & Nominibus solitis peritorum Virorum *Gregorii de Mena & Johannis de Porres* Scribarum & Notariorum publicorum ejusdem Civitatis Burgensis, quibus ubilibet in agendis condigna habeatur relatio, plenius constare poterit;

Qui quidem *Lopus* dictis Nominibus, in consideratione quarumdam Concessionum sive Facultatum, per Literas Patentes sibi dictis Nominibus per prædictam *Majestatem Regiam*, sub Magno suo Sigillo Angliæ graciosè concessarum, in pensionem & satisfactionem numeri *centingentarum viginti quatuor Fostium Pannorum Linei Lancie, Camvasi & Bokerani*, apud Insulam *Veila* ex Mandato Domini *Henrici Octavi*, felicissimæ memoriæ, dudum *Regis Angliæ* sequestrati, & ex-onusti è tribus Navibus Gallicis, quarum una nominatur *la Linza* cui præfuit *Thomas Bblon*, alia *Petri Alexandri* nuncupata *Jacobus*, & tertia appellata *Betoguer* cui præfuit *Nicholaus de Bonanea* alias dictus de *Laura*, ad dictos *Lopum de Carion* & Mercatores præmemoratos rite spectantibus, ac per

Factores suos, *Alvorum de la Torre Franciscum de Riso Franciscum de Angulo Melchiorum de Maxima Andream de Malvenda & Didacum de Curiel*, Hispanos, apud *Rothomagum in Normandia* onerati, non Vi Dolo Metu nec quovis alio finistræ Machinationis Errore, inductus seductus seu circumventus, sed sponte purâ & liberâ Voluntate, omni quo de Jure potuit & potest modo meliori, pro seipso ac Mercatoribus præmemoratis & quolibet eorum, fecit Finem Quietationem Liberationem Remissionem & Pactum perpetuum de ulterius non petendo, necnon remisit relaxavit & omninò, pro se & Mercatoribus prænominatis, & quolibet eorum, suisque & illorum Hæredibus & Executoribus imperpetuum quietem clamavit & absolvit, ac præsentis Publici Instrumenti Tenore libere purè & absolute remittit relaxat, ac imperpetuum & pro perpetuo quietem clamat liberat & absolvit memoratæ Serenissimæ *Regiæ Majestati* Hæredibus, & in futurum Successoribus suis, necnon Executoribus Testamenti, & ultimæ Voluntatis dicti, dudum colendæ memoriæ, *Regis Henrici Octavi*, & cuilibet eorum, ac aliis quibuscumq; quorum in hac parte interest, interit, seu in futurum interesse poterit, omnes & omnimodas Actiones tam civiles & mixtas quàm reales & personales Sectas Querelas Vendicationes Debita Computa & Demanda quæcunque & quascunque, quæ seu quas dictus *Lopus*, Nominibus quibus supra, & quolibet eorum, seu dicti Mercatores aut alii pro eis, contra & adversus præfatam *Regiam Majestatem* ac alios quoscunque, ut supra, unquam habuerunt habent seu habere poterint, aut eorum aliquis habuit habet seu quovismodo in futurum habere poterit, ratione seu prætextu dictarum *Centingentarum viginti quatuor Fostium Pannorum* ac aliorum Mercium prædictarum, a Principio Mundi usque in Diem confessionis præsentis publici Instrumenti Acquietationis;

Quos Finem Remissionem & Relaxationem, dictus *Lopus de Carion* Nominibus quibus supra & quolibet eorum, promisit & solempniter convenit perpetuo firmas ratas & validas habiturum & inviolabiliter observaturum, & contra in aliquo non dicere facere vel venire quovis modo de Jure vel de Facto, etiam si de Jure posset, sub Ypotheca & Obligatione

A. D. 1551.
5 Edw. 6.

tionem Personarum suarum, ac Personarum prædictorum Mercatorum, & cuiuslibet eorum Hæredum Executorum, & Bonorum suorum & illorum quorumcumque ubilibet consistentium præsentium & futurorum,

Renunciando in prædictis omnibus & singulis exceptionibus Rei non sic geite, Dolu Mali Vis Metus Fraudis, omniq; alio Juris Legum & Statutorum seu Constitutionum auxilio, etiam Cavillationibus Cautelis & Subterfugiis, quibus mediatis, dictus Lopus nominibus antedictis, seu dicti Mercatores aut eorum aliquis, contra Præmissa vel eorum aliquod quomodolibet dicere facere vel venire possent aut posset; & præsertim Juri dicenti Generalem Renunciationem non valere nisi præcesserit specialis: De quibus Præmissis sic actis, dictus Lopus de Carrion voluit & consentit, per me dictum Notarium præsens publicum confici Instrumentum.

Actum Londini Domi mei dicti Notarii, Præsentibus tunc ibidem, *Johanne Stokenbark* de Insula Jersey sub Dominio dicti Serenissimi Regis Angliæ, & *Godfredo le Marshall* de partibus Henoræ, Testibus ad Præmissa vocatis specialiter

atque rogatis, & pro majore Corroboratione Præmissorum præfatus Lopus de Carrion huic præfenti publico Instrumento Sigillum suum apposuit & illud propria Manu sua subscripsit.

A. D. 1551.
5 Edw. 6.

Et ego Christophorus Dowe Mornensis Diocesis Civesque Londinens. publicus Sacra Regia Auctoritate Notarius admissus, quibus Præmissis omnibus & singulis dùm sit, ut præmittitur, fierem & agerentur, unà cum prænominatus Testibus præfens interfui, eaque sic fieri vidi & audiui, ideo hoc præfens publicum Instrumentum Manu alterius fideliter scriptum exinde confecti subscripsi publicæ, & in hac publicam formam redegi, Signoque & Nomine meo solitis & consuetis, unà cum præfati Lopi de Carrion Sigilli appensione & subscriptione, signavi in Fidem & Testimonium Præmissorum rogatus.

Ad inum Signi,

Vincit Veritas.

CHRISTOPHORUS DOWE.

PAR MI LOPE DE CARRION.

Sub Sigillo Lopi de Carrion de Cera rubea pendente a cunda Pergamena.

Commissio Reginae Scotorum ad Traclandum.

A. D. 1551.
Et Augst.

Maria, Dei Gratiâ, Regina Scotorum, universis & singulis ad quorum notitiam præfentes Litteræ pervenerint, Salutem.

Noveritis quod Nos,

De Fidelitatibus Industriis & providis Circumspectionibus Dilectorum Fidelium & Consanguineorum ac Consiliariorum nostrorum; videlicet, Reverendi in Christo Patris, *Roberti Episcopi Orchaden. Roberti Domini Maxwell, Thomæ Magistri Erskyn, Ludovici de Sancto Gelasio Domini de Lanſſæ Equitis Aurati, Roberti Carnegy de Kynnard Clerici Thesaurarii nostri, plurimum confidentes,*

Ipsos nostros veros & indubitatos Commissarios Procuratores Legatos Oratores Deputatos ac Nuncios speciales, cum consensu assensu & auctoritate carissimi Consanguinei nostri *Jacobi Ducis de Chastellars Comitis Arania Domini Hamouiltons* Regni nostri Tutoris & Gubernatoris, facimus constituimus & ordinamus per Præfentes,

Dantes & concedentes eisdem nostram plenariam Potestatem Auctoritatem & Mandatum speciale & generale,

pro nobis & nomine nostro, cum, Excellentissimi Principis *Edwardi*, Dei Gratiâ, Regis Angliæ moderni Fratris & Consanguinei nostri charissimi, Commissarii Oratoribus & Legatis, ab eo specialem Potestatem habentibus, diebus & locis conveniendi quibuscunque;

Et ibidem, ob complementum Concordatorum, inter, Excellentissimi & Christianissimi Principis, *Henrici*, Dei Gratiâ, Galliarum Regis Fratris Consanguinei & Confederati nostri charissimi & dicti Regis Angliæ Consanguinei nostri, Oratores, de & super Questionibus Contraversiis & Querelis, inter Nos & dictum Regem Angliæ, nostrosq; Subditos & Reges, superque Confinibus & Limitibus Marchiarum vicissim agnatis & pro tunc subortis,

Necnon omnibus aliis & singulis Causis ad rupturam & violationem Federis Amicitie & Pacis, inter Nos & præfatum Regem Angliæ Consanguineum nostrum charissimum, initi & confirmati quovismodo tendentibus, aperiendi ostendendi, & super eisdem amicabiliter consulendi determinandi & concludendi,

Et

A. D. 1551.
5 Edw. 6.

A. D. 1551. Et quæ, pro Reformatione Reparatione & Relatione Criminum & Attemptatorum contra prædictum Pacis & Amicitie Fœdus; & pro securiori Conservatione ejusdem in futurum, visa fuerint iusta & rationabilia similiter communicandi statuendi & ordinandi,

Ac etiam de & super omnibus alijs & singulis Contentionibus Questionibus Causis Querelis Litibus Attemptatis & Demandis, unâ cum suis circumstantiis emergentibus incidentibus atque connexis, quæ inter Nos & dictum Illustrissimum Principem Consanguineum nostrum, ac Regna Terras & Dominia Patrias Subditos Vassallos nostros & suos hincinde indiscussæ dependent, aut pendere prætenduntur sive dinoscuntur, tractandi conveniendi componendi & ea reformandi, prout eis quatuor vel eorum tribus melius visum fuerit;

Et generaliter omnia Præmissa & Præmissorum singula, aut quæ Bona

publica utriusque Regni opportuna fuerint, faciendi gerendi exercendi & statuendi:

Promittentes Verbo Regio, id totum & quicquid dicti nostri Commissarii in Præmissis duxerint faciendum, ratum firmum ac stabile habituras inviolabiliterq; observaturas, etiam si ea sint quæ Mandatum exigant magis speciale.

In cujus rei Testimonium Magnum Sigillum nostrum Præsentibus, Manu prælati nostri charissimi Consanguinei Tutoris & Governatoris subscriptis, apponi fecimus.

Edinburgi octavo Die Mensis Maii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo primo, & Regni nostri nono.

JAMES G.

Sub Magno Sigillo Scotiæ de Cera alba pendente a cauda Pergamentæ.

Pro Maria Regina Scotiæ de Licentia.

A. D. 1551. *Edmord the Sixt Esq.* totall Dukes Marqueses Erles Vycountes Barons Admyralls Wardeynes or Keepers of our Marches, to all Captaynes Keepers of our Castells or Bulwerkes and their Lieutenantes, to all Customers Comptrollers and Serchers Mayers Sheryffes Baylyffes Constables, and to all other our Officers Mynistres and Subjectes as well by Land as by Sea and fresh Waters within our Realmes of England and Ireland, or any other our Domynyons, or any our Illandes belonging to any of the same, to whom theis our Letters shall come, Greeting.

Whereas, the right Excellent Prynces, *Mary Queene Dowager of Scotland*, mynding to make her Repayre from Fraunce into Scotland, hath determined to passe by Sea,

Knowe yetherat We, at the earnest desire and requit of our dereft Brother the *Frenche Kyng*, by the advyse of our Counsaill, are contented and pleased, and have permytted and do permytt that, the said right Excellent Princes, *Mary Queene Dowager of Scotland*, in this her Passage into Scotland, to be made before the Feast of Michelmas ensuyng next, with all Ladies Erles Byshopps Lordes Abboetts Knyghtes, and all other Personnes spirituall and temporall of what Estate or Degree soever they be, and such number of Shippes Ga-

leys and other Vessells as she shall have with her and avow to be hers and of her said Company, may fully and freely, for theyr Relyf or Necessitie, or yf she shall thinke so good, to repayr into any Port Haven Town or other Place within any of our said Realmes of England and Ireland, the Realm of Scotland, or any our said Illands upon the Sea Costes of any of the said Realmes of England Ireland or Scotland at their Pleasure,

And ther to Land, yf they shall think good, with Mulets, and Horses aswell Stoned as Geldynges, Bougetts Fardells Costers Jewells Money Gold, Sylver coyned and uncoyned, Lettres close and open, and all other their Bagges and Baggages, repoyng and refreshing theymselfes and their Horses for a convenient time, and two or three Days after, that the Wynd and Wether may serve theym agayn, to pass by Sea into the Parties of Scotland, without any Serch Arrest Trouble or Impediment to be made or donne to theym or any of theym, in their entryng or remaining within any our said Realmes of England or Ireland or other our Domynyons, or any our Illandes belonging to any of the same, during this our present Saulf Conduct;

Wherefore We will and commaund you and every of you, not only to receive the said right Excellent Prynces

A.D. 1551. *ces* with her Treyn in fourme afore-
5 Edw. 6. faide, but also, duryng their abode
 there, to helpe and Reliefe theym for
 their reasonable Money with all such
 things as they shall have nede of, and
 otherwise intreate theym in all their
 needfull Requeistes gently and comelye
 as to every of their Estates shall apper-
 tayne;

Provided always that the said right
 Excellent Prynce, and her Treyn and
 every of theym, do well behave theym-
 selves towards Us and our Subiectes
 without doing or attempting any thing
 in our Prejudice or Contempte,

Forcing nevertheles that if it happen

any of theym to break this our Saufte
 Condufte, We will not that any Dis-
 pleasure or Hurt be therefore done or
 executed uppon any other that hath
 not offended, but only uppon such as
 shall infringe and breake this our Sauf
 Condufte accordinglye, notwithstanding
 any Ordynances Customes and
 Defenses made to the contrary.

In witnes whereof &c.

Witnes our self at *Westminster* xii.
 Die Maii.

Per ipsum Regem.

Conventiones inter Regem & Mariam Scotorum Reginam.

A.D. 1551. *Et Augr.* **U**NIVERSIS ET SINGULIS ad quos
 presentes Litteræ pervenerint
 Salutem & Fidem indubiam ad-
 hiberi.

Quoniam in Tractatu perpetuæ Pacis;
 inter Illustrissimos ac Potentissimos
 Principes *Henricum*, Dei Gratia, *France*
Regem Christianissimum, ac *Edwar-*
dum, eadem Gratia, *Anglie Regem* 24.
 Die Martii, Anno Domini millesimo quin-
 gentesimo quadagesimo nono concluso, Il-
 lustrissima Princeps *Maria*, eadem Gra-
 tia, *Scotorum Regina* Regnumq; Scotiæ,
 certis Modis & Conditionibus in dicto
 Tractatu plenius specificatis, compre-
 hendantur, dictaq; *Regina* Comprehen-
 sionem illam postea acceptavit & appro-
 bavit, sicut per Litteras suas Patentes
 Magno Scotiæ Sigillo munitas uberius
 est attestatum; licet bellorum exinde
 Tumultu cessante dicti Serenissimus
Rex Anglie ac Illustrissima *Scotia Regina*
 eorum Regna Dominia Subditq; hinc-
 inde quieto tranquillo & amico Rerum
 Statu degant (quem Deus Optimus
 Maximus pro sua erga mortales pietate
 incolumem ac perpetuum esse velit)
 quia tamen Quæstiones quædam ac Con-
 troversie tam de utriusq; Regni Angliæ
 & Scotiæ Limitibus, quam de Captivo-
 rum & Obsidum nonnullorum Deten-
 tione & Liberatione; præterea de Pi-
 ratibus Depredationibus aliisque Attem-
 ptatis Injuriis & Dampnis, quæ per al-
 terutram Gentem alteri inferri possunt;
 ac deniq; de hospitali & benignâ Mer-
 catorum Navium & Subditorum utri-
 usq; Regni Tractatione hæcenus inde-
 cisse debeant, quæ si non aliter com-
 ponantur haud contemnendum Peri-
 culum immineat: Nè earum occasione
 amicitia hæc Amicitia inter tam Po-

tentes Populos nuper refarcitæ denuò,
 quod abis, turbetur, oportunum ac
 item necessarium visum est quæ Dubia
 isthinc oriuntur ita enodari diffiniri &
 determinari, ut quantum fieri possit
 hujusmodi Litium & Bellorum Segetes
 de cætero amputentur.

Nos igitur *Robertus*, Permissione Di-
 vinâ, *Orchaden. Episcopus Robertus Domi-*
nus Maxwell Thomas Magister Erskin &
Ludovicus de Sancto Gelasio Dominus de
 Lanflec Eques Auratus, dictæ Illustris-
 simæ Principis *Scotorum Regina* Com-
 missarii Ambassiatores Oratores Procu-
 ratores Deputati ac Nuncii speciales, ad
 infra scripta sufficientem Potestatem &
 Auctoritatem habentes, cum Reveren-
 do & Nobilibus Viris, *Thomâ*, Permissi-
 one Divinâ, *Nornicensi Episcopo Roberto*
Bones Leonardo Beckwith & Thoma Cholo-
mor, Equitibus Auratis, dicti Serenissimi
Regis Angliæ Commissariis Procuratori-
 bus Legatis Oratoribus Deputatis &
 Nunciis specialibus, convenimus con-
 cordavimus & conclusimus, Auctorita-
 terq; Commisionem nostrarum (qua-
 rum Tenores inferius inseruntur) per
 Presentes convenimus concordamus &
 concludimus articulatim prout sequi-
 tur.

Interim, Convenit conclusum &
 concordatum est inter Nos Oratores &
 Commissarios præfatos, quod Regno-
 rum Angliæ & Scotiæ Limites Termini
 Fines vel Bundi hincinde, respectivè
 quâ contigui sunt, tales idemque erunt
 & esse censebuntur, quales quicq; fuerant
 ac esse censebantur proximè ante Ini-
 tium Belli quod nuperimè, inter *Henri-*
cum Octavum Angliæ, & *Jacobum Quintum*
Scotiæ nuper Reges, est gestum.

Y y y ITEM,

A.D. 1551. *ITEM*, Conveniunt concordatum & conclusum est, quod Terra variabilis communi utriusq; Gentis vocabulo dicta *The Debatable Ground*, quæ inter Occidentales Marchias Angliæ & Scotiæ sita est, eodem in Statu reponatur, ac quantum ad usum ejus spectat, ita maneat prout ante prædicti Belli initium extitit ac extare solebat; ita tamen quod utriusq; Regni Ligei aut Subditi, super Terram dictam variabilem nunc Inhabitantes aut Domos habitantes, Potestatem & Libertatem habeant usq; ad Festum Sancti Michaelis Archangelii proxime post datam Præsentium futuri ibidem absq; illius Articuli Præjudicio commorandi, eademq; Ufu fruendi, quo commodius pendente dicto temporis intervallo sese Uxores Liberos Bona Catalla, & cæteras Res suas inde amovere, ac ad suam quisque Partem transferre valeant; quod si interea non aliter de dicta Terra variabili fuerit inter dictos Potentissimum *Angliæ Regem* ac Illustrissimam *Scotiæ Reginam* bonis Mediis compositum & conclusum, & ultra dictum Festum quispiam hincinde Inhabitantium dictarum huic Articulo in aliquo contraverit, a Gardianis dictarum Marchiarum Occidentalium eorumve Deputatis respectivè extrudantur, & debito modo Jure Legum Marchiarum puniantur;

Provisio etiam quod temporario hoc Privilegio & Dilatione non gaudeant nec gaudebunt quicumq; interim mandatis & conventis Gardianorum amborum Marchiarum prædictarum, communi consensu pro ipsorum bono Regimine capiendis, stare recusant aut isdem in aliquo contraveniunt.

ITEM, Conveniunt concordatum & conclusum est quod, durantibus Pace & Amicitia prædictis, Castrum & Villa de *Berwick* cum antiquis suis Limitibus & Inhabitantes & Incolæ eorundem, sub eisdem Pace & Amicitia continebuntur stabunt & permanebunt, ita quod neq; Illustrissima *Regina Scotiæ* per se, aut alios Subditorum Ligeorum aut Vassalorum suorum, Guerram Insultum Obsidionem aut aliud quidpiam hostile in illis locis aut contra Incolas eorundem movebit; neq; Potentissimus *Rex Angliæ* per se, aut suos Inhabitantes Villam seu Castrum hujusmodi, Bellum seu Guerram Insultum Obsidionem aut aliud quidpiam hostile dictæ Illustrissimæ *Reginæ Scotiæ* seu suis Ligeis aut Vassallis faciet quovis modo, pendente tempore dictæ Pacis & Amicitie.

ITEM, Conveniunt concordatum & conclusum est quod, infra quatuor dies

post datam præsentis Tractatus; *Domus & Molendinum de Edrington* alias dictum *Cave Mylne*, cum Terris Piscariis & reliquis suis Pertinentiis quæ ut ejusdem Loci Parcelle, priusquam dictum Bellum gerebatur, a Scotis possidebantur, dictæ Illustrissimæ *Scotiæ Reginæ* restituentur, Præsidio Anglorum, quod nunc ibi residet, dimoto.

SIMILITER etiam concordatum & conclusum est, quod tot & tales Piscationes Fluminis *Tweedæ*, a *Bundis & Limitibus de Berwick* usq; ad *Reddenburne* ascendendo, quæ & quales ad Regnum Scotiæ proximè ante Initium prædicti Belli notoriè pertinebant, & a Scotis usu fruebantur, iterum ab eisdem exercebuntur habebuntur & tenebuntur simili modo quo antea de Jure poterant.

ITEM, Conveniunt concordatum & conclusum est, quod Obsides & Captivi quicumque, quacunque ex Causa hincinde tempore dicti Belli capti & detenti, quamceterimè & commodissimè fieri poterit, liberè dimittentur.

ITEM, Conveniunt concordatum & conclusum est quod, Pace & Amicitia ex Comprehensione prædicta durantibus, neuter Principum prædictorum quovis modo receptabit, nec a suis Subditis receptari permittet aliquos Homicidas Fures Latrones Transfugas aut Rebelles, nec alios Malefactores quoscunque ex Subditis alterius eorum, nec hujusmodi Furibus Latronibus Homicidis Transfugis Rebellibus, aut aliis Malefactoribus quibuscunque, qui in aliquem Locum Obedientiæ alterius Principum prædictorum declinaverint quoquomodo dabit præstabit Consilium Auxilium Favorem Subsidium aut Assistentiam, sed infra x. Dies proxime & immediatè sequentes postquam, per Literas illius Principum cujus hujusmodi Homicida Fur Lator Transfuga Rebellis aut Malefactor Subditus extitit, aut sui Gardiani Locumtenentis seu Deputati, alter ex Principibus hujusmodi requisitus fuerit, Literarum hujusmodi Requisitionis Latori, aut alii in eisdem Literis nominato seu deputato, prædictos Homicidas Fures & Transfugas Rebelles & Malefactores tradet & deliberabit traditè & deliberari faciet;

Provisio tamen quod hoc Articulo non intelligantur esse comprehensi aut astricti, sed proexceptis habeantur, illi utrorumvis Principum prædictorum Subditi qui, ratione aut causâ superiorum Bellorum, alterius dictorum Principum partes foventes eidem sese adixerunt.

ITEM,

A. D. 1551.
5 Edw. 6.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est per Oratores antedictos, quod Litteræ Salvi Conductus per neutrum Principum prædictorum qualitercumque; eorum alterius Rebellibus, Gentibus Guertarum, Mercatoribus Artificibus aliisque eorum utriusque Subditis cuiuscumque Status Dignitatis Gradus aut Conditionis existant, sub utriusque; aut alterius eorum Magnis Privatis aut Signetorum Sigillis, nec vivis vocum eorum Oraculis aut aliter qualitercumque, per Terram sive per Mare, durantibus Pace & Amicitia ex Comprehensione prædicta de cætero concedentur; aut aliquo modo annuuntur per eorum alterum nisi ad id alter eorum per alterum eorumdem congruè in Scriptis requiratur expressè: Et casu quo de cætero quandoque; alter alterum dictorum Principum pro huiusmodi Litteris Salvi Conductus cuiusque; Subdito suo quibuscunque Subditis suis indulgentis in Scriptis de Facto interpellaverit aut requisierit, stabitur nichilominus Arbitrio & Voluntati Principis sic interpellati, an huiusmodi Interpellationi acquiescere, Litteras huiusmodi Salvi Conductus voluerit concedere, an non, secundum quod eidem Principi sic requisito melius expedire videbitur, ita tamen quod huiusmodi Litteræ Salvi Conductus ultra unum Annum duraturæ minimè concedentur;

Provisio tamen quod Litteræ supplicatorie utriusque dictorum Principum vim habebunt Litterarum Salvi Conductus, eruntque sufficientis Roboris ut Ligei & Subditi in eisdem nominati, cuiuscumque fuerint Dignitatis Status aut Præminentie, Liberi Tutique in suum Regnum redire poterint, etiam si Princeps ipse interpellatus Litteras suas Salvi Conductus tradere noluerit aut recusavit; Litteris nichilominus Salvi Conductus, antè hæc tempora concessis, suo robore duraturis.

ITEM, Conventum & conclusum est, quod Homicidæ Fures Latrones, & alii Malefactores quicunque; utriusque; Regnorum prædictorum, durante dicta Comprehensione, modo & formâ sequenti puniantur; viz. si contingat de cætero aliquem vel aliquos Subditum vel Subditos dictæ Regine Scotie aliquem vel aliquos Subditum vel Subditos Regis Angliæ infra Marchiam Scotie vel Limites Marchiarum Angliæ violenter interficere, Gardianus prædictarum Marchiarum Scotie vel ejus Deputatus vel Deputati, cum omni curâ & diligentia omni favore postposito, ac Dolo Fraude & sinistra Machinatione quibuscunque;

in hac parte cessantibus, prosequuntur, & quilibet prosequetur, ut talis Interfector seu Interfectores capiuntur & ducantur ad *Diatam* per Gardianos utriusque; Marchiarum vel per eorum Deputatos apponendam, ubi si per Leges Marchiarum legitime convincantur; vel aliquis eorum convincatur, tunc Gardianus Marchiarum Scotie talent Interfectorem vel Interfectores, ut supra, Convictum vel Convictos Gardiano Marchiarum Angliæ liberabit seu liberari faciet; qui Gardianus Marchiarum Angliæ ipsum Homicidam vel Homicidas sic, ut supra, Convictum vel Convictos, & sibi Consignatum vel Consignatos, pro huiusmodi Homicidio ultimo Supplicio condemnabit; & si contingat de cætero aliquem vel aliquos Subditum vel Subditos dicti Regis Angliæ, aliquem vel aliquos Subditum vel Subditos dictæ Regine Scotie, infra Marchias Angliæ, vel Limites Marchiarum Scotie, violenter interficere, Gardianus Marchiarum dictarum Angliæ, vel ejus Deputatus seu Deputati, cum omni cura & diligentia omni favore postposito, ac dolo fraude & sinistra machinatione in hac parte cessantibus, prosequuntur & quilibet prosequetur, ut talis Interfector sive Interfectores capiuntur & ducantur ad *Diatam* per Gardianos utriusque; Marchiarum, vel per eorum Deputatos apponendam, ubi si per Leges Marchiarum legitime convincantur, vel aliquis eorum convincatur, tunc Gardianus Marchiarum Angliæ talem Interfectorem vel Interfectores, ut supra, convictum vel convictos, Gardiano Marchiarum Scotie liberabit seu liberari faciet; qui Gardianus Marchiarum Scotie ipsum Homicidam vel Homicidas sic, ut supra, convictum vel convictos, & sibi consignatum vel consignatos, pro huiusmodi Homicidio ultimo Supplicio demandabit.

ITEM, Conventum & conclusum est quod, si aliquis ex Subditis alterius Principum prædictorum quicquam depraedatus fuerit seu attemptaverit infra Marchiam aut Terram alterius Partis Partium prædictarum, & post Depraedationem illam sic attemptatam fugiendo revertatur ad Marchiam vel ad Terram illius Partis cujus est Subditus, licebit illi contra quem sic attemptatum fuerit in recenti, vel infra sex Dies computandos a tempore Delicti sic attemptati vel commissi, auctoritate presentis Ordinationis & Tractatus, absque aliis Litteris vel Salvo Conductu prosequi illum Malefactorem, & ipsum sic prosequendo intrare salvo & securè Marchiam

A. D. 1551.
5 Edw. 6.

A. D. 1551.
5 Edw. 6.

chiam & Terram Inquam dictus Malefactor se contulerit; dummodò quamcitò hujusmodi Marchiam sive Terram hac de causa introierit, adeat aliquem virum bonæ famæ & opinionis illesæ, Inhabitantem infra Marchiam quam sic intret & eidem declaret causam introitus sui; viz. ad prosequendum Depredationem, describatque & specificet quibus Bonis vel Rebus depredatus seu spoliatus fuerit, ac insuper requirat eundem quodd, quamdiu hujusmodi Prosecutionem suam fecerit, secum eat, ut super Factis suis tempore dictæ Prosecutionis possit cum requisitus fuerit super hoc Testimonium perhibere Veritati.

ITEM, cum hucusque Inhabitantes Marchiarum prædictarum non solum clam & occulte, sed etiam palam & publice, cum magno Hominum numero Fines hincinde Marchiarum ingressi, Arbores alienas cedere, & ad usum Edificiorum suorum auferre consueverint, Dominis invitis & minime consentientibus, quæ magna inter Confines Simulatum Discordiarum ac Jurgiorum Materia fuit; proinde, ad omnem Contentionis Occasionem removendam, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quodd deinceps nullus Subditus dictorum Principum, sive in Marchiis prædictis aut in *le Debatill Ground* commorans, aut alibi locorum ubicunque, talia aut similia committet aut perpetrabit aut perpetrari consentiet, nec ullas Arbores vel Ligna quæcunque, ex Marchiis alterius Principis quovismodo aut quovis quæsito colore auferet, aut in illis cedit, nisi prius super hoc cum vero Domino Pactus fuerit & convenerit de eodem, et si secus & contra Præmissa aliquid Actum gestum aut perpetratum fuerit, tanquam attemptatum contra effectum præsentis Tractatus debite reformabitur; Arboribus cæsis aut abductis Domini Juramento æstimandis.

ITEM, Conventum & concordatum est, quodd Fugitivi Scotiæ qui devenerunt Ligei Regis Angliæ debent ligari ex parte Anglorum ad observandum Articulus præsentis Tractatus, & quodd attemptata per eos super Subditos Regine Scotiæ debent eodem modo reformari, quo reformabuntur attemptata per Originarios Subditos Regis Angliæ: Idem per omnia observandum ex parte Regine Scotiæ si qui Angliantem hæc tempora Ligei Regis Scottorum devenerint quovis modo.

ITEM, Conventum & conclusum est, quodd si aliquis Subditus alicujus Principum prædictorum, passus Rapinam vel Spolium a Subdito alterius eorundem, propriâ Auctoritate suâ propter hanc

Spoliationem Prius vel Districtiones Personarum vel Bonorum fecerit, eo ipso cadat a causa sua, & nihilominus secundum Delicti exigentiam punietur.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est quodd, Pace & Amicitia ex Comprehensione prædicta durantibus, si contingat, Tempestatis Vi aut aliâ impellente necessariâ Causâ, navigantes de una parte vel alia Naufragium pati, dummodò aliqua Persona humana superstes ex ipsis fuerit, Bona & Navis non intelligantur a Proprietariis auferenda, sed illis reservabuntur qui Domini & Proprietarii antea fuerunt.

ITEM, Conventum & conclusum est, quodd si, Pace & Amicitia ex Comprehensione prædicta durantibus, contingat aliquos Subditos sive Ligeos alterius vel utriusque Principis prædicti per Mare, ex quacunque iusta rationabili vel licita causa, navigantes, sive Mercatores fuerint sive Peregrini, Piscatores aut alii quiscunque, conditionis Homines, Vi Tempestatis sive aliâ rationabili urgenteque Causâ ad hoc eos omnino cogente, cum ipsi hoc non affectaverint, nec id tempore Recessus eorum a Patria sua proposuerint, applicare in aliquo Portu sive Loco quocunque Regni alterius Principum, Naufragium pati, dummodò aliqua Persona humana in Navi sic Naufragium passâ superstes existat, non licebit alteri Principum, seu alicui vel aliquibus Subditorum seu Ligeorum suorum, per se vel per alios, ipsos sic appulso seu Naufragium passos, eorum Navis Bona Mercandis sive Res alias quascunque, in hujusmodi adductas, capere rapere vel ab eisdem sic appullis vel Naufragium passis aut passio, auferre quovis modo vel detinere, aut ratione Debiti alicujus Personæ eisdem Res Bona vel Mercandis arrestare vel arrestari facere; sed licebit ipsis sic appullis aut Naufragium passis cum Navibus Bonis Mercandis & Rebus suis, causâ hujusmodi cessante prout sic appulli & Naufragium passis, eorum Nave refectâ, tenebuntur quam citissi ne commodè valeant recedere, absque quibuscunque Impetitione Impedimento Arresto, sive aliâ occasione quacunque, sibi per alterum Principem aliquem vel aliquos ejusdem Subditum vel Subditos, obiciendis seu etiam faciendis.

ITEM, Conventum & conclusum est, quodd si aliquis Subditorum vel Ligeorum alterius Principis sic, ut præmittitur, appullus vel appulli, sive in Regnum alterius sub Salvo Conductu veniens vel venientes, ante Diem Expirationis Salvi Conductus sui adversâ Valitudine

A. D. 1557.
5. Edv. 6.

dine aded vexetur vel vexentur, quòd sic Appulsus vel Appulsi Naufragium passus vel passi, aut sub Salvo Conductu veniens aut venientes, cum Nave vel Navibus, quò vel quibus applicuit vel applicuerunt, vel ante Diem expirationis sui Salvi Conductus sic veniens vel venientes nequeat vel nequeant commodè recedere, & in proprias Partes se recipere; tunc benè licebit sic Appulso vel Appulsis, Naufragium passu vel passis, ac Venienti & Venientibus, Infirmitatem vel Infirmitatibus, & quibuscumque, salvo & securè in Loco quo sic appulsus vel appulsi, Naufragium passus vel passi, applicuerit vel applicuerint Infirmari contingerit expectare, quousque Reconvalesceret vel Reconvalescerent; Et extunc cum Litteris Testimonialibus Majoris Ballivi Constabularii aut alicujus alterius Officiarii Principis in Loco quo sic Eum vel Eos Infirmari contingerit, Eidem vel Eisdem sub moderatis Expensis concedendis & tradendis, Causa hujusmodi Infirmitatis cessante, in partes proprias recedere licebit, idemque Infirmus sive Infirma hujusmodi sic recedere debebit & debebunt absque Impedimento vel Obstaculo quocumque sibi per aliquem Subditorum Principis vel Ligeorum utriusque Principis quomodolibet faciendis; ita tamen quòd interim nihil Præjudiciale contra alterum Principem Regnum seu Ligeros ejusdem attemptet vel attemptent fieri procuret seu procurent.

Præterea conclusum & conventum est quòd si, durante Amicitia ex Comprehensione prædicta, contingat aliquem non Subditum vel aliquos non Subditos utriusque Principis Navem vel Naves, Personam vel Personas, Res Mercandisas aut Bona quæcumque; alicujus vel aliquorum Subditi vel Subditorum alterius Principis capere, & eas vel eam in aliquem Locum vel Portum alteri Principi subiectum adducere, non licebit ipsi Principi vel alicui Subdito sive Legio suo eas vel ea seu aliquam Partem earundem emere, seu quovis modo ad Utilitatem suam receptare, absque consensu ejus vel eorum ad quem vel ad quos Bona seu Res hujusmodi ante eorum Captionem pertinebant, aut eorum Factorum, & si Mercator vel Proprietarius Bonorum vel ejus Factor non fuerit præsens, tunc sufficiet Licentia Magistri Ductoris seu Gubernatoris Navis ante Captionem, & aliarum Personarum in eadem Navem existentium, quòd si per aliquem eorum quicquam in contrarium hujusmodi Ordinationis factum vel attemptatum fuerit, tunc Personæ Bona Mercandisæ & Res

A. D. 1557.
5. Edv. 6.

quæcumque; sic emptæ sive receptæ, illi vel illis, ad quem vel ad quos Bona hujusmodi vere pertinebant, Fraude Malove Ingenio cessantibus quibuscumque, integraliter restituantur per sic ementes sive recipientes, eo modo quo restitui debent si a Subditis illius Principis capta fuissent in ejus Regno Res hujusmodi emptæ erant, & nichilominus sic attemptans tanquam præsentis Tractatus Violator promodo & qualitate Criminis punietur.

ITEM, Conventum & conclusum est quòd si, durante Comprehensione prædicta, contingat aliquam Navem alterius Partium prædictarum Naufragium pati aut rumpi, & aliqua Personarum existentium in Navi sic Naufragium passa vel rupta superstes remanserit, cessantibus in ea parte Dolo Fraude & malo Ingenio quibuscumque, Mercandisæ Bona & Res quæcumque, quæ de dicta Navi projecta sunt, ex eadem extracta, vel in Mari collecta, seu ad Terram venientia, seu alias quovis modo salva & servata, per eos ad quorum manus Res Mercandisæ & Bona hujusmodi devenierint nullatenus dissipantur diminuantur alienentur dividuntur, nec quovis modo subtrahantur & conceleantur, sed integrè sine Diminutione quæcumque, Gubernatori illius Domini seu Loci in quod vel in quem dicta Bona devenierint, seu ejus Deputato fideliter & sine fraude Deliberentur atque Tradantur, ad Usus vel Utilitatem illius vel illorum ad quem vel ad quos Bona ipsa, rei veritate inspecta, pertineant noscuntur, conservanda, cui vel quibus infra spatium unius Anni, a tempore Notitiæ Naufragii vel Rupturæ Navis computandi, licebit pro Recuperatione & Restitutione Rerum Mercandisarum & Bonorum hujusmodi prosequi coram Judice in ea parte competenti, cui vel quibus sic prosequenti vel prosequentibus realiter & effectualiter tradi liberari & restitui debent; solutis tamen Expensis & Sumptibus rationabilibus factis circa Collectionem & Salvationem Bonorum eorumdem: proviso semper quòd Persona vel Personæ superstes vel superstitæ ex eadem Navi ad Terram venientes statim, juxta effectum & tenorem Præsentium, liberè dimittantur.

ITEM, Conclusum est quòd si, durante dicta Comprehensione, aliqua Navis unius Partis vel alterius, Personis Rebus Mercandisæ aut Bonis onusta sive rupta, sive pro Victualibus necessitate eis in Mari superveniente emendis, applicuerit in aliquem Portum vel Locum alium alicujus Partium prædictarum, pro quâ Rejectione Navem ipsam Personas Res

Z z z & Bona

A. D. 1551. & Bona contenta in eadem oporteat ad Terram deponi; in hoc Casu Persona Res Merces & Bona ipsa sic deposita, absq; impedimento, & sine solutione Custumæ, in eadem Navi cum Relecta fuerit vel in alia reponantur & liberè abducantur; Provisò tamen quòd, pro Mercibus Rebus Bonis & Mercandisiis, ibidem pro emendis Victualibus eis necessariis pro numero Personarum venditis, Custumæ & cætera Devaria in ea parte debita fideliter persolvantur.

ITEM, quia nonnunquam Subditi unius Partis per Mare Navigantes a Navigatione sua plurimum impediuntur & alia Damna patiuntur per hoc, quòd per Subditos alterius Partis qui sufficientem habent Notitiam per Coketa sive alia Evidentiæ Documenta quòd sic alterius Partis Subditi sint, Vela sua coguntur subtrahere, seu in toto vel parte depopere; inter Nos Commissarios prædictos conclusum est, quòd nulli Subditorum unius vel alterius Partis liceat aliquos alterius Partis Subditos Navigantes; dummodò per huiusmodi Coketa sive Documenta evidenter constet eisdem quòd alterius Partis Subditi Naves & Bona sint, cogere Vela seu Velum suum depopere, seu aliquo modo ac licitè a Navigatione impedi, & si eorum aliquis vel aliqui contrafecerit vel contrafecerint, severe arguantur ac puniantur.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum conclusum & specialiter provisum est, quòd occasione prætextu vel colore quoque; cuiuscumq; Articuli Clausule Sententiæ Verbi vel alterius Rei in præfati Tractatu inserti aut insertorum, nullà ex parte Derogatum Obvium Dispensatum aut Contrarium esse censatur; primitis dicto Tractatu perperuam Pacis de Data, mense quarto mense Martii Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo nono, inter dictos Illustrissimos ac Potentissimos Francorum & Angliæ Reges conclusò; nec alicui Articulo Clausule Sententiæ Verbo vel alteri Rei cuiusq; in dicto Tractatu perperuam Pacis specificatis (exceptis reservatis vel provisò) quin ea omnia & singula universim & per se non minus Firmitate Ratæ Inconculsa ac Observanda maneat a quocumque vel quocumque eadem observari vel perimpleri oporteat, quam si in præfati Tractatu iisdem Verbis repetito, exprimerentur; vel si præfatus Tractatus nunquam initus fuisset.

ITEM, Conventum conclusum & concordatum est, quòd dictus Serenissimus Rex Angliæ, infra Sex Dies postquam ad id per Oratorem sive Oratores

A. D. 1551. dictus Illustrissima Regina Scotiæ fuerit requisitus, eisdem Oratori sive Oratoribus, Litteras suas Patentes Tractatibus istius confirmatorias & ratificatorias, desuper sufficienti formà confectas, necnon Magno suo Sigillo munitas, tradet & deliberabit, seu tradi & deliberari faciet cum effectu, & quòd vicissim dicta Illustrissima Scotiæ Regina, infra Sex Dies postquam ad id per Oratorem sive per Oratores dicti Serenissimi Regis Angliæ fuerit requisita, eisdem Oratori sive Oratoribus Litteras suas Patentes Tractatibus istius Confirmatorias & Ratificatorias desuper sufficienti formà confectas, necnon Magno suo Sigillo munitas, tradet & deliberabit, seu tradi & deliberari faciet cum effectu.

Sequuntur Tenores Commissionum,

Maria, &c.

Edwardus Sextus, Dei Gratia, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Rex Fidei Defensor, ac in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supremum Caput, omnibus ad quos præfentes Litteræ pervenerint, Salutem.

Quum in Tractatu ultimæ Pacis, inter Nos & Illustrissimum ac Potentissimum Henricum Francorum Regem Christianissimum Fratrem Amicum & Confederatum nostrum Charissimum, Viciesimo quarto Die Mensis Martii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo nono, nuper conclusò, Illustrissima Princeps Soror & Consanguinea nostra Charissima, Maria Scotorum Regina, Regnumq; Scotiæ, sub certis Modis & Conditionibus in dicto Tractatu Pacis plenius specificatis Comprehensa fuit, licet a tempore Comprehensionis prædictæ Hostiles Invasiones ac Bellici Tumultus, inter Nos dictiq; Regni Scotiæ Subditos, hæctenus cessaverint atque in præfentiarum etiam cessent.

Quia tamen quædam quædam, tam de Juribus quibusdam ac utriusq; Regni terminis & limitibus, quam de & super Captivorum & Obsidum quorundam Detentione & Liberatione, Depredationibus Piratis aliisq; Attemptatis Injuriis & Damnis, ac Amico Mercatorum Navium & Subditorum utriusque Regni Tractatu adhuc remanent Indecise.

Scias quòd nos, qui Christianis omnibus Pacem optamus, volentes quantum in Nobis est Licium Bellorum & Contraversiarum Occasionem amputare, deque Fidelitatibus Prudentis & Circumspectionibus, Dilectorum & Fide-

lium

A. D. 1551.
5 Edv. 6. *lium Confiliariorum nostrorum, Thomæ Norwicheſis Episcopſi Roberti Bonæ Leonardſ Beckwith ac Thomæ Chaloner, Equitum, plurimùm confidentes, ipſos noſtros veros & indubitatos Commiſſarios Ambaſſiatores Oratores Procuratores Deputatos ac Nuncios noſtros ſpeciales facimus conſtituimus & ordinamus per Præſentes :*

Dantes & concedentes eiſdem ſeu tribus eorum, Poſteſtatem Auctoritatem Mandatum generale & ſpeciale, pro nobis & nomine noſtro, cum prædicta Sorore & Conſanguinea noſtra, ejuſve Commiſſariis Ambaſſiatoribus Oratoribus Procuratoribus & Deputatis, ad id ſufficientem Poſteſtatem & Auctoritatem habentibus, ſuper Quæſtionibus Contraverſis ſupradictis, tam de Regni, tam Noſtri quàm dictæ chariſſimæ Sororis noſtræ, Terminis & Limitibus conſtituendi, quàm de & ſuper Captivorum & Obſidum quorumcunq; Detentione ac Liberatione, necnon Depredationibus Piratis aliſq; Attempatis Injuriis & Damnis, ac Amico Mercatorum Navium & Subditorum, tam noſtrorum quàm dictæ chariſſimæ Sororis noſtræ, Tractatu, aliſque Cauſis Negotiis & Litibus quibuſcunq; inter Nos ac dictam Sororem noſtram noſtroſve & dicti Regni Scotiæ Subditos, adhuc indeciſis & Contraverſis, communicandis tractandis & concludendi; ac generaliter ea omnia & ſingula faciendi & expediendi quæ in Præmiſſis vel circa ea neceſſaria fuerint vel oportuna ;

Promittentes, bonâ Fide & in Verbo Regis, Nos ratum gratum & firmum habituros & obſervaturos, quicquid per dictos noſtros Procuratores Ambaſſiatores & Nuncios ſive eorum tres, circa

Præmiſſa vel eorum aliquod actum promiſſum geſtum & conſeſum extiterit, & quod contra ea vel aliqua ipſorum neq; Verbo aut Facto quoviſmodo veniemus, ſed ea omnia & ſingula manu-tenebimus & inviolabiliter obſervabimus, ac a Subditis noſtris quibuſcunq; obſervari faciemus.

In cujus rei Teſtimonium hijs Literis noſtris, manu noſtrâ ſignatis, Sigillum noſtrum Magnum apponi fecimus.

Datum apud *Manerium noſtrum de Greenwich* decimo Die Maii, Anno Domini milleſimo quingenteſimo quinquageſimo primo, & Regni noſtri quinto.

In quorum omnium Fidem & Teſtimonium nos *Robertus Episcopſus Orchaden. Robertus Dominus Maxwell Thomas Maſtiſter Erskin & Ludovicus de Sancto Geſaſto Dominus de Langſac* ſepeſate Potentiſſimæ & Sereniſſimæ Regi-næ Scotiæ Commiſſarii ſupradicti, præſentes Literas ſubſcripſimus, & Sigilla noſtra eiſdem appoſuimus.

Datum apud *Eccleſiam de Norham*, decimo Die Menſis Junii, Anno Domini milleſimo quingenteſimo quinquageſimo primo.

ROB. ORCHADEN.
ROBERT MAXWELL.
T. ERSKIN.
LOYS DE ST. GEAYS.

Sigillis ovalſu.

Confirmatio Tractatus, apud Norham concludi.

A. D. 1551.
Ex Augr. *E* Dnarius Sextus, Dei Gratia, Angliæ Franciæ Hiberniæ, Rex Fidei Defenſor, ac in Terris Eccleſiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ ſub Chriſto Supremum Caput, omnibus Chriſti Fideiſibus præſens Scriptum inſpecturis lecturis ſive audientis, Salutem & Fidem indubiam Præſentibus adhiberi.

Quum nuper, per Commiſſarios Ambaſſiatores Oratores Procuratores Deputatos & Nuncios noſtros ſpeciales ex una parte, & Commiſſarios Procuratores Legatos Oratores Deputatos & Nuncios ſpeciales, Illuſtriſſimæ ac Excellentiffimæ Principis, *Mariæ, Dei Gra-*

tiæ, *Scotorum Regi-næ Sororis & Conſanguineæ noſtræ chariſſimæ* ex altera parte, quidam Tractatus, ad meliorem Intelligentiam Explanationem & Declarationem Comprehenſionis dictæ Regi-næ Regniq; ſui, in Tractatu perpetuæ Pacis inter Nos & Potentiſſimum Principem, *Henricum Francorum Regem Chriſtiſſimum* nuper concludo, habitus convenus & tranſactus ſit, prout per Inſtrumentum Tractatus Conventionis & Concluſionis Injuſinodi plenius liquet & apparet; cujus verus Tenor de verbo in verbum ſequitur, & eſt talis,

Uni-

A.D. 1551. UNIVERSIS ET SINGULIS ad quos
præsentes Litteræ pervenerint, Salutem
& Fidem indubiam adhiberi.

5 Edw. 6.

Quum in Tractatu perpetuæ Pacis,
inter Illustrissimos ac Potentissimos
Principes *Edwardum*, Dei Gratia, *Anglia
Francia Hiberniaq;* Regem Fidei Defensem,
& in Terris Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ
& Hibernicæ sub Christo Supremum Caput,
ac *Henricum Francorum Regem* Christianissimum,
vicefimo quarto die mensis Martii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo nono concluso, Illustrissima Princeps *Maria*, eadem Gratia, *Scotorum Regina* Regnumq; Scotia, certis Modis & Conditionibus in dicto Tractatu plenius specificatis, comprehendantur, dictaq; Regina Comprehensionem illam postea acceptavit & approbavit, sicut per Litteras suas Patentes Magno Scotiæ Sigillo munitas uberius est attestatum; licet bellorum exinde Tumultu cessante dicti Serenissimus Rex *Anglia* ac Illustrissima *Scotiæ Regina* eorum Regna Dominia Subditiq; hinc inde quieto tranquillo & amico Rerum Statu degant (quem Deus Optimus Maximus pro sua erga mortales pietate incolumem ac perpetuum esse velit) quia tamen Quæstiones quædam ac Controversiæ tam de utriusq; Regni Angliæ & Scotiæ Limitibus, quam de Captivorum & Obsidum nonnullorum Detentione & Liberatione; præterea de Piratis Depredationibus aliisque Attemptatis Injuriis & Damnis, quæ per alterutram Gentem alteri inferri possunt; ac deniq; de hospitali & benignâ Mercatorum Navium & Subditorum utriusq; Regni Tractatione hæcenus indecise dependeant, quæ si non aliter componantur haud contemnendum Periculum immincat: Necarum occasione amicitia hæc Amicitia inter tam Potentes Populos nuper refarcitæ denud, quod ablit, turbetur, oportunitas ac item necessarium visum est quæ Dubia isthinc oriuntur ita enodari diffiniri & determinari, ut quantum fieri possit hujusmodi Litium & Bellorum Segetes de cætero amputentur.

Nos igitur, *Thomas*, Permissione Divinâ, *Normicæ Episcopus Robertus Bomes Leonardus Beckwith & Thomas Chaloner*, Equites Aurati, dicti Serenissimi Regis *Anglia &c.* Commissarii Ambasciatores Oratores Procuratores Deputati ac Nuncii speciales, ad infra scripta sufficientem Potestatem & Auctoritatem habentes, cum, Reverendo ac Nobilibus Viris, *Roberto*, Divinâ Permissio-

ne, *Orchadenfensi Episcopo Roberto Domino A.D. 1551.*
Maxwell Thoma Magistro Erikio & Ludovico de Sancto Gelasio Domino de Lanfas
Equite Aurato, dicti Illustrissimæ Principis *Scotorum Regine* Commissariis Procuratoribus Legatis Oratoribus Deputatis & Nunciis specialibus, convenimus concordavimus & conclusimus, Auctoritateque Commissionum nostrarum (quarum Tenores inferius inferuntur) per Præsentes convenimus concordavimus & conclusimus articulatim prout sequitur.

INPRIMI, &c. ut supra.

In quorum omnium Fidem & Testimonium, nos *Thomas Episcopus Normicæ Robertus Bomes Leonardus Beckwith & Thomas Chaloner*, Equites Aurati, sepefati Potentissimi & Serenissimi Regis *Anglia &c.* Commissarii supradicti, præsentes Litteras subscripsimus, & Sigilla nostra eisdem apposuimus.

Datum apud Ecclesiam de *Norham*, decimo Die Mensis Junii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo primo.

Hinc est quod Nos *Edwardus Rex antedictus*, summo perè cupientes Amicitia Fœdera inter Nos dictamq; *Scotiæ Reginam*, ac item Regna Patrias Dominia Subditosq; utriusq; nostrum sedulo foveri ac indices augeri, Tractatum Conventionis superius descriptum, atq; omnia & singula Capitula & Articuli in eodem comprehensa laudamus autorisamus ratificamus & confirmamus, ac pro laudatis autorisatis ratificatis approbatis & confirmatis habemus & haberi volumus per Præsentes:

Promittentes in vim Pacti, & in Verbo Regio quod, omnia & singula Articuli & Capitula in supra scripto Tractatu comprehensa, fideliter & bonâ fide & omni cum effectu observabimus & exequemur, & per Subditos Vasallos & Ligeos nostros, quatenus ipsos tangunt, observari & exequi faciemus.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Testimonium has Litteras postas Patentes Sigillo nostro Magno sigillari & muniri fecimus.

Datum in Palatio nostro *Westmonasterii*, Die Mensis Junii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo primo, Regni verò nostri quinto.

Commissio

A. D. 1551.
5 Edv. 6.*Commissio Mariæ Scotorum Reginæ ad ratificandum Con-
ventiones.*A. D. 1551.
5 Edv. 6.A. D. 1551.
5 Edv. 6.

Maria, Dei Gratiâ, Regina Scoto-
rum, universis & singulis ad
quos præsentis Litteræ per-
venerint, Salutem.

Notum facimus quod Nos, de Fide
Probitate & Circumspectione fidelis &
dilecti nostri Consiliarii *Roberti Corne-
ge* de Kynard plurimum confidentes,
cum Auctoritate Assensu & Consensu
Illustri Principis *Jacobi Duci Castri He-
raldi Arania Comitis* &c. & Regni nostri
Gubernatoris charissimi, ipsum *Robertum*
Consiliarium nostrum verum cer-
tum & indubitatum nostrum Procura-
torem Oratorem Commissarium & Le-
gatum facimus & constituimus per
Præsentem,

Dantes & concedentes eidem nostro
Commissario Procuratori Oratori & Le-
gato, cum Auctoritate Consensu & As-
sensu prædicti nostri Tutoris & Gubern-
atoris, Potestatem & Mandatum spe-
ciale, pro nobis & nomine nostro, Rati-
ficationem & Confirmationem ejusdem
Contractus pro Pacis Conservatione, de
data apud Ecclesiam de Norham decimo
Junii, Anno Domini millesimo quin-
gentesimo quinquagesimo primo in-
stanti inter Commissarios nostros & Se-
renissimi ac Potentissimi Regis Angliæ
Fratris & Consanguinei nostri charissimi
Commissarios, ad Fines & Limites

utriusque Regni conclusi & confecti, A. D. 1551.
juxta ejusdem Tenorem, a prædicto
Serenissimo Rege ejusq; Magno Con-
cilio requirendi; Litterasq; Patentes in
debitâ formâ confectas tradi, postulan-
di & recipiendi; ac generaliter omnia
alia & singula faciendi dicendi gerendi
& expediendi, quæ in Præmissis & cir-
ca ea necessaria fuerint seu quomodo-
libet oportuna:

Promittentes bonâ Fide & in Verbo
Regio Nos ratum gratum & firmum
perpetuò habituras, totum id & quic-
quid dictus noster Procurator & Orator
fecerit in Præmissis aut aliquo Præmis-
sorum, etiam si ea sint quæ Mandatum
exigant magis speciale.

In quorum omnium & singulorum
Fidem & Testimonium hiis Litteris,
manu præfati nostri Tutoris & Gubern-
atoris subscriptis, Magnum nostrum Si-
gillum apponi fecimus.

Datum *Edinburgi* ultimo Die Mensis
Junii, Anno Domini millesimo quin-
gentesimo quinquagesimo primo, &
Regni nostri nono.

JAMES G.

*Sub Magno Sigillo Cera alba a simplici
cauda Pergamena pendente.*

*Traclatus Matrimonii inter Regem & Elizabetham Fran-
corum Regis Filiam.*A. D. 1551.
5 Edv. 6.

UNIVERSIS ET SINGULIS ad quo-
rum Noticiam præsentis Litteræ
pervenerint,

Nos,
Carolus, Miseratione Divinâ, Tituli
S. Cæcilie Sacrosanctæ Romanæ Ecclesiæ
Presbyter Cardinalis de Lotharingia Ar-
chiepiscopus & Dux Remensis Primus
Par Franciæ,

*Odetto Tituli S. Adriani Diacono Car-
dinalis de Chosidon*, Episcopus Comes
Belvacensis Par Franciæ,

Anna Dux de Montmorency Par Con-
stabularius & Magnus Magister Fran-
ciæ insignis Ordinis S. Michaelis Eques,

Johannes Bertrandus Miles Sigillorum
Cancellariæ Custos,

Robertus de la Marche Dominus de Se-

dan, Franciæ Marechalchus ejusdem
Ordinis S. Michaelis Eques,

Johannes de la Chesnoye Miles Domi-
nus *Deury* Generalis Financiarum in
sanctiori & secretiori Concilio Christiani-
ssimæ Regiæ Majestatis,

Consiliarii Oratores Procuratores &
Commissarii ejusdem Christianissimi
Regis ad infra-scripta sufficienter con-
stituti & autorisati, Salutem.

Postquam, depositis Armis & hostili-
tate remotâ, per Dei Optimi Maximi
favorem & gratiam, inter dictum *Chri-
stianissimum Franciæ* & *Serenissimum Angliæ*
Reges, reconciliatis Animis, verus
ille, a Parentibus suis Regibus, felicis-
simæ Memoræ, diutissime conserva-
tus, & ab illis de se transmissus Amor,

A. D. 1551.
5 Edv. 6.

A a a a

& Ami-

A. D. 1550. & Amicitia mutua redintegrata fuit, de nulla re alia prius ac potius deliberandum Princeps uterque censuit, quàm, quibus hic Amor & Affectus Fraternalis, non solum in perpetuam Stabilitatem conservari, verum quoquo modo augeri etiam, atque adeo indes magis ac magis adulescere in perfectissimum quantum humanarum Rerum Natura patitur, Necessitudinis Statum queat; in qua Deliberatione dum versantur, non suis vehementibus Affectibus satis indulgisse sibi sunt visi, quantumcumque magnis aliis se profectui fuerint Officiis Amicitie, nisi & eo fuerint insuper Vinculo copulati, quod a Deo Summo Parente in Paradisoinstitutum, omnium humanorum Vinculorum fortissimum firmissimumque habetur, quod non Animos tantum Amore, verum etiam Corpora Consanguinitate coniungit, Sanguinem Sanguini copulat, & Cognationis Propagine Necessitudinem contractam per multas Aetates & Secula firmissime transmittit; hæc est etenim Natura Sacrosancti ac divinitus instituti Matrimonii, quod quidem, si mox locum habere potuisset, & Affinitas tam optata sine ulla dilatione iniri confici; quivisset, nihil utriusque Principi fuisset amplius nihil optatius, ut statim universo foret Orbi testatum quàm infuscatè ac verè Rex uterque alterius Amicitiam completatur, quamquam cupiant ardentè ambo eandem esse æternam & per Vincula Nuptiarum indissolubilibiter copulatam; sed quoniam isthuc nunc Aetatis Ratio fieri non patitur, quod unum est proximum; quod hoc tempore fieri potest de Matrimonio contrahendo, cum primum tempus Aetatisque permittit, inter præfatum Serenissimum Angliæ Regem & Illustrissimam Dominam Elizabetham prædicti Christianissimi Regis Filiam Natu Majorem communicandum duxerunt.

Nos igitur præfati Christianissimi Regis Franciæ Consilarii Oratores Procuratores & Commissarii, sufficienter authorisati de Matrimonio prædicto contrahendo, cum Illustribus Præclaris ac Nobilibus Viris,

Gulielmo Marchione Northamptonense Comite Essexiæ Domino de Par Illustrissimi Ordinis Garterii Milite magno Camerario Angliæ & dicti Serenissimi Regis Angliæ Pensionariorum Capitali Generali

Thoma Episcopo Eliensi,

Johanne Mason Milite præfati Serenissimi Regis in Lingua Gallicana Secretario & ad dictum Christianissimum Francorum Regem Ambasiatore,

Philippo Hobbe Milite præfati Sero-

nissimi Regis a Cubiculis & Munitionum bellicarum Generale, Villio Pikeriing Milite præfati Regis etiam a Cubiculis,

Thoma Smyth Milite Præposito,

Et,

Johanne Ulber Legum Doctore præfati Serenissimo Regi Angliæ in Cancellaria sua a Libellis Supplicatores,

Etiam Consilariis Oratoribus Nunciis & Commissariis ejusdem Serenissimi Angliæ Regis ad infra scripta sufficienter & legitime deputatis & auctorisatis,

Convenimus concordavimus & conclusimus, atque autoritate Commissionum nostrarum (quarum Tenores inferius inferuntur) convenimus concordamus & concludimus articulatim prout sequitur,

IMPRIMIS, Convenit concordatum & conclusum est inter Oratores prædictos, nominibus & auctoritatibus quibus supra, & præfati Oratores Commissarii & Procuratores dicti Serenissimi Regis Angliæ, nomine autoritate consensu & assensu prædicto, promiserunt, & per Præsentes promittunt; quod præfatus Serenissimus Rex, per Oratorem vel Oratores, Commissarium vel Commissarios, Procuratorem vel Procuratores, suum vel suos, ad hoc sufficienter auctorisatum vel constitutum, authorisatos vel constitutos, infra unum Mensem, postquam dicta Illustrissima Domina Elizabetha Aetatem duodecim Annorum compleverit, proximè sequentem, ad præfatum Principem Dominam Elizabetham, in Regnum Franciæ missum vel missos, coram duobus Notariis & Testibus ad hoc specialiter vocatis & rogatis, cum eadem Domina Elizabetha Matrimonium per verba de præfati ad hoc apta realiter contrahet & cum effectu.

ITEM, Convenit concordatum & conclusum est inter Oratores prædictos, nominibus & auctoritatibus quibus supra, & præfati Oratores dicti Francorum Regis promiserunt & per Præsentes promittunt, quod præfatus Christianissimus Francorum Rex faciet & curabit quod præfata Serenissima Princeps Domina Elizabetha simili modo tunc & ibidem, coram Notariis & Testibus prædictis, cum præfato Serenissimo Rege Angliæ ejusve Oratore vel Oratoribus, Commissario vel Commissariis, seu Procuratore vel Procuratoribus, ad hoc sufficienter ut præfatur auctorisato vel authorisatis, & constituto vel constitutis, ad eam similiter, ut supradictum est, missis vel missis, Matrimonium per verba de præfati ad hoc apta realiter contrahet & cum effectu.

ITEM,

A. D. 1551. *ITEM*, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est inter Oratores prædictos, nominibus & auctoritatibus quibus supra, & præfati Oratores Regis Anglie per Præsentes promittunt quòd, si præfatio Francorum Regi placuerit aliquo tempore, postquam præfata Domina Elizabetha duodecimum Aetatis suæ Annum impleverit, & post transactum unum Mensem supradictò duodecimo Anno expleto immediate sequentem, ad eundem Regem Anglie mittere Oratorem seu Oratores, Commissarium seu Commissarios, Procuratorem vel Procuratores, per præfatum Dominam Elizabetham ad Matrimonium ut præfertur inter eisdem Regem Anglie & Dominam Elizabetham contrahendum sufficienter autorisatum vel autorisatos, tunc præfatus Rex Anglie coram Notariis & Testibus ad hoc vocatis & rogatis, cum eodem Commissario vel Commissariis, Oratore vel Oratoribus, Procuratore vel Procuratoribus, ad eum sic, ut præfertur, misso vel missis, ac sufficienter ad hoc, ut præfertur, autorisato vel autorisatis, Matrimonium per verba de præfenti ad hoc apta realiter contrahet & cum effectu.

ITEM, Conventum etiam concordatum & conclusum est inter Oratores prædictos, nominibus & auctoritatibus quibus supra, & prædicti Oratores Francorum Regis promiserunt, & per Præsentes promittunt, quòd idem Rex Hæredes & Successores sui, suis Sumptibus & Expensis, transmittet & traducet transmitti seu traduci faciet, transmittent & traducunt transmitti seu traduci facient præfatum Dominam Elizabetham Filiam suam charissimam, taliter, tamque honorifice ut decet talem tantamq; Principem transmitti seu traduci, infra duos aut tres ad summum Menses prædictum Contractum Matrimoniale, post præfate Principis Domine Elizabethæ duodecimum Aetatis suæ Annum expletum, per verba de præfenti, ut præfertur, contractum, proximè & immediate sequentes, usque ad & in Oppidum de Greenwich vel aliquod Oppidum in Anglia magis commodum intra decem miliaria a prædicto Oppido, prout dicto Regi Anglie pro eo tempore videbitur opportunum; idemque Rex Anglie infra quinque vel sex Dies, aut quancitius fieri poterit, post dictam Translationem in prædictum Oppidum factam, proximè & immediate sequentes, cum præfata Domina Elizabetha palam publice & solemniter in facie Ecclesie Matrimonium contrahet & solemnizabit; voluit tamen concedunt

& concludunt Oratores Partium prædictarum quòd præfata Domina Elizabetha post prædictam Translationem continud erit & remanebit in Custodia Commissariorum præfati Francorum Regis donec & quousq; supradictum Matrimonium, inter dictum Regem Anglie & ipsam Dominam Elizabetham, fuerit in facie Ecclesie debite celebratum & solemnizatum.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quòd dictus Francie Rex Hæredes & Successores sui, prædicto Matrimonio Illustrissimæ Elizabethæ antedictæ cum dicto Serenissimo Rege Anglie sic, ut præfertur, habito & contracto, nomine Dotis, & pro Dotē dictæ Illustrissimæ Elizabethæ, dabit & solvet darive & solvi faciet dicto Regi Anglie, ejusdemve Deputato sive Deputatis, Summam Ducentarum Millium Coronarum boni Auri iusti Ponderis moderni Valoris & præsentis Notæ, terminis modis & formis sequentibus; viz. Primam Medietatem in die Solemnisationis Matrimonii, & ante dictam Solemnisationem, & aliam Medietatem infra Annum extunc proximè sequentem, pro cuius Medietatis certiore Solutione prædictus Christianissimus Rex, eodem tempore & ante prædictam Solemnisationem, Literas suas obligatorias, in ea forma qua Obligationes de Penza quinquaginta Millium Coronarum Auri, in hoc præfenti Tractatu comprehensa, fieri debent, factas præfato Regi Anglie, vel ejus Deputato tradet & tradi faciet & curabit.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quòd præfatus Anglie Rex, per Literas suas Patentes, manibus suis subscriptas, & Magno Sigillo suo sigillatas, ac in debita Juris forma conceptas, dabit concedet constituet & assignabit præfate Illustrissimæ Domine Elizabethæ talem & tantum Douarium sive Donationem propter Nuptias qualem & quantam aliqua Regina Anglie solebat habere, & præsertim talem & tantam qualem Præclarissima Domina, celebris memoriz, Catharina Filia Ferdinandi Regis Castillie, aut aliqua alia Regina Anglie nuper Uxor, felicissimæ memoriz, Regis Henrici Octavi tempore Vitæ suæ habuit tenuit & possedit; videlicet, annua decem Millia Maricarum sive viginti Millia Nobilium Anglica Monete, unoquoque Nobili viginti Grossos Anglicæ Monete valente, in Terris redditibus & Dominis, & de eodem Douario sive Donatione propter Nuptias ipsas, secundum Leges Statuta & Consuetudines Regni Anglie, adeò securam reddet & assecurabit, sicut præfata

A. D. 1551.
§ Ed. 6.

A. D. 1551.
5 Edv. 6.

fata Domina *Catherina*, seu aliqua alia Regina Angliæ Douario five Donatione propter Nuptias affecurata fuerit aut affecurari debuerit, quod quidem Douarium five Donationem propter Nuptias, præfata Illustrissima Princeps Domina *Elizabetha* tenebit & possidebit, eisdemque & eorum singulis gaudebit & utetur ad Utilitatem suam propriam, in modum Douarii five Donationis propter Nuptias, quamdiu vixerit in humanis, tam liberè amplè & securè quàm dicta Domina *Catherina*, aut dicta aliqua alia nuper Regina Angliæ unquam tenuit habuit & possedit, Licebitque præfate Domine *Elizabethæ* casu quo supradictum *Angliæ Regem* supervixerit tutè liberè & securè infra Regnum Angliæ manere, ac inde in Regnum Franciæ aut alium locum quemcumque cum Jocalibus Auro & Argento & omni Suppellectile sua & Servitorum Familiarium & Officiariorum, & aliis suis Rebus quibuscumque, securè tutè & liberè venire, & ibi quamdiu voluerit Moram trahere, & illinc in Regnum Angliæ redire, quoties & quando eidem Domine *Elizabethæ* placuerit, absque tunc Regis Angliæ, aut alterius, cuiuscumque Status Gradus aut Conditionis existat, Contradictione Molestatione vel Impedimento quocumque: Quas quidem Literas Patentes & Affecuracionem, in debita & sufficienti Juris forma factas & expeditas, præfatus *Angliæ Rex*, Die & Loco Solemnisationis Matrimonii prædicti (ante tam eandem Solemnisationem) Commissario dicti *Francorum Regis* tunc præsentis, eidem Regi *Francorum* ejusve Hæredibus & Successoribus tradendas, ad Usus & Utilitatem dictæ Domine *Elizabethæ*, tradet & liberabit tradive seu liberari faciet; Provisio semper quodd Minuta & verum Exemplum dictarum Literarum Patentium, per Quindecim Dies ante Traductionem dictæ Domine *Elizabethæ* proximè præcedentes, mittantur ad præfatum *Francorum Regem* & ejus Concilium, ad effectum quodd maturè Deliberatione videantur inspiciantur & examinentur, an bene sufficienter & utiliter concipiantur in Commodum & Utilitatem dictæ Domine *Elizabethæ*.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quodd præfata Domina *Elizabetha* non solum Dotem Douarium five Donationem propter Nuptias, eidem Domine *Elizabethæ* per dictum Serenissimum Regem, ut præfertur, Assignatum Datum Concessum & Affecuratum, tenebit lucrabitur & possidebit tanquam Bona sua propria, casu quo

præfatum *Angliæ Regem* supervixerit, A. D. 1551.
durante Vita sua naturali, verum etiam habebit lucrabitur & possidebit omnia & singula alia Jocalia, Suppellectilem omnem, ac Res & Bona alia quæcumque; quæ Regine Angliæ post Obitum Regum Maritorum suorum habere lucrari & possidere consueverunt & debuerunt, & iisdem omnibus & singulis quietè & liberè utetur & gaudebit, five ex isto Matrimonio proles fuerit suscitata five non, ubicumque; Locorum, ut præfertur, Moram traxerit five habitaverit.

ITEM, Casu quo dictus Serenissimus *Rex Angliæ* supervixerit eidem Illustrissimæ Domine *Elizabethæ*, susceptis ex ea Liberis vel non susceptis, tunc & in eo casu dictus Serenissimus *Rex* Dotem Douarium five Donationem propter Nuptias, unà cum omnibus Bonis Mobilibus ejusdem Domine *Elizabethæ*, consequetur habebit & lucrabitur, in quantum & eo modo quo solitum est fieri secundum Consuetudinem Regni Angliæ, & maxime inter Reges & Reginas Angliæ.

ITEM, Ut prædictum Matrimonium inter præfatum Serenissimum Regem & Illustrissimam Dominam *Elizabetham*, Locis Terminis Modisque & Formis supradictis, cum effectu contrahatur & solemnifetur, concordatum & conclusum est inter Oratores prædictos, & auctoritate quâ supra, quodd præfatus Serenissimus *Angliæ Rex*, per Literas suas Patentes, Magnò Sigillo suo vallatas, & Manu sua subscriptas, præfato *Christianissimo Regi* Hæredibus & Successoribus suis Obligabit se Hæredes & Successores suos, Regna Terras Patrias Dominia Villas & Opida sua quæcumque, ac Bona sua omnia & singula mobilia & immobilia præsentia & futura ubicumque; fuerint reperta, necnon Personas ac Bona omnium & singulorum Subditorum suorum, cuiuscumque; Gradus Status aut Conditionis existant, sub Pœna quinquaginta Millium Coronarum *Auri*, prædictum Matrimonium inter se & præfata Illustrissimam Dominam *Elizabetham*, si ad legitimam nubendi ætatem pervenerit, ac omnia & singula in hoc Tractatu comprehensa debitum juxta formam præsentis Tractatus sortiuntur effectum; & si forte steterit aut itabit, per præfatum *Angliæ Regem*, aut per quemcumque; Modum five Eventum, præterquam per præfatum Illustrissimam *Elizabetham* aut ejus Parentes, vel per Mortem alterius Contrahentium (quodd Deus avertat) quominus dictum Matrimonium per verba de præfati, post completum Duodecimum ætatis dictæ

Elizabethæ

A. D. 1551.
5 Edv. 6.

Elizabetha Annum, ut præmittitur, contrahatur, & Modis Terminis Locis & Formis prædictis in facie Ecclesiæ debitè solemniseretur, & omnia & singula in hoc Tractatu circa prædictum Matrimonium firmandum & solemnifandum comprehensa impleantur, tunc, & in eo Casu dictus *Anglia Rex* Hæredes & Successores sui, dictam Summam *quinguentia Milium Coronarum Auri* & quamlibet ejus Partem, in Pœnam hujusmodi Repudiationis, præfato *Francorum Regi* Hæredibus & Successoribus suis sine Dilatione Cantradictione Resistentia vel Excusatione quacunq; in *Civitate Parisiensi* solvere teneatur; licebitq; præfato *Francorum Regi* suis Hæredibus & Successoribus, si prædicta Summa *quinguentia Milium Coronarum Auri*, vel quælibet ejus Pars, per dictum *Anglia Regem*, ut præfertur, solvenda, non solvatur, eandem Summam *quinguentia Milium Coronarum Auri* & quamlibet ejus Partem, a præfato *Anglia Rege*, ejusq; Regnis Patriis Dominis Villis Oppidis & Subditis, eorumq; Bonis mobilibus & immobilibus præsentibus & futuris, ubicumq; repertis, tam per Terram quam per Mare, sine Contradictione & Resistentia quibuscunq;, liberè Exigere Levare Capere Possidere & Detinere:

ET PARI MODO conventum & concordatum est, quod præfatus Christianissimus *Francorum Rex* ex parte sua, per Literas suas Patentes Sigillo Magno sigillatas & Manu sua subscriptas, præfato Serenissimo *Regi Anglia* Hæredibusque & Successoribus suis, Obligabit se Hæredes & Successores suos, Regna Terras Patrias Domina Villas & Oppida sua quæcunq;, & Bona sua omnia mobilia & immobilia præsentia & futura ubicunq; fuerint reperta, necnon Personas omnium & singulorum Subditorum suorum cujuscunq; Status Gradus aut Conditionis existant, sub Pœna *quinguentia Milium Coronarum Auri*, quod faciet & curabit quod prædictum Matrimonium, inter prædictum *Regem Anglia* & Illustrissimam *Dominam Elizabetham*, si ad legitimam Nubendi Ætatem pervenerit, ac omnia & singula in hoc Tractatu comprehensa debitum, juxta formam præsentis Tractatus, fortientur effectum, & quod neq; per se neq; per alium quemcunq;, clam vel apertè directè vel indirectè, procurabit aut procurari faciet, seu procurandi assensum præstabit, quod, durante Minore Ætate Principum prædictorum vel alterius eorumdem, vel etiam post lapsum ejusdem, Illustrissima *Dominæ Elizabethæ*

A. D. 1551.
5 Edv. 6.

Sponsalia per verba de futuro, seu etiam Matrimonium per verba de præsentium alio contrahat, imò pro viribus suis volenti seu contradicenti resistet & impedit, providebitq; ne id per præfatum *Dominum Elizabetham* fiat committatur aut quovis modo attentetur, & si fortè steterit aut itabit per præfatum Illustrissimam *Dominam Elizabetham*, vel Patentes suos aut eorum aliquem, vel alium quemcunq;, aut per quemcunq; Modum sive Eventum præterquam per præfatum Serenissimum *Regem Anglia* aut ejus Partem, vel per Mortem alterius Contrahentium (quod Deus avertat) quo minus dictum Matrimonium per Verba de Præsentium, post completum Duodecimum Ætatis Annum dictæ Illustrissimæ *Dominæ Elizabethæ*, ut præmittitur, contrahatur, & Modis Locis Terminis & Formis prædictis in facie Ecclesiæ debitè solemniseretur, & omnia & singula in hoc Tractatu circa prædictum Matrimonium firmandum & solemnifandum comprehensa impleantur, tunc & in eo Casu dictus *Christianissimus Rex* dictam Summam *quinguentia Milium Coronarum Auri* & quamlibet ejus Partem, in Pœnam ejusmodi Repudiationis, præfato *Anglia Regi* Hæredibus & Successoribus suis, sine dilacione contradictione resistentia vel excusatione quacunq;, in *Civitate Londoniensi* solvere tenebitur; licebitq; præfato *Anglorum Regi* suisq; Hæredibus & Successoribus, si prædicta Summa *quinguentia Milium Coronarum Auri* aut quælibet ejus Pars, per dictum *Francorum Regem*, ut præfertur, solvenda, non solvatur, eandem Summam *quinguentia Milium Coronarum Auri* & quamlibet ejus Partem, a præfato *Francorum Rege* ejusq; Regnis Patriis Terris Dominis Villis Oppidis & Subditis, eorumq; Bonis mobilibus & immobilibus præsentibus & futuris ubicunq;, tam per Terram quam per Mare, repertis, sine contradictione aut resistentia quibuscunq; liberè exigere levare capere possidere & detinere:

Quæquidem Pœnâ commissâ & Summâ *quinguentia Milium Coronarum Auri* sic, ut præmittitur, exactâ & persolutâ per eam Partem per quam stetit quo minus hoc præfatum Matrimonium sic ut præfertur, contrahatur, & Modis Terminis Locis & Formis prædictis in facie Ecclesiæ debitè solemniseretur; neuter prædictorum Principum qui hoc tempore Impuberes sunt (*Rex nimirum Anglia* & Illustrissima *Dominæ Elizabetha*) neq; Christianissimus *Francorum Rex*, neq; Honores aut Conscientiæ eorum alterius aut alicujus eorum, ratione

B b b b rione

A. D. 1551. tione ullius Rei in hoc Tractatu gestæ factæ aut comprehensæ, ulla ex parte onerabuntur aut illaqueabuntur, sed per Commissionem Penæ & Solutionem eo modo, ut prædicitur, præstatæ Summæ quinquaginta Milium Coronarum Auri, ab omni alia Impetitione Honoris aut Conscientiæ liberi exonerati acquietati & immunes erunt & singuli eorum, aliquâ Re quacunque in hoc præfenti Tractatu actâ gestâ dictâ aut factâ in contrarium non obstante.

§ Edv. 6.

ITEM, Convenum concordatum & conclusum est inter Oratores prædictos, quod omnes & singulæ Literæ obligatoræ utriusque Partis Partium prædictarum, de quibus superius fit mentio, in debita & sufficienti forma, ut prædicitur, expediat, Commissariis utriusque Partis ad hoc debite auctorifatis hinc inde in Civitate Parisiensi Commissariis Regis Franciæ, & in Civitate Londoniensi Commissariis Regis Angliæ, intra duodecim Menses proximè sequentes post datam præfentis Tractatus effectualiter tradentur.

ITEM, Convenum concordatum & conclusum est Authoritate Consensu & Assensu prædictis, quod prædictus Christianissimus Francorum Rex nomine suo, & nomine Illustrissimæ Dominiæ Elizabethæ Filiiæ suæ, ac etiam præfatus Rex Angliæ, speciali Beneficio cujuscunque Restitutionis in integrum de Jure Consuetudine aut Statuto Minoribus concessio, exceptioni Penæ non solvendæ per Principales contrahentes vel eorum Parentes in Sponsalibus & Matrimonii appositæ, & generaliter omnibus Legum & Canonum Appellationibus Querelis & Provocationibus Exceptionibus & Diffensionibus, ac aliis Juris & Facti Beneficiis quibuscunque huic Tractatui contrariis, purè sponte absolutè, in Scripto & in vim Pacti, in suis Literis confirmatoriis expresse renunciabunt & quilibet eorum resunciabit; & nos dicti Oratores utriusque Partis, tam nomine dicti Regis Franciæ & dictæ Dominiæ Elizabethæ, quam nomine præfati Regis Angliæ Beneficio cujuscunque Restitutionis in integrum de Jure Consuetudine aut Statuto minoribus concessio, Exceptioni Penæ non solvendæ per Principales contrahentes vel eorum Parentes in Sponsalibus & Matrimonii appositæ, & generaliter omnibus Legum & Canonum Appellationibus Querelis & Provocationibus Exceptionibus & Diffensionibus, & aliis Juris & Facti Beneficiis quibuscunque, prædictis Conventionibus in hoc Tractatu factis aliquo modo contrariis, purè spontè & absolu-

tè, in hiis Scriptis & in vim Pacti renunciamus.

A. D. 1551. § Edv. 6.

ITEM, Convenum concordatum & conclusum est, quod uterque Regum prædictorum, per Literas suas Patentes Magno suo Sigillo sigillatas & Manibus suis subscriptas, præfentem Tractatum, ac omnia & singula in eodem contenta acceptabit ratificabit, & infra sex Menses datam Præfentium proximè sequentes confirmabit, easdemque Literas sic, ut præfertur, signatas & sigillatas, intra dictos Menses vicissim & mutuo tradet tradive faciet cum effectu.

Sequuntur Tenores Commissionum.

Henry, par la Grace de Dieu, Roy de France a tous ceulx qui ces presentes Lettres verront, Salut.

Comme apres qu'il a pleu a Dieu nôtre Createur faire & establir, entre, nôtre Treschier & Tresame bon Frere & Cousin, le Roy d'Angleterre & Nous, noz Royaumes Pais & Subgectz, une bonne ferme & sincere Paix & Unyon, il a d'avantaige, pour la Perpetuacion d'une Chose, si sainte dispoie noz Cueurs & Affections l'ung envers l'autre, de sorte que depuis ce temps la nous avons, par mutuelz bons & dignes Offices & Demonstrations d'Amytie, Cherche tous Moyens de nous attacher & obliger de plus en plus l'ung a l'autre, comme nous avons commence par l'Ordre que nous avons reciproquement Receu l'ung de l'autre, Montrans par la combien est grande & sincere nôtre Affection mutuelle, & pour en faire encores plus de Demonstration par nôtre dit bon Frere, il auroit donne Charge a nôtre Cher & Ame Cousin Guillaume Marquis de Noranthon Comte d'Essex Chivalier de son dit Ordre & Grant Chambellan d'Angleterre, & autres Seigneurs du dit Pais, envoyez par luy devers nous pour nous presenter le dit Ordre, nous mettre en avant le Mariage d'icelluy nôtre dit bon Frere, & nôtre Treschier & Tresamec Fille Aïsses Elizabeth de France, Comme Chose qu'il desiroit singulierement, ayant a ceste fin donne Povoïr au dit Marquis & ses Collegues, d'entre Traicter & Accorder avecques nous ou noz Deputez, si nous l'avyons agreable, sur quoy ayant considere la nayfue & franche Volunte d'icelluy nôtre dit bon Frere, & par icelle congneu de plus en plus l'Amour qu'il nous porte, a quoy nous voulons de tresbon Cœur correspondre comme n'ayant moindre desir que Luy de fortifier par ce Moyen aug-

menter

A. D. 1551. menter & afferuer pour tousiours une Amytie, ja si bien commencee au Bien commun de nous & de noz Maisons

§ *Edu. 6.*

Repoz & Consolation de noz Subgeftz, avoys pour en Traicter avecques le dit *Marquis* & ses dite Collegues advise que le meilleur estoit choisir & deputer certains bons grans & notables Personnaiges & de la Qualite requise a Manner ung tel & si important Affaire,

Scavoir faisons que Nous,

Ayans regarde ne Povoir pour cest effect faire Election de Personnes plus dignes & plus capables d'une telle Negotiation, que noz trefchers & trefamez Cousins,

Les Cardinaulx de Lorraine & de Chastillon,

Du Seigneur de Montmorency Connestable & Grant Maistre,

Messire Jehan Bertrand Chivalier Garde des Seaulx,

Du Seigneur de Sedan Chivalier denotre Ordre & Marechal de France,

Et du *Seigneur de Chastoye* Chivalier General de noz Finances & Conseiller en notre Conseil Prive, a plain confians de leurs grans Sens Suffisance Integrite & Vertuz,

Iceulx, pour ces Causes & autres bonnes & grandes Considerations a ce nous mouvans, avoys faictz creez ordonnez & establiz, & par ces Presentes faisons creons ordonnons & establissons noz Procureurs Generaulx & certains Messaigers especiaux,

Et leur avoys donne & donnons plain Povoir Auctorite Commission & Mandement special, & aux cinq quatre & trois d'eulx, pour depar nous & en notre nom, oyr & entendre de notre dit Cousin le *Marquis* & ses dits Collegues, Depputez d'icelluy notre dit bon Frere ayant quant a ce suffisant Povoir de Luy, tout ce qu'ilz voudront dire & mettre en avant pour le Faict du dit Mariage d'icelluy notre dit bon Frere avecques notre dite *Fille*, traicter convenir & accorder le dite Mariage avecques eulx, foubz telles Promesses & Conventions, tant du Jour & Temps de la Solemnisation d'icelluy, que des Dot Douaire & autres Articles en telz Cas requis, qu'ilz verront & congnoistront estre a faire par Raïson, & pour le faict & accomplissement du dite Mariage, & toutes Choses qui en deppendent promettre conclure & accorder tout ce que bon leur semblera,

Et a ce faire obliger nous noz Hous Successeurs, & noz Royaume Pais Terres & Seigneuries, par Lettres bonnes & vallables qu'ilz leur en bailleront

foubz leurs Seingz & Seaulx;

Et generallyment faire en ceque dessus & les Deppendances ce que Besoïns sera, tout ainti que nous mesmes ferions & faire pourrions si presens en Personne y eltions, ja coit qu'il y eust Chose qui requist Mandement plus especial qu'il n'eit contenu cy dessus :

Promettans en bonne Foy & Parolle de Roy, & foubz l'Obligation de tous & chascuns noz Biens presens & a venir, avoir agreable tenir accomplir & executer tout ce que par nos dits Depputez, & les cinq quatre ou troys d'eulx, aura este faict Promis & accorde pour l'effect que dessus, sans aller ne venir ne souffrir aller ne venir au contraire; Et le tout ratifier & approuver foubz noz Seing & Seaulx toutes & quantesfois que besoïns sera & que requis en serons.

En Tesmoing de ce nous avoys Signe ces Presentes de notre Main, & a icelles faict mettre & apposer notre Seel.

Donne a *Nantes* le xii. Jour de Juillet, l'An de Grace mil cinq cens cinquante & ung, & de notre Regne le cinquiesme.

Et au dessous Signe,

HENRY.

Et sur le Reply,

Par le Roy,

DE L'AUBESPINE.

Et Seelle sur double Queue de Cire Jaune.

Edwardus Sextus, Dei Gratia, Anglia Francia & Hibernia Rex Fidei Defensor, ac in Terra Ecclesie Anglicane & Hibernice *Supremum Caput*, universis & singulis ad quorum Notitias presentes Littere pervenerint.

Notum facimus quod cum inter Nos & Illustrissimum ac Potentissimum Principem *Henricum*, eadem Gratia, *Francorum Regem* Fratrem nostrum charissimum, Amicitia ac Necessitudine magna nuper inita, ac Fœdere sacro confirmata sit, ejusdemq; Amicitie & Considerationis Perpetuitatem omni cum desiderio vehementer cupiamus, sapienti nobiscum meditati sumus ac consideravimus, nihil esse ad hanc Amicitiam & Benevolentiam confirmandam perpetuoque stabiliendam, aut præclarior aut efficacius quàm Sanguinis Necessitudo

A. D. 1551.
§ *Edu. 6.*

A. D. 1551. *fitudo & Affinitatis Vinculum, quod quidem numquam opportunius aut apcius fieri possit, quam si de Matrimonio inter Nos & prædicti Potentissimi Regis Filiam Illustrissimam Dominam Elizabetham contrahendo, cum dicto Illustrissimo Francorum Rege Fratre nostro carissimo, per nos ageretur & tractaretur;*

Quamobrem Nos,

De Fidelitate Industria Prudentia & provida Circumspectione, Consanguinei nostri charissimi,

Willielmi Marchionis Northamptonensis Comitissæ Essexiæ Domini de Par Ordinarii; nostri Equitis Magni Camerarii Regni nostri Angliæ & Pensionariorum nostrorum omnium Capitanei Generalis,

Thoma Elsenfis Episcopi,

In Sanctiore nostro Concilio Consiliariorum nostrorum,

Ac Johannis Mosan Ambasiatoris nostri apud prædictum Fratrem nostrum charissimum Residentis ac in Lingua Gallica Secretarii nostri,

Philippi Hobbe Munitionum Machinarumque; nostrarum bellicarum Generalis intimis nostris Cubiculis,

Equitum Auratorum & in Sanctiore nostro Concilio Consiliariorum nostrorum,

Et Dilectorum Consiliariorum nostrorum,

Guillelmi Pikeringe Dapiferarii nostri Primarii,

Thoma Smythe nostri Regii Collegii Etoniensis Præpositi,

Equitum Auratorum,

Ac Johannis Olyfer a Libellis Supplicatoris in Suprema Cancellaria nostra,

Plenè certòque confidentes,

Ipsos conjunctim & divisim nostros veros & indubitatos Commissarios Ambasiatores Oratores Procuratores Deputatos Negotiorum Gestores, Nunciosque speciales & generales, creamus facimus constituimus & ordinamus per Præfentes,

Dantes & concedentes eisdem & eorum sex quinque quatuor & tribus, Tenore Præsentium, Potestatem Facultatem Auctoritatem generalem & Mandatum speciale, ita quòd Generalitas Specialitati non deroget nec è contra, pro Nobis & Nomine nostro, specialiter & expresse petendi a præfato Illustrissimo ac Potentissimo Principe Fratre nostro charissimo seu ejus Oratoribus Procuratoribus & Deputatis, Illustrissimam Principissam *Elizabetham* Filiam suam Matrimonio Nobis conjungendam, juxta formam Capitulo-

rum Conventionum Paſtorum inde per A. D. 1551. dictos Oratores Ambasiatores Commissarios & Deputatos nostros Paſtorum conficiendorum, Paſta quoque Conventions Conditiones & Promiſſiones de Temporibus Locis & Formâ Contractûs & Celebrationis Matrimonii prædicti inter Nos & dictam *Principissam,*

Necnon super Dote Dotatio Doario five Donatione propter Nuptias, causâ etiam & ratione ejusdem Matrimonii hincinde singula singulis & respectivè referendo, constituendis dandis tradendis & solvendis, ac etiam Paſta Conventions seu Conditiones quâcunque dictum Matrimonium Dotem Dotatium Doarium five Donationem propter Nuptias concernentes ac contingentes, cum omnibus aliis suis annexis dependentibus & emergentibus, tractandi concordandi pacificendi conveniendi & concludendi,


Nosque Hæredes & Successores nostros, Regna Patrias Dominiâ & Bona nostra, & Subditos nostros cujuscunq; fuerint Status five Conditionis & eorum Bona ubicunq; reperta fuerint, ad Conventionum ac Paſtorum inviolabilem Observationem, obligandi hypothecandi & astringendi,

Ac insuper Nos Hæredes & Successores nostros sub Pœna Pecuniaria, per eosdem Commissarios conventa, per sepe ratas suas Literas sufficienter factas signatas & sigillatas, ad Observationem omnium & singulorum per eos in hac parte conclusorum, obligandi,

Ac, super hujusmodi conventis concordatis & conclusis cum prædicto Illustrissimo Francorum Rege Fratre nostro charissimo, seu ejus Oratoribus Commissariis & Deputatis, Literas validas & efficaces pro parte nostra tradendi, aliasque consimilis effectûs & vigoris ab ipso Fratre nostro charissimo vel suis Commissariis & Deputatis petendi & recipiendi,

Plenamque præterea Potestatem Juramentum in Animam nostram præstandi quòd tenebimus & adimplebimus effectualiter & realiter omnia & singula, quæ in prædictis & circa ea Nomine nostro concordabunt jurabunt firmabunt & concludent, atque illa ratificabimus & nullo unquam tempore revocabimus,

Simileque Juramentum a prædicto Rege Francorum Fratre nostro charissimo præstari videndi petendi exigendi & acceptandi, ac generaliter omnia & singula Nomine nostro faciendi tractandi promittendi jurandi exercendi & firmandi, cujus-

A. D. 1551.  cuiuscunque conditionis & momenti fuerint aut esse poterint, in prædictis & circa ea necessaria & opportuna, & quæ tanti Negotii qualitas suis circumstantiis exigit aut requirit, & quæ nobis facere liceret si Præmissis personali-ter interessemus, etiam si Mandatum exigatur magis speciale quam præsentibus sit expressum:

Promittentes, bonâ Fide & in Verbo Regio pollicentes, Nos ratum gratum & firmum habiuros id totum & quicquid, per dictos Oratores Commissarios Ambasiatores Procuratores Nuncios & Deputatos nostros seu eorum tres, ut præfatur, actum tractatum Gestum conventum promissum Juratum aut factum fuerit in Præmissis, & aduersus ea vel ipsorum aliquod nullo modo contradicere, imò ipsa inuolabiliter observare.

In quarum Rerum Fidem & Testimonium, his præsentibus Literis nostris Patentibus Manu nostrâ subscriptis, Sigillum nostrum Magnum Angliæ appendi iussimus.

Datum in Regia nostra Gronemici vicinissima Die Mensis Maii, Anno Do-

mini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo primo, & Regni nostri Anno quinto.

A. D. 1551.  5 Edw. 6.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Præmissorum Fidem & Testimonium, Nos Oratores Commissarii & Procuratores prædicti *Francorum Regis*, has Literas, Manibus nostris subscriptas, Sigillorum nostrorum appositione muniri iecimus & roborari.

Acta sunt hæc apud *Andegorum* Die decimo nono Mensis Iulii, Anno Christo passo millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo primo.

CAROLUS CARDINALIS DE LOTARINGIA.

A. DE MONTMORENCY.

ROBERT DE LA MARCHE.


O. CARDINALIS DE CASTILLANIA.

JOHANNES BERTRANDUS.

JOHANNES DE LA CHESNAYE.

Sub Sigillis suis Papiro obductis a duobus vitiis albi coloris pendensibus.

Conventionum antedictarum Ratificatio.

A. D. 1551.  *La Augr.* **M**aria, Dei Gratiâ, Regina *Scotiarum*, omnibus Christi Fidelibus præfenscriptum inspecturis lecturis live audituris, Salutem & Fidem indubiam Præsentibus adhiberi.

Quam nuper,

Per Commissarios Ambasiatores Oratores Procuratores Deputatos & Nuncios nostros speciales ex una, & Commissarios Procuratores Legatos Oratores Deputatos & Nuncios speciales, Illustrissimæ Excellentissimi Principis, *Edwardi*, Dei Gratiâ, Angliæ Regis Fratris & Consanguinei nostri charissimi, Partibus ab altera,

Quidam Tractatus ad meliorem Intelligentiam Explanationem & Declarationem Comprehensionis nostræ Regni nostri *Scotie*, in Tractatu perpetue Pacis, inter Excellentissimum & Potentissimum Principem, *Henricum*, Dei Gratiâ, *Franciæ Regem Christianissimum*, & dictum *Regem Angliæ*, nuper concluso, habitus conventus & transactus sit, pro ut per Instrumentum Tractatus Conventionis & Conclusionis huiusmodi liquet & apparet; cuius verus Tenor de verbo in verbum sequitur, & est talis,

UNIVERSIS *Ec.* ut supra 10. Junii.

A. D. 1551. 

Hinc est quod nos *Maria Regina Scotiarum antedicta*, sumopere cupientes Amicitie Fœdera inter Nos dictumque *Regem Angliæ*, ac item Regna Patrias Dominia Subditosque utriusque nostrum sedulo fovendi ac indies augeri, Tractatum Conventionis superius descriptum, atque omnia & singula Capitula & Articuli in eadem comprehensa laudamus authorissimus ratificamus & confirmamus, ac pro laudatis authorisatis ratificatis approbatis & confirmatis habemus & haberi volumus per Præsentem;

Promittentes in vim Pacti, & in Verbo Regio quod, omnia & singula Articuli & Capitula in superscripto Tractatu comprehensa, fideliter & bonâ fide & omni cum effectu observabimus & exequemur, & per Subditos Vassallos & Ligatos nostros, quatenus ipsos tangunt, observari & exequi faciemus.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Testimonium has Literas nostras Patentes Sigillo nostro Magno, unâ cum

C c c c

Sub-

A.D. 1551. Subſcriptione manuali præfati noſtricariffimi Conſanguinei Tutoris & Gubernatoris, ſigillari & muniri fecimus.
 3 Edw. 6.

Dat. apud *Edinburgh*, decimo quarto Die Menſis Auguſti, Anno Domini

milleſimo quingentefimo quinquageſimo primo, & Regni noſtri nono.
 A.D. 1551.
 3 Edw. 6.

JAMES. G.

Sigillo aſſaſſo.

Pro nuper Epifcopo Exon. de Conceſſione ad Vitam.

A.D. 1551.
 Pat. 5. E. 6.
 P. 1. m. 34.
REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
 Cum Venerabilis Pater *Johannes Exoniensis Episcopus*,

Requiritus per Literas noſtras, ex Conſiderationibus Nos & Conſiliarios noſtros moventibus, Episcopatum ſuum Exon. reſignare, ad quod faciendum eum, ut intelleximus, ſua extrema Senectus provocavit, & etiam provocat, cum non poſſit ſuum Paſtorale Officium perſonaliter exequi ut velit, igitur, ex Conſiderationibus prædictis, & aliis antehac Conſanguineo noſtro *Comiti Bedfordiæ* declaratis, Episcopatum ſuum Exon. in manus noſtras ſuſum reddidit & Reſignavit, ſignificando nobis qualiter, ad ſpecialem Rogatum & Requiſitionem per Literas noſtras, & per Conſiliarios noſtros, dederit & conceſſerit in Feodo ſimplici nonnulla Maneria & alios Redditus Episcopales diverſis Conſiliariis ſervientibus & Subditis noſtris, qui, ex Cauſis prædictis & aliis, conceſſerunt præſato *Johanni nunc Reſignanti*, durante Vita ſua naturali, Annuitates, prout in eorum Cartis Sigillis ſuis ſignatis continetur,

Significavit nobis etiam quod, ultra ſic in Feodo ſimplici conceſſa, ſuperſunt Maneria ad firmam locata diverſis ſervientibus noſtris & aliis, qui reddunt annuatim, ad Feſta in eorum Indenturis expreſſa, cum *Quadrageſinta Libris* de Maneriis de *CREDYNGTON* & *MORCHARD* percipiendis per nunc reſignantem durante ejus Vita, quæ non poteſt eſſe niſi Brevis, cum fuerit & ſit ætatis, ut ait, octoginta ſepem Annorum & amplius, & poſt ejus Deceſſum, Succeſſori futuro perperuo, & cum *tredecim Libris* Rectoriæ de *Pygho* & *BRANFORD SPEKE* ſic ad Firmam locatæ, & cum *ſeptem Libris* de Redditi- bus & Perqueſitis ad *PLACITUM EXON.* pertinentibus ſic in Recordis noſtris taxatis, communibus Annis ad Summam in toto de prædictis *Quadrageſinta Viginti Libris Novemdecim Solidis & undecim Denariis & Obolo*,

Videlicet,

PRO TREGAYR & BURUATRE *Senat.* A.D. 1551.
ginta ſepem Libras & ſeptemdecim Denarios,

Et pro CUTTONBEKE & GARMYN *ſexaginta quatuor Libras duos Solidos undecim Denarios & Obolum,*

Et pro LAWYTTON *ſexaginta duas Libras tres Solidos quatuor Denarios Obolum & Quadrantem,*

Et pro CARGOLL *ſexaginta Libras,*

Et pro PENRYN FORUM *Quadrageſinta octo Libras & novem Denarios,*

Et pro PENRYN BURGO *duodecim Libras & decem Solidos,*

Et pro NYMET EPISCOPI *Triginta ſepem Libras ſeptemdecim Denarios & Quadrantem,*

Et de PETERHAYS *Decem Libras*, Significavit nobis etiam quod ultra prædicta ſuperſunt etiam Spiritualia, prout taxantur in Recordis noſtris communibus Annis ad Decimam noſtram, ad Summam *Centum quadrageſinta quatuor Librarum duorum Solidorum & octo Denariorum,*

Videlicet,

De PROCURATIONIBUS, *Quadrageſinta Libras,*

De SINODALIBUS, *Viginti Libras & duodecim Solidos,*

De PENTIONIBUS, *Decem Libras ſepem Solidos & octo Denarios,*

De FINIBUS INSTITUTIONUM, *Undecim Libras ſex Solidos & octo Denarios,*

De FINIBUS TESTAMENTORUM & LITERARUM ADMINISTRATIONUM, *Triginta quatuor Solidos,*

De DECANIS RURALIBUS, *ſexaginta duos Solidos,*

De CONSISTORIO, *ſepem Solidos,*

De DECIMA CUNAGII, *ſexdecim Libras duodecim Solidos & quatuor Denarios,*

Et ſic de TEMPORALIBUS & SPIRITUALIBUS in toto, Summam *Quingentarum ſexaginta quinque Librarum duorum Solidorum ſepem Denariorum & unius Obuli*, unde in Feodis conceſſis Officiariis Epifcopi & aliis ad terminum Viſæ ad Summam *Septuaginta novem Librarum*

A. D. 1551. *Librarum Tresdecim Solidorum Et Quatuor Denariorum,*
 5 Edv. 6.

Videlicet,
 CAPITALI SENESCALLO, *Decem Libras,*
 SUBSENESCALLO, *Quatuor Libras,*
 SUPERVISORI, *Tresdecim Libras Sex Solidos Et Ocho Denarios,*
 RECEPTORI, *Tresdecim Libras Sex Solidos Et Ocho Denarios,*
 AUDITORI, *Quadragesima Solidos,*
 ATTORNATO *Quadragesima Solidos,*
 BALLIVO PALATII & CUSTODI CONVICTORUM, *Ocho Libras,*
 APPERTORI PRINCIPALI pro ejus Officio exercendo, *Sexagesima Solidos,*
 Atque *Willielmo Srombridge* RECEPTORI prædicto ac RECEPTORI Decimæ & Subsidii de Clero Exon. Dioc. pro Collectione & Solutione dictorum Subsidii & Decimæ apud Curiam Domini Regis de Primis Fructibus, percipienti annuatim, durante Vita dicti Resignantis, *Viginti Libras,* sic remanet de dictis SPIRITUALIBUS & TEMPORALIBUS, ultra Allocationis prædictas, *Quadragesima Oliginta quing; Libras Novem Solidos Tres Denarios Et Unum Obolum.*

Nos igitur,
 Sufficiens informati quod prædicta narrata fuerunt & sunt vera, considerantes ejus fidelia Servitia & Obsequia in diversis Officiis Charissimo Patri nostro per Viginti Annos & ultra exhibita, de quibus & aliis suis condignis Meritis apud Nos & Consiliarios nostros est fidedignorum Testimonio commendatus, idcirco, ex Considerationibus prædictis & aliis Nos specialiter moventibus, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris,

Volumus & ordinamus quod quilibet ejus futuris Successor Juramentum præstabit corporale, in prima Admissione sua ad Episcopatum Exon. prædictum, quod non impedit, sed pro posse suo adjuvabit præfatum Resignantem, non solum percipere & habere Annuitates sibi concessas, prout percepit & habuit ante Resignationem suam prædictam, sed etiam

omnia Arreragia de Clero Exon. Dioc. cessis & Firmis prædictis debita tempore Resignationis suæ prædictæ:

Mandantes Consiliariis Servientibus & Subditis nostris, qui dicta Annuitates & Arreragia solvere tenentur, quod ea præfato *Johanni Resignanti* plenè & integrè solvant seu solvi faciant, sicut nostram vitare intendunt Indignationem & Displicentiam,

Uterius, ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ordinamus & concedimus quod dictus *Johannes nunc Resignans*, possit in omnibus Curis de Recordo, vel in aliis nostris Curis ad ejus libitum & magnis commodum, Subditos nostros quoscumque, implacitare & convenire per Nomen *Johannis Vesey* alias *Harmon* nuper Exon. Episcopi, & quod possit licite retinere & habere unum Capellanum Beneficium vel Beneficia Curata habentem, qui sibi deserviens a Residentia in suis Beneficiis Curatis, sit Exoneratus, prout per Præsentes Exoneramus; Statutis quibuscumque in contrarium editis non obstantibus,

Insuper, ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris per Præsentes, dicto *Johanni Resignanti* concedimus quod habeat has Literas nostras Patentes, sub Magno Sigillo nostro Angliæ debito modo factas & sigillatas;

Eo quod expressa mentio de vero Valore annuo aut de Certitudine dictarum Annuitatum, aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus per Nos, vel per Charissimum Patrem nostrum præfatum *Johanni Resignanti* ante hæc tempora habitis, in Præsentibus minimè facta existit, a liquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione sive Restrictione inde in contrarium editis ordinatis seu provis in aliquo non obstantibus:

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* Decimo quarto Die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Concessione Episcopatus Exon.

A. D. 1551. **R**EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salu-

litem.
 Cum Episcopatus Exoniensis de Episcopo sit vacuus, ac de Pastore idoneo, per liberam Resignationem *Johannis* nuper *illius Locii Episcopi*, jam destitutus extiterit, & ad nostram Collationem & Donationem de Jure pertineat, Nos Volentes aliam idoneam Per-

sonam ad Episcopatum prædictum conferre, ac existimantes Dilectum Nobis *Milonem Coverdale* Sacre Theologie Professore, propter ejus singularem Sacrarum Literarum Doctrinam Moreque probatissimos quibus præditus est, fore Virum idoneum pro Loco & Officio prædicto;

Sciatis

A. D. 1557. Sciatis igitur quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris,

5 Edw. 6.

Contulimus dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes conferimus damus & concedimus præfato *Miloni Coverdale* dictum Episcopatum Exon. ac ipsum *Milone* in Episcopatum Exon. transferimus, & eundem *Milone* Episcopum Exon. & Diocesim Exon. nominamus facimus creamus declaramus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum exercendum & gaudendum dictum Episcopatum Exon. eidem *Miloni* durante Vita sua naturali, una cum omnibus Dominiis Maneriis Terris Tenementis Hereditamentis Possessionibus & Juribus, tam Spiritualibus quam Temporalibus, ac omnibus aliis Proficuis Commoditatibus Emolumentis Officiis Dignitatibus Auctoritatibus Præminentis & Jurisdictionibus quibuscumque, eidem Episcopatu ac Officio Pastoralis ejusdem modo spectantibus seu incumbentibus,

Ac volumus & per Præsentes concedimus præfato *Miloni* nunc *Exon. Episcopo* quod ipse licite libere & quiete possit & valeat, quoscumque Clericos idoneos infra Diocesim Exon. ubicumque oriundos, & alios in ea parte legitimè dimissos & licentiatos,

Ad omnes etiam Sacros & Presbyteratos Ordines legitimè ordinare & promovere, Præsentesque ad Beneficia Ecclesiastica quæcumque infra dictam Diocesim & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus Exon. existentia & constituta admittere, ac in & de eisdem instituere & investire, & si Functione ecclesiastica invenerit non idoneos destituere & ab eisdem amovere, necnon quæcumque Beneficia Dignitates & Promotiones Ecclesiasticas, ad Collationem & Dispositionem dicti Episcopi Exon. spectantia & pertinentia, Conferre & Donare,

Testamentisque & ultimas Voluntates quorumcumque Defunctorum infra dictam Diocesim & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus Exonien. atque Administrationes Bonorum quorumcumque, ejusdem Diocesis & Jurisdictionis ab Intestato seu per viam Intestati Decedentium approbare insinuare & committere, ac Bona eorumdem Decedentium, in Casibus a Jure permisis, sequestrare, Calculumque Computum & Rationum exigere & capere, & alia quæcumque, in ea parte necessaria facere,

Atque Causas Lites & Negotia quæcumque, ad Forum Ecclesiasticum spectantia & pertinentia ad dictam Episcopum, per viam Querelæ seu Appellatio-

nis seu aliàs devolvenda, tam ad Instantiam & Petitionem Partium quam ex Officio mero mixto vel promotio, audire expedire cognoscere & examinare, ac ea & eas cum suis Incidentibus Emergentibus Dependens Annexis & Connexis quibuscumque, discutere decidere terminare & finire,

Ecclesiam quoque Cathedralem Civitatis & Diocesis Exon. totumque Clerum & Populum earundem, tam in Capite quam in Membris, quotiens & quando opus fuerit & videbitur expediens, Visitare, ac de & super quibuscumque Criminibus Excessibus & Delictis ad Forum Ecclesiasticum spectantibus, infra dictam Diocesim Exon. & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus Exon. prædicti, commissis & perpetratis, tam ex Officio mero mixto quam promotio, inquirere, & quoscumque Delinquentes sive Criminosos, per Censuras Ecclesiasticas & alia legitima Juris Ecclesiastici Remedia debite corrigere reformare & punire,

Ac quoscumque Officiales Commissarios & alios Ministros pro debita Executione Exercitio & Expeditione Præmissorum deputare & de novo præficere,

Cæteraque omnia & singula in Præmissis seu aliquo Præmissorum, ac circa ea necessaria seu quomodolibet opportuna, ac cætera quæcumque Auctoritatem & Potestatem & Jurisdictionem Ordinarias & Episcopales, ac Officia Pastoralia quovismodo respicientia tangentia & concernentia (præter & ultra ea quæ ex Sacris Literis divinitus commissa esse dinoscuntur) Vice Nomine & Auctoritate nostris Regis, exequi exercere facere & expedire ac Executioni demandare;

Et ulterius volumus & concedimus ac licentiam damus præfato *Miloni Exon. Episcopo* quod ipse licite & impunè, virtute harum Literarum Patentium, absque Brevi de Liberatione vel Amoveas Manum, aut Restitutione Temporalium, vel aliquo alio Brevi seu Warranto a Nobis Heredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquo modo impetrando seu prosequendo, in omnia & singula Domina Maneria Terras Tenementa Reventiones & Possessiones dicti Episcopatus Exon. ingredi & intrare, ac Exitus & Proficua inde capere percipere habere & gaudere valeat & possit, absque aliqua Pœna seu Penalitate vel Forisfactura vel Denariorum Summa quacumque, aut aliquo alio Nobis Heredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquo modo perdendo vel forisfaciendo aliquo Statuto Legè Actu Ordinatione seu Provisione

A. D. 1557.

5 Edw. 6.

A.D. 1551.
§ Edw. 6.

visione in contrarium inde antehac habitis factis editis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliqua alia Re Causa vel Materia quacumque non obstantibus.

Et cum post Confectionem Actus Parliamenti de Concessione Primitiarum seu Primorum Fructuum, ac Decimæ five annualis Decimæ Partis de Dignitatibus Beneficiis Officiis & Promotionibus Spiritualibus Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, in Parlamento tento apud Westm. Anno Regni Præcarissimi Patris nostri Henrici Octavi nuper Regis Angliæ vicesimo Sexto, editi & provis, dictus Episcopus Exon. ac Possessiones & Reventiones, tam Spiritualia quam Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus, per Commissionarios pro Taxatione Primitiarum seu Primorum Fructuum, ac Decimæ seu annualis Decimæ Partis ejusdem Episcopatus Exon. ac Possessionum & Reventionum inde, juxta formam & Effectum Actus prædicti assignatos & appunctuatos, extendebantur ad annum valorem Mille quingentarum sexaginta sex Librarum quatuordecim Solidorum sex Denariorum & unius Oboli, prætextu cujus, ac vigore virtute & auctoritate dicti Actus Parliamenti, quælibet Persona quæ nominatur electa præfecta præsentata seu aliquo modo appunctuata esset habere dictum Episcopatum Exon. onerabatur & onerabilis sit & esset Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris cum Summa Mille quingentarum sexaginta sex Librarum quatuordecim Solidorum sex Denariorum & unius Oboli, pro Primitiis seu Primis Fructibus dicti Episcopatus Exon. ac Possessionum & Reventionum ejusdem Episcopatus, totiens quotiens & quandocumq; Episcopus ille de Episcopo vacare contigisset, & alius Episcopus ejusdem Episcopatus Electus Præfectus Nominatus seu Præsentatus fuisset, & eo prætextu Episcopi Exon. pro tempore existens, ac dictus Episcopus Exon. ac Possessiones & Reventiones ejusdem Episcopatus, onerarentur & onerabiles sint & essent Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris cum annuali Summa Centum quinquaginta sex Librarum Tresdecim Solidorum quinque Denariorum & unius Oboli pro Decima five annuali Decima Parte dicti Episcopatus Exon. ac Possessionum & Reventionum ejusdem Episcopatus Exon. prout per Certificationem dictorum Commissionariorum de Possessionibus & Reventionibus dicti Episcopatus Exon. in Curia nostra Primitiarum & Decimarum de Recordo remaneantem, & per dictum Actum Parliamenti plenius liquet & apparet, Et cum Possessiones & Reventiones

A.D. 1551.
§ Edw. 6.

dicti Episcopatus Exon. jam multo diminuantur, ratione & prætextu quarundam seperalium Concessionum de diversis Maneriis Terris Tenementis Reclitoris, ac aliis Hereditamentis & Reventionibus Parcelle Possessionum & Reventionum dicti Episcopatus Exon. quibusdam Personis ac eorum Hæredibus & Assignatis in Feodo simplici, per Johannem nuper Exon. Episcopum ad Requisitionem nostram, & cum Licentia nostra antehac facta, ad proprium Usam ipsarum Personarum Hæredum & Assignatorum suorum imperpetuum, ita quod illæ Possessiones & Reventiones ejusdem Episcopatus quæ modo remanent, & ad eundem Episcopatum modò & adhuc spectant & pertinent, non excedunt clarum annum Valorem Quingentarum Librarum ultra Reprilas & annualia Onera inde excentia aut eisident incumbencia, & eo prætextu non sunt tanti annui Valoris quanti Possessiones & Reventiones ejusdem Episcopatus fuerunt ante Confectionem dictarum seperalium Concessionum per dictum nuper Episcopum dictis seperalibus Personis, ut præfertur, factarum;

Nos igitur Volentes, tam dictum Episcopatum Exon. ac Possessiones & Reventiones ejusdem Episcopatus Exon. quam dictum Milonem nunc Episcopum Exon. & Successores suos, de dicta Summa Mille quingentarum sexaginta sex Librarum quatuordecim Solidorum sex Denariorum & unius Oboli pro Primitiis seu Primis Fructibus, ac de dicta annuali Summa Centum quinquaginta sex Librarum Tresdecim Solidorum quinque Denariorum & unius Oboli pro Decima Parte dicti Episcopatus ac Possessionum & Reventionum ejusdem, de cætero imperpetuum totaliter exonerari & acquietari, ac Volentes quòd dictus Episcopus ac Possessiones & Reventiones ejusdem, de cætero laxarentur ad Solutionem Primitiarum inde ad Quingentas Libras legalis Monetæ Angliæ & non ultra, & quòd idem Episcopus Exon. ac Possessiones & Reventiones ejusdem de cætero laxarentur ad Solutionem Decimæ & annualis Decimæ Partis inde ad Quingenta Libras legalis Monetæ Angliæ per Annum & non ultra,

Sciatis quòd Nos,

In consideratione Præmissorum, ac pro aliis Causis & Considerationibus Nos ad præsens specialiter moventibus, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris,

Volumus, ac pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris concedimus præfato Miloni Exon. Episcopi & Successori-

D d d

bus

A. D. 1551.
5 Edw. 6.

bus suis Episcopis *Exon.* quod Maneria Terræ Tenementa Rectorie Possessiones & Reventiones dicti Episcopatus *Exon.* de cætero acceptantur fore & esse annui Valoris *Quingentorum Librarum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ & non ultra, ac eadem Maneria Terras Tenementa Rectorias Possessiones & Reventiones ad eundem annum Valorem *Quingentorum Librarum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ & non ultra, ex certa Scientia nostra extendimus assessimus ac valuimus per Præsentes, absq; aliqua Inquisitione seu aliqua alia Extentione de annuo Valore Possessionum dicti Episcopatus *Exon.* imposterum quouomodo facienda;

Et Volumus, ac per Præsentes pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris ordinamus & concedimus quod Episcopus *Exon.* pro tempore existens, ac dictus Episcopatus *Exon.* ac Maneria Terræ Possessiones & Reventiones ejusdem Episcopatus *Exon.* de cætero imperpetuum onerabuntur, & onerabilia erunt Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, cum Summa *Quingentorum Librarum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ & non ultra, nec cum aliqua majori Pecunie Summa pro Primitiis seu Primis Fructibus dicti Episcopatus *Exon.* ac Terrarum Possessionum & Reventionum ejusdem Episcopatus, totiens quotiens & quodcumq; Primitiæ & Primi Fructus de aut pro eodem Episcopatu, ac Terris Possessionibus & Reventionibus ejusdem Episcopatus, Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris solvi debeant, juxta formam & effectum dicti Actûs Parliamenti in eo casu, ut præfertur, editum & provissum, ac totiens quotiens & quodcumq; dictus Episcopatus *Exon.* de Episcopo vacare contigerit, & alius Episcopus in Episcopum ejusdem Episcopatus electus nominatus præfectus translatus præsentatus seu constitutus fuerit;

Et Volumus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, ordinamus & concedimus quod dictus nunc Episcopus *Exon.* & Successores sui Episcopi *Exon.* ac dictus Episcopatus *Exon.* ac Maneria Terræ Possessiones & Reventiones ejusdem Episcopatus, de cætero imperpetuum tantum & solummodo onerabuntur, & onerabiles erunt Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, cum Summa *Quingentorum Librarum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ annuatim & non ultra, nec cum aliqua alia seu majori Pecunie Summa pro Decima seu annuali Decima Parte dicti Episcopatus *Exon.* ac Terrarum Possessionum & Reventionum ejusdem Episcopatus,

A. D. 1551.
5 Edw. 6.

dicto Actu Parliamenti, aut dicti Certificatione & Extentione Annui Valoris Possessionum & Reventionum dicti Episcopatus *Exon.* per Commissionarios prædictos in forma prædicta factas, aut aliquâ alia Inquisitione Actu Lege Ordinatione seu Provisione in contrarium inde antehac habitis factis editis ordinatis seu provisis, aut imposterum fiendis ordinandis seu providendis, aut aliquâ alia Re Caulâ vel Materâ quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus,

Et ideo Sciatis ulterius quid Nos, pro Causis & Considerationibus prædictis, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, volumus concedimus & aggregamus, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, quod Nos Hæredes & Successores nostri de cætero Accipiemus Acceptavimus & de tempore in tempus Percipiemus, tam de præfato moderno Episcopo *Exon.* quam de quolibet Persona & quibuscumque Personis imposterum Nominandis Præsentiandis seu Conferendis, Transferendis vel aliquo modo Appunctuandis ad dictum Episcopatum *Exon.* *Quingentas Libras* legalis Monetæ Angliæ tantum & non ultra, nec majorem Pecunie Summam pro Primitiis seu Primis Fructibus dicti Episcopatus *Exon.* ac omnium Possessionum & Reventionum ejusdem Episcopatus, ac in plenam Solutionem & Satisfactionem Primitiarum seu Primorum Fructuum, ac omnium & singularum Pecunie Summarum & cuiuscumque Pecunie Summæ pro Primitiis seu Primis Fructibus dicti Episcopatus *Exon.* ac omnium & singularum Possessionum & Reventionum ejusdem Episcopatus, totiens quotiens Primitiæ seu Primi Fructus ejusdem Episcopatus, aut Possessionum & Reventionum inde, ratione vel prætextu hujusmodi Nominationis Præsentationis Translationis seu Collationis, vel Appunctuationis alicujus Personæ aut aliquarum Personarum ad eundem Episcopatum, Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris imperpetuum, imposterum debiti fuerint, ratione & prætextu dicti Actûs Parliamenti de Concessione Primitiarum & Decimarum de Beneficiis Promotionibus & Dignitatibus Spiritualibus & Ecclesiasticis, Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris in dicto Parlamento, Anno Regni dicti Præcharissimi Patris nostri Henrici Octavi nuper Regis Angliæ vicelimo sexto, inter alia editi & provisi,

Volumus tamen & per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, concedimus præfato Miloni modò

Exon.

A. D. 1551. *Exon. Episcopo* & Successoribus suis quod
super Compositionem & Aggrementum pro Primitiis seu Primis Fructibus
dicti Episcopatus Exon. idem modo *Episcopus Exon.* & Successores sui, de tem-
pore in tempus habeant & habebunt

5 Edv. 6.

Allocationem de Decima seu annuali Decima Parte dicti Episcopatus Exon. ac Possessionum & Reventionum ejusdem, juxta formam Actus Parliamenti, Anno Regni Præcharissimi Patris nostri *Henrici Octavi* nuper Regis Angliæ vicelimo septimo, in hujusmodi Casu editi & provisi, præsentibus Literis Patentibus aut aliquo in eisdem contento in contrarium inde non obstantibus;

Insuper volumus, ac pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, per Præfentes concedimus quod dictum *Episcopatum Exon.* non onerabitur nec erit onerabilis cum aliqua alia seu majori Pecuniæ Summa pro Primitiis seu Primis Fructibus dicti Episcopatus aut Possessionum & Reventionum inde, præterquam cum dicta Summa *Quingentarum Librarum* tantum pro Primitiis seu Primis Fructibus ejusdem Episcopatus, ac Possessionum & Reventionum inde, per nos, per Præfentes, ut præfertur, assignata & appunctuata nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris in forma prædicta solvenda: & volumus, ac pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris per Præfentes concedimus & aggreamus, quod nos Hæredes & Successores nostri de cætero accipiemus, & de tempore in tempus imperpetuum percipiemus de præfato *Milone Exon. Episcopo* & Successoribus suis *Episcopis Exon. Quingenta Libras* legalis Monetæ Angliæ tantum & non ultra, nec majorem Pecuniæ Summam annuatim pro Decima seu annuali Decima Parte dicti Episcopatus Exon. ac in plenam Solutionem & Satisfactionem Decimæ seu annualis Decimæ Partis omnium & singularum Denariorum Summarum, & cujuslibet Pecuniæ Summæ pro Decima seu annuali Decima Parte dicti Episcopatus Exon. ac omnium & singularum Possessionum & Reventionum ejusdem Episcopatus annuatim imperpetuum, Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris, per dictam *Milone Exon. Episcopum* & Successores suos Episcopos ejusdem Episcopatus, imposterum quoquomodo debitarum seu debendarum, ratione & prætextu dicti Actus Parliamenti de Concessione Primitiarum & Decimarum de Beneficiis Promotionibus & Dignitatibus Spiritu-

alibus & Ecclesiasticis, ut præfertur, e-
dicti & provisi, aut alicujus alius Actus
Legis seu Provisionis,

A. D. 1550.
5 Edv. 6.

Et volumus, ac pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris concedimus, quod dictus *Milo Exon. Episcopus* & Successores sui *Episcopi Exon.* imposterum non onerabuntur nec sint onerabiles, nec eorum aliquis imposterum onerabitur nec sit onerabilis, cum aliqua alia seu majori Pecuniæ Summa pro Decima seu annuali Decima Parte dicti Episcopatus Exon. ac Possessionum & Reventionum inde, præterquam cum dicta Summa *Quingenta Librarum* annuatim tantum, pro Decima seu annuali Decima Parte ejusdem Episcopatus, per Nos per Præfentes, ut præfertur, assignata & appunctuata, Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris in forma prædicta solvenda, dicto Actu Parliamenti, aut aliquo alio Actu Lege Statuto Ordinatione seu Provisione, aue aliqua Inquisitione vel Certificatione de valore aut certitudine Possessionum & Reventionum dicti Episcopatus, modo factis seu imposterum fiendis, aut aliquis alia re causâ vel materiâ quacunque in contrarium inde in aliquo non obstantibus:

Et pro majore securitate dicti *Milonis moderni Episcopi Exon.* & Successorum, sciatis quod nos, & de ulteriori Gratia nostra, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus pardonavimus remisimus & relaxavimus & quiete clamavimus, ac per Præfentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus concedimus pardonamus remittimus relaxamus & quiete clamamus præfato *Miloni Episcopo Exon.* & Successoribus suis imperpetuum, tam dictam Summam *Mille Quingentarum sexaginta sex Librarum quatuordecim Solidorum sex Denariorum & unius Oboli*, quam totam & quancunque aliam Denariorum Summam & alias Denariorum Summas quascumque, pro Primitiis seu Primis Fructibus dicti Episcopatus Exon. ac Possessionum & Reventionum ejusdem Episcopatus, nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris, ratione vel prætextu dicti Actus Parliamenti, debitas seu quoquo modo imposterum debendas, præter dictam Summam *Quingentarum Librarum* tantum pro Primitiis seu Primis Fructibus dicti Episcopatus Exon. ac Possessionum & Reventionum ejusdem Episcopatus, nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, ut præfertur, per Præfentes per nos assignatam & appunctuatam, nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris solvendam pro Primitiis seu Primis Fructibus dicti

A. D. 1551.
§ Edu. 6.

dicti Episcopatus Exon. ac Possessionum & Reventionum ejusdem Episcopatus, totiens quotiens Primitiæ seu Primi Fructus dicti Episcopatus Exon. ac Possessionum & Reventionum ejusdem Episcopatus, Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris imposterum solvi seu deberi contigerint,

Ac etiam dedimus concessimus pardonavimus remisimus relaxavimus & quiete clamavimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus concedimus pardonamus remittimus relaxamus & quiete clamamus, præfato Miloni Exon. Episcopo & Successoribus suis imperpetuum, tam dictam annualem Summam Centum quinquaginta sex Librarum tresdecim Solidorum quinque Denariorum Et annui Oblatæ, quam quamcumque aliam Pecunie Summam & alias Pecunie Summas quascumque, pro Decima seu annuali Decima Parte dicti Episcopatus Exon. ac Possessionum & Reventionum ejusdem Episcopatus, Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, ratione vel prætextu dicti Actus Parliamenti quoquo modo imposterum debendas præter dictam annualem Summam Quinquaginta Librarum annuatim tantum pro Decima seu annuali Decima Parte dicti Episcopatus Exon. ac Possessionum & Reventionum ejusdem Episcopatus, Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, ut præfetur, per Præsentes per Nos assignatas & appunctuatas Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris in forma prædicta annuatim solvendas :

Mandantes enim & per Præsentes firmiter injungendo præcipientes, tam Cancellario & Consilio Curie nostræ Primitiarum & Decimarum, quam Thesaurario ejusdem Curie, ac omnibus Auditoribus Receptoribus Collectoribus & aliis Officiariis & Ministriis nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum quibuscumque pro tempore existentibus, quod ipsi & eorum quilibet, dictas Quietantias Allocationes & Exoneraciones in forma prædicta præfato Miloni Exon. Episcopo & Successoribus suis, faciant, & de tempore in tempus fieri causabunt, & hæ Literæ nostræ Patentis, aut Irrotulamentum vel Exemplificatio earundem, erunt annuatim & de tempore in tempus, tam dictis Cancellario & Consilio ac Thesaurario dictæ Curie nostræ Primitiarum & Decimarum, ac omnibus & singulis Receptoribus Auditoribus Collectoribus & aliis Officiariis & Ministriis nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ejusdem Curie, quam omnibus & singulis aliis Officiariis &

A. D. 1551.
§ Edu. 6.

Ministris nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum quibuscumque, pro tempore existentibus, sufficiens Warrantum & Exoneratio in hac parte; dicto Actu Parliamenti, aut dicta Certificatione annui Valoris Possessionum & Reventionum dicti Episcopatus Exon. aut aliquo alio Actu Lege Ordinatione Provisione seu Restrictione in contrarium inde antehac habitis factis editis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliquâ inquisitione vel certificatione de valore vel certitudine Possessionum & Reventionum dicti Episcopatus Exon. antehac factis seu imposterum quoquo modo fiendis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causa vel Materia quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus;

Ac ulterius sciatis quod nos,

Volentes & intendentes prædictum Milonem Exon. Episcopum & Successores suos, de omnibus & omnimodis Debitis & Arreragiis Debitorum quorumcumque, ac de omnibus & singulis Pecuniarum Summis ac de qualibet Pecunie Summa Nobis, aut præcharissimo Patri nostro Henrico Octavo, per Johannem nuper Exon. Episcopum pro Decimis five annuali Decima quacumque, & Subsidio Episcopatus & Diocesis sui Exon. vel pro Arreragiis eorundem seu alicujus inde parcelle, in Curia nostra Primitiarum & Decimarum, & in Curia nostra Scaccarii nostri apud Westm. seu alibi, modo debitis vel a retrò insolutis existentibus, penitus & imperpetuum exonerari & acquietari,

De gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, pardonavimus remisimus relaxavimus & imperpetuum quiete clamavimus, ac per Præsentes pardonamus remittimus relaxamus & imperpetuum quiete clamamus præfato Miloni Episcopo Exon. & Successoribus suis, omnia & singula Debita & Arreragia Debitorum quorumcumque, ac omnes & singulas Pecuniarum Summas & quamcumque Pecunie Summam nobis aut dicto præcharissimo Patri nostro, per prædictum Johannem nuper Exon. Episcopum pro Decimis five annuali Decima quacumque, & Subsidio dicti Episcopatus & Diocesis sui Exon. seu alicujus inde parcelle, vel pro Arreragiis inde, in prædictis Curis nostris de Scaccario & Primitiarum & Decimarum, seu in earum aliqua aut alibi quoquo modo debitas reddendas vel solvendas,

Ac etiam pardonavimus remisimus relaxavimus & imperpetuum quiete clamavimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, pardonamus remittimus relaxamus & imper-

A. D. 1551. imperpetuū quietē clamamus præfato
Miloni Exon. Episcopo & Successoribus
 suis *Episcopis Exon.* omnia & singula
 Computa & Compotorum Arreragia,
 Forisfacturas Fines Amerciamenta Pen-
 nas Penalitates & Denariorum Sum-
 mas, Detentiones Actiones Sectas Im-
 petitiones & Demandas quæcumque,
 ratione vel colore alicujus Debiti vel
 Arreragii Debitorum quorumcumque,
 vel alicujus Pecunie Summæ per prædi-
 ctum nuper *Episcopum Exon.* nobis, aut

prædicto præcharissimo Patri nostro, in
 prædictis Curiis nostris de Scaccario &
 Primitiarum & Decimarum, seu in ea-
 rum aliqua seu alibi quoquo modo, de-
 bita reddenda solvenda vel facienda;
 Eo quod expressa mentio &c.
 In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
 decimo quarto Die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo

De Significavit pro Episcopo Exon.

A. D. 1551.
 Per. 5. E. 6.
 p. 1. m. 32.

REX Reverendissimo in Chri-
 sto Patri *Thoma Archiepiscopo*
Cantuariensi totius Angliæ
 Primati & Metropolitano, Salutem.

Cum Episcopatu Exoniensi, per li-
 beram Resignationem *Johannis* nuper
 illius Loci *Episcopi*, nuper vacante, Di-
 lecto Nobis *Miloni Coverdale* Sacre The-
 ologiæ Professori, per Literas nostras
 Patentes, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac
 ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris,
 contulerimus dederimus & concesserim-
 us præfato *Miloni Coverdale* dictum Ep-
 iscopatum Exon. ac ipsum *Milonem* in
 Episcopum Exon. transfulerimus, &
 eundem *Milonem Episcopum Exon.* &
Diocesim Exon. nominaverimus ordina-
 verimus fecerimus creaverimus decla-

raverimus & constituerimus per Lite-
 ras nostras prædictas, prout per easdem
 Literas nostras Patentes plenius liquet
 & apparet; Et hoc vobis, Tenore Præ-
 sentium, Significamus:

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione
 quibus Nobis tenemini firmiter injun-
 gendo Mandantes, quatenus præfatum
Milonem Coverdale in Episcopum Exon.
 consecrare, Ipsumque, prout moris est,
 Episcopalibus Insigniis Investire, cæte-
 ra; peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte
 incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum
 Favore,

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
 decimo quinto Die Augusti.

Pro Episcopo memorato & Elizabetha Uxore, de Licentia.

A. D. 1551.
 Ind. p. 2.
 m. 35.

REX omnibus ad quos &c.
 Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,
 De Gratia nostra speciali,
 ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu no-
 stris, licentiam dedimus & concessimus,
 ac per Præfentes licentiam damus &
 concedimus, Reverendo Patri *Miloni*
Coverdale Exon. Episcopo & *Elizabetha*
Uxori ejus, quod ipsi & eorum uterque,
 cum quinque, aut sex ad Summam
 convivis ad Mensam suam forsan acced-
 entibus, deinceps durante Vitâ natu-
 rali dictorum *Milonis & Elizabethæ*,
 temporibus Quadragesimalibus & aliis
 diebus Jejunialibus quibuscumque, Car-
 nibus & Lacticiniis Vesci libere & im-

pune valeant & possint, & eorum al-
 ter valeat & possit;

Eo quod expressa mentio de Certitu-
 dine Præmissorum, Actusque sive Sta-
 tuto de Abstinencia a Carnibus in Par-
 liamento nostro Anno Regni nostri se-
 cundo tento, aliquo vel alio Actu sive
 Statuto nostro qualitercumque edito
 sive edendo, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ
 vel Materia quacumque in aliquo non
 obstante.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
 decimo Die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1551.
5 Edw. 6.*De Conductu pro Regina Doageria Scotiæ.*A. D. 1551.
5 Edw. 6.A. D. 1551.
Pat. 5. E. 6.
p. 4. m. 24.
dov.

E Dward the Sixtth &c. to all Dukes Erles Vycountes Barons Admirallcs Wardeynes or Keepers of our Marches, to all Capytaynes Keepers of our Castells or Bulwarkes and their Lientenantes, to all Cultumers Comperollers and Serchers, Shyryfes Mayors Baylyffes Constables, and to all other our Offycers Mynistres and Subjectes as well by Land as by Sea and freshe Waters within our Realmes of Englande and Irelande, or any our Islandes belonging to either of our said Realmes, to whome theis our Letters shall come, Greeting.

Whereas, the right excellent Prynces, *Mary Queene Dowager of Scotland*, myndyng to make her repayre from Fraunce into Scotland, hath determined to passe by Sea,

Knowe ye that We, at the earnest desyre and request of our dereft Brother the *Frenche Kyng*, by the advyse of our Counsaill, are contented and pleased, and have permytted and do permytt that, the said right excellent Princesse, *Mary Queene Dowager of Scotland*, in this her Passage into Scotland, to be made before the Feaste of Christemasse next, with all Ladies Erles Bysshops Lordes Abbottes knyghtes, and all other Personnes spyrituall and Temporall of what Estate or Degree soever they be, and such nombre of Shippes Galeys and other Vessells as she shall have with her and avowe to be hers and of her said Company, may safely surely and freely, for their Relief or Necessitie, or yf she shall thinke so good, to repayre into any Porte Haven Town or other place within any of our saide Realmes of England and Ireland, or any our sayd Islandes upon the Sea Coast at their Pleasure,

And their to Land, yf they shall think good, with Mulletts, Horses as well stoned as Geldynges, Bugegets Pardells Coffers Jewells Money Gold, Sylver coyned and uncoyned, Lettres closed and open, and all other their Bagges and Baggages, repofyng and refreshing themselves and their Horses for a convenient tyme, and two or three Days after, that the Wynd and Wether may serve them agayn, to passe by Sea into the Parties of Scotland, without any Serche Arrest Trouble or Ympedy-

ment to be made to them or any of them, in their entryng or remaining within any our sayd Realmes of Eng-land or Ireland, or any our Islandes belonging to either of the same, during this our present Saulf Conduct;

And yf the said excellent Princesse and her Trayn, after the landing in any Place or Porte of our Realm, shall think yt convenient or more commodiouse to pass from her place of landing thorough the rest of our Realme by Land into Scotland, then we will and permytt also, that at hyr choyse she may the same do safely and without any maner of Impeachment Let or Hynderaunce,

Wherefor we will and strightly command you and every of you, not onely to receave the sayd right excellent Princesse with her Treane in forme aforesaide, but also, during their abode in our Realme or in hyr Journey thorough any part of our Realm into Scotland, to helpe and relieve them for their reasonable Monay with all maner Cariages Posthorfes Guydes, and all other such things as they shall have nede of, and otherwise also entreate them in all their lafull Requestes gentilly and communly, and especially towards the sayd excellent Princesse, and to every of the other Estates in her Company as shall appertayn and of congruencie belong,

Provided always that all manner of Parsons of her Train and every of them, do well behave themselves towards Us, and our Subjectes, without doing any thing in our Prejudice or Contempe,

Foreseing nevertheless that yf yt happen any of them to breake this our Save Conduct, We will not that any Hurt or Displeasure be therefor doon or extended upon any other that haith not offended, but onely upon suche as so shall infringe and breake this our Saufe Conducte accordingly; notwithstanding any Ordynaunces Customes and Defenses made to the contrary.

In witnes whereof &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium
decimo septimo Die Septembris.

Per ipsum Regem.

Pro

A. D. 1551.
Pat. 4. E. 6.
p. 6. m. 38.

A. D. 1551.
3 Edw. 6.

Pro Apothecario Regis.

A. D. 1551.
Pat. 4. E. 6.
p. 6. m. 38.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, In consideratione boni veri & diligentis Servitii præcharissimo Patri nostro atque Nobis antehac impensi impotenter impendendi, per dilectum & fidelem Servientem nostrum *Johannem Hemmynge*,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certâ Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per præsentem damus & concedimus eidem *Johanni* Officium Apothecarii nostri quod *Patrius Raynolde* defunctus nuper habuit & exercuit, ac ipsum *Johannem* APOTHECARIUM NOSTRUM facimus ordinamus confirmamus & constituimus per præsentem,

Habendum tenendum gaudendum & occupandum Officium prædictum præfato *Johanni Hemmynge* durante Vita sua, cum omnibus Profiticis Commoditatibus & Advantagiis dicto Officio pertinentibus sive spectantibus, in tam amplis modo & formâ prout aliqua alia Persona, sive aliquæ aliæ Personæ, dictum Officium antehac occupans sive occupantes, habuit & percepit, habuerunt vel perceperunt in & pro exercitio Officii prædicti,

Et ulterius, de Gratia certa Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris prædictis, ac pro consideratione supradictâ, dedimus & concessimus, ac per præsentem damus & concedimus antedicto *Johanni Hemmynge* pro exercitio & occupatione Officii prædicti; Vadium & Feodum *Quadragesima Marcarum* per Annum legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendum & annuatim percipiendum eadem Vadium & Feodum præfato *Johanni Hemmynge* ad terminum & pro termino Vitæ suæ prædictæ, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri; per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, a Festo Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste ultimo præterito, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festum Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis & Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste, æquis portionibus;

Eo quod expressâ mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* quinto Die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Carnibus & Lacticiis vescendis, de Licentia.

A. D. 1551.
Ibid. p. 3.
m. 3.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, licentiam dedimus & concessimus, ac per præsentem damus & concedimus dilecto Consiliario nostro *Philippo Hobby* Militi Magistro Ordinationum nostrorum, quod ipse cum quibuscumque cum eo ad suam Mensam convescentibus deinceps durante Vita sua naturali temporibus Quadragesimalibus & aliis Diebus Jejunalibus quibuscumque Carnibus & Lacticiis vesci liberè & impunè valeat & possit;

Eo quod expressâ mentio de Certitudine Præmissorum, Actusque sive Statuti de Abstinencia a Carnibus in Parlamento nostro apud *Westmonasterium* Anno Regni nostri secundo tenore, aliquo vel alio Actu sive Statuto nostro qualitercumque edito vel edendo, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque in aliquo non obstante.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo;

De

A. D. 1551.
5 Edw. 6.

De Licentia.

A. D. 1551.
5 Edw. 6.A. D. 1551.
Ibid.

REX, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, licentiam dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes licentiam damus & concedimus, Dilecto Consiliario nostro *Johanni Gates* Militi Vicecamerario nostro & Capiteano Valefactorum Camere nostræ, quod Ipse, cum quibuscumque cum eo ad suam Mensam convalescentibus, deinceps durante Vita sua naturali, temporibus quadragesimalibus & aliis Diebus Jejunialibus, quibuscumque Carnibus & Lacticiniis vesci liberè & impunè valeat & possit;

Eoquod expressa mentio de Certitudine Præmissorum, Aëtrique sive Statuto de Abstinencia a Carnibus in Parlamento nostro apud *Westmonasterium* Anno Regni nostri Secundo tenore, aliquo vel alio Actu sive Statuto nostro qualitercumque edito vel edendo, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materia quacumque in aliquo non obstante.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Super Moneta Controfacta, de Pardonatione.

A. D. 1551.
Ibid.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum *Franciscus Digby* nuper de Garroden in Comitatu Leicestrie Generosus, Decimo Die Julii Anno Regni nostri Quarto, & aliis diversis Diebus & Vicibus antea & post, apud Okley & infra Comitatum nostrum Northamptonie, ac in Balliva sive Civitate nostra Bristollicæ, in Comitatu ejusdem Villæ sive Civitatis Bristollicæ, ac alibi in diversis Locis in Regno nostro Angliæ felonice & proditorie Cuneam nostram de Solidis Anglicis vocatis SHILLINGS, & Grossatis Anglicis vocatis GROTES, de falsò & mixta Metallo; videlicet, de Cupro & Stanno, ad Cuneam nostram de Auro vocatam RIALLS & CROWNES controfecit, & cum eisdem falsam Monetam & similitudinem bonæ Monetæ nostræ Angliæ, ad Summam Centum Librarum cuneavit, & dictam falsam Monetam, sic factam contrafactam & cuneatam, diversis Ligeis nostris ignotis pro bona Moneta felonice & proditorie exposuit & utteravit, ad Grave Dispendium Coronæ nostræ, & contra Ligeantiam suam, & contra formam diversorum Statutorum inde provisorum,

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratiâ nostrâ speciali, ac ex certa Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, per consensum Concilii nostri, Pardonavimus Remisimus & Relaxavimus, ac per Præsentes Pardonamus Remittimus & Relaxamus præfato *Francisco Digby* nuper de Garroden in Comitatu Leicestrie Generoso,

alias dicto *Francisco Digby* nuper de Garroden in Comitatu Leicestrie Yoman, alias dicto *Francisco Digby* nuper de Garrowden in Comitatu Leicestrie, alias dicto *Francisco Digby* nuper de Villa sive Civitate Bristollicæ in Comitatu ejusdem Villæ sive Civitatis Bristollicæ *Mercaunt*, seu quocumq; alio nomine sive Additione Nominis vel Cognominis idem *Franciscus* censetur seu nuncupetur nominetur vocetur seu appelleretur, Felonias & Prodicionem omnes, & omnimodas Prodicionem sive Felonias prædictas, necnon Accessaria earumdem,

Ac etiam Mesprisiones Prodicionum Controfacturarum Loturarum Tonfurarum Monetarum nostrarum quacumque,

Necnon omnes Auxiliationes Manutationes Confortationes Auxilia Concelamenta & Accessaria de & pro eisdem & earum qualibet, ac omni alia Malefacta quacumq; Præmissa tangencia sive concernentia,

Necnon Fugam & Escapiam superinde per prædictum *Franciscum* ante præsentem Diem qualitercumque facta perpetrata sive commissa, licet idem *Franciscus* de Præmissis sive aliquo Præmissorum Indictatus Rectatus Appellatus Convictus Attinctus Utlagatus Condempnatus sive Adjudicatus existit vel non existit, aut Indictari Rectari Appellari Convinci Attingi Utlagari sive Adjudicari contingerit in futurum,

Necnon Sectam Pacis nostræ quæ ad Nos versus ipsum *Franciscum* huius occasionibus

A. D. 1557. fionibus five earum aliqua pertinet five pertinere poterit;

5 Edw. 6.

Ac etiam omnes & omnimodas Utlagarias, si que in ipsam *Franciscum* occasionibus prædictis five earum aliqua fuerint promulgatæ five promulgandæ;

Necnon omnia & omnimoda Judicia Executiones & Pœnas Mortis super prædictum *Franciscum* huius occasionibus five earum aliqua reddita five adjudicata aut reddenda five adjudicanda, & firmam Pacem nostram ei inde concedimus per Præsentes :

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris prædictis, per Consensum prædictum, pardonavimus remisimus & relaxavimus, ac per Præsentes pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus *dicto Francisco* omnes & omnimodas Forisfacturas Terrarum Tenementorum Bonorum & Catallorum suorum quorumcumque, nobis, ratione Præmissorum,

per prædictum *Franciscum* forisfactorum & deperditorum, ac ea omnia & singula eidem *Francisco* damus concedimus & restituimus per Præsentes,

A. D. 1557.
5 Edw. 6.

Habenda capienda gaudenda recipienda & retinenda eidem *Francisco* Heredibus Executoribus & Assignatis prædicti *Francisci*, tam per manus prædicti *Francisci*, quam per manus Vicecomitum Elcaetorum Ballivorum, & aliorum Officiariorum Ministrorum & Subditorum nostrorum quorumcumque, in quorumcumque manibus existunt, de Dono nostro, absq; alio Compoto seu aliquo alio proinde reddendo solvendo vel faciando;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmochasteriam* tricesimo die Novembris.

Per ipsam Regem.

Super Tractatu Matrimonii inter Regem & Elizabetham Franciæ, de Ratificationibus liberandis.

A. D. 1557.
Et Augr.

A Tous ceux qui ces presentes Lettres verront, nous *Claude de Laval* Chivalier Seigneur du Boisdaulphin & de Theligny Baron de Marilly, Capitaine & Gouverneur des Ville & Chasteau de Nantes, Conseiller & Maître d'Hostel ordinaire du Roy Treschrestien, Ambassadeur de sa Majeste prez le Serenissime Roy d'Angleterre & Procureur suffisamment fonde par Lettres dont la Teneur est cy loubz scripte, pour faire ce qui s'ensuit, Salut.

Comme, par le Traicte qui des le dix-neufiesme Jour de Juillet dernier passe, a este fait conclud & accorde en la Ville d'Angiers, du Mariage du dit Roy Serenissime & de Tresillustre Princesse Madame *Elizabeth* Fille Ainsnee du dit Roy Treschrestien, entre leurs Deputez & Commissaires ayt est convenu promis & Arreste, que tout le contenu en iceluy seroit approuve ratifie & confirme par les dictz deux Roys respectivement, dedens six Moys lores prochains subsquentz, pour la quelle Ratification & Approbation d'iceluy Traicte, Accordz & Promesses y contenues recepuoir & accepter du dict Serenissime Roy d'Angleterre, pour & au Nom du dit Roy Treschrestien, & luy bailler & expedier Lettres & Descharges necessaires, il ayt pleu a la dite Majeste

Treschrestienne nous commettre & dep- A. D. 1557.

puter :
Savoir faisons qu'a jourdhuy, en Vertu d'iceluy nostre Pouvoir & Lettres de Commission & Procuration, nous, pour & au nom du dict Roy Treschrestien, avons prins receu & accepte icelle Ratification & Confirmation de tout le contenu au dite Traicte du dit Serenissime Roy d'Angleterre, qui faicte a este en la forme & ainsi qu'il est plus a plein declare es Lettres Patentes signees de sa Main & sceelles de son Grand Seau, qui pour Foy de ce ont este expedices & mises entre noz Mains par iceluy Serenissime Roy d'Angleterre, y assistans plusieurs Grandz & Notables Seigneurs de son Conseil;

S'enfant la Teneur des Lettres de nostre Commission & Procuration.

Henry, par la Grace de Dieu, Roy de France a tous ceux qui ces presentes Lettres verront, Salut.

Comme, pour l'Augmentacion & Fortification de la bonne Paix & Amicitie qui est entre nostre treschere & tresame bon Frere & Filz le Roy d'Angleterre & Nous, ayt este des le Dix-neufiesme Jour du Moys de Juillet dernier passe, fait traicte conclud & accorde,

F f f f entre

A. D. 1552. entre ses Deputez & les nostres suffisamment fondez, le Mariage d'entre icelluy nostre bon Frere & Filz & nostre treschere & tresamee Fille Ainsnee *Elizabeth de France*, pour estre Solempnise au temps & soubz les Conditions a plien contenues es Lettres de ce faictes & passees entre eulx, les quelles Lettres Promises Accordz & Convenances y contenues, se doivent reciproquement Ratifier par icelluy nostre dict bon Frere & Nous, dedens six Moys lors aprez ensuivans ce que Nous avons de nostre part deliberey faire dedens peu de jours, & par cela & tous aultres effectz faire congnoistre a icelluy nostre dict bon Frere & Filz combien nous desirons, non seulement l'entretenement des Choses Promises entre nous mais accroistre & estable de plus en plus par tous moines nostre dicte Amitie comme nous esperons que telle est son intention en nostre endroict, & qu'il ne sera Moins prest & dispose de Satisfaire de sa part a la dire Ratification que nous sommes de la nostre, pour la quell Recevoir depar Nous est besoing comectre & deputer certain bon & notable Personnage, & de la quelle a ce requisite :

Savoir faisons que Nous, Considerans que ne s'aurions faire Election de Personne plus capable pour fest effect que de nostreame & seal Conseiller & Maistre d'Hostel ordinaire le *S. de Boislauphin*, de present nostre Ambassadeur Resident aprez de nostre dict bon Frere & Filz, les Vertuz & lovables Qualitez du quel, & les recommandables Services qu'il nous a par cy devant faictz en plusieurs & mainctes manieres, nous douvent de Luy entiere & parfaicte Confiance,

Iceluy, pour ces Causes & aultres bonnes Considerations a ce nous mouvans, avons faict creee ordonnee & estable, faisons creons ordonnons & établissons, par ces Presentes, nostre Procureur general, & Luy avons donne plein Povoir Auctorite Commission &

Mandement especial, de par nous & en nostre nom, recevoir d'icelluy nostre dict bon Frere & Filz la Ratification & Approbation d'icelluy Traicte Accord & Promesses, y contenues en bonne & vaillable forme par ses Lettres Patentes signees de sa main & scelees de son Seau, Luy en bailler Descharge,

Et generalement faire en ce que dessus & ses Deependances, ce que Nous mesmes serions & faire pourrions si presens en Personne y estions, ja coit qu'il y eust Chose qui requis Mandement plus especial qu'il n'est contenu en ces dictes Presentes :

Promeçans en bonne Foy & Parole de Roy avoir agreable ferme & stable a tousjours tout ce qui y sera faict par nostre dict Procureur.

En Tesmoing de ce nous avons Signe ces Presentes de nostre Main, & a icelles faict mettre & apposer nostre Seel.

Donne a *Chantilly* le vingt septiesme Jour de l'Octobre, l'An de Grace mil cinq cens cinquante & ung, & de nostre Regne le cinquiesme.

Ainsy Signe,

HENRY.

Et sur le Reply,

Par le Roy.

DE L'AUBESPINE.

Et Seulle du grand Seau soubz double Queue de Cyre Jaune.

En Tesmoing des quelles Choses nous avons signe ces Presentes de nostre Main, & faict seeller du Seel de nos Armes, a *Westmestre* le deuxiesme Jour de Decembre, l'An de Grace mil Cinquens cinquante & ung.

CLAUDE DE LAYAL.

Sub Sigillo predicti Claud. de Laval de Cera rubea.

Literæ de constat, pro Lancastre Herald.

¶ ¶

A. D. 1552. R EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salu-
tatem.

¶ An. 6. E. 6. Consat Nobis, per inspecti-
onem Rotulorum Cancellarie Domini
p. 1. m. 42. *H. nuper Regis Anglie Octavi* Patris no-
stri præcharissimi, quod idem Domi-
nus *H.* Literas suas Patentes fieri fecit
in hæc verba.

Henricus Octavus, Dei Gratia, Anglia A. D. 1552.
¶ *Et Francis Rex Fidei Defensor Dominus*
Hibernia, & in Terra *Supremum Caput*
Anglicanæ Ecclesiæ, omnibus ad quos
præsentis Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,

De

A. D. 1552.
6 Ed. 6. De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, in consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii quod dilectus Serviens noster *Fulco ap Howell* alias *Rougedragante* hac tempora impendit, & durante Vita sua impendere intendit,

Exerximus fecimus constituimus ordinavimus & creavimus, ac per Praesentes erigimus facimus constituimus ordinamus & creamus eundem *Fulconem* in Officium unius Heraldorum nostrorum, ac ei Officium illud, necnon Nomen vulgare LANCASTRE, ac Stylum Titulum Libertates & Praeeminencias hujusmodi Officio convenientia & concordantia, ac ab antiquo consuetam, damus & concedimus per Praesentes,

Habendum & exercendum Officium illud, ac Nomen Stylum Titulum Libertates & Praeeminencias praedicta praefato *Fulconi* alias *Lancastre* durante Vita sua,

Et ulterius concessimus, ac per Praesentes concedimus eidem *Fulconi* alias *Lancastre* singulis Annis durante Vita sua pro Vadio & Feodo Officii praedicti *Piginti* *Marcas* Sterlingorum percipiendas sibi de Thesauo nostro pro Terminis Vita sua praedictae, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Westm. per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimis praeterito, ad Festum Paschae & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per aequales Portiones durante Vita ipsius *Fulconis* alias *Lancastre*;

A. D. 1552.
6 Ed. 6. Et quod expressa mentio de vero Valore annuo aut de Certitudine Praemissorum, seu de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus per Nos praefato *Fulconi* alias *Lancastre* ante hac tempora factis in Praesentibus minime facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione sive Restrictione inde in contrarium factis editis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliqua alia Re Causa vel Materia quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus :

In cujus rei Testimonium has Literas nostras fieri fecimus Patentes.

Teste meipso apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo Die Aprilis, Anno Regni nostri tricesimo primo.

Nos autem, pro eo quod Literae praedictae casualiter sunt amissae, sicut praedictus *Fulco ap Howell*, coram Nobis in Cancellaria nostra personaliter constitutus, Sacramentum praestitit corporale, & quod ipse Literas illas, si eas posterum reperiri contingerit, Nobis in eandem Cancellariam nostram restituet ibidem cancellandas, Tenorem Irrotulamenti Literarum praedictarum, ad Requisitionem praedicti *Fulconis ap Howell*, duximus exemplificandum per Praesentes.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* decimo quarto Die Februarii.

Super Judicio reddito contra Ducem Somerset. Warrantum inde pro Executione.

A. D. 1552.
6 Ed. 6. *E*dmund the Sixte, by the Grace of God, King of England France and Ireland Defendour of the Faith, and of the Church of England and also of Ireland in Erth the Supreme Hedde, to the Reverend Father in God, our right trustie and right welbelovid Counsaillour, *Thomas* *Bishop of Elze* our Chancellour of England, Greeting.

We let you understand that, where *Edwarde Duke of Somerset* hathe byn before this tyme severally indightid of Felony, for moving stirring and procuring of dyvers Periones for the felonyus taking imprisonyng and killing of dyvers of our Prevey Conseill, agaynst the Fourme of the Statutes and Lawes of our Realme, and upon the same Indightements hath byn at Westmynster

before, our trustie and entierly belovid Counsaillour, *William Marques of Winchester* our Highe Treasourer of England, and for that tyme our Highe Steward of England, arraigned, and therupon the said Duke hath pleaded *Not Giltie*, and put hymselfe to the Triall thereof by his Peres, who, then and there, founde hym giltie of the said Felonies wherupon he was so arayned, and therupon by our said Highe Steward Judgement was given that the said Duke should be hanged, as by the Record and Records thereof more at large is doithe and may appere, and the said Duke so attaynted, now remayning in our Tower of London, his Bodie is at our Will and Pleasure, and by th'Auctorite of our Power Roiall to

A. D. 1552.
6 Ed. 6.

A. D. 1552. be executed in such Order and Form as we think most convenyent,
6 Edv. 6.

And We mynding the Execution of Justice, and to have the manere of Execution of hym aliterid and chaungid, for certain Consideracions and Causes Us specially moving.

Woll and commaund you our said *Chauuncellour*, fourthwith upon the sight hereof, to make out dewe Proces Writt and Writts, to be directid aswell to our *Constable of oure said Towre of London* or to his Lieutenant or Deputy there, commanding Hym or Them in our Name, that the said Counstable Lieutenant or Deputy forthwith to bring the said *Duke* to the accustomed place without the Tower Gate, and there to delyver hym to the *Shireffes* of our Cety of London, as also processe Writt or Writts to the said *Shireffes* of our said Cety, commanding Them by the

fame to receyve the Body of the said *A. D. 1552.*
Duke of the said Counstable or Lieutenant, and forthwith to bring the said *Duke* to the *Scaffold upon the Towre Hill*, and the Head of the said *Duke* then and forthwith upon the said Scaffold at the Tower Hill aforesaid to cause to be cut and stricken of from his Body, any Judgement Laws or Commandment before tyme had made ordeyned or given to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding; and fail ye not herof as you will answer at your Paril: And these our Letters of Warrauntie Signed with our Hand shall be your sufficient Warraunt and Discharge in this behalf *Es.*
6 Edv. 6.

Yeven *Es.*

Per ipsum Regem.

Simile Warrantum pro Executione contra alios.

A. D. 1552.
6 Edv. 6. h. 6.
p. 8. n. 28.

E *Dward the Sixte Es.* To the Reverend Father in God, our right Trusty and right Welbelovid Counsellour, *Thomas Baybop of Elie* our *Chauuncellour* of England, Greeting.

We let you to understande, that where *Rose Vane Myles Partriche Thomas Arundell* and *Michaell Stanbopp* Knyghts, have bene before this tyme Enighted of Feloy for moving stirring and procuering of dyvers Persons for the Felonyous Taking Imprisoning and Killing of dyvers of our Privey Counseill, against the fourm of our Statutes and Laws of our Realm, and upon the same Indightments have been at Westminster, before *Sir Richard Lyster* Knyght Chief Justice of our Pleees to be holden before Us, and ocher our Commissioners by our Commission in that behalf appointed, severally arraigned, and therupon the said *Rose Vane Myles Partriche Thomas Arundell* and *Michaell Stanbopp* have severally pleaded *Not Guilty* and put themselves to the Trial of the Country, who then and there found them by several Trials *Guilty* of the said Feloyes, whereupon they and every of them were so arrayned, and therupon the said *Sir Richard Lyster* and ocher the said Commissioners gave Judgment that the said *Rose Vane Myles Partriche Thomas Arundell* and *Michaell Stanbopp* shuld be hanged until they were dead, as by the Record and Re-

cords thereof more at large it doth and may appere, and the said *Rose Vane Myles Partriche Thomas Arundell* and *Michaell Stanbopp* nowe remaining in our Towre of London their Bodies are at our Will and Pleasuer, and by the Actoriety of our Power Royall to be Executid in such order and fourm as We think moost convenient.

And We mynding th'Execution of Justice, and to have the manner of Execution of some of them altered and chaungid for certayne Consideracions and Causes Us specialie moving.

We Woll and Commaunde you our said *Chauuncellour*, forthwith upon the sight hereof, to make out due Processe Writt and Writts, to be directid aswell to our *Constable of our said Towre of London* or to his Lieutenant or Deputy there, commanding Hym or Theym in our Name that the said Counstable Lieutenant or Deputy forthwith doo bring the said *Rose Vane Myles Partriche Thomas Arundell* and *Michaell Stanbopp* to the accustomed Place without the Towre Gate, and there to deliver them to the *Sheriffs of our Cittie of London*, as also Proesse Writt or Writts to the said *Sheriffs* of our said Cittie, commanding them by the fame to receyve the Bodies of the said *Rose Vane Myles Partriche Thomas Arundell* and *Michaell Stanbopp* of the said *Constable or Lieutenant*, and forthwith to cause Execution of Them and every of Them to be

A. D. 1552.
6 Edv. 6.

A.D. 1552.
6 Edw. 6.
be doon and executid in manner and forme following; That is to say, forthwith to bring the said *Thomas Arundell* and *Michael Stanbopp* to the Scaffold upon the Tower Hill, and the Heads of the said *Thomas Arundell* and *Michael Stanbopp* and of either of theym then and there forthwith, upon the said Scaffold at the Towre Hill aforesaid, to be cut and stricken of and clerely severed from their Bodies, and this Execution to be upon Friday next, any Judgement Law or Commandymment before tyme hadde or made ordeyned or gyven to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding:

And also to bring the said *Rafe Vane* and *Myles Partrich* to the said Tower Hill, then and there forthwith to be Hangid upon the Gallows till they and either of theym be Dead according to the said Judgment; and fail ye not hereof as you will aunswer at your Parrill, and thies our Letters of Warraunte Signed with our Hand shall be your sufficient Warraunte and Discharge in that behalf.

Yeven at our Palles of Westminster the xxv. of February.

De Significavit pro Episcopo Gloucestr.

A.D. 1552.
1st. 6. E. 6.
p. 1. m. 40.
REX Reverendissimo in Christo Patri *Thoma Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Salutem.

Cùm Episcopatu Gloucestris, per Mortem Reverendi Patris *Johannis* nuper illius Loci *Episcopi*, nuper vacante, Dilecto Nobis *Johanni Hoper* Sacre Theologie Professori, per Literas nostras Patentes, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de Avilamento Concilii nostri, contulerimus dederimus & concesserimus prædicto *Johanni Hoper* prædictum Episcopatum Glouc. ac eundem *Johannem Hoper* in Episcopum Gloucestr. Præferimus, ac ipsum *Johannem Hoper* Episcopum Gloucestris ac Diocesis Gloucestr. prædictæ Nominaverimus Fecerimus

A.D. 1552.
Ordinaverimus Creaverimus & Constituerimus per Literas nostras prædictas, prout per easdem Literas nostras Patentes plenius liquet & apparet; Et hoc vobis, Tenore Præsentium, Significamus:

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini firmiter injungendo Mandantes, quatenus prædictum *Johannem Hoper* in Episcopum Gloucestris consecrare, Ipsumque, prout moris est, Episcopali bus Insigniis Investire, ceteraque peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum Favore,

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium septimo Die Martii.

Carta Episcopi Gloucestris pro Rege.

A.D. 1552.
1st. 6. E. 6.
p. 1. m. 27.
OMnibus Christi Fidelibus ad quos præfens Scriptum pervenerit, *Johannes Hoper Episcopus Gloucestris*, Salutem in Domino sempiternam.

Sciatis Me præfatum Episcopum, Pro diversis justis & rationabilibus Causis Me ad præfens specialiter moventibus & instigantibus, unâ cum assensu & consensu Decani & Capituli Ecclesie Cathedralis Sanctæ & Individuæ Trinitatis Glouc.

Dedisse & Concessisse, Præpotentissimo & Excellentissimo Principi Domino nostro, *Edwardo Sexto*, Dei Gratia, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regi Fidei Defensori, ac in Terra Ecclesie Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supremo Capiti, totum illud Episcopatum meum & Sedem

A.D. 1552.
meam Episcopalem Gloucestris, cum suis Juribus Membris &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium ego præfatus Episcopus Glouc. huic præfenti Scripto meo Sigillum meum apposui.

Dat. vicesimo sexto Die Aprilis, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo secundo, & Anno Regni supradicti Domini nostri Regis *Edwardi Sexti* Sexto.

MEMORANDUM quoddam, prædicto xxvi. Die Aprilis Anno supradicto, venit prædictus Episcopus Glouc. coram dicto Domino Rege in Cancellaria sua, & Recognovit Scriptum prædictum, ac omnia & singula in eodem contenta & specificata in forma suprascripta.

A.D. 1552.
Ind. p. 6.
6 Edw. 6.

De Scripto Irrotulato pro Domino Rege, Decani & Capituli Gloucestræ.

A.D. 1552.
6 Edw. 6.

A.D. 1552.
Ind. p. 6.
6 Edw. 6.

OMnibus Christi Fidelibus ad quos præfens Scriptum pervenerit, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesie Cathedralis Sanctæ & Individuæ Trinitatis Gloucestræ, Salutem in Domino sempiternam.

Cum Reverendus Pater *Johannes Homper Episcopus Glouc.*

Per Scriptum suum gerens Datam *Vicesimo sexto Die Aprilis*, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo secundo, & Anno Regni, Prepotentissimi & Excellentissimi Principis Domini nostri, *Edwardi Sexti*, Dei Gratia, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regis Fidei Defensoris, ac in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ *Supremi Capituli*, sexto, pro diversis justis & rationabilibus Causis & Considerationibus eundem

Episcopatum ad tunc moventibus & instigantibus,

Dederit & Concesserit præfato Domini nostro Regi *Edwardo Sexto* totum Episcopatum & Sedem suam Episcopalem Glouc. cum. suis Juribus Membris &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium Sigillum nostrum Comune Præsentibus apponi fecimus.

Dat. vicesimo Die Maii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo secundo, & Anno Regni Domini nostri *Edwardi Sexti*, Dei Gratia, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regis Fidei Defensoris, & in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ *Supremi Capituli*, sexto.

A.D. 1552.

Super Translatione Episcopi Gloucestrensis ad Episcopatum Wigorniensem.

A.D. 1552.
Fe. 6. E. 6.
p. 1. m. 34.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum, per quemdam Actum in Parlamento nostro inchoato apud Westmonasterium Quarto Die Novembris Anno Regni nostri Primo, & ibidem tento, inter alia Statuta pro Republica nostra edita, ordinatum inactitatum & stabilitum fuerit,

Quod nullum Breve de Licentia Eligendi (vulgariter vocatum *CONGRÈ D'ESLIER*) deinceps concedendum foret, nec Electio alicujus *Archiepiscopi* seu *Episcopi* per *Decanum & Capitulum* fieret, sed quod Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes, quolibet tempore cum aliquis *Archiepiscopus* seu *Episcopus* vacaret, alicui Personæ, quam nos idoneam existimaremus, eundem conferre possemus & valeamus, & eadem Collatio, sic, per Literas nostras Patentes hujusmodi Personæ facta & deliberata, cui Nos eundem conferremus *Archiepiscopatum* seu *Episcopatum*, vel ejus sufficienti Procuratori aut Attornato, stare & foret, ac omnes Intentiones & Constructiones, tanti & ejusdem effectus quanti & qualis foret, si Breve de Licentia Eligendi concessum esset, Electio rite facta & eadem confirmata fuisset,

& quod, post hujusmodi Collationem, eadem Persona, cui hujusmodi *Archiepiscopatus* seu *Episcopatus* sic foret collatus seu datus, posset consecrari, Prosequi & habere Liberationem suam, seu Breve de *amoveas Manum*, ac omnia alia agere prout si eadem Ceremoniæ & Electiones factæ & actæ fuissent,

Prout in eodem Statuto inter alia plenius liquet & apparet,

Ac cum *Episcopatus Wigornia* ad præfens sit Vacuus, subque Pastore idoneo destitutus, per Deprivationem *Nicholai Hethe nuper Locis illius Episcopi*, & ob id ad Munus nostrum Regium justè pertinere dinoscatur alium in ejus Locum, qui, ob eximias animi Dotes, Populum nostrum illius Diocesis latè patens, juxta Divi Pauli Normam dignè pascat, surrogandum duximus:

Sciatis igitur Nos, Existimantes ac bene scientes Reverendum in Christo Patrem *Johannem Homperum nuper Gloucestren. Episcopum* Personam idoneam esse ad *Episcopatum Wigornia* supradictum, modo vacantem, tam propter singularem Sacramum Literarum Doctrinam, quam Mores probatissimos, quibus idem Reverendus Pater nuper *Glouc.*

A.D. 1552.

A.D. 1552. *Gloucester. Episcopus* prædictus est, ac propter hoc, quod, juxta Salvatoris nostri Elogium, illum Virum imprimis dignum esse judicamus ut super multa constitutur qui super pauca fuerat fidelis.

Ex Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de avifamento Concilii nostri, contulimus dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes conferimus damus & concedimus præfato Reverendo Patri *Johanni nuper Gloucester. Episcopo*, prædictum Episcopatum Wigorn. ac eundem *Johannem Hoperum* in Episcopatum Wigorn. transferimus per Præsentes, ac ipsium *Johannem Episcopum Wigorn. ac Diocesim Wigorn.* nominamus facimus ordinamus creamus declaramus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum occupandum & gaudendum prædictum Episcopatum Wigorn. a Feſto Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, eidem Reverendo Patri *Johanni* durante Vita ſua naturali, ſi tamdiu bene ſe geſſerit in eodem, una cum Palatio, ac omnibus aliis Domibus Aedificiis Dominis Maneriis Terris Tenementis Hereditamentis Poſſeſſionibus & Juribus tam Spiritu- alibus quam Temporalibus, ac omnibus aliis & ſingulis Proſicuis Commoditatibus Emolumentis Dignitatibus Aucto- ritatibus Jurisdictionibus Privilegiis & Præminentiis quibuſcumque, eidem Episcopatu Wigorn. ac Officio Pasto- rali ejusdem, quoquo modo ſpectantibus pertinentibus ſive incumbentibus;

Cumq; etiam Dominus *Henricus nuper Rex Anglia Octavus*, Pater noſter præchariſſimus, per Literas ſuas Patentes gerentes datam apud Weſtm. *tertio Die Menſis Septembris* Anno Regni ſui triceſimo tertio, Scitum nuper Monaſterii beati Petri Glouceſtrie in Comitatu Vil- læ Glouceſtrie, ac Locum & Eccleſiam ipſius in Sedem Episcopalem, ac in Eccleſiam Cathedralẽ creari erigi fundari & ſtabiliri decrevit, & eandem Eccleſiam Cathedralẽ de uno *Decano Prebitero, de uno Archidiacono, & ſex Prebendaris Prebiteris*, Tenore prædictarum Literarum Patentium realiter & ad plenum erexit fundavit ordinavit fecit conſtituit & ſtabilivit, itaque, & per prædictas Literas ſuas Patentes, ordina- vit quod prædicta Eccleſia eſſet & extunc imperpetuũ foret *Eccleſia Cathedralis & Sedes Episcopalis*, ac quod tota *Villa Glouceſter* extunc imperpetuũ eſſet Civitas, ipſamq; *Civitatem Glouceſter.* vocari appellari & nominari voluit & decrevit, ac ipſam Civitatem &

Comitatum ejusdem Civitatis, ac totum A.D. 1552. & integrum Comitatum Glouceſtrie, prout per Metas & Limites diſcoſceban- tur & limita bantur, ab omni Jurisdictione Auctoritate & Diocæſe Episcoporum Wigorn. Eboracen. & Hereforden. ac Suc- cellorum ſuorum & eorum cuſuſlibet pro tempore exiſtentium, ſeparavit ex- emit exoneravit, & omnimodò, per prædictas Literas ſuas Patentes liberavit, ac omnem Jurisdictionem Episcopalem infra eandem Civitatem & Comitatum ejusdem Civitatis, ac totum Comitatum Glouceſtrie, prædicto Episcopo Glouceſtren. a prædicto nuper Rege per Literas ſuas Patentes nominando eligendo, & Succelloribus ſuis Episcopis Glouceſtren. prædicto Episcopatu Wigorn. adjunxit & univit, ac ex dicta Civitate & Comitatu ejusdem Civitatis, & ex toto Comitatu Glouceſtrie, Diocæſim fecit & ordinavit, illamq; Diocæſim Glouceſtrenſem imperpetuũ ſimiliter vocari appellari nuncupari & nominari voluit & ordinavit,

Et, ut illa ſua intentio debitiũ & uberiorem ſortiretur effectũ, prædictis nuper *Rex* quendam *Johannem Wakeman* Clericum ad Episcopatum dictæ Sedis Glouceſtren. nominavit & elegit, ac ipſum *Johannem Wakeman Episcopum Glouceſtren.* per prædictas Literas ſuas Patentes, nominavit fecit & creavit;

Et ulterius voluit conceſſit & ordina- vit quod *idem Episcopus* eſſet Corpus Corporatum in Re & Nomine, ipſumq; pro uno Corpore declaravit acceptavit ordinavit fecit & conſtituit, haberetq; Succellionem perpetuam, prout ſimiliter per prædictas Literas ſuas Patentes, inter alia plenius liquet & apparet;

Quæ quidem Sedes Episcopalis ad præſens vacua in Manibus Regis, ratione & occasione Reſignationis Renunci- ationis ac Surſum-redditionis ſupradicti Reverendi Patris *Johannis Hoperi* nuper *Glouceſtren. Episcopi* exiſtit, & quia prædicta Civitas Glouceſtr. & Comitatus ejusdem Civitatis, ac Comitatus Glouceſtren. priuſque facti fuerunt Glouceſtrenſis Diocæſis, ac anteconſecrationem prædictarum Literarum Patentium prædicto *Johanni Wakeman Episcopo Glouceſtren.* facti fuerunt, temporibus retroactis, partim infra Diocæſes Ebo- racenſem & Herefordenſem, ac præcipue infra Diocæſim Wigornienſem, ac Episcoporum ejusdem protunc exiſtentium,

Nos Præmiſſa ſcientes conſiderantẽſque, ac pro diverſis juſtis & legitimis Cauſis ad hoc ſpecialiter moventibus, necnon de avifamento Concilii noſtri, *Eccleſiam*

A.D. 1552.
6 Edw. 6.

A. D. 1552. *Ecclesiam Cathedralē prædictam, ac Civitatem Gloucestrē. prædictam & Comitatum ejusdem Civitatis, ac totum Comitatum nostrum Gloucestrē. necnon Villam & Parochiam de Kyngeswood infra dictum Comitatum Gloucestrē, prout per Metas Limites & Bundas dinoscuntur & limitantur, ab omni Jurisdictione Auctoritate & Diocese Episcoporum Gloucestrē. Eboracē. Bristol. & Hereforden. ac Successorum suorum & eorum cujlibet pro tempore existentium, separamus dividimus eximimus exoneramus, & omnimodò per Præsentes imperpetuum liberamus, ac omnem Jurisdictionem Episcopalem infra prædictam Ecclesiam Cathedralē & Civitatem Gloucestr. ac infra totum Comitatum ejusdem Civitatis, necnon infra totum & integrum Comitatum nostrum Glouc. ac Villam & Parochiam de Kyngeswood prædictam, ac infra totum Archidiaconatum Gloucestrē & Archidiaconum ejusdem, in Diocesim Wigornicensem imperpetuum convertimus transferimus adjungimus unimus annectimus & de novo restituimus, ac ea omnia & singula Parcellem Diocesis Wigorn. & Episcopatus Wigorn. realiter & in plenum creamus facimus & stabilimus perpetuis futuris temporibus duraturam, & pro sic stabili ac imperpetuum inviolabili observari ab omnibus Subditis nostris volumus & jubemus per Præsentes,*

Ecclesiamque Cathedralē Glouc. prædictam, ac Civitatem Gloucestr. & Comitatum ejusdem Civitatis, ac totum & integrum Comitatum nostrum Glouc. prædictum, necnon Villam & Parochiam de Kyngeswood prædictam, ac totum Archidiaconatum Glouc. & Archidiaconum ejusdem, Parcellem dictæ Diocesis Wigorn. & Episcopatus Wigorn. imperpetuum vocari appellari & nominari, tam in locis ante hæc tempora exemptis quam non exemptis,

Volumus ac per Præsentes imperpetuum ordinamus prædictum Episcopatum Gloucestrē. & Corpus suum, ac Successionem suam prædictam, & nomen Episcopi Gloucestrē. prædicti, in Re & in Nomine per Præsentes dissolvimus & adnichilamus, Corpusque discorporatum dissolutumque declaramus & facimus, ac Successionem suam prædictam penitus determinatam dissolutamque declaramus, & quantum in nobis est irritam & vacuum facimus per Præsentes,

Ecclesia Cathedralis Gloucestris Dignitatibus Libertatibus Juribus Commoditatibus & Privilegiis omnibus & singulis, tam per nos quam per præcharissimum Patrem & Progenitorem nostrum ei-

dem Ecclesia Cathedrali in Decano & Capitulo ejusdem præstante factis & concessis in omnibus & per omnia exceptis & omnimodò reservatis,

Et ulterius Nos, de abundantia Liberalitate nostra, ac pro diversis justis & legitimis Causis ad hoc specialiter moventibus, Ecclesiam Cathedralē Gloucestrē. prædictam, ac Civitatem Gloucestr. & Comitatum ejusdem Civitatis, ac totum & integrum Comitatum nostrum Gloucestrē. prædictum, necnon Villam & Parochiam de Kyngeswood prædictam, ac totum Archidiaconatum Gloucestrē. & Archidiaconum ejusdem ac Successores suos Archidiaconos Gloucestr. qui pro tempore est & erunt, necnon cætera omnia & singula Loca prædicta (etiam si exempta, aut alicujus vel aliquorum peculiaris Jurisdictionis aut Jurisdictionum ante hæc tempora fuerint vel extiterint) unā cum Præcinctibus & Territoriis eorundem, ac cujlibet inde Parcelle, vel eorum alicujus, prout per Metas Limites & Bundas dinoscuntur & limitantur, ab omni Jurisdictione episcopali Auctoritate & Diocese cæterorum quorumcumque Episcoporum seu aliorum Hominum, præterquam Jurisdictione Auctoritate & Diocese Wigorn. ac Episcopi ibidem, & Successorum suorum Episcoporum Wigorn. pro tempore existentium, separamus eximimus exoneramus, ac imperpetuum per Præsentes liberamus,

Ac omnem Jurisdictionem Episcopalem infra Ecclesiam Cathedralē Gloucestrē. prædictam, ac Civitatem Gloucestr. ac Com. ejusdem Civitatis, ac infra totum & integrum Com. nostrum Gloucestrē. prædictum, necnon infra Villam & Parochiam de Kyngeswood prædictam, ac infra totum Archidiaconatum Gloucestrē. prædictum, ac Archidiaconum ejusdem ac Successores suos Archidiaconos Gloucestrē. qui pro tempore est aut imposterum erunt, ac infra omnia & singula loca prædicta, tam exempta quam non exempta, unā cum Præcinctibus & Territoriis eorundem ac cujlibet inde Parcelle vel eorum alicujus, superius nominata & assignata, prædicto Reverendo Patri Johanni Hoppero Episcopo Wigorn. moderno & Successoribus suis Wigorn. Episcopis, ac Episcopatu Wigorn. adjungimus unimus, & per Præsentes imperpetuum annectimus, eaq; omnia & singula infra Diocesim Wigorn. creari erigi fundari & imperpetuum stabili decernimus, ac Parcellem Diocesis Wigorn. & Episcopatus ejusdem realiter & in plenum creamus facimus & stabilimus perpetuis futuris tempo-

A. D. 1552.
6 Edw. 6.

A.D. 1552. temporibus duraturam, & sic stabiliariac
6 Edw. 6. inviolabiliter observari imperpetuum
volumus & per Præsentes jubemus, ac
ea omnia & singula superius præconces-
sa, unâ cum Præcinctibus & Territoriis
prædictis, Parcellam Diocesis Wigorn.
& Episcopatus Wigorn. vocari appellari
nuncupari & nominari volumus ac per
Præsentes imperpetuum ordinamus :

Et insuper Nos, de abundantiori Li-
beralitate nostra, necnon de avifamento
Concilii nostri, dedimus & concessimus,
ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus,
supradicto Reverendo Patri, *Johanni
Hopero Wigorn. Episcopo* & Succelloribus
suis Wigorn. Episcopis, quod Ipse &
Succellores sui Wigorn. Episcopi, de ca-
etero imperpetuum (si tamdiu bene se
gesserit & gesserint in eodem) licitè &
quietè, absque Impedimento nostro vel
Hæredum nostrorum, valeat & valeant,
possit & possint *Archidiaconos* ac *Præben-
darios* quoscunque, infra Ecclesias Cat-
hedrales *Wigorn. & Gloucestr.* prædictas,
Conferre & Donare quoties & quando
continget eos sive eorum aliquem, per
Mortem Resignationem Deprivationem,
seu aliter quocunque modo vacare,
Clericos itaq; quoscunque, idoneos infra
totam & integram *Diocesim Wigorn.*
prædictam, ac infra omnia & singula
Loca tam Exempta quàm non Exempta,
& Territoria ejusdem, ac eorum cujuslibet,
Parcellam Diocesis Wigorn. prædictæ
per Literas nostras Patentes ad
præsens factam, ubicunque oriundos, &
alios quoscunque in ea parte legitimè
Dimissos & Licentiatos, ad omnes etiam
Sacros & Presbiteratos Ordines legitimi-
mè Ordinare & Promovere,

Præsentatòsque ad Beneficia aliqua Ec-
clesiastica quæcumque, infra totam &
integram Diocesim Wigorn. prædictam
& Jurisdictionem ejusdem, tam infra lo-
ca Exempta quàm non Exempta, exis-
tentia & constituta, Admittere, ac in
& de eisdem Instituire & Investire, ac
eos seu eorum aliquem ab eisdem sive
eorum aliquo Destituere, & si ita Res
exigat penitus Repellere & Amovere,

Necnon Beneficia & Promotiones
Ecclesiasticas quascunque, ad Collati-
onem Præsentationem & liberam Dis-
positionem supradicti Reverendi Patris
Wigorn. Episcopi spectantia sive pertinent-
tia, Conferre Præsentare & Donare li-
berè licitè & quietè valeat & valeant,
possit & possint,

Testamentarq; & ultimas Voluntates
quorumcumque Defunctorum infra to-
tam & integram Diocesim Wigorn. &
Episcopatus ejusdem, tam infra Loco
Exempta quàm non Exempta, ac Admi-

nistraciones Bonorum quorumcumque
prædictæ Diocesis & Jurisdictiones ab
Intellectu seu per viam Intellectu Dece-
dentium, etiam cujuscumque Taxæ
Summæ aut Valores fuerint aut erunt,
Approbare Insinuari & Comittere, ac
Bona omnia & singula eorumdem De-
cedentium in Casibus a Jure permissis
Sequestrare, Calculumque Comptorum
& Ratiocinium Exigere & Capere, ac
alia quæcumque in ea parte necessaria seu
quomodolibet oportuna facere & perim-
plere,

Causasque Lites & Negotia quæcumque
ad Forum Ecclesiasticum, seu Consis-
torium Episcopalem quocummodo spe-
ctantia & pertinentia, per viam Que-
relæ seu Appellationis aut aliâs devol-
venda, tam ad Instantiam & Petitionem
Partis vel Partium, quàm ex Offi-
cio mero mixto vel promoto, Audire
Expedire Cognoscere & Examinare, ac
ea & eas, cum suis insidentibus emer-
gentibus dependentibus annexis & con-
nexis quibuscunque, Discutere Deci-
dere Terminare & Finire,

Ecclesias quoque Cathedralis prædi-
ctas, Civitates *Wigorn. & Gloucestr.*
prædictas, ac Comitatus nostros totius
Diocesis Wigorn. prædictæ, necnon omnia
& singula alia Loca superius specifi-
cata, totumque Clerum & Populum eorundem,
ac cujuslibet Parcellæ, tam in
Capite quàm in Membris, quoties &
quando opus visum fuerit & videbitur
expediens prædicto Reverendo Patri
Johanni Hopero Wigorn. Episcopo, ac Suc-
cessoribus suis *Wigorn. Episcopis*, Visitare,
ac de & super quibuscunque, Criminibus
Excessibus & Delictis, ad Forum Ec-
clesiasticum seu Consistorium Episcopa-
lem quocummodo spectantibus sive per-
tinentibus infra totam Diocesim Wi-
gorn. prædictam, ac infra omnia & sin-
gula Loca superius præspecificata, tam
Exempta quàm non Exempta, infra to-
tam Jurisdictionem *Wigorn.* prædictæ &
Episcopatus ejusdem, commissis & per-
petratis, tam ex Officio mero mixto
quàm promoto, Inquirere, & quocumque;
Delinquentes sive Criminolos, per
Censuras Ecclesiasticas, & alia legiti-
ma Juris Ecclesiastici Remedia,
debite Corrigitur Reformare & Punire,
Vicarias itaq; quoscunque, Generales sive
Officiales, necnon Commissarios ac Re-
gistrarios, & alios Nuncios sive Mini-
stros quoscunque, pro debito Executi-
one & Expeditione Præmissorum sive
eorum alicujus, deputare nominare fa-
cere & præficere,

Ceteraque omnia & singula in Præ-
missis seu aliquo Præmissorum, aut circa

H h h h

et

A. D. 1552. ea necessaria fuerint seu quomodolibet
6 Edw. 6.

requisita, necnon cætera omnia & singula Jurisdictiones Auctoritates & Potestates Ordinarias & Episcopales, ac Officium Pastorale quovismodotangencia concernentia & respicientia (præter & ultra ea quæ ex Sacris Literis divinitus esse dinoscuntur) Vice Nomine & Auctoritate nostris Regiis, exequi exercere Facere & expedire, ac Executioni demandare valeat & valeant, possit & possint absque Impedimento nostro vel Hæredum seu Successorum nostrorum; aliquâ aliâ Donatione Concessione sive Commensione ante hæc tempora per Nos, vel aliquem Prægenitorum sive Prædecessorum nostrorum, aut per aliquem Episcopum Wigorn. in contrarium factis datis concessis sive commissis in aliquo non obstantibus,

Et ulterius, de ampliori Gratia nostra certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus ac restitimus, & per Præsentes damus concedimus & restitimus, *præfato Johanni Episcopo Wigorn.* omni & singula Dominia Maneria Terras Tenementa ac Hæreditamenta quæcumque, cum Pertinentiis dicto Episcopatus Wigorn. spectantia seu quovismodo pertinentia, aut Parcelam Possessionum Jurium Reventionum sive Hæreditamentorum ejusdem Episcopatus existentia, ac omnia & singula Exitus Redditus Reventiones & cætera Profecticia quæcumque; dictorum Dominiorum Maneriorum & Mesuagiorum Terrarum Tenementorum & cæterorum Præmissorum quorumcumque & cujuscunque inde Parcelle, a Festo Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito hucusque; provenientia crescentia seu emergentia, habenda *præfato Johanni Hæro Episcopo Wigorn.* quamdiu se bene gesserit in eodem, ex Dono nostro absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quovomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo, & absque aliquo Brevi de Restitutione Temporalium, seu aliquo Brevi de Amoveas Manum, aut aliquo alio Brevi Prosecutione Liberatione seu Warranto quovomque, a Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quovomodo impetrando obtinendo seu proseguendo; aliquo Actu Statuto Ordinatione Lege Provisione Prohibitione Proclamatione Restrictione Constitutione aut Consuetudine in contrarium inde antehac habitis factis editis ordinatis provisissis seu usitatis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ seu Materiâ quacumque; in aliquo non obstantibus;

Et præterea, de ampliori Gratia nostra volumus, ac per Præsentes concedimus,

pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus A. D. 1552.
6 Edw. 6.

nostris, quoddam Literæ nostræ Patentis, & quodlibet Verbum Sententia & Clausula in eisdem contenta seu specificata, interpretantur exponuntur capiuntur intelliguntur adjudicantur & determinabuntur, tam coram Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris quam in quibuscumque; Curis nostris & Curis Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, necnon in quibuscumque; aliis Curis, tam Spiritualibus quam Temporalibus, ac in omnibus aliis & singulis locis, ac coram quibuscumque; Judicibus Justiciariis & aliis Personis quibuscumque, & alia Persona quacumque, ad maximum Commodum & Profectum prædicti *Episcopi Wigorn.* ac Successorum suorum *Episcoporum Wigorn.* & arctissime erga Nos Hæredes & Successores nostros, & hoc licet Nomen aut Cognomen prædicti *Episcopi Wigorn.* vel certitudo veri Valoris Episcopatus Wigorn. prædicti specialiter & certitudinaliter in his Literis nostris Patentibus non exprimantur declarentur seu specificentur, aut aliquâ Omissione Nominis seu Cognominis alicujus peculiaris Jurisdictiones infra totos Comitatus Wigorn. aut Glouc. prædictos vel aliquo alio Defectu Negligentiâ Repugnantia seu Contrarietate in Præsentibus aut eorum aliquo, aut eo quoddam expressa mentio de vero Valore annuo, aut de Certitudine Præmissorum, aut de aliis Donis seu aliis Concessionibus per nos præfato *Episcopo Wigorn.* ante hæc tempora factis, in præsentibus minime facta existit, aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione seu Restrictione, in contrarium Præmissorum seu eorum alicujus, ante hæc tempora editis factis seu ordinatis, vel aliquâ Causâ Re seu Materiâ quacumque; in aliquo non obstantibus;

Et ulterius etiam volumus, & per Præsentes concedimus ac firmiter injungendo præcipimus, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, tam Cancellario & Concilio nostro Curie Augmentationum & Reventionum Coronæ nostræ pro tempore existentibus, quam quibuscumque; Auditoribus Receptoribus Firmariis & aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris quibuscumque, quod ipsi & eorum quilibet, super solam Demonstrationem harum Literarum nostrarum Patentium, vel Irrorulamenti earumdem, absque aliquo alio Brevi seu Warranto a Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quovomodo impetrando obtinendo seu proseguendo, plenam integram & debitam Allocationem & Solutionem præfato Reverendo Patri *Johanni*

A.D. 1552. *Johanni Hopero Wigorn. Episcopo* vel Assignatis & Attornatis suis, de omnibus & omnimodis Redditibus Proficuis & Denariis Summis quibuscumque, de prædictis Maneriis Dominis Terris & Tenementis ac cæteris Præmissis omnibus & singulis, aut aliquâ inde Parcellâ, exeuntibus provenientibus seu renovantibus, facient & fieri causabunt, & hæ Literæ nostræ Patentes erunt annuatim de tempore in tempus, tam dicto Cancellario & Concilio Curie nostræ Augmentatum & Reventium Coronæ nostræ pro tempore existentibus, quam quibuscumq; Auditoribus Receptoribus Firmariis ac aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris quibuscumque, sufficiens Warrantum & Exoneratio in hac parte,

Volumus etiam, & per Præsentem concedimus præfato Reverendo Patri *Johanni Wigorn. Episcopo* quod habeat & habebit hæc Literas nostras Patentes sub Magno Sigillo nostro Angliæ debito modo factas & sigillatas, absque Fine seu Feodo magno vel parvo Nobis in Hanaperio nostro, seu alibi ad Usum nostrum quocummodo reddendo sol-

vendo seu faciendo; Et hoc absque aliquo alio Brevi seu Warranto proinde a Nobis Hæredibus vel Succelloribus nostris quocummodo impetrando, sed quod hæ Literæ nostræ Patentes erunt annuatim sufficiens Warrantum & Exoneratio Cancellario nostro Angliæ in hac parte;

Eo quod expressa mentio de vero Valore annuo, aut de aliquo alio Valore vel Certitudine Præmillorum sive eorum alicujus, aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus per Nos præfato Reverendo Patri *Johanni Wigorn. Episcopo* ante hæc tempora factis, in Præsentibus minimè facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione sive Restrictione inde in contrarium factis editis ordinatis sive provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Translatione Rossensis Episcopi ad Sedem Cicestren.

A.D. 1552.
Pa. & E. 6.
A. 1. m. 32.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum per quendam Actum in Parlamento nostro inchoato apud *Westmonasterium*, quarto die Novembris Anno Regni nostri primo, & ibidem tento, inter alia Statuta pro Republica nostra edita ordinatum inactum & stabilitum fuerit,

Quod nullum Breve de Licentia eligendi (vulgariter vocatum *CONGRÈ D'ESLYER*) deinceps concessum foret, nec Electio alicujus Archiepiscopi seu Episcopi per *Doratum* & *Capitulum* fieret, sed quod Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes, quolibet tempore cum aliquis Archiepiscopus seu Episcopus vacaret, alicui Personæ quam Nos idoneam existimaremus eundem conferre possemus & valeamus, & eadem Collatio, sic, per Literas nostras Patentes, hujusmodi Personæ facta & deliberata, cui nos eundem conferremus Archiepiscopatum seu Episcopatum, seu ejus sufficienti Procuratori vel Attornato, stare & foret ad omnia Intentiones Constitutiones & Propositiones, tanti & ejusdem effectus quanti & qualis foret si Breve de Licentia eligendi concessum esset, Electio rite facta, & eadem confirmata fuisset, & post hujusmodi Colla-

tionem, eadem Persona cui hujusmodi Archiepiscopatus seu Episcopatus sic foret collatus seu datus, posset consecrari, prosequi, & habere Liberationem suam, seu Breve de *amoveas Manum*, ac omnia alia agere prout si eadem Ceremoniæ & Electiones fuissent factæ & actæ,

Prout in eodem Statuto plenius liquet,

Ac cum Episcopus *Cicestrensis* hoc tempore sit Vacuus, suoque idoneo Pastore destitutus, ratione Deprivationis seu Remotionis *Georgii nuper illius Loci Episcopi* ab eodem Episcopatu, & ob id ad Munus nostrum Regium pertinere dinoscatur alium in ejus Locum surrogandi, qui, ob eximias Animi Dotes, Populum nostrum illius Diocesis late patentis, juxta *Divi Pauli* Normam, digne pascat,

Sciatis quod Nos,

Existimantes Reverendum in Christo Patrem *Johannem Ross. Episcopum* ad Episcopatum *Cicestr.* prædictum modo vacantem, Personam idoneam, tam propter singularem Sacrarum Literarum Doctrinam, Moremque probatissimos quibus idem Reverendus Pater modo Episcopus *Ross.* præditus est, quam propter hoc, quod, juxta Salvatoris nostri *Elogium*, judicamus illum Virum imprimis dignum esse

A.D. 1552.
Pa. & E. 6.

A. D. 1552. esse ut super multa constituatur qui super pauca fuerat fidelis,
6 Edv. 6.

Ex gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, contulimus dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes confirmamus damus & concedimus, præfato Reverendo Patri *Johanni nunc Rossen. Episcopo*, prædictum Episcopatum Ciceſtren. ac ipsum *Johannem* in Episcopum Ciceſtren. transferimus per Præsentes, ac ipsum *Johannem Episcopum Ciceſtren. & Diocesim Ciceſtren.* nominamus facimus ordinamus creamus declaramus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum occupandum & gaudendum prædictum Episcopatum Ciceſtren. eidem *Johanni* durante Vita sua naturali, *si tandem se bene gesserit in eodem*, unâ cum omnibus Dominis Maneris Terris Tenementis Hæreditamentis Possessionibus & Juribus, tam Spiritualibus quàm Temporalibus, ac cum omnibus aliis Proficiis Commoditatibus Emolumentis Dignitatibus Authoritatibus, Jurisdictionibus & Præminentis quibuscumque, eidem Episcopatu Ciceſtren. ac Officio Pastoralis ejusdem, quoquo modo spectantibus pertinentibus live incumbentibus,

Damus etiam, & ut supra, concedimus per Præsentes quod præfatus *Episcopus Ciceſtren.* liberè licitè & quietè possit & valeat quocumque Clericos idoneos infra Diocesim Ciceſtr. ubicumque oriundos, & alios in ea parte legitime diuissos & licentiatos, ad omnes etiam Sacros & Presbyteratos Ordines, legitime ordinare & promovere,

Præfatosque ad Beneficia Ecclesiastica quacumque, infra dictam Diocesim & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus Ciceſtren. existentia & constituta, admittere, ac in & de eisdem instituere & investire, & si ita res exigat eos destituere & ab eisdem amovere,

Necnon quacumque Beneficia Dignitates & Promotiones Ecclesiasticas, ad Collationem & Dispositionem *dicti Episcopi Ciceſtren.* spectantia & pertinentia, conferre & donare,

Testamentique & ultimas Voluntates quorumcumque Defunctorum infra dictam Diocesim & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus Ciceſtren. atque Administrationes Bonorum quorumcumque earundem Diocesis & Jurisdictionis ab Intestatis seu per viam Intestati Decedentium approbare insinuare & committere, ac Bonorum eorumdem Decedentium, in Casibus a Jure permisis, sequestrare, Calculumque Componum & Rationum exigere & capere, & alia qua-

cumque in ea parte necessaria facere, A. D. 1552.

Atque Causas Lites & Negotia quacumque, ad Forum Ecclesiasticum spectantia & pertinentia ad *dictam Episcopam*, per viam Querelæ seu Appellationis seu alias devolvenda, tam ad Instantiam & Petitionem Partium quàm ex Officio mero mixto vel promotio, audire expedire cognoscere & examinare, ac ea & eas cum suis Incidentibus Emergentibus Dependentibus Annexis & Connexis quibuscumque, discutere decidere terminare & finire,

Ecclesiam quoque Cathedrali Civitatis & Diocesis Ciceſtren. prædictæ, totumque Clerum & Populum earundem, tam in Capite quàm in Membra, quotiens & quando opus fuerit & videbitur expediens, Visitare, ac de & super quibuscumque Criminibus Excessibus & Delictis ad Forum Ecclesiasticum spectantibus, infra dictam Diocesim Ciceſtren. & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus Ciceſtren. prædicti, commissis & perpetratis, tam ex Officio mero mixto quàm promotio, inquirere, & quocumque Delinquentes live Criminosos, per Censuras Ecclesiasticas & alia legitima Juris Ecclesiastici Remedia debite corrigere reformare & punire,

Ac quocumque Officiales Commisarios & alios Ministros pro debita Executione Exercitio & Expeditione Præmissorum deputare & præficere,

Cæteraque omnia & singula in Præmissis seu aliquo Præmissorum, ac circa ea necessaria seu quomodolibet requisita, ac cætera quacumque Auctoritatem Potestatem & Jurisdictionem Ordinarias & Episcopales, ac Officia Pastoralia quovismodo respicientia tangentia & concernentia (præter & ultra ea que ex Sacris Literis divinitus commissa esse dinoscuntur) Vice Nomine & Auctoritate nostris Regis, exequi exercere facere & expedire & in Executione demandare;

Et ulterius, de ampliori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Johanni Ciceſtren. Episcopo*, omnia & singula Exitus Reddus & Proficua quacumque dictorum Dominiorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum Hæreditamentorum Possessionum & Jurium, tam Spiritualium quàm Temporalium, ac omnium aliorum Emolumentorum seu Commoditatum eidem Episcopatu Ciceſtren. quomodolibet spectantia pertinentia live incumbentia, a Feſto Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, hucusque provenientia crescentia seu emergentia, habenda præfato *Ciceſtren. Episcopo*

A. D. 1552.
6 Edv. 6.

A. D. 1552. *scops* ex Dono nostro, absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquo modo reddendo solvendo vel faciundo; Eo quod expressa mentio &c. In cuius rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo tertio Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De constituendo Regem Armorum & Principalem Heraldum Hiberniæ.

A. D. 1552. *REX* omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod, cum inter reliquos qui ad nostræ Regiæ Majestatis Splendorem Ornatumque spectant Officiarios, non infimum ab antiquo inter primæ Classis Viros vendicant sibi locum Heraldus, qui a Veteribus vocari *HEROES* soliti sunt, quorum (scilicet) est Regum Lateribus pro eorum Magnificentia & Gloria assistere, Reipublicæ consilium, Virtutes egregiæque Principum Facinoræ, & amplissimos Triumphos celebrare, fortia Virorum facta extollere, Virtus exprehendere, & Armorum Curam suscipere, denique Domi & Militiæ Bonis omnibus usui esse,

Nos Muneri huic tam amplo Officioque splendore Virum alioquin industrium præficere cupientes,

Perpendensque Fidelitatem, Rerum praxim, Prudentiam Probitatem ac Diligentiam dilecti & fidelis Servientis nostri *Bartholomæi Butler* alias *Tork*, ac gravitum & acceptabile ejusdem *Bartholomæi Butler* quotidianum & laude dignum Servitium, ac strenuam præcarissimo Patri nostro Nobisque antehac Operam impensam habentes, Jure merito id poscente, ac cæteris aliis Causis & Considerationibus Nos moventibus,

De Gratiâ nostrâ speciali, ac ex certâ Scientiâ matura Deliberatione & mero Motu nostris, eundem *Bartholomæum Butler* alias *Tork* in Regem Armorum & Principalem Heraldum totius Regni nostri Hiberniæ ereximus fecimus constituimus ordinavimus creavimus, Nomen ei imposuimus, & realiter coronavimus, ac per Præsentes erigimus facimus constituimus ordinamus creamus, Nomen ei *ULNESTER* imponimus & realiter coronamus, ac Officium illud, necnon Nomen *ULNESTER*, Scilum Titulum Dignitatem Libertatem Præminentiam Jura Commoditates quæcumque, hujusmodi, Officio nunc & ab antiquo pertinentia dicto *Bartholomæo Regi Armorum Ulnester* damus & concedimus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum occupandum

gaudendum & exercendum Officium illud, ac Nomen Scilum Titulum Commoditates & Præminentias prædictas eidem *Bartholomæo Butler* pro Terminis Vitæ suæ, cum omnibus Juribus Proficiis Commoditatibus & Emolumentis quibuscumque prædicto Officio qualitercumque nunc & ab antiquo spectantibus debitis sive pertinentibus,

Dantes ulterius, & per Tenorem Præsentium, concedentes eidem *Ulnester* Auctoritatem Potestatem Libertatem Facultatem & Licentiam Clarorum Virorum Arma & Insignia inspiciendi discendi corrigendi & ratificandi,

Necnon unicuique Differentias in eisdem secundum Armorum Leges imponendi & ordinandi,

Literisque Patentes Armorum Claris Viris & idoneis Personis donandi,

Ac cætera omnia & singula quæ dicto incumbunt Officio *Regis Armorum* sive inesse dinoscuntur in Jure vel ex Consuetudine temporibus retractis faciendi exercendi & exequendi,

Qui quidem *Ulnester*, ad hunc Statum vocatus, Nobis præsentibus, aliisque *Regibus Heraldis*, ac quamplurimis Magnatis & Fidei dignis Regni nostri Angliæ prædicti, tunc coram Nobis præsentibus, & specialiter per Nos ad hoc vocatis adhibitis & solemniter requisiti, super Sancta Dei Evangelia solemnè præstitit Juramentum;

Dedimus insuper & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Bartholomæo*, a nobis in *Regem Armorum & Principalem Heraldum* totius Regni nostri Hiberniæ, ut præfertur, erecto, *Quadragesima Marcar* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ per Annum, aut tot & tantas Denariorum Hiberniæ Summas quæ se extendant ad prædictum Valorem *Quadragesima Marcarum* Angliæ, ratione causâ & exercitio ejusdem Officii pro Vadio & Feodo Officii prædicti, percipiendarum eidem *Bartholomæo* singulis Annis durante Vitâ suâ, de thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Dublinensis, per manus Thesaurarii & aliorum Officiariorum nostri

iiii strorum

A. D. 1552. strorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Paschæ & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli æquis Portionibus annuatim solvendarum, unâ cum tali Libertura & Vestura, quali & in eisdem modo & forma prout ceteri Reges Armorum & Principales Regni nostri Anglia Heraldici habent seu habere debent.

Habendas & percipiendas Liberturam & Vesturam huiusmodi eidem Bartholomæo annuatim, pro Terminis Vice

A. D. 1552. sue, ad magnam Garderobam nostram Angliæ, per Manus Custodis ejusdem pro tempore existentis;

Et quod expressa mentio &c. aliquo Statuto &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium primo Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Pardonatione speciali pro Electo Episcopo Cicestr.

A. D. 1552. R. E. X omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Bul. p. 1. m. 31.

Cum in Statuto, in Parlamento Domini Henrici super Regis Angliæ Officiis Patris nostri præcharissimi, tertio Die Novembrii, Anno Regni sui vicesimo sexto tento apud Westmonasterium super Prorogatione edito, ordinatum & inactitatum sit Auctoritate ejusdem Parlamenti, modo & formâ sequentibus;

Videlicet,

Quod præfatus Dominus Rex Hæredes & Successores sui Reges hujus Regni haberent & tenerent de tempore in tempus imperpetuum duraturum, de qualibet huiusmodi Persona & quibuscumque huiusmodi Personis, qualiquo tempore post primum diem Januarii tunc proximo sequentem esset nominatus electus præfatus præsentatus collatus, aut alio quocumque modo appunctuatus, ad habendum aliquem Archiepiscopatum Episcopatum Abbatum Monasterium Prioratum Collegium Hospitale Archidiaconatum Decanatum Præposituram Præbendam Rectoriam Vicariam Cantariam liberam Capellam, aut aliam Dignitatem Beneficium Officium aut Promotionem spiritualem infra hoc Regnum, aut alibi ubicumque infra quocumque Domini Regis Dominiis, cuiuscumque Nominis Naturæ seu Qualitatis fuerint, aut quorumcumque Fundationi Patronatui vel Donationi spectaverint, Primos Fructus Reventiones & Proficua pro uno Anno cuiuslibet huiusmodi Archiepiscopatus Episcopatus Abbatie Monasterii Prioratus Collegii Hospitalis Archidiaconatus Decanatus Præposituræ Præbendæ Rectoriæ Vicariæ Cantariæ, liberæ Capellæ, aut aliquis alterius Dignitatis Beneficii Officii vel Promotionis Spiritualis, prænominatorum, cuiuscumque vel quibuscumque aliqua huiusmodi Persona vel aliqua huiusmodi Personæ, post dictum primum diem Januarii, essent nominati

A. D. 1552. electi præfati presentati, aut alio quocumque modo appunctuati, & quod qualibet huiusmodi Persona & Personæ, ante aliquam actualem vel realem Possessionem aut Intrusionem cum Proficuis alicujus huiusmodi Archiepiscopatus Episcopatus Abbatie Monasterii Collegii Hospitalis Decanatus Præposituræ Præbendæ Rectoriæ Vicariæ Cantariæ, liberæ Capellæ, Prioratus, aut alterius Dignitatis Beneficii Officii seu Promotionis Spiritualis, satisfacerent contentarent & solverent vel componerent, vel agreeant solvere ad Usum Domini Regis ad dies rationabiles, super bona & sufficiente Manuactione, dictos Primos Fructus & Proficua pro uno Anno: Cumque ulterius in eodem Statuto, Auctoritate prædictâ, inactitatum fuit quod dictus Dominus Rex Hæredes & Successores sui Reges hujus Regni, in maiorem Augmentationem & Manutentionem Regalis Statûs Coronæ suæ Imperialis, & Dignitatis Suprematûs Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ, annuatim reciperent & gauderent ac caperent, unitam & annexam Coronæ suæ Imperiali imperpetuum quandam annualem Pensionem sive Redditum, extendentem ad Valorem Decimæ Partis omnium Reventionum Reddituum Firmarum Decimarum Oblationum Emolumentorum, & omnium aliorum Proficuum tam Spiritualium quàm Temporalium, tunc pertinentium vel spectantium, aut que imperpetuum spectarent alicui Archiepiscopatus Episcopatus Abbatie Monasterii Prioratus Archidiaconatus Decanatus Hospitali Collegio, Domui Collegiæ, Præbendæ, Cathedrali Ecclesiæ, Collegiæ Ecclesiæ, Conventuali Ecclesiæ, Rectoriæ Vicariæ Cantariæ, liberæ Capellæ, aut alteri Beneficio vel Promotioni Spirituali, cuiuscumque Nominis Naturæ aut Qualitatis fuerint, infra aliquas Dioceses hujus Regni vel in Wallia, dictam Pensionem vel annualem Redditum annuatim

A. D. 1552. nuatim imperpetuum solvendum dicto
6 Edw. 6. Domino Regi Heredibus & Successori-
 bus suis hujus Regni Angliæ, ad Fe-
 stum Nativitatis Domini, Prima Solu-
 tio inde incipienda ad Festum Nati-
 vitatis Domini quod tunc esset in Anno
 Domini 1555,

Prout in Actu prædicto inter alia
 plenius liquet & apparet;

Sciatis quod Nos, pro diversis ratio-
 nabilibus Causis & Considerationibus
 Nos ad præsens specialiter moventibus,
 de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Sci-
 entia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus
 concessimus remisimus relaxavimus &
 quiete clamavimus, ac per Præsentes
 damus concedimus remittimus relaxa-
 mus & quiete clamamus, Reverendo
 in Christo Patri *Johanni nunc Episcopo
 Rossen. Electo Cicestr.* omnia & omnimoda
 Debita & Arreragia Debitorum quo-
 rumcumque, ac omnes & singulas Pec-
 uniarum Summas & quamlibet Pecun-
 iæ Summam, nobis, per prædictum *Johannem
 Rossen. Episcopum*, pro Decimis
 seu annuali Decima quacumque, & Sub-
 sidio *Episcopatus & Diocesis sui Rossen.
 prædictæ*, ac pro Primitiis & Primis Fru-
 ctibus *dicti Episcopatus Rossen.* ac omni-
 um Possessionum Terrarum Tenementorum
 Hereditamentorum & Reven-
 tionum ejusdem Episcopatus, nobis, ratione
 vel prætextu dicti Actus Parli-
 amenti debita, ac Arreragia eorundem
 & quamlibet inde Parcelle, in Curia
 nostra Primitiarum & Decimarum, & in
 Curia nostra Scaccarii nostri apud West-
 monasterium, & earum qualibet seu
 alibi, modo debita vel a retro insoluta,
 vel aliter Nobis debita Rationibus seu
 Causis supradictis seu earum aliqua;

Necnon pardonamus remittimus &
 relaxamus, & imperpetuum quiete cla-
 mamus, *pro J. Johanni Rossen. Episcopo*,
 omnia & singula Compota & Compoto-
 rum Arreragia Forisfacturas Fines Am-
 erciamenta Pœnas Penalitates & De-
 nariorum Summas, Detentiones Actio-
 nes Sectas Impetitiones & Demanda
 quæcumque, ratione occasione vel colore
 alicujus Debiti vel Arreragii Debitorum
 quorumcumque, vel alicujus Pecunie
 Summæ, per *prædictum nunc Episcopum
 Rossen.* nobis, in prædictis Curis nostris
 de Scaccario & Primitiarum & Decima-
 rum, seu in earum aliqua seu alibi, quo-
 quomodo, Rationibus seu Causis supra-
 dictis, debitorum reddendorum solven-
 dorum vel faciendorum, & ipsum nunc
Episcopum Rossen. de eisdem, & quali-
 bet inde Parcelle, volumus penitus ex-
 onerari & acquietari per Præsentes;

Ac etiam, de Gratia nostra speciali,

A. D. 1552. ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu no-
6 Edw. 6. stris, pardonamus remittimus & relaxa-
 mus, & per Præsentes imperpetuum qui-
 ete clamamus *pro J. Johanni nunc Epi-
 scopo Rossen. Electo Cicestr.* omnia & sin-
 gula Debita & Arreragia Debitorum
 quorumcumque, ac omnes & singulas
 Pecuniarum Summas & quamcumque
 Pecunie Summam, Nobis, per prædi-
 ctum *Johannem nunc Episcopum Rossen.
 Electum Cicestr.* pro Decimis five annu-
 ali Decima quacumque, & Subsidio
 dicti Episcopatus Cicestr. ac Possessio-
 num & Reventionum inde seu alicujus
 inde Parcelle, vel pro Arreragiis inde,
 in prædictis Curis nostris de Scaccario
 ac Primitiarum & Decimarum seu earum
 aliqua aut alibi, vigore Actus præ-
 dicti quoquo modo debitis reddendis
 vel solvendis;

Necnon damus remittimus & relax-
 amus *eidem Episcopo Rossen. nunc Electo
 Cicestr.* omnia & singula Compota &
 Compotorum Arreragia, Forisfacturas
 Fines Amerciamenta Pœnas Penalitates
 & Denariorum Summas, Detentiones
 Actiones Sectas Impetitiones & De-
 manda quæcumque, ratione occasione
 vel colore alicujus Debiti vel Arreragii
 Debitorum quorumcumque, vel alicujus
 Pecunie Summæ per *prædictum Episcopo-
 nunc Electum Cicestr.* vel Prædecessorem
 suum, pro Decimis prædicti Epi-
 scopatus Cicestr. in prædictis Curis no-
 stris Scaccarii & Primitiarum ac Deci-
 marum seu in earum aliqua, seu alibi
 quoquomodo, rationibus prædictis, ad
 Festum Natalis Domini Anno Regni no-
 stri quinto debita vel reddenda vel sol-
 venda, & *ipsum nunc Episcopum Electum
 Cicestr.* de eisdem Decimis Cicestr. &
 qualibet inde Parcelle, & de Arreragiis
 ejusdem, volumus esse penitus exonerat-
 um & acquietatum per Præsentes;

Proviso semper quod hæc præsens Con-
 cessio nostra, nec aliquid in eadem con-
 tentum & specificatum, aliquoties se
 extendat ad exonerandum dictum nunc
Episcopum Successores aut Executores
 suos, de aliquibus aliis Decimis aut
 Subsidiiis infra dictos Episcopatus Ros-
 sen. & Cicestr. seu eorum alterum cres-
 centibus & emergentibus, quam de pro-
 priis Decimis & Subsidiiis dicti nuper
Episcopi Rossen. nunc Electi Cicestr. & non
 de aliquibus Decimis five Subsidiiis ali-
 quorum Decanatus Archidiaconatus
 Præbendarum Rectoriarum Vicaria-
 rum Cantuarum, aut aliquarum alia-
 rum Promotionum five Dignitatum Spi-
 ritualium infra dictos Episc. Ross. & Ci-
 cest. aut eorum aliquo, aut earum Dico-
 cesium aut earum alicujus, aliquâ Clau-
 sulâ

A.D. 1552. *lv. 6.* **fuld** Re vel Materiâ in hac Concessione nostra contenta in aliquo non obstantibus;

Mandantes etiam & per Præsentes firmiter injungendo Præcipientes, tam Cancellario & Consilio Curie nostræ Primitiarum & Decimarum, quam Thesaurario ejusdem Curie, ac omnibus Auditoribus Receptoribus Collectoribus & aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum quibuscumque pro tempore existentibus, quod ipsi & eorum quilibet has Literas nostras Patentes de Primitiis in forma prædicta, præfato *Johanni Rossen. Episcopo* nunc *Electo Cicestr.* admittant & allocent, & quilibet eorum admittat & allocet, & hæ Literæ nostræ Patentes, aut Irrotulamentum vel Exemplificatio earundem, erunt, tam dicto Cancellario & Consilio ac Thesaurario dictæ Curie nostræ Primitiarum & Decimarum, ac omnibus & singulis Receptoribus Collectoribus & aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ejusdem Curie, quam omnibus & singulis aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris aliquarum aliarum Curiarum nostrarum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum quibuscumque pro tempore existentibus, sufficiens Warrantum & Exonerario in hac parte;

A.D. 1552. *6 Edw. 6.* **Dicto** Actu Parlamenti, aut aliqua Certificatione Annui Valoris Possessionum & Reventionum dicti Episcopatus Rossen. aut aliquo alio Actu Statuto Legge Ordinatione Provisione seu Restrictione, in contrarium indeante hac habitis factis editis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliqua alia Inquisitione vel Certificatione de Valore vel Certitudine Possessionum & Reventionum dicti Episcopatus Rossen. aut prædicti Episcopatus Cicestr. antehac seu in posterum quoquo modo fiendis, aut aliqua alia Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus:

Volumus etiam & per Præsentes concedimus præfato *Johanni Rossen. Episcopo Cicestr.* *Electo* quod habeat & habebit has Literas nostras Patentes, sub Magno Sigillo nostro Angliæ debito modo factas & sigillatas, absq. Fine seu Feodo magno vel parvo Nobis in Hanaperio nostro, seu alibi ad Usum nostrum proinde quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* quarto Die Junii.

Pet Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Pardonatione speciali pro Episcopo Wigorn.

A.D. 1552.
6 Edw. 6.
p. 1. m. 30.

Edwarde the Sixte Etc. To our Trustie and Welbeloved Counsellours Sir *John Baker* Knyght Chauncellour of our Courte of Pyrthe Fruicts and Tenthes, and to Sir *William Petre* Knyght Treasourer of the same Courte, and all other our Offycers and Mynysters unto whom it apperteyneth, Gretyng.

Wheras before this time We have, of our especiall Grace, conferred and Given unto our Trustie and Welbeloved, the Reverend Father in God, *John Hoper* late *Bysshop of Gloucester* the late Bishhoprike of Gloucester, and since that tyme, upon dyverse good Consideracions Us movyng, We have by th'Advys of our Counsell, dissolved and annihilated the said Bishhoprike of Gloucester, and annexed unyted knytte made and establisshed for ever the same and every Part thereof, to be really Parcel of the Bishhoprike and Dioces of *Worcester*,

Which *Bishhoprike of Worcester*, for the good Prouf and perfect Tryall of

A.D. 1552. *6 Edw. 6.* the Godly Behaviour and Excellent Vertues and Learning of the said Reverend Father late *Bysshop of Gloucester*, We have given and conferred to the same Reverend Father by our Letters Patentes, beryng Date the *Twentieth Daye of Maye* this present Sixt Yere of our Reign, and by the same our Letters Patentes have made created and establisshed the said Reverend Father *Bysshop of the same Bishhoprike of Worcester*,

By reason whereof the said Reverend Father is charged, and of right ought to be charged and chargeable unto Us our Heyrs and Successors, with suche Summes of Money as be or in any wise may be due and payable to Us our Heyrs and Successors for the Fyrst Fruicts Revenues and Proffits, awel of the said Bishhoprike of Gloucester as of the said Bishhoprike of Worcester and for every of them, for one hole Yere, by force of the Statute concernyng Fyrst Fruicts of Spiritual Promociouns, made in the twenty sixth Yere of the Reign

A. D. 1552. Reigne of our most dere Father King
Henry th' Eighth,
 6 Edu. 6.

Having in our consideration and benyng remembrance that the said Reverend Father *John Hoper late Busshop of Gloucester and nowe Busshop of Worcester* hath, with correspondent of Gratyte, Surrendred into our Hands all the said *Busshoprike of Gloucester*, and also departed with and geaven to Us now presently certeyne Lands Tenements and Hereditaments, being Parcell of the said *Busshoprike of Worcester*, and certeynly knowing that the Temporalties and Revenewes of the said *Busshoprike of Worcester* being so Dimynysshed, that the said *Busshop of Worcester* shall not be so well hable to kepe and to mayntayn such Hospitalitie, and susteyn such Charges as to the Callyng and Place of a Busshop we thynk convenient, yf he should be charged with the Yrste Fruyts Revenues and Profets of the said *Busshoprikes* for one Yere according to the fourme and effect of the said Statute :

Knowe ye therefore that We, of our Grace especyall, certeyn Knowledge and mere Mocyon, have pardoned remytted and released unto the said Reverend Father and his Executours, all such Sommes of Money as for the First Fruyts and first Yeres Profyitt of the said *Busshoprikes of Gloucester and Worcester* and for either of them and every of them be, or in any wise may be due unto us by force of the said Acte of Parliament made in the said twenty sixth Yere of the Reigne of our said Father, and payable by the said Reverend Father his Executours or Admynystrators, or wherewith the Lands and Tenements or other the Revenues of the said late *Busshoprike of Gloucester* or of the said *Busshoprike of Worcester* or of either of them be, or in any wise may be charged or chargeable, by reason strength and force of the said Statute, or by reason of the severall Presentments or Collations of the said Reverend Father to the said late *Busshoprike of Gloucester*, or to the said *Busshoprike of Worcester* or to either of them,

And further, of the same especyall and bountifull Grace, do clerely Acquyte and Discharge, aswell the said Reverend Father, as also the said late *Busshoprike of Glouc.* and the said *Busshoprike of Worcester* and all the Lands Tenements and other Hereditaments, being now or late Parcell of the same late *Busshoprike of Gloucester* or *Busshoprike of Worcester* or of eyther of them of

and for all Sommes of Money and other Charges comming or in any wyse growyng to Us our Heyres or Succellours, by reason of the said Statute of for and concerning the Payment of First Fruyts of Spirituall Promocions aforesaid ;

And also, of the same our Grace and Benyngnyte, do clerely Remytt Acquyte and Discharge for ever, for Us our Heyres and Succellours, the said Reverend Father *John Hoper late Busshop of Gloucester* his Heyres Executours and Administrators, of for and concerning all and everye suche Obligation and Obligations, and other Bondes whatsoever they be, wherein the said Reverend Father standeth and is bounde to Us for Payment of any Somme or Sommes of Money to Us or to our Use for the First Fruyts of the said late *Busshoprike of Gloucester*, wylling and straightly charging and commanding you and every of you, not only to accept the said Reverend Father his Executours and Administrators, and the said late *Busshoprike of Gloucester* and the said *Busshoprike of Worcester*, and all the Lands Tenements and other Hereditaments to them or to either of them now or lately belongyng, sufficiently Exonerated and Discharged of the Yrste Fruyts, and one hole Yeres Profyitt of the same late *Busshoprike of Gloucester* and *Busshoprike of Worcester*, and all the Lands Tenements and other Hereditaments to them or to either of them belongyng, by vertue of thies our Letters Patents, but also that you our said Chauncellor and Treasourer, and all other our Officers and Mynysters to whome it appertayneth, without delay and immediately uppon the sight hereof, execute and do and cause to be executed and don by the force and vertue of the same our Letters Patents, all and every Act and Acts, Thing and Things, aswell by Cancellation and Delyvery of the said Obligacions and Bonds wherein the said late *Busshop of Gloucester* standeth Bound to Us as is aforesaid, as by all suche other Wayes and Meanes as may be moite expedyent to the full and clere Exoneracion Discharge and Acquittall, aswell of the said Reverend Father and his Executours, as of the said late *Busshoprike of Gloucester* and *Busshoprike of Worcester*, and of all the Lands Tenements and other their Hereditaments, now or late beinge parte or parcell of the same late *Busshoprike of Gloucester* and of the said *Busshoprike of Worcester*, agaynst Us our Heyres and Succellours, of all such Sommes of Money as be or

K k k k k ought

A. D. 1552.
 6 Edu. 6.

A. D. 1552.
6 Edw. 6.

ought to be due unto Us by the said Acte of Fyrlt Fruyets, or by the said severall Collacions of the said Reverend Father to the said late *Bushoprike of Gloucester* or to the said *Bushoprike of Worcester* or by either of them, or by the said Obligacions and Bondes or otherwise concerning the Fyrlte Fruyets;

And further, of our more habundante Grace, we lycence and gyve full and lawfull Powre and Authoritie, by thies Presents, to the said Reverend Father to enter into th'actual and reall Possession of the said Bushoprike, and to receive th'Ylues and Proffytts commyng risyng or growyng of the same, from the Peasle of Saynt Michael th'Archangell last paste to this present Daye withoute any Accompte, or any other thing therefore to be yelded given or payde, and without any Somme of Money payng for the said Fyrlt Fruyets or other Proffetts, or without any Compoficion or Agrement to be made for the same by the vertue of the said Acte or otherwise, wyllyng and commaundyng you and every of you, not only to permytte and suffer the same, but also to do all Thing and Things which apperteyn to the furtherance and advancement of this our Pleasuer, so as the said Reverend Father

and his Executours, neither by you our said Chauncellour and Treasourer, nor by any other our Offycers or Mynysters of our said Courte of Fyrlt Prutes and Tenthes, nor by any other Person or Persons be in any wise hereafter molested vexed troubled or unquyeted for the said Fyrlte Fruyets, or fyrlte hole Yeres Proffyt of the said late *Bushoprike of Gloucester* or of the said *Bushoprike of Worcester*, or of any other the Premysles before expressed or of any parte or parcell of the same, nor for the said Obligacions or Bondes wherein the said Reverend Father late *Bushop of Gloucester* standdeth and is bounde to Us as is aforesaid; the said Statute made in the said twenty sixth Yere, or any other Statute Matter or Cause, or the said Obligacions or any other Bondes to the contrary hereof in any wise notwithstanding; and thies our Letters shal be unto you at all tymes a suffycient Warraunte and Discharge in this behalfe.

In Witnes whereof &c.

Witnes our selfe at *Westminster* the tenth Day of June.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Carta irrotulata.

A. D. 1552.
Clas. 6. E. 6.
p. 6. n. 12.

SCIANT presentes & futuri quod nos, *Custos Gilda sive Fraternitatis Palmariorum beate Marie de Ludlowe* in Comitatu Salopie, & ejusdem Gilda sive Fraternitatis *Frates & Sorores*, certis de Causis & Considerationibus Nos ad presens specialiter moventibus, unanimi assensu & consensu nostris, dedimus concessimus &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium Presentibus Sigillum nostrum comune apposuimus.

A. D. 1552.

Dat. primo Die Mensis Junii Anno Regni dicti Domini nostri Regis nunc *Edwardi Sexti* sexto.

ET MEMORANDUM quod prefati *Custos Frates & Sorores Gilda sive Fraternitatis predicta* venerunt coram dicto Domino Rege, in Cancellaria sua apud *Westm.* Et recognoverunt Cartam predictam, ac omnia & singula in eadem contenta Et specificata, undecima Die Junii Anno sexto in forma superscripta.

De Pardonatione speciali pro Episcopo Lincoln.

A. D. 1552.
Par. 6. E. 6.
p. 1. m. 29.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum in Statuto, in Parlamento Domini *Henrici nuper Regis Anglia* Octavi Patris nostri precharissimi, tertio Die Novembris, Anno Regni sui vicelesimo sexto tento apud *Westmonasterium* super Prorogatione edito, ordinatum & inactitatum sit Auctoritate,

ejusdem Parlamenti inter alia, modo & forma sequentibus;

Videlicet,

Quod Dominus Rex Hæredes & Successores sui Reges hujus Regni, in majorem Augmentationem & Manutentionem Regalis Status Coronæ suæ Imperialis, & Dignitatis Suprematatis Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ, annuatim

A. D. 1552. tim recipere & gaudere ac capere, unitam & annexam Coronæ suæ Imperiali imperpetuum quandam annualem Pensionem five Redditum, extendentem ad Valorem Decimæ Partis omnium Reventionum Reddituum Firmarum Decimarum Oblationum Emolumentorum, & omnium aliorum Proficuum tam Spiritualium quam Temporalium, tunc pertinentium vel spectantium, aut quæ imposterum spectarent alicui Archiepiscopatu Episcopatu Abbatiæ Monasterii Prioratu Archidiaconatu Decanatu Hospitali Collegio, Domui Collegiatæ, Præbendæ, Cathedrali Ecclesiæ, Collegiatæ Ecclesiæ, Conventuali Ecclesiæ, Rectoriæ Vicariæ Cantariæ, liberæ Capellæ, aut alteri Beneficio vel Promotioni Spiritualium, cuiuscumque Nomini Naturæ aut Qualitatis fuerint, infra aliquos Dioceces hujus Regni vel in Wallia, dictam Pensionem vel annualem Redditum annuatim imperpetuum solvendum dicto Domino Regi Hæredibus & Successoribus suis hujus Regni Angliæ, ad Festum Nativitatis Domini, Prima Solutione inde incipiente ad Festum Nativitatis Domini quod esset in Anno Domini 1555.

Prout in Actu prædicto inter alia plenius liquet & apparet;

Sciatis quod Nos, pro diversis rationabilibus Causis & Considerationibus Nos ad præsens specialiter moventibus, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus concessimus remissimus relaxavimus & quiete clamavimus, ac per Præsentes damus concedimus remittimus relaxamus pardonamus & quiete clamamus imperpetuum, dilecto nobis in Christo, Johanni Taylour Decano Lincolnie nunc Electo Episcopo Lincoln. omnes & singulas Pecuniarum Summas & quæcumque Pecuniæ Summam, nobis quocumque modo debitas, tam ratione & vigore Actûs prædicti, pro aliquibus Decimis five annuali Decima exeuntes provenientes & debitas, de pro & in Episcopatu Lincolnie ac Possession. & Revention. inde seu aliqua inde Parcelle, aut ratione Episcopatus seu Possessionum & Reventionum inde, vel pro Arreragiis dictarum Decimarum, ad Festum Nativitatis Domini Anno Regni nostri quinto, quas vel quæ versus præfatum Johannem Taylour Electum Episcopum Lincoln. prædictum, ratione & vigore Actûs prædicti, pro annualibus Pensionibus Decimis seu Decima Parte Episcopatus & Dignitatis prædictæ, ad Festum Nativitatis Domini prædictum, nobis sunt & exi-

stunt debite & insolute, ita quod non A. D. 1552. excedant Summam Centum Marcarum, quam omnia alia & singula Debita & Arreragia Debitorum quæcumque, ac omnes & singulas Pecuniarum Summas & quæcumque Pecuniæ Summam nobis, primo Die Octobris Anno Regni nostri quinto supradicto, debitas & insolutas, pro Subsidio dicti Episcopatus Lincoln. ac Possession. & Revention. inde, & nobis per Clerum Regni nostri prædicti Auctoritate Parlamenti nostri concessio, tenti apud Westm. super Prerogatione quarto Die Novembris Anno Regni nostri secundo, vel pro Arreragiis dicti Subsidii in Curris nostris Scaccarii & Primitiarum & Decimarum, seu in eorum aliqua seu alibi quoquo modo, ratione & vigore sepalarum Actuum prædictorum, vel alterius cuiuscumque Actûs Rei vel Cause nobis debitis reddendis vel solvendis, ita quod non excedant Summam Sexaginta Librarum; & ipsum nunc Electum in Lincoln. Episcopum de eisdem & eorum qualibet Parcelle, volumus penitus exonerari & acquietari per Præsentes;

Necnon damus remittimus pardonamus & relaxamus eidem Johanni Taylour Electo Episcopo prædicto omnia & singula Computa & Computorum Arreragia, Forisfacturas Fines Americamenta Fornas Pœnalitates & Denariorum Summas, Detentiones Actiones Sectas Impositiones & Demanda quæcumque, ratione occasione vel colore alicujus Debiti vel Arreragii Debitorum quorumcumque, vel alicujus Pecuniæ Summæ per prædictum nunc Electum Episcopum Lincoln. vel Prædecessorem suum nuper Episcopum Lincoln. pro Decimis tantummodo dicti Episcopatus Lincoln. ad Festum Nativitatis Domini Anno Regni nostri quinto, aut pro Subsidio ejusdem Episcopatus Lincoln. primo Die Octobris Anno Regni nostri quinto supradicto, in prædictis Curris nostris Scaccarii & Primitiarum ac Decimarum, seu in eorum aliqua, seu alibi quoquo modo, rationibus prædictis debita aut reddenda vel solvenda; & ipsum nunc Episcopum Electum, de eisdem Decimis & Subsidio Episcopatus Lincoln. & qualibet inde Parcelle, ac de Arreragiis ejusdem, volumus esse penitus exoneratum & acquietatum per Præsentes;

Provisio semper quod hæc præsens Concessio nostra, nec aliquid in eadem contentum & specificatum, aliquoties se extendat ad exonerandum dictum nunc Electum Episcopum Successores & Executores suos, de aliquibus aliis aut Subsidii infra dictum Episcopatum crescentibus

A.D. 1552.
6 Edw. 6. centibus & emergentibus, quàm de propriis Decimis & Subsidiiis dicti nunc Episcopi Electi & non dealiquibus Decimis sive Subsidiiis aliquorum Decanatû Archidiaconatû Præbendarum Rectoriarum Vicariarum Cantuarum, aut aliquarum aliarum Promotionum sive Dignitatum Spiritualium infra dictum Episcopatum Lincoln. aut ejusdem Diocesis, aliqua causa re vel materiâ in hac nostra Concessione contentis in aliquo non obstantibus;

Mandantes enim & per Præsentes firmiter injungendo Præcipientes, tam Cancellario & Consilio Curie nostræ Primitiarum & Decimarum, quàm Thesaurario ejusdem Curie, ac omnibus Auditoribus Receptoribus Collectoribus & aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum quibuscumque pro tempore existentibus, quòd ipsi & eorum quilibet has Literas nostras Patentes de Primitiis in forma prædicta, præfato nunc *Electo Lincoln.* admittant & allocent, & quilibet eorum admittat & allocet, & hæc Literæ nostræ Patentes, aut Irrotulamentum vel Exemplificatio earumdem, erunt, tam dicto Cancellario & Consilio ac Thesaurario dictæ Curie nostræ Primitiarum & Decimarum, ac omnibus & singulis Receptoribus, Collectoribus & aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ejusdem Curie, quàm omnibus & sin-

gulis aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris A.D. 1552.
6 Edw. 6. aliquarum aliarum Curiarum nostrarum Hæredum & Successorum quibuscumque pro tempore existentibus, sufficiens Warrantum & Exoneratio in hac parte; dictis separabilis Actibus Parliamenti aut eorum aliquo, aut aliquo alio Actu Statuto Lege Ordinatione Provisione sive Restrictione, in contrarium inde antehac habitis factis editis ordinatis seu provisus, aut aliqua aliâ Inquisitione vel Certificatione de Valore vel Certitudine Possessionum & Revisionum dicti Episcopatus Lincoln. antehac seu impostum quoquo modo fiendis, aut aliqua aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus;

Volumus etiam & concedimus præfato nunc *Electo Lincoln.* quòd habeat & habeat has Literas nostras Patentes, sub Magno Sigillo nostro Angliæ debito modo factas & sigillatas, absque Fine seu Peodo magno vel parvo Nobis in Hanaperio nostro, seu alibi ad Usum nostrum proinde quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciundo;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium decimo sexto Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Collatione Episcopatus Lincoln.

A.D. 1552.
6 Edw. 6.
p. 1. m. 29. R EX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum per quandam Actum in Parlamento nostro inchoato apud Westmonasterium, quarto die Novembris Anno Regni nostri primo, & ibidem tento, inter alia Statuta pro Republica nostra edita ordinatum inactitatum & stabilitum fuerit,

Quod nullum Breve de Licentia eligendi (vulgariter vocatum *CONGRÈ D'ESLYER*) deinceps concessum foret, nec Electio alicujus Archiepiscopi seu Episcopi per *Decanum & Capitulum* fieret, sed quòd Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes, quolibet tempore cum aliquis Archiepiscopus seu Episcopus vacaret, alicui Personæ quam Nos idoneam existimarem eundem conferre possemus & valeamus, & eadem Collatio, sic, per Literas nostras Patentes, hujusmodi Personæ facta & deliberata, cui nos eundem conferremus Archiepiscopatum seu Episcopatum, seu ejus sufficienti Procuratori vel Attornato, stare &

foret ad omnia Intentiones Constructiones & Proposita, tanti & ejusdem effectûs quanti & qualis foret si Breve de Licentiâ eligendi concessum esset, Electio ritè facta, & eadem confirmata fuisset, & post hujusmodi Collationem, eadem Persona cui hujusmodi Archiepiscopatus seu Episcopatus sic foret collatus seu datus, posset consecrari prosequi & habere Liberationem suam, seu Breve de *amoveas Manum*, ac omnia alia agere prout si eadem Ceremoniz & Electiones fuissent factæ & actæ,

Prout in eodem Statuto plenius liquet,

Ac cum Episcopatus *Lincolniæ* jam vacat, per Mortem *Henrici nuper illius Locis Episcopi*, & adhuc Vacuus, suorumque idoneo Pastore destitutus existit, prout certam inde habemus noticiam, & ob id ad Munus nostrum Regium pertinere dinoscatur alium in ejus locum surrogandum, qui, tum Sacrarum Literarum ac Sacrosancti Evangelii Apostolicâ & incorruptâ Interpretatione, tum sincerâ, & quan-

A. D. 1551. & quantum fieri potest, inculpata Vitæ Exemplum, Populum nostrum illius Diocesis late patenti egregie juxta Regulam Methodum & Præscriptionem ab ipso Christo sitientium & fauciarum Animarum perfecto Pastore & Medico traditam dirigat & pascat,

Sciatis igitur quod Nos, Existimantes *Johannem Taylor* Sacre Theologie Professore ad Episcopatum Lincoln. prædictum modo vacantem, Personam idoneam, tam propter abstrusam reconditam, variam & multiplicem in Sacris Literis Scientiam, ac re & incorruptum in Scripturarum Interpretatione Judicium, propter Vitæ Morumque insignem Decus eximiamque Virtutem, quibus idem *Johannes*, modo *Decanus Ecclesie Cathedralis Lincoln.* prædictæ, pollet, quam propter hoc, quod, juxta Salvatoris nostri Elogium, judicamus illum Virum imprimis dignum esse ut super multa constitutur qui super pauca fuerat fidelis,

De gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, contulimus dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes conferimus damus & concedimus, præfato *Johanni Taylor* Decano Ecclesie Cathedralis prædictæ, prædictum Episcopatum Lincoln. ac ipsum *Johannem Episcopum Lincoln. & Diocesis Lincoln.* nominarius facimus ordinamus creamus declaramus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum occupandum & gaudendum prædictum Episcopatum Lincoln. eidem *Johanni* durante Vita sua naturali (*si tamdiu se bene gesserit in eodem*) una cum omnibus Dominii Maneris Terris Tenementis Hereditamentis Possessionibus & Juribus, tam Spiritualibus quam Temporalibus, ac cum omnibus aliis Proficuis Commoditatibus Emolumentis Dignitatibus Auditoritatibus Jurisdictionibus & Præminentis quibuscumque, eidem Episcopatu Lincolnie ac Officio Pastoralis ejusdem, quovismodo spectantibus sive pertinentibus,

Damus etiam, & ut supra, concedimus per Præsentes quod præfatus *Johannes Episcopum Lincoln.* liberè licite & quietè possit & valeat quoscumque Clericos idoneos infra Diocesim Lincoln. ubicumque oriundos, & alios in ea parte legitime dimissos & licentiatos, ad omnes etiam Sacros & Presbiteratos Ordines, legitime ordinare & promoverè,

Præsentesque ad Beneficia Ecclesiastica quæcumque, infra dictam Diocesim & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus

Lincoln. existentia & constituta, ad A. D. 1552. mittere, ac in & de eisdem instituere & invelire, & si ita res exigat eos destituere & ab eisdem amovere,

Necnon quæcumque Beneficia Dignitates & Promotiones Ecclesiasticas, ad Collationem & Dispositionem dicti Episcopi Lincoln. spectantia & pertinentia, conferre & donare,

Testamentarique & ultimas Voluntates quorumcumque Defunctorum infra dictam Diocesim & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus Lincoln. atque Administrationes Bonorum quorumcumque ejusdem Diocesis & Jurisdictionis ab Intestatis seu per viam Intestati Decedentium approbare insinuare & committere, ac Bonorum eorumdem Decedentium, in Casibus a Jure permisis, sequestrare, Calculumque Computum & Rationum exigere & capere, & alia quæcumque in ea parte necessaria facere,

Atque Causas Lites & Negotia quæcumque, ad Forum Ecclesiasticum spectantia & pertinentia ad dictam Episcopum, per viam Querelæ seu Appellationis seu aliàs devolvenda, tam ad Instantiam & Petitionem Partium quàm ex Officio mero mixto vel promotò, audire expedire cognoscere & examinare, ac ea & eas cum suis Incidentibus Emergentibus Dependentibus Annexis & Connexis quibuscumque, discutere decidere terminare & finire,

Ecclesiam quoque Cathedralem Civitatis & Diocesis Lincoln. totumque Clerum & Populum earumdem, tam in Capite quàm in Membris, quotiens & quando opus fuerit & videbitur expediens, Visitare, ac de & super quibuscumque Criminibus Excessibus & Delictis ad Forum Ecclesiasticum spectantibus, infra dictam Diocesim Lincoln. & Jurisdictionem Episcopatus Lincoln. prædictam, commissis & perpetratis, tam ex Officio mero mixto quàm promotò, inquirere, & quoscumque Delinquentes live Criminosos, per Censuras Ecclesiasticas & alia legitima Juris Ecclesiastici Remedia debite corrigere reformare & punire,

Ac quoscumque Officiales Commissarios & alios Ministros pro debita Executione Exercitio & Expeditione Præmissorum deputare & præficere,

Cæteraque omnia & singula in Præmissis seu aliquo Præmissorum, aut circa ea necessaria seu quomodolibet oportuna, ac cætera quæcumque Auditoritatem Potestatem & Jurisdictionem Ordinarias & Episcopales, ac Officia Pastoralia quovismodo respicientia tangentia & concernentia (præter & ultra

A. D. 1552. ea quæ ex Sacris Literis divinitus com-
muni esse dinoscuntur Vice Nomine
& Auctoritate nostris Regiis, exequi
exercere facere & expeditare in Exe-
cutioni demandare;

6 Edv. 6.

Et ulterius, de ampliori Gratia nostra
certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris præ-
dictis, dedimus concessimus & restitui-
mus, ac per Præsentes dantur concedi-
mus & restituimus *præfato Johanni Epi-
scopo Lincoln.* omnia & singula Dominia
Maneria Mesuagia Terras Tenementa
ac Hæreditamenta quæcumque, cum
Pertinentiis dicto Episcopatu Lincoln.
spectantia seu quovis modo pertinentia,
aut Parcellem Possessionum Jurium Re-
ventionum sive Hæreditamentorum e-
jusdem, existentia in dicto Comitatu
Lincoln. seu alibi infra Regnum Ang-
liæ, ac omnia & singula Exitus Red-
ditus Reventiones & cætera Proficua
quæcumque dictorum Maneriorum
Dominiorum Mesuagiorum Terrarum
Tenementorum ac cæterorum Præ-
missorum quorumcumque & cujuscumque
inde Parcelle, a Festo Michaelis Arch-
angeli ultimo præterito hucusq; prove-

nientia crescentia seu emergentia, ha-
benda eidem *Johanni Taylor Episcopo* ex
Dono nostro, absque Compoto, seu ali-
quo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel
Successoribus nostris quoquomodo red-
dendo solvendo seu faciendo, & absq;
aliquo Brevi de Restitutione Temporalium,
seu aliquo Brevi de Amoveas
Manum, seu aliquo alio Brevi seu War-
ranto a Nobis Hæredibus vel Succes-
soribus nostris quoquomodo impetra-
ndo obtinendo seu prosequendo; aliquo
Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione
Proclamatione Restrictione, aut ali-
qua aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ qua-
cumq; in contrarium inde antehac ha-
bitis factis editis ordinatis promulgatis
seu provisus, in contrarium inde non
obstantibus;

A. D. 1552.

6 Edv. 6.

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*
xviii. Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Significavit pro Johanne Episcopo Lincoln.

A. D. 1552.

Pat. 6. E. 6.

p. 1. m. 23.

REX Reverendissimo in Chri-
sto Patri *Thome Archiepiscopo*
Canuariensi totius Angliæ
Primate & Metropolitano, Salutem.

Cum Episcopatu Lincoln. per Mor-
tem *Henrici* nuper illius Locum Episcopi,
nuper vacante, Dilecto Nobis *Johanni*
Taylor Sacre Theologie Professore nuper
Decano Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Lincoln.
prædictæ, per Literas nostras Pa-
tentes, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac
ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris,
contulerimus dederimus & concesserimus
præfato *Johanni Taylor* dictum
Episcopatum Lincoln. ac ipsum *Johan-
nem Episcopum Lincoln. & Diocesum Lin-*
coln. prædictæ nominaverimus fecerimus
ordinaverimus creaverimus decla-

raverimus & constituerimus per Literas
nostras prædictas, prout per easdem
Literas nostras Patentes plenius liquet
& apparet; Et hoc vobis, Tenore Præ-
sentium, Significamus:

A. D. 1552.

6 Edv. 6.

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione
quibus Nobis tenemini firmiter injun-
gendo Mandantes, quatenus præfatum
Johannem Taylor in Episcopum Lincoln.
consecrare, Ipsumque, prout moris est,
Episcopalibus Insigniis Investire, cæte-
raq; peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte
incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum
Favore,

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium*,
vicesimo primo Die Junii.

De Purpura in Hibernia creato.

A. D. 1552.

Pat. 6. E. 6.

p. 1. m. 23.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Sa-
lutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,
De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa
Scientia & mero Motu nostris, in con-
sideratione boni & fidelis Servitii quod
dilectus Subditus noster *Philippus Bar-*
ker ante hæc tempora impendit, & du-

rante Vitâ suâ impendere intendit,
Ereximus fecimus constituvimus ordi-
navimus & creavimus, ac per Præsentes
erigimus facimus constituimus ordina-
mus & creamus eundem *Philippum* in
Officium unius *Purpurae* nostrorum
Regni nostri *Hiberniæ*, ac ei Officium il-
lud, necnon nomen vulgare *ATMLOON*

A. D. 1552.

6 Edv. 6.

ac

A. D. 1552.
6 Edw. 6.
ac Stilum Titulum Libertates & Præminentias hujusmodi Officio convenientia & concordantia, ab antiquo consuetas, damus & concedimus per Præsentes,

Habendum & exerceendum Officium illud, ac Nomen Stilum Libertates & Præminentias prædictas, præfato Philippo aliis Athloen durante Vita sua;

Et ulterius concessimus, ac per Præsentes concedimus eidem Philippo aliis Athloen singulis Annis durante Vita sua pro Vadio & Feodo Officii prædicti, Summam Decem Librarum bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ per Annum, aut tot & tantas Denariorum Hibernicorum Summas quæ se extendant ad prædictum Valorem, percipiendarum sibi de Thesauro nostro pro Terminis Vita sua prædictis, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri

Dublin. per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festum Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Pasche per æquales Portiones durante Vita ipsius Philippi aliis Athloen;

Eo quod expressa mentio de vero Valore annuo aut de Certitudine Præmissorum, aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus per Nos eadem Philippo ante hæc tempora factis, in Præsentibus minime facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione in contrarium factis editis seu provisus, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materia quacumque non obstantibus.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium
vicesimo octavo Die Junii,

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Commissio ad Trañandum super Terra vocata Contentiosa.

A. D. 1552.
6 Edw. 6.
Maria, Dei Gratia, Regina Scottorum, universis & singulis, ad quos Præsentes Litteræ perveniant, Salutem.

NOTUM FACIMUS quodd, Quam sint iterum, in Occiduos Scotia atq; Angliæ Finet, venturi utriusq; Regni Commissarii ad Terram, quæ Contentiosa dicitur, æquâ Ratione & Partitione dividendam.

Nos, cum Assensu & Auctoritate Clarissimi Charissimiq; Totius nostri Jacobo Ducis Castellæ Hereditaria Comitissæ Domini Hamiltone nostri Regni Proceris & Gubernatoris &c. de Fide Probitate atq; Industriad Clarorum Virorum nostrorumq; Dilectorum Jacobi Douglas de Drumlangrig Militis, Richardi Maitland de Lethingtonn, Consiliariorum nostrorum plurimùm confidentes, fecimus creavimus & constituimus, ac per Præsentes facimus creamus & constituimus eos nostros veros legitimos & indubietos Procuratores Actores Deputatos & Commissarios,

Dantes & Concedentes præfatis nostris Commissariis & Deputatis nostram plenam & liberam Facultatem cum Serenissimi Anglorum Regis Commissariis, in Locis ad prædictos Limites maxime opportunis, Conveniendi Conferendi, & inter dictos Commissarios de Condi-

tionibus præfate Terra Contentiosa Dividenda convenerit, utriusque Partis Terminos certis Metis Signisque limitandi;

Et generaliter omnia alia & singula ea, quæ ad hanc Partitionem peragendam pertinere videbuntur, Gerendi, Faciendi, & si sic visum fuerit, Angliæ Regnum Adeundi, Angliæ quoq; Commissarios sub Fide publica in Regnum nostrum Accipiendi & Deducendi;

Promittentes in Verbo Regio Ratum Gratum Firmum ac Stabile perpetuò habere quicquid præfati nostri Commissarii in Re prædictâ fecerint statuerint & ordinaverint.

In quorum omniū & singulorū Fidem hisce nostris Litteris, a præfato Charissimo Tutore nostro Nomine signatis, Magnum nostrum Sigillum est appensum apud Oppidum nostrum Abirdenensem Primo Die Mensis Julii, Anno ab Incarnato Domino millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo secundo, & Regni nostri Decimo.

JAMES G.

Sigillo ovulso.

Trañatus

A. D. 1552.
6 Edm. 6.A. D. 1552.
6 Edm. 6.*Traſſatus ſuper Terra prælibata.*A. D. 1552.
6 Edm. 6.

UNIVEREIS ET SINGULIS ad quos præſentes Literæ indentatæ pervenerint Salutem & Fidem certam eiſdem adhiberi.

Quoniam, poſt Hominum memoriæ nulla Res Bello, præſertim inter Populos finitimos exercito, vel indignior vel etiam acerbior extiſſe videatur quod, ſi qua forte quantumvis juſta ob Cauſas interdicat, eo ſanè melius ceſſiſſe intelligendum ſit, quanto citius honeſtæ Pacis Conditionibus propoſitis reprimatur, nè animi Civium aſſiduus hincinde Incurſum ac Rapinarum Violentiis efferati, Pacis Artibus minus idonei reddantur; merito ſanè quin immortales Deo Optimo Maximo Gratiæ ardentiffimis Animis Sæcorum & Anglorum Nationes Nobiliſſimæ agere teneantur quòd, poſt longum illud ſuperiorum Annorum Bellum, Pax ſancta & optata Fœdere demum inter utroſq; ipſarum Principes iſto ſubſequuta ſit, cum illud etiam ſingulari Laude efferre ac prædicare quòd per quos primùm divino nutu Pax illa conſtitit, iidem illius nutriendæ augendæ ac conſtabiliendæ ſinceriffimos Autores ac verè Principes ſeſe præbeant, dum non Bella ſolum ſed Bellorum etiam Occaſiones ac Semina (quantum humanâ id ope) quæ ac perſectam ſollicitè modis omnibus extingui, atq; è medio tolli annitentur, ut inter alia præſentiſſimum Belli reintegrandi Fœmen illud ac Pabulum nunc tandem removendum cenſuerint, quod de Agri cujuſdam dubii ac incertæ conditionis ad quem ipſorum pertineret Proprietate nimis diu interceſſerat: Enimverò quòum eis Ager utroſq; Regni Fines Occidentales prope Mariæ Fretum vel Eſtuarium (quod vulgò Sulway dicitur) interiacens, Mirandos magnosque, ſi quis illius Ambitum non adeò magnum reſpiciat, Motus inter utranq; Gentem leviſſimis ab Initio ſæpius excitatis, Hominum poſſiſſimùm perditorum ac flagitiſoſorum Sentinâ poſt ipſorum ex alterutro Regno Proſcriptionem aut Fugam, eo tamquam ad Aſilum conſeſcente, qui ubi nullis ſe Legibus, neq; ullo Pænæ Timore, neutro ibi Principum Imperium exercente, cohiberi cernerent, eo Audaciæ prorumpébant ut & Rapto vivere, Subitoſq; utroſq; Principis ſpoliare, vel ad ſpoliandi Conſortium allicere, ac deniq; ea omnia pergebant facere, quæ ad Pacem turbandam ſpectabant; Oppor-

tunum atq; etiam utroſq; Principis ac Populi Amicitia conſtabiliendæ viſum eſt neceſſarium, ſic de Agro illo dividendo, quoniam aliter poſt longum Annorum curriculum obſcurior Juris, quod quiſq; in eo prætendebat, explicatio non ſinebat Miſſis eo Inſpectoribus ſtatueri, ut Honor ambarum Partium ſalvo, Utilitatem etiam multò quàm antehac uberiorem Subditi ibidem ex non rectè Subditis effecti caperent, ac tales deniq; Pacis diſſolvendæ Segetes, quales ex illius Agri abuſu ſuccelſebant de cætero amputarentur.

Hinc eſt quòd Nos *Jacobus Douglas* de *Drumlangrig* Miles, & *Richardus Maitland* de *Lethington*, Illuſtriſſimæ & Excellentiſſimæ Principis *Moriæ*, Dei Gratiâ, *Sæcorum Regina* Commiſſarii & Deputati ſpeciales, ſufficientem Potèſtatem ad Inſcripta habentes, cum Nobilibus & Egregiis Viris *Thomâ Whar-ton* Equite Aurato Domino de *Whar-ton*, & *Thomâ Chſelner* iidem Equite, Sereniſſimi Potentiſſimi & Excellentiſſimi Principis Domini *Edmordi Sexti Angliæ Regis* &c. Oratoribus Ambaſſiatoribus Commiſſariis & Deputatis ſpecialibus ſufficienti Potèſtate ſulcitis, convenimus concordavimus & concluſimus, Auctoritateq; Commiſſionum noſtrarum, quarum Tenores inferius inferuntur, convenimus concordamus & concluſimus articulatim prout ſequitur;

AC PRIMUM, quòum diſtus Ager nunc Variabilis, nunc Litigioſus, nunc *Terra Contentioſa* vocari ſolitus, communi verò utroſq; Gentis Vocabulo nuncupatus *The Debatable Land*, quaſi quis dicat Terram de cujus Jure tam Angli quam Scoti decertare ac contendere ſunt ſoliti, formâ oblongâ atq; inæquali protendatur ab Occidente in Orientem Initium; ſcilicet, capiendo ab Oſtiis Duorum Fluviorum in *Eſtuarium* præſatum de *Fulway* exonerantium (quibus Nomina *Eſk* & *Sarv* vernaculo Accolarum Sermone ſunt indita) ac deinde ſurſum verſum progrediendo, donec ad alteram diſcti Agri extremitatem, quaſi Orientem ſpectat, deveniatur; Quandoquidem Loci ipſius Natura & Situs Habitatantium ibidem Animos ad hujus vel iſtius Regni Partes fovendas eo modo diſponere videatur, ut qui Occidentalem Agri præſati Plagam occupant, Angliæ ſe conjunctiores quàm Scotis commonſtrant, Orientales verò

ejuſdem

A. D. 1552.
6 Edw. 6.

eiusdem Incolæ Scottorum potius in Clientelam semet condixerint; idcirco conventum conclusum & concordatum est inter Nos Commissarios & Deputatos præfatos, quod antedicti Agri seu *Terra Contentiosa* Pars Occidentalis talibus sub Metis Terminis live Finibus, quales hic subexponentur, Anglorum Regum Ditioni ac Imperio perpetuo imperpetuum subiaceat;

Ac, ut melius & certius Pars hæc Occidentalis ab altera discernatur, conventum & conclusum est inter Nos Commissarios & Deputatos præfatos ut, in ipso utriusque partis Discrimine, Trames linearis rectus transversim ab *Est* ad *Sark* Fluvium ducatur, Fossâ vel Sulco Vestigium ipsius denotante; ac præterea singulæ Piramides Lapide quadrato singulis ipsorum *Est* & *Sark* Fluviorum Ripis interius imponentur, in ipsis potissimum quoad ejus fieri potest locorum Punctis construendæ ac collocandæ, ubi Linea seu Trames ille transversus hac illac extendetur; Quos quidem Locos quo planius dinoscantur, ut si quo Versutis aut doli mali Vizio Piramides corruerint, nihilo secus Locorum Vestigia ad ipsarum Reparationem innotescant, in hunc modum hic describendos paravimus: Locus igitur Piramidi *Est* Fluvii Ripæ imponendæ is esto, ubi Fluvii ipsius Curfus sinuosè incurvatus est, ad Campi cuiusdam (vulgari Sermone vocati *Dymniskull*) Latus Occidentale quâ Torrens seu Rivulus quidam vicinus (vernaculè nuncupatus *Dymniskull Syke*) in Fluvium jam dictum præcipitat:

Similiter Piramidi *Sark* Fluvii quæ imponetur Ripæ is esto locus, qui Clivo rubro situs est è Regione loci vocati *Kirkridge* in Scotia paulum supra *le East-gyn*, ubi vicissim *Sark* Fluvii Alveolus in Sinus incurvatur, ab alterâ igitur ad alteram harum Piramidum, quâ loco movere aut destruere neutri Principum præfatorum, aut Subditorum suorum liceat, Fossâ vel Sulco transverso qualem diximus ambas Partes interfecante, deinde subtus ipsas Piramides Alveis præfatorum Fluviorum (*Est* videlicet & *Sark*) utrinque deorsum versum lectis & sequutis quoad in *Astuarium* vel *Fretum* præfatum devolvantur, quicquid Agri Soli Fortaliorum Molendinorum *Ædificiorum* Silvarum Pratorum Arvorum Pascuum Fluviorum Rivulorum, Aquarum stagnantium, Morarum seu Camporum Palustrium, Piscariarum Advocationum Donationum Juriumque Patronatus Ecclesiarum & Sacellorum, aut denique aliarum rerum quarumcum-

A. D. 1552.
6 Edw. 6.

que, intra jam descriptos hosce Limites vel Fines Partis Occidentalis comprehenduntur aut comprehenduntur, pure merè sepeperatim & immediatè ad dictum Serenissimum *Angliæ Regem*, suoque Hæredes ac Successores, directo Jure Titulo & Domini proprietate, pertinebunt ac posthac perpetuis futuris temporibus, tanquam Portio Regni Angliæ, pertinere censbeantur; ita hanc dictam Agri præfati seu *Terra Contentiosæ* Partem Occidentalem, unâ cum ejusdem Pertinentiis præmissis possidere, eisdemque pro libito uti frui dictus Serenissimus *Rex* & Successores sui possit & valeat, possint & valeant, adeo plenè & integrè, & hoc absque dictæ Illustrissimæ *Reginæ* Hæredum Successorum vel denique Subditorum suorum Juris Prætensione, aut alio Impedimento quocumque; in contrarium movendis, quam si Regni Angliæ Territorium id antiquum atque indubium ab Initio in hunc usque Diem indefinenter extitisset.

Similiter, conventum conclusum & concordatum est inter nos Commissarios & Deputatos præfatos, quod reliqua Agri live *Terra Contentiosæ* Pars (scilicet Orientalis) Trans extra Metas præfatas constitutus incipiendo a dictis Piramidibus ubi Fossâ aut Sulcus ille transversus existit, ac semper Orientem versus procedendo, pure merè sepeperatim & immediatè ad dictam Excellentissimam *Scotiæ Reginam*, ipsiusque Hæredes & Successores directo Jure Titulo & Domini Proprietate pertinebit, ac dehinc perpetuis futuris temporibus, tanquam Portio Scotiæ, pertinere censbeatur; Ita ut Agri præfati Orientem hanc Partem, unâ cum omnibus & singulis Fortalitiis *Ædificiis* Molendinis Silvâ Agris Pratis Arvis Pascuis Fluvii Rivulis, Aquis stagnantibus, Moris live Campis Palustribus, Piscariis Advocationibus Donationibus Juribusque Patronatus Ecclesiarum & Sacellorum, necnon aliis denique Rebus quibuscumque, extra jam descriptos Limites vel Fines Partis Occidentalis, constitutis & comprehensis, dicta Illustrissima *Regina* Hæredes & Successores sui possidere, eisdemque pro libito uti frui possit ac valeat, possint & valeant; adeo plenè & integrè absque dicti Serenissimi *Regis* Hæredum Successorum vel Subditorum suorum Juris prætensione aut alio Impedimento quocumque; in contrarium movendis, quam si Regni Scotiæ Territorium id antiquum atque indubium ab Initio in hunc usque Diem indefinenter extitisset.

Item, quia jactò felici hoc Fundamento non opere pretium nobis visum

M m m m

fuerit

A. D. 1552. fuerit circa singula quæ hic designantur, præsertim quod ad Metas ponendas at-

6 Edw. 6.

tinet, moram terere, conventum & conclusum est inter nos Commissarios præfatos, quod Gardiani seu Locumtenentes Westmarchiarum Angliæ & Scotiæ, comunibus operâ & expensis quamprimum id fieri possit, Fossam vel Sulcum illum transversum effodi curabunt, aut ubi Loci asperitate Terra Fodi non possit, Lapides saltem ingentes pro Terminis constitui, ac præcipuè Piramides ipsas in Locis a Nobis superius descriptis fundari atq; erigi, quibus ambabus hoc insuper adijciendum fancivimus, uti Arma seu Principum prædictorum Insignia inculpentur; ita scilicet ut quodd Latius utriusq; Piramidis quod Occidentem spectat, dicti Serenissimi Angliæ Regis insigniatur Armis; quodq; Orientem respicit, præfate Illustrissimæ Scotiæ Regine Armis condecoretur, atq; in hunc modum Honori Principum benè de Patriâ meritorum, tum etiam Commode rudioris Populi, quo melius ex istis Signis Divisionis hujus Discrimine percipiant consulum esto.

ITEM, Conventum conclusum & accordatum est inter nos Commissarios & Deputatos prædictos, quod dictus Serenissimus Rex Angliæ &c. infra octo dies postquam per Oratorem seu Oratores dictæ Illustrissimæ Regine Scotiæ fuerit requisitus, eisdem Oratori seu Oratoribus Literas suas Patentes Tractatûs istius confirmatorias, desuper sufficienti formâ confectas, necnon suo Magno Sigillo munitas, tradet & deliberabit, seu tradi & deliberari faciet cum effectu, & quod vicissim Illustrissima Regina Scotiæ infra octo dies postquam ad id per Oratorem seu Oratores dicti Serenissimi Regis Angliæ &c. fuerit requisita, eisdem Oratori seu Oratoribus Literas suas Patentes Tractatûs istius confirmatorias & ratificatorias desuper sufficienti formâ confectas, necnon Magno Sigillo munitas, tadet & deliberabit, seu tradi & deliberari faciet cum effectu.

Sequuntur Tenores Commissionum.

Maria &c. ut supra Dat. 1. Julii.

Edwardus Sextus, Dei Gratiâ, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Rex Fidei Defensor, ac in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hiberniæ Supremæ Caput, omnibus ad quos præsentis Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Esti Lites & Contentiones, quæ ratione Bellorum inter Nos Regnumque

nostrum & Regnum Scotiæ ortæ, per aliquot Annos duraverant, jam tandem ferè omnes mutuâ Conventione finitæ & compositiæ sint per Tractatum Pacis, inter Nos & Illustrissimam Principem Sororem & Consanguineam nostram carissimam Mariam Scotorum Reginam nuper conclusum, intelligentes tamen quod Contraveritiæ quedam, seu Contraverfariarum potiùs Semina & Occasiones, adhuc remaneant; inter nonnullos, tamen nostros quàm Regni Scotiæ Officiarios & Subditos, ob Fines Limites & Terminos Terrarum quarundam in Marchiis Occidentalibus Regni nostri, & præsertim occasione Terrarum nostrarum quæ vulgò nominantur *The Debatable Land*.

Sciatis quodd Nos,

Litium & Contraverfariarum prædictarum, & aliarum quarumcumq; Occasiones tollere cupientes, volentesque quodd Pax, quæ inter Nos ac dictam charissimam Sororem nostram nuper feliciter conclusa est, feliciter aucta modis omnibus roboretur, & in multa Secula maneat & duret sancta & inviolata,

De fidelitate industria & circumspectione prædilecti Consanguinei & Consiliarii nostri Henrici Comitis *Westmerland*, dilecti & fidelis Consiliarii nostri *Thomæ Wharton* Equitis Aurati Domini *Wharton*, ac dilectorum Consiliariorum nostrorum, *Thomæ Chalonæ* & *Thomæ Palmer* Equitum, plurimùm confidentes, eosdem nostros veros legitimos & indubitatos Oratores Ambasiatores Commissarios & Deputatos facimus constituimus per Præsentem:

Dantes eisdem quatuor tribus aut duobus plenam Potestatem ac Mandatum speciale, pro nobis & nomine nostro, cum Oratoribus Ambasiatoribus sive Commissariis dictæ charissimæ Sororis nostræ, sufficientem ad id Autoritatem habentibus, conveniendis, ac cum eisdem, tam de & super plena & certa Divisione Terræ illius (vulgò appellatæ *the Debatable Land*) Finibusq; & Limitibus utriusq; Regni in Terris constituendis ponendis & sancendis quàm de & super aliis, si quæ sunt, Occidentalium utriusq; Regni Marchiarum Finibus & Terminis constituendis, aliisq; quibuscunque Litium sive Contraverfariarum Causis diffiniendis & componendis, tractandi concordandi & concludendi, Metasq; sive Limites in Terris vocatis *the Debatable Land* prædictis, aliisque Locis Occidentalibus Marchiarum prædictarum, cum quibuscunque ponendi limitandi & præfigendi *quodlibet*

Damus insuper Commissariis eisdem Oratoribus sive Deputatis nostris auctoritatem

A.D. 1552.
6 Eds. 6.

ritatem dandi & concedendi saluum Conductum sive plenam Securitatem quibuscumq; dictæ *Charissima Sororis nostre* Commissariis, quod Ipsi, eorumq; Ministri & Famuli, cum suis Bonis & Rebus quibuscumq; infra Regnum nostrum venire, ibidemque pro tempore Conventionis huiusmodi commorari, liberèq; illinc recedere possint quoties eis videbitur expedire;

Et generaliter omnia & singula faciendi, quæ circa Præmissa quovis modo necessaria sive requisita fuerint, licet Mandatum de se exigant magis speciale quam Præsentibus est expreßum:

Promittentes bona Fide & in Verbo Regio Nos Ratum & Gratum perpetuo habituros quæcumque per dictos Commissarios nostros Acta sive Gesta fuerint in Præmissis.

In cuius Rei Testimonium, hæc Litteris nostris Parentibus Manu nostrâ signatis, Sigillum nostrum Magnum Angliæ apponi iussimus.

Datum in Regia nostra Westmonasterii

Octavo Die Mensis Martii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo primo, & Regni nostri sexto.

A.D. 1552.
6 Eds. 6.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Fidem, Nos *Jacobus Douglas* de Drumlangrig Miles, & *Richardus Matland* de Lothington, sæpefactæ Illustrissimæ Regiæ Commissarii & Deputati supradicti, præsentibus Litteras Indentatas, Manuum nostrarum Subscriptione & Sigillorum nostrorum Appositione constabillendas (quodq; Deus bene ac feliciter vertat) communiendas duximus.

Datum in ipsis *Terra Contentiosa Campis* Die vicesimo quarto Mensis Septembris, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo secundo.

JAMES DOUGLAS.
RICHARD MATLAND.

Sigillis ovalis.

Ratificatio Divisionis illæ Litigiosæ, vulgariter nuncupatæ, The Debatable Lande, inter Regnum Angliæ & Scotiæ.

A.D. 1552.
Ex Augur.

Maria, Dei Gratia, Regina Scottorum, omnibus Christi Fidelibus præfens Scriptum inspecturis lecturis sive audituris, Salutem.

Quum nuper, per Commissarios Procuratores Doctorosq; nostros, cum consensu & auctoritate nostri Charissimi Consanguinei & Tutoris, *Jacobi Ducis de Chastellerauld Aramie Comitis Domini Hamilton &c.* Regni nostri Protectoris & Gubernatoris, ex Parte una, ac Oratores Ambassadors Commissarios & Deputatos Serenissimi & Excellentissimi Principis *Edwardi Sexti*, Dei Gratia, Regis Angliæ Fratris & Consanguinei nostri Christissimi, ex altera Parte; Quidam Tractatus sub forma Litterarum Indentatarum, de & super plena certa ac finali Divisione vel Partitione cuiusdam Agri Litigiosi vel *Terræ Contentiosæ* in Finibus Occiduis utriusq; Regni Scotiæ & Angliæ constituti (ac vulgariter appellati *The Debatable Land*) concorditer habebat conventus & ritè transactus sit, prout per Instrumentum Tractatus Conventionis & Conclusionis huiusmodi plenius liquet & apparet; Cuius verus Tenor verbatim sequitur, & est talis:

Universis Est. ut supra 24 Septembris.

A.D. 1552.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Fidem, Nos *Jacobus Douglas* de Drumlangrig Miles, & *Richardus Matland* de Rothington, dictæ Illustrissimæ Scottorum Regiæ Oratores & Commissarii supradicti, præsentibus Litteras indentatas, Manuum nostrarum subscriptione & Sigillorum nostrorum appositione constabillendas (quodq; Deus bene ac feliciter vertat) communiendas duximus.

Datum in ipsis *Terra Contentiosa Campis* vicesimo quarto Die Mensis Septembris, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo secundo.

Sciatis quod Nos, tam Pacis Fœderi quam quæ ad Pacem conservandam attineat sedulo curantes, Tractatum superius descriptum, atque omnia & singula Capitula Articulis & Clausulas in eodem descripta & contenta, Divisionemque Terræ Contentiosæ sive Litigiosæ prædictæ (vulgo appellatæ *The Debatable*

A.D. 1552. *bile Laudis* Limitesq; ac Limitum utriusq; Regni in eadem Terra Assignationes, ac cætera omnia & singula in Tractatu antedicto conventa & concordata, cum Consensu & Auctoritate præfati nostri Charissimi Consanguinei & Tutoris ac Regni nostri prædicti Gubernatoris, laudamus authorisamus approbamus ratificamus & confirmamus, ac pro laudatis authorisatis approbatis ratificatis & confirmatis, pro Nobis & Successoribus nostris habemus & haberi volumus per Præsentes:

Promittentes in vim Pacti, & in Verbo Regineo, quoddam Tractatum ac omnia & singula Capitula & Articulus ejusdem, ut præmittitur, fideliter & bonâ Fide omniq; cum effectu observabimus & exequemur, & per Sub-

ditos Vassallos ac Ligeos nostros, quatenus ipsos tanguant, observari & exequi faciemus. A.D. 1552. *b Edw. 6.*

In quorum omnium & singulorum Testimonium has Litteras nostras Patentes, Manu ejusdem nostri Tutoris & Regni Gubernatoris subscriptas, Sigillo nostro Magno sigillari & muniti fecimus.

Apud Oppidum nostrum de Jedburgh, Die Nono Mensis Novembris, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo secundo, & Regni nostri Decimo.

JAMES G.

Sigillo avulso.

De Concessione pro Episcopo Wigorn. & Glouc.

A.D. 1552.
*Pat. 6. E. 6.
p. 1. m. 14.*

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Cum, per quandam Actum in Parlamento nostro inchoato apud Westmonasterium Quarto Die Novembris Anno Regni nostri Primo, inter alia Statuta pro Republica nostra edita, ordinatum inactitatum & stabilitum fuerit,

Quod nullum Breve de Licentia Eligendi (vulgariter nuncupatum *CONGE D'ESLIER*) deinceps concedendum foret, nec Electio alicujus *Archiepiscopi* seu *Episcopi* per *Decanum* & *Capitulum* fieret, sed quod Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes, quolibet tempore cum aliquis *Archiepiscopus* seu *Episcopus* vacaret, eundem alicui Personæ idoneæ conferre possemus & valeamus, & quoddam Collatio, sic, per Literas nostras Patentes hujusmodi Personæ facta & deliberata, staret & foret ad omnes Intentiones & Constructiones tanti & hujusmodi effectus, quanti & qualis foret si Breve de Licentia Eligendi concessum esset, Electio ritè facta & eadem confirmata esset, & quoddam, post hujusmodi Collationem, eadem Persona, cui hujusmodi *Archiepiscopus* seu *Episcopus* sic foret collatus seu datus, posset consecrari, Prosequi & habere Liberationem suam, seu Breve de *anoveas Manum*, ac omnia alia agere prout in eadem Ceremoniæ & Electiones factæ & actæ fuissent,

Prout in eodem Statuto inter alia plenius liquet & apparet,

Ac cum *Episcopus Wigornia & Gloucestria* ad præsens vacui, suisq; Pasto-

ribus idoneis sint destituti, per liberas Resignationes Renunciationes & Sums-redditiones Reverendi Patris *Johannis Hoperi Wigorn. & Glouc.* respectivè nuper *Episcopi*, & ob id Collatio prædictorum *Episcopatum* ad Munus nostrum Regium julte pertinere dinoscatur,

Cumq; ad Noxiam nostram devenit quoddam Fructus Redditus & Proventus prædicti nuper *Episcopatus* *Gloucestr.* fuerint & sint admodum exigui & tenues quoad Sustainationem nuper *Episcopi* ibidem, nec verisimiliter ad Sustainationem ejusdem *Episcopi* in futurum sufficere poterint, quodq; etiam Temporis qualitas & Locorum vicinitas Nos invitat ut *Episcopus* *Wigorn. & Glouc.* unire debeamus, quoniam nec longè a se itineris intervallo semoti aut sejuncti sunt, nec tanta Populi Multitudo est ut, sicut nuper fuit, duos habere debeant Pastores, sed sub uno idoneo *Episcopo* & vigilantissimo Pastore Populus utriusq; Diocesis *Wigorn. & Glouc.* satis commodè pasci & spiritualiter erudiri & gubernari poterit,

Nos igitur, Utilitati dictorum *Episcopatum* ac Ecclesiarum Cathedralium eorumdem dignè prospicere cupientes, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Mòtu nostris, necnon Auctoritate nostra Regiæ supremâ & Ecclesiasticâ quâ fungimur in hac parte, prædictos nuper *Episcopatus* & Dioceses *Wigorn. & Glouc.* ac omnes & omnimodas Jurisdictiones Jura Dignitates & Privilegia omnia & singula prædictis *Episcopatibus* aut eorum alteri spectantia

A.D. 1552.
b Edw. 6.

A. D. 1552. spectantia sive pertinentia, *Episcopo Wigorn. & Glouc.* cuiusq; pro tempore
6 Edw. 6.

existenti, Unimus Annectimus Adjungimus & Incorporamus, ac ex dictis Dubus Episcopatibus & Dioecesibus unum Episcopum Pastorem & Dioecesanum esse volumus ordinamus & stabilimus perpetuis futuris temporibus duraturum, & pro sic ordinari & imperpetuum stabiliri ac inviolabiliter observari ab omnibus Subditis nostris volumus & jubemus per Præsentes, & quod Episcopus Wigorn. & Glouc. quicumq; impoterum fuerit aut erit & Successores sui, per Nomen & sub Nomine *Episcopi Wigorn. & Glouc.* nuncupetur appelletur & nominetur, nuncupetur appelletur & nominentur;

Nosq; etiam ulterius scrutantes & Præmissa considerantes, cupientēq; Populum nostrum prædictarum Diocesium Wigorn. & Glouc. juxta *Divi Pauli* Normam dignè pasci & spiritualiter gubernari, Episcopum idoneum atq; Pastorem vigilantem ibidem præficiendo duximus & ducimus per Præsentes:

Sciatis igitur quod Nos, Adjudicantes & satis benè scientes Reverendum Patrem *Johannem Hoperum* prædictorum Episcopatum Wigorn. & Glouc. respectivè nuper Episcopum, Personam idoneam esse ad Episcopatus Wigorn. & Glouc. supradictos modo vacantes, Nominandum & Conferendum, tam propter singularem Sacrarum Litterarum Doctrinam, quam Mores honestos & probatissimos, quibus idem Reverendus Pater præditus est, ac propter hoc, quod, juxta *Salvatoris nostri* Elogium, illum Virum imprimis dignum esse judicamus ut super Multa constituatur qui super Pauca fuerat Fidelis,

Ex Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, contulimus dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes conferimus damus & concedimus præfato Reverendo Patri *Johanni Hopero Episcopatibus Wigorn. & Glouc.* ac eundem *Johannem Hoperum* in Episcopum Wigorn. & Glouc. transferimus per Præsentes, ac ipsum *Johannem Episcopum Wigorn. & Glouc.* ac *Diocesim Wigorn. & Glouc.* eligimus ordinamus nominamus facimus creamus declaramus & constituimus per Præsentes;

Et volumus ac per Præsentes concedimus & ordinamus, quod idem *Episcopus Wigorn. & Glouc.* sit Corpus Corporatum in Re & Nomine, ipsumque pro uno Corpore declaramus acceptamus ordinamus facimus & constituimus per Præsentes imperpetuum, habeatq; Successionem perpetuam, ac quod ipse &

Successores sui, per Nomen & sub Nomine *Episcopi Wigorn. & Glouc.* nominabitur & vocabitur, nominabuntur & vocabuntur imperpetuum, ac quod ipse & Successores sui, per idem Nomen & sub ipso Nomine, Prosequi Clamare & Placitare ac Implacitari, Defendere & Defendi, Respondere & Responderi in quibuscumq; Curis & Locis Legum nostrarum ac Hæredum & Successorum nostrarum & alibi, in & super omnibus & singulis Causis Actionibus Seitis Brevis Demandis & Querelis, realibus personalibus & mixtis, tam Temporalibus quam Spiritualibus, ac in omnibus aliis Rebus Causis & Materis quibuscumque,

Et per idem Nomen Maneria Domina Terras Rectorias Pensiones Portiones, & alia quæcumq; Hæreditamenta Possessiones Proficua & Emolumenta, tam Spiritualia sive Ecclesiastica quam Temporalia, ac alia quæcumque, per Literas nostras Patentes præfato Episcopo & Successoribus suis, per Nos seu Hæredes nostros debite modo fendas, vel per quæcumq; aliam Personam seu alias quascumq; Personas, secundum Leges nostras & Hæredum seu Successorum nostrarum, dandas sive concedendas, Capere Recipere Gaudere & Perquirere, ac Dare Alienare & Dimittere possit & possint, valeat & valeant, & ea Onere seu Onerari possit & valeat, possint & valeant, ac generaliter omnia alia & singula recipere gaudere dare concedere onerare & facere, prout & eisdem modo & formâ quibus *Episcopus Coventren. & Lichefelden.* aut *Episcopus Bathon. & Wellen.* seu ceteri Episcopi infra hoc Regnum nostrum Angliæ, recipere dare concedere onerare aut facere possit aut possint; valeat aut valeant, seu aliquis Episcopus infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ recipere dare concedere onerare aut facere possit aut valeat, & non aliter nec ullo alio modo;

Habendos tenendos occupandos & gaudendos prædictos Episcopatus & Sedes Episcopales, ac Dioceses Wigorn. & Glouc. unâ cum omnibus & singulis eorum Jurisdictionibus Dignitatibus Privilegiis Præeminentiis Proficiis & Emolumentis universis, prædictis Episcopatibus seu eorum alteri, Jure sive Jurisdictione Episcopali quoquo modo pertinentibus sive spectantibus, eidem Reverendo Patri *Johanni Hopero* durante Vita sua naturali, & ea liberè inconvulsè pacificè & quietè, si præfatus *Johannes* tamdiu se benè gesserit erga Nos in eodem,

A. D. 1552.
6 Edw. 6.

Voluimus itaque, & per Præsentes constituimus declaramus & ordinamus quod præfatus Reverendus Pater *Johannes Wigorn. & Glouc. Episcopus* & Successores sui Wigorn. & Glouc. Episcopi habitabit & habitabunt, Moram Religentiæque faciet & facient, ac hospitaliter fovebit & fovebunt impotenter, & deinceps singulis Annis & annuatim, alterius vicibus, infra prædictas Dioeceses Wigorn. & Glouc. viz. per five circa unam Medietatem cujuscunque Anni infra prædictam Dioecesim Wigorn. & per five circa alteram Medietatem cujuscunque Anni infra prædictam Dioecesim Glouc. ita tamen ut alteram Ecclesiam & Dioecesim, cui corporaliter pro tempore præfens esse non poterit, sollicita providentia; Curâ disponat, quatenus Verbum Dei & Divina Ministeria Populo ibidem, Deo præstante, sincerè & catholicè prædicentur administrantur & peragentur;

Et ulterius, de habundantiori Gratia nostra, ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, Auctoritate nostra Regia supradictâ, ac pro diversis Causis & Considerationibus Nos & Animum nostrum ad præfens specialiter moventibus, *Ecclesias Cathedralis Wigorn. & Glouc. prædictas, ac Civitates Wigorn. & Glouc. ac Comitatus eorundem, ac totos & integros Comitatus Wigorn. & Glouc. prædictos, ac totam illam Partem Comitatus Warrewici ab antiquo infra Dioecesim Wigorn. existentem, necnon totam Villam & Parochiam de Kingeswood juxta Wotton Under Edge in Comitatu Gloucestris, ac Archidiaconatus Wigorn. & Glouc. ac Archidiaconos ibidem* qui pro tempore jam sunt & impotenter erunt, necnon omnia & singula Loca prædicta (etiam si exempta, aut alicujus vel aliquorum peculiaris Jurisdictionis aut Jurisdictionum ante hæc tempora fuerint vel extiterint) unâ cum Præcinctibus & Territoriis eorundem, aut cujuscunque Parcellæ, vel eorum alicujus, prout per Metas Limites & Bوندas dinoscuntur & limitantur, ab omni Jurisdictione episcopali Auctoritate & Dioecese cæterorum quorumcumque Episcoporum seu aliorum Hominum, præterquam Jurisdictione Auctoritate & Dioecese Episcopi Wigorn. & Glouc. ac Episcoporum ibidem, & Successorum suorum Episcoporum Wigorn. & Glouc. pro tempore existentium, separamus eximimus exoneramus, ac impetuum liberamus per Præsentes,

Ac omnem & omnimodam Jurisdictionem Episcopalem infra Ecclesias Cathedralis & Civitates nostras Wigorn.

& Glouc. & totos Comitatus eorundem Civitatum, ac totos & integros Comitatus nostros Wigorn. & Glouc. prædictos, ac totam illam partem Comitatus nostri Warrewici ab antiquo infra Dioecesim Wigorn. existentem, necnon totam Villam & Parochiam de Kingeswood juxta Wotton Under Edge in Comitatu nostro Glouc. prædicto, ac etiam Archidiaconatus Wigorn. & Glouc. ac Archidiaconos ibidem, & Successores suos Archidiaconos Wigorn. & Glouc. qui pro tempore jam sunt aut impotenter erunt, ac etiam omnia & singula alia loca prædicta (etiam si exempta, aut alicujus vel aliquorum peculiaris Jurisdictionis vel Jurisdictionum fuerint vel extiterint) unâ cum Præcinctibus & Territoriis eorundem, & cujuscunque inde Parcellæ vel eorum alicujus, superius nominata & assignata, prædicto Reverendo Patri *Johanni Hapero Episcopo Wigorn. & Glouc. moderno, & Successoribus suis Wigorn. & Glouc. Episcopis, ac Episcopopatibus Wigorn. & Glouc. adjungimus unimus, & per Præsentes impetuum annectimus, eaq; omnia & singula infra Dioecesim Wigorn. & Glouc. creati erigi fundari & impetuum stabili decernimus, ac Parcellam Dioecesum Wigorn. & Glouc. & Episcopatum ejusdem realiter & in plenum creamus facimus & stabilimus perpetuis futuris temporibus duraturam, & sic stabili ac inviolabiliter observari impetuum volumus & jubemus per Præsentes, ac ea omnia & singula superius præconcessa, unâ cum Præcinctibus & Territoriis prædictis, Parcellam Dioecesum Wigorn. & Glouc. & Episcopatum Wigorn. & Glouc. vocari appellari nuncupari & nominari volumus, ac per Præsentes impetuum ordinamus:*

Et insuper Nos, de ampliori Gratia nostra, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, supradicto Reverendo Patri, *Johanni Hapero Wigorn. & Glouc. Episcopo, ac Successoribus suis Wigorn. & Glouc. Episcopis*, quod Ipse, & Successores sui Wigorn. & Glouc. Episcopi, de cætero impetuum licitè & quietè, absque Impedimento nostro Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum, valeat & valeant, possit & possint Archidiaconos & Præbendarios quoscunque, infra Ecclesias Cathedralis Wigorn. & Gloucestr. prædictas, conferre collare & donare quoties & quando continget eos seu eorum aliquem, per Mortem Resignationem Deprivationem, seu aliter quocunque modo vacare, Clericos itaq; quoscunque idoneos

A. D. 1552.
6 Edw. 6.

infra

A. D. 1552.
6 Edw. 6.

infra totos & integros Episcopatus & Dioceses Wigorn. & Glouc. prædictos, ac infra omnia & singula Loca, tam exempta quam non exempta, & Territoria ejusdem ac eorum cujuscunque, Parcellem Diocesum Wigorn. & Glouc. prædictarum per has Literas Patentes ad præfens factam, ubicunque, oriundos, ac alios quoscunque in ea parte legitime dimissos & licentiatos, ad omnes etiam Sacros & Presbiteratos Ordines legitime ordinare & promovere,

Præsentatq; ad Beneficia aliqua Ecclesiastica quæcumque, infra totos & integros Episcopatus & Dioceses Wigorn. & Glouc. prædictos, & Jurisdictiones eorundem, tam infra loca exempta quam non exempta, existentia & constituta, admittere, ac in & de eisdem instituere & investire, ac eos seu eorum aliquem ab eisdem sive eorum aliquo destituere, & si ita Res exigat penitus repellere & amovere,

Necnon Beneficia & Promotiones Ecclesiasticas quascunque, ad Collationem Præsentationem & liberam Dispositionem supradicti Reverendi Patris Wigorn. & Glouc. Episcopi spectantia sive pertinentia, conferre collare præsentare & Donare libere & licite valeat & valeant, possit & possint,

Testamentaq; & ultimas Voluntates quorumcunque; Defunctorum & Decedentium infra totos & integros Episcopatus & Dioceses Wigorn. & Glouc. tam infra Loca exempta quam non exempta, ac Adquisitiones Bonorum quorumcunque; prædictarum Diocesum & Jurisdictionum ab Intestatis seu per viam Intestati Decedentium, etiam cujuscunque Taxæ Summæ aut Valores fuerint aut erunt, approbare insinuare & committere, ac Bona omnia & singula eorundem Decedentium in Casibus a Jure permisissequestrare, Calculumque Comporum & Ratiocinium exigere & capere, ac alia quæcumque in ea parte de jure necessaria seu quomodolibet oportuna facere & perimplere,

Causasq; Lites & Negotia quæcumq; ad Forum Ecclesiasticum, seu Consistorium Episcopale quomodolibet spectantia seu pertinentia, per viam Quærelæ seu Appellationis aut alias devolvendi, tam ad Instantiam & Petitionem Partis vel Partium, quam ex Officio mero mixto vel promotò, Audire Expedire Cognoscere Examinare, ac ea & eas, cum suis insidentibus emergentibus annexis dependentibus & connexis quibuscunque, Discutere Decidere Terminare & Finire,

Ecclesias quoque Cathedrales prædi-

A. D. 1552.
6 Edw. 6.

ctas, ac Civitates Wigorn. & Glouc. prædictas, & Comitatus nostros Wigorn. & Glouc. ac totam illam partem Comitatus nostri Warr. necnon omnia & singula alia Loca superius præspecificata, totumq; Clerum & Populum eorundem, ac cujuscunque inde Parcellem, tam in locis exemptis quam non exemptis, tam in Capite quam in Membris, quoties & quando opus visum fuerit, & expediens videbitur prædicto Reverendo Patri Johanni Hopero Wigorn. & Glouc. Episcopo, ac Successoribus suis Wigorn. & Glouc. Episcopis, visitare, ac de & super quibuscunque; Criminibus Excessibus & Delictis, ad Forum Ecclesiasticum seu Consistorium Episcopale quomodolibet spectantibus sive pertinentibus infra totas Dioceses Wigorn. & Glouc. prædictas, ac infra omnia & singula Loca superius præspecificata, tam exempta quam non exempta, infra totas Jurisdictiones Wigorn. & Glouc. prædictas & Episcopatum earundem, seu earum alterius, commissis & perpetratis, committendis seu perpetrandis, tam ex Officio mero mixto quam promotò, inquirere & examinare, & quoscunque; Delinquentes sive Criminosos, per Censuras Ecclesiasticas, & alia legitima Juris Ecclesiastici Remedia, debite corrigere reformare & punire, Vicarias itaque Generales sive Officiales, necnon Commissarios ac Registrarios, & alios Nuncios sive Ministros quoscunque, pro debite Executione & Expeditione Præmissorum sive eorum alicujus, deputare nominare facere & præficere,

Cæterique omnia & singula in Præmissis seu alicui Præmissorum, aut circa ea necessaria fuerint seu quomodolibet requisita, necnon cætera omnia & singula Jurisdictiones Auctoritates & Potestates Ordinarias & Episcopales, ac Officia Pastoralia quovismodo tangentia concernentia & respicientia (præter & ultra ea quæ ex Sacris Literis divinitus esse dinoscuntur) Vice Nomine & Auctoritate nostris Regiis, exequi exercere facere & expedire, ac Executioni demandare valeat & valeant, possit & possint absque Impedimento nostro vel Hæredum seu Successorum nostrorum; aliquâ aliâ Donatione Concessione sive Commissione ante hæc tempora per Nos, vel aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum seu Prædecessorum nostrorum, in contrarium factis datis concessis seu commissis in aliquo non obstantibus,

Et quia volumus dictum Episcopum Wigorn. & Glouc. ac Successores suos Episcopos Wigorn. & Glouc. honorifice dotari, de ampliori Gratia nostra ex certa

A. D. 1552. certa Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris prædictis, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato Reverendo Patri *Joh. Wigorn. & Glouc. Episc.* omnia & singula Palatia Mansiones & Domos dictorum Episcopatum Wigorn. & Glouc. & eorum utriusque, ac omnia & singula Edificia Ortos Pomaria Gardina Terras & Solum nostra, infra Scitum & Præcinctum eorumdem Palatiorum & Mansionum seu eorum alicujus existentia, necnon totam illam Mansionem & Domum nuper Episcopi Wigorn. situatam infra Scitum nuper Domus dudum Fratrum Cæmilitarum juxta Civitatem nostram London. cum omnibus & singulis Domibus Edificiis Structuris Claustris Deambulatoriis Gardinis Terra Solo Juribus & Pertinentiis suis univ^{er}sis,

Habenda tenenda occupanda & gaudentia, præfato Reverendo Patri *Johanni Hospo Wigorn. & Glouc. Episcopo*, & Successoribus suis Wigorn. & Glouc. Episcopis imperpetuum (tenenda de nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris in puram & perpetuam Eleemosinam) ex dono nostro, absq; Compoto, seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quocumodò reddendo solvendo vel faciendo, & absq; aliquo Brevi de Restitutione Temporalium, seu aliquo Brevi de Amoveas Manum, aut aliquo alio Brevi Prosecutione Liberatione seu Warranto quocumque, a Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quocumodò impetrandis obtinendis seu prosequendis; aliquo Actu Statuto Ordinatione Lege Prohibitione Proclamatione Restrictione Constitutione aut Consuetudine in contrarium inde antehac habitis factis editis ordinatis provisus seu usitatis, aut aliquâ aliâ Causâ seu Materiâ quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus;

Et ulterius volumus, & per Præsentes ordinamus & concedimus, quòd prædictus Reverendus Pater *Johannes Wigorn. & Glouc. Episcopus*, & Successores sui Wigorn. & Glouc. Episcopi, exnunc & deinceps imperpetuum habent Sigillum autenticum seu Sigilla autentica pro Rebus & Negotiis suis agendis, & servitutum ad omnem juris effectum simili modo & formâ prout *Episcopus Coventren. & Lichfelden. ac Episcopus Bathon. & Wellen.* seu eorum alter, habeat vel habere potest,

Et quòd omnes & singula Dimissiones & Concessiones per eundem Episcopum, aut Successores suos Episcopos Wigorn. & Glouc. fiende seu concedenda, ac per *Decanos & Capitula* prædictarum

Ecclesiarum Cathedralium Wigorn. & A. D. 1552. Glouc. confirmatas seu confirmandas, sint & erunt adeò benè valide & in Legge efficaces ad omnia Intentiones & Proposita, secundum Tenorem vim formam & effectum earumdem Dimissionum & Concessionum per prædictum *Episcopum Coventren. & Lichfelden.* aut per quemcumque alium Episcopum infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ, factas seu fiendas, sunt, aut de Jure esse deberent vel quocumodò esse consueverunt;

Et præterea, de uberiori Gratia nostra volumus, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris concedimus & per Præsentes declaramus, quòd hæ Literæ nostræ Patentes, & quodlibet Verbum Sententia & Clausula in eisdem contenta seu specificata, interpretabuntur exponuntur capiuntur intelliguntur adjudicabuntur & determinabuntur, ac interpretabitur exponetur capietur intelligetur adjudicabitur & determinabitur, tam coram Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, quam in quibuscumq; Curii nostris, & Curii Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, necnon in quibuscumq; aliis Curii, tam Spiritualibus quam Temporalibus, ac in omnibus aliis & singulis locis, ac coram quibuscumq; Judicibus Justiciariis & aliis Personis quibuscumque, ac alia Persona quacumque, ad maximum Commodum & Proficuum prædicti *Episcopi Wigorn. & Glouc.* ac Successorum suorum Episcoporum Wigorn. & Glouc. & archissime erga Nos Hæredes & Successores nostros, & hoc licet Nomen aut Cognomen prædicti *Episcopi Wigorn. & Glouc.* vel certitudo veri Valoris Episcopatum Wigorn. & Glouc. prædictorum specialiter & certitudinaliter in hiis Literis nostris Patentibus non exprimantur declarentur seu specificentur, aut aliquâ Omissione Nominis seu Cognominis alicujus peculiaris Jurisdictionis infra totos Comitatus nostros Wigorn. & Glouc. prædictos, vel in tota illa parte Comitatus nostri Warrewici, vel aliquo alio Defectu Negligentiâ Repugnantia seu Contrarietate in Præsentibus aut eorum aliquo, aut eo quòd expressa mentio de vero Valore annuo, aut de Certitudine Præmissorum, aut de aliis Donis seu Concessionibus per nos præfato *Episcopo Wigorn. & Glouc.* ante hæc tempora factis, in præsentibus minimè facta existit; aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione seu Restrictione, in contrarium Præmissorum seu eorum alicujus, ante hæc tempora editis factis seu ordinatis, vel aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ seu

Materia

A. D. 1552. Materiam quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus;

6 Edw. 6.

Ac etiam volumus pro Consideratione prædicta, ac ex certa Scientia & merito Motu nostris, per Præsentes concedimus præfato Reverendo Patri Johanni Episcopo Wigorn. & Glouc. quod habeat & habeat has Literas nostras Patentes sub Magno Sigillo nostro Angliæ debito modo factas & sigillatas, absque Fine seu Feodo magnovel parvo Nobis

in Hanaperio nostro, seu alibi ad usum nostrum quocumque reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

A. D. 1552.

6 Edw. 6.

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Rege apud Westmonasterium octavo Die Decembris.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Ratificationibus tradendis.

A. D. 1552.
6 Edw. 6.

Maria, Dei Gratia, Regina Scottorum, omnibus & singulis, ad quorum Notitias Præsentes pervenerint, Salutem.

Notum facimus quòd quilibet superioribus Diebus emissi essent, tam nostri quàm Illustrissimi Principis Edwardi Sexti Angliæ Regis Fratris & Consanguinei nostri charissimæ, Legati, ad dividendum Agrum illum Contentiosum, qui Occiduas utriusque Regni Partes interjacet (quem vulgo vocant *The Debatill Land*) atque in ea Legatione tam dexterè Rem administrarint de Agri divisi Finibus & Meris abinde convenierint, ut in Tractatu desuper confecto latius continetur.

Nos, eam ipsam Partitionem existimantes esse ex Usu utriusque nostri, & propterea eam Ratam facere volentes, simulque confidentes de Fide Prudentia & Legalitate dilectorum nostrorum Johannis Maxwell de Terreglis Equitis & Gardiani Occidentalium Marchiarum Regni nostri versus Angliam, & Johannis Johneston de eodem conjunctim & divisim, cum consensu & assensu charissimi Tutoris nostri Jacobi Ducis de Castellarsæ Arania Comitissæ Domini Hamiltoni Regni nostri Protectoris & Gubernatoris, eos aut eorum alterum facimus creamus, & per Præsentes constituimus nostros veros & indubitatos Oratores Procuratores Legatos & Nuncios speciales;

Dantes & concedentes eis plenam Potestatem & Mandatum speciale ad conveniendum decimâ quintâ Decem-

bris, aut alio quocumque Die super prædicto Agro olim Contentioso, nunc diviso, & ibidem omnia & singula per utriusque Regni Legatos, quantum ad eam Divisionem, Gestis & Statuta confirmandi, Litterasque nostras ejusce Rei Confirmatorias, Magno nostro Sigillo munitas, tradendi & deliberandi;

Similisque Confirmatorias, & ejusdem Partitionis Ratificatorias, a Serenissimi Principis Angliæ Regis Commissariis requirendi & recipiendi;

Et generaliter omnia alia faciendi, quæ ad Partitionem hanc stabilendam necessaria & oportuna videbuntur;

Promittentes in Verbo Regio ratum gratum firmum atque stabile perpetuum habere, quicquid præfati nostri Oratores Procuratores Legati & Nuncii, eorumve alter conjunctim & divisim in Præmissis vel circa ea fecerint statuerint & ordinaverint.

In quorum Fidem præsentibus nostris Literis, a præfato nostro charissimo Tutore Nomine nostro signatis, Magnum nostrum Sigillum est appensum.

Edinburgi, nono Die Mensis Decembris, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo secundo, & Regni nostri decimo.

JAMES G.

Sub Magno Sigillo Regina Scotia de Cera glauci coloris pendente a cauda Pargamena.

De Pace & Amicitia confirmandis, & de Limitibus ponendis inter Regna Angliæ & Scotiæ.

A. D. 1552.
6 Edw. 6.

BE IT REMEMBERED AND KNOWN to all Men present and to cum, that quharby one Trety for the

Divisiõne of the lait Debatable Ground upone the Fronteris in the Vest Partis of Scotland and Ingland, had and concludit

A. D. 1552.
6 Edw. 6.

O o o o

A.D. 1552. cludit by the Ambassatouris and Com-
missionaris of the maist Serene and
Mythty Prynces Marie, be the Grace
of God, *Queene of Scottis*, and the rytht
Mythty and Excellent Prince *Edward
the Sext King of Ingland*, sufficientlie
tharto appontie and auctorisit, as by
the samyne Trety, bering Date, in the
lair Debatabill Land, the twenty fourth
Day of September, in the Zeir of oure
Lord ane thousand fyve hundred fyfty
twa Zeris, that dothe mair fulllelie ap-
peir;

6 Edv. 6.

It is convenit concludit and aggreit,
that upone Request maid frome athir
Prince to other for the Confirmation
and Ratificatioun of the samyn Treatie,
the same shal be interchangeable deli-
verit to sik as ather Prince fall send for
that purpose, confirmit and ratifyit by
Letters Patentis of ather Princis, under
thair Grete Selis of Scotland and Ing-
land, for Execution and Performa-
tionn quharof uppon request maid reci-
proquely frome athir Prince to uther,
the said Excellent Princes, alsweill
the *Queene of Scottis* as the *King of Ing-
land*, haife send thair Letters Patentis
undir thair Grete Selis Confirmatorie
and Ratificatorie, to be here delivered
this Day interchangeable;

Videlicet,

The Letters Patentis ratificatorie for
the part of Scotland, bering the Dair
the nynt Day of November, to be deli-
verit by the Rytht Honorable Schir
Johnne Maxwell Knygt Warden of the
West Marches of Scotland, and *Johnne
Johnstoun* of that ilk, to Schir *Thomas
Dacre* Knyght Deputie Wardane of the
West Marches of Ingland foranentis
Scotland, and Schir *Richard Musgrave*
Knyght, being auctorisit by the *King
of Ingland* to ressave the same;

And lykwyse,

The Letters Patentis ratificatorie for
the part of Ingland, bering the Dair
the twenty of November, to be deli-
vered by the said Schir *Thomas Dacre* and
Schir *Richard Musgrave* Capitane of the
Kingis Majesties Castell of Carlisle, to
Schir *Johnne Maxwell* Knyght, and *Johnne
Johnstoun* of that ilk, sufficientlie aucto-
risit, by the *Queene of Scottis* and hir
Graces Hienes Protectour and Gover-
nour, to ressave the same: Quharunto
the same Letters Patentis Confirma-

torie and Ratificatorie have bene the
Day of thir presentis red oppinie and
distinctlie:

A.D. 1552.
6 Edv. 6.

And tharupone the saidis Letters Pa-
tentis of the *King of Ingland*, deliverit
to Schir *Johnne Maxwell* Knyght, and
Johnne Johnstoun of that ilk, auctorisit
to ressave the same for the behufe and use
of the said Serene and Mythty Princes
Marie Queene of Scottis; And the saidis
Letters Patentis of the said *Queene of
Scottis* be and war deliverit to Schir *Thomas
Dacre* and Schir *Richard Musgrave*,
auctorisit to ressave the samyn for the
behufe and use of the said moift excel-
lent Prince *Edward the Sext King of Ing-
land*.

In witnes quhair of this present Testi-
moniall being indentit was subscriv'd
and sealit alswele by the said Schir *Thomas
Dacre* *Richard Musgrave*, as Schir
Johnne Maxwell and *Johnne Johnstoun*, as
by divers utheris Personnis of baith the
Realmes of Scotland and Ingland quha
Names be herefter writtin, the fiftene
Day of Decembar, in the Yere of God
ane thousand fyve hundretht fyfty
twa Zeris.

John Maxwell of the Hills.
Robert Maxwell of Cowhill.
William Synclaire of al Kinkanko.
Johnne Maxwell.
John Johnstoun.
Edward Maxwell.
Thomas Dacre.
John Johnstone of Nitove.
Richard Musgrave.
Charles Murray of Colkpad.
John of Solm d.

Super Plicam,

Henry Turstin.
John Lamplugh.
Lanclett Lancaster.
Rychard Duley.
John Musgrave.
John Dalston.
Thomas Wyber.
William Pykeryng.
Thomas Denam.
John Thompson.

Sub Sigillis pradiutorum Commissario-
rum de Cerâ rubes pendentes a
duplicitibus oculis Pergamene.

A. D. 1553.

7 Edu. 6.

A. D. 1553.

7 Edu. 6.

Pro Capitali Trenchiatore Regis, de Concessione.

¶ ¶

A. D. 1553.

Mar. 7. E. 6.

p. 3. m. 7.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus dilecto & fideli Servienti nostro *Roberto Dudley* Militi uni Generalium Privatae Camerae nostrae, Officium Capitalis *Trenchiatoris* nostri, modo & a diu in Manibus & Dispositione nostris existens, per Resignationem dicti Officii in Manus nostras factam, per dilectum & fidelem Consanguineum & Consiliarium nostrum *Johannem Ducem Northumbriae* nuper habentis Officium illud praetextu Literarum Patentium Domini *Henrici Octavi* Patris nostri patriarchissimi, eidem *Duci*, per nomen *Johannis Dudley* Militis, septimo die Februarii Anno Regni dicti Patris nostri vicesimo octavo, de Officio praedicto coactarum pro Terminis Vitae dicti *Ducis*, ac ipsum Dominum *Robertum Dudley* Capitalem *Trenchiatorem* nostrum facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Praesentes,

Habendum occupandum & exercendum Officium praedictum praefato *Roberto* pro Terminis & ad Terminum Vitae ipsius *Roberti*;

Et ulterius dedimus & concessimus, ac per Praesentes damus & concedimus eidem Domino *Roberto Dudley*, pro Exercitio & Occupatione Officii praedicti, Vadium & Feodum *Quingenta Librarum* legalis Monetae Regni nostri Angliae per Annum,

Habendum & annuatim percipiendum hujusmodi Vadium & Feodum praefato *Roberto* pro Terminis & ad Terminum Vitae suae praedictae, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festum Paschae & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per aequales Portiones, una cum omnibus aliis Proficiis Commoditatibus Advantagiis Praemiis & Emolumentis eidem Officio debitis consuetis pertinentibus sive spectantibus, in eam amplius modo & forma

prout praefatus *Johannes Dux Northumbriae*, aut *David Owen* Miles, aut *Ricardus Page* Armiger & postea Miles, aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii nuper habens aut habentes Officium illud habuit gavissus fuit sive percepit, aut habuerunt gavissi fuerunt sive perceperunt in vel pro Exercitio & Occupatione ejusdem Officii;

Et quia praedictus Dominus *Robertus Dudley* Officium praedictum a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli Anno Regni nostri quinto hucusque Sumptibus suis propriis & Expensis exercuit & occupavit, nulla Vadia sive Feoda proinde a Nobis habens sive percipiens, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Praesentes damus & concedimus eidem *Roberto* tot & tantas Denarium Summas, ad quot & quantas praedicta Vadium & Feodum *Quingenta Librarum* per Annum, a praedicto Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli dicto Anno Regni nostri quinto, hucusque inter se attingunt,

Habendas & percipiendas eidem *Roberto* de Dono nostro speciali, de Thesauro nostro praedicto, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum praedictorum pro tempore existentium, absque Compoto seu aliquo alio pro Praemiis seu aliquo Praemiorum Nobis vel Haereditibus nostris reddendo solvendo seu faciendo;

Et quod expressa mentio de Certitudine Praemiorum sive eorum alicujus, aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus, per Nos praefato *Roberto* ante haec tempora factis, in praesentibus minime facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione sive Provisione in contrarium factis editis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliqua alia Re Causa vel Materia quaecumque in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo septimo Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A. D. 1553.

7 Edv. 6.

De Scripto Domine Annæ Cleve Irrotulato pro Rege.

A. D. 1553.

7 Edv. 6.

A. D. 1553.

Clas. 7. E. 6.

P. 3. n. 5.

Omnibus Christi Fidelibus ad quos præfens Scriptum pervenerit, Domina Anna Cleve Filia Johannis nuper Ducis de Cleve Guligh. Gelder. & Barry, ac Soror Willielmi Ducis de Cleve Guligh. Gelder. & Barry, ac Comitiss de Marke Ravenborough & Suffyn, ac Domini de Ravenston, Salutem.

Sciatis Me præfatam Domina m Annam Cleve Tradidisse Concessisse, & hoc præfenti Scripto meo Confirmasse & Sursum reddidisse, Excellentiſſimo Principi & Domino, Domino Eduardo Sexto, Dei Gratia, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regi Fidei Defensori & in Terra Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ & Hibernicæ Supremo Capiti, Scitum nuper Monasterii de Bisham alias Buſtleſham Mountague in Comitatu Berks, ac totam Rectoriam de Bisham alias Buſtleſham, ac Advocationem Donationem & Jus Patronatus Vicariæ Ecclesiæ Parochialis de Bisham alias Buſtleſham, cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis univerſis in Comitatu prædicto, ac omnia Domos Edificia Horrea Stabula Columbaria Ortos Pomaria Gardina Stagna Vivarias ac Terras & Solum, & alia Proficua Commoditates Emolumenta & Hæreditamenta mea quæcumque infra Scitum Circuitum Ambitum & Prociñctum ejusdem nuper Monasterii, ac omnia Domos Edificia Horrea Stabula Columbaria Ortos Pomaria Gardina Terras Glebas Pensiones, Decimas Bladorum Granorum & Fœniæ, ac alia Decimas, Jura Proficua Commoditates & Emolumenta quæcumque, dictæ Rectoriæ de Bisham alias Buſtleſham quocummodo spectantia vel pertinentia,

Necnon omnes Terras Dominicales dicti nuper Monasterii de Bisham alias Buſtleſham, ac omnia & singula Mesuagia Grangias Terras Tenementa Prata Pascua Pasturas Communias Boscos Subboscos Redditus Reversiones Servitia Aquas Piscarias Moras Mariscos, & alia Proficua Commoditates Emolumenta, & cætera Hæreditamenta mea quæcumque, cum Pertinentiis in Bisham alias Buſtleſham & Cokeham, ac alibi ubicumque, in dicto Comitatu Berk. dicto nuper Monasterio pertinentia sive spectantia, ac Thomæ Weldon Armigero pro Annuali Redditu Triginta trius Librarum antehac ad Firmam dimissa & locata existentia,

Ac totum Dominium & Manerium meum de Bisham alias Buſtleſham Mountague, cum suis Juribus Membris & Per-

tinentiis univerſis in dicto Comitatu Berks, dicto nuper Monasterio dudum spectans & pertinens, ac omnia illa Terras Prata Pascuas Pasturas Communias & Hæreditamenta mea quæcumque, cum Pertinentiis, vocata seu cognita per Nomen vel per Nomina de Wardrobes & Berkford alias Bekeford, jacentia & existentia in Buſtleſham Mountague & Cokeham seu in eorum altera, vel alibi ubicumque, in dicto Comitatu Berks dicto nuper Monasterio quondam spectantia & pertinentia, ac Parcellem Possess. inde quondam existentia,

Necnon omnes & omanimodos Boscos Subboscos & Arbores quascumque, de in & super omnibus & singulis Præmissis crescentes, ac Terram & Solum eorumdem Boscorum,

Ac totam Piscariam meam & Piscationem ac Libertatem Piscandi, in Aqua de Bisham seu alibi in dicto Com. Berks nuper ad Firmam dimissam Johanni Taley Generoso per me prædictam Domina m Annam Cleve, ac dicto nuper Monasterio quondam spectantem & pertinentem,

Ac omnia & singula Mesuagia Grangias Toſta Cotagia Terras Tenementa prædicta Pascuas Pasturas Communias Boscos Subboscos Redditus Reversiones Servitia Curias Letas Viſ. Franc. Escatas Relevia Fines Americiamenta Jura Jurisdictiones Franchettas Libertates Privilegia Proficua Commoditates Emolumenta & Hæreditamenta mea quæcumque, cum Pertinentiis in Bisham alias Buſtleſham Mountague & Cokeham, seu alibi in dicto Comitatu Berk. dicto Manerio de Bisham alias Buſtleſham Mountague quocummodo spectantia sive pertinentia, aut ut Membra Partes vel Parcelles ejusdem Manerii habita cognita accepta seu reputata existentia, ac Reversionem & Reversiones quascumque, omnium & singulorum Præmissorum,

Necnon Redditus & annualia Proficua quæcumque super quibuscumque Dimissionibus & Concessionibus de Præmissis seu de aliqua inde Parcelle quocummodo factis, ac totum Jus meum Statum Titulum & Interesse de & in Præmissis, ac de & in qualibet inde Parcelle.

Quæ quidem Præmissa, ego prædicta Domina Anna Cleve inter alia modo habeo & teneo pro Terminis Vitis meæ, si tamdiu infra hoc Regnum Angliæ habitavero & Moram fecero, & non recessero

seu

A.D. 1553. seu exierò in aliquas Partes exteras seu
7 Edv. 6. trans Mare sine Licentia dicti *Domini Regis* Hæredum seu Successorum suorum in hac parte prius habita & optenta, Reverfione Præmissorum dicto *Domino Regi* nunc & Hæredibus suis spectante,

Excepis tamen semper & omnimodo reservatis michi præfatæ *Domine Anne Cleve* toto illo Molendino vocato *Temple Mylle*, ac uno Tenemento apud *Marlowe* Brige, ac tribus Acris *Prati* & le *Wynche*, ac Infulâ & Piscariâ ac Piscatione eidem Molendino pertinentibus, aut cum eisdem ad Firmam dimissis & concessis *Johanni Brynkborst* pro Termino Annorum, cum eorum pertinentiis in Parochia de *Bilham*, prædicto, ac etiam uno Molendino cum pertinentiis in *Magna Marlowe* in Comitatu *Bucks*;

Habenda tenenda & gaudenda prædictum Scitum dicti nuper Monasterii, ac prædicta Manerium Rectoriam Advocationem Mesuagia Terras Tenementa Prata Pasturas Comunias Boscos Subboscos Redditus Reverfiones Servitia Curias Letas Vis. Franc. Pleg. accetera omnia & singula Præmissa cum pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) præfato *Domino nostro Regi* nunc *Edmundo Sexto* Hæredibus & Assignatis suis, ad

Beneplacitum suum inde faciendum;

Et ulterius sciatis me præfatam *Domina Annam Cleve* dedisse & concessisse, præfato *Domino Regi Edmundo Sexto*, omnia Exitus Redditus Reverfiones & Proficua dictorum Manerii Rectoriæ Mesuagiorum Terrarum Tenementorum & ceterorum Præmissorum cum pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimò præterito luculque provenientia seu crescentia, habenda eidem *Domino Regi* per Manus Receptorum Ballivorum Firmariorum Tenentium seu aliorum Occupatorum Præmissorum.

In cujus rei Testimonium Præfentibus Sigillum meum apposui.

Dat. vicefimo Die Novembris Anno Regni dicti *Domini Regis* nunc *Edmardi Sexti* sexto.

ET MEMORANDUM quòd decimo nono Die Februarii Anno à dicti *Domini Regis* septimo, præfata *Domina Anna Cleve* venit coram eodem *Domino Rege*, in *Cellaria suo*, & recognovit Scriptum prædictum ac omnia & singula in eodem contenta in forma prædicta.

De Licentia concessa.

A.D. 1553. REX, omnibus ad quos &c.
14. 7. E. 6. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, licentia in dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes licentiam damus & concedimus, prædicto *Confratri Wilhelmo Marchioni Wintoniensi* Thesaurario nostro Angliæ, ac *Domine Elizabethæ Uxori* ejus, eorumque Familiæ & Amicis ad Domum vel Mensam dicti *Marchionis* vel *Uxoris* suæ prædictæ accedentibus, Numerum Duodenariorum Convivarum non excedentibus, quòd ipsi & eorum Familiæ ac Amici prædicti, durante Vitâ naturali ipsius *Marchionis* & prædictæ *Elizabethæ Uxoris* suæ, temporibus Quadragesimalibus & aliis Diebus Jejunalibus quibuscumque, Carnibus & Lacticiniis vesci libere & impune valeant & possint, Statuto de Abfinentia a Carnibus in Parlamento nostro apud *Westmonasterium* Anno Regni nostri secundo tento, aut aliquo alio Statuto Actu Constitutione Proclamatione sive Ordinatione quibuscumque in contrarium inde factis aut editis, seu impostèrüm fiendis vel edendis, aut aliqua aliâ Re Causâ vel Materâ quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* decimo tertio Die Martii.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Præsentatione.

A.D. 1553. REX &c. Reverendo in Christo
14. 7. E. 6. Patri *Johanni*, Permissione Divinâ, *Wintoniensi Episcopo* ejusve

in Abfentia Vicario suo in Spiritualibus A.D. 1553. Generali, Salutem.

Ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Colborne*
P p p p infra

A. D. 1553. infra *Infulam nostram Velle*, ac vestræ
 Diaecesui modò, per Promotionem *Johannis Goodenoe* Clerici ultimi Incumbentis ibidem ad Archiepiscopatum *Cashelliensem* infra Regnum nostrum *Hiberniæ* vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem, ratione Prærogativæ nostræ Regiæ spectantem, dilectum nobis *Nicholaum Udall* Artium Magistrum vobis præsentamus;

Rogantes quatenus eundem *Nicholaum Udall* ad dictam Ecclesiam Paro-

chialeam admittere, ipsumque Rectorem in eadem instituire, cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraque peragere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis velitis cum Favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo sexto Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Cancellario Ordinis Garterii constituto.

A. D. 1553.
 1514, m. 27.

REX omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
 Quoniam necessarium esse judicamus Officium ac Munus Cancellarii Prænobilis Ordinis nostri Garterii Viro Probo, & Generosi Sanguinis Equiti, conferre, juxta Leges a nobis nuper descriptas pro Ordinis hujus Celebratione,

Sciatis Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac tam pro bono & fideli Servitio quod dilectus Consiliarius noster *Willielmus Cecyll* Miles unus duorum Secretariorum nostrorum antehac impendit & indies impendere non desistit, quam Generis sui Claritate, Morumque Probitate, & Rerum variarum Scientia,

Dedimus & concessimus in pleno Capitulo dicti Ordinis Garterii, ac per Præfentes damus & concedimus eidem *Willielmo Cecyll* Officium ac Munus Cancellarii dicti Ordinis nostri Garterii infra Castrum nostrum de Wyndesore. in Comitatu Berks seu alibi,

Habendum & occupandum Officium illud præfato *Willielmo* per se in propria Persona sua, aut per sufficientem Deputatum suum ad terminum Vitæ ejusdem *Willielmi*;

Dedimus etiam & concessimus, ac per Præfentes damus & concedimus eidem *Willielmo* pro Officio prædicto exercendo Feodum sive Stipendium *Centum Marcarum* per Annum, ac omnia alia Vadia Feoda Munera, honorarias Dignitates & Immunitates, eidem Officio pertinentia sive spectantia, in tam amplis modo & forma prout aliquis alius sive aliqui alii Officium prædictum exercendo habuit sive percepit, habuerunt sive perceperunt in eodem, ac

prout, ex Statutis jam editis sive edendis pro dicto Ordine celebrando, quivis dictum Officium exercere jam possit aut imposterum poterit,

Habendum & annuatim percipiendum prædictum Feodum *Centum Marcarum* per Annum eidem *Willielmo*, durante Vitâ suâ naturali, ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, & Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis per æquales Portiones, ad Receiptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, annuatim de Thesauro nostro ad dictam Receiptam nostram solvendum; aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione Proclamatione sive Restrictione in contrarium inde antehac habitis factis editis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacunque in aliquo non obstantibus,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, damus, & per Præfentes concedimus præfato *Willielmo Cecyll* tot & tantas Denariorum Summas, ad quot & quantas dictum Feodum sive Stipendium *Centum Marcarum*, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito hucusque attingit,

Habendas eidem *Willielmo Cecyll* ex Dono nostro, absque Comptore, seu aliquo alio pro eodem Nobis quoquo modo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege apud *Westmonasterium* duodecimo Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Carta

A.D. 1553.
7 Edw. 6.A.D. 1553.
7 Edw. 6.*Carta irrotula pro Rege.*A.D. 1553.
Clas. 7. E. 6.
p. 5. n. 34.

OMnibus Christi Fidelibus ad quos hoc præfens Scriptum pervenerit, *Johannes Goodman* Succentor Ecclesie Cathedralis *Wellen.* & Præbendarius Præbende de *Currey* in eadem Ecclesia Cathedrali, Salutem in Domino sempiternam.

Noveritis Me præfatum *Johannem Goodman*, Animo deliberato certâ Scientiâ & mero Motu meis, ex quibusdam Causis justis & rationabilibus Me specialiter ad præfens moventibus, ultro & spontè dedisse &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium Præ-

sentibus Sigillum meum apposui.

Dat. vicesimo primo die Novembris, Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis nunc *Edwardi Sexti* primo.

A.D. 1553.

MEMORANDUM quòd secundo die Januarii, Anno Regni dicti Domini Regis septimo, præfatus *Johannes Goodman* venit coram dicto Domino Rege, in Cancellaria sua & recognovit Cartam prædictam, ac omnia & singula in eadem contenta & specificata in forma superscripta.

OMISSA.

A. D. 1546.

1 Edv. 6.

A. D. 1546.

1 Edv. 6.

O M I S S A.

Commissio Regis Francorum.

A. D. 1546.

Ex Augr.

François, par la Grace de Dieu, Roy de France, a tous ceulx qui ces presentes Lettres verront, Salut.

Comme puis n'aguier, avecques l'Ayde & Grace de Dieu nostre Createur, a qui en est deue la Gloire & Louange, bonne sincere & perpetuelle Paix Amitie & Alliance ayt este faicte concluse & arrestee, entre Nous, & feu nostre Trescher & Tresame bon Frere Cousin Compere parpetuell Allye & parfaict Amy, le feu Roy d'Angleterre derrenier Decede (que Dieu absuille) noz Royaumes Pais Terres Seigneuries & Subgectz, au grant Bien Repoz & Transquilite de Nous, & d'iceulx noz Royaumes Pais Terres & Subgects respectivement;

Et encorres que pour la bonne Volunte & Affection que Nous avons, & que, Tresault & Trespuissant Prince nostre Trescher & Tresame bon Frere & Cousin son Filz, a present Roy d'Angleterre, & nostre Trescher & Tresame Cousin le Conte de Harford Gouverneur de sa Parsonne & Protecteur de ses Royaumes & Pais, & autres de son Conseil, Nous ont faict entendre avoir aussi de leur part a l'entretenement & conservation d'icelle Paix & Amitie, Nous ne la puissions esperer que parpetuelle pour la Vie de Nous & des nostres, toutesfois desirans la rendre tousjours plus Ferme Stable & Indissoluble, par toutes voyes & moyens que verrons concerner la Seurete Conservation & Deffence de l'Estat Commun de Nous & nostre dit bon Frere, nos ditz Royaumes Pais & Subgectz :

Scavoir faisons que,

Pour la parfaicte & entiere confiance que Nous avons des Personnes de noz Amez & Feaulx *Antonie Escallin des Emars Seigneur & Baron de la Garde* nostre Chambellan Ordinaire Cappitaine General de noz Galaires & Cappitaine & Gouverneur d'Estepes, & *Messieur Odet de Selac* Conseiller en nostre Grand Conseil & nostre Ambassadeur Residant au ditz Pais d'Angleterre, & de leurs Sens Vertuz Integrite & bonne Diligence,

Iceulx, pour ces Causes & autres a ce Nous mouvans, avons Commis & Dep-

putez Commestians & Depputons par ces Presentes;

A. D. 1546.

1 Edv. 6.

Et leur avons Donne & Donnons plain Pouvoir Puissance Auctorite & Mandement especial, de Traicter & Capituler, avec nostre dit bon Frere le Roy d'Angleterre, nostre dit Cousin le Conte de Harford, & autres de son dit Conseil, ou ceulx qu'ilz voudront a ce Commestre ayans Pouvoir a ceste fin, une Ligue Deffensive pour Nous, nos ditz Royaume Pais Terres Seigneuries & Subgectz respectivement, tant par Mer Terre que Eaues douces, soubz telz Pactz Conditions & Convenances qu'ilz verront & congnoistront estre a faire pour plus grande Corroboration & Confirmation de nostre dite commune Amitie & Seurete de noz Estatz;

Et generalement y faire par noz defussdits Conseillers & Depputez tout ce que Nous mesmes ferions & fere pourrions, si presens en Parsonne y estions, jacoit que le cas requist mandement plus especial qu'il n'est contenu cy dessus :

Promectans, en bonne Foy & Parolle de Roy, avoir Agreeable Ratifier & tenir Ferme & Estable, tout ce que par noz defussdiz Depputez aura este Faict Conclud Traicte & Accorde en se que dessus circonstances & deppendances, sans aller n'y venir ne faire aller ou venir au contraire directement ou indirectement.

En Tesmoing de quoy Nous avons signe ces Presentes de nostre Main, & a icelles faict mestre & apposer nostre Seal.

Donne a la Muette le xv. Jour de Fevrier, l'An de Grace Mil Cinq Cens Quarante six, & de nostre Regne le Trente Troyesime.

Sub Plica, FRANCOTS,

Super plicam, Par le Roy.

BOCHETEL.

Sub Magna Sigillo de Cerâ albâ pendente a Caudâ Pergamena.

CONVEN:

A. D. 1553.
1. Mar. Reg.A. D. 1553.
1. Mar. 1553.

CONVENTIONES L I T E R Æ, E T ACTA PUBLICA, Regnante *Maria Regina.*

De Præsentatione in Marchiis Califi.

A. D. 1553.
1. Mar. R.
1. Mar. 21.

Regina Venerabilibus Viris Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis ac Metropolitanæ Christi Cantuariensis Custodibus Spiritualitatis diſtæ Ecclesiæ Metropolitanæ, Sede Archiepiſcopali ibidem jam Vacante, eorum Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali, ſive cuiſcumq; alio ſeu aliis hæc noſtram Præſentationem admittendi Potestatem & Auctoritatem habentibus, Salutem.

Ad Eccleſiam Parochialem, infra Marchias noſtras Villæ Caleſiæ Mociſſenſis Diœceſis diſtæ Ecclesiæ Christi Cantuarienſi immediate, jam de Jure Vacantem & ad noſtram Præſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem, Dilectum Nobis *Martinum Morlande* Clericum in Artibus Magiſtrum, Præſentium Tenore, Vobis Nominamus ac Præſentamus intuitu Charitatis;

Rogantes quatinus eundem *Martinum* ad Eccleſiam Parochialem antediſctam Admittere, Ipſumq; Rectorem ejusdem Inſtituere, cum omnibus ſuis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis univerſis, cæteraq; Peragere & Perimplere quæ veſtro in hæc parte incumbunt Officio Paſtorali velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Weflmonaſterium* A. D. 1553. decimo quarto Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Conſimiles Literas de Præſentatione habent ſubſcriptei; videlicet,

Johannes Tardley Clericus, ad Vicariam perpetuam Ecclesiæ Parochialis de *Wrotheam* Cantuar. Diœce.

Antonius Wharton Clericus Artium Magiſter, ad Rectorem de *Honekyke* infra Marchias Caleſiæ Cantuar. Jurisdictionis.

Johannes Fermer Clericus, ad Rectorem perpetuam Ecclesiæ Parochialis de *Sourham* Lichfielden. & Coventren. Diœce.

Johannes Ramrigge Clericus Sacre Theologiæ Profeſſor, ad Eccleſiam Parochialem de *Boſſeworthe* in Com. Leic. Lincoln. Diœce.

Johannes Rixman in Artibus Magiſter Presbiter, ad Vicariam perpetuam Ecclesiæ Parochialis de *Brygham*, cum Capellis de *Kynſwere* & *Thurſton* eadem Ecclesiæ annexis & ab eadem dependentibus, Eboracen. Diœce.

A.D. 1553.

1 Mar. Reg.

*Super Nullitate Sententiæ contra Episcopum Dunelmensem
Commissio Appellationis.*

A.D. 1553.

1 Mar. Reg.

A.D. 1553.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

1 Mar. Reg.

Maye, by the Grace of God &c.
to our right Truſtie and right
Welbelovèd Couſyn and
Counſayllour Henry Erle of Arundell,
and to our Truſtie and Welbelovèd Sir
John Baker Knight, Sir Edwarde Curue
Knight, Sir Richard Southwell Knight,
Sir Thomas Moyle Knight, Richard Mor-
gan Sergaunte at Lawe, Darye Poole Do-
ctour of the Lawe, and Henry Cole Do-
ctour of the Lawe, and William Ar-
nolſed Chanon of the Cathedral Church
of Saynt Pawle London, Greeting.

Whereas Cutbert Biſhop of Dureſme
haſte made Complaynte unto Us that
of late our moſte Deareſt Brother, of
famous Memorye, Edwarde the Sixte
(whoſe Soule God Pardon) Graunted
his Commyſſion to Sir Roger Cholmeſey
Knight then Chief Juſtice, Sir Richard
Reade Knight then one of the Maiſtres
of the Requeſts, John Goſnold Eſquier
then Solycitour Generall, Richard Good-
rik Eſquier then Attourney of the Court
of the Augmentations and Revenues of
the Crowne, Robert Chidley Eſquier
then Attourney of the Court of Pirie
Fruytes and Tenthes, William Stanford
Eſquier and Richard Lyell Doctour of the
Lawe, upon wrong Information made
to hym againſt the ſaid Biſhop, Com-
maunded the ſaid Commiſſioners to
Procede againſt the ſaid Biſhop as a
Conſpiratour againſt our ſaide late Bro-
ther and his Realme, giving full Power
and Auctoritie to all the above named
Seven Six or Pyve of them, to make
Proceſſe and Inquiries of all maner of
Conventicles Conſpiraces Contemp-
tes Treſpaſſes and other Offences as they
by the Lawes Eccleſiaſticall and Tem-
poral, by their Wiſdomes and Learning
ſhulde thinke juſte and reaſonable;
who, being all temporal Men, unjuſtly
Proceeeding contrary to the ſaid Lawes
againſt the ſaid Biſhop, then being a
Priſoner in the Tower of London, and
not having libertie graunted to have
Counſail nor Tyme convenient to
make his Aunſweare or to laye in his
Juſtification, proceeded to the giving of
an unjuſt Sentence agaynſt hym,
whiche Sentence is not vſeable in the
Lawe, but a Sentence bothe unjuſte and
in Law of none effect, depriving hym
of his Biſhopricke after dyvers and
Many Proteſtations of dyvers Greves

unto hym, and appeale made up-
on the ſame, not onelye apud Acta but alſo
in tyme convenient before Witneſſes,
ſythens whiche tyme he hath remayn-
ed ſtill by Commaundement in cloſe
Priſon during the Liſſe of our ſaide late
Brother, not ſuffered to ſue his ſaide
Appeale unto nowe of late, that he be-
ing enlarged out of cloſe Priſon, made
ſuyte unto us to have his ſaid Cauſe of
Nullitie and Appeale to be commytred
and harde by ſuche Commiſſioners as
We ſhulde thinke convenyent to heare
and finally to determyne the ſaid Cauſe
of the pretended Sentence of his Depriva-
tion, and his Appeal from the Nul-
lyte and Iniquitie of the ſame:

We therfore, being determyned to
have Juſtice to procede in our Realme,
and that none of our loving Subjects
ſhal be oppreſſed and excluded from the
benefite therof, of our own mere Mo-
cyon and certeyn Knowledge, Will and
Commaunde you nyne eight ſeven ſixe
fve ſoure or three of you, to Procede
to the Hearing of the ſaid Cauſe of Nul-
lyte and Appeale with all Matters and
Cauſes annexed incydent emergent or
depending of the ſame or any parte
therof, *ex Officio meo miſſio vel promoti,
omni Appellatione remotâ, ſummariâ & de
plano, abſq; omni forma & figura Judicij,
ut ſola Fidei veritate inſp. ita, dictum etiam
ordinariis, & extraordinariis in quibus Jus
reddi non ſolet;*

Willing that, whiche by any nyne
eight ſeven ſixe fve ſoure or three of
you ſhal be begon, ſhall and may from
tyme to tyme be continued and ended
by any of the ſame, or any other of you
Nyne,

And ſuch Perſones as you ſhall ſende
for and Commaunde to appere before
you concerning theſe Matters and chief-
ly Maſter William Saye, the Aſturye
of the ſaid pretended Proceſſe, to bring
before you all and every the ſaid Acts
Proceſſe and Sentence, hoolye by you
all you or three of you, to be peruſed,
if he or they appere not, or appearing
obey not your Precepts, We give you
full Power and Auctoritie to Ponyshe
theym and compell theym, aſwell by
Imprifonment as by ſuche wayes and
meanes as to you nyne eight ſeven ſixe
fve ſoure or three of you as is aforeſaide
ſhall ſeme convenient;

And

A. D. 1553. And finallie, if ye shall fynde Cause
 1 Mar. Reg. reasonable to appeare before you that
 the Sentence gyven against the said Bus-
 shoppe is not vayneable in the Lawe, but
 a Sentence voyde in Lawe and unjustlye
 gyven contrary to th'Ordre of the Law,
 to restore hym to his Busshoppriche
 hoolye, and all Attempts made or doon
 after the said pretended Sentence, or
 after the Appeale from the same, to be
 revoked, and to be pronounced by you
 by a Sentence diffinitive that his Ap-
 peale or Complaynte from the said pre-
 tended Sentence is iuste and made of
 good Causes, and he by the same to be
 fully and whollye restored to all the
 Rents Revenues and Fruyts of his Bus-
 shoppriche; or els, if ye shall fynde the
 contrarie, to pronounce his Appeale
 and Complaynte not good;

And seying the said Busshoppe was re-
 strayned from his Libertie, beyng in
 close Prison as is aforesaid, to restore
 hym to all Advantage of Processe that
 he might have hadd if he had been at
 Libertie, and the lapse of any tyme for
 lacke of intimation of his Appeale, or
 not pursuing of the same not to be im-
 puted unto hym:

Commanding and straightly char-
 ging all and singuler our Mayers Shi-
 reffs Baillicks, and other our Ministers
 whatsoever, to be attending ayding
 and assisting to you in the doing of the
 Premises.

In witnes whereof &c.

Per ipsam Regiam.

*Proclamatio, de Remissione Decimarum Quindecimarum
 & Subsidiarum.*

A. D. 1553. THE Quene our Sovereigne La-
 dye,
 1 Mar. 4. Graciously considering the
 good Wills Forwardnes and hartie Di-
 positions of her true loving Subjects al-
 wayes heretofore exhibited to the Aide
 and Socour of the Common Weale with
 their propre Substaunce and Goods,
 when the Service the Necessitie and Ho-
 nour of the Realm hath so required, as
 well in the Times and severall Raignes
 of the most Excellent Prynces our late
 Sovereigne Lords, hur Deare Father
 and Deare Brother, *Kyng Henry th' Eighth*
 and *Kyng Edward the Sixte*, and special-
 lye sithens the tyme of her Vocation to
 the Crowne, in the Defence of her Roy-
 all Person against the malicious Force of
 the most ARRANDE TRAYTOUT *Sir*
John Dudley late Duke of Northumberland
 and his Complices, notwithstandinge
 it is well known to the Multitude of
 hur said good Subjects how by the evill
 Governement of the Realme in thies
 late Years, speciallic sithens the said Duke
 hath borne Rule, the Treasour of the
 same is marvelously exhausted, and her
 Highnes nowe presently charged with
 Payment of notable great Sommes, be-
 ing the Debte of her said Brother the
 Kyng, partlie due to dyvers of her said
 Servants and Subjects, and partlie to
 certayne Merchaunte Straungers and
 others, whiche for her owne Honour
 and the Honour of the Realme hir Hig-
 hnes determineth, by the Helpe of God,
 truly to discharge contente and pay in

times conveyent and reasonable, yet
 having bothe a speciall mynde to the
 Weale of hur said Subjects, and accom-
 pting their loving Harts and Prosperite-
 as hur owne Weale, and the chieffest
 Treasour that she desirethe, nexte the
 Favour and Grace of God, and havying
 a full Assaunce in hur saide Subjects,
 that, if the State the Cause and Ho-
 nour of the Realm shall so require, they
 wold at all tymes hereafter exhibite
 their fembable Service;

Notwithstanding in the latter Session
 of the laste Parliamente holden in the
 tyme of the said late *Kyng Edward the*
Sixte, towards the Payments and Dis-
 charge of the saide notable Debtes, there
 was graunted by Acte of Parliamt
 unto the said *Kyng Edward* two Dysmes
 and two Fiftynes, and one Subedge of
four Shillings the Pounds, to be rayled
 and levied of the Manours Lands and
 Tenements, and *two Shillings eight Pence*
 of the Goods and Catalls of hur saide
 Subjects, whiche Graunts are now due
 unto hur Highnes by the saide Acte,
 and wold discharge one great Price
 of the said Debtes:

Hir Majestie, for the Considerations
 afore reherten, of her mere Grace and
 great Clemencie, for the Relief and Suc-
 coure of hur saide good Subjects, hath
 freely, for hur and her Heyres and
 Successours, pardoned and remytted,
 and by thies Presents, freely and fullye
 pardoned the and remytted the unto her
 said Subjects and their Heires and Ex-
 ecutoours,

A. D. 1553.
1. Mar. Reg.
ecutours, the saide Subedge of four Shillings the Pound and two Shillings eight Pence the Pound graunted in the saide latter Session of the laste Parliamente, trusting her saide good Subjects will have loving consideracion therof for their parts, whome she requirethe har-

A. D. 1553.
1. Mar. Reg.
telye to bende theym felis hollye to serve God to his Glorie, withe continuall Prayer unto the same for the Honour and Advancement of our Grace and the Common Weale.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Arraitione facienda.

A. D. 1553.
Feb. 1. M. R.
p. 2. m. 2.
dar.
MART, by the Grace of God &c. to our right trustie and welbelovd William Graye Knight Lorde Gray of Wilton, Greeting.

Knowe ye that, for the singuler Confidence We have in you, and also for the great Truste We likewise have in your approved Fidelitie Wisdom and Discretion, We have assigned and appoynted you, and by these Presentes We give full Power and Auctoritie unto you, to lewe gather and call together of our loving Subjects, inhabiting and dwelling within our Counties of Midd. Kent and in our Cite of London, or in any of them, aswell within Liberties as without, the Nombre of *Three hundred and fiftie Footemen and fiftie Horsmen Deputy Lawncers*, mete and apte for the Warres of our Service to be done, and theym to trye arraye and put in Redynes, and theym also and every of them, after their Habilities Degrees and Faculties, well and sufficiently to cause to be armed and sufficiently weponed, and to take the Musters of them from time to time in placys most mete for that purpose, after your good Discretion, and also the same Nombre of our Subjects, aswell Horsmen as Footemen, so arrayed tried and armed to

A. D. 1553.
leade bringe carye or conducte to our Castell and Towne of Gynes beyonde the See;

And further by these Presentes We do give unto you full Power and Auctoritie to do fulfill and execute all and singuler other Thinges, which shall be requisite for the levying leading and Government of the said Nombre of our Subjects so by you in forme aforesaid levied and to be ledd; wherfor We will and commaunde you that ye withe all diligence do execute the Premises with effect;

And further We will and commaund all and singuler our faithfull Subjects, within our said Counties and Citty to whom it shall appertayne, that they and every of them from tyme to tyme shall be attendaunte ayding assisting counsailling and helping you in the Execution hereof, as they and every of them tendre our Pleasure, and will aunswere for the contrarye at their uttermostte Peryll.

In Witnes whereof &c.

Witness our self at Newhall the xxxi. Day of July.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Super dicta Arraitione.

A. D. 1553.
Ind. m. 10.
MART the Queene, by the Grace of God &c. to all Majours Sheriffs Bayliffs Customers Comptrollers and Sercheits, and all other to whom in this case it shall apperteyne, and to everie of them, Greeting.

We lete you wit that We have licensed, and, by these Presentes, do licence our right trustie and welbelovd Serwaunt William Graye Knight Lorde Gray of Wilton, and his Company, to passe out of this our Realme into the Parties of beyonde the Seas, withe his Mony Plate Jewels Letters and other his Writings, and all other his Bagges Baggages and other his Utensiles necessaries;

A. D. 1553.
Wherefore We will and commaunde you and every of you, to whom in this case it shall apperteyne, to permyt and suffer him to passe by youe without any your Let Serche Molestation or Disturbance to the contrarye, as you tendre our Pleasure, and thes our Letters shall be youre sufficient Warrunt and Discharge in that behalfe.

Even under our Signet at our Manour of Newhall.

Teste Regina apud Newhall tricesimo primo Die Julii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De

A. D. 1553.
1. Mar. Reg.

De Licentia Prædicandi.

A. D. 1553.
1. Mar. Reg.

A. D. 1553.
Feb. 1. M. R.
p. 2. m. 2.
der.

MART, by the Grace of God *Es.*
to the Right Reverend Father
in God, our right Trustie and
right Welbeloved Counsaillour, *Stephen*
Bisshop of Winchester our Chauncellour
of Englonde, Greeting.

Knowe ye that, for the special Truste
and Confidence We have conceived in
your approved Fidelitie Circumspecti-
on and Diligence, We have Authorised
you, like as by thes Presents We do Au-
thorise you to give Licence from tyme
to tyme, under our Great Seal of Eng-
land, being in your Custody, to suche
Grave Learned and Discrete Persones
whiche, for there Gravitie Lernyng and
Discretion, shall seme unto you mete
and able Men, to *Preache Godes Worde*,
and them and every of them, so by you

to be Licensed, to Preache in any Ca-
thedral Churche Parithe Church or
Chappell, within any Shire City Towne
or Village of this our Realme of England
accordingly, and as by your Discretion
shall be thought convenient; and this
Bill signed with our Hande shall be
your sufficient Warrant and Discharge
in that behalf: And yet nevertheless
our Pleasure is that ye shall and maye
have the same under our Great Seal of
England at your Will and Pleasure.

A. D. 1553.

In Witnes whereof *Es.*

Witnes Our selfe at *Westminster* the
twenty ninth Day of Auguste.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Pardonatione.

A. D. 1553.
Ibid. m. 2.

Regina &c. omnibus Ballivis &
Fidelibus suis ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratiâ nostrâ
speciali, ac ex certâ Scientiâ & mero
Motu nostris, pardonavimus remissimus
& relaxavimus, ac, per Præsentes, par-
donamus remittimus & relaxamus Præ-
charissimo Consanguineo nostro *Thome*
Duci Norfolkie, quocumq; alio Nomine
Cognomine, sive Additione Nominis
aut Cognominis, idem *Dux* censeatur,
omnes & omnimodas Proditiones, tam
maiores quàm minores, ac Crimina
Læse Majestatis, necnon Mespriationes
Proditionum, & illicitas Verborum Pro-
lationes, per ipsam *Ducem*, perpetratas
sive factas contra Præcharissimum nu-
per Patrem nostrum *Henricum Octavum*

nuper Regem Angliæ, licet idem *Dux* inde, A. D. 1553
vel alicujus inde Partis vel Parcelle, In-
dictatus Reclatus Appellatus Convictus
Attinctus vel Adjudicatus existat vel
non existat, aut Indictari Reclari Appel-
lari Convinci Attingi vel Adjudicari
contigerit in futurum, & firmam Pacem
nostram ei inde concedimus per Præsentes;
Ita tamen quod fiet recto in Curia
nostrâ si quis versus eum loqui voluerit
de Præmissis vel aliquo Præmissorum;
Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
vicesimo nono Die Augusti.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Præsidente Concilii, in Partibus Borealibus, constituto.

A. D. 1553.
Ibid. m. 8.

MART, by the Grace of God *Es.*
to our dere Cousyn and Coun-
saillour *Frauncis Erle of Shrewis-
bury*, Greeting,

Whereas, by reason of the great and
weightie Affaires of this our Realme
wherewith We and oure Privie Coun-
saile be at this presente besely occupied
We have not hitherto had such conve-
nyent leasure to Deliberate and take
Ordere for the reuynge and establish-
ment of our Counsaile in the Northe

Partes as We gladly wolde, and therfor, A. D. 1553
and for dyvers other good Considerati-
ons, We have thought good to sta ye off
and deserre the full Determination thereof
for a tyme, and yet nevertheless, mynd-
ynge the good Rule and Ordere and
Governmente of those Parties of our
Realme, whereby due Mynistration of
Justice may in the meane Season be
had for the Quayntnes of our Subjectes
there,

Rrrr We

A. D. 1553.
1 Mar. Reg. We, for the special Truste and Confidence which we have and conceive of your approwid Wisdome Uprightnes Fidelitie and Discretion, have, by vertue hereof, Constituted Assigned and Appointed You to be *Lorde President* of oure Counsaill in the Northe Parties,

To have holde and excercyse the said Office of *Lord President* during our Pleasure, with the Dyettes Profitess and Commodities to the said Office apperteyninge and belonginge,

And further, by these Presentes We give unto you full Powere and Authortie to Heare Ordere and Determine, according to the Lawes and Customes of this our Realme of Englonde, all Causes Matters Sutes and Complaynts of our Subiectes inhabitinge within our Countes of Yorke Westmerland Cumberlond Northumberland, and the Countie Palentyne of Durham, the Citie of Yorke and Countie of the same, the Toun of Kyngston upon Hull and the Countie of the same, the Toun of Newcastle upon Tyne and the Countie of the same, and the Towne of Barwicke and Liberties of the same, as wel within Liberties as without, and to Awarde Dyrecte and Sende fourthe all maner Processess Letters Preceptis and Com-

A. D. 1553.
1 Mar. Reg. maundements under our Signet there, in as large manere and fourme as heretofore We have byn accustomed, and otherwise as by your Wisdome and good Discretion shal be thought moste mete and convenient, for the good Observacion of our Lawes, Quietnes of the Contrie, Obediens of the People, and Punishment of Offenders,

And furthermore We Gyve unto you, by thes Presentes, full Power and Authortie to take Recognysaunces of any our Subiectes, inhabiting within our Counties Cities and Townes aforesaid, as well for Apparaunce of any the same oure said Subiectes to be made before you, as for anyne other Matter Cause or Condition whatsoever, in as large and ample maner as anyne of the Masters of our High Court of Chaucerye may or have used to doo by the Lawes and Customes of our said Realm: Wherfor We Will and Commaunde you to Execute the Premisses withe effecte untill suche tmye as you shall be advertised of our Pleasure to the contrarye.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Richemoun: Primo Die Septembris.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Servitiis, in Diem Coronationis, faciendis.

A. D. 1553.
1 Mar. p. 2.
m. 2. dv.

Regina &c. Charissimo Conſanguineo & Conſiliario ſuo *Johanni Comiti Bathon*, ac Præductis & Fidelibus Conſiliariis ſuis, *Ricardo Riche Militi Domino Pagett*, ac Dilecto & Fideli Conſiliario ſuo *Ricardo Morgan Armigero Capitali Juſticiario ſuo de Banco*, Salutem.

Cum quidam Domini Magnates Milites, ac alii Proceres & Lagei noſtri Regni noſtri Angliæ, ratione & pretextu Tenuræ Hæreditatum ſuarum vel aliter, diverſa ſpecialia Servitia Obſequia & Miniſteria circa Perſonam noſtram in Die ſolempnis Coronationis noſtræ, quæ jam appropinquat, adtunc & ibidem agere facere & præſtare ſolent & teneantur, & ſuperinde ſua Feoda habere & conſequi debeant;

Nos idcirco,

Unicuique Ligeeorum noſtrorum Juſtitie complementum fieri, & Nobis de hujusmodi Servitiis prout decet fideliter reſponderi volentes,

De Fidelitatibus Induſtriis & provi-

A. D. 1553. dis Circumſpectionibus veſtris plenius conſiderantes, aſſignavimus conſtituimus vos, tres & duos veſtrum, Commiſſarios noſtros in ea parte;

Dantes & Concedentes vobis, tribus & Duobus veſtrum, in formâ prædictâ, plenam Tenore Præſentium Potestatem & Authortatem, ad omnes & ſingulos hujusmodi Tenentes noſtros, ac alios quoscumque coram vobis, Tribus vel Duobus veſtrum, in Camerâ noſtrâ Stellatâ apud Weſtmonaſterium, ad certos Dies quos ad hoc provideritis, Evocandum & venire faciendum, ac ipſos & eorum quemlibet, Petitioneſque ſuorum ac Clamea, ſecundum Leges & Conſuetudines Regni noſtri Angliæ, Audiendum Terminandum Adjudicandum & Finiendum, cæteraque omnia & ſingula quæ de Jure & Conſuetudine in hac parte requiruntur faciendum exercendum & expediendum;

Et ided vobis mandamus quòd circa Præmiſſa diligenter intendatis, ac ea faciatis & exequamini in formâ debitâ & conſuetâ:

Mandantes

A. D. 1553.
1 Mar. Reg.
Mandantes in super, Tenore Præsentium, omnibus Ducibus Comitibus Baronibus Justiciariis, & omnibus aliis Officiariis Ministris Servientibus & Ligis nostris quibuscumque, quod vobis omnibus & singulis in Executione Præ-

missorum intendentes sint & auxilium in omnibus prout decet.
In cujus rei scd.

Teste Regina apud
Per ipsam Reginam.

Super dictis Servitiis, de Proclamatione.

A. D. 1553.
Ind. m. 10.
4to.
WHereas, by the Lawes and aunciente Customes of this Realme of Englood, the Nobles Knights and other the Quenes Highnes Subjects, by sondrie Tenures of their Landes and Hereditaments, are bounden to attend upon here *Highnes* Person Riall at the tyme and day of her Gracis Coronacion, to do exhibite and minystr to her *Highnes* ther Services Dueties Minystrs and Offices, and thereupon to receyve of her *Highnes* suche Gyftes Fees and Rewardes as to their severall Services Offices and Dueties of aunciente tyme hath bene accustomed and apperteynyng.

Her Majestie, by this her Highnes Proclamation, signifith to all her said Nobilitie and other her Subjectes, claminge to do Service at her said Coronacion, that here *Grace*, by her Highnes Commission hath appoynted assigned and auctoressed here deere Cousyn and Councelloure *John Erle of Barke*, and her trustie and right welbeloved Counsaillours *Richard Riche* Knight Lorde Riche, *William Pagett* Knight Lord Pagett, and her trustie and welbeloved

Richard Morgan Esquiere Chiefe Justice of her Bynche, to be her Commissioners for the receyvyng and Allowaunce of the said Claymes, who shall begine her Majesties Courte for that purpose upon Monday next coming, withyn the Sterre Chambre at *Westminster*, then and there to receyve here determyne and allow the Petitions and Clames of the severall Services, of her said Nobles and other her faithfull Subjectes, to be done by them and everie of them by reason of ther severall Tenures and Services at the Day of her *Highnes* Coronacion, whiche God willing shall be the first Day of *October* nexte cominge, according to their Dueties and her Majesties Lawes;

Wherefore her Highnes Pleasure ys that everie Man, havinge any thing to do before the said Commissioners, shall gyve their Attendaunce at the said Day and Place accordinglie.

Teste Regina

Per ipsam Reginam.

Pro Magno Eleemosinario Regine.

A. D. 1553.
Ind. p. 8.
4to.
Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem:

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, & mero Motu nostris, dedisse & concessisse, ac per Præsentes dare & concedere Reverendo in Christo Patri *Georgio Cisteriensi Episcopo* ac Magno Eleemosinario nostro, in Augmentationem Eleemosinarie nostræ, tam omnia & singula Bona Debita & Catalla quancumque Personarum Felonum de se, & cuilibet Personæ Felonis de se, quam omnia & singula Deodanda infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ, ac Walliam & Marchias ejusdem, & infra Villam nostram Caleisii & Marchias ejusdem, tam infra Libertates quam extra, inventa sive inveniendæ, forisfacta sive forisfaciendæ, quæ nobis nunc pertinent, vel unquam post sex-

A. D. 1553.
tum Diem Julii ultimo ante datam Præsentium præteritum quovismodo pertinuerunt ac pertinere debuerunt, & deinceps quamdiu ipsam Episcopum Eleemosinarium nostrum fore contigerit pertinuerint vel contingerint ullo modo;

Et volumus & concedimus eidem Eleemosinario nostro quod bene liceat ei ac Deputatis & Servientibus suis, omnia hujusmodi Bona Debita & Catalla Felonum de se, ac Deodanda, ubicumque invenire poterint, tam infra Libertates quam extra, ut præfertur, seiscire recuperare & colligere, assignantes prædictum Eleemosinarium nostrum ac Deputatum suum & Deputatos suos ad inquirendum, de tempore in tempus, vis & modis quibus melius sciri poterit sive poterint, de hujusmodi Bonis Debitis & Catallis Felonum de se, & Deodandis;

ac

A. D. 1553. ac ad eadem sciendum capiendum & recuperandum & levandum, per se five Deputatos suos sufficientes, ubicumq; infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ prædictum, ac Walliam prædictam & Marchias ejusdem, & infra Villam nostram Calestii prædictam & Marchias ejusdem, fuerunt inventa, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, & ipsa sic levata recuperata & collecta, per se, ubi melius videbitur, pro Nobis in Eleemosinam distribuendum, absq; Computo five Ratiocinio inde nobis reddendo seu faciundo;

Per Præsentes mandantes & præcipientes universis & singulis Majoribus

Vicecomitibus Coronatoribus Ballivis A. D. 1553. & Constabulariis, ac omnibus aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris, tam infra Libertates quàm extra & eorum cussibet, Tenore Præsentium, quod præfatio Eleemosinario nostro, ac Deputatis & Servientibus suis, in Executione Præmissorum supportantes sint & intendentes auxiliantes & defendentes sub Periculo quod incumbit.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo octavo Die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione ad Episcopatum.

A. D. 1553. Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum Nos & Consiliarii nostri, per Examinationem legitimam, intelleximus, quod Venerabilis Pater Johannes quondam Exoniensis Episcopus, decimo quarto Die Augusti, Anno charissimi Fratris nostri Edwardi Sexti quinto, propter justum tam Animam quàm Corporis metum, sursum reddidit & resignavit Episcopatum suum Exoniensem in manus charissimi Fratris nostri prædicti,

Nos igitur, ex Considerationibus prædictis & aliis Animum nostrum in hac parte moventibus, dictum Venerabilem Patrem Johannem ad Episcopatum

Exoniensem prædictum restituimus, cum omnibus Juribus, tam Spiritualibus quàm Temporalibus, ad eundem Episcopatum quoquomodo spectantibus five pertinentibus;

Mandantes omnibus Subditis nostris dictæ Exoniensis Diocesis, quatenus præfatum Johannem Venerabilem Patrem pro Episcopo suo Exon. recipiant, eiq; obediant prout suum Pastorale Officium exigit & requirit.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Turrem London. vicesimo octavo Die Septembris.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Officio Magni Constabularii concessio.

A. D. 1553. Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Scitis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus charissimo Consanguineo & Consiliario nostro Henrico Comiti Arundella Officium Magni Constabularii nostri Angliæ, ac ipsum Comitem Magnum Constabularium nostrum Angliæ ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes;

Habendum & occupandum Officium prædictum, per totum tricesimum diem

instantis Mensis Septembris tantum; A. D. 1553. videlicet, diem proximum & immediate præcedentem diem (Deo dante) futuræ solempnis Coronationis nostræ, unâ cum omnibus Juribus & Pertinentiis eidem Officio, pro eodem Die tantum, spectantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Turrem London. vicesimo nono Die Septembris.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Carta

A. D. 1553.
1. Mar. Reg.

De Magno Senescallo constituto.

A. D. 1553.
1. Mar. Reg.

A. D. 1553.
Pz. 1. M. R.
p. 2. m. 1.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus Charissimo Confanguineo & Consiliario nostro *Edwardo Comiti Derby* Officium *Magni Senescalli* nostri Angliæ, ac ipsum *Comitem* MAGNUM SENESCALLUM nostrum Angliæ ordinamus & constituimus per Præfentes,
Habendum & Occupandum Officium

prædictum, per totum Primum Diem Mensis Octobris proximo futurum, aß Ortus Solis ejusdem Diei usq; ad Occasum, quo Die (Deo dante) solempniter Coronari intendimus, unâ cum omnibus Juribus & Pertinentiis eidem Officio pro eodem Die tantum, spectantibus.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Reginâ apud *Turrim Londoni* vicesimo nono Die Septembris.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Thesaurario ordinato.

A. D. 1553.
Hid. p. 7.
m. 34.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem,
Sciatis quod Nos, Quibusdam certis de Causis & Considerationibus Nos specialiter moventibus, necnon de Fidelitate & provida Circumspectione Charissimi Confanguinei & Consiliarii nostri *Willielmi Marchionis Winton.* quamplurimum confidentes,
Damus & concedimus eidem *Willielmo* Officium *Thesaurarii* Scaccarii nostri, ac ipsum *Willielmum Marchionem Winton.* THESAURARIUM Scaccarii nostri prædicti constituimus & ordinamus per Præfentes,

Habendum occupandum exercendum & exequendum Officium illud, a sexto Die Julii Anno Regni nostri Primo quamdiu Nobis placuerit, cum omnibus & omnimodis Febris Vadiis Regardis & Proficuis, necnon aliis omnibus

Libertatibus Commoditatibus & Emolumentis eidem Officio quoquo modo pertinentibus sive spectantibus, adeo plenè integrè, ac in tam amplis modo & formâ prout *Johannes Dynham Miles Domini Dynham*, aut *Thomas dudum Dux Norfolciæ* Pater *Thomas nunc Ducis Norfolciæ*, sive idem *Thomas nunc Dux Norfolciæ*, aut *Edmundus nuper Dux Somersetiæ*, vel eorum aliquis vel aliquis alius, Officium illud nuper habentes sive occupantes habens vel occupans, habuerint & perceperint habuerint vel perceperint;
Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium* ultimo Die Septembris.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Pro Medico Reginæ Ordinario.

A. D. 1553.
Pa. 1. M. R.
p. 12. m. 11.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem,
Sciatis quod Nos, bona & laudabilia Servitiâ, per Dilectum Servientem nostrum *Thomam Hais* in Medicinis Doctorem, diu hæctenus Nobis impenfâ & impotenter imponenda, meritis contemplantes, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, non solum recepimus admittimus & Jurari eum fecimus, sed etiam constituimus & ordinavimus, ac per Præfentes, constituimus & ordinamus eundem *Thomam Hais* Medicum

nostrum ordinarium, ac Officium Medici nostri ordinarii eidem *Thoma* damus & concedimus per Præfentes,

Habendum gaudendum Exequendum & occupandum Officium prædictum, unâ cum Dietis & Allocationibus Vini Cere & Bowge le Courte, ac omnibus aliis Proficuis Emolumentis Commoditatibus Præheminentiis Authoritatibus & Advantagiis dicto Officio qualitercumq; pertinentibus sive quovismodo spectantibus;

Insuper ex uberiori Gratia, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, damus
S i f f i & con-

A. D. 1553.

A. D. 1553.
1 Mar. Reg. & concedimus pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, per Præsentes, eidem *Thomas Hays* Annuitatem & Feodum Centum *Librarum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ per Annum,

Habendam percipiendam levandam & gaudendam præfato Servienti nostro *Thomas Hays* dictam Annuitatem & Feodum Centum *Librarum* annuatim, de Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, de Thesaurio nostro ad Receptionem Sacarii per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum pro tempore existentium, a Festo Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste ultimò præterito ante Datam Præsentium, durante Vita naturali ipsius *Thomas Hays*, ad Quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, Annunciationis beate Mariæ, & Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste, per æquales Portiones;

Volentes & concedentes etiam per Præsentes quod præfatus *Thomas Hays* Serviens noster, prædictum Officium,

cum omnibus & singulis pertinentiis, ac prædictam Annuitatem & Feodum Centum *Librarum* annuatim live per Annum, modo & formâ ut prædicitur solvendam, ac omnia & singula Proficua Dietas Allocationes prædictæ, & Bowgele Contræ, cum omnibus Emolumentis Præhærentiis Auctoritatibus & Commoditatibus quibuscumque eidem Officio spectantibus, habeat percipiat & gaudeat durante Vita sua, in tam amplius modo formâ & effectu, prout aliqua alia Persona live aliqua alie Personæ dictum Officium cum Pertinentiis, ac cætera omnia Præmissa ante hæc tempora occupantes, habuerit aut perceperit habuerunt aut perceperunt, aut habere aut percipere debuerunt aut potuerunt;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium* secundo Die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præsentationibus.

A. D. 1553.
1 Mar. Reg.
p. 2. m. 46.

Regina, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Nicholas Wigorniensis Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia Vicario suo in Spiritualibus Generali, Salutem.

Ad Vicariam de *Pyllerton* vestræ Diocesis, per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem jam Vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, Dilectum Nobis *Ricardum Elyott* Clericum Vobis Præsentamus;

Rogantes, quatenus eundem *Ricardum* ad Vicariam prædictam Admittere, Ipsumque Rectorem in eadem Instituire, cum omnibus suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraque Peragere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis velitis cum Favore.

In cujus &c.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium* septimo Die Octobris.

Consimiles Literæ Patentes concessæ sunt Personis sequentibus; videlicet,

Hunsfridus Horton Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad Vicariam de *Marston* Coventr. & Lich. Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri *Permissione Divinâ Coventr. & Lich. Episcopo* ejusve

in Absentia Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium* decimo Die Aprilis.

Willielmus Porter Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad Vicariam de *Kensbury* Coventr. & Lich. Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri *Permissione Divinâ, Coventr. & Lich. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium* decimo Die Aprilis.

Willielmus Cocks Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad Rectorem de *Ridlington* Petriburgens. Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri *Permissione Divinâ, Petriburgens. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium* decimo Die Aprilis.

Thomas Storie Clericus, habet Literas

A. D. 1553.

Mar. 10.

teraz Regine Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Hickham* Lincoln. Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Lincoln. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo nono Die Maii.

Robertus Carror Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Parva Harde* Cantuar. Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Cantuar. Sede jam vacante.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo Die Junii.

Rodolphus Boyer Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Tylongham* Eborum Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Eborum Archiepiscopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* primo Die Maii.

Johannes Langman Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Saintekew* Exon. Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri *Exon. Episcopo* ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo Die Aprilis.

Thomas Sawyer Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Ebbry* Cantuar. Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Cantuar. Sede jam vacante.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo Die Aprilis.

Johannes Barnes Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Beeston* Norwicen. Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Normicæ. Episcopo* ejusve in Absentia

Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo Die Aprilis.

Johannes Westone Clericus habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Uggley* London. Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri E. permissione Divinâ, *London. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo primo Die Januarii.

Rogerus Houghcon Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Audley* Coventr. & Lich. Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri R. Coventr. & Lich. Episcopo, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo primo Die Januarii.

Ricardus Morgan Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Penryn* Meneven. Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Meneven. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo Die Maii.

Ricardus Worde Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Tymbeulande* Winton. Dioc. & diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri *Winton. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo sexto Die Novembris.

Willielmus Collynge Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Lyttelton* Bristol. Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Bristol. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste

A. D. 1553.

Mar. 10.

A. D. 1553.
1. *Mo. Reg.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
vicefimo sexto die Maii.

Rogerus Dices Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Stratforde* super *Aven* Coventr. & Lich. Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri *R. Coventr. & Lich. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
tertio die Novembris.

Thomas West Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Morton* Coventr. & Lich. Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri *R. Coventr. & Lich. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
quarto die Novembris.

Jacobus Pollarde Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Saint Mary Oterey* Exon. Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri Permissione Divinâ, *Exon. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
septimo die Maii.

Ricardus David Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Est Horseley* Winton. Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri *S. Permissione Divinâ, Winton. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
decimo tertio die Aprilis.

Edmundus Caterall Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Wyke* Wyke Glouc. Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri Permissione Divinâ, *Glouc. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

A. D. 1553.
1. *Mo. Reg.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
decimo septimo die Aprilis.

Robertus Kysey Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Framfelde* Jurisdictionis Cantuar. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis & Metropolitice Cantuar. Sede jam vacante.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
decimo septimo die Aprilis.

Robertus Johnf. Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Clave* Heref. Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri Permissione Divinâ, *Heref. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
duclmo die Aprilis.

Thomas Gyll Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Clowesworth* Bathon. & Wellen. Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri Permissione Divinâ, *Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
decimo septimo die Aprilis.

Thomas Astell Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Eydon* Petriburgenf. Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri Permissione Divinâ, *Petriburgen. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
vicefimo sexto die Aprilis.

Martinus Hoggard Clericus, habet Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Burcham* Rossen. Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Rossen. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
vicefimo septimo die Aprilis.

Thomas

A.D. 1553. *Thomas Mye* Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Newenton* Sarum Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Sarum Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo die Aprilis.

Georgius Elleson Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Bridkirk* Carlolien. Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Carloli. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo die Aprilis.

Thomas Frencl Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Holle* Exon. Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Exon. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo die Aprilis.

Henricus Unwyn Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Cheryton* Sarum Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Sarum Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo die Aprilis.

Nicholaus Arthur Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Bramford Speke* Sarum Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Sarum Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo nono die Aprilis.

Hugo Broke Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad

Rectoriam de Langton of the Olde Ebo- A.D. 1553.
rum Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Eborum Archiepiscopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo die Aprilis.

Williclmus Coke Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Motisfont* Wintonien. Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri S. Permissione Divinâ, *Winton. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* octavo die Novembris.

Robertus Hope Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Felsbam* Ciceftren. Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri G. Permissione Divinâ, *Ciceftren. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo primo die Novembris.

Cristoferus Maston Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Moreton* Lincoln. Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Lincoln. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo nono die Maii.

Henricus Pendylton Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Præbendam de Cloughton* in Ecclesia Cathedrali Lich. Coventr. & Lich. Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Coventr. & Lich. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quarto die Junii.

Edmundus Harcock Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione

T t t t n e

A. D. 1553. ne ad *Vicariam de Broke* Norwicen. Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Normicen. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

1 Mar. Reg.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* undecimo Die Octobris.

Robertus Tofdale Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Edythorpe* Norwic. Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri Permissione Divinâ, *Normicen. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* undecimo Die Octobris.

Johannes Colyn Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Kestelton* Norwicen. Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri Permissione Divinâ, *Normicen. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* undecimo Die Junii.

Nicholaus Brydge Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam Omnium Sanctorum in Stansford* Lincoln. Dioc. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri *Johanni*, Permissione Divinâ, *Lincoln. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo quinto Die Octobris.

Henricus Milward aliàs *Smyth* Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Harlington* Dioc. Lincoln. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri *Johanni*, Permissione Divinâ, *Lincoln. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo quinto Die Octobris.

Johannes Rose Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad

Rectoriam de Middlestone aliàs *Mylton* h. D. 1553. *Petruburgen. Dioc.* Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri *J.* Permissione Divinâ, *Petruburgen. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

1 Mar. Reg.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo quinto Die Octobris.

Edwardus Bone Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Grafton* *Petruburgen. Dioc.* Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri *J.* Permissione Divinâ, *Petruburgen. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo Die Octobris.

Robertus Brewe ad *Vicariam de Dovenham* Norwicen. Dioc.

Willielmus Madecke Clericus, ad *Vicariam de Mamerbery* Meneven. Dioc.

Georgius Gualpin Clericus, ad *Vicariam de Gravesey* Cantuar. Dioc.

Georgius Hough Clericus, ad *Vicariam de Rodes* *Petruburgen. Dioc.*

Henricus Barnam ad *Rectoriam de Stoke Cherite* Winton. Dioc.

Robertus Ryue ad *Rectoriam Endmorth* Sarum Dioc.

Robertus Danton Clericus, ad *Vicariam de Conyburgh* Eborum Dioc.

Hugo Brenne ad *Vicariam de Waterbeech* Elicen. Dioc.

David Morgau ad *Vicariam de Byfyrde* Heref. Dioc.

Edmundus Walter ad *Vicariam de Wenebury* Coven. & Lich. Dioc.

Barton Clare ad *Vicariam de Asten* Tamlowe Wigorn. Dioc.

Willielmus Edlynson ad *Vicariam de Westenyng* Lincoln. Dioc.

Thomas Donne ad *Vicariam de Buryngton* Heref. Dioc.

Rogerus Dauston ad *Vicariam Sancti Laurentii* London. Dioc.

Ricardus Gaitkyl ad *Vicariam de Purfley* Sarum Dioc.

Johannes Ermer ad *Rectoriam de Strete* Ciceftren. Dioc.

Willielmus Holland ad *Vicariam de Stenkeley* Lincoln. Dioc.

Willie Bramynggham ad *Rectoriam de Thymbley* Lincoln. Dioc.

Henricus Trykett ad *Rectoriam de Colsterworth* Lincoln. Dioc.

Ricardus

A.D. 1553

1. Mar. Reg.

Ricardus Hutton ad Rectoriam de Burton Coven. & Lich. Dioc.

Willielmus Gervys ad Rectoriam Sancti Nicolai Felstow Norwicen. Dioc.

Thomas Munden ad Rectoriam de Horden Norwicen. Dioc.

Thomas Weste ad Vicariam de Colston alias Colston Bassett Eborum Dioc.

Ricardus Hadcock ad Rectoriam de Wymondham Lincoln. Dioc.

Ricardus Edmunds ad Vicariam de Boryngton Glouc. Dioc.

Willielmus Harrison ad Vicariam de Huddersfeld Eborum. Dioc.

Henricus Wilson ad Vicariam de Blythborrough Lincoln. Dioc.

Thomas Dwyer ad Vicariam de Abbatis Carvill Exon. Dioc.

Rogerus Page ad unam Medietatem Rectorie de Trevell Eborum Dioc.

Hugo Bydams ad Rectoriam de Cheryngton Lincoln. Dioc.

Thomas Helme ad Rectoriam de Letbely Eborum. Dioc.

Willielmus Halpdy ad Rectoriam de Wyndhorpe Eborum Dioc.

Alanus Holte ad Rectoriam de Cleydon Norwic. Dioc.

Robertus Thompson ad Rectoriam de Little Cheverell Sarum Dioc.

Robertus Bruce ad Vicariam de Morelynch Bathon. & Wellen. Dioc.

Ricardus Wyldt ad Vicariam de Stapleford Lincoln. Dioc.

Thomas Boyne ad Vicariam de Tywardeth Exon. Dioc.

Thomas Fankener ad Vicariam de Tudenham Glouc. Dioc.

Johannes David ad Vicariam de Keysecke Bathon. & Wellen. Dioc.

Jacobus Proffor ad Rectoriam de Chelsey London. Dioc.

Robertus Howe ad Vicariam de Alnham Dunelm. Dioc.

Johannes Borden ad Vicariam de Totnes Exon. Dioc.

Willielmus Capryche ad Rectoriam de Johnson Meneven. Dioc.

Willielmus Baddesley ad Rectoriam de Perva Ashebye Licoln. Dioc.

Henricus Bonnar ad Vicariam de Sadyngton Sancti Petri Glouc. Dioc.

David Spencer ad Rectoriam de Henton Martine Britfoll. Dioc.

Thomas Dwyer ad Rectoriam de Llanvadoke Meneven. Dioc.

Gilbertus Saunder ad Rectoriam de Thorne Tryffyn Bathon. & Wellen. Dioc.

Johannes Ex ad Vicariam de Frampton Bryffoll. Dioc.

Thurston Bradely ad Rectoriam de Westerfeld Norwicen. Dioc.

Willielmus Kyngeston ad Rectoriam de Gamdebye Lincoln. Dioc.

Johannes Hatley ad Rectoriam de Tylbrooke Lincoln. Dioc.

Thomas Mathewe ad Rectoriam de Llanvangel Penbedowne Meneven. Dioc.

Cristoferus Afton ad Rectoriam Omium Sanctorum in Northfetre Eborum Dioc.

Matheus Baylye ad Vicariam de Buckmynter Lincoln. Dioc.

David Lynn ad Vicariam de Cowryll Gay Meneven. Dioc.

Michaeli Carpenter ad Vicariam de Skalford Lincoln. Dioc.

Cristoferus Grene ad Rectoriam de Hempsford Norwicen. Dioc.

Johannes Haworth ad Rectoriam de Smyllande Norwicen. Dioc.

Cristoferus Cressdale ad Rectoriam de Kyrkeley Grene Lincoln. Dioc.

Johannes Palmer ad Rectoriam de Grovenhurf Lincoln. Dioc.

Robertus Wyllye ad Rectoriam de Charlston Roffen. Dioc.

Willielmus Ilkes ad Rectoriam de More Hereforden. Dioc.

Willielmus Thorpe ad Vicariam de West Bradtenham Norwicen. Dioc.

Thomas Bentsley ad Rectoriam de Costen Lincoln. Dioc.

Thomas Kyng ad Rectoriam de Kylesmylloyde Meneven. Dioc.

Willielmus Trafforde ad Vicariam de Deane Cestren. Dioc.

Robertus Teskole ad Vicariam de Honnyng Norwicen. Dioc.

David ap Richard ad Vicariam de Caffre Sancti Martini Meneven. Dioc.

Willielmus Borefwayne ad Rectoriam de Atbelington Norwicen. Dioc.

Thomas Humfrey ad Rectoriam de Bonnre Norwicen. Dioc.

Thomas Fysher ad Rectoriam beate Mariae Magdalene in Civitate Cant. Cantuar. Dioc.

Georgius Chapman ad Rectoriam de Basse London. Dioc.

Johannes Ellys ad Rectoriam de Kykydoke Allaven. Dioc.

Hugo Johns ad Rectoriam de Llaurethall Hereforden. Dioc.

Rogerus Petman ad Rectoriam de Straunefeld Norwicen. Dioc.

Thomas Cocks ad Vicariam de Abery Sarum. Dioc.

Thomas Brooke ad Vicariam de Nafing London. Dioc.

Johannes Gardiner ad Vicariam de Ifleworth London. Dioc.

Willielmus Inkerfeld ad Vicariam de Sylkefston Eborum Dioc.

Ricardus

A. D. 1553.
1 Mar. Reg.

Ricardus Moke ad Rectoriam de Cove-
my Elien. Diœc.

Johannes Bury ad Vicariam de Aylesham
Norwicen. Diœc.

Johannes Pallen ad Rectoriam de Rud-
baxton Meneven. Diœc.

David Roberts ad Vicariam de Burnham
Lincoln. Diœc.

Thomas Shipman ad Rectoriam de Thorpe
juxta Newarke Eborum Diœc.

Willielmus Pykarde ad Vicariam de
Sutton super Trent Eborum Diœc.

Griffinus Llyod ad Vicariam de Elsmere
Heref. Diœc.

Johannes Bridgenater ad Rectoriam de
Telling Lincoln. Diœc.

Stephanus Wyncowright ad Vicariam de
Littleington. Lincoln. Diœc.

Johannes Sheldon ad Rectoriam de
Naunton Wigorn. Diœc.

Johannes Fayrehoyre ad Rectoriam de
Hereynswell Norwicen. Diœc.

Johannes Cave ad Ecclesiam Parochi-
alem de Haulham Eborum Diœc.

Rogerus Clerke ad Rectoriam de My-
shyng Ciceftren. Diœc.

Johannes More ad Rectoriam de Mene
Exon. Diœc.

Ricardus Kydde ad Rectoriam de Offham
Roffen. Diœc.

Willielmus Clough ad Rectoriam de Dyt-
ton Roffen. Diœc.

Johannes ap Edward ad Rectoriam de
Manarvon. Landaven. Diœc.

Laurentius Tacker ad Vicariam de Mid-
leswy Bathon. & Wellen. Diœc.

Radolphus Shave ad Rectoriam de Ar-
dern. Cantuar. Diœc.

Thomas Lyer ad Rectoriam de Esse Lon-
don. Diœc.

Willielmus Wyther ad Vicariam de But-
toley cum Capella de Bolstonborough
Bathon. & Wellen. Diœc.

Otenellus Gylly ad Vicariam de Nova
Wyndesore Sarum Diœc.

Thomas Aley ad Vicariam de Arlyng-
ham Glouc. Diœc.

Thomas Gylbye ad Rectoriam de Salt-
stehye Lincoln. Diœc.

Henricus Lathum ad Vicariam de Hyr-
nyll Cantuar. Diœc.

Nicholaus Grenemoye ad Rectoriam de
Gravefend Roffen. Diœc.

Willielmus Bery ad Hospitalem Sancti
Nicholas juxta Richemond Cestren. Diœc.

Willielmus Wrexham ad Rectoriam de
Bromyngbam Coven. & Lich. Diœc.

Willielmus Ryland ad Vicariam de El-
mely Wigorn. Diœc.

Thomas Crooke ad Vicariam de Rogata
Ciceftren. Diœc.

Reginaldus Webbe ad Rectoriam de
Clycome Winton. Diœc.

Johannes Williams ad Rectoriam de A. D. 1553.
Treridowock Landaven. Diœc.

Ricardus Braddock ad Vicariam de Bu-
ston Lincoln. Diœc.

Robertus Williams ad Vicariam de
Frampton Glouc. Diœc.

Rogerus Slade ad Rectoriam Sancti Pan-
cratii Exon. Diœc.

Martinus Janyz ad Rectoriam de Roche
Exon. Diœc.

David Ellys ad Vicariam de Dorfton
Heref. Diœc.

Johannes Coterell ad Rectoriam de Chyl-
combe Briſtoll. Diœc.

Charolus Walley ad Rectoriam de Lang-
ley Cantuar. Diœc.

Willielmus Joye ad Rectoriam de Munk-
ſlyth Norwicen. Diœc.

Hugo David ad Rectoriam de Eſt Strog-
nyll Meneven. Diœc.

Thomas Donnes ad Rectoriam de Pal-
grave Norwicen. Diœc.

Robertus Tomſon ad Vicariam de Beiton
Cantuar. Diœc.

Thomas Bolgoy ad Rectoriam de Tanborn
Sarum Diœc.

Thomas Townſday ad Vicariam de Kem-
ble Sarum Diœc.

Johannes Stacey ad Vicariam de Berton
Norwicen. Diœc.

Hugo Jones ad Vicariam de Llanviban-
gell Kycarnell Meneven. Diœc.

Thomas Penforde ad Vicariam de Cough-
ton Wigorn. Diœc.

Thomas Wyſon ad Vicariam de Radwey
Coventr. & Lich. Diœc.

Johannes Jewes ad Vicariam de Rothe-
well Petriburgen. Diœc.

Ricardus Creſwell ad Rectoriam de
Burdham Ciceftren. Diœc.

Joſepus Hopkyns ad Vicariam Sancti
Nicholas Atwade in Inſula de Thannett
Cantuar. Diœc.

Robertus Feron ad Rectoriam de Eſtel-
burge infra Byſshopgate London. Lond.
Lond. Diœc.

Galfridus Bayly ad Rectoriam Sancte
Margareta Myſſer in Frydayſtreet Lond.
Diœc.

Johannes Cartays ad Vicariam de Ep-
pyngbery London. Diœc.

Johannes Smyth ad Rectoriam de Stan-
nyke Petriburgen. Diœc.

Adam Ricardſon ad Rectoriam de Borton
Sanctæ Andree Norwicen. Diœc.

Thomas Watſon ad Rectoriam de Bar-
nyngbam Cestren. Diœc.

Ricardus Workeſey ad Vicariam de Ar-
keſſey Eborum. Diœc.

Willielmus Reynolds ad Vicariam de Do-
nymton Lincoln. Diœc.

Johannes Dyxſon ad Vicariam de Dod-
ford Petriburgen. Diœc.

Criſto-

A.D. 1553.

1 Mar. Reg.

Cristoferus Taxley ad *Rectoriam* de *Smansford* Lincoln. Dioc.*Thomas Ladley* ad *Rectoriam* de *Hanworth* London. Dioc.*Robertus Gylson* ad *Vicariam* de *Smaton* Lincoln. Dioc.*Johannes Lewis* ad *Rectoriam* de *Llandevaylock* Meneven. Dioc.*Johannes Penell* ad *Rectoriam* de *Rednar Nova* Heref. Dioc.*Thomas Symphon* ad *Vicariam* de *Freston* Norwicen. Dioc.*Hunfridus Hautpathe* ad *Vicariam* de *Chyrcheyll* Oxon. Dioc.*Johannes Baker* ad *Vicariam* de *Penbey* Meneven. Dioc.*Ricardus Hyll* ad *Vicariam* de *Aften* *Blanke* alias *Colde Aften* Glouc. Dioc.*Thomas Duncyatt* ad *Vicariam* de *Ryflay* Lincoln. Dioc.*Willielmus Kempe* ad *Rectoriam* de *Dreyton* *Passowe* Lincoln. Dioc.*Thomas Wyttan* ad *Becclesias* *Parochiales* de *Northcove* & *Wyllingham Marie* Norwicen. Dioc.*Radolphus Smyth* ad *Rectoriam* de *Curtewatt* *Petriburgen*. Dioc.*Henricus Watfon* ad *Vicariam* de *Deryngton* Lincoln. Dioc.*Ricardus Greue* ad *Vicariam* de *Kelstrum* Lincoln. Dioc.*Rogerus Mayott* ad *Rectoriam* de *Stemphylggh* *Lincoln*. Dioc.*David ap Edward* ad *Vicariam* de *Llan Aethryn* *Bangoren*. Dioc.*Johannes Glasser* ad *Rectoriam* de *Colde Newton* alias *Bogpath* Glouc. Dioc.*Ricardus Kerry* ad *Rectoriam* de *Rokyn* *Cantuar*. Dioc.*Thomas Hacker* ad *Rectoriam* de *Eguere* *Norwicen*. Dioc.*Johannes Peterson* ad *Rectoriam* *Sancti Jacobi* in *Insula* de *Colne* prope *Calisiam* *Cantuar*. Dioc.*Johannes Greue* ad *Rectoriam* de *Soddyngton* *Lincoln*. Dioc.*Thomas Bentley* ad *Rectoriam* de *Bosbe* *London*. Dioc.*Johannes Farthyn* ad *Rectoriam* *Sanctae Margarete* in *Lothebery* *London*. Dioc.*Henricus Skott* ad *Vicariam* de *Swanherne* *Lincoln*. Dioc.*Nicholaus Grenenye* ad *Vicariam* de *Latham* *Cantuar*. Dioc.*Jacobus Boande* ad *Vicariam* de *Welhyngton* cum *Capella* de *Buckland* eidem annexa *Bathon*. & *Wellen*. Dioc.*Jacobus Holneffe* ad *Rectoriam* de *Kemerton* *Cantuar*. Dioc.*Willielmus Kempfoll* ad *Rectoriam* de *Wyton* in *Villa* de *Wyche*, & *Rectoriam**Sanctae Andreae* in *Villa* de *Wyche* eidem annexam, *Wigorn*. Dioc.*Johannes Horsfemen* ad *Hospitalam* de *Bontre* *Eborum*. Dioc.*Edwardus Clyfton* ad *Rectoriam* de *Morton* *London*. Dioc.*Johannes Herys* ad *Rectoriam* de *Tredroyer* *Meneven*. Dioc.*Thomas ap Rize* ad *Rectoriam* *Nymysfeld* *Glouc*. Dioc.*Edmundus Casyn* ad *Rectoriam* *Sancti Edmundi* in *Northhyme* *Norwicen*. Dioc.*Thomas Shell* ad *Rectoriam* de *Higban* *Golyn* *Lincoln*. Dioc.*Johannes Borenell* ad *Rectoriam* de *Altham* *Cantuar*. Dioc.*Ricardus Taylor* ad *Rectoriam* de *Aure* *Glouc*. Dioc.*Thomas Haddleston* ad *Rectoriam* de *Heckerten* *Eborum*. Dioc.*Ricardus Crosse* ad *Rectoriam* de *Estbridge* *Cantuar*. Dioc.*Robertus ap Grene* ad *Rectoriam* de *Eglasfall*, cum *Capella* de *Clanverian* eidem annexa, *Bangoren*. Dioc.*Georgius Byrbe* ad *Rectoriam* de *Uley* *Glouc*. Dioc.*Hunfridus Plampton* ad *Rectoriam* de *Wodmanote* *Cicestren*. Dioc.*Elizeus ap Richard* ad *Rectoriam* de *Dulselley* *Bangoren*. Dioc.*Johannes Phillips* ad *Rectoriam* de *Prendergast* *Meneven*. Dioc.*Ricardus Mychell* ad *Rectoriam* *Lysford* *Exon*. Dioc.*Jacobus Bell* ad *Rectoriam* de *Stutley* *Lincoln*. Dioc.*Thomas Lysford* ad *Vicariam* de *Tylmanston* *Cantuar*. Dioc.*Ricardus Clare* ad *Rectoriam* de *Stretfort* *Tony Sarum*. Dioc.*Johannes Saywell* ad *Rectoriam* de *Adlerley* *Lincoln*. Dioc.*Willielmus Collyn* ad *Rectoriam* de *Lytleton* *Glouc*. Dioc.*Jacobus Tewens* ad *Vicariam* de *Bodenham* *Hereforden*. Dioc.*Petrus Prelande* ad *Vicariam* de *Sanbache* *Cicestren*. Dioc.*Thomas Chapman* ad *Rectoriam* de *Mersston* *Cicestren*. Dioc.*Henricus George* ad *Rectoriam* de *Nudgeate* *Winton*. Dioc.*Johannes Tyherley* ad *Rectoriam* de *Hatcbe* *Reatham* *Bathon*. & *Wellen*. Dioc.*Cristoferus Walwen* ad *Vicariam* de *Marche magna* *Heref*. Dioc.*Johannes Rudd* ad *Rectoriam* de *Kyrstede*, cum *Capella* de *Langhall* eidem annexa, *Norwicen*. Dioc.

A.D. 1553.

1 Mar. Reg.

Uuuu

Edwardus

A. D. 1553. *Edwardus Wormale ad Vicariam de Omiston Lincoln. Dioc.*

1 Mar. Reg. *Cristoforus Brave ad Rectorem de Tullyngton Cicelren. Dioc.*

Thomas Bolte ad Rectorem de Rolston Coven. & Lich. Dioc.

Georgius Todd ad Rectorem de Wemerton Norwicen Dioc.

Johannes Buck ad Rectorem de Shyn-gote Cantuar. Dioc.

Johannes Backbense ad Vicariam de Aikarth Cestren. Dioc.

Willielmus Stapleford ad Rectorem de Marston Cantuar. Dioc.

Willielmus Helyn ad Rectorem de Whyngsbe Coventr. & Lich. Dioc.

Robertus Werby ad Vicariam de Davenham London. Dioc.

Willielmus Mann ad Vicariam de Nor-

berne, cum Capella de Sheldon Mounge- A. D. 1553.
ham & parva Rectoriali eidem annexa, 1 Mar. Reg.
Cantuar Dioc.

Jacobus Basses ad Canonicatum & Præbendam de Hattesant in Ecclesia Metro-
politica Sancti Petri Eboracen. fundat.
& stabilit. Eborum Dioc.

Johannes Rixman ad Præbendam in
Ecclesia Cathedrali Bristoll. Bristoll.
Dioc.

Hugo Glassey ad Rectorem Dele Can-
tuar. Dioc.

Georgius Bullocke ad Rectorem de
Moungemham Cantuar. Dioc.

Thomas Harward ad Rectorem de Se-
nock Cantuar. Dioc.

Johannes Fylser ad Rectorem de Back-
land Cantuar. Dioc.

De Commiſſione, pro Domina Regina, ad faciendum Milites.

A. D. 1553. *ART*, by the Grace of God &c.
1 Mar. Reg. *To all Men to whom thes*
p. 2. m. 10. *Presentes shall come, Greetinge.*
dar.

Where, for the more Adornement of our Kynglye Estate and Dignitie Riall, and for the Nobilitie of Blode good Service and other good Qualities of many our Servauntes and other Subiectis, We be resolved to call certeyne of them to the Ordre of *Knightwood*,

We let yow wit that, for the special Truste and Confidence which we have reposed in our right Trustie and right Welbelovide Colyn and Counscaloure *Henry Erle of Arrandell*, We have appoynted, and by these Presentes do appoynte and auctorise hym, for Us and in our Name and by our Auctoritie, to doo and excercyse everie Thing and Things in our behalfe to be doone and exercised, for the full making of such and so many Persons *Knightes*, within the tyme of two daies next ensuinge the

date hereof, as by us shall be named, A. D. 1553.
or by hymselfe may be thoughte mete so as he excede not in the hole the Numbre of threescore,

And our further pleasure is that everie Person, so to be advaunced or made *Knighte* by our said Colyn and Counselloure, shall have holde and enjoye the said Ordre of *Knightwood*, with the Name Title Dignitie and all other Prerogatives thereunto belonginge, in as large and ample maner as anie other Knighte or Knightes of like Degre, beinge made in the tyme of oure Progenitors, have, and of right ought to have had or enjoyed.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
decimo septimo die Octobris.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Pro Jacobo Dyer Milite de Concessione ad Placitum.

A. D. 1553. *Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Sa-*
1 Mar. Reg. *lutem.*
p. 6. *Sciatis quod Nos, ex mero*
m. 23. *Motu & certa Scientia nostris, constituimus dilectum & fidelem nostrum*

Jacobum Dyer Militem unum Servientum nostrorum ad Legem, necnon concessimus eidem Johanni Officium unius Servientum nostrorum ad Legem,

Habendum occupandum & exercen- A. D. 1553.
dum dictum Officium, necnon ad essen-
dum unum Servientum nostrorum ad
Legem quamdiu Nobis placuerit, capi-
endo & percipiendo annuatim in & pro
Officio illo exercendo eidem Jacobo Va-
adium Feodum Vesturam & Regardum
dicto Officio debita sive pertinentia,
prout aliquis Servientum nostrorum ad
Legem

A. D. 1553. Legem, pro huiusmodi Officio exercendo, percipiet sive habere vel percipere debet.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium A. D. 1553. decimo nono Die Octobris.

Per ipsam Regium.

De Custodia Bibliothecæ Westmonast.

A. D. 1553.
Ibid. p. 11.
m. 24.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum præcharissimus Frater noster *Edmundus Sextus* nuper *Rex Angliæ*, per Literas suas Patentes, datas apud Westmonasterium quartodecimo die Decembris Anno Regni sui tertio, *Bartolomeum Treheron* Bibliothecæ suæ *Westmonasterii* præfecerit, dictumq; *Bartolomeum* Custodem dictæ Bibliothecæ per eandem constituerit ordinaverit & creaverit, & ut ejus Studium ac Diligentiam ea in re magis exercuerit, eidem *Bartolomeo*, pro Regia sua Munificentia, concesserit & dederit annuatim quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Viginti Marcarum* Sterlingorum per Annum,

Habendam & annuatim percipiendam eandem Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem præfato *Bartolomeo* & Assignatis suis æquis Portionibus, solvendam ad Festa Nativitatis Christi & Sancti Johannis Baptiste quamdiu dictus *Bartolomeus* vixerit, de Thesaurio suo ad Receptam Scaccarii sui, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum suorum ejusdem Scaccarii pro tempore existentium, cum omnibus aliis Emolumentis quibuscumq; dictæ Bibliothecæ Custodie ab antiquo debitis & consuetis, atq; ut in ejus Potestate esset idoneum aliquem substituere, qui ipsius Munere fungeretur, quoties illi adesse non fuisset commodum, prout in prædictis Literis Patentibus plenius continetur;

Jamque præfatus *Bartolomeus Treheron* in Voluntate existit Literas Patentes prædictas nobis in Cancellariam nostram sursum reddere cancellandas, eâ intentione quod nos alias Literas nostras Patentes de Officio prædicto & cæteris Præmissis, dilecto Servienti nostro *Johanni Cliffe* uni Clericorum Signeti nostri in forma sequenti gratiose concedere dignaremur,

Nos,

Præmissa considerantes, ac pro eo quod prædictæ Literæ Patentes ad præsens cancellatæ existunt ut certam inde habemus notitiam,

De Gratia nostra speciali certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in consideratione veri & fidelis Servitii per di-

ctum Servientem nostrum impenso, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus præfato Servienti nostro *Johanni Cliffe* prædictum Officium Custodis, sive Custodiæ Bibliothecæ nostræ Westm. scituatæ & existentis infra Palatium nostrum de Westm. ac eundem *Johannem Cliffe* Custodem dictæ Bibliothecæ nostræ facimus constituimus & ordinamus per Præfentes,

Habendum exercendum & gaudendum Officium illud, sive Custodiam Bibliothecæ prædictæ præfato *Johanni Cliffe*, tam per se quam per sufficientem Deputatum suum ad terminum Vitæ ipsius *Johannis*, una cum omnibus Commoditatibus Regardis Advantagiis Libertatibus & Præeminentiis quibuscumque eidem Officio sive Custodiæ quoquo modo pertinentibus sive spectantibus;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, damus & concedimus per Præfentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, eidem *Johanni Cliffe*, pro Exercitio Officii Custodis sive Custodiæ Bibliothecæ nostræ prædictæ, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Viginti Marcarum* Sterlingorum per Annum,

Habendam & annuatim percipiendam eandem Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem præfato *Johanni Cliffe* & Assignatis suis, a Festo Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste ultimè præterito, durante Vitâ suâ, de Thesaurio nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Westm. prædicti, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Natalis Domini & Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste æquis Portionibus annuatim solvendam,

Concessimus etiam præterea, ac per Præfentes concedimus eidem *Johanni Cliffe* Custodiam Clavis vel Clavium prædictæ Bibliothecæ nostræ, ac quod idem *Johannes* vel *Deputatus suus*, omni tempore cum sibi placuerit, habeat liberum ingressum & egressum ad Bibliothecam nostram prædictam absq; impedimento molestatione sive licentiâ Custodis Palatii nostri Westm. prædicti, vel alicujus alterius

A. D. 1553.
Ibid. p. 11.
m. 24.

A. D. 1553. alterius cujuscumque, ac quod eidem
 1 Mar. 1553. liceat ex aliis nostris Bibliothecis hoc
 liberè comportare Libros omnes quiaut
 Bibliothecam hanc nostram ornare, aut
 Studia nostra quoquomodo promovere
 posse videbuntur, modo id fiat sine al-
 terius Damno aut Incommodo ratione
 alicujus Concessionis aut Donationis
 per Nos aut Progenitores nostros in

fimili Causa cuivis factæ;
 Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 vicesimo secundo Die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1553.
 1 Mar. Reg.

Pro Servitio contra Rebelles.

A. D. 1553. Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
 1 Mar. 1553. p. 9. m. 1. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,
 De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex cer-
 ta Scientia & mero Motu nostris, nec-
 non pro bono & acceptabili Servitio no-
 bis impenso per, prædictum & fidelem
 Consiliarium nostrum, *Willielmum Drur-*
ie Militem, apud *Fremlingham* in Co-
 mitatu nostro Suffolciæ, tempore Re-
 bellionis contra Nos & Personam no-
 stram Regialem attemptatæ,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præ-
 sentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Succes-
 soribus nostris, damus & concedimus
 præfato *Willielmo Drurie* quandam An-
 nuatam sive annualem Redditem *Centum*
Marcarum legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam gaudendam & annuatim
 percipiendam eandem Annuitatem sive
 annualem Redditem *Centum Marcarum*
 præfato *Willielmo* & Assignatis suis, a
 Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ulti-
 mō præterito, ad terminum & pro ter-
 mino Vine ejusdem *Willielmi Drurie*, de
 Thesauro nostro Hæredum & Successo-
 rum nostrorum, ad Receptam Scaccarii
 nostri Hæredum & Successorum nostro-
 rum prædictorum, per manus Thesau-

rarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæ-
 redum & Successorum nostrorum ibi-
 dem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa
 Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis
 & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æ-
 quales Portiones annuatim solvendam;
 Primā Solutione inde incipiente ad præ-
 dictum Festum Annunciationis beatæ
 Mariæ Virginis proximō futurum;

Præcipimus etiam, ac per Præsentes
 eidem Thesaurario & Camerariis no-
 stris Hæredum & Successorum nostro-
 rum prædictorum mandamus, quod de
 Thesauro nostro Hæredum & Successo-
 rum nostrorum in Custodia sua pro
 tempore existente, dictæ Annuitatis sive
 annuales Pensionis eidem *Willielmo* So-
 lutionem fieri faciant de Festo in Fe-
 stum secundum vim formam & effec-
 tum hujus nostræ Concessionis;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 primo Die Novembris.

Per Dominum Cancellarium Angliæ
 virtute Warranti Regine.

A. D. 1553.

Pro Servitio contra Proditores.

A. D. 1553. Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
 1 Mar. 1553. m. 30. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,
 Pro & in Consideratione boni veri fi-
 delis & acceptabilis Servitii Nobis, per
 dilectum & fidelem Consiliarium no-
 strum, *Thomam Weste Militem Dominum*
de la Warre in Servitio nostro erga Pro-
 ditorem nostrum *Johannem Ducem Nor-*
thambrie multipliciter præstiti & im-
 pensati, ac de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex
 certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per
 Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus &
 Successoribus nostris, damus & conce-
 dimus eidem Consiliario nostro *Domino*

la Warre, quandam annualem Reddi-
 tum Annuitatem Vadium sive Feo-
 dum *Ducentarum Marcarum* legalis Mo-
 netæ Angliæ,

Habendum gaudendum & annuatim
 percipiendum prædictum annualem
 Redditem Annuitatem Vadium sive Feo-
 dum *ducentarum Marcarum* per Annum,
 præfato Consiliario nostro *Domino la*
Warre & Assignatis suis, durante Vita
 naturali ejusdem *Domini la Warre*, & post
 ejus Decessum, Executoribus Admini-
 stratoribus vel Assignatis ipsius *Domini la*
Warre, pro terminotrium Annorum im-
 mediate sequentium post Mortem ejus-
 dem *Domini la Warre*, de Thesauro
 nostro

A. D. 1553.

A. D. 1553. *1 Mar. Reg.* nostrae ac Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum pro tempore existentium, ad duos Anni terminos; viz. ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis æquis Portionibus annuatim solvendum;

Et ulterius, de ampliori Gratia nostra, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris prædictis, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato *Dominio la Warre*, tot & tantas Denariorum Summas, ad quot & quantas prædictum annualis Redditus Annuitas

Vadium sive Feodum *ducentarum Marcarum* per Annum, a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimo præterito hucusque; se extendit & attingit,

Habendas eidem *Dominio la Warre*, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Scaccarii nostri prædicti, de Dono nostro, absque Compto seu aliquo alio proinde, sive aliquo Præmissorum, reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.
In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo quarto die Novembris.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Purvisando Creato.

A. D. 1553. *1 Mar. Reg.* Regina omnibus, ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, in consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii quod dilectus Subditus noster *Hugh Comthegrove* ante hac tempora impendit, & durante Vita sua impendere intendit,

Erexitur fecimus constituimus ordinavimus & creavimus, ac per Præsentes erigimus facimus constituimus ordinamus & creamus eundem *Hugonem* in Officium unius *Purvisanderum* nostrorum ad Arma, ac Officium illud, nec non Nomen vulgare *ROUDGECROSSE*, ac Stilem Titulum Libertates & Præminentias huiusmodi Officio convenientia & concordantia, ab antiquo consueti, damus & concedimus per Præsentes,

Habendum & exercendum Officium illud, ac Notum Stilem Titulum Libertates & Præminentias prædictas, præfato *Hugoni* alias *Roudgrocse* durante Vita sua;

Et ulterius dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Hugoni* alias *Roudgrocse* durante Vita sua, pro Vadio & Feodo Officii sui prædicti, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Decem Librarum* Sterlingorum, percipiendarum sibi de Thesauro nostro pro Terminis Vita suæ

prædictæ, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, a Festo Sancti Michaelis ultimo præterito; videlicet, ad Festa Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones;

Damus etiam, & per Præsentes concedimus, eidem *Hugoni* alias *Roudgrocse*, tot & tantas Denariorum Summas ad quot & quantas prædicta Annuitas sive annualis Redditus *Decem Librarum*, a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimo præterito, quod fuit in Anno Regni præclarissimi Fratris nostri, inclitæ Memoræ, *Edwardi Sexti* nuper *Regis Angliæ*, septimo, hucusque se extendit & attingit, juxta Ratam prædictam,

Habendas eidem *Hugoni* alias *Roudgrocse*, ex Dono nostro speciali, absque Compto seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

X x x x

De

A. D. 1553.

1. Mar. Reg.

De Rougecroix Purſivando cum Titulo, Lancaſtre Haraldi, inſignito.

A. D. 1553.

1. Mar. Reg.

A. D. 1553.

En. 1. M. R.

p. 15. m. 4.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, De Gratia noſtra ſpeciali, ac ex certa Scientiâ & mero Motu noſtris, necnon in conſideratione boni veri & fidelis Serviitii quod, dilectus Serviens noſter *Nicholaus Tubman* aliàs *Rouge Croix* unus Purſivandorum noſtrorum ad Arma, antehac impendit, & durante Vitâ ſua nobis impendere intendit,

Fecimus nominavimus ereximus & inveſtivimus eundem *Nicholaum Tubman* unum Haraldorum noſtrorum ad Arma, eiq; Nomen illud LANCASTRE imponimus, Scilicet Titulum & Libertates ac Præminentias, huiusmodi Officio convenientia & concordantia ab antiquo conſuetâ, damus autem & concedimus per Præſentes,

Habendum tenendum gaudendum & exercendum Officium illud, ac cætera Præmiſſa eidem *Nicholaus Tubman* aliàs *Lancaſtre* durante Vitâ ſua,

Et ulterius dedimus & conceſſimus, ac per Præſentes damus & concedimus eidem *Nicholaus Tubman* aliàs *Lancaſtre* ſingulis Annis, pro Exercitio & Occupatione Officii prædicti, quandam Annuitatem ſive annualem Redditum *Viginti Marcarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ, habendam & annuatim percipiendam prædictam Annuitatem ſive

annualem Redditum *viginti Marcarum* eidem *Nicholaus* aliàs *Lancaſtre*, a Feſto Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimo præterito durante Vitâ ſua, de Theſauro noſtro ad Receptam Scaccarii noſtri Weſtm. per manus Theſaurarii & Camerariorum noſtrorum ibidem pro tempore exiſtentium, ad Feſta Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ per æquales Portiones, unâ cum omnibus aliis Commoditatibus Proſicuis Advantijs Præmiſſis & Emolumentis quibuſcumque, eidem Officio qualitercumq; debitâ & conſuetis, in tam amplis modo & formâ, prout aliquis alius ſive aliqui alii Haraldorum noſtrorum ad Arma habuit & percepit, habuerunt & perciperunt pro Exercitio & Occupatione ejuſdem Officii, habendam eidem *Nicholaus Tubman* aliàs *Lancaſtre* ex Dono noſtro ſpeciali, abſq; aliquo Compoto, ſeu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hereditibus vel Succeſſoribus noſtris quoquomodo reddendo ſolvendo vel faciendo;

Et quòd expreſſa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte Regina apud *Westmonaſterium* vicelimo ſecundo die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Officio unius Haraldorum conceſſo.

A. D. 1553.

Ind. p. 3.

m. 30.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, De Gratia noſtra ſpeciali, ac ex certa Scientiâ & mero Motu noſtris, necnon in Conſideratione boni veri & fidelis Serviitii quod, dilectus Serviens noſter *Martino Marraf* aliàs *Rouge Dragon* unus Purſivandorum noſtrorum ad Arma, antehac impendit, & durante Vitâ ſua nobis impendere intendit,

Fecimus nominavimus ereximus & inveſtivimus eundem *Martinum* unum Haraldorum noſtrorum ad Arma, eiq; Nomen illud *YORK* imponimus, Scilicet Titulum & Libertatem ac Præminentias huiusmodi Officio convenientia & concordantia ab antiquo conſuetâ, damus etiam & concedimus per Præſentes,

Habendum tenendum gaudendum & exercendum Officium illud, ac cætera Præmiſſa eidem *Martino Marraf* aliàs *Torke* durante Vitâ ſua,

Et ulterius dedimus & conceſſimus, ac per Præſentes damus & concedimus eidem *Martino Marraf* aliàs *Torke* ſingulis Annis, pro Exercitio & Occupatione Officii prædicti, quandam Annuitatem ſive annualem Redditum *viginti Marcarum* Sterlingorum;

Habendam & annuatim percipiendam prædictam Annuitatem ſive annualem Redditum 20. *Marcarum* eidem *Martino Marraf* aliàs *Torke*, a Feſto Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito durante Vitâ ſua, de Theſauro noſtro ad Receptam Scaccarii noſtri Weſtm. per manus Theſaurarii & Camerariorum noſtrorum ibidem pro tempore exiſtentium,

A.D. 1553.
1 Mar. Reg.
Ratum, ad Festa Annunciationis beate
Mariæ Virginis & Sancti Michaelis
Archangeli per æquales Portiones, una
cum omnibus aliis Commoditatibus
Proficuis Advantagis Præminentiis &
Emolumentis quibuscumque eidem Offi-
cio qualitercumque debitis & consuetis,
in tam amplis modo & forma prout a-
liquis alius sive aliqui alii Haraldorum
nostrorum ad Arma habuit & percepit,
habuerunt & perceperunt pro Exercicio
& Occupatione ejusdem Officii,

Damus etiam & per Præsentes conce-
dimus eidem *Martino Marraf* alias *Tork*
tot & tantas Denariorum Summas, ad
quot & quantas prædicta Annuitas ad
annalis Redditus *Viginti Marcarum*, a
Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangelique quod

fuit in Anno Regni præcharissimi Fra-
tris nostri, inclitæ Memoriam, *Edwardi*
Sexti, nuper Regis Angliæ Sexto, hucus-
que se extendit & attingit juxta Ratam
prædictam, habendas eidem *Martino*
Marraf alias *Tork* ex dono nostro spe-
ciali, absque Compofo seu aliquo alio
proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Succes-
soribus nostris quoquomodo reddendo
solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
xxiv. die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro bono Servitio contra Rebelles.

A.D. 1553.
1 Jul. p. 2.
m. 12.
R

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Sciat quid Nos,
Tam in consideratione boni veri &
fidelis Servitii, præcharissimo Patri no-
stro *Henrico Octavo* quondam Regi An-
gliæ & præcharissimo Fratri nostro *Ed-
wardo Sexto* nuper Regi Angliæ, per dile-
ctum & fidelem Consiliarium nostrum
Ricardum Southwell Militem, facti &
impeni, quam in consideratione boni
veri & fidelis & acceptabilis Servitii per
eundem *Ricardum Southwell* nobis facti
& impeni in illa Rebellionem quam, per
Johannem nuper Ducem *Northumbriæ* &
sibi Confederatis, contra Nos dudum
attemptata fuit,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certâ
Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, dedimus
& concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus
& concedimus pro Nobis Hæredibus &
Successoribus nostris præfato *Ricardo*
Southwell Militi, quandam Annuita-
tem sive annualem Reddittum *Centum*
Librarum legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam gaudendam & annuatim
percipiendam eandem Annuitatem sive
annualem Reddittum præfato *Ricardo*
Southwell Militi & Assignatis suis duran-
te Vita ipsius *Ricardi*, ad Receptam *Scac-*
carii nostri Hæredum & Successorum
nostrorum, per manus Thesaurarii &
Camerariorum nostrorum Hæredum &
Successorum nostrorum ibidem pro
tempore existentium, de Thesauo no-
stro Hæredum & Successorum nostro-
rum in manibus suis de tempore in tem-

pus remanere contingente, vel ad ma-
nus Clerici *Hannaperii* Cancellariæ
nostræ Hæredum & Successorum no-
strorum protempore existentis, de Exi-
tibus & Reventionibus nostris Hære-
dum & Successorum nostrorum, in ma-
nibus suis de tempore in tempus rema-
nere contingentibus, ad Festa Natalis
Domini, Annunciationis beate Mariæ
Virginis, Nativitatis Sancti Johannis
Baptistæ, & Sancti Michaelis Archan-
geli, per æquales Portiones, solvendam
durante Vita prædicti *Ricardi Southwell*,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra,
certa Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, de-
dimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes
damus & concedimus præfato *Ricardo*
Southwell Militi, tot & tantas Denario-
rum Summas ad quot & quantas dicta
Annuitas sive annalis Reddittus *Centum*
Librarum, a Festo Nativitatis Sancti
Johannis Baptistæ ultimo præterito huc-
usque se extendit & attingit, habendas
eidem *Ricardo Southwell* ex dono no-
stro, per manus dictorum Thesaurarii
& Camerariorum vel Clerici *Hanape-*
rii nostri prædicti, absque Compofo seu
aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus
vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo
reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
quarto Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A. D. 1553.
6 Edw. 6.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1553.
1 Mar. Reg.

A. D. 1553.
Ibid. m. 11.

Regina &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri ac Domino, Domino *Johanni*, permissione divina, *Lincolniensi Episcopo*, vestro Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali cuicumque, Salutem.

Ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Kegworth* in Comitatu nostro *Leicestrie* vestre *Lincoln.* Diocesis jam de jure Vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, dilectum Subditum nostrum *Robertum Parker* Clericum vobis præsentamus;

Rogantes, quatenus eundem *Robertum*

ad præfatam Ecclesiam Parochialem Admittere, ac Ipsum Rectorem ibidem legitime Instituire, unâ cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis univêrsis, cæteraq; Peragere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis velitis cum Favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* duodecimo die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Concessio Johanni Carwood Officii Impressoris omnium Statutorum &c.

A. D. 1553.
Ibid. m. 25.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos.

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in consideratione boni veri & acceptabilis Servitii, per dilectum Servientem nostrum *Johannem Carwood*, perante facti & impensi,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus præfato *Johanni Carwood* Officium *Impressoris* nostri omnium & singulorum Statutorum Librorum Actuum Proclamationum Injunctionum & aliorum Voluminum & Rerum quorumcumque, quocumq; Nomine Terminò aut Sensu nominentur vocentur vel censeantur, per Nos Hæredes vel Successores nostros in Anglicana Lingua jam editorum vel imposterum edendorum, & ad Imprimendo Ponendum,

Quod quidem Officium jam vacans & in Dispositione nostra exiit, eo quod *Ricardus Grafton*, qui Officium illud nuper habuit & exercebat, idem Officium sorsit per Impressionem cujusdam Proclamationis continentis in se quendam *Janam* Uxorem *Gustaford Dudley* esse Reginam Angliæ, quæ quidem *Jana* fâlla Proditrix est & non Regina Angliæ,

Ac ipsum *Johannem Carwood* Impressorem nostrum in Præmissis, ut præfatur, facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præfentes,

Habendum gaudendum occupan-

dum & exercendum Officium prædictum præfato *Johanni Carwood* per se, vel per sufficientem Deputatum vel sufficientes Deputatos suos, durante Vitâ naturali ipsius *Johannis Carwood*, unâ cum omnibus Profiticis Commoditatibus Advantagis Præminentis & Privilegiis eidem Officio quoquomodo spectantibus sive pertinentibus, in tam amplis modo & forma prout dictus *Ricardus Grafton*, vel aliquis alius sive aliqui alii idem Officium antehac habuerunt exercuerunt, habuit seu exercuit, vel habere ullo modo debuerunt aut debuit;

Quocirca prohibemus veteramus & inhibemus omnibus & singulis Subditis nostris quibuscumque, ubivis Gentium ac Locorum agentibus, & cæteris aliis quibuscumque, ut illi vel illorum aliquis, per se vel per alium vel alios Imprimat vel Imprimant seu Imprimi faciat vel faciant, infra seu extra Dominia nostra quacumque, aliquod Volumen Librum aut Opus, seu aliqua Volumina aut Opera quacumque, de quibus Impressio per Præfentes per Nos conceditur præfato *Johanni Carwood*, ac quod Nullus aliquos Libros Volumina aut Opus quocumque in Vernacula seu Anglicana Lingua, ut præfatur, infra Regna sive Dominia nostra, per præfatum *Johannem Carwood* Impressa, aut quæ in futurum erunt per ipsum Impressa in Partibus Transmarinis aut in Partibus Forisfecis, Reimprimi faciant, nec ea seu eorum aliquod sic Reimpressa seu Reimprimenda infra hoc Regnum nostrum Angliæ seu Dominia nostra quacumque seu

A. D. 1553.

coruq;

A. D. 1553. eorum aliquod importet vel importent
 seu importari faciet vel faciant, aut ea
 vel eorum aliquod vendat vel vendant,
 sub Pena Forisfacturæ Confiscationis &
 Amiffionis talium Librorum Volumi-
 num Operum Materialium & Rerum
 quarumcumque, & eorum cuiuslibet,

Quæ quidem Libros Volumina Ma-
 terias & Res quæcumq; sic impreffa vel
 impofterum contra Tenorem Præfen-
 tium imprimenda, aut infra hoc Reg-
 num importanda, & fic, ut præmittitur,
 forisfacta & confiscata, Nos, de Gratia
 noſtra prædicta, dedimus & conceſſi-
 mus, ac per Præſentes, pro Nobis &
 Hæredibus noſtris damus & Poteſtatem
 concedimus præſato Johanni Camood Im-
 preſſori noſtro & Aſſignatis ſuis, duran-
 te Vita ipſius Johannis, apprehendendi
 capiendi & ſeſciliendi, & ad opus noſtrum
 areſtandi & conficandi, ſine impedi-
 mento interruptione dilatione ſeu con-
 tradictione quacumque, Vetantes in-
 ſuper & firmiter prohibentes, virtute &
 vigore Præſentium, ne quis alius, quo-
 cumq; modo colore vel prætextu, Li-
 brum vel Libros aut Opera quæcum-
 que, a dicto Johanne Camood imprimen-
 da, de novo imprimere, vel alibi im-
 preſſa vendere aut emere præſumat vel
 audeat quovis modo,

Et inſuper, de ampliori Gratia noſtra,
 conceſſimus & licentiam dedimus, ac
 per Præſentes concedimus & licentiam
 damus eidem Johanni quod ipſe, de tem-
 pore in tempus durante tempore quo
 ipſe Officium prædictum habeat gau-
 deat & exerceat, Operarios de Arte
 aut Miſterio Impreſſoris capere & ap-
 prehendere & conducere poſſit, ad ope-
 randum in Arte prædicta, ad appun-
 tuamentum & aſſignationem dicti Jo-
 hannis, durante tali tempore & talibus
 temporibus quo vel quibus idem Jo-
 hannes hujusmodi Operariis egebit du-
 rante tempore quo ipſe Officium præ-
 dictum habeat gaudeat & exerceat;

Conceſſimus etiam & per Præſentes
 concedimus dicto Johanni Camood pro
 Exercitio Officii prædicti Feodum ſive
 Annuitatem Sex Librarum treſdecim Soli-
 dorum & quatuor Denariorum per An-
 num,

Habendum & annuatim percipien-
 dum prædictum Feodum ſive Annuita-
 tem Sex Librarum treſdecim Solidorum &
 quatuor Denariorum præſato Johanni Ca-
 mood durante Vita ſua naturali, ad Feſta
 Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Paſche,
 de Theſauro noſtro ad Receptam Scac-
 carii noſtri, per manus Theſaurarii &
 Camerariorum noſtrorum ibidem pro
 tempore exiſtentium, per æquales Por-
 tiones ſolvendum;

Et ulterius, cum Dominus Edwardus
 Sextus nuper Rex Angliæ præcariffimus
 Frater noſter, de Gratia ſua ſpeciali, ac
 ex aſſenſu præcariffimi Avunculi ſui Ed-
 wardi nuper Ducis Somerſette Regnorum
 & Dominiorum ſuorum Protectoris ac
 Perſonæ ſuæ Regiæ Gubernatoris, nec-
 non de cæterorum Conſiliariorum ſuo-
 rum conſenſu, per Literas ſuas Patentes
 ſub Magno Sigillo ſuo Angliæ, gerentes
 datam apud Grenewiche datam nono
 Die Aprilis Anno Regni ſui primo, de-
 dedit & conceſſerit dilecto Subdito ſuo
 Reginaldo Wolff Officium Tipographi
 ac Bibliopolæ ſui in Latino Græco He-
 braicoq; Sermone, necnon Licentiam
 & Auctoritatem non ſolum imprimen-
 di & excudendi omnes & ſingulos Li-
 bros Latinos Græcos & Hebraicos cu-
 juſcumq; generis fuerint, ac etiam Gram-
 maticas Græcas ſive Latinas, quanvis
 Anglico Sermone intermixtas, necnon
 Cartas Mappas, cæteraque hujusmodi
 quæ ſibi ac Regionibus ſuis in dictis Lin-
 guis & Sermonibus uſui aut neceſſaria
 impoſterum aliquo tempore eſſe po-
 terint, verum etiam ad opus & uſum ſuum
 parandi & providendi tot & tales Libros
 quot & quales ſibi impoſterum parari
 voluerit aut aſſignaverit, ac ipſum Re-
 ginaldum Tipographum & Bibliopolam
 ſuum in Præmiſſis, ut præſertur, fecit
 ordinavit & conſtituit,

Habendum gaudendum & exercen-
 dum Officium prædictum, ac cætera
 Præmiſſa, præſato Reginaldo per ſe vel
 per ſufficientem Deputatum ſuum ſive
 Deputatos ſuos ſufficientes, duran-
 te Vita ejus naturali,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia ſua, ac
 ex aſſenſu & conſenſu prædictis, dedit,
 & per eaſdem Literas Patentes conceſ-
 ſerit, præſato Reginaldo, pro Exercitio
 & Occupatione Officii prædicti, Vadi-
 um & Feodum Viginis & ſex Solidorum
 & octo Denariorum, habendum & an-
 nuatim percipiendum prædicto Reginal-
 do de Theſauro ſuo ad Receptam Scac-
 carii ſui, per manus Theſaurarii & Ca-
 merariorum ſuorum ibidem pro tempo-
 re exiſtentium, a Feſto Sancti Michaelis
 Archangeli tunc proximo futuro, ad
 terminos in dicto Scaccario uſuales æ-
 quis Portionibus ſolvendum durante
 Vita ſua prædicta, unâ cum omnibus
 aliis Proſicuis Commoditatibus & Ad-
 vantagiis eidem Officio quoquomodo
 ſpectantibus ſive pertinentibus,

Omnibus & ſingulis Tipographis Bib-
 liopolis & Excutoribus Librorum infra
 hoc Regnum Angliæ firmiter præcipiens
 & mandans, quod nullus eorum deinde
 auderet vel præſumeret aliquos Libros

Y y y

Cartas

A.D. 1553. Cartas Mappas, cæteraq; vel hujusmodi quæ per præfatum *Reginaldum* imprimenda curaverit aut assignaverit, vel quæ præfatus *Reginaldus* propria sua Industria Diligentia atq; Labore conquiſierit, Sumpſitq; suo impreſſerit, vel ſub Nomine ſuo imprimi fecerit, ſub Tipis aut Prelis ſuis excudere ſeu imprimere vel excudi ſeu imprimi facere, nec eadem, per aliquem quemcumq; præter prædictum *Reginaldum* impreſſa & excuſa, alicui Perſonæ vendere ſeu vendendo apponere, ſub Pena Foriſfacturæ & Deperditionis Librorum cæterorumq; prædictorum, quos vel quæ ſic vendiderit aut vendendo expoſuerit, ac ulterius incurrendi in gravem Offenſionem, prout per eaſdem Literas Patentes, inter alia, plenius liquet,

Nos,

De uberiori Gratia noſtra, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu noſtris, necnon in conſideratione Serviſſii ſui prædicti *Johannis Camood* nobis impenſi & impoſterum impendendi,

Dedimus & conceſſimus, ac, per Præſentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Succeſſoribus noſtris, damus & concedimus præſato *Johanni Camood* prædictum Officium Tipographi ac Bibliopolæ ſive Stationarii noſtri in Latino Græco Hebraicoq; Sermone, necnon Licentiam & Autoritatem non ſolum imprimendi & excudendi omnes & ſingulos Libros Latinos Græcos Hebraicos cujuſcumq; generis fuerint, ac etiam Gramaticas Græcas ſive Latinas, quamvis Anglico Sermone intermixtas, necnon Cartas Mappas cæteraq; hujusmodi quæ nobis ac Regionibus noſtris in dictis Linguis & Sermone uſui aut neceſſaria impoſterum aliquo tempore eſſe poterint, verum etiam ad opus & uſum noſtrum parandi & providendi tunc & tales Libros quot & quales nobis impoſterum parandos voluerimus aut assignaverimus,

Habendum gaudendum occupandum & exercendum Officium prædictum, ac cætera Præmiſſa, proximò ſuperius ſpecificata, præſato *Johanni Camood* per ſe, vel per ſufficientem Deputatum ſuum vel Deputatos ſuos ſufficientes, immediate poſt Mortem dicti *Reginaldi Wolff*, durante Vitâ naturali ipsius *Johannis Camood*, in tam amplis & talibus modo & forma, prout dictus *Reginaldus* Tipographus aut Bibliopola noſter Officium illud ac cætera Præmiſſa modò habet & exercet,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia noſtra dedimus & conceſſimus, ac per Præſentes damus & concedimus præſato *Johanni* pro Exercitio & Occupatione Officii prædicti, Vadum & Feodum viginti £ ſex Solidorum £ cſſo Denario- rum per Annum,

Habendum & annuatim percipiendum prædicto *Johanni*, de Theſauro noſtro & Hæredum noſtrorum ad Receptam Scaccarii noſtri & Hæredum noſtrorum, per manus Theſaurarii & Camerariorum noſtrorum, & Hæredum noſtrorum ibidem proteмпore exiſtentium, a Feſto Sancti Michaelis Archangeli proximò futuro poſt Mortem præſati *Reginaldi*, ad Terminos in dicto Scaccario noſtro uſuales æquis Portionibus ſolvendum, durante Vitâ naturali dicti *Johannis Camood*, unâ cum omnibus aliis Proſicuis Commoditatibus & Advantageis eidem Officio quoquo modo ſpectantibus ſive pertinentibus;

Quare omnibus & ſingulis Tipographiſ Bibliopolis & Excutoribus Librorum infra hoc Regnum noſtrum Angliæ, per Præſentes, firmiter præcipimus & concedimus quòd nullus poſt Mortem dicti *Reginaldi*, & durante Vitâ naturali prædicti *Johannis Camood*, audeat vel præſumat aliquos Libros Cartas Mappas, cætera ve hujusmodi, quæ nos per præfatum *Johannem*, poſt Mortem dicti *Reginaldi*, imprimenda curabimus aut assignabimus, vel quæ præſatus *Johannes*, poſt Mortem dicti *Reginaldi*, propria ſua Industria Diligentia atque Labore conquiſierit, Sumpſitq; ſuo impreſſerit, vel ſuo Nomine imprimi fecerit, ſub Tipis aut Prelis ſuis excudere ſeu imprimere vel excudi ſeu imprimi facere, nec eadem, per alium quemcumq; præter prædictum *Johannem* impreſſa aut excuſa, alicui Perſonæ vendere ſeu vendendo exponere, ſub Pena Foriſfacturæ & Deperditionis Librorum cæterorumq; prædictorum, quas vel quæ ſic vendiderit aut vendendo expoſuerit, ac ulterius incurrendi in gravem noſtri Offenſionem;

Eo quòd expreſſa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte Regina apud *Westmonaſterium* viceſimo nono die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo

Pro

A. D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.A. D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.A. D. 1554.
Pur. 1. M. R.
p. 12. m. 17.

A. D. 1554.

Pro Porcullis Purseuando.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem,
Sciatis quod Nos,
De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in consideratione boni veri & fidelis Servitii quod dilectus Subditus noster *Johannes Coke* nobis durante Vita sua impendere intendit,

Fecimus nominavimus creavimus ereximus & ordinavimus, ac per Præsentes facimus nominamus creamus erigimus & ordinamus eundem *Johannem Coke* unum Pursevandorum nostrorum ad Arma, ac ei Nomen illud vulgare nuncupatum *Porcullis* imponimus, Stilemque Titulum Libertatem & Præminentias hujusmodi Officio convenientia & concordantia ab antiquo consueta damus ei etiam & concedimus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum occupandum exercendum & gaudendum prædictum Officium, ac cætera omnia & singula Præmissa præfato *Johanni Coke* durante Vita sua naturali,

Dedimus etiam & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato *Johanni Coke*, pro Officio prædicto exercendo, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *decem Librarum*, habendam & annuatim percipiendam prædictam Annuitatem sive annualem

Redditum *decem Librarum* præfato *Johanni Coke* & Assignatis suis, a Festo Annunciationis beate Mariæ Virginis ultimo præterito, pro termino Vitæ ipsius *Johannis Coke*, solvendam annuatim ad duos Anni terminos; viz. ad Festum Annunciationis beate Mariæ Virginis & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum sive Receptorum Scaccarii nostri, sive aliorum Officiariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, unâ cum omnibus aliis Commoditatibus Proficuis Advantagiis Præminentis & Emolumentis eidem Officio debitæ & consueta, in tam amplis modo & forma prout aliquis alius sive aliquis alii Pursevandorum habuit & percepit, habuerunt & perceperunt de in & pro Exercitio Officii ejusdem, habendam eidem *Johanni Coke* aliis *Porcullis* ex Dono nostro speciali, absq; Compoto, seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis vel Hæredibus aut Successoribus nostris quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c;
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium* tertio Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

*Pro Apothecario Reginæ.*A. D. 1554.
M. R. 18.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, fecimus ordinavimus & appunctuavimus, ac per Præsentes facimus ordinamus & appunctuamus dilectum Servientem nostrum *Johannem Soda* Apothecarium nostrum,

Habendum occupandum & gaudendum Officium illud præfato *Johanni* durante Vita sua naturali,

Damus etiam, ac, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, per Præsentes concedimus eidem *Johanni Soda*, pro Exercitio & Occupatione Officii prædicti, Vadium & Feodum *Quadragesima Mortuorum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ per Annum,

Habendum & annuatim percipien-

dum eidem *Johanni* & Assignatis suis, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, a Festo Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste ultimo præterito hucusque, & dehuc impolterum ad quatuor Anni terminos; viz. ad Festum Natalis Domini, Annunciationis beate Mariæ Virginis, Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste, & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli æquis Portionibus durante Vita sua prædicta;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c;
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium* quarto Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A. D. 1554.
1. Mar. 1. ep.

De Purfivando Rouge-dragon creato.

A. D. 1554.
1. Mar. 2. ep.

A. D. 1554.
1. Mar. 1. ep.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in consideratione boni veri & fidelis Servitii quod, dilectus Subditus noster *Willielmus Colborne* nobis durante Vita sua impendere intendit,

Fecimus nominavimus creavimus ereximus & ordinavimus, ac per Præsentes facimus nominamus creamus erigimus & ordinamus eundem *Willielmum Colborne* unum Purfivandorum nostrorum ad Arma, ac ei Nomen illud vulgare nuncupatum *ROUGE-DRAGON* imponimus, Scilumque Titulum Libertates ac Præminentias, huiusmodi Officio convenientia & concordantia ab antiquo consueti, damus ei etiam & concedimus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum occupandum exercendum & gaudendum prædictum Officium, ac cetera omnia & singula Præmissa præfatio *Willielmo Colborne* durante Vita sua naturali,

Dedimus etiam & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfatio *Willielmo Colborne*, pro Officio prædicto exercendo, quandam Annuitatem five annualem Redditem *Decem Librarum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam & annuatim percipiendam prædictam Annuitatem five annu-

alem Redditem *decem Librarum*, ut præfertur, dicto *Willielmo Colborne* & Assignatis suis, a Festo Annunciationis beate Mariæ Virginis ultimo præterito, pro termino Vitæ ipsius *Willielmi Colborne*, solvendam annuatim ad duos Anni terminos; viz. ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Annunciationis beate Mariæ Virginis per æquales Portiones, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerarii nostrorum sive Receptorum Scaccarii nostri sive aliorum Officiariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, unâ cum omnibus aliis Commoditatibus Profitibus & Libertatibus eidem Officio debitis & consuetis, in tam amplis modo & formâ, prout aliquis alius sive aliqui alii Purfivandorum habuit & percepit, habuerunt & præceperunt vel debuerunt percipere de in & pro Exercitio Officii iisdem, habendis eidem *Willielmo Colborne* aliis *Rouge-dragon* ex dono nostro speciali, absq; Compoto, sive aliquo alio proinde Nobis hæreditibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Et quòd expressa mentio &c.
In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westminsteriam* undecimo Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Super Rebellionem contra Reginam, de Pardonatione speciali.

A. D. 1554.
1. Mar. p. 8.
m. 14.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum *Willielmus Parre* nuper *Marchio Northamptonie* nuper de Southwerke in Comitatu nostro *Surriz*, per Nomen *Willielmi Marchionis Northamptonie* nuper de Southwerke in Com. *Surr.* indictatus fuisset de eo quod ipse & alii falsi Proditores & Rebelles, contra nos, Deum præ oculis suis non habentes, sed Instigatione diabolica seducti, ac debitas Ligeantias suas minimè ponderantes, machinantes imaginantes obeuntes & compassantes nos, de regali Statu Titulo Regimine & Potestate nostris Regni nostri Angliæ, deponere ac depravare & penitus destruere, Vi & Armis; viz. Gladiis Armacudis Lanceis Arcubus & Sagittis Loriciis & poidibus Defensivis

Galeis Ferreis Tormentis sive Vibrellis vulgariter vocatis Canons, dimid. Canons Culveryngs dimid. Culveryngs, Equis armatis & aliis Armis invasivis & defensivis, *decimo quarto & decimo quinto Diebus Julii* Anno Regni nostri primo, apud Villam nostram de *Ware* in Comitatu nostro *Hertfordiæ*, ad intentionem prædictam se ipsos illicitè falsè & proditorie cum magna Multitudine Rebellium & Inimicorum nostrorum, ad numerum *quingentarum Personarum*, assenblaverunt & aggregaverunt, & Bellum crudele contra nos apud *Ware* prædictam adtrunc falsè & proditorie paraverunt & ordinarunt, & sic Guerram accerrimam contra nos in Regno nostro Angliæ apud *Ware* prædictam adtrunc falsè & proditorie publicaverunt & leva-

A. D. 1554.

A. D. 1554. levaverunt, contra Ligeantias suas debitas,
1 Mar. Reg.

Ac insuper, adtunc & ibidem, falsè & proditorie in Scriptis Proclamaverunt *Ducem Northumbrie*, esse Locumtenentem Generalem Copiarum armatorum Hominum emissorum adversus Factiones nostras, nominando Factiones illas Proditores Factiones nostram, per Nomen Domine *Mariae Filiae Bastarde Regis Henrici Octavi*, ubi Nos dicta Domina *Maria* sumus, & tunc fuimus vera & indubitata hujus Regni Angliæ Regina,

Ac etiam quibd falsè & proditorie proclamaverunt apud *Ware* prædictam quibd *Jana Dudley*, una Filiarum & Heredum apparentum *Henrici Ducis Suffolcie*, Uxor *Guildefordi Dudley* Armigeri Filii prædicti *Ducis Northumbrie*, adtunc fuit indubitata & vera Regina Angliæ contra Ligeantias suas debitas, ac contra Pacem nostram Coronam & Dignitatem nostras, necnon contra formam diversorum Statutorum in hujusmodi casu editorum & provisorum, prout in Juramentum prædictum captum apud *Ware* prædictum in prædicto Comitatu nostro Hertfordiæ, coram *Johanne Butler* Milite & aliis Justiciariis nostris, ad Inquirendum de quibuscumq; Proditionibus Mesprisionibus Proditionum Murdris Feloniis & aliis Articulis in Litteris nostris Patentibus eis directis specificatis, & ad hujusmodi Proditiones Mesprisiones Proditionum Murdra Felonias & aliorum Articulorum supradictorum Audiendum & Terminandum Assignatis, *Decimo quarto Die Augusti* Anno Regni nostri Primo,

Cumque ad Sessiones tentas apud *Westm.* in Comitatu nostro Midd. videret, *Die Veneris decimo octavo Die Augusti* Anno Regni nostri Primo, coram *Thoma Duce Northfolcie* pro ea Vice Senescallo Angliæ, venit prædictus *Willielmus nuper Marchio Northamptonia*, sub Custodia *Johannis Gage* Militis Constabularii Turris nostræ London. in cujus Custodia præzantea ex Causis prædictis, & aliis certis de Causis, per Mandatum nostrum commissus fuit, ac ad Barram in propria Persona sua ductus, & statim de Proditionibus prædictis in Indictamento prædicto specificatis, allocutus qualiter se voluisset inde acquietari dicebat quodd Ipse non potuisset dedicere quin Ipse de Proditionibus prædictis fuit culpabilis, & expresse cognovit Proditiones prædictas ei tunc impositas, & posuit se inde in manus nostras, super quo instanti Serviens noster ad Legem ac Attornatus noster, pro eo quod prædictus *Willielmus nuper Marchio Northamptonia* Proditiones

prædictas ei impositas expresse cognovit, & A. D. 1554
 videret, juxta debitam Legis formam, petiderunt versus eundem *Willielmum nuper Marchionem* Judicium & Executionem superinde pro Nobis habenda, super quo per Curiam adtunc consideratum erat,

Quid prædictus *Willielmus Marchio Northamptonia* duceretur per præfatam Constabularium usq; dictam Turrim London. & de inde per Medium Civitatis Londonia usq; ad Furcas de Tybourne traheretur, & ibidem suspenderetur, & vivens ad Terram prostermeretur, & Intestina sua extra Ventrem suum epererentur ipsique vivente comburerentur, & Caput ejus amputaretur, quodque Corpus suum in Quatuor Portes divideretur, ac quid Caput & Quarta illa poneretur ubi Nos ea assignare voluimus,

Prout in Recordo illo plenius continetur,

Cumq; etiam Parliamentum nostrum inchoatum apud *Westm.* 5. die Octobris Anno Regni nostri Primo, & ibidem continuatum usq; 21. diem dicti Mensis Octobris Anno prædicto, & deinde usq; *Westm.* 24. diem dicti Mensis Octobris Anno prædicto prorogatum, & ibidem tunc tentum & continuatum usq; ad 6. diem Decembris, inactitatum fuit in eadem Sessione prorogata modo & formâ sequentibus hiis verbis.

In their most humble wise beseechen your most Royal Majestic, the Lordes Spiritual and Temporal, and all other your most loving and obedient Subjects the Commons of this your most High Court of Parliament assembled, That where *John Duke of Northumberland*, *Thomas Cranmer Archbishop of Canterbury*, *William Marques of Northampton*, *John Erle of Warwick*, *Sir Ambrose Dudley Knight*, *Guildeforde Dudley Esquier* and *Jane his Wife*, *Henry Dudley Esquier*, *Sir Andrew Dudley Knight*, *Sir John Gate Knight*, and *Sir Thomas Palmer Knight*, most falsely and Trayterously have committed perpetrated and don many detestable and abhominable Treasonsto the most ferful perill and daunger of the Distruction of your most Royall Person, and to the utter Losse Disherysone and Distruction of this your Realm of England, if God of his infinite Goodnes had not in dew tyme revealed and gyven Knowledge to your Highnes their Trayterous Intentis, of and for the which said Treason, being manifestly and plainly proved, the said *John Duke of Northumberland*, *Thomas Archbishop of Canterbury*, *William Marques of Northampton*, *John Erle of Warwick*, *Sir Ambrose Dudley Guildeforde Dudley*, *Jane his Wife*, *Henry*
 Z z z z Dudley

A.D. 1554. *Dudley Sir Andrew Dudley Sir John Gate*
 1 Mar. 1554. and *Sir Thomas Palmer* have ben lausfully
 justly, and according to the Lawe of
 your Realme, convicted and atteinted,
 as by the Records of their severall At-
 tainders more playnly may appere; for
 the which severall Offences, the said
Duke of Northumberland Sir John Gate
 and *Sir Thomas Palmer*, have suffred
 therefore Paynes of Death according to
 their Demerits,

It may therefore please your *Hignes* of
 your most excellent and accustomed
 Goodnes, and for the entier Love Fa-
 vour and hartie Affection that your *Majestie*
 hath alwey heretofore borne and
 yet bereth to the Commonwelth of this
 your Realme of England, and for the
 Consideration of your most excellent
Hignes and Posteritie, and of the good
 Peace Unitie and Rest of us your most
 bounden and obedient Subjects, to grant
 and assent, at the most humble Desire
 and Petition of your lovyng and obedi-
 ent Subjects the Lords Spirituall and
 Temporall and the Commons in this
 present Parliament assembled, that the
 said lausful and just Convictions and At-
 teinders of all the said Offenders may be
 approved and confirmed by Auctoritie
 of this present Parliament, and that it
 may be enacted that the said *Duke of*
Northumberland Thomas Archebisshop of
Canterbury William Marques of Northam-
pton John Erle of Warwick Sir Ambrose
Dudley Guildesford Dudley Jane his
 Wife, *Henry Dudley Sir Andrew Dudley*
Sir John Gate and Sir Thomas Palmer, for
 their said abhominable and detestable
 Treasons by them and every of them
 most abhominably and traterously
 committed and don against your *Majesty*
 and this your Realme, shall be by
 Auctoritie of this present Parlyament
 convicted and atteynted of High Treason,
 and that the same *John Duke of*
Northumberland Thomas Archebisshop of
Canterbury William Marques of Northam-
pton John Erle of Warwick Sir Ambrose
Dudley Guildesford Dudley Jane his Wife,
Henry Dudley Sir Andrew Dudley Sir
John Gate and Sir Thomas Palmer and
 every of them, shall suffer Paynes of
 Death and lose and forfait to your *Hignes*
 and to your Heires and Successours
 all such their Honours Castells Mannours
 Meses Lands Tenements Rents Re-
 versions Remaynders Possessions Of-
 fices Rights Conditions Interests Posses-
 sion, and all other Hereditaments
 Goods Catalls Debts Fermes and all o-
 ther things of what Names Natures or
 Qualities soever they be, which they

or any of them had to their own use or
 uses the Day of their said severall Treas-
 sons or Offences by them or any of them
 committed perpetrated or don, or at
 any tyme sithens, and that all and sin-
 gular their said Honours Castells Mannours
 Meses Lands Tenements Rents
 Reversions Remaynders Possessions Of-
 fices Rights Conditions, and all other
 their Hereditaments, Goods Catalls
 Debts and Fermes shall be deemed ves-
 sted and judged to be in the actual and
 reall Possession of your *Majestie*, with-
 out any Office or Inquisition thereof
 hereafter to be taken or found accord-
 ing to the Common Law of this your
 Realme, sayving to every Person and
 Persons, Bodies Politike and Corporate,
 and to their Assignes and Successours
 of every of them, other then the said
Duke of Northumberland Thomas Arche-
bisshop of Canterbury William Marques of
Northampton John Erle of Warwick Sir
Ambrose Dudley Guildesford Dudley Jane
 his Wife, *Henry Dudley Sir Andrew*
Dudley Sir John Gate and Sir Thomas
Palmer and their Heires, and the
 Heires of every of them, hereafter
 clayming the Premises as Heir or
 Heires by or from them, or by or from
 any of them, or to the Use of any of
 their said Heires, all such Right Title
 Use Possession Interest Reversion Re-
 mainder Entree Condition Fees Of-
 fices Rents Annuittees Commons, and
 all other Commodities and Heredita-
 ments whatsoever, they or any of them
 might could or ought to have had, if
 this Acte had never ben had or made:

PROVIDED alwayes that this Acte
 ne any thing therein conteyned shall
 not in any wise extend to entitle your
Hignes your Heires or Successours to
 any Honours Castells Mannours Meses
 Lands Tenements Rents Reversions
 Services Libertees Franchises, or other
 Hereditaments pertynyng or belong-
 ing to the See or Bishoprike of Can-
 terbury, but that the Successour and
 Successours of the said *Archebisshop* and
 every of them, shall and may have hold
 and enjoy the same, in as ample and
 large manner as they myght shuld or
 ought to have don, as if the said
Archebisshop had never ben Atteyn-
 ted, any thing mentioned in this Act
 to the contrarye in any wise notwith-
 standing:

PROVIDED alway that this Acte or
 any thing therein conteyned, shall not
 extend to geve the *Queens Hignes* her
 Heires or Successours any Benefitt or
 Commoditie of or to any Goods Catalls
 or

A. D. 1554. or Debts that were the said *Dukes*, or any of the said Persons attainted at the tyme of the severall Treasons by them don and committed, and by them or any of them lawfully and justly, without fraude or covyn, gyven graunted bargained releasd or discharged before the Day of their severall Apprehensions, but that all and every such Person or Persons, to whom any lawfull Bargayne Gifte Graunte Release or Discharge hath ben made, as is aforesaid, shall and may have hold and enjoy the same, and be acquitted and discharged thereof, in such and like mannour and forme to all intents and purposes, as though this Acte had never been had and made, any thing in the said Acte conteyned notwithstanding:

Prout in Actu predicto apparet,

Sciatis tamen quod nos, pietate moti, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, pardonavimus remissimus & relaxavimus, ac pro Nobis Haeredibus & Successoribus nostris, per Praesentes pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus praefato *Willielmo nuper Marchioni Northamptonia* alias dicto *Willielmo Marchioni Northamptonia* nuper de *Sawbwerke in Comitatu Sarria*, alias dicto *Willielmo Parre Militi nuper Marchioni Northamptonia*, alias dicto *Willielmo Parre Ordinis Garterii Militi Domino Parre*, alias dicto *Willielmo Cemitii Effezia*, alias dicto *Willielmo nuper Marchioni Northamptonia* Magno Camerario Angliae, seu quocumque; alio Nomine Cognomine, sive Additione Nominis vel Cognominis, Dignitatis, Officii seu Loci, idem nuper *Marchio* censetur nuncupetur sive vocetur, aut nuper censebatur vocabatur sive nuncupatur, Proditiones predictas & earum quamlibet in Indictamento & Actu predicti sive in eorum aliquo specificatis, ac Judicium & Judicia eorumdem & eorum cujuslibet reddita vel reddenda, ac Executionem & Executiones earundem & earum cujuslibet, habendas fiendas vel exequendas,

Necnon Penam Mortis & omnes alias Penas & Executiones inde habendas fiendas vel exequendas,

Ac omnes & omnimodas Proditiones tam majores quam minores, ac Criminalis Laesae Majestatis, & Mespriationes Proditionum,

Necnon Rebelliones Insurrectiones & Conspirationes contra Nos Coronam & Dignitatem nostras,

Ac omnia & omnimoda Felonias Murdra Homicidia & Accessaria eorumdem,

Ac omnes Transgressiones Utlagarias & alia Malefacta quaecumque, per ipsum *Willielmum nuper Marchionem Northamptonia*, ante primum diem Januarii Anno Regni nostri primo facta perpetrata sive commissa, licet idem *Willielmus nuper Marchio Northamptonia* de Praemissis vel de aliquo Praemissorum indictatus appellatus reatus utlagatus condemnatus adjudicatus attinctus sive convictus exiit vel non exiit, ac omnia Judicia Executiones Penas Mortis, Sectas & Demandas eorumdem & eorum cujuslibet;

Pardonavimus etiam remissimus & relaxavimus, ac per Praesentes, pro Nobis & Haeredibus nostris pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus praefato *Willielmo nuper Marchioni Northamptonia* omnia & singula Judicia versus ipsum antehac de vel pro Praemissis vel eorum aliquoreddita, ac etiam omnia Judicia Executiones & Penas Mortis versus eum ratione Praemissorum vel eorum alicujus habenda fienda vel exequenda, necnon omnia & singula Impositionamenta Punctiones & alias Penas & Penalitates quascumque, & firmam Pacem nostram eidem *Willielmo nuper Marchioni Northamptonia* per Praesentes concedimus, ita tamen quod stet recto in Curia nostra si quis versus eum loqui voluerit;

Et ulterius mandamus & concedimus per Praesentes, quod haec praesens Pardonatio & Concessio, ac omnia & singula Praesentibus contenta & specificata, tam quoad Sententias & Intentiones quam ad Verba benignè & favorabiliter ac gratiosè, necnon in Utilitatem & Beneficium ipsius *Willielmi nuper Marchionis Northamptonia*, exponantur declarentur interpretentur & adjudicentur, & non strictè nec alio modo;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo tertio Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro

A. D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.A. D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.*Pro Mercatoribus de Stillyard.*A. D. 1554.
1 Mar. R.
p. 2. m. 17.

MART, by the Grace of God &c.
To the Treasourer and Barons
of our Eſchequer, Cuſtomers
Comptrollers and Serchers, and all other
our Officers aſwell of our Porte of Lon-
don as of any other Porte Haven or
Creke within this our Realme of Eng-
lande or other our Dominions, and to
all other our loving Subjects whatſo-
ever, Greeting.

Whereas th'ambassadors of the *Fre Cities of the Hans* have made humble Suit unto Us, for and on the behalf of the *Merchaunts of Almayne* reſydent in our Citie of London, in the Houſe commonly callyd the *Styllyarde*, declaring that by one Acte or Statute paſſed in our late Parliament holden at Weſtminſter the *Twenty fourth daye of October* in the Firſte Yere of our Reigne, touching the Payment of certeyn Cuſtome or Subſidie callyd Tonnage or Pondage, the ſaid Merchaunts be otherwyſe burdened in payeing of their Cuſtomes both outward and inward then heretofore they have bene, contrarie to th'effect of ſuch Chartres and Privyleges as by ſondry our Predeceſſours Kings of Englonde have heretofore been Graunted and by Us of late Confirmed unto them,

We let you wit, that being enformed that their ſaid Declaracyon conteynyth Truth, and being deſyrous to obſerve and contynew in juſte and reaſonable ſorte that auncient Amitie and Enter-courſe which hath been betwixt Us our Realmes and Dominions, and the ſeid *Free Citie of the Hans*, Will and Commaunde you, by theſe Preſents, that

you and every of you do from hensforth **A. D. 1554.**
permytte the ſaid *Merchaunts of the Styllyard*, not only to bring unto this our Realme all ſuch their Wares and Merchaundises lawfully they may by their Privyleges bring in, but alſo to carry furth all maner of Wares and Merchaundise, not prohybyted, from time to tyme without requiring or exaſking of them any other or greater Cuſtome or Subſidie for the ſame inward or outward then, in the tyme of our deareſt Father and Brother *King Henry the Eight* and *King Edward the Sixte* late Kings of Englonde, they uſually have payd, or by their Chartres and Privyleges they ought to paye; the ſaid late Statute for Tonnage and Pondage, or any Claufe Article or Sentence of the ſame, or any other thing whatſoever to the contrarie in any wyſe notwithstanding, and theſe our Letters ſhall be your ſufficient Warraunt and Diſcharge in this behalf;

Saving alweys and reſerved nevertheleſs unto Us our Heires and Succeſſours all ſuch Rights and Actions, as by the Laws and Statuts of this our Realme, We may have from time to time againſt ſuch of the ſeid *Merchaunts of the Styllyard* as ſhall abuſe the Privyledge by Us grauntid and confirmed unto them.

In witnes whereof &c.

Witnes Our ſelfe at *Weſtminſter* the
fifteenth day of January.

Per Breve de Privato Sigille.

*Pro Mercatoribus de Hanſe.*A. D. 1554.
164. m. 18.

MART, by the Grace of God &c.
To all Mayours Sherriffs Bailiffs Conſtables Cuſtomers
Comptrollers Serchers and Keepers of
our Ports Creks and Paſſages, and to
all and ſingular our Officers and Mini-
ſters and Subjects theſe our Letters hear-
ing or ſeing, Greeting.

Whereas the *Aldermen and Company of the Merchaunts of the Hanſe*, dwelling in the *Stillyard* of London, have humbly declaryd unto Us how at this preſent the Price of Clothes, wont accuſt-
omably to be ſent and ſhippyd by them

beyonde the Seas, is ſo exceedingly En-**A. D. 1554.**
haunſed as, without incurring the Penalties of certeyn Statuts, made in the xxvii. and xxxiii. Yeres of the Reigne of our moſte Dere Father *King Henry the Eight*, for the reſtraynte of Transportation of Wollen Clothes, being unrowed unbarbed and unſhorne, above a certain Price therein limited, they can ſend over non at all, to their great decay of their Traffoure of Merchaundize:

Wetherfor let you wit, that, of our Grace eſpecially, for certeyn Cauſes and Conſiderations uſpecially movyng, we have

A. D. 1554
1 Mar. Reg.
 have graunted and licenced, and by these Presents doo graunte and licence unto the aforesaid *Alderman and Merchants of the Duchy Henfe*, that they and every of theym, may and shall at all tyme and tymes, betwene this and th'ende of thre Yeres next coming after the date hereof, shipp fend and transporte oute of this Realme any maner Wollen Clothe or Clothes, made or to be made within the same, of the Value or Price of fixe Pound of lausfull Money of Englood and under unwrowed unbarbed and unshorne, withoute anye Penaltrie Forfeiture or Losse of the said Clothes or the Value of the same, the said Statutes, or any other Statutes Ordynances Provisioun or Proclamation or Restraine concerninge the Premises, had made ordeyned provided or proclaimed in any wise notwithstanding;
 Therfor We woll and commaunde you and every of you to whom in this case it shall apperteigne, that ye per-

mytte and suffre the said *Merchants of the Henfe* to enjoye and quiettlye use the hole effect of this our Licence and Graunte, without any maner your Lett Impediment Disturbance or Contraddiction, any maner cause or thing you to the contrary moving notwithstanding, as ye tender our Pleasure and will answere to your Perill:

Provyded alweis that of our Customes and other Demaunds to Us due for any the Premysies, according as the same *Merchants* have heretofore bene accustomed to pay therfore and none otherwyse, We from tyme to tyme be dueleie answered and satisfied during the space aforesaid.

In Witnes whereof &c.

Witnes our self at *Westminster* the seventeenth Day of Januarye.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præbenda Data.

A. D. 1554
For. 1. Al. R. p. 3. m. 25.
Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
 Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, dilecto Capellano nostro *Willielmo Horwood* Sacre Theologie Baccalario, Canonice & Præbendam in Collegio nostro beate Mariæ & Sancti Georgii Martiris infra Caltrum nostrum de Wyndesore, per Amotionem *Ricardi Archie* Clerici jam vacantem, & ad Collationem Do-

nationemque nostras spectantem, **A. D. 1554**
 Habendam tenendam & gaudendam Canonicatum & Præbendam prædictam, cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis univervis, præfato *Willielmo Horwood* durante Vita sua, in tam amplis modo & forma prout dictus *Ricardus Archie* nuper habuit & gaudebat eadem.
 In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo sexto Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Servitio contra Rebelles.

A. D. 1554
Id. m. 25.
Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
 Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, necnon pro bono & acceptabili Servitio nobis impenso, per dilectum Subditum nostrum, *Franciscum Puresay*, apud *Framlingham* in Comitatu nostro Suffolcie, tempore Rebellionis contra Nos & Personam nostram Reginalem attemptatæ, Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus præfato *Francisco Puresay* quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum quin-

que *Librarum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ, **A. D. 1554**
 Habendam gaudendam & annuatim percipiendam eandem Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum quinque *Librarum* præfato *Francisco Puresay* & Assignatis suis, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangelii ultimo præterito, ad terminum & pro termino Vitæ ejusdem *Francisci Puresay*, de Thesauro nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, ad Receptionem Saccharii nostri Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum prædictorum, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festum Annunciationis beate Mariæ Vir-

5 A nis

A. D. 1554. *Mar. Reg.*
 nis & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per
 æquales Portiones annuatim solven-
 dam; primâ Solutione inde incipiente ad
 prædictum Festum Annunciationis bea-
 tæ Mariæ Virginis proximò futurum;

Præcipimus etiam, ac per Præsentes
 eisdem Thesaurario & Camerariis no-
 stris Hæredum & Successorum nostro-
 rum prædictorum mandamus, quòd de
 Thesaurò nostro Hæredum & Successo-
 rum nostrorum in Custodia sua pro
 tempore existente, dictæ Annuitatis live
 annualis Pensionis eidem *Francisco Pure-
 say* Solutionem fieri faciant de Festo in
 Festum secundum vim formam & effe-
 ctum hujus nostræ Concessionis;

Provisio semper tamen quòd si prædi-
 ctus *Franciscus Puresay*, posthac per nos
 ad aliquod Officiū sive aliquem ali-
 um Victum clari Annui Valoris *quing;*
Librorum aut ultra promotus fuerit, hæc
 præfens Concessio nostra Annuitatis
 prædictæ tunc & deinceps cesset & va-
 cua sit; aliquo in Præsentibus in contra-
 rium inde non obstante;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 decimo Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Commissionē ad faciendum Indigenas.

A. D. 1554.
Id. p. 2.
m. 2. dor.

MART, by the Grace of God *Es.*
 to the Reverende Father in
 God, oure righte trustie and
 right wellbelovèd Counsaillour, *Stephens*
Bisshopp of Wyndhester Lorde Chauncel-
 lour of England, Greeting.

We, for certein Considerations Us
 moving, and for the speciall Truste and
 Confidence whiche We have in your
 approvid Fidelitie and singular Wise-
 dome, committe and geve unto you
 full Power and Auctoritie by these Pre-
 sentes, to accepte admitt and receive
 to be *Denizens* suche and so many Es-
 traungers, borne out of oure Obedi-
 ence, as shall seem to you by your Dis-
 cretion convenient, compounding with
 them and every of them for such rea-
 sonable Fynes or Sommes of Money to
 be taken to our Use as ye and they can
 agree for the same after your Wisedome
 and Discretion;

Willing and commaunding you to

make and delyver unto every suche
 Person whom ye shal admitt or com-
 pounde with, our sufficient Lettres
 Patentes, under our Greate Seale, con-
 teynnyng sufficient Wordes for makinge
 of *Denizens* withoute any other War-
 raunt to be directyd unto you in that
 parte; And these our Lettres signed
 with oure Hande shall be to you suffi-
 cient Warraunt and Discharge in
 this behalfe at all tymes hereafter, be-
 ing pleased and contented that you shall
 take our Writing under oure Greate
 Seale at your owne Pleasure and Will,
 and also that this our Lettres shall con-
 tynew but untill suche tyme as We
 shall declare unto you our Pleasure to
 the contrary.

Yeven at our Palace of *Westminster*
 the twenty fourth daye of February.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Pro Episcopo Cicestren. de Exoneratione.

A. D. 1554.
Id. p. 2.
m. 8.

REGINA omnibus ad quos &c.
 Salutem.

Sciatis quòd,
 Cum, præcharissimus Pater noster,
Henricus Octavius nuper *Rex Angliæ*, per
 Literas suas Patentes quarum Data
 est apud *Westmonasterium* nono Die
 Maii Anno Regni sui tricesimo quinto
 dederit & concesserit, Reverendo in
 Christo Patri, *Georgio nunc Episcopo Ci-
 cestrensi* Custodiam omnium Tempo-
 raliū ejusdem Episcopatus, necnon
 omnium Castrorum Dominiorum Ma-
 neriorum Terrarum Tenementorum

Reddituum Servitorum, ac aliorum
 Possessionum & Hæreditamentorum
 quorumcumque, eidem Episcopatui
 qualitercumq; pertinentium sive spe-
 ctantium, ac omnia Exitus Redditus
 Reventiones & Proventus omnium & sin-
 gulorum Præmissorum & cujuslibet in-
 de Parcelle, a Festo Annunciationis
 beate Mariæ Virginis ultimo præterito
 ante Datam earundem Literarum Pa-
 tentium, durante Vacatione prædictâ,
 qualitercumque crescentia provenien-
 tia sive emergentia,

Habenda

A. D. 1554

1 Mar. Reg.

Habenda percipienda, tam per manus suas proprias, quam per manus nuper & nunc Receptorum Escaetorum Vicecomitum Ballivorum Firmariorum & aliorum Occupatorum Temporalium predictorum, ac omnium & singulorum Præmissorum & cujlibet inde Parcelle, ad Usum proprium ipsius nunc Episcopi, absq; Computo seu aliquo alio proinde sibi reddendo solvendo seu faciendo, prout per easdem Literas Patentes plenius liquet & apparet,

Cumq; etiam Debita Exitus Reventiones & Proficua omnium & singulorum Præmissorum debita fuerunt, ut apparet, præfato præcarissimo Patri nostro, durante Vacatione ejusdem Episcopatus, ante dictum Festum Annunciationis beate Mariæ Virginis, quæ quidem Exitus Reventiones & Proficua, per ipsum Georgium tunc & nunc Episcopum Ciesstrensem predictum, perq; alios Officiarios ejus sive Ministros, ad usum ipsius Georgii Episcopi recepta fuerunt,

Nos,

Ob bonas Causas & Considerationes nobis offensas nosq; moventes, & præterea volentes predictum Reverendum in Christo Patrem modernum Episcopum totaliter exonerare de omnibus & singulis Debitis Proficuis Exitibus Reventionibus & Commoditatibus omnium & singulorum Præmissorum emergentibus sive crescentibus, durante Vacatione predicta, ante predictum Festum Annunciationis beate Mariæ, ad Petitionem dicti Reverendi Patris,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris,

Dedimus concessimus remissimus & relaxavimus, ac per Præfentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus concedimus remittimus & relaxamus præfato Reverendo Patri Georgio Episcopo Ciesstrensi & Executoribus suis, omnia Exitus Reventiones & Proficua ejusdem Episcopatus, & eorumdem Castrorum Domusiorum Maneriorum Terrarum & cæterorum Præmissorum quæ debita sunt sive devenire debuerunt dicto præcarissimo Patri nostro ante Datam & Confectionem earundem Literarum Patentium, ratione Vacationis ejusdem Episcopatus, ante predictum Festum Annunciationis beate Mariæ in dictis Literis Patentibus specificata, ac omnia & omnimoda

Actiões Sectas Querelas Proficua Debita Computa & Demanda, quæ Nos Hæredes vel Successores nostri habere poterimus aut habere poterint versus predictum Reverendum in Christo Patrem Georgium modernum Episcopum Ciesstrensem Executores vel Administratores suos, de & pro aliquibus Exitibus Reventionibus & Proficuis emergentibus crescentibus & renovantibus omnium & singulorum Præmissorum, ante Datam & Confectionem prædictarum Literarum Patentium dicti præcarissimi Patris nostri & ante dictum Festum Annunciationis beate Mariæ tempore Vacationis ejusdem Episcopatus,

Volentes insuper & firmiter injungentes, per Præfentes, tam Cancellario nostro prædictæ Curie nostræ Primitiarum & Decimarum, ac aliis Officiariis quibuscumque Curie nostræ prædictæ, quam omnibus aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum quibuscumq; pro tempore existentium, quod ipsi & eorum quilibet, super solam Demonstrationem harum Literarum monstrarum Patentium, vel Irrotulamenti earundem, absque aliquo Warranto a Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo impetrando seu prosequendo, plenam integram debitamque Allocationem & Exonerationem manifestam de omnibus & omnimodis hujusmodi Arreragiis Reventionibus Emolumentis & Proficuis Præmissorum, debitis ante dictum Festum, sive in dicto Festo Annunciationis beate Mariæ, tempore Vacationis dicti Episcopatus;

Et hæc Literæ nostræ, vel Irrotulamentum earundem, erunt, dicto Cancellario ac aliis Officiariis nostris quibuscumq; dictæ Curie Primitiarum & Decimarum, ac omnibus aliis Receptoribus Auditoribus & aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum quibuscumque pro tempore existentibus, sufficiens Warrantum & Exoneratio in hac parte;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Tecte Regina apud Westmonasterium
vicesimo sexto Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1554

1 Mar. Reg.

De

A.D. 1554.
1. *Act. Reg.*

De Canonicali & Præbenda datis.

A.D. 1554.
1. *Act. Reg.*

A.D. 1554.
Pa. 1. *Act. R.*
p. 2. m. 2.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quod Nos,
De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris,
Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes damus & concedimus, Dilecto Capellano nostro, *Willielmo Eft* Sacre Theologie Baccalario, Canonatum & Præbendam in Collegio nostro beate Mariæ & Sancti Georgii Martiris infra Castrum nostrum de Wyndesour, per Amotionem *Willielmi Tourner* Clerici, jam vacantem, & ad Collationem &

Donationem nostras spectantem,
Habendam tenendam & gaudendam Canonatum & Præbendam prædictam cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, præfato *Willielmo Eft* durante Vita sua, in tam amplis modo & formâ prout dictus *Willielmus Tourner* habuit & gaudebat eadem.

A.D. 1554.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quinto Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Annuitate concessa.

A.D. 1554.
Ibid.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quod Nos,
De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris,
Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes damus & concedimus, Dilecto Subdito nostro, *Thoma Haffe* Generoso, pro ejus competente Exhibitione & Sustentatione in Studio Legum nostrarum Temporalium Regni nostri Angliæ, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Viginti Marcarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ,
Habendam tenendam gaudendam & annuatim percipiendam eandem Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Viginti Marcarum* præfato *Thoma Haffe* durante

Beneplacito nostro, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptionem Scaccarii nostri, per *Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum* nostrarum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Duos Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa Annunciationis beate Mariæ Virginis & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones, annuatim solvendam; primâ Solutione inde incipiente ad Festum Annunciationis beate Mariæ Virginis proximo futurum;
Eo quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

A.D. 1554.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quinto Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Annuitate concessa.

A.D. 1554.
Ibid.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, tam in consideratione boni veri & acceptabilis Servitii, per Dilectum nostrum *Cuthbertum Masgrave* antehac Præcharissimo Patri nostro *Henrico Octavo* Inclite Memoriz, in Guerris suis in Partibus Borialibus, & Fratri nostro *Edmundo Sexto* in Bello Civili apud *Le Norwiche*, quam Nobis facti & impensi,
Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Cuthberto Masgrave* quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Qua-*

draginta Librarum legalis Monetæ Angliæ.

A.D. 1554.

Habendam gaudendam & annuatim percipiendam prædictam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Quadraginta Librarum* præfato *Cuthberto Masgrave* & Assignatis suis, durante Vita sua naturali, de Exitibus Proficuis & Reventionibus nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrarum Comitatus Eborum annuatim provenientibus & crescentibus, per *Manus Generalis Receptoris* nostri & Hæredum & Successorum nostrarum ejusdem Comitatus pro tempore existentis a Festo Annunciationis beate Mariæ Virginis ultimo præterito hucusque, & dehinc imposterum, ad Quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet,

Ad

A. D. 1554.
1. Mar. Reg.

Ad Festa Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis,
Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste,
Sancti Michaelis Archangeli,
Et Natalis Domini,
Æquis Portionibus, durante Vitâ ejusdem *Cuthberti*, absq; Impedimento nostri aut Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* octavo Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1554.
1. Mar. Reg.

Pro Servitio de Annuitate concessa.

A. D. 1554.
Pa. 1. M. R.
p. 9. m. 2.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ac in consideratione boni & acceptabilis Servitii, per Dilectum Subditum nostrum *Robertum Foster*, tam Præcharissimo Fratri nostro, Inclite Memoriam, *Edwardo Sexto* nuper *Rexi Angliæ*, quam Nobis antehac impensâ,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus præfato *Roberto Foster* quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Viginti Marcarum*,

Habendam & annuatim percipiendam dictam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Viginti Marcarum* eidem *Roberto Foster* & Assignatis suis, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, quod erat in Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo secundo, hucusq; & dehinc imposteriorum durante Vitâ naturali dicti *Roberti*, de Redditibus Proficuis Exitibus & Reventionibus *Hono-*

ris nostri de Cockermouth in Comitatu nostro *Cumbriz*, per Manus Receptoris nostri Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ejusdem Honoris nostri Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum pro tempore existentis, vel Manus Firmariorum Tenentium sive aliorum Occupatorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad duos Anni Terminos; videlicet,

Ad Festa Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli,

Æquis Portionibus solvendam;

Provisio semper quod si dictus *Robertus Foster* posthac, per Nos, promotus fuerit ad aliquod Officium vel quicquid aliud clari annui Valoris hujus Annuitatis, tunc præsentem Concessionem nostram vacuam fore volumus ac pro nichilo haberi;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* octavo Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1554.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1554.
1. Mar. Reg.

Regina, dilectis nobis in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Wellen*. Salutem.

Cum Ecclesiæ nostra Cathedralis prædicta, per liberam & spontaneam Resignationem in Manus nostras ultimi Episcopi ibidem, jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta,

Nos alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem duximus concedendum;

Mandantes quod talem vobis eligatis

in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacrarum Literarum Cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo devotus, nobis & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis, Ecclesiæq; nostræ prædictæ necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo tertio Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1554.

A. D. 1554.

Mar. Reg.

De Commissione ad amovendum & deprivandum Episcopos.

A. D. 1554.

Mar. Reg.

A. D. 1554.

Feb. 1. M. R.

P. 7. m. 36.

Regina Dei Gratiâ, &c. prædictis & fidelibus Consiliariis suis, *Stephano Wintoniensi Episcopo Summo suo Angliæ Cancellario, & Cuthberto Dunelmensi Episcopo*, necnon, Reverendis & dilectis sibi in Christo, *Edmundo London. Episcopo, Roberto Assaven. Episcopo, Georgio Cicestren. Episcopo, & Antonio Landon. Episcopo*, Salutem.

Quia, *Omne Animi Vitium tanto conspectius in se Crimen habet, quanto qui peccat Major habetur* & quoniam certis & indubitatis Testimoniis, unâ cum Facti notorietate & famâ publicâ referente luculenter intelleximus & manifestè compertimus, *Robertum Archiepiscopum Eborum, Robertum Menevensen, Johannem Cestrensem & Paulum Bristolensem Episcopos*, aut certè pro talibus se gerentes, Dei & Animarum suarum Salutis immemores, valde gravia & enormis dudum commississe & perpetrâsse Scelera atq; Peccata, & inter cætera, quod dolenter certè & magna cum amaritudine Animæ nostræ proferimus, post expressam Professionem Castitatis expressè ritè & legitimè emissam, cum quibsdam Mulieribus Nuptias de facto, cum de jure non deberent, in Dei Contemptum & Animarum suarum Peccatum manifestum, necnon in grave omnium Ordinum tam Clericorum quàm Laicorum Scandalum, deniq; cæterorum omnium Christi Fidelium perniciosissimum Exemplum contraxisse, & cum illis tanquam cum Uxoribus cohabitâsse;

Nè igitur tantum Scelus remaneat impunitum, ac multos alios pertrahat in Ruinam, vobis Tenore Præsentium committimus & mandamus, quatenus vos omnes, aut tres saltem vestrum, qui præsentem Literas Commissionales duxerint exequendas, dictis *Archiepiscopis Eborum, Episcopis Meneven. Episcopum Cestren. & Episcopum Bristolensem*. Diebus Horis & Locis vestro aut trium

vestrum arbitrio eligendis & assignandis, ad comparandum coram vobis, seu tribus vestrum, vocetis aut vocari faciat, vocent aut vocari faciant tres vestrum, seu saltem, si ita vobis, aut tribus vestrum, videatur, eosdem *Archiepiscopos & Episcopos prædictos* adeatis, aut tres vestrum adeant, & Negotio illis summarie & de plano sine ullo strepitu & figura Judicii exposito & declarato, si per summariam Examinationem & Discussionem Negotii per vos aut tres vestrum fiendam, eundem *Archiepiscopum & Episcopos prædictos* sic contraxisse aut fecisse constiterit, eosdem a Dignitatibus suis prædictis cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, omnimodò amoveatis deprivetis & perpetuo excludetis, seu tres vestrum sic amoveant deprivent & perpetuo excludant, Pœnitentiam salutarem & congruam pro modo Culpe, vestro aut trium vestrum arbitrio, imponendam eisdem injungentes, cæteraque in prædictis cum eorum incidentibus emergentibus annexis & connexis quibuscumque facientes, quæ necessaria fuerint seu quomodolibet oportuna;

Ad quæ omnia & singula facienda expedienda & finienda Nos, tam Auctoritate nostrâ ordinariâ quàm absolutâ, ex mero Motu, certa que Scientia nostris, vobis & tribus vestrum Potestatem & Auctoritatem ac Licentiam concedimus & impertimus per Præsentem, cum cujuslibet Cohærentiis & Castigationis Severitate & Potestate; in contrarium facientibus non obstantibus quibuscumque.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo tertio Die Martii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Procedendo contra Episcopos.

A. D. 1554.

Feb.

MARTY, by the Grace of God &c. to the right Reverende Fathers in God, our right trustie and righte welbelovid Counsellors *Stephane Byschoppe of Wyndesore* our Chauncellor of Englonde, *Cuthbert Byschoppe of Duresme*, *Edmond Byschoppe of London*,

Robert Byschoppe of Sainte Asphe, *George Byschoppe of Chichester* our Almoner, and *Anthony Byschoppe of Landasse*, Greetinge.

Where *John Taylor* Doctor of Devenitie namynge hymself *Byschoppe of Lincoln*, *John Hoper* namynge hymself *Byschoppe*

A. D. 1554.

A. D. 1554. *Mar. 10.* Busshoppe of Worcester and Glocester, John Harley Busshoppe of Hereforde, havinge there said several pretended Busshopp-
 rickes geven to them, by the Letters Patentes of our late derifte Brother King Edwards the Sixte, To have and to hold the same duringe theire good Behaviors, with this expresse Clause, *Quandiu se bene gesserint*, have sythens, as hathe byn credible broughte to oure Knowledge, bothe by Prechinge Teachinge and Settinge forth of erroneous Doctrine, and also by inordinate Lief and Convesation, contrarie bothe to the Lawes of Almightye God and Use of the univiersall Christen Church declared themselves verie unworthie of that Vocation and Dignitie in the Church,

We,

Mindinge to have there several Cafes dulle harde and considerid, and there uppon suche ordre taken withe Theme as may stande wiche Justice and the Lawes,

Have for the speciall Trust We have

A. D. 1554. *Mar. 10.* conceivid of youre Wisdomes Lerninge and Intigritie of Liefte, appointid you fouere, thre or twoo of you, to be oure Commissioners in this behalfe,

Gevinge unto you fouere, thre or twoo of you, full Powere and Authoritie to call before you, if you shall thinke so good, the saide John Taylor, John Hoper, and John Harley, and everye of them, and therupon, eithere by Ordre of Ecclesiastical Lawes, or of the Lawes of oure Realme, or of bothe, procede to the declaringe of the saide Busshoppikes to be voide, as theye be alredie in dede voide, to th'intent sume suche othere mete Personages may be elected thereunto, as for there Godlie Liefte Lerninge and Sobrietic may be thought worthie the places.

In witness whereof &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium decimo quinto Die Martii.

Per ipsam Regiam.

Pro Thoma Gresham, de Commissariis ad Computa Examinanda.

A. D. 1554. *Ibid. m. 33.* **M**ART, by the Grace of God, *Queen of England France and Ireland* Defendore of the Fathe Use. To our right trustie and right welbelovid Counsaillors Sir Robert Rochestre Knight Comptroller of oure Houise, Sir Richard Southwell Knight, Sir Thomas Cornwallis Knight, Sir Edmund Pekham Knight, and to oure trustie and right welbelovid Sir Edward Northe and Sir Thomas Pope Knightes, Greetinge.

Where oure most derist Brother Edwards the Sixte late Kinge of Englonde hathe heretofore assigned and appoynted his trustie and welbelovyd Servant Thomas Gresham Esquier, to repaire to Antwerpe in the Parties of beyonde the Seas, and there to be and remayne his Agent for and about certein his secret and speciall Affayres, by reason whereof the said Thomas Gresham entred into great Charge in receyvinge and payinge many notable and great Somes of Money, aswell upon sundrie Prestis Provisions, Contraictis upon Interest, and Exchaunges made on the behalf of our saide derist Brother, as otherwise,

And where We also upon the grente Confidence and Truste which we have had and yet have in the said Thomas Gresham nowe oure Servant did of late as-

A. D. 1554. signe and appoynte the said Thomas Gresham to repaire likewise to the said Parties of beyond the Sea, there to be and remayne our Agent for and about sundrie our great and weyghtie Affayres, whereby the said Thomas Gresham hathe entred into great Chardge in receiving and paing many notable and great Somes of Money, aswell upon sundry Prestis Provisions, Contraictis upon Interest, and exchaunges and reexchaunges made in our behalf, as otherwise, for the discharge and indempritie of the said Thomas Gresham in that behalfe,

He the saide Thomas Gresham hathe made his humble Suit unto Us to authorize and commaund, name and appoynte certeyn our Commissioners to view peruse and examyn all and singular his Bokes of Retoninges, Billes of Payment Accomptes Receipts Payments Allowances and Declaracions concerninge his Charge and Discharge in and about the Premisses, and all othere Things Matters and Causes for the whiche he ought to accompte to Us or sionde chardgeable to accompte to our said late Brother;

We therefore, having special Truste and Confidence in your approvid Fidelities Wisdomes and Circumspectiōs, Autho-

A.D. 1554. *Mar. Reg.* Authorise you, and by these Presentes doo give unto youe, or unto three of you, full Powere and Authoritie to call before youe the said *Thomas Gresham*, and to take Account of the said *Thomas* concerning the Premises of any parte thereof, or any othere Matter or Cause for the which the said *Thomas* ought to Accompt to Us or to our said Brothers, and to view examyn cast and trie, allowe and determyn all and singulere Receiptes Paymentes Accomptes Reconinges Charges Discharges Allowances Declarations or Employmentes of the said *Thomas Gresham*, or of any of his Servants or Factours Servant or Factore concerning the Premises or any Parcell thereof, or concerning any Thing Matter or Cause, for the whiche the said *Thomas* ought or standeth chargeable to Accompt to our said Brotheres, or now ought or doth stonde chargeable to Us, or concerning any Receite or Payment Employmentes Costes or Charges heretofore receyvid payede spent disbursed or imployd by the said *Thomas*, his Servantes or Factours Servant or Factor, for or in the behalfe of oure said deriste Brother or of Us;

And We do furthermore Authorise you, or thre of you, and also, by thes Presentes, do will and commaund you, or thre of you, in and upon th'accompt and reconinge of the said *Thomas* to be taken by youe, or thre of you, as is aforesaid, to allowe and desalke to him suche Somes of Money as our said Brother did or We do owe to hym, and to allowe also to hym his Dyettis of xxs. by the Daye duringe the tyme that he hath ben Agent to Us and oure said Brotheres, as is aforesaid, and all other Costes and Charges of him his Servants Factours Deputes and everye of them, in sendinge Messages Letters Treasure Munycion or any other thing by Sea or Lande from *Antuerpe* to Us or our Counsaile, or to oure saide dere Brother or his Counsell, or from Us or oure Counsell, or from oure Brotheres or his Counsell to *Antuerpe* aforesaid, or to or fro any other Place for the busines or behoufe of Us or oure said Brother, and the said *Thomas Gresham* for and upon all and singulere the Premisses, and all other Charges Costes and Expencis payde or lade oute by the said *Thomas* his Deputes Servante or Servantes in or aboute the Busines of Us or our said Brother, and also all the Charges of you oure said Commissioners, and of such as by your Commaundement shall Travill in or

concerning the Premisses, to charge and discharge by your Widoemes and Discrecions as shall apperteyne, and that all the said Allowances and Desalcations of and upon the said Accompte and Declaracion be made allowid and desalkid to the said *Thomas Gresham* upon the Othe of him the same *Thomas* withoute any other or further Warrant by hym to behad sued or prosecuted of Us or any other Person for the same, or any parte or parcell thereof;

And We doo also give full Powere and Auctoritie to you, or thre of you, upon the Declaracion and View of all and everye of the said Accomptes Reconinges Receiptes Paymentes Charges Discharges and Allowances, by you or thre of you, caste tried examined trulie made allowed and determined, to acquite and discharge the said *Thomas Gresham* his Heires Executors and Assignes, for and againste Us our Heires and Successors of and for the same, by your acquitans and discharge, subscribed and sealed withe the Handes and Seales of you, or thre of you at the leaste,

Promisinge and byndinge Oure selfe Oure Heirs and Succellors by these Presentes to the said *Thomas Gresham* his Heires Executors and Administrators, that all and every of suche Acquitances and Discharges made or to be made by you, or thre of you, oure said Commissioners, in form above rehersed, shal be to the said *Thomas Gresham* his Heires Executors and Administrators as good perfecte lausful and sufficiente Exoneration and full Discharge against Us oure Heires and Successors, for in and concerninge the Premisses or any parte of them, as though the same were signed by Us and Sealed undre oure Greate Seale of Englonde;

Provided alwaies and foreseene, that all suche Somes of Money, as apon the said Accomptes of the said *Thomas Gresham* shall grow and be due unto Us, be well and trulie payde satisfied and contentid as apperteyneth, and by your Appointment be delivered to such of our Treasourors or other Officers as to youre Discrecions shall seme most mete and convenient,

And if upon the End and Determination of the said Accomptes Declaration or Declarations by the said *Thomas Gresham* in maner and forme aforesaid, before you, or thre of you, to be made and yeldid of the Premisses or any parcell thereof, ye shall finde remaininge in the Handes or Possession of the said *Thomas*

Gresham

A. D. 1554. *Mar. Reg.* *Thomas Gregham* any Some or Somes of Money due to Us, or ellis shall finde the same due unto Us, then We authorise you, or thre of you, and also do will and command you, or thre of you, to cause to be delivered and paid to th'andes of such oure Treasourer or other Officer, as to youre Discrecion shall seme most mete, to oure Use in such conveniente tyme, as to your Discrecion shall seme also convenient, all suche Somes of Money Arrerage and Debte as shal be found remayninge in the Handes of the said *Thomas Gregham* upon the Determination of his said Declaration or Accompte, Declarations or Accomptes, before you or thre of you, to be yeldid and determined as is aforesaid,

And our further Pleasure and Commaundement is, that the same oure Treasourer, or such other Officer to whome the said Debte or Debtes or any parcell thereof shal be delivered or paide, as is aforesaid, shall make and deliver to the said *Thomas Gregham* sufficient Acquittans and Acquittancs of the said Receipte and Receiptes of the said Debte or Arrerage, and We will and doo Graunte, for Us oure Heires and Successors, that after the Delivere of the said Acquittance or Acquittances, signed with th'ande of our said Treasourer or other Officer, testifienge the Receipte or Receiptes of the saide Debte or Debtes, so by you or thre of you to be determined, that the said *Thomas Gregham* his Heires Executors and Administrators and every of them, be, and

shal be of the said Debte and Debtes, A. D. 1554. *Mar. Reg.* by vertue of the said Acquittance or Acquittances, clerelic discharged and exonerated against Us oure Heires and Successors for ever:

And We, by force of this oure Commission, doo further authorise will charge and command you, that you or thre of you deliver or cause to be delivered to the said *Thomas Gregham* his Executors or Assignes the juste true and perfect Copie or Copies, Duplicate or Duplicates, of his or ther said Accomte or Accountes, Declaration or Declarations, signed and subscribed with th'andes of you or thre of you, whiche said Copie or Copies, Dupliat or Duplicates, so, by you or thre of you, signed and subscribed, and to the said *Thomas Gregham* his Executors Administrators or Assignes to be delivered, as is aforesaid, shal be to the said *Thomas Gregham* his Heires Executors and Administrators and to every of them, a full and sufficient Warrante Exoneracion and clere Discharge against Us oure Heires and Successors for all and singular the Premises and everie parcell thereof for evermore;

And further We wille ye our said Commissioners to attend and execute the Premises with all convenient diligence as our speciall Trust is in you.

In Witnes whereof &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo quinto Die Martii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De non Procedendo contra Rebelles.

A. D. 1554. *Pa. 1. M. R.* *p. 10. m. 2.* **M**ART, by the Grace of God &c. to the right Reverende Father in God, and our right trustie and right welbelovd Councillour *Stephen Bawboppe* of *Winchester* our Chancellour of Englands, Gretinge.

Whereas, by Warrante signed with our Hande, We commanded you to directe furth our Writts to the Sheriff of Kente to put *Robert Rudstone*, *Leonarde Digges*, *John Goldenwell* and *Thomas Fyne* Esquiers, lately attaynted of High Treason for their manifeste Rebellion by theym lately attempted and commytted against Us, to Execution of Deathe, in suche maner and fourme as by the Tenoure of oure saide Writts it dothe and may appeare,

Yet nevertheles We, Having Pitie and Compassion upon

theym, and mynding rather their Reconsiliacion by mercifull meanes then by Justice to persecute theym according to their Deserts,

Will and commande you to cause our Writts of *Superseas* to be made and directed to the saide Sheriff of Kente, commanding hym by the same not to procede to any further Execution of the saide *Robert Rudstone*, *Leonarde Digges*, *John Goldenwell* or *Thomas Fyne*, our said fourmer Writts to hym dyrected to the contrarye in any wise notwithstanding; and this Bill signed with our Hande shal be your sufficient Warrante and Discharge in this behalfe.

Yeven under our Signett at our *Mansour of Saynt James* the xviii. Day of Marche.

5 C

De

A. D. 1554.
1. Mar. Reg.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1554.
1. Mar. Reg.

A. D. 1554.
Pa. 1. M. R.
p. 1. m. 24.

Regina Dilectis Nobis Decano
& Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedra-
lis Lincolnie, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis prædicta, quibusdam legitimis modis ad præsens vacet, & Pastoris solatio sit destituta, Nos alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem licentiam per Præfentes duximus concedendam,

Mandantes quòd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacra-

rum Literarum Cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo Devotus, Nobis & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis, Ecclesiæ nostræ prædictæ Necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo nono Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1554.
Ibid.

Regina Dilectis sibi in Christo
& Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedra-
lis Meneven. Salutem.

Cum ecclesia nostra Cathedralis prædicta, quibusdam legitimis modis ad præsens vacet, & Pastoris solatio destituta sit, Nos alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem licentiam per Præfentes duximus concedendam;

Mandantes quòd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacra-

rum Literarum Cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo Devotus, Nobis & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis, Ecclesiæ; nostræ prædictæ necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo nono Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1554.
Ibid.

Regina Dilectis Nobis in Christo
Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedra-
lis Rossien. Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis prædicta, per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta, Nos alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem licentiam per Præfentes duximus concedendam;

Mandantes quòd talem vobis eligatis

in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacra-
rum Literarum Cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo Devotus, Nobis & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis, Ecclesiæ; nostræ prædictæ Necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo nono Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1554.
Ibid.

Regina Dilectis Nobis in Christo
Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedra-
lis Gloucestr. Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis prædicta, quibusdam legitimis modis ad præsens vacet, & Pastoris solatio sit destituta, Nos alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem licentiam per Præfentes duximus concedendam;

Mandantes quòd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacra-

rum Literarum Cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo Devotus, Nobis & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis, Ecclesiæ; nostræ prædictæ Necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo nono Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A. D. 1554.
x. Mar. Reg.

A. D. 1554.
x. Mar. Reg.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1554.
P. 1. m. 24.

Regina dilectis Nobis in Christo
Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedra-
lis Herfordensis, Salutem.
Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedra-
lis prædicta, quibusdam legitimis
modis ad præsens vacet, & Pastoris so-
latio sit destituta, nos alium vobis eligen-
di in Episcopum & Pastorem licentiam per
Præsentes duximus concedendam;
Mandantes quod talem vobis eligatis
in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacra-

rum Literarum Cognitione ad id Mu-
nus aptus, Deo devotus, Nobis & Reg-
no nostro utilis & fidelis, Ecclesiæque no-
stræ prædictæ necessarius existat.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
decimo nono Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1554.
Ibid.

Regina dilectis Nobis in Christo
Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedra-
lis Cestræ, Salutem.
Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis
prædicta, quibusdam legitimis modis
ad præsens vacet, & Pastoris solatio sit
destituta, nos alium vobis eligendi in
Episcopum & Pastorem licentiam per
Præsentes duximus concedendam;
Mandantes quod talem vobis eligatis
in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacra-

rum Literarum Cognitione ad id Mu-
nus aptus, Deo devotus, Nobis & Reg-
no nostro utilis & fidelis, Ecclesiæque
nostræ prædictæ necessarius existat.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
decimo nono Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Bristolliæ.

A. D. 1554.
Ibid.

Regina dilectis nobis in Christo
Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedra-
lis Bristolliæ, Salutem.
Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedra-
lis prædicta, quibusdam legitimis
modis ad præsens vacet, & Pastoris so-
latio sit destituta, nos alium vobis eli-
gendi in Episcopum & Pastorem licen-
tiam per Præsentes duximus conceden-
dam;
Mandantes quod talem vobis eligatis

in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacra-
rum Literarum Cognitione ad id Mu-
nus aptus, Deo devotus, Nobis & Reg-
no nostro utilis & fidelis, Ecclesiæque
nostræ prædictæ necessarius existat.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
decimo nono Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Significavit.

A. D. 1554.
Ibid. p. 10.
m. 6.

Regina omnibus Archiepisco-
pis Episcopis vel aliis quibus-
cumque quorum in hac parte
intererit, Salutem.
Vacante nuper Sede Episcopali infra
Ecclesiam nostram Cathedrali Ros-
ensem, per translationem ultimi Episco-
pi ibidem, *Decano & Capitulo* ejusdem
Ecclesiæ (Licentiâ prius a nobis per eos
alium eligendi in eorum Episcopum &
Pastorem petita pariter & obtenta) di-
cretum Virum Magistrum *Mauritium*

Gruffete Sacræ Theologiæ Baccalarium
in eorum Episcopum ac Pastorem cano-
nicè elegerunt & nominaverunt, sicuti
per eorum Literas, quas vobis mittimus
præsentibus inclusas, plenius liquet.
Vobis significamus quod dictæ qui-
dem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ,
humilibus eorum mediantibus Suppli-
cationibus, nostrum Regium adhibui-
mus Favorem pariter & Assensum, &
eundem Electum apud vos recommen-
datum habemus,

Quocirca

A. D. 1554.
1. Mar. Reg.

Quocirca vobis mandamus quòd cætera omnia, quæ per vos ad Confirmationem & Consecrationem ejusdem in dicto Episcopatu fieri consueverunt, secundum Leges & Statuta Regni nostri Angliæ in hac parte edita & provisa, cum Favore & Diligentia facere velitis.

In cujus rei &c.

A. D. 1554.
1. Mar. Reg.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo quarto Die Martii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Literæ de Significavit.

A. D. 1554.
1. Mar. p. 1.
M. 22.

Regina &c. omnibus Archiepiscopis Episcopis vel aliis quibuscumque quorum in hac parte intererit, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Sede Episcopali infra Ecclesiam nostram Cathedrali *Wellsensem*, per Deprivationem & Amotionem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* ejusdem Ecclesiæ (Licentiâ prius a nobis per eos alium eligendi in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem petita pariter & obtentâ) discretum Virum *Magistrum Gilbertum Bourne* Sacræ Theologiæ Bachelareum, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem canonicè elegerunt & nominaverunt, sicuti per eorum Literas, quas vobis mittimus Præsentibus inclusas, plenius liquet.

Vobis significamus quòd dictæ qui-

dem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, A. D. 1554. humilibus eorum mediantibus Supplicationibus, nostrum Regium adhabuimus Favorem pariter & Assensum, & eundem Electum apud vos recommendatum habemus;

Quocirca vobis mandamus quòd cætera omnia, quæ per vos, ad Confirmationem & Consecrationem ejusdem in dicto Episcopatu, fieri consueverunt, secundum Leges & Statuta Regni nostri Angliæ in hac parte edita & provisa, cum Favore & Diligentia facere velitis.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo Die Martii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Commissione ad Canonicos & Præbendarios Uxoratos amovendos & deprivandos.

A. D. 1554.
1. Mar. p. 10.
M. 8.

Regina, prædilecto & fideli Consiliario suo, *Stephano Wintoniensi Episcopo*, Summo suo Angliæ Cancellario, Salutem.

Quia certis & indubitatis Testimoniis, unâ cum Facti notorietate & famâ publicâ referente, luculenter intelleximus & manifestè comperimus, plurimos Canonicorum & Præbendariorum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis *Wells* pro talibus se gerentes, Dei & Animarum suarum Salutis immemores, valdè gravia & enormia dudum commisisse & perpetrâsse Scelerâ atq; Peccatâ, & inter cætera, quod dolenter certè & magna cum amaritudine Animæ nostræ proferimus, post Sacros Ordines, immo post sacrum Ordinem Sacerdotalem, per eos susceptos, ac post Castitatem in ea parte professam casteque vivendi Vitam voluntariè elegerant, cum quibuscum Mulieribus Nuptias de facto, cùm de jure non deberent, in Dei Contemptum & Animarum suarum Peccatum manifestum, necnon in grave omnium Ordinum tam Clerico-

rum quàm Laicorum Scandalum, deniq; cæterorum omnium Christi Fidelium perniciosissimum Exemplum contraxisse, & cum illis tanquam cum Uxoribus cohabitasse;

Nè igitur tantum Scelus remaneat impunitum, ac multos alios pertrahat in Ruinam, vobis Tenore Præsentium committimus & mandamus, quatenus Canonicos & Præbendarios antedictos, ut præsertur, cum Mulieribus Nuptias contrahentes & cohabitantes, Diebus Horis & Locis vestro arbitrio eligendis & assignandis, ad comparandum coram vobis vocetis aut vocari faciatis, ac, si ita vobis videatur, eosdem Canonicos & Præbendarios adeatis, & Negotio illis summarie & de plano sine ullo strepitu & figura Judicii expósito & declarato, si per lummariam Examinationem & Discussionem Negotii per vos fiendam, eosdem Canonicos & Præbendarios sic contraxisse aut fecisse constiterit, eosdem a Canonicatibus & Præbendis cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, omni-

modo

A. D. 1554. modo amoveatis depriveris & perpetuo
excludetis, Penitentiam salutarem &
congruum pro modo Culpæ, vestro ar-
bitrio, imponendam eisdem injungen-
tes, cæteraque in prædictis cum eorum
incidentibus emergentibus annexis &
connexis quibuscumque facientes, quæ
necessaria fuerint seu quomodolibet o-
portuna;

Ad quæ omnia & singula facienda
expedienda & finienda Nos, tam Au-
thoritate nostrâ ordinariâ quàm absolu-
tâ, ex mero Motu, certaue Scientia

nostris, vobis Potestatem Auctorita-
tem ac Licentiam concedimus & im-
pertimus per Præsentes, cum cujuscumque
Cohærentis & Castigationis Severitate
& Potestate; in contrarium facientibus
non obstantibus quibuscumque.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasteriam*
vicesimo nono Die Martii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

*Super Tractatu Matrimoniali inter Reginam & Principem
Hispaniarum, Confirmatio Reginæ.*

A. D. 1554. **M**aria, Dei Gratia, Anglia Fran-
cie & Hibernie Regina Fidei
Defensor &c. universis & sin-
gulis ad quorum Notitias præsentis Li-
teræ pervenerint, Salutem.

Cum, post multas & varias Delibera-
tiones & Consultationes, inter, dilectos
& fideles Consiliarios nostros,

Reverendissimum in Christo Patrem,
Stephanum Wintoniensem Episcopum
Cancellarium nostrum Angliæ,

Henricum Comitem Arundelle Mag-
num Seneschallum Hospitii nostri
Secretioris Concilii Præsidentem & Ordinis
nostri Garterii Militem,

Guillelmum Dominum Poyer de Beau-
desert dicti nostri Ordinis Garterii Mi-
litem,

Robertum Rochestre Militem Hospitii
nostri Contrarotulatorem & Ducatus
nostri Lancastrie Cancellarium,

Et Willielmum Petre Militem Secre-
tarium nostrum Primarium;

Oratores Procuratores & Commissa-
rios nostros speciales, ex una,

Et Illustres Præclaros & Nobiles Vi-
ros,

Dominum Admirallum Comitem Eg-
monde & Principem Garrie,

Et Dominum Carolum Comitem de La-
laing Baronem Scornan. &c. Locumtenen-
tem Capitaneum Generalem & Supremum
Ballivum Comitatus Hanoniæ;

Equites Ordinis Aurei Velleris,

Dominum de Carriere Ballivum Co-
mitatus Aloftensis,

Philippum Nigri Præpositum Harle-
becensem ac Ordinis Aurei Velleris
Cancellarium,

Et Simonem Renard Locumtenentem
Ballivatus d'Amont,

Illustrissimi & Potentissimi Principis
Caroli, Dei Gratia, ejus nominis Quinti,

Divinâ favente Clementiâ, Romanorum A. D. 1554
Imperatoris semper Augusti, Germanie
Hispaniarum utriusque Siciliæ Jerusalem
Hungarie Dalmatie Insularum Balcæarum
Sardinie Fortunatarum Indiarum &c. Terræ
firmæ Maris Oceani &c. Regis, Archiducis
Austriæ &c. Consiliarios Oratores Nuncios
& Commissarios speciales, ex altera,
Auctoritate & Virtute Commissionum,
a Nobis & dicto Illustrissimo & Potentissi-
mo Principe Domino Carolo Romano-
rum Imperatore, eis respectivè concessa-
rum, quarum Tenores inferius describi-
buntur, Tractatus quidem Matrimonii,
inter Nos & Serenissimum Principem
Hispaniarum, Dominum Philippum
& Austriæ Filium dicti Imperatoris cha-
rissimum, contrahendi, nuper hinc inde
conventus & conclusus fuerit in ea quæ
sequitur forma;

Ad Laudem & Honorem Dei Optimi
Maximi, & pro constabiliendis veteri
Amicitia Fœderibusque, necnon pro bo-
na consideratione augmento Honorum
& Statuum Regnorum Dominorum
Provinciarum, Invisibilissimi & Poten-
tissimi Principis & Domini, Domini Car-
oli Romanorum Imperatoris Hispaniarum
Regis Archiducis Austriæ &c. Serenissimi
& Excellentissimi Domini, Domini Phi-
lippi Principis Hispaniarum unicejusdem
Filii Hæredis & Successoris, ex una, &
Serenissimæ & Potentissimæ Domine,
Domine Mariæ Regine Angliæ &c. ex
altera Parte,

Post multas & varias Consultationes
& Tractatus, tam super Matrimonium
inter præfatam Serenissimam Principem
Hispaniarum ac dictam Dominam Mariam
Reginam contrahendo, & in iis qui de
eo dependent, quàm super Conservatio-
nem & Confirmationem Fœderum Ve-
terum,

§ D

terum,

A. D. 1554. *terum, Stephanum Wyntonienſem Episcopum* Magnum Angliæ Cancellarium, *Henricum Comitem d'Arundella* magnum Senefchallum Hoſpitii dictæ Domine Regine & Concilii ejuſdem Præſidentem Ordinis Garterii Militem, *Willielmum Dominum Poger de Beaufort* Militem Ordinis Garterii Militem, *Robertum Rochefre* Militem Hoſpitii dictæ Domine Regine Contrarotulatorem Ducatus Lancaſtriæ Cancellarium, & *Willielmum Peter* Militem & dictæ Domine Regine Principalem Secretarium, & Magnificos Illuſtres Viros & Dominos, Dominum Admirallum Comitem *Egmonde & Principem Gaurie*, & *Dominum Carolum Comitem de Leining* Baronem Scornon. &c. Locumtenentem Capitaneum Generalem & Supremum Ballivum Comitatus Hannoniæ, Equites Ordinis Aurei Velleris, *Johannem de Montmorency Equitem Dominum Courriere* Ballivum Comitatus Aſtoenſis, *Philippum Nigri* Præpoſitum Eccleſiæ Collegialis Harlebicenſis & Cancellarium dicti Ordinis Aurei Velleris, & *Simonem Renard* Locumtenentem Ballivum d'Amont, Conſiliarios Oratores & Procuratores utriuſq; partis, habitos (accedentetandem divinâ Gratiâ) conventum concordatum & conſuſum fuit inter eos in hunc qui ſequitur modum;

IMPRIMIS, conventum concordatum & conſuſum eſt, quod inter dictum Sereniſſimum Principem & dictam Sereniſſimam Dominam *Mariam Reginam*, in propriis Perſonis, quamprimùm id commodè fieri poſſit, Matrimonium verum purum & licitum, per verba de præſenti, in Angliâ contrahatur celebretur & conſummetur, virtute cujus Matrimonii ita contracti celebrati & conſummati, dictus Dominus Sereniſſimus *Princeps Philippus* Regnorum & Dominiorum dictæ *Sereniſſimæ Regine* pertinentium, unâ cum eadem Sereniſſima *Regina* Conſorte ſua, Stilo Honore & Nomine Regio, conſtante Matrimonio prædicto, cenſebitur & gaudebit, eamq; Sereniſſimam Conſortem ſuam, in ſociali Regnorum & Dominiorum ſuorum Adminiſtratione, adjuvabit; ſalvis tamen Legibus Juribus Privilegiis & Conſuetudinibus eorundem Regnorum & Dominiorum; & etiam nominatim cauto & convento, quod dictus Sereniſſimus *Princeps*, Domine Conthorali ſue *Regine Mariæ*, omnimodam Diſpoſitionem omnium Beneficiorum Officiorum Terrarum Reddituum & Fructuum dictorum Regnorum & Dominiorum relinquet, quodq; illa dabuntur Origina-

riis & Naturalibus eorundem, quodq; omnia ipſorum Negocia eis Linguis tractabuntur in quibus ab antiquo ibidem tractari conſueverint, & per naturales,

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conſuſum eſt, quod ipſa Sereniſſima *Regina*, virtute Matrimonii prædicti, admittatur in Societatem Regnorum & Dominiorum dicti Sereniſſimi *Principis*, tam præſentium quàm futurorum, quæ ei, cum in tempore obvenire poterunt (conſtante itidem Matrimonio) & pro Dotalitio ſuo ſingulis Annis recipiat *(exaginta millia Librarum)*, ad valorem quadraginta Groſſarum Monetæ Flandriæ, ſuper univerſis ejuſdem Inviſtiſſimi Domini *Imperatoris* Genitoris ſui Regnis Terris & Dominiis Patrimonialibus, diſtribuendo ea ut ſequitur;

Videlicet,

Quadraginta millia Librarum assignabuntur ſuper Regnis *Hiſpaniarum* & *Caranis Caſtellæ & Aragoniæ* eorumq; dependentibus, idq; in meliori forma, & juxta eorundem Regnorum Stilum & Conſuetudinem, ita quod adveniente caſu præſati Dotalitii, & quod ipſe Sereniſſimus *Princeps* præmoriatur, Sereniſſima *Domina Regina Maria*, dictis *quadraginta millibus Librarum*, citra aliquod impedimentum, uti frui & gaudere libere poſſit, reliqua autem *viginti millia* ei assignabuntur ſuper Ducatibus Comitibus & Dominiis *Brabantia Flandria Hannonia Hollandiæ*, & aliis Terris Patrimonialibus dicti Domini *Imperatoris* in *Infieri Germaniæ*, prout eandem Summam olim ſuper eos habuit & percepit quandam *Dominam Marguerita de Angliâ*, illuſtriſſimæ & laudabilis Memoriæ, Domini *Caroli Ducis Burgundiæ Conthorali* & Relictæ, ita quod, dicta *Regina* ſuperſtiti, mox a Morte Sereniſſimi Mariti ſui concedetur Poſſeſſio & Uſus eorundem Bonorum, quatenus ea in Patrimonio ſuo & non alienata, vel aliis obligata fuerint, in quantum verò aliqua ex his alienata aut obligata reperiantur, loco eorum alia ejuſdem Valoris, & cæteris Dotalitiis ſuis bonis vicina & propinqua, intra Trimeſtre ſubſtituantur, & in debita forma assignabuntur, quibus quidem præſata *Domina* ejuſdem modo & formâ utetur & fruetur, quibus prædicta *Domina Marguerita de Angliâ* antea uſa & fructa fuit;

Et ne inter Liberos Controverſiæ de Succeſſione orientur, quæ ſeparatim ex hoc Matrimonio perpetuæ Concordiæ fructum inter Regna & Domina utriuſq; Partis queant perturbare, de ea, in hunc qui ſequitur modum, Diſpoſitum eſt:

PRIMO

A. D. 1554.
1 Mar. Ed.

PRIMO quòd, quantum pertinet ad Maternæ Hæreditatis Jura ex Regno Angliæ & aliis Regnis & Dominis de eo dependentibus, Masculi & Fœminæ ex eo Matrimonio nascituri, in eis succedent secundum Jura Statuta & Consuetudinem eorum, quantum verbò attinet ad Bona quæ ipse Serenissimus *Hispaniarum Princeps* relicurus est; Imprimis, reservabuntur Filio suo Primogenito Domino *Carolo d' Austria Infantæ Hispaniarum*, Liberisq; & Hæredibus ex ipso descendentibus, tam Fœminis quàm Masculis, omnia & singula Jura quæ dicto *Principi* nunc competunt vel imposterum competitura sunt, & ad Eum, Morte Serenissimæ *Reginæ Avæ*, vel Invictissimi *Imperatoris Caroli Quinti* Genitoris sui (quam Deus diu avertat) quandocunq; divolventur, in *Regnis Hispaniarum*, necnon *atrinisq; Sicilia*, omnibusq; eorum dependentibus & pertinentibus, *Ducatibusq; Mediolani*, & aliis Terris & Dominis *Lombardia & Italia*, quocunq; Nomine Titulove censeantur, cum Onere tamen præfati Dotulitii *quadraginta milia Librarum*, in quibus quidem Regnis Dominis & Terris, ipso Domino *Carolo Infante* aut Descendentibus legitimis ex eo stantibus, Liberi ex præfati Matrimonio nihil prætere de poterunt, sed si ipsum Dominum *Carolus*, Descendentemq; ex eo, deficere contingat, tunc, & in eo casu, Primogenitus ex præfati Matrimonio in prædictum Jus subrogabitur, & juxta eorum Regnorum & Dominiorum Naturam Leges & Consuetudines succedere debeat, idem etiam succedet in omnibus Ducatibus Comitatibus Dominis & Terris Patrimonialibus ad dictum Dominum *Imperatorem* pertinentibus, tam in *Burgundia* quàm in *Inferiori Germania*; scilicet, Ducatibus *Brabantia Luxemburgia Gueldria*, Comitatibus *Flandria Arthesia Holandia Zelandia Namurci Lotharinga Burgundia Frisæ Trajecti, Patria Transilulana*, & aliis quibuscunq; Patrimonialibus inde dependentibus eisdemve annexis, cum omnibus eorum Juribus & Querelis, sed si dictus Dominus *Carolus* vel Descendentes ex eo extabant, fuerintq; ex hoc Matrimonio aliqua Proles Masculæ, eo Casu, dictus Dominus *Carolus* sive Descendentes, erunt, & manebunt exclusi a dictis Terris & Dominis Patrimonialibus *Inferioris Germania & Burgundiarum*, illaque, cum omni Jure devolventur ad Filium Primogenitum hujus Matrimonii nasciturum, cæteris autem Masculis & Fœminis ex eodem Nascituris congrua assignabitur Portio & Dos in Regno Angliæ & Dominis de eo de-

pendentibus, dictisve Terris & Dominis Patrimonialibus *Inferioris Germania*, nec poterit quoque, seu Primogenitus ex hoc Matrimonio, seu alii Filius ex eodem geniti, quicquam Juris prætere de in *Regnis Hispaniarum* aut aliis Dominis de eisdem dependentibus, & dicto Domino *Carolo Infanti* reservatis, nisi & in quantum per Patrem aut Avitarn Dispositionem ipsis Datum aut Relictum fuerit;

Potèrò si nullus fortè Masculus ex hoc Matrimonio nascatur sed Fœmina duntaxat, eo casu, Primogenita in prædictis Terris & Dominis *Inferioris Germania & Burgundiarum* pleno Jure succedet, dummodò si aliquem non *Originarium Angliæ* aut *Inferioris Germania* eligere velit Maritum, Eum, de Consilio & Consensu dicti Domini *Caroli Infantis* Fratris sui Matrimonium contraxerit, alioquin verbò si aliquem non *Originarium Angliæ* aut *Inferioris Germania*, neglecto Consilio & Consensu dicti Domini *Caroli* Maritum acceperit, eo casu, eidem Domino *Carolo Infanti* salvum erit & manebit Jus Successionis in dictis Dominis *Inferioris Germania Burgundiarum & Dependentibus*, quæ, in casu prædicto, ad eum ejusve Descendentes, tam Masculos quàm Fœminas, devolventur, verumtamen tunc ipsa, prout & alie Filia ex hoc Matrimonio progenerata, non extantibus Masculis, ex Paternis Bonis tam *Hispaniarum* quàm *Inferioris Germania* congruè & secundum dictorum Regnorum & Dominiorum Consuetudines dotari debeat; Deficiente vero etiam Domino *Carolo* & Stirpe ex eo, nullisq; aliis ex hoc Matrimonio extantibus Liberis quàm Fœminis, eo casu, Primogenita Filiarum ex hoc Matrimonio nascitura, in dictis Dominis *Inferioris Germania & Burgundiarum* succedet, quemadmodum & in aliis *Regnis Hispaniarum* & cæteris juxta eorundem Naturam Leges & Consuetudines;

Provisò tamen & expressè cauto & reservato, circa omnes & singulos Casus Successionis supra declaratos, quid, quicunq; in eis succedent, debebunt singulis Regnis Terris & Dominis illibata & integra relinquere sua Privilegia Jura & Consuetudines, eaque Regna & Dominia administrare & administrari facere per Originarios eorundem Regnorum Dominorum & Terrarum, & in omnibus eorum Utilitatem & Quietem fideliter procurare, ac eos secundum Statuta & Consuetudines ipsorum in bona Justitia & Pace regere & fovere;

Finaliter,

A. D. 1554.
1 Mar. Ed.

A. D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.

Finaliter, quodd inter dictum Imperatorem, Principem ejusve Successores Regna & Domina quæcunque, necnon Dominam Reginam ejusve Regna, erit deinceps integra & sincera Fraternalitas Unio & Confideratio arctissima perpetuis temporibus feliciter, volente Deo, duratura, itaq; se mutuo adjuvent per omnia & in omnibus quæ ipsis, ipsorumq; Honori, & Conservationi & Augmento Statuum, Regnorum Dominiorum ac Provinciarum Hæredumq; & Successorum suorum convenierint, juxta vim formam & effectum novissimi Tractatus arctioris Amicitie, & Declarationem ejusdem, de data apud Westmonasterium Anno Domini 1546, quantum ad Declarationem.

Quæ omnia & singula ita, ut præfertur conventa conclusa & concordata per Dominum Invisitissimum Cæsarem, tam Nomine suo quam Serenissimæ Domine Regine, solemniter ratificabuntur in verbis Imperialibus ac Regiis, & medio Juramento, pro se Hæredibus Successoribusq; suis, quamprimum poterunt Literas in forma debita vicissim tradent aut tradi facient; quibus Literis Ratificationis & Juramento etiam illud cavebitur expressis verbis, quodd omnia hic conventa & conclusa bonâ fide observabunt & adimplebunt observari & adimpleri curabunt, omnesq; & singulas Securitates præstabunt, quæ, de Jure & Consuetudine in similibus Tractatibus pro illorum subsistentia firmare præstari debent seu consueverint, juxta ve aliqua Ratione pro Natura Rei præmissæ, hinc inde exigî aut requiri possint, Renunciantes omnibus Juris Legum vel Statutorum Pragmaticarumq; Dispositionibus aut Beneficiis quibuscunq; in contrarium, eisq; quantum contra prædicta faciunt, ex plena Scientia, proprioq; Motu, & ex plenitudine Potestatis ipsis; a Deo, in dictis Regnis & Dominis tributum, denegantes; Statuentesq; ea omnia & singula debere in omnibus suis Punctis & Articulis firma manere, perpetuisq; & immobilibus Legibus Vim obtinere.

Nos Tractatum prædictum, ac omnia & singula Capitula in eisdem contenta & specificata, rata & grata habentes, ea omnia & singula, ex certa Scientia nostra, quatenus Nos Hæredes vel Successores nostros concernunt, approbamus laudamus confirmamus & ratificamus, & inviolabiliter firmiter benè & fideliter tenere observare & perimplere, teneriq; observari & adimpleri facere cum effectu, bonâ fide in Verbo Regio, promit-

timus per Præfentes, omni Exceptione A. D. 1554. seu Contradictione cessante:

Eademq; in præsentiam Illustris & Nobilis Viri Admiralis Comitis Egmonde & Principis Gauria & Simonis Renard Locumtenentis Ballivatus d'Amont, supra memoratorum Consiliariorum & Oratorum dicti Potentissimi Imperatoris in Curia nostra residentium, Sacris Evangelisq; per Nos tactis Jurejurando Firmatum,

In quorum omnium & singulorum Præmissorum Fidem & Testimonium his Præsentibus, Manu nostra subscriptis, Magnum Sigillum nostrum apponi fecimus.

Datum apud Polatiam nostrum de Westmonasterio Mensis Martii Anno Domini 1553. & nostri Regni primo.

Clausula annexa.

Cum in Tractatu Matrimoniali intra Serenissimum Dominum Philippum Principem Hispaniarum & Serenissimam Dominam Mariam Reginam Angliæ &c. generaliter dictum & cautum sit, quodd Officia ejusdem Regni Dominiorumq; inde dependentium debeant administrari per Originarios & Naturales eorundem, quodque in omnibus debeant servari intra Privilegia & Consuetudines ipsorum, cupientes, contra Pericula futura & Inconvenientia, quæ ex diversarum Nationum conjunctione & extraneorum admittance nonnunquam evenire solent, de maturo providere Remedio, dictus Dominus Princeps Hispaniarum, antequam Nuptiarum Solemnia celebrabuntur, solenniter & in Verbo Principis promittet & Juramento etiam firmabit Capitula sequentia,

PRIMO, quodd nullum extraneum & non natum sub Dominio & Subjectione Serenissimæ Regine & Dominis ei annexis, dictus Serenissimus Princeps in Servitium Domus & Curie sue recipiet & admittet Nobiles & Vassallos dicti Regni Angliæ in numero competenti, eosque ut proprios suos Subditos commendatos habebit tractabit & fovebit, nec ullos in sua Comitativa adducet aut habebit qui Subditis Regni prædicti aliquam inferant Molestiam, & si intulerint condignâ Punitione eos afficiet & de sua Curia expelli curabit; quodque dictus Serenissimus Princeps nihil faciet ut aliquid innovetur in Statu & Jure publico aut privato, Legibus & Consuetudine dicti Regni Angliæ Dominiorumve de

A. D. 1554.
1. Mar. Reg.

co dependentium, sed contra confirmabit & observabit singulis Statibus & Ordinibus sua Jura & Privilegia;

Quodque dictus Dominus Princeps præstatam Serenissimam Dominam Regiam extra Fines Regni sui Angliæ, nisi ipsa id fieri rogaverit, non abducat, neque Liberos quæ ex hoc Matrimonio nascentur ex eodem Angliæ Regno distrahet, sed ibidem eos ad spem futuræ Successionis nutrire & educari sinet, nisi aliud de Consensu Magnatum Angliæ faciendum videbitur,

Et in Casu quo, multis relictis Liberis, Serenissima Domina Regina præmoriatur, dictus Dominus Princeps nullum sibi in dicto Regno Angliæ Jus vendicabit, sed ejus Successionem ad eos quos secundum Jura & Leges ejusdem Regni spectabat pervenire sine aliquo impedimento permittet;

Item, quod dictus Serenissimus Princeps non poterit extra dictum Regnum portare vel transferre Jocalia & Res pretiosas majoris æstimationis, nec quocunque alienabit quicquam de Pertinentiis dicti Regni Angliæ, aut quicquam per suos Subditos aut alios de eis usurpari permittet, sed omnia loca Regni, & præsertim Fortalicia & Limitropha ejus fideliter ad usum & utilitatem dicti Reg-

ni & per Originarios & Naturales ejusdem custodiri & conservari curabit, nec inde Naves Bombardas aut alia quæcunque Belli & Defensionis Instrumenta amoveri sinet, sed contra diligenter ea custodiri & quando necesse erit, renovari faciet, & ita providebit ut ea perpetuo ad Regni Tutelam in suo vigore consistere valeant;

Item, quod occasione hujus Matrimonii non debebit Regnum Angliæ, directe vel indirecte, misceri Bello existenti inter Invicissimum Imperatorem ejus Domini Principis Genitorem & Henricum Francorum Regem; sed ipse Dominus Philippus, quantum in se erit, ex parte dicti Regni Angliæ curabit Pacem, inter dicta Regna Franciæ & Angliæ existentem, observari, nec alicujus Infraktionis Causam præbebit, ita quod non censeatur per hoc in aliquo derogatum Tractatui novissimo ætioris Amicitiae, verum sic in suo vigore permanebit; salvo etiam quod ex parte aliorum Regnorum & Dominiorum ipse Princeps Liberas habeat Manus, Patrique suo observandissimo in Defensione Terrarum suarum & Vindicatione acceptarum Injuriarum, ita ut ei melius videbitur, correspondere & assistere libere possit.

A. D. 1554;
1. Mar. Reg.

De Præsentationibus.

A. D. 1554.
1. Mar. p. 9.
m. 20.

Regina &c. dilectis nobis in Christo Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis & Metropolitana Christi Cantuar. eorumque Vicario in Spiritalibus Generali, aut alio cuicumque Jurisdictionem in hac parte habenti, Salutem.

Ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de Chiff dictæ Cantuariensis Diocesis, legitimis de Causis jam vacantem & ad nostram Præsentationem, ratione & tinctura Thome Cantuar. Archiepiscopi de alta Prodatione, spectantem, dilectum nobis in Christo Magistrum Hugonem Weston Sacræ Theologiæ Doctorem, vos præsentamus;

Rogantes, quatenus eundem Hugonem, aut ejus in hac parte legitimum Procuratorem suo Nomine, ad præstatam Ecclesiam Parochialem admittere, ac ipsum Rectorem ibidem canonice instituire & investire, ac in realem & actuale Possessionem ejusdem Ecclesiæ Parochialis, cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis induci facere, ceteraque agere & perimplere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, dignemini cum Favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium secundo die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimiles Literas de Præsentatione habent subscripti; videlicet,

Thomas Hynnydene Clericus, ad Rectorem Ecclesiæ Parochialis de Acworth Eborum Dioc.

Ricardus Cornuall, ad Canonicatum & Præbendam de Inckbarone infra Ecclesiam Cathedralis Heref.

Thomas Tong Sacræ Theologiæ Doctor, ad Canonicatum & Præbendam infra Ecclesiam Cathedralis Eliensem.

Thomas Ward in Sacra Theologia Baccalarius, ad Canonicatum sive Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Cantuar.

Nicholaus Harpesselde Clericus in Leg. Licentiat, ad Archidiaconatum Cantuar. in Ecclesia Metropolitan. Cant.

A. D. 1554;
1. Mar. Reg.

A. D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.

Johannes Armer Presbiter Artium Magister, ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Penshurst* Ecclef. Cant. Jurisdictionis.

Johannes Stephens in Artibus Magister, ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Ickshorne* Exon. Dioc.

Willielmus Chedjey, ad Ecclesiam Parochialem Omnium Sanctorum in *Bredeestre* Civitatis London. immediata Jurisdictionis Ecclesie Cant.

Franciscus Mallet Sacre Theologie Professor Capellanus Regine Ordinarius ad Canonicatum & Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Westm.

Ricardus Fancet, ad Canonicatum sive Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Cantuar.

Philippus Plwcar in Legibus Baccalarius, ad Præbendam infra Ecclesiam Cathedralen Rossenf.

Robertus Northam, ad Canonicatum Parochialem de *Alsenbury* Eboracensis Dioc.

Johannes Fysher in Legibus Baccalarius ad Rectoriam de *Stiefed* Jurisdiction. Ecclef. Cant.

Johannes Milly Sacre Theologie Baccalarius, ad Rectoriam de *Chartham* Cantuar. Dioc.

Johannes Wynsley in Legibus Baccalarius, ad Canonicatum & Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Cicestren.

Robertus Collyn utriusq; Juris Baccalarius, ad Canonicatum & Præbendam infra Ecclesiam Metropolitanam Cantuar.

Johannes Norres Presbiter, ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Neulson* Lincoln. Dioc.

Johannes Huntley in Artibus Magister, ad Canonicatum sive Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Rochester. A. D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.

Albanus Lendale Sacre Theologie Baccalarius, ad Vicariam perpetuam de *Highwartin* Sarum Dioc.

Hugo Turnebull Sacre Theologie Professor, ad Canonicatum & Præbendam in Ecclesia Metropolitana Cantuar.

Robertus Mashe Artium Magister ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Libham* Cantuar. Dioc.

Johannes Braban ad Ecclesiam Parochialem Sancti Michaelis in *Crokedallone* Civitatis London.

Thomas Runcorne in Artibus Magister, ad Præbendam infra Ecclesiam Cathedralen Cestr.

Willielmus Denney Sacre Theologie Baccalarius, ad Canonicatum & Præbendam in Ecclesia Collegiata sive libera Capella Sancti Georgii infra Castrum de Wyndesfor.

Thomas Stythorff Sacre Theologie Baccalarius ad Canonicatum sive Præbendam infra Ecclesiam Collegiatam sive liberam Capellam Regiam Sancti Georgii infra Castrum de Wyndesfor.

Magister *Thomas Wood* Sacre Theologie Baccalarius, ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Alia Onger* alias *High Onger* London. Dioc.

Willielmus Derell Clericus, ad Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Cantuar.

Edwardus Gregory Clericus, ad Canonicatum & Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Cestr.

Thomas Eltes Clericus, ad Præbendam in Ecclef. Cathedrali Elien.

Pro Magno Admirallo de Commiffione.

A. D. 1554.
Fe. 1. M. R.
p. 10. m. 8.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Fidelitate Prudentia Strenuitate & Industria, Diligentiaq; & Experientia ac Integritate, prædilecti & fidelis Consilarii nostri, *Willielmi Howarde Militis Domini Howarde de Effingham* Magni Admiralli nostri Angliæ Walliæ Hiberniæ Normaniz Gasconiz Aquitaniz plurimum confidentes, eundem *Willielmum Dominum Howarde* Locumtenentem nostrum Generalem Ducemque Primarium & Gubernatorem totius nostre Classis & Armate nostre Regiæ, in quibuscumq; Partibus super Mare, ad Tuicionem & Defensionem Amicorum nostrorum profectura, ac omnium & singulorum Navium Capitaneorum Vicecapitane-

orum & Locatenentium Baronum Baronettorum Dominorum Hominum ad Arma Armatos Sagittariorum Magistrorum Marinariorum, & aliorum quorumcumq; in Classe nostra prædicta retentorum & retinendorum, assignamus constituimus ordinamus & deputamus per Præsentes,

Dantes & concedentes eidem *Willielmo Domino Howarde* Potestatem, omnes & singulos Ligeros & Subditos nostros in Classe & Armata prædicta sibi commissos, ad Tuicionem & Defensionem Amicorum nostrorum, ducendi & duci facendi,

Necnon Invalores quoscumq; & vim eis aut Amicis nostris inferentes, cum dictis Subditis nostris, jam super Mare existentibus & in tuturum arraiatis qu-

A. D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.

A.D. 1554.
1. Mar. Reg. quotiens opus fuerit, ac ei magis videbitur expediri, repellendi conducendi & gubernandi, & cum illis pugnandi & eos debellandi, & dictos Subditos nostros in Defensione & Conduccione illa regendi,

Dantes & concedentes eidem *Willielmo Domino Howard*: Potestatem & Auctoritatem omnes & singulos Capitaneos Vicecapitaneos Locatenentes Barones Baronetos Dominos Milites Magistros Homines ad Arma, Armatos Sagittarios Marinarios, & alios quoscumq; in Classe & Armata nostra prædicta congregandi ducendi regendi & gubernandi,

Ac etiam audiendi Causas & Querelas omnium & singulorum de hiis quæ ad Officium nostræ Locumtenentis Generalis & Admiralli super Mare pertinent;

Et ad cognoscendum in Causis Maritimis & aliis Causis quibuscumque infra Classem & Armatam prædictam, tam per Terram quam per Mare emergentibus,

Necnon Ordinationes & Statuta, pro sano & bono Regimine Classis & Armatæ prædictæ, ordinandum statuendum & stabilendum, ac superinde Proclamationes faciendum, debiteque Executioni demandandum,

Ac quoscumq; infra Classem & Armatum prædictum Delinquentes &

A.D. 1554.
1. Mar. Reg. Contravenientes castigandum & incarcerandum, atque incarceratos solvendum & deliberandum,

Necnon quascumq; causas criminales per eundem *Willielmum Dominum Howard*, tam Vitæ quam Membrorum Mutilatione, ac de Morte Hominis audiendum & terminandum, Penasque Mortis & Membrorum, quotiens opus fuerit, infligendum, cæteraq; faciendum & perimplendum quæ, pro bono Regimine Classis & Armatæ prædictæ, juxta sanam discretionem suam fuerit faciendum;

Damus autem universis & singulis Capitaneis Vicecapitaneis Locatenentibus Baronibus Baronetis Dominis Militibus Hominibus ad Arma Armatis Sagittariis & aliis quibuscumq; in Classe & Armata nostra prædicta retentis & retinendis, tenore Præsentium, firmiter in mandatis quæ eidem *Willielmo Domino Howard*: nostro Locumtenenti Generali super Mare, in executione Præmissorum, de tempore in tempus, prout opus fuerit, intendentes sint auxiliantes & obediennes in omnibus, prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* octavo Die Aprilis.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A.D. 1554.
Ind. p. 1. m. 21. **R**egina, dilecto sibi, *Majori Civitati sue Cestrie* ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Cestriensi, per Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Cestrie* prædictæ (Licentiâ nostrâ primitus petita pariter & obtentâ) dilectum nobis in Christo, Magistrum *Georgium Cotes* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, ipsiusq; Electi Fidelitatem nobis pro dicto Episcopatu debitam expimus, ac Temporalia Episcopatus illius, prout prioris est restitimus eidem, habenda & percipienda eidem *Electo* a tempore Vacationis Episcopatus illius,

Et ideo vobis mandamus quod eidem *Electo* Temporalia prædicta, cum pertinentis in Balliva vestra, sine dilatione Liberes in forma prædicta; salvo Jure cuiuslibet.

A.D. 1554.
 Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo octavo Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis, sub eadem Data; videlicet,

Camerario suo Cestrie vel ejus Locumtenenti ibid.

Cancellario Regine in Com. Palatino Lancastrie.

Escaetori Regine in Com. Eborum.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Cestrie, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum Cestrie prædictæ pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus &c.

Teste ut supra,

De

A. D. 1554.
1. Mar. Reg.

De Restitutione Temporalium Rossen.

A. D. 1554.
1. Mar. Reg.

A. D. 1554.
Fas. 1. M. R.
p. 1. m. 21.

Regina Escaetori suo in Comitatu Kantiz, Salutem.
Vacante nuper Episcopatu Rosensi, per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Rossen. prædictæ (Licentia nostrâ primitus petitâ pariter & obtentâ) Dilectum Nobis Magistrum *Mejerium Grifflin* Sacræ Theologiæ Baccalarium, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt.

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, ipsiusq; *Electi* Fidelitatem Nobis pro dicto Episcopatu debitam cepimus, ac Temporalia Episcopatus illius prout moris est restituiimus eidem, habenda & percipienda eidem *Electo* a tempore Vacationis Episcopatus illius;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quod eidem *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum Pertinentiis, in Balliva tua, sine dilatione, Liberes in forma prædictâ; salvo Jure cuiuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* A. D. 1554.
decimo octavo die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub eadem Data, videlicet,

Esq. Regina in Com. Suff.

Esq. R. in Com. Norff.

Esq. R. in Com. North.

Et mandatum est Militibus Liberis Hominibus & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Rossen. prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum Rossensem prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Restitutione Bathon.

A. D. 1554.
Ibid. m. 22.

Regina Escaetori suo in Comitatu Somersetæ, Salutem.
Vacante nuper Episcopatu Bathon. & Wellen. per liberam Resignationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Wellen. prædictæ (Licentia nostrâ primitus petitâ pariter & obtentâ) Dilectum nobis Magistrum *Gilbertum Bourne* Sacræ Theologiæ Baccalarium in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt.

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, ipsiusq; *Electi* Fidelitatem, Nobis pro dicto Episcopatu debitam, cepimus, ac Temporalia Episcopatus illius prout moris est restituiimus eidem, habenda & percipienda eidem *Electo*, a tempore Vacationis Episcopatus illius;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod eidem *Electo*, Temporalia prædicta cum Pertinentiis, in Balliva tua, sine dilatione Liberes in forma prædictâ; salvo Jure cuiuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* A. D. 1554.
vicefimo die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub eadem Data; videlicet;

Escaetori Regina in Com. Devon.

Escaetori R. in Com. Glouc. ac March.

Wollie eidem Com. adiacen.

Escaetori R. in Com. Berk.

Escaetori R. in Com. Midd.

Et mandatum est Militibus Liberis Hominibus & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Bathon. & Wellen. prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum Bathon. & Wellen. prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De

A.D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.

Pro Rysbank, Purfvando.

A.D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.

A.D. 1554.
Ecc. 1. M. R.
p. 15. m. 39.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,
De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa
Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon
in consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii
quod Dilectus Subditus noster *Johannes
Hollyngworth* Nobis ante hæc tempora
impendit, & durante Vita sua impen-
dere intendit,

Exerimus fecimus constituimus or-
dinavimus & creavimus, ac per Præ-
sentes erigimus facimus constituimus
ordinamus & creamus eundem *Johan-
nem* in Officium unius *Purfvandorum
nostrorum* ad Arma, ac ei Officium illud,
necnon Nomen vulgare *RUSSEBANK*
imponimus, & Stylum Titulum Liber-
tatem & Præminentias hujusmodi Of-
ficio convenientia & concordantia, ab
antiquo consueta, damus & concedimus
per Præsentes,

Hadendum & exercendum Officium

illud, ac Nomen Stylum Titulum Li-
bertatem & Præminentias prædicta,
præfato *Johanni* aliis *Russebanke* duran-
te Vita sua naturali;

Et ulterius concessimus, ac per Præ-
sentes concedimus eidem *Johanni* aliis
Russebanke, durante Vita sua, pro Ex-
ercitio & Occupatione ejusdem Officii
prædicti, *Octo Denarios* Sterlingorum
per Diem, percipiendos sibi de The-
sauro nostro ad Receiptam Scacarii no-
stri apud Castellam, per Manus Thesau-
rarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibi-
dem pro tempore existentium, a Festo
Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo
præterito durante Vita sua prædicta;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
vicesimo nono die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Officio Virgæ-bajuli concessio.

A.D. 1554.
11. p. 4.
m. 27.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem,
Cum, Præclarissimus Pater
noster, *Henricus Octavus* nuper *Rex Angliæ*,
per Literas suas Patentes gerentes
Datam apud Honorem suum de *Am-
phyll tertio Die Novembris*, Anno Regni
sui tricesimo quinto, recitando in eis-
dem, quod cum ipse, per alias Literas
suas Patentes, quarum Data est apud
Westm. *nono Die Decembris*, Anno Reg-
ni sui vicesimo octavo, dederit & con-
cesserit Dilecto Servienti suo *Antonio
Knyvett* Armigero uni Generosorum
Hostiariorum Privatæ Cameræ suæ, Of-
ficium *Virgæ Bajuli* aliis dictum *Virga-
rium*, ad portandum Virgam coram
dicto nuper Rege aut Locumtenente
suo, ad Festum Sancti Georgii infra Cas-
trum suum de Wyndesore in Comitatu
Berks seu alibi, tunc Vacans, & in Ma-
nu & Dispositione dicti nuper Regis ex-
istens, ratione Forisfacturæ & Attin-
eturæ *Henrici Norres* Armigeri, tunc de
Alta Prodicionis attinendi,

Habendum & occupandum Officium
illud, præfato *Antonio* per se in propria
persona sua, aut per sufficientem Depu-
tatum suum, ad terminum Vitæ ejusdem
Antonii, cum quodam Vadio sive Feodo
Duodecim Denarios Sterlingorum per
Diem, & quiquidem *Antonius Knyvett*,

dictas Literas Patentes ejusdem nuper *A. D. 1554*
Regis, sibi in forma prædicta concessas,
in Cancellaria dicti nuper Regis sursum
reddidit cancellandas & ibidem cancel-
latæ fuerunt & existunt, ad intentionem
quod dictus nuper *Rex* alias Literas su-
as Patentes, Dilecto & Fideli Servienti
suo, *Philippo Hobby* tunc Armigero ac
uni Generosorum Hostiariorum Privatæ
Cameræ suæ, de Officio prædicto con-
cedere gratiose dignaretur,

Super quo idem nuper *Rex* non so-
lum, Præmissis consideratis, verum eti-
am bonum & acceptabile Servitium per
prædictum Servientem suum *Philippum
Hobby* eidem nuper Regi ante nunc im-
pentum & imposterum impendendum,
per prædictas Literas suas Patentes, ge-
rentes Datam dicto *tertio Die Novembris*,
Anno tricesimo quinto supradicto, dedit
& concessit eidem *Philippo Hobby* dictum
Officium *Virgæ-bajuli* aliis dictum *Virga-
rium*, ad portandum Virgam coram
dicto nuper Rege aut Locumtenente
suo, ad Festum Sancti Georgii, infra
Castrum suum de Wyndesore in Comi-
tatu Berks seu alibi,

Habendum & occupandum Officium
illud præfato *Philippo* per se in propria
Persona sua, aut per sufficientem Depu-
tatum suum, ad Terminum Vitæ ejus-
dem *Philippi*,

Et

A. D. 1554.

Mar. 8^o.

Et idem nuper *Rex* per dictas Literas suas Patentes, sic eidem *Philippo* factas, dedit & concessit eidem *Philippo*, pro Officio prædicto modo & formâ præmissis exercendo, quoddam Vadium five Feodum duodecim Denariorum Sterlingorum per Diem, ac omnia alia Vadia Proficua & Advantagia eidem Officio pertinentia sive spectantia, in tam amplis modo & formâ, prout *Antonius Knyvett*, aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii Officium prædictum exercentes habuit sive percepit, habuerunt seu perceperunt in eodem;

Habendum & annuatim percipiendum prædictum Vadium five Feodum duodecim Denariorum Sterlingorum per Diem eidem *Philippo* durante Vita sua, ad Festa Pasche & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones, ad Receiptam Scaccarii, sic per manus Theſaurarii & Camerariorum ejusdem nuper Regis ibidem pro tempore existentium annuatim de Theſauro suo ad dictam Receiptam solvendum, aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione sive Restrictione in contrarium ante dicta tempora factis ordinatis sive provisus in aliquo non obstantibus, prout in eisdem Literis Patentibus plenius liquet;

Qui quidem *Philippus Hobby* Literas Patentes prædictas sic ei concessas in Cancellariam nostram apud Westm. sursum reddidit & restituit cancellandas, ad intentionem & effectum quod Nos alias Literas nostras Patentes, in Legge sufficientes de Præmissis, dilecto Servienti nostro *Johanni Norres* Armigero, uni Generosorum Hostiariorum Camere nostræ, & *Willielmo Norres* Filio & Hæredi apparenti dicti *Johannis Norres* in forma sequente gratis concedere dignaremur, & quæ quidem Literæ Patentes, eidem *Philippo* sic factæ, in Cancellariam nostram prædictam jam sursum reddidit & cancellatæ existunt, prout certam inde habemus noticiam;

Sciatis igitur quod Nos, In consideratione sursum redditionis & Cancellationis supradictarum Literarum Patentium, ac pro bono & acceptabili Servitio, tam per prædictum Servientem nostrum *Johannem Norres* quam *Willielmum Norres* antehac impenſo & impoſterum impendendo,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præſentes damus & concedimus eidem *Johanni Norres* & *Willielmo Norres* Officium Virge-bajuli prædictum, alias dictum Virgarium ad portandum Virgam coram Nobis, aut Locumtenente

noſtrorum Hæredum & Successorum A. D. 1554.
noſtrorum ad Festum Sancti Georgii infra Caſtrum noſtrum de Windſore prædicta in dicto Comitatu noſtro Berks seu alibi,

Habendum & occupandum Officium illud præſato *Johanni Norres* & *Willielmo Norres* pro termino Vitæ eorum & alterius eorum diutius viventis, exercendum per præſatum *Johannem Norres* in propria Persona sua, ac per ſufficientem Deputatum suum aut Deputatos suos ſufficientes ad terminum Vitæ suæ, & poſt Mortem suam aut Relaxationem eidem *Willielmo Norres* factam, tunc exercendum per præſatum *Willielmum Norres* in propria Persona sua, aut per ſufficientem Deputatum suum aut Deputatos suos ſufficientes durante Vita sua,

Damus etiam & concessimus, ac per Præſentes damus & concedimus eidem *Johanni Norres* & *Willielmo Norres*, & alteri eorum diutius viventis, pro Officio prædicto modo & formâ prædictis exercendo, quoddam Vadium five Feodum duodecim Denariorum legalis Monetæ noſtræ Angliæ per Diem, ac omnia alia Vadia Proficua & Advantagia eidem Officio pertinentia sive spectantia durante Vita eorum, & alterius eorum diutius viventis, in tam amplis modo & formâ prout dictus *Philippus Hobby*, aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii Officium prædictum exercentes habuit sive percepit habuerunt sive perceperunt,

Habendum & annuatim percipiendum prædictum Vadium five Feodum duodecim Denariorum legalis Monetæ noſtræ Angliæ per Diem, eidem *Johanni Norres* & *Willielmo Norres*, & alteri eorum diutius viventis, durante Vita eorum & alterius eorum diutius viventis, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, ad Festa Pasche & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones, ad Receiptam Scaccarii noſtri, per manus Theſaurarii & Camerariorum noſtrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, annuatim de Theſauro noſtro ad dictam Receiptam solvendum; aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione sive Restrictione in contrarium ante hæc tempora factis ordinatis sive provisus, in aliquo non obstantibus;

Eo quod expreſſa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte Regina apud *Westmonasterium* primo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A. D. 1554.
3. Mar. Reg.

De Restitutionibus Temporalium pro Episcopo Lincoln.

A. D. 1554.
3. Mar. Reg.

A. D. 1554.
Fe. 1. M. R.
p. 1. m. 21.

Regina Escaetori suo in Comitatu Lincolnæ, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Lincolnienſi, per Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Lincolnæ prædictæ (Licentiâ nostrâ primitus petita pariter & obtentâ) dilectum nobis Magistrum *Johannem White* Sacræ Theologiæ Baccalarium, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt.

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus pariter & Pavorem, ipsiusq; Electi Fidelitatem nobis pro dicto Episcopatu debitam cepimus, ac Temporalia Episcopatus illius prout moris est restituimus eidem, habenda & percipienda eidem *Electo* a tempore Vacationis Episcopatus illius.

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod eidem *Electo* Temporalia prædicta, cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, sine dilatione Liberes in forma prædicta; salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Reginâ apud *Westmonasterium* secundo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Confimilia Brevia dirigantur Escaetoribus subscriptis, sub eadem Data; videlicet,

A. D. 1554.

Escaetori Regine in Com. Bedd.

Escaetori R. in Com. Bak.

Escaetori R. in Com. Contetr.

Escaetori R. in Com. Hunt.

Escaetori R. in Com. Oxon.

Escaetori R. in Com. North.

Dilecto & fidei suo Majori Civitatis sue Lincoln. at Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Lincoln. quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum Linc. prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus &c.

Teste ut supra.

Pro Reginæ Secretario a Latinis.

A. D. 1554.
Ibid. p. 15.
m. 41.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Fidelitate & Industria dilecti Servientis nostri *Rogeri Askham* Generosi plurimum confidentes, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Rogero Askham* Officium Secretarii nostri pro *Lingua Latina*, ac ipsum *Rogero* Secretarium nostrum pro *Lingua Latina* facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum gaudendum & occupandum prædictum Officium Secretarii nostri pro *Lingua Latina* eidem *Rogero Askham* durante Vitâ suâ naturali,

Ac insuper, de uberiori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus dicto *Rogero Askham*, pro Exercitio & Occupatione dicti Officii, quoddam Vadium & Peodum *quadragesima Marcorum* le-

galis Monetæ Angliæ per Annum,

Habendum & percipiendum præfato *Rogero* vel Assignatis suis, durante Vitâ suâ prædictâ, prædictum Vadium & Peodum, de Thesaurio nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Westm. Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum pro tempore existentium ibidem, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festâ Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini & Annunciationis beate Mariæ Virginis, per æquales Portiones solvendum;

Insuper volumus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, concedimus hanc præsentem Concessionem nostram nullum afferre impedimentum præfato *Rogero Askham* vel Assignatis suis, quin semper habeant gaudeant & percipiant quoddam Annuatem sive annualem Reddendum *Viginti Librarum dicto Rogero* per alias Literas nostras Patentes dudum illi concessam,

ac

A. D. 1554.

A. D. 1554.
1 Mar. Reg.

ac dictæ Literæ permaneant in suo vigore non secus ac si præfens Concessio nunquam facta fuisset, aliquo Proviso vel Clausula, five aliqua aliâ Re pro Cessatione dictæ Annuitatis five annuallis Reddiens *Viginti Librarum*, five Adnichilatione prædictarum Literarum nostrarum Patentium, in eisdem Literis expressis & specificatis, in aliquo non obstantibus;

Dedimus insuper & concessimus, ac per Præfentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Rogero Atkham* tot & tantas Denariorum Summas ad quot & quantas dicta Vadium & Feodum qua-

draginta Marcarum, a Festo Natalis Domini ultimò præterito luculque, se extendant,

Habendas & percipiendas eidem *Rogero* five Assignatis suis, de Thesauro nostro prædicto, & hoc absque Compoto, five aliquo alio Nobis Hæredibus seu Successoribus nostris proinde reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quod expressâ mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* septimo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Episcopo Gloucestræ, de Restitutione.

A. D. 1554.
For. 1. At. R.
p. 1. m. 21.

Regina Escaetori suo in Comitatu Gloucestræ ac Marchiis Walliæ eidem Comitatu adjacentibus, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Gloucestræ, per Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Gloucestræ prædictæ (Licentiâ nostrâ primitâ petita pariter & obtentâ) dilectum nobis in Christo Magistrum *Jacobum Brakes* Sacræ Theologiæ Professorem, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, ipsiusq; *Electi* Fidelitatem, Nobis pro dicto Episcopatu debitam, cepimus, ac Temporalia Episcopatus illius prout moris est restituiimus eidem, habenda & percipienda eidem *Electo* a tempore Vacationis Episcopatus illius;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod eidem *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum Pertinentiis, in Balliva tua, sine dilatione Liberes in forma prædicta; salvo Jure cuiuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* octavo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub eadem Data; videlicet,

Escaetori R. in Com. Wigorn.
Dilecto sibi Majori Civitatis sue Glouc.
ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.
Escaetori R. in Com. Hereford. ac Marchiis Walliæ eidem Com. adjacen.
Escaet. Regina in Com. Monmouth.
Escaetori R. in Com. Breknok.

Et mandatum est Militibus Liberis Hominibus & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Gloucestr. prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus que ad Episcopatum Gloucestr. prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.
Teste ut supra.

Pro Lectore in Arte Medica Cantabrigiæ.

A. D. 1554.
Brid. p. 12.
m. 25.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Scitis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes damus & concedimus dilecto Subdito nostro *Johanni Blyth* Medicinæ Doctori, Officium five Locum *Lectoris nostri in Medicina*

sive Arte Medica, nuper ab *Henrico Octavo* Patre nostro, Pie Memoriz, Rege fundatum & erectum, in usum & perfectionem Juventutis nostræ Anglicanæ in Alma Academia nostra Cantabrigiæ, ac ipsum *Johannem* *LECTOREM* sive *INFORMATOREM Medicina sive Artis Medice* facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præfentes.

5 G

Habendum

A.D. 1554.
1. Mar. Reg. **H**abendum exercendum & occupandum Officium prædictum præfato *Johanni*; a Festo Annunciationis beate Mariæ ultimo præterito, durante Beneficio nostro:

Et insuper, pro Exercitio & Occupatione Officii prædicti, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Johanni Blyth* Feodum & Stipendium *Quadragesima Librarum* Sterlingorum, percipiendum & solvendum eidem *Johanni Blyth*, a Festo Annunciationis beate Mariæ, quod erat in Anno Domini nostri millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo tertio, ad

quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, **A.D. 1554.**
1. Mar. Reg. ad Festa Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Nativitatis Domini & Annunciationis beate Mariæ per æquales Portiones, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, de Thesauro nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per manus Thesaurarii nostri & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem remanentium;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* undecimo Die Maii.

De Praefectore in Arte Medicinali Oxon. constituto.

A.D. 1554.
1. Mar. Reg. **R**egina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, dilecto Subdito nostro, *Thoma Francisci Artium Magistro* ac Artis Medicinalis, Præfectori, Lectorum, Officium & Locum Præfectoris nostri in Scientia & Facultate Medicinali, a Serenissimo Patre nostro nuper erectum & fundatum in usum & perfectionem Juventutis nostræ Anglicanæ, in Alma Academia nostra Oxon. ac ipsum *Thomam* PRÆFECTOREM SEU INFORMATOREM SCIENTIÆ ET FACULTATIS PRÆDICTÆ in eadem Universitate, facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum exercendum & occupandum Lectionem Officium & Locum

prædictum præfato *Thoma Francisci*, a **A.D. 1554.**
1. Mar. Reg. Festo Annunciationis beate Mariæ ultimo præterito pro termino & ad terminum Viæ naturalis dicti *Thome*, percipiendo inde annuatim pro Feodo & Stipendio suo *quadragesima Libras* bonæ & legalis monete Angliæ, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festum Sancti Johannis Baptiste, ad Festum Michaelis Archangeli, ad Festum Nativitatis Domini & ad Festum Annunciationis beate Mariæ, per æquales Portiones annuatim solvendas;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo primo Die Maii.

Pro Georgio Cestriensi Episcopo de Pardonatione.

A.D. 1554.
1. Mar. Reg. **M**ART, by the Grace of God, &c. to the Treasourer Chancelour and Barones of our Exchequer, and to all other our Offycers and Mynisters there, and to every of them, Gretyng.

Where *John Byrde* late Busshop of the Dyoces of Chester, is indebted unto Us in the Somme of a *Thousand fourscore seven Pounds eightene Shillings Halfpenny Farthing*, due to our lato Brother *Kynge Edmunde the Sixte*, and synce hys Death due to Us, for the Tenthes and Subydies of the Possessions of the sayd Bus-

shopryche of Chester, and for the Tenthes and Subfydies of diverse other spirituall Promoryons within the Dyoces of the sayd Busshopryke, collected and gathered by hym during the tyme that he was Busshop of the aforesayd Busshopryke, and whereas further, the sayd late Busshop is indebted unto Us for dyverse and sondry other Causes as Busshop of Chester, as in our sayd Courte of Eschequer more playnely appereth of Recorde,

And whereas nowe our trustye and welbeloved Chapleyn, and the Revelende

A.D. 1554
1 Mar. Reg.

rend Father in God, *George Cotys* Doctor of Divinity is elected created and enstalled Bishop of the sayd Dyoces of Chester, and hath clerely and lausfully gyven unto hym all the sayd Busshopryke with all the Promotyons Posseltyons Profyts Commodities and Advantages to the same Busshopryke belongyng or apperteyning, and forasmuch as we be credyble enformed that the Posseltyons of the said Busshopryke, by the Orders and Customes of the Courte of our sayd Bishequier, and by the Lawes and Statutes of our Realme, stand and should be charged and chargeable with the said Debte of a thousand fourscore seven Pounds eightene Shillings halfpenny fardynge, and also with such other Dutyes as the sayd late Busshop is Indebted unto us by reason of his sayd Busshopryke, contrary to our Meanyng and our Gyfte aforesayd, if Remedy be not by us provided in that behalf,

We let you wytt, that our Mynde and Pleasure is, that neyther the sayde Reverende Father in God *George Cotys* who is elected and created Bisshop of of Chester, ne his Executors Successors Admynystrators nor any of them, nor the sayd Busshopryke, nor the Posseltyons of the same, nor any parte or parcell thereof, be or shall be at any tyme hereafter molested unquieted troublede or charged with or for the sayd Debte of a thousand fourscore seven Pounds eightene Shillings halfpenny fardynge, nor with any parte or parcell thereof, or for any other Debte or Dutye of the sayd late Busshop due to Us or to any of our Progenytors by hym as Busshop of the sayd Busshopryke of Chester, by any meanes or wayes before the twenty and sixte Day of Decembre last past,

Wherefore We, of our especyall Grace certayne Knowledge and mere Metyon, have pardoned remised discharged and clerely released unto the sayd Reverende Father in God, *George Cotys* his Successors and Executors, the sayd Somme of a thousand fourscore seven Pounds eightene Shillings halfpenny fardynge, and all and singuler the other Somme and Sommes before recyted, and of every parte and parcell thereof, do by these Presents clerely and frely from Us our Heyres and Successors acquyte and discharge, aswell the sayd Reverende Father his Executors Admynystrators and Successors, as also all and singuler the Manors Lands Te-

nements Heredytaments and Posseltyons, whatsoever they be, parcell of the sayd Bisshopryke, or in any wyse apperteynyng or belongyng to the same, as fully amply and frely as though all and singuler the sayd Debtes, and the true Causes of the same, were expresly and partyculerly herein recyted,

Wylling and Commaunding you our sayd Tresourer Chauncelor and Barons, and every of you, and all and every our other Offycers aforesayd, that you, upon the shewyng onely of these our Letters under our Greate Seale, without any other Warraunte in this behalf to be obteyned from Us our Heyres or Successors, doo not onelye utterly surcease of all and all maner Proceses Executorys Troubles Molestatyons and Demaunds to be had or made agaynst the sayd Bisshop his Executors Admynystrators and Successors, or upon the Manors Lands Tenements Heredytaments and Posseltyons of the sayd Bisshopryke of Chester or belongyng unto the same or any parte or parcell thereof, for the said Debte of a thousand fourscore seven Pounds eightene Shillings halfpenny fardynge, or any parte or parcell thereof, or for any other Debte or Dutye before expressed, due unto Us or to any of our Progenytors by the sayd late Busshop of Chester, or chargeable upon the same Bisshopryke or the Posseltyons of the same, before and unto the sayd twenty and sixte Day of Decembre last past,

But also that you and every of you doe, upon the onely shewyng of thiese our Letters, or the Inrollement of the same, without any other Warraunte Writte or other Thyng or Act in that behalfe to be obteyned, exonerate acquyte and discharge, aswell the sayd Busshop his Executors Admynystrators and Successors, as also the sayd Bisshopryke and the Posseltyons of the same and every parte thereof, of and for the sayd Debte of a thousand fourscore seven Pounds eightene Shillings halfpenny fardynge, and every parcell thereof, and of and for all other Debtes or Durys before rehersed or expressed and thiese our Letters Patent shal be a suffycient Warraunte and Discharge for you and every of you in that behalf; any Lawe Statute or Courte of our sayd Bishequier, or any Ambiguytie Doubt or Question, or any other Law Statute Thyng Act or Matter, you or any of you to the contrary movyng, in any wise notwithstanding.

Or

A.D. 1554
1 Mar. Reg.

A.D. 1554.
Fol. 1. M. R.
p. 6. m. 37.

Or because expresse Mencyon &c.
In witnes whereof &c.

twenty eighth daye of Maye.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1554.
Fol. 1. M. R.
p. 6. m. 37.

Witness our self at *Westminster* the

De Præsentationibus

A.D. 1554.
Fol. 1. M. R.
p. 6. m. 37.

Regina, reverendo in Christo Patri & Domino, Domino *Gilberto*, permissione divina, *Bathon. & Wellen Episcopo*, ejusve *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali, seu Commissario in hac parte competentis cuicumque, Salutem.

Ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Northpetherton* in Comitatu nostro *Somerfetie*, vestre *Bathon. & Wellen* Diocesis jam de jure vacantem & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, Dilectum *Richardum Edon* Clericum Sacre Theologie Baccalaureum, Vobis Præsentamus;

Rogantes quatenus eundem *Richardum Edon* ad præfatam Ecclesiam Parochialem Admittere, ac ipsum Vicarium ibidem, una cum suis Juribus Comoditatibus Proficuis & Emolumentis Ecclesiasticis quibuscumque, atque Pertinentiis ejusdem universis, legitimè Instituire & Investire, Cæteraque peragere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio pastoralis velitis in favorem.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* Primo Die Junii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Consimiles Literas de Præsentatione habent subscripti; videlicet,

Thomas Thurland, ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Alcanninge*,

Robertus Tentor, ad Rectoriam de *Stokelston*.

Willielmus Perwose, ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Marke* infra Marchias *Willelme Calisie*.

Richardus Marshall, ad Præbendam & Canoniarum in Ecclesia Cathedrali *Winton*.

Willielmus Saxey, ad Præbendam in Collegio nostro beate *Marie & Sancti Georgii Martiris* infra Castrum nostrum de *Windsore*.

Willielmus Jennys, ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Benerston* in *Com. Glouc*.

Johannes Bridgemaster, ad Rectoriam & Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Alborough* in *Com. Suff*.

Johannes Seton, ad Præbendam de *Uskelle* in Ecclesia Cathedrali *Eborac*.

Gavrius Hodgson, ad Rectoriam de *Adrington* in *Com. Devon*.

Christoferus Petell, ad Vicariam perpetuam de *Bonytray*.

Johannes Fitz-James, ad Vicariam de *Cheae* cum Capella de *Dundre* eidem annexa.

Robertus Appellgarthe, ad Vicariam perpetuam Ecclesie Parochialis de *Kyrkeby* in *Lownesdale* in Archidiaconatu *Richemondie*.

Ricardus Lloyd, ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Llan Trassaur*, una cum Capellis de *Redegrides Gwerdo Llechn Vary Llan Lliso & Bettus Bachma* eidem Ecclesie unitis & annexis, *Bangoren* Diocesis.

De Pardonatione.

A.D. 1554.
Fol. 1. M. R.
p. 3. m. 33.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, certis Considerationibus Nos specialiter moventibus,

Pardonavimus remissimus & relaxavimus, ac per Præsentem, pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus *Cristofero Valasco* nuper de *London*. Generoso alias dicto *Cristofero Valasco* de *Hispania*, &

Andrea Pomer nuper de *London*. Auri-fabro alias dicto *Andrea Pomer Douche-man*, seu quibuscumque Nominibus five Additionibus Nominum vel Cognominum iidem *Cristoferus & Andreas* censentur, aut eorum alter censetur five nuncupetur, omnes & omnimodas Pardonationes, tam majores quam minores, Fabricationes Falsæ Monetæ, & contra-facturas Monetæ hujus Regni nostri *Anglie*, atit aliarum Partium Exterarum, Crimina Lesæ Majestatis, Mespriationes Transgres-

A.D. 1554.
Fol. 1. M. R.
p. 3. m. 33.

A. D. 1554. Transgressiones Confusionem Acti-
ones Conspirationes Fallitates Contem-
ptus & Offensas quacumque, contra
Nos Coronam & Dignitatem nostras, &
contra communem legem & formam
quorumcumque Statutorum huius Regni
nostri predicti, per ipsos *Cristoferum &
Andream* seu eorum alterum, ante præ-
sentem Diem qualitercumque facta sive
perpetrata ac Accessar. eorumdem, nec-
non Fugam superinde, licet iidem *Cri-
stiferus & Andreas* de Præmissis vel ali-
quo Præmissorum indictati reſtati ap-
pellati convicti attingenti utlagati con-
dempnati sive adjudicati existant, seu
eorum alter existat vel non existat, aut
indictati reſtati appellati convinci at-
tingi utlagari condemnari sive adju-
dicari contingerint seu eorum alter
conſerit in futurum, necnon omnia & om-
nimoda Judicia Executiones & Pœnas
Mortis, super ipsos *Cristoferum & An-
drea*m seu eorum alterum pro Præmissis
vel aliquo Præmissorum reddita sive ad-
judicata aut reddenda sive adjudicanda,

Et de uberiori Gratia nostra pardo-
navimus remissimus & relaxavimus, ac
per Præsentes pardonamus remittimus
& relaxamus præfatis *Cristofero & An-
drea* omnes & omnimodas Forisfacturas
& Deperditiones quorumcumque Bono-
rum & Catallorum suorum, per eos seu
eorum utrumque occasione Præmissorum

vel eorum alicujus nobis forisfactorum
& deperditorum, & eadem Bona &
Catalla eidem *Cristofero & Andrea* da-
mus concedimus & restituimus per præ-
sentes, habenda & tenenda, tam per
Manus suas proprias quam per Manus
aliorum Officiariorum nostrorum quo-
rumcumque, in quorumcumque Mani-
bus eadem ad præſens existunt, de Do-
no nostro, absque Compoto seu aliquo
alio Nobis vel Hæredibus nostris inde
reddendo solvendo vel faciendo, & fir-
mam Pacem nostram eis inde concedi-
mus per Præsentes; ita tamen quod
ſtent recto in Curia nostra si quis versus
eos seu eorum alterum loqui voluerit de
præmissis vel aliquo præmissorum; no-
lentes quod dicti *Cristoferus & Andreas*,
ratione præmissorum vel eorum alicujus,
per Nos seu Hæredes nostros, Justiciarios
Eſcactores Vicecomites aut alios Offici-
arios nostros vel Hæredum nostrorum
quoscumque in futurum, occasione
moleſtentur perturbentur in aliquo seu
graventur, aut eorum alter moleſtetur
perturbetur seu Gravetur;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
secundo die Junii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Conventionum super Matrimonio, per Principem Hispaniarum Ratificatio.

A. D. 1554. *Philippus*, Dei Gratia, Princeps His-
paniarum, Archidux Austria, Dux
Burgundia, Lotharingia, Braban-
tia, &c. universis præſentes Literas in-
speſturis, Salutem.

Quoniam nuper inter,
Generosos nobiles & spectabiles
Consanguineos nostros & fideles, dile-
ctos,

Dominos Admoralium Comitum *Eg-
monda* & Principem *Gauriz* &c.

Dominum *Carolum* Comitem de *La-
laing* Baronem *Sornati* &c. Locumten-
entem Capitaneum Generalem & Sup-
remum Baylivum Comitatus *Hanno-*
niz, Equites Ordinis Aurei velleris,

Johannem de *Montmoranci* Equitem
Dominum de *Courriers* Baylivum Co-
mitatus *Alostensis*,

Philippum Nigeri, præpositum *Harle-*
bescensem ac Cancellarium dicti Ordi-
nis Velleris Aurei,

Simonem Renard Locumtenentem A. D. 1554.
Baylivatus d'Amont,

Commisarios Oratores ac Procurato-
res, Invisibilissimi ac Potentissimi Domini,
Domini *Caroli* ejus Nominis *Quinti Ro-*
manorum Imperatoris Regis Hispaniarum
&c. Domini & Genitoris nostri Colo-
nissimi, tam dicti Domini *Imperatoris*
quam *Nostri* Nominis, ex una,

Necnon Reverendum in Christo Pa-
trem Dominum *Stephanum Episcopum*
Vintoniensem Magnum Cancellarium
Angliae,

Dominum *Henricum* Comitem de *Aron-*
del Magnum Senescallum Hospitii & Se-
cretioris Concilii Reginalis Præſiden-
tem ac Ordinis *Garterii* Equitem,

Wilhelmum Dominum *Poger* de *Beau-*
desert ejusdem Ordinis Equitem;
Robertum Rochiffier Equitem auratum
dicti Hospitii Reginalis Controrotula-
torem ac Ducatus *Lancastrie* Cancellarium,

5 H Et

A. D. 1554.
2 Mar. 1554.

Et *Wilhelmus Petre* Equitem auctum Secretarium primum Serenissimæ Domine *Mariæ Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regina* Consiliarios ac Commisarios, ex altera Parte,

Sufficientibus utriusque mandatis munitos, tractatum conventum & conclusum sit, tam de Matrimonio inter Nos & dictam Serenissimam Reginam contrahendo, quam etiam de nonnullis aliis Patris & Conventionibus in eam Causam necessariis & convenientibus,

Ac in eis, inter cetera, expressio cautum sit quod Nos huiusmodi Tractatum ratificare, ac Juramento nostro ejusdem contenta confirmare debeamus, prout latius ex Tenore ejusdem prospici potest, qui de verbo ad verbum sequitur, & est talis.

UNIVERSIS ET SINGULIS ad quorum notitias præfentes Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Ad Laudem Gloriam & Honorem Dei Optimi Maximi, & pro constabilienda veteri Amicitia Fœderibusque, necnon pro bona conservatione & augmento Honorum & Statuum Regnorum Patriarum & Dominiorum, Invidiosissimi Potentissimi Principis & Domini Domini *Caroli Romanorum Imperatoris Hispaniarum Regis Archiducis Austriæ &c.* ac, Serenissimi & Excellentissimi Domini Domini *Philippi Principis Hispaniarum &c.* unici ejusdem Filii Heredis & Successoris, ex una, &, Serenissimæ ac Potentissimæ Domine Domine *Mariæ Regine Angliæ &c.* ex altera Parte,

Post multas & varias Consultationes & Tractatus, tam super Matrimonio inter præfatum Serenissimum Principem *Filipsum* ac dictam Dominam *Mariam Reginam* contrahendo, & in his quæ de eo dependunt, quam super Conservatione & Confirmatione Fœderum Veterum, inter nos *Stephanum Wymon. Episcopum* magnum Angliæ Cancellarium, *Henricum Comitem d'Arundelle* magnum Seneschallum Hospitii dictæ Domine Regine & Concilii ejusdem Præsidentem Ordinis Garterii Militem, *Willielmum Dymium Poget* de Beaufort ejusdem Ordinis Garterii Militem, *Robertum Rochester* Militem Hospitii dictæ Domine Regine Contratratulorem Ducatus Lancastriæ Cancellarium, & *Willielmum Petre* Militem ac dictæ Domine Regine Principalem Secretarium, & Magistros Illustres & Nobiles Viros, Dominum Admirallum Comitem *Egmondæ & Principem Guaria &c.* & Dominum *Carolum Comitem de Lalsing* Baronem *Scoznaci &c.* Locumtenen-

A. D. 1554.
2 Mar. 1554.

tem Capitaneum Generalem & Supremum Baylivum Comitatus Hannoniæ, Equites Ordinis Aurei Velleris, *Johannem de Montmoranci Equitem Domus d'Courrieres* Baylivum Comitatus Alostensis, *Philippum Nigri* Præpositum Ecclesiæ Collegiæ Harlebicensis & Cancellarium dicti Ordinis Aurei Velleris, & *Simonem Renard* Locumtenentem Ballivatus d'Amont, Consiliarios Oratores & Procuratores utriusque partis, habitos (accedentetandem divina Gratia) conventum concordatum & conclusum fuit inter eos in hunc qui sequitur modum;

IMPRIMIS, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod inter dictum Serenissimum Principem & dictam Serenissimam Dominam *Mariam Reginam*, in propriis Personis, quamprimum id commodè fieri possit, Matrimonium verum purum & legitimum, per verba de præfenti, in Angliâ contrahatur celebretur & consummetur, virtute cujus Matrimonii ita contracti celebrati & consummati, dictus Serenissimus Princeps *Philippus* Regnorum & Dominorum dictæ *Serenissimæ Regine* pertinentium, una cum eadem Serenissima Regina Conforte suâ, Seilo Honore & Nomine Regio, constante Matrimonio prædicto, censebitur & gaudebit, eamque Serenissimam Confortem suam, in fœlici Regnorum & Dominorum suorum Administratione, adjuvabit; salvis tamen Juribus Legibus Privilegiis ac Consuetudinibus eorundem Regnorum ac Dominorum; eo etiam nominatim cauto & convento, quod dictus Serenissimus Princeps, Domine Conthorali suæ *Regine Mariæ*, omnimodam Dispositionem omnium Beneficiorum Officiorum Terrarum Reddituum & Fructuum dictorum Regnorum & Dominorum relinquet, quodque illa dabuntur Originariis & Naturalibus eorundem, quodque omnia ipsorum Negotia his Linguis tractabuntur in quibus ab antiquo ibidem tractari consueverint, & per naturales,

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod ipsa Serenissima Regina, virtute Matrimonii prædicti, admittatur in Societatem Regnorum & Dominorum dicti Serenissimi Principis, tam præsentium quam futurorum, quam Ei, cum tempore obvenire poterunt, constante itidem Matrimonio; & pro Dotalitio suo (in casu quo supervixerit Serenissimo Principi Marito suo) singulis Annis recipiat *lx. M. Librarum*, ad valorem quadraginta Grossorum Monetæ Flandr. super universis ejusdem Invidiosissimi Domini Imperatoris Genitoris sui Regnis

A. D. 1554. Regnis Terris & Dominis Patrimonialibus, distribuendo ea ut sequitur;

2 Mar. Reg. Quod; Videlicet,

Quadragesima millia Librarum assignabuntur super Regnis Hispaniarum & Coronis Castellæ & Aragoniæ eorumque dependentibus, idque in meliori forma, & juxta eorundem Regnorum Stilum & Consuetudinem, ita quod adveniente casu præfati Dotalitii, & quod ipse Serenissimus Princeps præmoriatur, Serenissima Domina Maria Regina, dictis quadragesima millibus Librarum, citra aliquod impedimentum, uti frui & gaudere libere possit & valeat,

Reliqua autem viginti millia ei assignabuntur super Ducatibus Comitatibus & Dominis Brabantia Flandria Hannonia Hollandia, & aliis Terris Patrimonialibus dicti Domini Imperatoris in Inferiori Germania, prout eandem Summam olim super eos habuit & percepit illustrissima quondam Domina Margareta de Anglia, illustrissimæ & laudabilis Memoria, Domini Caroli Ducis Burgundia Comthalensis & Relicta, ita quod, dicta Regina superfluit, mox a Morte Serenissimi Mariti sui concedetur Possessio & Usus eorundem Bonorum, quatenus ea in Patrimonio suo & non alienata, aut aliis obligata fuerint; in quantum vero aliqua ex his alienata aut obligata reperiantur, loco eorum alia ejusdem Valoris, cæteris suis Dotalitiis bonis vicina & propinqua, intra Trimestre substituentur, & in debita forma assignabuntur, quibus quidem præfata Domina eisdem modo & forma utetur & fruetur, quibus prædicta Domina Margareta de Anglia antea usa & fruita fuit;

Et ne inter Liberos Controversie de Successione exoriantur, quæ speratum ex hoc Matrimonio perpetuæ Concordiæ fructum inter Regna & Dominia utriusque Partis queant perturbare, de ea, hunc qui sequitur modum, Dispositum sit:

PRIMO quod, quantum pertinet ad Maternæ Hereditatis Jura in Regno Angliæ & aliis Regnis & Dominis de eo dependentibus, Masculi & Fæminæ ex hoc Matrimonio nascituri, in eis succedent secundum Jura Statuta & Consuetudines eorum, quantum verò attinet ad Bona quæ ipse Serenissimus Princeps Hispaniarum relicturus est; Imprimis, reservantur filio suo Primogenito Domino Carolo à Austria Infanti Hispaniarum, Liberiisque & Hæreditibus ex ipso descendentes, tam Fæminis quam Masculis, omnia & singula Jura quæ dicto Principi vel nunc competunt vel inposse-

runt competere sunt, & ad eum, Morte Serenissimæ Regine Avie suæ, vel Invictissimi Imperatoris Car. V. Genitoris sui (quam Deus diu avertat) quandoque devolventur, in Regnis Hispaniarum, nec non utriusque Siciliæ, omnibusque eorum dependentibus & pertinentiis, Ducatusque, Mediolani, & aliis Terris & Dominis Lombardiæ & Italiæ, quocumque Nomine Tituloque censentur, cum Onere tamen præfati Dotalitii quadragesima millia Librarum, in quibus quidem Regnis Dominis & Terris, ipso Domino Carolo Infante aut Descendentibus legitimis ex eo stantibus, Liberi ex præfati Matrimonio nihil præterdere poterunt, sed si ipsum Dominum Carolum, Descendentemque ex eo, deficiere contingat, tunc, & in eo casu, Primogenitus ex præfati Matrimonio in prædictum Jus subrogabitur, & juxta eorum Regnorum & Dominiorum Naturam Leges & Consuetudines succedere debet, idem etiam succedere in omnibus Ducatibus Comitatibus Dominis & Terris Patrimonialibus ad dictum Dominum Imperatorem pertinentibus, tam in Burgundiis quam in Inferiori Germania; scilicet, Ducatibus Brabantia Luxemburgie Gueldria, Comitatibus Flandria Artois Hollandia Zelandia Namurci Zutphania Burgundia Frisia Trajecti, Patria Transilvania, & aliis quibuscumque Patrimonialibus inde dependentibus eisdemve annexis, cum omnibus eorum Juribus & Querelis, sed si dictus Dominus Carolus Descendentemque ex eo extabant, fuerintque ex hoc Matrimonio aliqua Proles Masculina, eo casu, dictus Dominus Carolus suæ Descendentes, erunt, & manebunt exclusi a dictis Terris & Dominis Patrimonialibus Inferiori Germania & Burgundiæ, illaque, cum omni jure devolventur ad Filium Primogenitum ex hoc Matrimonio nasciturum, cæteris autem Masculis & Fæminis ex eodem Nascituris congrua assignabitur Portio & Dos in Regno Angliæ & Dominis de eo dependentibus, dictive Terris & Dominis Patrimonialibus Inferiori Germania, nec poterit quoque, seu Primogenitus ex hoc Matrimonio, seu alii Fili ex eodem genti, quicquam Juris præterdere in Regnis Hispaniarum aut aliis Dominis de eisdem dependentibus, & dicto Domino Carolo Infanti reservatis, nisi & in quantum per Paternam aut Avitam Dispositionem ipsis Darum aut Reltum fuerit;

Porro si nullus forte Masculus ex hoc Matrimonio nascatur sed Fæmina duntaxat, eo casu, Primogenita in prædictis Terris & Dominis Inferiori Germania & Bur-

A. D. 1554. *Et Burgundiarum* pleno Jure succederet, dummodo si aliquem non *Originarium Angliæ* aut *Inferioris Germaniæ* eligere velit Maritum, Eum, de Consilio & Consensu dicti Domini *Caroli Infantis* Fratris sui Matrimonium contraxerit, alioquin verò si aliquem non *Originarium Angliæ* aut *Inferioris Germaniæ*, neglecto Consilio & Consensu dicti Domini *Caroli* Maritum acceperit, eocasu, eidem Domino *Carolo Infanti* saluum erit & manebit Jus Successionis in dictis Dominiis *Inferioris Germaniæ Burgundiarum* & *Dependentibus*, quæ, in casu prædicto, ad eum ejusve Descendentes, tam Masculos quam Fœminas, devolventur, verumtamen tunc ipsa, prout & aliz Filiz ex hoc Matrimonio prognatz, non extantibus Masculis, ex Paternis Bonis tam *Hispaniarum* quam *Inferioris Germaniæ* congruè & secundum dictorum Regnorum & Dominiorum Consuetudines dotari debent; Deficiente vero etiam Domino *Carolo* & Scirpe ex eo, nullisq; aliis ex hoc Matrimonio extantibus Liberis quam Fœminis, eo casu, Primogenita Filiarum ex hoc Matrimonio nasitura, in dictis Dominiis *Inferioris Germaniæ Et Burgundiarum* succedet, quemadmodum & in aliis Regnis *Hispaniarum* & cæteris juxta eorundem Naturam Leges & Consuetudines;

Provisio tamen expressim cauto ac reservato, circa omnes & singulos Casus Successionis supra declaratos, quòd, quicunq; aut quæcunq; in eis succedent, debebunt singulis Regnis Terris & Dominiis illibata & integra relinquere sua Privilegia Jura & Consuetudines, eaq; Regna & Domina administrare administrariq; facere per Originarios eorundem Regnorum Dominorum & Terrarum, & in omnibus eorum Utilitatem & Quietem fideliter procurare, ac eos secundum Statuta & Consuetudines ipsorum in bona Justitia & Pace regere & fovere:

Finaliter, quòd inter dictum Imperatorem Principem, ejusve Successores Regna & Domina quæcunque, necnon dictam Dominam *Reginam* ejusq; Regna & Domina, erit deinceps integra & sincera Fraternitas Unio & Confœderatio arctissima, perpetuis temporibus feliciter (volente Deo) duratura; ita quòd se mutuo adjuvent per omnia & in omnibus quæ ipsis, ipsorumq; Honori, & Conservationi & Augmento Statuum Regnorum Domuum Patriarum ac Dominorum Hæredumq; & Successorum suorum convenerint, juxta vim formam & effectum novissimi Tractatus arctioris Amicitiz, & Declarationem ejusdem, de data apud *Westmonasterium* Anno

Domini millesimo quingentesimo quatuoragesimo secundo quantum ad Tractatum, & *Trajecti* xvi. Januarii, Anno Domini 546. quantum ad Declarationem.

Quæ omnia & singula ita, ut præfertur, conventa concordata & conclusa per dictum Inviçissimum *Cæsarem*, tam nomine suo quam Serenissimi Principis *Philippi* ejus Filii, & Serenissimam *Dominam Reginam*, solenniter ratificabuntur in verbis Imperialibus ac Regiis, & medio Juramento, pro se Hæredibus Successoribusq; suis, quamprimum poterunt Literas in forma debita vicissim tradent aut tradi facient; quibus Literis ratificatoriis & Juramento etiam illud cavebitur expressis verbis, quòd omnia hic conventa & conclusa bonâ fide observabunt & adimplebunt observari & adimpleri curabunt, omnesq; & singulas Securitates præstabit, quæ, de Jure & Consuetudine in similibus Tractatibus pro illorum subsistentia firmiori præstari debent seu consueverint, justâ aliqua Ratione pro Natura Rei præmissæ, hinc inde exigî aut requiri possint, Renunciantes omnibus Juris Legum vel Statutorum Pragmaticarumq; Dispositionibus aut Beneficiis quibuscunq; in contrarium, eisque, quantum contra prædicta faciant, ex plena Scientia, proprioque Motu, & ex plenitudine Potestatis ipsis, a Deo, in dictis Regnis & Dominiis tributz, derogantes & Statuentēque, ea omnia & singula debere in omnibus suis Punctis & Articulis firma manere, perpetuæque & inviolabilis Legis Vim obtinere.

Tenores Commissionum sequuntur Et sunt tales,

Maria, Dei Gratia, *Angliæ Franciæ Et Hiberniæ Regina* ejus Nominis prima, Fidei Defensor &c. universis & singulis ad quos præsentis Litteræ pervenerint, Salutem.

Quum nobis, ad regale Fastigium Dei Summi benignâ & potenti manu evectis, tum Muneris suscepti Ratione, tum multorum Adhortatione & Precibus persuasum fuerit, Virginitatis Cultum (quem hæcenus Divino præsidio illibatum conservavimus) Thorali & Conjugalî vitâ commutare, quod Nobis Regniq; nostris felix ac faustum speramus, tum autem placuerit Illustrissimo ac Potentissimo Principi *Carolo*, Dei gratia, ejus nominis *Quinto*, divinâ favente Clementiâ, Romanorum Imperatori semper Augusto, ac *Germaniæ Hispaniarum utriusq; Sicieliæ Hierusalem Hungariæ Dalmatiæ Croatia, Insularum Bolearum, Sardiniæ,*

A.D. 1552. *dinie, Fortunatarum & Indiarum, ac Terra firma Maris Oceani &c. Regi, Archiduci Austria, Duci Burgundie Lotharingie Brabantia Limburgia Luxemburgia Geldria &c. Comiti Alsburgi Flandria Tirolis Arthefi & Burgundie, Palatino Hannoverie Zelandie Ferreti Kiburgi Namurci & Zepponia, Lantgravio Alsatie, Marchioni Burgovia & Sacri Romani Imperii &c. Domino Frisja Molina Salinarum Tripoliti & Mechlinia &c. Conditionem Matrimonii, cum, Serenissimo & Illustrissimo Principe Filio suo carissimo, Domino Philippo de Austria Principe Hispaniarum &c. contrahendi, nobis proponere, missis etiam Oratoribus, qui, amplissimis Mandatis instructi, suo & ejusdem Filii sui Nomine, tam de Matrimonio contrahendo, quam etiam de ceteris Pactis & Conventionibus, in eam Causam necessariis & convenientibus, tractarent atque concluderent,*

Sciatis quod Nos,

De Fidelitatibus & Industriis, prædictorum Consiliariorum nostrorum, Reverendi in Christo Patris, *Stephani Vinton. Episcopi*. Cancellarii nostri Angliæ, prædicti & fideles Consanguinei & Consiliarii nostri, *Henrici Comitis Arandell Magni Senecalli Hospitii nostri Secretioris Concilii nostri Præidentis ac Ordinis nostri Garterii Equitis, Willemi Domini Paget de Beaufort ejusdem Ordinis nostri Equitis, Roberti Rochester Militis Hospitii nostri Contrarotulitoris ac Ducatis nostri Lancastræ Cancellarii, & Willielmi Petre Equitis Aurati Secretarii nostri Primarii, plurimum confidentes,*

Ipsoz nostros veros & indubitatos Commissarios Oratores Procuratores & Deputatos facimus & constituimus per Præfentes,

Dantes & concedentes eisdem conjunctim, seu tribus aut duobus eorundem divisim, plenam tenore Præsentium Potestatem Authoritatem & Mandatum generale ac speciale, pro nobis & nomine nostro, cum, præfato Illustrissimo & Potentissimo Principe, *Carolo*, divinâ favente Clementiâ, *Romanorum Imperatore* semper Augusto &c. ac cum, eodem Illustrissimo & Serenissimo Principe Domino Philippo Hispaniarum Principe &c. dicti Imperatoris Filio carissimo, Consanguineis nostris charissimis, eorumve Procuratoribus Commissariis Deputatis & Nunciis, ab eisdem Imperatore & Principe conjunctim vel divisim Authoritatem & Potestatem sufficientem habentibus, de & super Sponsalibus & Contractu Matrimonii, inter præfatum Illustrissimum Principem Hi-

spaniarum &c. & Nos (Deo Duce) contrahendi, Articulisq; & Capitulis Dotem Dotalitium five Douarium, ac Liberorum inde nascendorum Successionem, Securitatem Administrationem & Bonum Regnorum & Dominiorum, necnon Conservationem Statuum, tam nostrorum quam Imperatoris & Hispaniarum Principis, ceteraq; inde Dependentiâ concernentibus vel tangentibus, tractandi concordandi & concludendi,

Superq; eis quodlibet licitum Juramentum in Animam nostram & nomine nostro præstandi, Bona etiam nostra quæcunque, si opus fuerit, obligandi,

Deg; omnibus & singulis hujusmodi Tractatûs pactis & conclusis, Literas & Instrumenta consiciendi & tradendi, & ab altera Parte petendi & recipiendi,

Ac generaliter omnia alia & singula faciendi quæ ad hujusmodi Matrimonium, & ad perpetuam Concordiam & Unionem Regnorum Provinciarum Patriarum & Dominorum utriusq; opportuna & circa prædicta necessaria fuerint, & quæ nobismet ipsis facere liceret si Præfentes interessemus, etiam si mandatum de se exigant magis speciale quam Præfentibus est expressum;

Promittentes bonâ Fide & in Verbo Regio nos totum & quicquid, per dictos nostros Commissarios Oratores & Procuratores in Præmissis & circa factum fuerit, ratum gratum & firmum habituras, atq; ea omnia ratificaturas, nec contra ea quocumq; modo facturas vel venturas, sed inviolabiliter observaturas, & ab omnibus Subditis nostris observari curaturas.

In cujus rei Testimonium, his Literis nostris, manu nostrâ subscriptis, magnum Sigillum nostrum apponi fecimus.

Datum apud Palatium nostrum de Westm. primo Die Mensis Januarii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo tertio, & Regni nostri Anno primo.

Carolus Quintus, Divinâ favente Clementiâ, *Romanorum Imperator* semper Augustus, ac *Germania Hispaniarum utriusq; Sicilia Hierusalem Ungaria Dalmatia Croatia Insularum Bælearum, Sardinia, Fortunatarum & Indiarum ac Terra firma Maris Oceani &c. Rex, Archidux Austria, Dux Burgundia Lotharingia Brabantia Limburgia Luxemburgia Geldria &c. Comes Alsburgi Flandria Tirolis Arthefi & Burgundie, Palatinus Hannoverie Zelandie Ferreti Kiburgi Namurci & Zepponia, Lantgravius Alsatie, Marchio*

A.D. 1554. *chio Barchonia & Sacri Romani Imperii*
Esic. Dominus Frisje Moline Salinarum
2 Mar. Reg. Tripolis & Mechlinia &c. universis &
 singulis, ad quos presentes Literæ per-
 venerint, Salutem.

Notum facimus quod Nos,

De summa Prudentia Dexteritate Fi-
 de & Integritate, Generosorum Nobili-
 um Spectabilium Dilectorum ac Fide-
 lium Consanguineorum & Consiliario-
 rum nostrorum, Domini Admirali Co-
 mitis Egmondia & Principis Gaaria &c.
 Domini Caroli Comitis de Lalaing Baronis
 Scornaci &c. Locumtenentis Capitanei
 Generalis & Supremi Baylivi Comita-
 tus nostri Hannonie, Equitum Ordinis
 nostri Aurei Velleris, *Joannis de Mont-*
morancy Equitis Domini de Courrieres
 Baylivi Comitatus nostri Aloftensis,
Philippi Nigri Præpositi Harlebecensis
 & Cancellarii dicti Ordinis nostri Vel-
 leris Aurei, *Simonis Renard* Locumte-
 nentis nostri Baylivatus d'Amoet, plu-
 rimùm confidentes,

Eosdem absentes tamquam presen-
 tes, nostros veros certos & indubitatos
 Commissarios Oratores & Procurato-
 res ordinavimus deputavimus & consti-
 tuimus, ordinamus deputamus & con-
 stituimus per Presentes,

Dantes eisdem conjunctim, seu tribus
 aut duobus eorumdem divisim, Autho-
 ritatem Facultatem Potestatem genera-
 lem & Mandatum speciale, pro nobis
 & nostro necnon Illustrissimi Domi-
 ni *Philippi de Austria Principis Hispani-*
arum &c. Filii nostri charissimi (pro quo
 nos de rato spondemus) nomine, cum
 Serenissima Domina *Maria Anglia &*
Francia Regina Domini Hibernia, ejusve
 Consilariis Commissariis & Procurato-
 ribus ad hoc sufficienti mandato muni-
 tis, tractandi concordandi & concluden-
 di de & super Matrimonio inter præsa-
 tum Principem Filium nostrum & di-
 ctam Serenissimam Reginam contra-
 hendo, Articulis & Capitulis, Dotem
 Dotatium sive Douarium, Liberorum
 que inde nascendorum Successionem,
 Administrationem Securitatem & Bon-
 um Regnorum & Dominiorum, nec-
 non Conservationem Statuum, tam no-
 strorum quam dicta Domina Regina, alia-
 que inde dependentia concernentibus,

Super eis quodlibet licitum Jura-
 mentum in Animam nostram & nostro
 nomine præstandi, Bona etiam nostra
 quæcunque, si opus fuerit, obligandi
 & hypothecandi,

Deq; omnibus & singulis hujusmodi
 Tractatus pactis conventis & conclusis
 Literas Instrumenta & alia Docu-
 menta conscribendi & dandi, & ab al-

tera parte petendi & recipiendi,

Et generaliter omnia alia & singula
 faciendo quæ ad hujusmodi Matrimo-
 nium, & ad perpetuam Concordiam
 & Unionem Regnorum Provinciarum
 Patriarum & Dominiorum utrinque,
 opportuna & in prædictis & circa ea
 necessaria fuerint, & quæ Nobis dictoq;
 Filio nostro facere liceret si Præmissis
 interessemus, etiam ad ex-pensicienda
 de sui natura Mandatum exigeretur
 magis speciale;

Promittentes bonâ Fide & in Verbo
 Imperiali ac Regio, id totum & quic-
 quid dicti nostri Commissarii Oratores
 & Procuratores in Præmissis & circa ea
 duxerint faciendum, nos ratum gratum
 & firmum habituros, atq; illa, quati-
 nus opus sit, ex abundanti ratificaturos,
 & per dictum Illustrissimum Principem
 Filium nostrum ratificari curaturos,
 nec contra ea ullo unquam tempore fa-
 cturos vel quovis Pacto venturos, sed
 inviolabiliter ea observaturos.

In cujus rei Testimonium & Fidem
 Presentes manu nostrâ subscripsimus,
 Sigilli nostri iussimus appensione com-
 muniti.

Datum *Brusselle* die vigesima prima
 Decembris, Anno a Nativitate Domi-
 ni millesimo quingentesimo quinquage-
 simo tertio, Imperii nostri trigesimo
 quarto, & Regnorum nostrorum tri-
 gesimo octavo.

In quorum omnium Fidem & Testi-
 monium nos Procuratores & Commissa-
 rii Serenissimæ Dominae *Reginae* antedi-
 ctæ presentes Literas manibus nostris
 subscripsimus, & Sigillorum nostrorum
 appensione communiti fecimus.

Datum *Westm.* xii. die Mensis Janua-
 riæ, Anno Domini secundum Computa-
 tionem Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ millesimo
 quingentesimo quinquagesimo tertio.

Hinc nos, omnia & singula hujusmodi
 conventa & conclusa, rata & grata ha-
 bentes, presentibus ac petentibus gene-
 rosis Viris *Joanne Domino Rossel Comite*
de Bedford Custode Privati Sigilli Milite
 Ordinis Garrethi, & *Thoma Rodetiff Vi-*
cercomite Fitzroiver Primogenito Comitiss
Suffexie, præfate Serenissimæ Dominae
Maria Angliae Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regi-
na Oratoribus ad Nos destinatis, ead-
 em, pro Nobis & Successoribus nostris,
 approbavimus laudavimus & ratificavi-
 mus,

A. D. 1554.
2 Mar. Reg.

mus, approbamus laudamus & ratificamus per Præsentes, & in Verbo Principis promissimus & promittimus, præsticōq; solenni Juramento affirmavimus & affirmamus quod omnia suprascripta, per Commissarios Oratores & Procuratores dicti Colendissimi Genitoris nostri conventa & conclusa, bonâ Fide observabimus & adimplebimus, observari & adimpleri curabimus, omnesq; & singulas Securitates præstabimus quæ de jure vel consuetudine in similibus Tractatibus pro illorum firmiori subsistentia præstari debent seu consueverunt, iustave aliquaratione pronatura Rei promissæ Nobis exigi aut requiri, renuntiantes omaibus Juris Legum vel Statutorum Pragmaticarumq; Dispositionibus aut Beneficiis quibuscunq; in contrarium, eisq; quantum contra prædicta faciant ex plena Scientia proprioq; Motu & ex plenitudine Potestatis Nobis competentis, aut quomodocunq; competituræ, exnunc prout extunc, derogavimus ac derogamus, statuimusq; omnia & singula debere in omnibus suis Punctis & Articulis firma manere, perpetuq; ac inviolabilis Legis vim obtinere.

In quorum Testimonium præsentem Literas, Manu nostrâ signatas, Sigillo nostro muniri iussimus.

Datum in Civitate Sancti Jacobi ad Compostellam, die vigesima quinta Mensis Junii, Anno a Nativitate Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo quarto.

Præsentibus ibidem pro Testibus.

Illustrissimis ac Generosis Viris,
Don Ferdinando Alvarez a Tolito Dux
Alba Marchionæ Cauria Cæsareæ Majestatis Prætorii Præfecto Consiliarioq; Statistis & Capitaneo Generali,

Rui Gomez de Sylva Primo Cubiculario nostro,

Don Antonio a Toledo Primarii Equitis nostri Præfecto,

Don Joanne a Benavides, & Don Joanne de Alguiza, ex Nobilibus Camerae nostræ,

Et,

Licentiato, Francisco de Menchaca Consiliario Cæsareæ Majestatis ac Nostro.

PHILIPPUS.

Et quia ego Joans Vargl. de Molina Sacra Cæsareæ ac Catholica Majestatis Consiliarius & Secretarius, ac Publicus Auditor Regiæ Notarius, his omnibus interfui, idcirco hoc Ratificationis Instrumentum

confeci signavi & subscripsi in Fidem Præmissorum.

A. D. 1554.
2 Mar. Reg.

JOANNS VARG. DE MOLINA Secretarius ac Notarius præsens.

Philippus, Dei Gratiâ, Princeps Hispaniarum & utriusque Sicilia, Archidux Austria, Dux Burgundie Lotharingie, Brabantie &c. ad perpetuam rei memoriam.

Recognoscimus & notum facimus universis, quod quum inter,

Generosos Nobiles & Spectabiles Con sanguineos nostros, & Fideles Dilectos, Dominum Admoralium Comitem Egmondæ & Principem Gauria &c.

Dominum Carolum Comitem de Laing Baronem Schornaci &c. Locumtenentem Capitaneum Generalem & Supremum Bailivum Comitatus Han noniæ,

Equites Ordinis Aurei Velleris, Joannem de Montmoranci Equitem Dominum de Courrieres Bailivum Comitatus Alostenfis,

Philippum Nigrum Præpositum Harlebescentem ac Cancellarium dicti Ordinis Velleris Aurei,

Simonem Renard Locumtenentem Bailivatus d'Amont,

Commissarios Oratores ac Procuratores Inviectissimi ac Potentissimi Domini Domini Caroli Romanorum Imperatoris Regis Hispaniarum &c. Domini ac Genitoris nostri Colendissimi,

Er, Reverendum in Christo Patrem, Dominum Stephanum Episcopum Viaticensem Magnum Cancellarium Angliæ Dominum,

Henricum Comitem de Arondell Magnum Seneschalum Hospitii & Secretioris Concilii Reginalis Presidentem ac Ordinis Garterii Equitem,

Wilhelmum Dominum Paget de Beaufort ejusdem Ordinis Equitem,

Robertum Rochestre Equitem Auratum dicti Hospitii Reginalis Contrarotulorem ac Ducatus Lancasterie Cancellarium,

Et Wilhelmum Petre Equitem Auratum Secretarium Primarium, Serenissimæ ac Illustrissimæ Dominæ, D. Mariæ Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Reginæ, Consiliarios atque Commissarios,

Tractatum conventum & concordatum sit de Matrimonio inter Nos & dictam Serenissimam Reginam contrahendo, sintque, ultra dicti Matrimonii eorumque inde dependent Capitula, de certis aliis Articulis, pro feliciori directione perpetuæ Concordiæ Bono ac Secu-

A. D. 1554. *2 Mar. Reg.* Securitate Regnorum & Dominiorum dictæ Domine Regine, inter eisdem Commissarios communicatum conventum & conclusum in eum qui sequitur modum.

Univerſis & ſingulis, ad quos præſentes Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Notum facimus quod nos *Stephanus*, Permiſſione Divina, *Winton. Episcopos*, magnus Angliæ Cancellarius, *Henricus Comes de Arundell* magnus Senecaſſus Hoſpitiū Sereniſſimæ Domine Regine & Concilii cujuſdam Præſidens Ordinis Garterii Miles, *Wilhelmus Dominus Poget* de Beaufort dicti Ordinis Garterii Miles, *Robertus Rocheſter* Miles Hoſpitiū dictæ Domine Regine Contrarotulator Ducatūs Lancaſtriæ Cancellarius, & *Wilhelmus Petre* Miles cujuſdem Domine Regine Principalis Secretarius, cum, magnificis illuſtribus & nobilibus Viris, Domino Admuralo *Comite Egonarde* & Principe Gauriæ &c. Domino *Carolo Comite de Lalaing* Barone Schornaci &c. Locumtenente Capiteano Generali & Supremo Bailivo Comitatus Hannoniæ, Equitibus Ordinis Aurei Velleris, *Jeanne de Montmoranci* Equite Domino de Courrieres Bailivo Comitatus Aloſtenſis, *Philippo Nigri* Præpoſito Eccleſiæ Collegiæ Harlebeſcentis dicti Ordinis Aurei Velleris Cancellario, & *Simone Renard* Locumtenente Bailivatus d'Amont, nomine Inviſtiſſimæ *Cæſaræ Mojeſtatis* & Sereniſſimi Principis *Philippi* Filii ejuſdem, contrahentibus & paciſcentibus, tractavimus & convenimus in hunc qui ſequitur modum,

Quum in Tractatu Matrimoniali inter Sereniſſimum Dominum *Philippum Principem Hiſpaniarum* & Sereniſſimam Dominam *Mariam Reginam Angliæ* &c. generaliter dictum & cautum ſit, quod Officia ejuſdem Regni Dominiorumq; inde dependentium debeant adminiſtrari per Originarios & Naturales eorundem, quodque in omnibus debeant ſervari Jura Privilegia & Conſuetudines ipſorum, cupientes contra futura pericula & inconvenientia, quæ ex diverſarum Nationum conjunctione & extraneoꝝ admiffione nonnunquam evenire ſolent, de maturo providere Remedio, dictus Dominus *Princeps Hiſpaniarum*, antequam Nuptiarum Solemnia celebrabuntur, ſolemniter & in Verbo Principis promittet & Juramento etiam firmabit Capitula ſequentia,

PRIMO, quod nullum extraneum ſeu non natum ſub Dominio & Subjectione

Sereniſſimæ Domine *Regine Angliæ* promovebit admittere ſeu recipiet ad aliquod Officium Adminiſtrationem vel Beneficium in dicto Regno Angliæ & Dominiis ei annexis,

Quod dictus Sereniſſimus *Princeps* in Servitium Domus & Curie ſuæ recipiet & admitet Nobiles & Vaſſallos dicti Regni Angliæ in numero competenti, eoque ut proprios ſuos Subditos commendatos habeat tractabit atq; ſavebit, nec ullos in ſuo Comitatu adducet aut habeat qui Subditis dicti Regni aliquam inferant Moſtiam, & ſi intulerint condignâ Punitione eos affici & de ſua Curia expelli curabit;

Quod dictus Sereniſſimus *Princeps* nihil faciet ut aliquid innovetur in Statu & Jure publico aut privato, Legibuſque & Conſuetudinibus dicti Regni Angliæ Dominioꝝve de eo dependentium, ſed contra confirmabit & obſervabit ſingulis Statibus & Ordinibus ſua Jura & Privilegia;

Quodq; dictus Dominus *Princeps* præſtatam Sereniſſimam Dominam *Reginam* extra Fines Regni ſui Angliæ, niſi ipſa id fieri rogaverit, non abducat, neque Liberos qui ex hoc Matrimonio naſcentur ex eodem Angliæ Regno diſtrahet, ſed ibidem eos ad ſpem future Succeſſionis nutrire & educari ſinet, niſi aliud de Conſenſu Magnatum Angliæ faciendum videbitur,

Et in Caſu quo, multis relictis Liberis, Sereniſſima Domina *Regina* præmoriatur, dictus Dominus *Princeps* nullum ſibi in dicto Regno Angliæ Jus vendicabit, ſed ejus Succeſſionem ad eos quos ſecundum Jura & Leges ejuſdem Regni ſpectabit pervenire ſine aliquo impedimento permittet;

ITEM, quod dictus Sereniſſimus *Princeps* non poterit extra dictum Regnum portare vel transferre Jocalia & Reſpectuoſas majoris æſtimationis, nec quoq; alienabit quicquam de Pertinentiis dicti Regni Angliæ, aut quicquam per ſuos Subditos aut alios de eis uſurpari permittet; ſed omnia loca Regni, & præſertim Fortalitia & Limitrophia ejus fideliter ad uſum & utilitatem dicti Regni & per Originarios & Naturales ejuſdem cuſtodiri & conſervari curabit, nec inde Naves Bombardas aut alia quæcunq; Belli & Deſenſionis Inſtrumenta amoveri ſinet, ſed contra diligenter ea cuſtodiri & quando necelle erit, renovari faciet, & ita providebit ut ea perpetuo ad Regni Tutelam in ſuo vigore conſiſtere vacent;

ITEM, quod occasione hujus Matrimonii non debebit Regnum Angliæ, diſcretè

A. D. 1554. rectè vel indirectè, mactari Bello existenti inter Invictissimum Imperatorem ejus Domini Principis Genitorem & Henricum Francorum Regem; sed ipse Dominus Philippus, quantum in se erit, ex parte dicti Regni Angliæ curabit Pacem, inter dicta Regna Franciæ & Angliæ existentem, observari, nec alicujus Infræctionis Causam præbebit, ita quod non censeatur per hoc in aliquo derogatum Tractatui novissimo artictio-
2. Mar. Reg.

ris Antictioe, verum sic in suo vigore permanebit; salvo etiam quod ex parte aliorum Regnorum & Dominiorum paternorum ipse Princeps Liberas habebit manus, Patriq; suo observandissimo in Defensione Terrarum suarum & Vindicatione acceptarum Injuriarum, ita uti sibi melius videbitur, correspondere & assistere libere possit.

Tenores Commissionum sequuntur & sunt tales,

Maria, Dei Gratiâ, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regina ejus Nominis prima, Fidei Defensor &c. universis & singulis ad quos præsentis Litteræ pervenerint, Salutem.

Quoniam nobis, ad regale Fastigium Dei Summi benignâ & potenti manu erectis, tum Muneris suscepti Ratione, tum multorum Adhortatione & Precibus persuasum fuerit, Virginis Cultum (quem hæcenus Divino præsidio illibatum conservavimus) Thorali & Conjugalî vitâ commutare, quod nobis Regniq; nostris felix ac faustum futurum speramus, tum autem placuerit Illustr. ac Potentissimo Principi Carolo, Deigratiâ, ejus nominis Quinto, divinâ favente Clementiâ, Romanorum Imperatori semper Augusto, ac Germaniæ Hispaniarum utriusq; Sicilia Hierusalem Ungariæ Dalmatiæ Croatia, Insularum Balarum, Sardinie, Fortunatarum & Indiarum, ac Terra firme Maris Oceani &c. Regi, Archiduci Austriæ, Duci Burgundiæ Lothuringiæ Brabantia Limburgiæ Luxemburgiæ Giliæ &c. Comiti Hassburgi Flandriæ Tirolis, Archiepiscopo Burgundiæ, Palatino Hannoniæ &c. Zelandiæ Ferraci Kiburgi Namurci &c. Zuphoniæ, Landgravio Alsatiæ, Marchioni Burgundiæ & Sacri Romani Imperii &c. Domino Frisii Molinæ Salinarum Tripolitæ Meublinæ &c. Conditionem Matrimonii, cum, Serenissimo & Illustrissimo Principe Filio suo carissimo, Domino Philippo de Austriâ Principe Hispaniarum &c. contrahendi, nobis proponere, missis etiam Oratoribus, qui, amplissimis Mandatis instructi, suo & ejusdem Filii sui Nominе, tam de Matrimonio

contrahendo, quàm etiam de cæteris A. D. 1554. Pactis & Conventionibus, in eam Causam necessariis & convenientibus, tractarent atque concluderent,
2. Mar. Reg.

Sciatis quod Nos,
 De Fidelitatibus & Industriis, prædictorum Consiliariorum nostrorum, Reverendi in Christo Patris, Stephani Winton. Episcopi Cancellarii nostri Angliæ, prædicti & fidelis Confanguinei & Consilarii nostri, Henrici Comitis Arundell Magni Senescalli Hospitii nostri secretioris nostri Concilii Præsentis ac Ordinis nostri Garterii Equitis, Willemi Domini Paget de Beaufort ejusdem Ordinis nostri Equitis, Roberti Rothwell Equitis Aurati Hospitii nostri Contræculatoris ac Ducaris nostri Lancastriæ Cancellarii, & Willemi Petre Equitis Aurati Secretarii nostri Primarii, plurimum confidentes;

Ipsos nostros veros & indubitatos Commissarios Oratores Procuratores & Deputatos facimus per Præsentes,

Dantes & concedentes eisdem conjunctim, seu tribus aut duobus eorundem divisim, plenam tenore Præsentiũ Potestatem Auctoritatem & Mandatum generale ac speciale, pro nobis & nomine nostro, cum, præfato Illustrissimo & Potentissimo Principe, Carolo, divinâ favente Clementiâ, Romanorum Imperatore semper Augusto &c. ac cum, eodem Illustrissimo & Serenissimo Principe Domino Philippo Hispaniarum Principe &c. dicti Imperatoris Filio carissimo, Confanguineis nostris charissimis, eorumve Procuratoribus Commissariis Deputatis & Nunciis, ab eisdem Imperatore & Principe conjunctim vel divisim Auctoritatem & Potestatem sufficientem habentibus, de & super Sponsalibus & Contractu Matrimonii, inter præfatum Illustrissimum Principem Hispaniarum &c. & Nos (Deo Duce) contrahendi, Articulisq; & Capitulis Dotem Dotalitium sive Douarium, ac Liberiorum inde nascendorum Successionem, Securitatem Administrationem & Bonum Regnorum & Dominiorum, necnon Conservationem Statuum, tam nostrorum quàm dictorum Imperatoris & Hispaniarum Principis, cæteraque inde Dependentiâ concernentibus vel tangentibus, tractandi concordandi & concludendi,

Superq; eis quodlibet licitum Jumentum in Animam nostram & nomine nostro præstandi, Bona etiam nostra quæcunque, si opus fuerit, obligandi;

Deq; omnibus & singulis hujusmodi Tractatũ pactis & conciliis, Litteras & Instrumenta consiendi tradendi, &

3 K ab

A. D. 1554 ab altera Parte petendi & recipiendi,
 2 Mar. Reg. Ac generaliter omnia alia & singula
 faciendi quæ ad hujusmodi Matrimonium,
 & ad perpetuam Concordiam &
 Unionem Regnorum Provinciarum Patriarum & Dominiorum utrinque; opportuna & circa prædicta necessaria fuerint, & quæ nobismet ipsis facere liceret si Præsentes interessemus, etiam si mandatum de se exigere magis speciale quàm Præsentibus est expressum;

Promittentes bonâ Fide & in Verbo Regio nos totum & quicquid, per dictos nostros Commissarios Oratores & Procuratores in Præmissis & circa ea factum fuerit, ratum gratum & firmum habituras, atque ea omnia ratificaturas, nec contra ea quoquomodo facturas vel venturas, sed inviolabiliter ea observaturas, & ab omnibus Subditiis nostris observari curaturas.

In cujus rei Testimonium, his Literis nostris, manu nostrâ subscripcis, magnam Sigillum nostrum apponi fecimus.

Datum apud Palatium nostrum de Westm. primo Die Mensis Januarii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo tertio, & Regni nostri primo.

Carolus Quintus, Divinâ favente Clementiâ, Romanorum Imperator semper Augustus, ac Germaniæ Hispaniarum utriusque Sicilia Hierusalem Hungariæ Dalmatiæ Croatia Insularum Balearum, Sardinia, Fortunatarum & Indiarum ac Terra firme Maris Oceani &c. Rex, Archidux Austriæ, Dux Burgundiæ Lotharingiæ Brabantia Limburgiæ Luxemburgiæ Geldriæ &c. Comes Holsburgi Flandriæ Tirolis Arthesii & Burgundiæ, Palatinus Hannoveriæ Zelandiæ Ferreti Kiburgi Namurci & Zutphaniæ, Langraviius Alsatia, Marchio Burgundiæ & Sacri Romani Imperii &c. Dominus Frisiæ Molinæ Salinarum Tripolis & Meschliniæ &c. universis & singulis, ad quos presentes Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Notum facimus quod Nos,

De summa Prudentia Dexteritate Fide & Integritate, Generosorum Nobilium Spectabilium Dilectorum ac Fidelium Con sanguineorum & Consiliarium nostrorum, Domini Admiralii Comitum Egmondæ & Principis Gauriæ &c. Domini Caroli Comitum de Lalaing Baronis Scornaci &c. Locumtenentis Capitanei Generalis & Supremi Baylivi Comitatus nostri Hannoveriæ, Equitum Ordinis nostri Aurei Velleris, Joannis de Montmorancy Equitis Domini de Courrieres Baylivi Comitatus nostri Aloftensis, Philippo Nigri Præpositi Harlebecensis

& Cancellarii dicti Ordinis nostri Velleris Aurei, Simonis Resard Locumtenentis Bayliviatus nostri d'Amont, plurimum confidentes,

Eosque, absentes tanquam præsentes, nostros veros certos & indubitatos Commissarios Oratores & Procuratores ordinavimus deputavimus & constituimus, ordinamus deputamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Dantes eisdem conjunctim, seu tribus aut duobus eorumdem divilim, Auctoritatem Facultatem Potestatem generalem & Mandatum speciale, pro nobis & nomine nostro necnon Illustrissimi Domini Philippi de Austria Principis Hispaniarum &c. Filii nostri charissimi (pro quo nos de rato spondemus) nomine, cum Serenissima Domina D. Maria Angliæ & Franciæ Regina Domina Hiberniæ, ejusque Consiliariis Commissariis & Procuratoribus ad hoc sufficienti mandato munitis, tractandi concordandi & concludendi de & super Matrimonio inter præfatum Principem Filium nostrum & dictam Serenissimam Dominam Regiam contrahendo, Articulis; & Capitulis, Dotem Dotalitium sive Douarium Liberorumque inde nascendorum Successionem, Administrationem Securitatem & Bonum Regnorum & Dominiorum, necnon Conservationem Statuum, tam nostrorum quàm dictæ Domine Regine, aliaque inde dependentia concernentibus,

Super eis quodlibet licitum Jureamentum in Animum nostram & nostro nomine præstandi, Bona etiam nostra quæcumque, si opus erit, obligandi & hypothecandi,

Doque omnibus & singulis hujusmodi Tractatus pactis conventis & conclusis Literas Instrumenta & alia Documenta conficiendi & dandi, & ab altera parte petendi & recipiendi,

Et generaliter omnia alia & singula faciendi quæ ad hujusmodi Matrimonium, & ad perpetuam Concordiam & Unionem Regnorum Provinciarum Patriarum & Dominiorum utrinque, opportuna & in prædictis & circa ea necessaria fuerint, & quæ Nobis dictoq; Filio nostro facere liceret si Præmissis interessemus, etiam si ad ea perficienda de sui natura Mandatum exigeretur magis speciale;

Promittentes bonâ Fide & in Verbo Imperiali ac Regio, id totum & quicquid dicti nostri Commissarii Oratores & Procuratores in Præmissis & circa ea duxerint faciendum, nos ratum gratum & firmum habituros, atque illa, quotiens opus sit, ex abundanti ratificaturos, & per

A. D. 1554. & per dictum Illustrissimum Principem
 2 *Mo. Reg.* Filium nostrum ratificari curaturos,
 nec contra ea ullo unquam tempore fu-
 cturos vel quovis Pacto venturos, sed
 Inviolabiliter ea observaturos.

In cujus rei Testimonium & Fidem
 Præfentes manu nostrâ subscripsimus,
 Sigilliq; nostri iussimus appensione com-
 muniti.

Datum *Bruxella* die xxi. Mensis
 Decembris, Anno a Nativitate Domi-
 ni millesimo quingentesimo quinquage-
 simo tertio, Imperii nostri trigésimo
 quarto, & Regnorum nostrorum tri-
 gésimo octavo.

In quorum omnium Fidem & Testi-
 monium nos Procuratores & Commissa-
 riū Serenissimæ Domine Regine antedi-
 ctæ præfentes Literas manibus nostris
 subscripsimus, & Sigillorum nostrorum
 appensione communiri fecimus.

Dat. apud *Westm.* xii. die Mensis Janu-
 arii, Anno Dominicæ secundum Computa-
 tionem Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ millesimo
 quingentesimo quinquagesimo tertio.

GODSALVI.

Nos, hujusmodi Articulos, prout su-
 perius de verbo ad verbum inferuntur,
 ratos & gratos habentes, præfentibus ac
 petentibus generosis Viris Joanne Domi-
 no Rosel Comite de Bedford Custode Pri-
 vati Sigilli Militæ Ordinis Garterii, &
 Thoma Rodolpff Vicecomite Fitzwaunter
 Primogenito Comitissæ Suffexiæ, præfate
 Serenissimæ Domine Mariæ Angliæ Fran-
 ciæ & Hiberniæ Regine Oratoribus ad nos
 destinatis, eos, pro Nobis & Successori-
 bus nostris, approbavimus laudavi-
 mus & ratificavimus, approbamus lau-
 damus & ratificamus per Præfentes,
 omniaque in eis contenta, his modis &

formis quibus tractata sunt, nos bonâ **A. D. 1554.**
 & sincera Fide observaturos, & obser-
 vari curaturos, solenniter & in Verbo
 Principis promittimus, omni Exceptio-
 ne seu Contradictione cessante, eadem-
 que, sacris Evangelis per nos tactis ju-
 rejurando confirmavimus.

In quorum Fidem & Testimonium
 hæc Literas, Manu nostrâ signatas,
 Sigillo nostro muniri iussimus.

Datum in Civitate Sancti Jacobi ad
 Compostellam, die vigesima quinta
 Mensis Junii, Anno a Nativitate Do-
 mini millesimo quingentesimo quin-
 quagesimo quarto.

Præfentibus ibidem pro Testibus.

Illustrissimis ac Generosis Viris,
 Dno Ferdinando Alvarez a Toledo Duce
 Albe Marchionæ Castræ Cæsareæ Majesta-
 tis Prætorii Præfecto Consiliarioq; Sen-
 tatis & Capitaneo Generali,
 Rui Gomez de Sylva Primo Cubicula-
 rio nostro,

Don Antonio a Toledo Primarii Equitis
 nostri Præfecto,

Don Joanne a Benavides, & Don Jo-
 anne de Atguia, ex Nobilibus Camera
 nostræ,

Et,

Licentiatu, Francisco de Menchaca Con-
 siliario Cæsareæ Majestatis ac Nostro.

PHILIPPUS.

Et quia ego Joannes Vargi. de Molina
 Sacre Cæsareæ ac Catholice Majestatis Con-
 siliarius & Secretarius, ac Publicus Autho-
 ritate Regis Notarius, his omnibus inter-
 fui, ideo hæc Ratificationis Instrumentum
 confeci signavi & subscripsi in Fidem Pra-
 missorum.

JOANNES VARGI. DE MOLINA Se-
 cretarius ac Notarius præfens.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1554.
 Pa. 1. 2. P.
 O. M. p. 1.
 n. 25.

Regina dilectis nobis in Christo
 Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Ca-
 thedralis Eliensis, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathed-
 ralis prædicta, per Mortem natura-
 lem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, jam sit Pa-
 storis solatio destituta, nos alium vobis
 eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem li-
 centiam per Præfentes duximus conce-
 dendam;

Mandantes quoddam talem vobis eligatis

in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacra-
 rum Literarum Cognitione ad id Mu-
 nus aptus, Deo devotus, Nobis & Re-
 gno nostro utilis & fidelis, Ecclesiæque
 nostræ prædictæ necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Farnham* deci-
 mo Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Super

A.D. 1554.
2 Mar. Reg.

Super Stylo Regis & Regina, de Proclamatione.

A.D. 1554.
2 Mar. Reg.

A.D. 1554.
Feb. 2. M. R.
p. 2. m. 5.

R. &c. to the Right Reverende
&c. Greatinge.
Where in the Parliamente
begonne and holden at Westm.
the second Date of Aprill laste paste, one
Acte entituled, An Acte touching the
Articles of the Quenes Highnes moste
noble Mariage was then made, where-
in, emongests other things, it was esta-
blyshed and enacted that all and sin-
gular Gifts Graunts Letters Patents Ex-
changes Confirmacions Leases and o-
ther Writings, which, after the saide
Mariage and duringe the same, shulde
passe and be made within the Realmes
of Englonde Irelande and Wales and
other Dominions to Us, the saide *Queene*
Mary, apperteyning and belonging,
shoulde be entituled and setforthe
joyntely in the Names of Us the saide
Prince of Spaine and *Morie Quene of*
Englonde, whether we the saide *Prince*
shold be present within the saide Realmes
and Dominions or any of them or ab-
sent, as by the saide Acte more plainly
appearith, for asmuch as, by thadvise
of our Counsell, We have resolvid and
determined that our saide Stiles and
Titles shall be setforth, written and
made in all Gifts Graunts Letters Pa-
tents and other Writings before men-
tioned, aswell in Laten as Englishhe,
according to the forme hereafter fol-
lowing.

*Philippus & Maria, Dei Gra-
tia, Rcx & Regina Anglia Fran-
cia Neapolis Jerusalem & Hiber-
nia, Fidei Defensores, Principes*
Hispaniarum & Sicilia, Archiduces
Austria, Duces Mediolani Burgundia & Brabantia
Comites Hasspurgi Flandria & Ti-
rollis.

Philippe and Mary, by the Grace of
God, Kyng and Quene of Englonde

Fraunce Naples Jerusalem and Ireland, A.D. 1554.
Defendours of the Faith, Princes of
Spayne and Cistile, Archeduks of Au-
stria, Dukes of Millayne Burgon and Bra-
bant, Countes of Hasspurgi Flanders and
Tirolle.

We woll and command youe, that
furthwith youe cause, to be made un-
der our Greate Seale of Englonde, being
in your custodie, suche and so many
severall Writte and Writtes, to be di-
rected to the Sheriffs of our severall
Shires of Englonde and Wales, and to
other our Officers of Cities and Borrough
Townes within the same, as ye by your
Discretion shall thinke mete; com-
mandyng them by the same, in our
Names, not only to proclayme divulge
and publyshe the saide Stiles and Tydes,
in suche Places as in like cases hathe
byn heretofore accustomed, but also,
on our behalf, straightly to commaunde
all and every our saide Subjects to use
the saide Styles and Titles in all their
Writings, and none other nor other-
wise, as they will avoide our highe In-
dignacion and Displeasure, and aun-
swere to the contrarye at their Pa-
rills;

And further our Will and Pleasure
is, that by Warrant hereof ye do cause
severall Writs to be made and directed
to the *Judges of our Courts of Chancery,*
Eschequier, Kings Bench, Common Pleas,
Duchie of Lancaster, and of Wards and
Liveries, commaunding them by the
same, after the receipte of the saide
Writtes, to cause the saide Seale to be
written and used in all ther Records
Writs Warrants Preceptes and other
Processes whatesoever, and none othe-
nor otherwise, and this Bill signed with
the Hande of Us the saide *Queene Marie*
shal be your sufficient Warraunte for
the same.

T. R. at Winchester the xxvii. dajc of
July.

De Regio Assensu.

A.D. 1554.
Feb. 1. 2. L.
& M. p. 1.
m. 26.

R. EX & Regina omnibus Archi-
episcopis Episcopis & aliis qui-
buscumque quorum in hac parte
intererit, Salutem.
Cum, Vacante nuper Ecclesia nostra

Cathedrali Eliensi, per Mortem ultimi
Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum*
Ecclesie nostre predictae (prius Licen-
tia, a Nobis per eos, alium eligendi in
eorum Episcopum & Pastorem, petita
pariter

A.D. 1554.

A. D. 1554.
1. 2. 2. 3. M.
pariter & obtenta) Reverendum in Christo Patrem, *Thomam*, permissione divinā, *Normicensem Episcopum*, Consiliarium nostrum, in ipsorum Episcopum & Pastorem canonice elegerunt & nominaverunt, sicuti per eorum Literas inde plenius liquet & apparet,

Vobis significamus quod dictæ quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ (humilibus eorum mediantibus Supplicationibus) nostrum Regium adhibuimus Favorem pariter & Assensum, & eundem *Eletham* apud Vos recommendatum habemus;

A. D. 1554.
1. 2. 2. 3. M.
Quocirca Vobis Mandamus, quod cætera omnia quæ per vos ad Confirmationem ejusdem in dicto Episcopatu Eliensi fieri consueverunt, secundum Leges & Statuta Regni nostri Angliæ in hac parte edita & provisā, cum Favore & Diligentia facere velitis.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo septimo die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1554.
Pa. 1. 2. F.
C. M. p. 1.
m. 26.
REX & Regina Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Norwicensis, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra prædicta, per Translationem, Reverendi in Christo Patris, & perquam dilecti & fidelis Consilarii nostri, *Thome*, permissione divinā, nuper *Episcopi ibidem* ad Episcopatum Eliensem, jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta, Nos, alium vobis Eligendi in Episcopum, licentiam per Præsentem duximus concedendam;

A. D. 1554.
Mandantes igitur quatenus talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum, qui Deo Devotus, Nobis & Regno nostro Fidelis, Ecclesiæque nostræ prædictæ Utilis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Hampton Court* quarto die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A. D. 1554.
Ibid.
REX & Regina &c. Escaetori suo in Comitatu Cantabrigiæ, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Eliensi, per Mortem naturalem *Thome Goodike* ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, Reverendus in Christo Pater, *Thome Thirlby* nuper Episcopus *Normicensis* in Episcopum & Pastorem ejusdem Episcopatus (nostro Regio Assensu prius obtento) legitime est præfatus, prout inde Nobis plena est facta fides,

Quare Nos, Fidelitatem ipsius *Thome Thirlby*, Nobis pro Temporalibus Episcopatus Eliensis prædicti debitam cepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus, prout moris est, præfato Episcopo reddidimus & restituvimus;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod eundem *Thome Thirlby*, Temporalia prædicta, cum Pertinentiis in Balliva tua liberis, a die Mortis dicti ultimi Incumbentis, salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Honorem sancti de Hampton Court* decimo quinto die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1554.
Consimilia Brevia dirigantur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub eadem Data; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Hunt.

Escaetori suo in Com. Norff.

Escaetori suo in Com. Suff.

Escaetori suo in Com. Essex.

Escaetori suo in Com. Herts.

Dilecto & Fideli suo *Thome White*

Militi Majori Civitatis London. ac

Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Et mandatum est Militibus Liberis Hominibus & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Eliensi prædicto, quod eundem *Thome Thirlby*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum Eliensem prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

A. D. 1554.
1. 2. P. C. M.

A. D. 1554.
1. 2. P. C. M.

De Regio Assensu pro Episcopo Norwicen.

A. D. 1554.
Ibid.

REX & Regina, Reverendo in Christo Patri, ac nostro prædilecto & fideli Consiliario, *Stephano Wintoniensi Episcopo*, Cancellario nostro Angliæ, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Norwicensi, per translationem ultimi Episcopi ad Episcopatum Eliensem *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Norwicensis (Licentiâ primitus a nobis per ipsos alium eligendi in eorum Episcopum petita pariter & obtentâ) dilectum Capellanum nostrum *Johannem Hopton* Sacræ Theologiæ Doctorem, in eorum Pastorem & Episcopum elegerunt & nominaverunt, sicut per eorum Literas, quas vobis mitimus præsentibus interclusas, plenius liquet,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic Electæ, humilibus eorum mediantibus Supplicationibus, nostrum Regium adhibemus Favorem pariter & Assensum & eundem *Electum* Recommendatum habemus;

Quocirca vobis mandamus quod, sub Magno Sigillo nostro, vestra existenti in Custodiâ, hujusmodi Literas fieri faciatis, quæ ad ipsius Episcopi Installationem Institutionem & Consecrationem debito modo requiruntur.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* secundo die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Significavit pro Episcopo Norwicen.

A. D. 1554.
Ibid.

REX & Regina, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *S. Episcopo Wintoniensi* Cancellario suo Angliæ, Salutem.

Cum nuper, vacante Episcopatu Norwicensi,

Per Translationem, Reverendi in Christo Patris, *Thomæ Thirlby*, ad Episcopatum Eliensem, nuper *Episcopi ibidem*,

Ad humilem Supplicationem Dilectorum Nobis *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Norwicensis, eisdem per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiâ concessimus alium sibi Eligendi in Episcopum Loci prædicti & Pastorem, ac eundem *Decanus & Capitulum* prætextu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum & fidelem Capellanum nostrum, *Johannem Hopton* Sacræ Theologiæ Doctorem sibi elegerint in Episcopum & Pastorem, sicut per Literas suas Patentes, Communi Sigillo suo sigillatas, Nobis inde directas plenius apparet,

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes, A. D. 1554.
eidem Electioni Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, & hoc Vobis, Tenore Præsentium, Significamus;

Rogantes, ac, in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini, firmiter vobis Mandantes, quatenus præfatum *Johannem Hopton Norwicensem Electum*, & Electionem prædictam confirmare, & eundem *Johannem Hopton in Episcopum Norwicensem* consecrare, ipsumque prout moris est Episcopali bus Insignis investire, cæteraque pepagere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* tertio die Octobris.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A. D. 1554.
Ibid.

REX & Regina Escaetori suo in Comitatu Norfolchiæ, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Norwicensi,

Per Translationem, Reverendi in Christo Patris, ac nostri prædilecti & fidelis Consilarii, *Thomæ Thirlby*, ad

Episcopatum Eliensem, ultimi Episcopi ibidem,

Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Norwicensis (Licentiâ nostrâ primitus petita pariter & obtentâ) Dilectum Capellanum nostrum, *Johannem Hopton* Sacræ Theologiæ Doctorem, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt, Cui

A. D. 1554.
1. 2. P. 5. M. Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, ipsiusq; Electi Fidelitatem Nobis pro dicto Episcopatu Norwicensi debitam cepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus prout moris est, præfato Episcopo Norwicen. reddidimus & restituiimus;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quòd eidem *Johanni Hopton*, Temporalia prædicta, cum Pertinentiis, in Balliva tua, Liberes a primo Die Vacationis ejusdem Episcopatus Norwicensis; salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* quarto Die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur *Escaeto-*

ribus subscriptis sub eadem Data, **A. D. 1554.**
1. 2. P. 5. M. videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Suff.
Dilecto & fidei suo Majori Civitatis
sue Norwici ac Escaetori suo in eadem
Civitate.

Et mandatum est Militibus Liberis Hominibus & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Norwicen. quòd eidem *Johanni Hopton*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum Norwicensem prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra:

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1554.
Ibid. **R**EX & Regina dilectis Nobis in Christo *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis *Bristoll.* Salutem.

Cùm Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis prædictæ, quibusdam legitimis de causis ad præsens Pastoris solatio sit destituta, nos, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem licentiam per Præfentes duximus concedendam;

Mandantes quòd talem vobis eligatis

in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacra- **A. D. 1554.**
 rum Literarum Cognitione ad id Mu-
 nus aptus, Deo devotus, Nobis & Reg-
 no nostro utilis & fidelis, Ecclesiæq; no-
 stræ prædictæ necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* xxv. Die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1554.
Ibid. m. 25. **R**EX & Regina dilectis Nobis, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis *Lichfeldensis*, Salutem.

Cùm Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis *Lichfelden.* & *Coventr.* per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta, nos alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem licentiam per Præfentes duximus concedendam;

Mandantes quòd talem vobis eligatis

in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacra- **A. D. 1554.**
 rum Literarum Cognitione ad id Mu-
 nus aptus, Deo devotus, Nobis & Reg-
 no nostro utilis & fidelis, Ecclesiæque
 nostræ prædictæ necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* xxv. Die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Regio Assensu.

A. D. 1554.
Ibid. **R**EX & Regina, omnibus Archi-
 episcopis Episcopis, sive aliis
 quibuscumque quorum in hac
 parte intererit, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu *Lichfel-*

densi & Coventriensi, per Mortem na- **A. D. 1554.**
 turalem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis
Lichfeldensis prædictæ (Licentiâ pri-
 mitis a nobis per ipsos, alium eligendi
 in

A.D. 1554. in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem, peti-
tâ pariter & obtentâ) *Rodolphum Boyne*
Sacrae Theologiae Baccalaureum in eorum
Pastorem & Episcopum canonice
elegerunt & nominaverunt, sicuti per
eorum Literas inde plenius liquet &
apparet,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic
electæ (humilibus eorum mediantibus
Supplicationibus) nostrum Regium ad-
hibemus Favorem pariter & Assensum,
& eundem *Electum* apud vos recom-
mendatum habemus;

Quocirca vobis mandamus, quod cæ-
tera omnia quæ per vos, ad Confirmatio-
nem & Consecrationem ejusdem in di-
cto Episcopatu, fieri consueverunt, se-
cundum Leges & Statuta Regni nostri
Angliæ in hac parte edita & provisâ,
tum favore & diligentia facere velitis.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmo-*
nasterium x. die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Regio Assensu.

A.D. 1554. **R**EX & Regina, omnibus Archi-
episcopis Episcopis sive aliis qui-
buscumq; quorum in hac parte
intererit, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu *Bristol-*
liæ, per legitimam Deprivationem ulti-
mi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum*
ibidem (Licentiâ primitus a nobis
per ipsos, alium eligendi in eorum Epi-
scopum petiti & obtenti) *Dominum*
Johannem Holyman Sacrae Theologiae
Professorem, in eorum Pastorem & E-
piscopum canonice elegerunt & nomi-
naverunt, sicuti per eorum Literas in-
de plenius liquet & apparet,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic
electæ (humilibus eorum mediantibus

Supplicationibus) nostrum Regium ad-
hibemus Favorem pariter & Assensum,
& eundem *Electum* apud vos recom-
mendatum habemus;

Quocirca vobis mandamus quod cæ-
tera omnia, quæ per vos, ad Confirma-
tionem & Consecrationem ejusdem in
dicto Episcopatu, fieri consueverunt, se-
cundum Leges & Statuta Regni nostri
Angliæ in hac parte edita & provisâ,
tum Favore & Diligentia facere velitis.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmo-*
nasterium x. die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Rege & Regina Dominis nostris de Venatione servanda.

A.D. 1554. **P***hilipp and Mary*, by the Grace of
God, &c. to our Shyriff of our
Countie of Northampton, and
to our Luyttenant of our Forrest of Ro-
kingham in our said Countie, and in
their Absens to their Deputies Myni-
sters and Officers and to every of them,
Greeting.

And where we be seased in the Right
of our Ymperiall Crowne of this our
Realme, of and in the Castell Manor
and *Forest of Rockingham* in our Coun-
tie of Northampton, beyng parte and
parcell of the aunycnt Possessions of
our said Ymperial Crowne, and foras-
muche as the Game and Deare of the said
Forest ar nowe of late Yeres moche de-
cayed and destroyed, in ceten our
Wodes, in our said Countie called the
Graunge Parke, and the *Sor*, beyng nere
adjoyning to our said Forest, and lying
withoute the Perambulacion of the
same Forrest, by ceten ydel and evil
disposed Persons dwelling neare to the

same Forrest, which be moche more
gyven to onreasonable Huntyng and
other voyne Pastime, then to any other
good or godlie Disposicion, and by
meanes thereof to kill all kynde of unrea-
sonable Deare belongyng to the said
Forrest, resortyng for their Feading
Releyte and Soucure into our said
Wodes to adjoyning to our said Forest,
as is aforesaid;

Wherfor we, myndyng the Preser-
vation of our said Forrest, and the Con-
tynewance of the Game within the
same, will and straighelie charge and
commaunde, by this our Proclamation,
all and every our lovyng Subjectes to
suffer and permitt the Deare of our said
Forrest to have free and quiet Feading
course in and to our said Wodes called
the *Graunge Parke* and *Sor*, and that
withoute any manner of Forstalling let
or Interruption.

And our further Pleasure and Coman-
dement is, and, by this our Proclama-
cion,

A. D. 1554.
1. 2. P. & M.

cion, We purpſyſhe and declare, that the ſayd Woodes called the *Grange Parke* and *Sorri*, and all thoſe our litle Cloſes adjoining to the ſame Wooddeſor any of them, whereof th'one ys called the *Brychtonſe Cloſe*, or by what name or names ſoever they or any of them be called or knownen, ſhall, from the Feaſt of Chryſtmas next coming, be annexed united and knit to our ſayd *Forreſt of Rockingham*, and ſhall be reputed taken and knownen as part parcell and Member of the ſame Forreſt to all intentes conſtructions and purpoſes, and ſhall have like Liberties Preemynences and Privilegis as the ſame Forreſt have heretofore had or ought to have, and that all and every Perſon and Perſons whatſoever he or they ben, which ſhall at any tyme after the ſayd Feaſte of the Byrthe of our Lorde God, wrongfully attempte hunt chaſe or kill any Deare within the ſayd Woodes or Cloſes, or in either of them, or within the Prefinctes of the ſame or any of them, withoute our ſpeciall Licence or Commaundement, that every ſuche Offender and Offendours whiche ſhall be therof proved culpable convicted or otherwiſe ſounde giltye, according to the Lawes and Statutes of this our Realme, ſhall have and ſuffer ſuch like Punyſhement and incurre ſuche Loſſe and Forfeitures for the ſame, as is or

deyned and provided by our Lawes and Statutes of this our Realme, agaynſt ſuche Offendours in any other Forreſtes Parkes or Chaſes within this our ſayd Realme of Englonde,

And further will that the ſayd Woodes and Cloſys, and every of them, ſhal be, from the ſayd Feaſt of Chriſtmas, within the Rewle and Direccion of our Juſtices of our ſayd Forreſt and other our Forreſtes Parkes and Chaſes on this ſide the Trent, and that all Offendours therein ſhall, from tyme to tyme after the ſayd Feaſt of the Byrth of our Lord God, be called and punyſhed by the ſame Juſtice or Juſtices, as yf the ſame Offence hadd been done and commytted within any other our Forreſts Parks or Chaſes within this our Realme, any Lawe Article Cuſtome or Preſcription to the contrary notwithstanding :

And further We will and charge all our lovyng Subjectes that this our Proclamation be to all intentes and purpoſes obſerved and kept, without any Violation or Infringe of the ſame, as they intend to avoyd our further Diſpleaſure.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xiii. Die Novembris.

Per ipſos Regem & Reginam.

De Reſtitutionibus Temporalium.

A. D. 1554.
1. 2. P. & M.
m. 26.

Regina Eſcaetori ſuo in Comitatu Glouceſtriæ ac Marchiis Wallie eidem Comitatu adjacentibus, Salutem.

Vacante ſuper Epiſcopatu Briſtollieſi, per legitimam Deprivationem ultimi Epiſcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Eccleſie Cathedralis Briſtollie prædictæ (Licentia noſtrâ primitus petita pariter & obtentâ) dilectum nobis *Johannem Holman* Sacræ Theologie Profeſſorem, in eorum Epiſcopum & Paſtorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Perſonæ ſic electæ Regium Aſſenſum noſtrum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, ipſuſq; *Electi* Fidelitatem, Nobis pro dicto Epiſcopatu debitam, cepimus, ac Temporalia Epiſcopatus illius prout moris eſt præſato Epiſcopo reddidimus & reſtituimus,

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quòd eidem *Johanni Holman* Temporalia prædicta, cum Pertinentiis, in Balliva tua, ſine dilatione Liberes, a tempore Vacationis ejusdem Epiſcopatus Briſtollieſis; ſalvo Jure cujllibet.

Teſt. nobis ipſis apud *Westmonasterium* vicceſimo octavo Die Novembris. A. D. 1554.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Conſimilia Brevia diriguntur Eſcaetoribus ſubſcriptis ſub eadem Data; videlicet;

Dilecto & fideli ſuo Majori Civitatis ſuæ Briſtollie ac Eſcaetori ſuo in eadem Civitate.

Eſcaetori ſuo in Com. Somers.

Eſcaetori ſuo in Com. Suthamp.

Eſcaetori ſuo in Com. Berk.

Et mandatum eſt Militibus Liberis Hominibus & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Epiſcopatu Briſtollie prædicto, quòd eidem *Johanni Holman*, tanquam Epiſcopo & Domino ſuo, in omnibus quæ ad Epiſcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes ſint & reſpondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte ut ſupra.

5 M

De

A. D. 1554.
Reg. 2. P. 5. M.

De Restitutionibus Temporalium.

A. D. 1554.
Reg. 2. P. 5. M.A. D. 1554.
Reg. 2. P. 5. M.

REX & Regina Escaetori suo in Comitatu Staffordiæ, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Coventrensi & Lichfeldensi, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Lich. prædictæ (Licentiâ nostrâ primitus petita pariter & obtentâ) dilectum nobis Magistrum *Rodolphum Bayne* Sacræ Theologiæ Professorem in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt.

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, ipsiusq; Electi Fidelitatem nobis pro dicto Episcopatu debitam cepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus, prout moris est, præfato Episcopo reddidimus & restitimus;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod eidem *El. Ho* Temporalia prædicta, cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, a tempore Vacationis ejusdem Episcopatus, sine dilatione Liberes in forma prædicta; salvo Jure cujuscunque.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westmo-*

nastrum sexto Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1554.
Reg. 2. P. 5. M.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis, sub eadem Data, videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Salop. ac March. eidem Com. adjacen.

Escaetori suo in Com. Derby.

Escaetori suo in Com. Warr.

Camerario suo Cestrie.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Coventr. & Lich. prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus &c.

Teste ut supra.

Pro Episcopo Coventr. & Lich. de Exoneratione.

A. D. 1555.
Reg. 2. P. 14.
m. 38.

REX & Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum, in Statuto in Parlamento Domini *Henrici nuper Regis Angliæ*, Patris nostræ Reginz, tento apud *Westmonasterium* Anno Regni sui vicessimo sexto; inter alia, editum provissum stabilitum & ordinatum fuit;

Quod prædictus Pater noster Regina, Hæredes & Succesores sui Reges hujus Regni Angliæ, haberent & gauderent, de tempore in tempus in perpetuum duraturum, de qualibet tali Persona & talibus Personis, quæ, ad aliquod tempus post *primum diem Januarii* tunc proximo sequentis, nominaretur presentaretur conferretur, vel aliquo alio modo appunctuaretur, aliqui Archiepiscopatus Episcopatus Abbatis Monasterii Prioratus Collegii Hospitalis Archidiaconatus Decanatus Præpositura Præbendæ Rectoriæ Vicariæ Cantariæ, liberæ Capellæ, aut alicui Dignitati Beneficio Officio aut Promotioni spirituali infra hoc Regnum Angliæ, aut alibi infra aliqua Dominia

sua, cujuscunque Nominis Naturæ vel Qualitatis fuerint, aut cujuscunque Fundationi Patronatus aut Donationi pertinerent, Primos Fructus Reventiones & Proventus pro uno Anno cujuscunque talis Archiepiscopatus Episcopatus Abbatie Monasterii Prioratus Collegii Hospitalis Archidiaconatus Decanatus Præpositura Præbendæ Rectoriæ Vicariæ Cantariæ, liberæ Capellæ, aut alicuius Dignitatis Beneficii aut Promotionis spiritualis cujuscunque Nominationis, ad quod sive ad quæ, aliqua talis Persona aut Personæ, post prædictum *primum diem Januarii*, esset vel essent nominante electa præfate presentaretur collata, aut aliquo alio modo appunctuata;

Cumq; etiam in eodem Statuto similiter, inter alia, editum provissum stabilitum & ordinatum fuit, quod prædictus nuper *Rex Henricus Octavius*, Pater noster Regina, Hæredes & Succesores sui Reges hujus Regni Angliæ, annuatim haberent caperent gauderent & reciperent (unum & annexum *Coronæ* sue)

A. D. 1555.
Reg. 2. P. 14.
m. 38.

A. D. 1554
1. 2. P. 11.
sue Angliæ Imperpetuum) unum annualem Redditiū sive Pensionem, attingentem ad Valorem Decimæ Partis omnium Reventionum Redditiū Firmarum Decimarum Oblationum Eimolumentorum, ac omnium aliorum Proficuorum tam vocatorum Spiritualium quam Temporalium, ad tunc pertinentium sive spectantium, aut quæ impofterum pertinerent alicui Archiepiscopatui Episcopatu Abbatiæ Monasterio Prioratu Archidiaconatu Decanatu Hospitali Collegio, Domui Collegiæ, Præbendæ, Ecclesiæ Cathedrali, Ecclesiæ Collegiæ, Ecclesiæ Conventuali, Rectoriæ, Vicariæ, Cantariæ, liberæ Capellæ, aut alio Beneficio aut Promotioni Spirituali, cuiuscumque Nominis Naturæ sive Qualitatis fuerit sive fuerint, infra aliquam Diocesim huius Regni, aut in Wallia, dictâ Pensione sive annuali Redditiū annuatim solvendo Imperpetuum, dicto Domino *Henrico nuper Regi* Hæredibus & Successoribus suis Regibus huius Regni, ad Festum Natalis Domini, ac primâ Solutione inde incipiendâ ad Festum Natalis Domini in Anno Domini 1554.

Prout in eodem Actu inter alia plenius liquet;

Sciatis quod Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac pro diversis considerationibus nos specialiter moventibus;

Volentes dilectum nobis, & reverendum in Christo Patrem, *Radolphum nunc Coventrensem & Licheldensem Episcopum* Executores & Administratores suos, erga Nos Hæredes & Successores nostros penitus exonerari & acquiescere, tam de omnibus & omnimodis Primitiis & Primis Fructibus, ac de annualibus Decimis, sive annuali Pensione omnium Terrarum Tenementorum Reventionum Proficuorum Possessionum & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque, dicti Episcopatus Coventr. & Lich. quæ de qualibet Pecunie Summa, virtute seu ratione dicti Actus Parliamenti, Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris pro Primitiis & Primis Fructibus, ac annualibus Decimis sive annuali Pensione ejusdem Episcopatus, per prædictum *Radolphum Episcopum Coventr. & Lich.* aliquo modo solvendis vel reddendis,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostro, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus prædicto *Radolpho Episcopo Coventr. & Lich.* omnes & omnimodas Primitiis, & Primos Fructus, ac omnes & omnimodas annuales Decimas, sive annuales Pensiones omnium & singulo-

rum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum Reventionum Proficuorum Possessionum, ac Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque, dicti Episcopatus, ac omnes & singulas Denariorum Summas, Nomine, aut pro Primitiis & Primis Fructibus, aut pro annualibus Decimis, sive annuali Pensione omnium & singulorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum Reventionum Proficuorum Possessionum, & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque dicti Episcopatus Coventr. & Lich. aut aliquarum inde Parceliarum, ratione dicti Actus Parliamenti, vel aliquo quocumque modo, Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris, per prædictum nunc *Episcopum*, quocumodò reddendis vel solvendis,

Habendas & gaudendas eidem *Radolpho Episcopo Coventr. & Lich.* de libero Dono nostro, absq; Compoto, seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quocumodò reddendo solvendo vel faciendū;

Ac etiam volumus & damus, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostro, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, per Præsentes concedimus prædicto *Radolpho Episcopo Coventr. & Lich.* Executoribus & Administratores suis, quod Nos Hæredes & Successores nostri, habebimus petiemus clamabimus vel vendicabimus ab eodem nunc *Episcopo* aut Executoribus seu Administratores suis, aliquas Primitiis vel Primos Fructus, aut aliquam annualem Decimam, sive annualem Pensionem, sive aliquas Primitiis sive Primos Fructus, aut aliquas annuales Decimas, sive annuales Pensiones de aut pro prædictis Maneriis Terris Tenementis Reventionibus Proficuis Possessionibus & Hæreditamentis quibuscumque dicti *Radolphi Episcopi Coventr. & Lich.* nec de aut pro aliqua inde Parcelia, nec aliqua Exitus Reventiones seu Proficua, nec aliquas Pecuniarum Summas pro Primitiis & Primis Fructibus, aut pro annualibus Decimis, aut Nomine sive pro annuali Pensione omnium & omnimodorum Primitiarum & Primorum Fructuum, aut annualem Decimarum, sive annualem Pensionem omnium & singulorum Terrarum Tenementorum Reventionum Proficuorum Possessionum & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque, dicti *Radolphi Episcopi Coventr. & Lich.* seu aliquarum inde Parceliarum, sed quod item *Radolphus Episcopus Coventr. & Lich.* Executores & Administratores sui sint & erunt penitus exonerati & acquiescati, aut indemnes conservati versus Nos Hæredes & Successores nostros, de
aut

A. D. 1554
1. 2. P. 11.

A. D. 1555. aut pro Primitiis five primis Fructibus, ac pro annualibus Decimis, five annualibus Pensionibus omnium & singulorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum Reventionum Proficuum Possessionum, & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque dicti *Radulphi Episcopi Coventr. & Lich.* & cuiuslibet inde Parcelle, ac de, & pro omnibus & omnimodis Denariis Summis quibuscunque, Nomine aut pro Primitiis five Primis Fructibus, aut pro annualibus Decimis five annualibus Pensionibus omnium & singulorum Terrarum Tenementorum Reventionum Proficuum Possessionum, & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque; dicti *Radulphi Coventr. & Lich. Episcopi*, aut aliquarum inde Parcellearum, Nobis Hæredibus aut Successoribus nostris debitum seu solvendum;

Ac etiam pardonavimus remisimus & relaxavimus, ac, per Præsentes, pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus præfato *Radulpho Episcopo Coventr. & Lich.* prædictas Primitias five Primos Fructus, ac Prædictas annuales Decimas, five annuales Pensiones, Reventiones & Proficua omnium & singulorum Terrarum Tenementorum Proficuum Possessionum, & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque; dicti *Episcopi Coventr. & Lich.* & cuiuslibet inde Parcelle, ac omnes & omnimodas Pecunias Summas, Nomine aut pro Primitiis five Primis Fructibus, ac pro annualibus Decimis five annuali Pensione omnium & singulorum Terrarum Tenementorum Reventionum Proficuum Possessionum, & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque; dicti *Radulphi Episcopi Coventr. & Lich.* Nobis debitas debendas seu solvendas;

Mandantes etiam, & per Præsentes, firmiter injungendo, præcipientes tam Thesaurario & Baronibus Scaccarii nostri, quam omnibus & singulis Receptoribus Auditoribus & aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum quibuscunque, & eorum cuiuslibet, super solam Demonstrationem harum Literarum nostrarum Patentium, aut super Irrotulamentum earundem, absque aliquo alio Brevi seu Warranto, a Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris, quoquomodo impetrandis obtinendis seu prosequendis plenam integram debitamque Exonerationem de omnibus & singulis Primitiis five Primis Fructibus, ac de & pro an-

nualibus Decimis, five annuali Pensione prædictarum Terrarum Tenementorum Reventionum Proficuum Possessionum, & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque dicti *Radulphi Episcopi Coventr. & Lich.* aut alicujus inde Parcelle, Nobis Hæredibus aut Successoribus nostris quoquomodo reddendis seu solvendis, & hæ Literæ nostræ Patentis, aut Irrotulamentum earundem, erunt annuatim, & de tempore in tempus, tam dictis Thesaurario & Baronibus dicti Scaccarii nostri, quam omnibus & singulis Receptoribus Auditoribus & aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum quibuscunque, & eorum cuiuslibet, sufficiens Warrantum & Exoneratio ad Exonerationes prædictas in forma prædicta fiendas;

Ac ulterius damus, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris concedimus præfato *Radulpho Episcopo Coventr. & Lich.* omnia & singula Exitus Redditus Reventiones & Proficua prædictorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum Proficuum Possessionum, & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque dicti *Episcopi Coventr. & Lich.* & cuiuslibet inde Parcelle, a tempore Mortis *Richardi nuper Episcopi Coventr. & Lich.* hucusque; provenientia five crescentia,

Habenda & gaudenda eidem *Radulpho Episcopo Coventr. & Lich.* ex libero Dono nostro, absque aliquo Compoto seu, aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo,

Ac etiam volumus, de ampliori Gratia nostra, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, per Præsentes, concedimus præfato *Radulpho Episcopo Coventr. & Lich.* quod ipse habeat & habeat hæc Literas nostras Patentis, sub Magno Sigillo nostro Angliæ debito modo factas & sigillatas, absque Fine, five aliquo alio Warranto, five Privato Sigillo, seu Feodo magno vel parvo, Nobis, in Hancperio nostro seu alibi, ad usum nostrum quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* decimo die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro

A. D. 1555.

Ex. 2. P. 5. M.

Pro Mercatoribus Stapule Caleſii.

A. D. 1554.

Ex. 2. P. 5. M.

A. D. 1555.

Ex. 2. P. 5. M.

THIS INDENTURE MADE, betwene, the moſt High and Mighty Prynces our moſt gracious Sovereigne Lord and Lady, *Phillippe and Mary*, by the Grace of God, Kyng and Queene of Englaunde France Naples Jeruſalem and Ireland, Defenders of the Faith, Pryncys of *Spayne and Cicyl*, Archdukes of *Auſtrig*, Dukes of *Mylloyn Burgundy and Brabant*, Countes of *Halſwag Flounders and Tyroll* on the one part, and the *Mayer Conſtables and Fellowship of Merchants of the Staple in the Towne of Calais*, of the other parte.

WITNESSETH, that wher ther Majesties of ther moſt Benignite and accustomed Goodnes, have lycenſyde and granted, and by this Prezens doo li- cenſe and grante, that the ſaide *Mayer Conſtables and Fellowship of Merchantes of the ſaid Eſtiple*, and every of them, ſhall ſhipp and tranſport owr of this ther Realme of Englaunde unto the Staple at Calais aforeſaid, all thoſe ther Woolles Woollefells and Fells callyd Shorlynges and Morlynges, at oon tyme, or at ſondre tymes at ther Liberties and Pleaſurs, without Lett or Interruption of our ſaid Sovereignes the *Kyng and Queenes Majesties*, for the ſpace and tyme hereafter mencyoned and expreſſed: That is to ſaie, from the *Fiſt Daye of Auguſt* next enſwyng the Datte herof, untill the End and Terme of *Fyſtene Yeres* then next immediately folowyng, and to have lick Conduſt and Waſtyng for the ſurer conveyance of their Goodes unto Calais, as they have allwayes heretofore byn accustomed to have;

And furthermorther *Majesties* ar pleaſyd, and by thes Preſens, of ther moſt haboondant Goodnes and gracious Diſpoſitions, granniticke, that the ſaide *Mayer Conſtables and Fellowship of Merchantes*, or anny of them, ſhall not be compellide to paie any more or larger Somme or Somes of Monney, then for

ſo muche Goodes of Staple Marchandizis as they ſhall ſhipp and tranſport unto the ſaid Staple at Calais, duryng the tyme aforeſaide:

And the ſaide *Mayer Conſtables and Fellowship of Merchantes of the ſaide Staple*, and every of them, promyſe, and by thes Preſens byndeth themſelfes, and every of them, unto the *Kyng and Queenes* moſt gracious Majesties, well and truly to contente and paye, or cauſe to be contentid and paide all and ſingular ther Cuſtomes and Subſidies that ſhal be dewe for and upon the ſame ther Staple Merchandizes at the *Sixth Daye of October*, and at the *Sixth Daye of Aprill*, within the the Towne of Calais aforeſaide, unto the Treafurer of Calais for the tyme beyng, in ſuche forme and ſorte, and after ſuche rates, both heir in England and at Calais, for ſo muche as they ſhall ſhipp, as heretofore hath byn accuſtomyde.

IN WITNES of the whiche Premis, to th'on Parte of theſe Indentures, remayng wirthe the ſaide *Mayer Conſtables and Fellowship of Merchantes of the ſaide Staple of Calais* our ſaide Sovereign Lordes the *Kyng and the Queenes Majesties* have cauſed ther great Seal to be put; And to the other Parte of this Indentur, remayning with our ſaide Sovereign Lordes and Ladyes, the ſame *Mayer Conſtables and Fellowship of Merchantes of the ſame Staple at Calais*, have put to ther Commynne Sealle.

Dated the twelfth Daye of February in the fiſt and ſeconde Yeres of the moſt proſperus Raigne of oure ſaide Sovereign Lotde and Lady.

Sub Sigillo Comuni praditta Stapule de Cera rubra pendente a cauda Pergamena.

Pro Domina Anna Cleve de Conſeſſione ad Vitam.

A. D. 1555.

Ex. 1. 2. P.

M. 6.

REX & Regina, omnibus ad quos ſec. Salutem.

Cum Præchariſſimus Pater

noſter præſate Domine Regine, Statum Honorem & Dignitatem claræ Conſanguineæ noſtræ Domine *Anna Cleve* Filie

5 N

A. D. 1554.

Ex. 1. 2. P.

M. 6.

A. D. 1555. *h. e. Johannis nuper Ducis Gulich. & Barren ac Comitiss de Marke Ravensboroughe*
1. 2. P. & Al.

Et Suis ac Domini de Ravensboroughe considerans, assignaverit & limitaverit eidem *Consanguinitate nostra*, pro Continuatione & Supportatione dicti sui Status Honoris & Dignitatis, Maneria Terras Tenementa & Hæreditamenta, ad clarum annum Valorem *Quatuor Mille Marcorum* per Annum, quodq; hujusmodi Maneria Terræ Tenementa & Hæreditamenta, quæ eidem *Consanguinitate nostra*, in executionem Assignationis prædictæ, postmodum fuerunt concessa, clari annui Valoris prædicti per Summam *Centum & sexdecim Librarum* per Annum non fuerunt, eaq; ratione *Centum & sexdecim Libra* per Annum; de Thesauro Domini *Edmardi nuper Regis Angliæ Sexti* Fratris nostri Charissimi, Primitiarum & Decimarum, per manus Theaurarii earumdem pro tempore existentis, ex Concessione ejusdem nuper *Fratris nostri*, virtute Warranti sue Majestatis, prædictæ *Consanguinitate nostra* annuatim soluta fuerint,

Nos,

Ex parte prædictæ *Consanguinitate nostra*, accipientes Solutionem prædictæ Summæ *Centum & sexdecim Librarum* per Annum, per Dissolutionem Curie Primitiarum & Decimarum prædictarum, jam cessare, Continuationemq; Solutionis ejusdem Summæ præfatæ *Consanguinitate nostra*, consideratione prædicta volentes, ac Securitatem eidem *Consanguinitate nostra* inde adhibere ampliorem cupientes,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Moxu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, prædictæ Domine *Anna Cleve* Consanguinitate nostræ, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Centum & sexdecim Librarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ per Annum,

Habendam gaudendam & annuatim percipiendam eandem Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Centum & sexdecim Librarum* per Annum, eidem Domine *Anna Cleve* & Assignatis suis, durante Vita ipsius Domine *Anna Cleve* (si eadem Domina *Anna Cleve* tam diu infra hoc Regnum nostrum habitaverit & moram fecerit & non recesserit seu exierit in aliquas Partes exteras seu trans-

marinas sine nostra aut Hæredum seu A. D. 1555.
1. 2. P. & Al.
 Successorum nostrorum Licentia in hac parte prius habita & obtenta) ad Receptionem Scaccarii nostri Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, de Thesauro nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per manus Theaurarii & Camerariorum ejusdem Receptæ pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Paschæ & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones annuatim solvendarum;

Et Nos etiam, de uberiori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus prædictæ Domine *Anna Cleve* *Centum sexaginta & quatuordecim Libras* eidem Domine *Anna Cleve*, de prædictis *Centum & sexdecim Libris* per Annum, jam a retro & insolutis existentes, pro uno Anno integro & dimidio, finito in Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito,

Habendas gaudendas & immediate percipiendas eandem *Centum sexaginta & quatuordecim Libras*, prædictæ Domine *Anna Cleve* ad Receptionem prædictam de Thesauro prædicto, per manus Theaurarii & Camerariorum ejusdem receptæ,

Et ulterius Nos, Securitatem Solutionis Summarum prædictarum præfatæ Domine *Anna Cleve* ampliorem volentes, volumus &, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, concedimus, ac prædictis Thesaulario & Camerariis, firmiter injungendo, præcipimus, quod eadem Domina *Anna Cleve*, super Exhibitione harum Literarum nostrarum Patentium, sive Irrotulamenti earumdem, in prædicta Recepta fiât, absq; aliquo Breve seu Brevibus nostrorum sive Hæredum aut Successorum nostrorum, extra Cancellariam nostram Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum, super has Literas nostras Patentes prosequendis, ac Thesaulario & Camerariis prædictis pro tempore existentibus aliquatenus dirigendis, Solutione, tam prædictarum *Centum & sexdecim Librarum* per Annum in forma prædicta annuatim, quàm prædictarum *Centum sexaginta & quatuordecim Librarum* de Arreragiis prædictis, gaudere valeat;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* decimo septimo die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1555.
Pat. 1. 2. P. 1.
M. 13.

De Licentia Eligendi pro Archiepiscopo Eborum.

A. D. 1555.
Pat. 1. 2. P. 1.
M. 13.

A. D. 1555.
Pat. 1. 2. P. 1.
M. 13.

REX & Regina dilectis Nobis in Christo *Decano*, sive in ejus Absentia *Vicedecano* & *Capitulo* Ecclesie Cathedralis & Metropolitanae Eborum, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis & Metropolitana predicta jam sit notorie Pastoris solatio destituta, nos, alium vobis eligendi in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem licentiam per Præsentes duximus concedendam;

Mandantesq; talem vobis eligatis in

Archiepiscopum & Pastorem, qui Sacrarum Literarum Cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo devotus, Nobis & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis, Ecclesieq; nostre predictae necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* xix. Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi pro Archiepiscopo Dublin.

A. D. 1555.
Ibid.

REX & Regina, dilectis Nobis in Christo *Decano* & *Capitulo* Ecclesie Cathedralis & Metropolitanae Dubliniae, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis & Metropolitana predicta, jam sit notorie Pastoris solatio destituta, Nos alium vobis eligendi in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem licentiam per Præsentes duximus concedendam;

Mandantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem, qui

Sacrarum Literarum Cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo Devotus, Nobis & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis, Ecclesieque nostre predictae Necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* xxi. Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Bangorensi.

A. D. 1555.
Ibid.

REX & Regina dilectis Nobis *Decano* & *Capitulo* Ecclesie nostre Cathedralis Bangor. Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis predicta, jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta, nos alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem licentiam per Præsentes duximus concedendam;

Mandantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacra-

rum Literarum Cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo devotus, Nobisq; & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis, Ecclesieque nostre predictae necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* quarto Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutionibus Temporalium.

A. D. 1555.
Ibid. m. 25.

REX & Regina Elscetori suo in Comitatu Wigorniae, Salutem.

Cum Reverendus in Christo Pater, *Richardus Pate*, ad Ecclesiam Cathedralem Wigorniensensem nominatus, ac in ipsius Ecclesie Episcopum Praefectus sit & Pastorem, Nos, pro eo quod ejusdem Episcopi Fidelitatem pro Temporalibus Episcopatus predicti in hac parte Nobis debitam, cepi-

mus, ac Temporalia Episcopatus illius, prout moris est, restitimus eidem;

Et ideo tibi praecipimus, quod eidem Episcopo Temporalia predicta, cum Pertinentiis in Balliva tua, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cujuscunque.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* quinto Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.
Confi-

A. D. 1555.
1. 2. P. & M.

Confirmilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub eadem Data, videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Salop. ac March. eidem Com. adjacen.

Escaetori suo in Com. Hereford. ac March. Wall. eidem Com. adjacen.

Escaetori suo in Com. Glouc. ac March. Wallis eidem Com. adjacen.

Escaetori suo in Com. Midd.

Dilecto & fideli suo Majori Civitatis London. ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

A. D. 1555.
1. 2. P. & M.

Et mandatum est Militibus Liberis Hominibus & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Wigornie prædicto, quod eidem *Richardo Pate*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum Wigorniensem prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1555.
Bis.

REX & Regina dilectis Nobis in Christo *Deano & Capitulo* Ecclesie Cathedralis Exon. Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis prædicta, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta, Nos, alium vobis Eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, licentiam per Præfentes duximus concedendam;

Mandantes quid talem vobis eligatis

in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacramentum Literarum Cognatione ad id Munus aptus, Deo Devotus, Nobis & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis, Ecclesiamque nostræ prædictæ Necessarius existat.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* xi die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Literarum, de Officio, Clarencyeux, Regis Armorum, concessarum Ratificatio.

A. D. 1555.
Pa. 1. 2. P.
& M. p. 5.
m. 34.

THE King and Quene &c. to all Nobles and Gentles, as well Spiritual as Temporal, of what Estate Degree or Conclucion soever theie be, and to all Majors Bailiffs Constables, and other Ministers Officers and Subiectes, these our Letters redyng herebyng or seing, Greting.

Whereas oure moste deare Father, of moste worthie Memorie *Kinge Henry the Eighth*, by his Letters Patents, bearing Date the xix. date of Maie in the xxviii. Yere of his Reigne, did graunte unto, oure trustie and welbeloved Servante and Subiecte, *Thomas Hawley* alias *Clarencyux* the Rome or Office of a *King of Armes* of the Sowthe Easte and West part of our Realme frome Trent Southward,

To have occupie and enjoye the said Rome or Office during his Liest natural, with the Fee of *twenty Pounds* yerelie, for th'exercysing of the same, and all other manner of Rights Interelements Profits Commodities Prebendments and Emoluments whatsoever

the be to the same Rome and Office in any wise belonging or apperteynyng, as by the saide Letters Patents, amongeste other thinges therein conteyned, dothe appeare.

And whereas also, as well our saide late Father *King Henry the Eighth* as our late deare and welbeloved Brother *King Edward the Syxte*, did, by their severall Letters Patents, gyve graunt and confirme to our saide Servante *Thomas Hawley* alias *Clarencyux*, for the specyall Truste and Confidence whiche our saide deare Father and welbeloved Brother had in hym, full Power Licence and Auctoritie to vyfyt all the Partes aforesaide, by hymself or by his sufficient Deputie when he shulde thinke moste necessarie and convenient,

And to correcte all falsse Arms Crests and Cognizaunces, unlesfull, or unlesfullie taken and borne,

Or any fet or made in Scochens Squares or Lozenges, and theym to desface wheresoever the were,

And

A. D. 1555. And also Banners Standers Pennons
or Coe Armes, by any Person or Per-
sons, whatsoever thie were not ha-
vyng Auctoritie,

And also to take Note of Discents
and Mariages, according to his Othe
made at his Coronation in this Be-
hault,

And also to reforme all suche as at En-
terements do were Mornyng Gownes
and Hoodes with Tippetts above their
Degrees and Estates; that is to wytt,
that no Man under the Degree of an
Esquier were Hooded with Tippetts ac-
cordinge to the Reformacion taken in
the tyme of our dear Grandfather, *King
Henry the Seventh*, and also that all
suche that shuld dysobeie the same
shuld answer thereunto, upon lesul
Monycyon unto hym or theym ge-
ven, before the *Highe Marshall* of Eng-
lande,

And that the saide *Clarencieux* shulde
also register or cause to be registred
trulie all the Armes of Noblemen and
Gentlemen of his saide Provynce in his
Registres,

And furthermore that no Graver nor
Paynter shulde grave paynte devyse or
set forth any Armes Crestes or Cogni-
zaunces, without the knowledge or
consent of the King of Armes of the
Provynce or of his Deputie or Deputies,

And our saide late *Father and Brother*
dyd by their saide severall Letters Pa-
tentes charge prohibitt and defend any
maner of Parson or Parsons to medle
or intermedle in any thinge belonging
to his saide Office within the saide Pro-
vynce of the saide *Clarencieux* without
his speccyall Licence and Auctoritie or
of his lesull Deputie in that behalf; a-
ny Acte Statute Ordinaunce to the con-
trarye notwithstanding;

And also willed and graunted, by the
saide severall Letters Patents, that the
Premysles shulde stande in full force
and effecte to our saide Servant duryng
his naturall Lyff, as by the saide sever-
all Letters Patents, whereof th'one
berying Date the *seconde date of Julie*, in
the xxxiii. Yeaere of the Raigyn of our
saide moste dearlie beloved *Father King
Henry the Eighth*, and the other beryng
Date the *xxviii. date of June*, in the
syxte Yere of our saide welbeloved Bro-
ther's Raigyn, more playnlie at large to
Us have appeared:

Nowe knowe ye that, calling to our
remembrance the honorable and goode
Meanyngs of our saide deare *Father and
Brother* in the Premysles, the whiche

tended chieflye to the Advaincement
of Nobilitie and to impeche those that
shulde attempte or praetyse any thing
to deface the same, by bearyng or gy-
vyng of Armes, or by usurpyng suche
thinges as by the Order and Lawe of
Armes, the may not be permytted or
suffered to doe, and we also, havynge
the saide Zeale and Care for the Obser-
vation of the saide Orders touching the
saide Office, and the lyke Confidence
and Truste in oure saide Servant *Clarencieux*
for the exercysing of the same,
as our saide *Father and Brother* had, do
by these Presentes ratifie confirme al-
lowe and approve all and singuler the
saide Letters Patentes and every Parte
Braunche Clause and Article of theym,
towchynge and concernynge the saide
Office;

To have holde and enjoye the same
duryng the naturall Lyff of the saide
Clarencieux, in as large and ample ma-
ner and forme, and in every thing and
thynges as he dyd or might have done
by force of the saide severall Letters
Patentes, or as of right he ought to doe
use or exercyse by force of the saide
Office, with all maner of Profittes Ad-
vantages and Emoluments thereunto
belonging;

Wherefore we will and straightlie
commande you and every of you, that
unto our saide Servant ye imploye your
Ayde Assitannce and Counseyll forthe
full Execution of the Premysles, if he
shall requyre you thereunto, in all that
ye convenientlye maie as ye tender
our Favors and will answer to the con-
trarie at your Parills;

Inhibytyng by force hereof all other
Person and Persones to presume to me-
dle in any parte of these Affayres con-
trarye to our Commaundement, as in
gevyng of Armes Enterements Func-
erals or Visitations within his Provynce,
at any tyme frome henceforth, or with
the Liberteis Profittes or other Emolu-
ments apperteynyng to th'Office of
the saide *King of Armes* within his Pro-
vynce, or with any parte or parcell of
the Premysles, without speccyall Licens
or Auctoritie to hym graunted in that
behalf;

Willing and grauntyng by these our
Letters, that the same shall be in full
Power Strengthe and Effecte, nowe
and hereafter, whiles our saide Ser-
vaunte lyveth, and to execute the Vi-
syfations in his saide Provynce by hym-
self or by his sufficyent Marshall or De-
putie at any tyme or tymes when he

5 O shall

A. D. 1555.
1. 2. P. 32. M.

A. D. 1555. shall thinke moſte beſte and conveny-
ent to do the ſame.

4.2. R. O. M.

In witnes whereof &c.

Witnes the Kinge and Quene at A. D. 1555.
Weſtmiſter the xix. daie of Marche.

1. Mar. Reg.

Per ipſos Regem & Reginam.

De Cuſtodia Temporalium.

A. D. 1555.
F. 1. O. 2.
P. O. M.
P. 1. M. 12.

REX & Regina, omnibus ad
quos &c: Salutem.

Cum Archiepiſcopatus Eccle-
ſiæ Cathedralis ſive Metropolitanæ Ebo-
rum, per Deprivationem *Roberti Hol-*
gate ultimi Archiepiſcopi Eccleſiæ præ-
dictæ, vacaverit, & Paſtoris ſolatio de-
ſtituta fuerit, & in præſenti vacans ex-
titerit, quo prætextu nunc Nos, Cuſto-
diam Archiepiſcopatus prædicti, & om-
nium Temporalium ejuſdem in mani-
bus noſtris, occasione prædictâ, habe-
mus & habere deberemus;

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia noſtra
ſpeciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero
Motu noſtris, dedimus & conceſſimus,
ac per Præſentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus
& Succelloribus noſtris, damus & con-
cedimus, Reverendo in Chriſto Patri,
& dilecto & fideli Conſiliario noſtro, *Ni-*
cholas Heſſ nuper Epicoſcopo Wigornie,
& nunc nominato & electo Archiepiſco-
po prædictæ Eccleſiæ Cathedralis ſive
Metropolitanæ Eborum, Cuſtodiam di-
cti Archiepiſcopatus Eboracenſis, ac
omnium Temporalium ejuſdem Archi-
epiſcopatus, necnon omnium Caſtro-
rum Dominiorum Maneriorum Terra-
rum Tenementorum Redditiuum Ser-
vitiurum Portionum Penſionum Annui-
tatum & aliarum Poſſeſſionum quarum-
cumque; eidem Archiepiſcopatu ac præ-
dictæ Sedi Archiepiſcopali qualitercum-
que pertinentium ſive ſpectantium;

Conceſſimus etiam prædicto Reverendo
Patri omnia & omnimoda Feoda Mil-
tium, Servitia Warda Maritagia, & Cu-
ſtodiam omnium Hæredum quorum-
cumque Tenentium Archiepiſcopatus
prædicti, infra Ætatem, & Cuſtodie no-
ſtri, occasione prædictâ, pertinentium,

Ac omnimodas Eſcætas omnium &
ſingulorum Tenentium Archiepiſcopa-
tus prædicti, ſive eidem Archiepiſcopa-
tu, quovifmodo pertinentes ſive ſpe-
tantes;

Habendam percipiendam gauden-
dam & retinendam Cuſtodiam prædi-
ctam, & omnia & ſingula Præmiſſa &
eorum quodlibet, præſato Reverendo Pa-
tri & Adignatis ſuis, a Feſto Sancti Mi-
chaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito,
durante Vacatione prædictâ, & quam-

diu Eccleſia prædictâ de Archiepiſcopo A. D. 1555.
vacari contigerit, necnon quovifque Nos
vel Hæredes noſtri, Temporalia Archi-
epiſcopatus illius, præſato Reverendo Patri
nunc electo reſtituerimus & liberaverim-
us, abſque Compoto, ſeu aliquo alio On-
nere Nobis vel Hæredibus noſtris inde
reddendo ſolvendo ſeu faciundo, & adeo
plene libere & integre, prout Nos ea
omnia & ſingula haberemus ſeu habe-
re deberemus, ſi præſens Conceſſio no-
ſtra ei inde facta non fuiſſet,

Conceſſimus etiam eidem Reverendo
Patri omnimodas Advocaciones Dona-
tiones Præſentationes Nominationes &
Collationes, ac Incumbentium Inſtitu-
tiones, Eccleſiarum Archidiaconatum
Dignitatum Collegiorum Hoſpitalium,
& aliorum Beneficiorum Eccleſiaſtico-
rum quorumcumque, de Patronatu ſive
Advocatione Archiepiſcopatus prædicti
exiſtentium, quoquomodo, durante Va-
catione prædictâ, vacari contingentium,

Habendas conferendas dandas præ-
ſentandas & inſtituendas ad libitum ip-
ſius Reverendi Patri abſque impetitione
noſtri aut alicujus alterius Perſonæ vice
& nomine noſtro vel pro nobis;

Et inſuper concedimus præſato Reve-
rendo Patri plenam Potestatem & Au-
thoritatem nominandi faciendi & inſti-
tuendi omnes & ſingulos Senecaſcos
Ballivos Miniſtros & alios Officiarios
quofcumque Archiepiſcopatus prædicti &
omnium Temporalium ejuſdem, adeo
libere prout Nos eoſdem Officiarios fa-
cere poſſemus ſi Temporalia Archiepi-
ſcopatus prædicti in manibus noſtris re-
manſiſſent;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia no-
ſtra, dedimus & conceſſimus, ac per
Præſentes damus & concedimus præſa-
to Reverendo Patri omnia & ſingula Ex-
itus Firmas Redditus Reventiones &
Proſicua omnium & ſingulorum Tem-
poralium & aliorum Præmiſſorum quo-
rumcumque, & cujuſlibet inde Parcel-
la, a prædicto Feſto Sancti Michaelis
Archangeli ultimo præterito hucufque
& exnunc, & durante Vacatione præ-
dictâ qualitercumque creſcentia prove-
nientia ſive emergentia,

Habenda

A. D. 1555. Habenda & percipienda, tam per Manus suas proprias & Ministrorum suorum, quam per Manus nuper nunc Effectuorum Vicecomitum Senescallorum Ballivorum Firmariorum Receptorum, & aliorum Occupatorum Temporalium prædictorum, & omnium & singulorum Præmissorum & cujuslibet inde Parcellæ, ad usum proprium ipsius *Reverendi Patris*, absque Compoto, aut aliquo alio nobis inde reddendo seu faciendo, & absque perturbatione molestatione inquietatione seu gravamine Nostri vel Hæredum nostrorum aut aliorum Officiorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

Eo quod expressa mentio de certo Tempore Vacationis Archiepiscopatus prædicti, aut de Temporalibus prædictis aut de aliis Præmissis, seu de Exitibus

prædictis, vel de vero Valore eorumdem, aut de aliis Donis five Concessionibus per Nos, vel per aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum præfata Regina, eidem Reverendo Patri *Nicholas* nunc *Archiepiscopo Eborum*, nominato & electo ante hæc tempora, in Præsentibus minime facta existit, aut aliquo Statuo Actu Ordinatione seu Provisione inde in contrarium ante hæc tempora factis editis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliqua alia Re Causa vel Materia quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxvi. die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Custodia Archiepiscopatus Dubliniæ concessa.

A. D. 1555. **R**EX & Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Fac. 1. 2. P. 11. 16.

Cum Archiepiscopatus Ecclesiæ Cathedralis sive Metropolitice Dublinensis, per Deprivationem *Georgii Browne ultimi Archiepiscopi* Ecclesiæ prædictæ, vacaverit, & Pastoris solatio destituta fuerit, & in præsentem vacans extiterit, quo prætextu nunc Nos, Custodiam Archiepiscopatus prædicti, & omnium Temporalium ejusdem in Manibus nostris, occasione prædicta habemus & habere deberemus;

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratiâ nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentem, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, dilecto Nobis in Christo, *Hugoni Corren* Decano Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Herefordensis, nunc nominato & electo Archiepiscopo prædictæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis sive Metropolitice Dublin. Custodiam dicti Archiepiscopatus Dublin. ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem Archiepiscopatus, necnon omnium Castrorum Dominiorum Maneriarum Terrarum Tenementorum Redditarum Servitorum Portionum Pensionum Annuitatum, & aliarum Possessionum quarumcumque, eidem Archiepiscopatu ac prædictæ Sedi Archiepiscopali qualitercumque, pertinentium sive spectantium;

Concessimus etiam prædicto *Hugoni Corren* omnia & omnimoda feoda Militum Servitia Warda Maritagia & Custodiam omnium Hæredum quorumcumque Tenentium Archiepiscopatus præ-

dicti infra Ætatem & Custodiæ nostræ occasione prædicta pertinentium. **A. D. 1555.**

Ac omnimodas Escaetas omnium & singulorum Tenentium Archiepiscopatus prædicti sive eidem Archiepiscopatu quovismodo pertinentes sive spectantes;

Habendam percipiendam gaudendam & retinendam Custodiam prædictam, ac omnia & singula Præmissa & eorum quodlibet præfato *Hugoni Corren* & Assignatis suis, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, durante Vacatione prædicta, & quamdiu Ecclesiæ prædictæ de Archiepiscopo vacari contigerit, necnon quousque Nos vel Hæredes nostri, Temporalia Archiepiscopatus illius, præfato *Hugoni Corren* nunc electo restituerimus & liberaverimus, absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio Onere Nobis vel Hæredibus nostris inde reddendo solvendo seu faciendo, & addeò plenè & integrè prout Nos ea omnia & singula haberemus sive habere deberemus, si præfatus Concessio nostra ei inde facta non fuisset;

Concessimus etiam *Hugoni Corren* omnimodas Advocaciones Donationes Præsentationes Nominationes & Collationes, ac Incumbentium Institutiones, Ecclesiarum Archidiaconatuum Dignitatum Collegiorum Hospitalium Capellarum & aliorum Beneficiorum Ecclesiasticorum quorumcumque, de Patronatu sive Advocacione Archiepiscopatus prædicti existentium, quoquomodo, durante Vacatione prædicta, vacari contingentium,

Habendas

A.D. 1555. *Habendas conferendas dandas præsentandas & Instituendas ad libitum ipsius Hugonis Corren absque impetitione nostri aut alicuius alterius Personæ vice & nomine nostro vel pro Nobis;*

Et insuper concedimus præfato Hugoni Corren plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem nominandi faciendi & instituendi omnes & singulos Senescallos Ballivos Ministros, & alios Officiarios quoscunque Archiepiscopatus prædicti, & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, adeo libere prout Nos eosdem Officiarios facere possemus, si Temporalia Archiepiscopatus prædicti in manibus nostris remansissent;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato Hugoni Corren omnia & singula Exitus Firmas Redditus Reventiones & Proficua omnium & singulorum Temporalium & aliorum Præmissorum quorumcumque, & cujuslibet inde Parcelle, a prædicto Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangelii ultimò præterito hucusque & exnunc, durante Vacacione prædictâ, qualitercumque crescentia provenientia sive emergentia,

Habenda & percipienda, tam per manus suas proprias & Ministrorum suorum, quam per manus nuper & nunc Escaetorum Vicecomitum Senescallorum Ballivorum Firmariorum Rece-

ptorum aut aliorum Occupatorum Temporalium prædictorum, & omnium & singulorum Præmissorum & cujuslibet inde Parcelle, ad usum proprium ipsius Hugonis Corren absque Composito, aut aliquo alio Nobis inde reddendo seu faciundo, & absque perturbatione molestatione inquietatione seu gravamine Nostri vel Hæredum nostrorum, aut aliorum Officiariorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

Et quod expressa mentio de certo Tempore Vacacionis Archiepiscopatus prædicti, aut de Temporibus prædictis, aut de aliis Præmissis, seu de Exitibus prædictis, vel de vero Valore eorumdem aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus per Nos, vel per aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum præfate Reginæ, eidem Hugoni Corren nunc Archiepiscopo Dublin. nominato & electo, ante hæc tempora in præsentibus minimè facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione seu Provisione in contrarium inde ante hæc tempora factis editis ordinatis seu provisus, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materâ quacumque, in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud Hampton Courtæ xxv. die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Officio Registrarii, Ordinis Garterii, concessio.

A.D. 1555. *Philipp and Mary, by the Grace of God &c. to all Men to whom &c. Greatyng.*

Knowe ye that We, of our Grace especiall certayn Knowledge and moare Motion, have gyven and graunted, and by thies Præsentes, for Us our Heires and Successours, do gyve and graunte, unto our welbelovèd Owen Ogleshorpe Doctor in Divinitie Deane of our Collegiate Church of Wyndesore, th'Office of Register and Registership of our moost Noble Order of the Garter, and the same Owen Register of our said Noble Order We do make ordeyne and constitute by thies Præsentes,

To have holde use exercise and enjoye the said Office, to the said Owen either by hymself or his sufficient Deputie or Deputies, during the naturall Life of the same Owen,

And, of our further especiall Grace, We have gyven and graunted, and by thies Præsentes, for Us our Heires and

Successours, do gyve and graunte unto the said Owen for th'Exercise of the said Office, the Scipende and Fee of Fiftie Ponder of lawfull Mooney of England by Yere,

To have hold and yerely to perceive and receive the said Stipend and Fee of Fiftie Ponder by Yere, unto the said Owen, from the Feast of th'Annuncyacion of our Ladie which was in the first Yere of ours the Quenes Reign, owre of the Treasure of Us our Heires and Successours, at the Receipt of our Eschequier, by the Handes of the Treasourer and Chamberlayns of Us our Heires or Successours for the tyme beyng, at two Termes of the Yere; that ys to say, at the Feastes of Saynt Michael th'Arkeangel and th'Annunciation of our Ladie, by even Porcions to be paid during the Lif of the said Owen; the first Payment thereof to begyn at Michaelmas last past, with all other Fees Profittes Commodities and Preemynences and Advantages

to

A. D. 1555. to the said Office in any wise incident
1. 2. P. & M. apperteynyng or belongyng, in as large
 and ample maner and forme as any Reg-
 istrator, having heretofore the said Of-
 fice, enjoyed or ought to have and en-
 joye by reason of the same Office;

Provyded always that yf the said
Owen at any tyme hereafter be promo-
 ted or advanced to any spirituall Pro-
 motion or other Dignitie, of the clere
 yerely Value of *Fiftye Pounds* by Us
 oure Heires or Successours, that then
 and from thensfurth thies Prefentes shal
 be utterly voyd, and the said Fee no
 longer to be payable,

Provyded also that whensoever the
 said *Owen*, at any tyme hereafter, shal
 be promoted by Us oure Heires or Suc-
 cessours to any spirituall Living or other

promotion of the clere yerely Value of *A. D. 1555.*
twenty or thirtie Pounds or thereabouts,
 that yn that case he the said *Owen* shall
 forthwith yelde upp unto our Use and
 to the Use of our Heires and Succes-
 sours, so muche of the said Stipend and
 Fee of *fiftye Pounds* by the Yere, as the
 Somme or Value of the same spirituall
 Lyvvyng shall extende unto, and other-
 wise the said Fee to be entirely payd
 hym from tyme to tyme as is aforesaid;
 Although expresse mention be.

In witness whereof &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmo-*
ensterium primo die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Custodia Temporalium.

A. D. 1555. **R**EX & Regina, omnibus ac
1. 2. P. & M. quos &c. Salutem.
P. & M. Cum Episcopus Ecclesie
P. & M. Cathedralis Exon. per Mortem natura-
 lem *Johannis* ultimi Episcopi Ecclesie
 predicte, vacaverit, & Pastoris solatio
 destituta fuerit, & in presenti vacans
 extiterit, quo preterito nunc Nos, Cu-
 stodiam Episcopatus predicti, & om-
 nium Temporalium ejusdem in mani-
 bus nostris, occasione predicta, habemus
 & habere debemus;

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra
 speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero
 Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus,
 ac per Prefentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus
 & Successoribus nostris, damus & con-
 cedimus, dilecto Nobis in Christo *Jacobo*
Turbervyle Sacre Theologie Profes-
 sori nunc nominato & electo Episcopo
 predicte Ecclesie Cathedralis Exon.
 Custodiam dicti Episcopatus Exon.
 ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem Ep-
 iscopatus, necnon omnium Castro-
 rum Dominiorum Maneriorum Terra-
 rum Tenementorum Reddituum Ser-
 vitorum Portionum Pensionum Annui-
 tatum & aliarum Possessionum quarum-
 cumque, eidem Episcopo ac predicte
 Sedi Episcopali qualitercumque perti-
 nentium sive spectantium;

Concessimus etiam predicto *Jacobo Tur-*
bervyle omnia & omnimoda Feoda Mi-
 litum, Servitia Warda Maritagia, & Cu-
 stodiam omnium Hæredum quorum-
 cumque Tenentium Episcopatus pre-
 dicti, infra Ætatem, & Custodiam nostram,
 occasione predicta, pertinentium,

Ac omnimodas Eliaetas omnium &
 singulorum Tenentium Episcopatus

predicti, sive eidem Episcopatu, quo-
 vis modo pertinentes sive spectantes;

Habendam percipiendam gauden-
 dam & retinendam Custodiam predi-
 ctam, ac omnia & singula Præmissa &
 eorum quodlibet, prefato *Jacobo Tur-*
bervyle & Assignatis suis, a Felto Sancti Mi-
 chaelis Archangeli ultimo preterito,
 durante Vacatione predicta, & quam-
 diu Ecclesia predicta de Episcopo va-
 cari contigerit, necnon quousque Nos
 vel Hæredes nostri, Temporalia Ep-
 iscopatus illius, prefato *Jacobo Tur-*
bervyle nunc electo restituerimus & liberaveri-
 mus, absq; Compoto, seu aliquo alio O-
 nere Nobis vel Hæredibus nostris inde
 reddendo solvendo seu faciendo, & adeo
 plene libere & integre, prout Nos ea
 omnia & singula haberemus seu habere
 deberemus, si prefatus Concessio no-
 stra ei inde facta non fuisset,

Concessimus etiam eidem *Jacobo Tur-*
bervyle omnimodas Advocaciones Dona-
 tiones Præsentationes Nominationes &
 Collationes, ac Incumbentium Institu-
 tiones, Ecclesiarum Archidiaconatum
 Dignitatum Collegiorum Hospitalium,
 Capellarum, & aliorum Beneficiorum
 Ecclesiasticorum quorumcumque, de
 Patronatu sive Advocacione Episcopa-
 tus predicti existentium, quoquomodo,
 durante Vacatione predicta, vacari
 contingentium,

Habendas conferendas dandas præ-
 sentandas & instituendas ad libitum ip-
 sius *Jacobi Turbervyle* absq; impetitione
 nostram aut alicujus alterius Personæ
 vice & nomine nostro vel pro nobis;

Et insuper concedimus prefato *Jac-*
obo Turbervyle plenam Potestatem & Au-

5 P. Glori-

A. D. 1555. *h. 2. p. 5. A.*
 Honoratam nominandi faciendi & instituendi omnes & singulos Senefcallos Ballivos Ministros & alios Officiarios quoscunque Episcopatus prædicti & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, adeo liberè prout Nos eisdem Officiarios facere possemus si Temporalia Episcopatus prædicti in manibus nostris remanissent;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato Jacobo Turberyle omnia & singula Exitus Firmas Redditus Reversiones & Proficua omnium & singulorum Temporalium & aliorum Præmissorum quorumcumque, & cujuslibet inde Parcelle, a prædicto Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præterito hucusque & exnunc, & durante Vacazione prædicta qualitercumque crescentia provenientia sive emergentia,

Habenda & percipienda, tam per Manus suas proprias & Ministrorum suorum, quam per manus nuper & nunc Escaetorum Vicecomitum Senefcallosum Ballivorum Firmariorum Receptorum, & aliorum Occupatorum Temporalium

A. D. 1555. *h. 2. c. 5. A.*
 prædictorum; & omnium & singulorum Præmissorum & cujuslibet inde Parcelle, ad usum proprium ipsius Jacobi Turberyle, absque Compoto, aut aliquo alio nobis inde reddendo seu faciendo, & absque perturbatione molestatione inquisitione seu gravamine Nostri vel Heredum nostrorum aut aliorum Officiariorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

Eo quòd expressa mentio de vero Valore eorundem, aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus per Nos, vel per aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum præfate Regine, eidem Jacobo Turberyle nunc Episcopo Exen. nominato & electo ante hæc tempora, in Præsentibus minime facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione seu Provisione in contrarium inde ante hæc tempora factis editis ordinatis seu provisus, aut aliquò alià Re Causà vel Materità quacumq; in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud Westmonasterium sexto die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Custodia Temporalium Episcopatus Sancti Asaph.

A. D. 1555.
Ibid. m. 10.

REX & Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
 Cum Episcopatus Ecclesie Cathedralis Sancti Asaph. per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem ad Episcopatum Herefordensem, vacaverit, & Pastoris solatio destituta fuerit, & in præfenti vacans extiterit, quo prætextu nunc Nos, Custodiam Episcopatus prædicti, & omnium Temporalium ejusdem in manibus nostris, occasione prædicta habemus & habere debemus;

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratià nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientià & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Heredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, dilecto Nobis Thome Goldwell in Sacra Theologia Bacchalaureo nunc nominato & electo Episcopo prædictæ Ecclesie Cathedralis Sancti Asaph. Custodiam dicti Episcopatus Sancti Asaph. ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem Episcopatus, necnon omnium Castrorum Dominiorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum Reddituum Serviciorum Portionum Pensionum Annuitatum, & aliarum Possessionum quarumcumq; eidem Episcopatu ac præ-

A. D. 1555.
 dictæ Sedi Episcopali qualitercumque pertinentium sive spectantium;

Concessimus etiam prædicto Thome Goldwell omnia & omnimoda Feoda Militum Servitia Warda Marinagia & Custodiam omnium Heredum quorumcumque Tenentium Episcopatus prædicti infra Ætatem & Custodiæ nostræ occasione prædicta pertinentium.

Ac omnimodas Escaetas omnium & singulorum Tenentium Episcopatus prædicti sive eidem Episcopatu quovismodo pertinentes sive spectantes;

Habendam percipiendam gaudendam & retinendam Custodiam prædictam, ac omnia & singula Præmissa & eorum quodlibet præfato Thome Goldwell & Assignatis suis, a tempore Vacacionis Sedis prædictæ per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem durante Vacazione prædicta, & quamdiu Ecclesia prædicta de Episcopo vacari contigerit, necnon quousq; Nos vel Heredes nostri, Temporalia Episcopatus illius, præfato Thome Goldwell nunc electo restituerimus & libera verimus, absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio Onere Nobis vel Heredibus nostris inde reddendo solvendo seu faciendo, & adeo plenè & integrè prout Nos

A. D. 1555. ea omnia & singula haberemus sive habere deberemus, si præsens Concessio nostra ei inde facta non fuisset;

v. 2. p. 13. M.

Concessimus etiam *Thome Goldwell* omnimodas Advocaciones Donationes Præsentationes Nominationes & Collationes, ac Incumbentium Institutiones, Ecclesiarum Archidiaconatuum Dignitatum Collegiorum Hospitalium Capellarum & aliorum Beneficiorum Ecclesiasticorum quorumcumque, de Patronatu sive Advocacione Episcopatus prædicti existentium, quoquomodo, durante Vacacione prædictâ, vacari contingentium,

Habendas conferendas dandas præsentandas & Instituendas ad libitum ipsius *Thome Goldwell* absq; impetitione nostri aut alicujus alterius Personæ vice & nomine nostro vel pro Nobis;

Et insuper concedimus præfato *Thome Goldwell* plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem nominandi faciendi & instituendi omnes & singulos Senescallos Ballivos Ministros, & alios Officiarios quoscumque Episcopatus prædicti, & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, adeo libere prout Nos eosdem Officiarios facere possumus, si Temporalia Episcopatus prædicti in manibus nostris remanissent;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato *Thome Goldwell* omnia & singula Exitus Firmas Redditus Reventiones & Proventus omnium & singulorum Temporalium & aliorum Præmissorum quorumcumque, & cujuslibet inde Parcelle, a prædicto tempore Vacacionis Sedis prædictæ per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem hucusq; & exnunc durante Va-

cacione prædictâ, qualitercumque crescentia provenientia sive emergentia,

A. D. 1555.

v. 2. p. 13. M.

Habenda & percipienda, tam per manus suas proprias & Ministorum suorum, quam per manus auper & nunc Elcaetorum Vicecomitum Senescallorum Ballivorum Firmariorum Receptorum aut aliorum Occupatorum Temporalium prædictorum, & omnium & singulorum Præmissorum & cujuslibet inde Parcelle, ad usum proprium ipsius *Thome Goldwell* absq; Composito, aut aliquo alio Nobis inde reddendo seu faciendo, & absq; perturbatione molestatione inquisitione seu gravamine Nostri vel Hæredum nostrorum, aut aliorum Officiariorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

Et quod expressa mentio de certo Tempore Vacacionis Episcopatus prædicti, aut de Temporalibus prædictis, aut de aliis Præmissis, seu de Exitibus prædictis, vel de vero Valore eorumdem aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus per Nos, vel per aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum præfata Regine, eidem *Thome Goldwell* nunc Episcopo *S. n. H. Assaph* nominato & electo, ante hæc tempora in præsentibus minime facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione seu Provisione in contrarium inde ante hæc tempora factis editis ordinatis seu provisitis, aut aliqua aliâ Re Causa vel Materia quacumque, in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* xii. die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Regibus Armorum, Heraldis & Pursuandis, Literæ de Incorporatione, ac de Concessionibus.

A. D. 1555.

v. 1. 2. 1.

O. M. p. 2.

m. 35. 40.

REX & Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, concessimus pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostrum præfatæ Regine,

Dilectis Nobis, *Gilberto Dethyke* aliàs dicto *Garter Militi Principali Regi Armorum Anglicanorum*,

Thoma Hensley aliàs dicto *Clarentialis Regi Armorum Partium Australium*, *Willielmo Hervey* aliàs *Norrey Regi Armorum Partium Borialium*,

Carolo Wriothestey aliàs dicto *Wyn. A. D. 1555.*

desor, *Willielmo Flower* aliàs dicto *Ch. ster*,

Laurentio Dalton aliàs dicto *Ryebmond*,

Edmundo Atkynson aliàs dicto *Somersetti*,

Martino Maroff aliàs dicto *Torke*,

Et *Nicholao Tubman* aliàs dicto *Lancaster*,

Heraldis Armorum,

Ac omnibus aliis Heraldis Prosecutoribus sive Pursuandis Armorum,

Quod ipsi & Successores sui, scilicet,

Gilbertus Dethyke aliàs dictus *Garter Miles*

A. D. 1555. les Rex Armorum Anglicorum, & Thomas Horeyalias dictus Clarentiensis Rex Armorum Partium Australium, Willielmus Horeyalias dictus Norrey Rex Armorum Partium Borialium, Carolus Wriothesley alias dictus Wyndesore, Willielmus Flower alias dictus Chelster, Laurentius Dalton alias dictus Richmond, Edmundus Atkyns alias dictus Somersfel, Martians Maroff alias dictus Torke, & Nicholous Talmay alias dictus Lancoster, Heraldii Armorum, ac omnes alii Heraldii Proficutores sive Purcivandi Armorum qui pro tempore fuerint, imperpetuum sint unum CORPUS CORPORATUM in re facta & nomine habeantque Successionem perpetuam.

Necnon quoddam Sigillum Comune pro Negotiis & aliis agendis eorumdem habere & exercere valeant imperpetuum.

Ac quod ipsi & Successores sui, per Nomina le Garter Regis Armorum Anglicorum, Clarentiensis Regis Armorum Partium Australium, Norrey Regis Armorum Partium Borialium, & Heraldorum Proficutorum sive Purcivandorum Armorum imperpetuum nuncupentur, & quod ipsi & eorum Successores per eadem Nomina sint Personæ habiles & capaces in Lege, ac Nomen illud habeant & gerant imperpetuum.

Et quod idem Garter Rex Armorum Anglicorum, Clarentiensis Rex Armorum Partium Australium, Norrey Rex Armorum Partium Borialium, ac Heraldii Proficutores sive Purcivandi Armorum, & Successores sui, per huiusmodi Nomen, Terras Tenementa Hereditamenta & Possessiones, ac Bona & Catalia quæcumque perquirere & habere possint, ac pro Terris Tenementis Redditi- bus & Possessionibus Juribus Rebus Bonis & Catalis quibuscumque, in quibus- cumque Actionibus Causis Demandis Querelis & Placitis, tam realibus & personalibus quàm mixtis, cuiuscumque generis fuerint vel nature, in quibuscumque Curis coram quibuscumque Iusticiariis aut Iudicibus, spiritualibus vel secularibus, placitare & implacitari, ac respondere & responderi valeant imperpetuum, prout in eodem modo quo ceteri Ligei nostri Personæ habiles & capaces in Lege placitare & implacitari respondere & responderi potuerunt & consueverunt.

Quodque prædicti Garter Rex Armorum Anglicorum, Clarentiensis Rex Armorum Partium Australium, Norrey Rex Armorum Partium Borialium, & Heraldii Proficutores sive Purcivandi Armorum & eorum Successores, ad eorum li-

bitum invicem coheredent, ac ad alios A. D. 1555. Jocos & tempora congrua & oportuna, quotiens & quando eis placuerit, ad intrandum communicandum conferendum & concordandum inter se ipsos, unâ cum aliis, pro consilio & adjuvamento pro bono Statu Eruditione & Regimine Facultatis sue prædictæ, convenire possint.

Et, Ut ipsi, Recorda Irromulamenta & alia Emolumenta, Facultatem suam prædictam tangentia & concernentia, magis secure & salvo custodire valeant & possint, & ut ipsi quandam Locum sive Mansionem congruam in ea parte habeant.

Deuberiori Gratia nostra dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostrum præfata Regine, damus & concedimus præfato Gilberto Debyek modo Garter Principali Regi Armorum Anglicorum, Thoma Horey alias Clarentiensis modo Regi Armorum Partium Australium, Willielmo Horeyalias Norrey modo Regi Armorum Partium Borialium, & aliis Heraldii Proficutoribus & Purcivandis prædictis & Successoribus suis, totum illud Capitale Mesuagium nostrum sive Domum vocatum Derby Place cum Pertinentiis, scituatum & existens in Pagochis Sancti Benedicti & Sancti Petri infra Civitatem nostram Londoniæ, in quodam Vico ibidem ducente ab Officio Australi Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Sancti Pauli usque quendam Locum ibidem vocatum Pauls Whorffe, ac etiam omnia Domos & Edificia Cameræ Shopas Sellaria Solaria Gardina Terras, vacua Fuoda & Edificamenta nostra quæcumque eidem Capitali Mesuagio sive Domui vocato Derby Place spectantia sive pertinentia, aut cum eodem dimissa locata usitata seu occupata, existentia modo in Tenura sive Occupatione Richardi Sakewyle Militis, ac nuper Parcelam Terrarum Possessionum & Hereditamentorum Edmundi Comitiss Derbie, ac Reversionem & Reversiones prædicti Capitalis Mesuagii sive Domus, ac cæterorum Præmissorum cum pertinentiis & cuiuslibet inde Parcelle, necnon Redditi & annualia Profectua quæcumque, reservata super quibuscumque Dimissionibus sive Concessionibus de Præmissis, seu de aliqua inde Parcelle, quoquomodo factis, adeo plenè & integre, ac in tam amplis modo & forma, prout dictus Edmundus Comes Derbie, aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii præmissa, aut aliquam inde Parcelam, antebac habentes possidentes aut sciendi inde existentes, unquam habuerunt tenuerunt vel gavisi fuerunt, habui-

A. D. 1555. nuit vel gravifus fuit, feu habere tenere vel gaudere debuerunt aut debuit, & adeo plenè liberè & integrè, ac in tam amplis modo & formâ, prout prædictum Capitale Mefuagium five Domum ac cætera omnia Præmiſſa, ad manus noſtras, feu ad manus, præchariffimi Fratris noſtri, *Edmordi Saxi nuper Regis Angliæ*, ratione vel prætextu alicujus Eſcambii devenerunt feu devenire debuerunt, ac in manibus noſtris jam exiſtunt feu exiſtere debent vel deberent,

Habendum tenendum & gaudendum prædictum Capitale Mefuagium five Domum, ac cætera omnia & ſingula Præmiſſa cum pertinentiis præſatis *Gilberto Dethly* aliàs *Garter Regi* Armorum Anglicorum, *Thoma Howley* aliàs *Clarencieux Regi* Armorum Partium Auſtraliū, *Willielmo Harvey* aliàs *Norrey Regi* Armorum Partium Borialium, & *Heraldus Proſecutoribus* five *Purcivandis* Armorum prædictis & Succefſoribus ſuis imperpetuum, ad proprium Opus & Uſum ipſorum *Gilberti Dethly* aliàs *Garter Regis* Armorum Anglicorum, *Thoma Howley* aliàs *Clarencieux*, *Willielmi Harvey* aliàs *Norrey*, & aliorum prædictorum *Heraldorum Proſecutorum* five *Purcivandorum Armorum* & Succefſorum ſuorum imperpetuum,

Tenendum de Nobis, ac de Hæredibus & Succefſoribus noſtrum præſatæ Reginæ, in *libero Burgo* Civitatis noſtræ *Londoniæ* pro omnibus Redditibus Servitiis Exactionibus & Demandis quibuſcumque, proinde Nobis aut Hæredi-

bus vel Succefſoribus noſtrum præſatæ Reginæ, quoquomodo reddendis ſolvendis vel faciendis,

Et ulterius, de ampliori Gratia noſtra, dedimus & conceſſimus, ac per Præſentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Succefſoribus noſtris, damus & concedimus præſatis *le Garter Regi* Armorum Anglicorum, *Clarencieux Regi* Armorum Partium Auſtraliū, *Norrey Regi* Armorum Partium Borialium, & aliis *Heraldus Proſecutoribus* five *Purcivandis* Armorum prædictis, omnia Exitus Redditus Reventiones & Proſicua prædicti Capitalis Mefuagii ac cæterorum omnium & ſingulorum Præmiſſorum cum pertinentiis, a Feſto Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimo præterito, hucufq; provenientia five creſcentia,

Habenda eiſdem *le Garter Regi* Armorum Anglicorum, *Clarencieux Regi* Armorum Partium Auſtraliū, *Norrey Regi* Armorum Partium Borialium, & aliis *Heraldus Proſecutoribus* five *Purcivandis* Armorum prædictis, ex *Dono* noſtro, abſq; *Compoto* ſeu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Succefſoribus noſtris quoquomodo reddendo ſolvendo vel faciando;

Eo quod expreſſa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte Rege & Regina apud *Hampton Court* decimo octavo die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Reſtitutionibus.

A. D. 1555.
Fe. 23. P.
C. M. p. 1.
m. 34

REX & Regina Eſcaetori ſuo in Comitatu Devonix, Salutem.

Cum, Dominus *Summus Pontifex*, nuper vacante Sede Eccleſiæ Cathedralis Exoniensis, per Mortem naturalem, bonæ memoriæ, *Johannis ultimi Epifcopi* ejusdem Eccleſiæ, Perſonam, dilecti & fidelis noſtri, *Jacobi Turberſild* Sacræ Theologiæ Proſeſſoris ejusdem Eccleſiæ *Electi*, ipſum, ad Eccleſiam Exoniensem prædictam, auctoritate Apoſtolicâ, providerit, ac præſecerit in Epifcopum & Paſtorem, ſicut per Literas Bullatas ipſius Domini *Summi Pontificis*, nobis inde directas, nobis conſtat,

Nos, pro eo quod idem *Electus*, omnibus & ſingulis Verbis Nobis & Coronæ noſtræ præjudicialibus, in dictis Literis Bullatis contentis, coram Nobis palam & expreſſe renunciavit, & Gratia noſtræ humiliter ſe ſubmiſit, volentes

cum eo in hac parte agere gratioſè, Fidelitatem ipſius *Electi* cepimus, & Temporalia dicti Epifcopatus Exon. prout moris eſt reſtituimus eidem.

Et ideo tibi Præcipimus quod eidem *Electo* Temporalia prædicta, cum Pertinentiis, in Balliva tua, a tempore Vacationis ejusdem Epifcopatus, ſine dilatione liberares in forma prædictâ; ſalvo Jure cujuſlibet.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Greenwich* viceſimo primo die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Conſimilia Brevia diriguntur Eſcaetoribus ſubſcriptis ſub data ſupradictâ; videlicet,

Eſcaetori ſuo in Com. Cornub.

5^Q Dilecto

A.D. 1555.

Pat. 2. 3. P.
O. M. p. 6.
m. 15.

*Dilecto & fideli suo Majori Civitatis
sue Exoni. ac Epsacori suo in eadem
Civitate.*

Et mandatum est Militibus Liberis
Hominibus & omnibus aliis Tenentibus
Episcopatus prædicti, quod eidem Ele-

do tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, A.D. 1555.
in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædi-
ctum pertinent, intendentes sint & re-
spondentes prout decet.

A.D. 1555.
Pat. 2. 3. P.
O. M. p. 6.
m. 15.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Restitutionibus Temporalium pro Episcopo Bangoren.

A.D. 1555.

Pat. 2. 3. P.
O. M. p. 6.
m. 15.

REX & Regina, Epsacori suo in
Comitatu Carnavan, Salutem.
Cum, Dominus *Summus Pon-*
tifex, nuper vacante Sede Ec-
clesiæ Chathedralis Bangorienfis, per
Mortem naturalem, bonæ memoriæ,
Thome ultimi Episcopi ejusdem Ecclesiæ,
Personam, dilecti & fidelis nostri, *Wil-*
helmi Glyn Sacræ Theologiæ Professoris,
ejusdem Ecclesiæ *Electi*, ipsum, ad Ec-
clesiam Bangorensem prædictam, au-
thoritate Apostolicâ, providerit, ac præ-
fecerit in Episcopum & Pastorem, sicut
per Literas bullatas ipsius Domini *Sum-*
mi Pontificis Nobis inde directas, Nobis
constat,

Nos, pro eo quod idem *Electus*, om-
nibus & singulis Verbis Nobis & Cor-
onæ nostræ præjudicialibus, in dictis Li-
teris bullatis contentis, coram Nobis pa-
lâm & expresse renunciavit, & Gratia
nostræ humiliter se submisit, volentes
cum eo in hac parte agere gratiosè, Fi-
delitatem ipsius *Electi* cepimus, & Tem-
poralia dicti Episcopatus Bangoren.
prout moris est restitimus eidem;

Ex ideo tibi præcipimus quod eidem
Electo Temporalia prædicta, cum Pertin-
entiis in Balliva tua, a tempore Vaca-
tionis ejusdem Episcopatus, sine dilati-
one liberes in forma prædicta; salvo
Jure cujuslibet.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Grenemich* A.D. 1555.
vicemo quinto die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Epsacori-
bus subscriptis sub data supradicta;
videlicet,

Epsacori suo in Com. Angliæ.

Epsacori suo in Com. Merioneth.

Epsacori suo in Com. Monmouth.

Epsacori suo in Com. Denbigh.

Dilecto & fideli suo Johanni Lyon
Militi Majori Civitatis sue London.
ac Epsacori suo infra eandem Crvi-
tatem.

Et mandatum est Militibus Liberis
Hominibus & omnibus aliis Tenentibus
de Episcopatu Bangoren. prædicto, quod
eidem *Wilhelmo Glyn*, tanquam Episco-
po & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad E-
piscopatum Bangorien. prædictum per-
tinent, intendentes sint & respondentes
prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Commiffione pro Cancellariatu.

A.D. 1555.

Pat. 2. 3. P.
O. M. p. 6.
m. 15.

Philipp and Mary, by the Grace of
God, Kyng and Queene of Eng-
land France Naples Jerusalem and
Ireland, Defendours of the Faith,
Princes of Spayne and Sicill, Archdukes
of Austria, Dukes of *Britayne Bargon*
and *Brabant*, Countes of *Halspurg Flaunders*
and *Tyroll*, to our truhtie and
welbelovyd Counsaillour, *Nicholas Hore*
Knyght Master of the Rolles of our
Highe Courte of Chauncery, Grea-
ting.

Forasmuch as the Office and Roome
of our Chauncellourshipp of England is
nowe become voyde, by the Death of,
our right trusty and right welbelovyd
Counsaillour, *Stephyn late Baybopp of*
Wynechester, by reason whereof dyvers
and many of our Subiectes, havynge
Suertes and Causes of Controverfise de-
pending in our said Courte of Chaun-
cery, are greatly delayed of Justice to
there extreme Detriment and Hynde-
raunce,

A.D. 1555.

Knowe

A. D. 1555. Know ye therefore that we, having
2. 3. P. O. M. speciall Truste and Confidence in your
 Fidelity and approved Wisedome, have
 assigned ordeyned and deputed youe to
 here and determyne all suche Matters
 Sutes and Debates as be depending, or
 that hereafter shall depend, in our said
 Court of Chauncery, and further to do
 and execute all maner of Causes and
 Maters of Justice in our said Court, af-
 ter the Course of the same Chauncery,
 in like maner and forme as the Chaun-

cellour of England for the tyme being
 should myght or ought to do, and these
 our Letters Patents shall be your suffi-
 ciente Warraunte in that behalfe, the
 same to stand in force and contynewe
 during our Pleasure.

In witness whereof we have caused
 these our Letters to be made Patentes.

Witness our selves at *Westm.* the xiii.
 Day of Novembre in the second and
 third Yeres of our Reignes.

Pro Sebastiano Caboto de Annuitate concessa.

A. D. 1555. **R**EX & Regina, omnibus ad
Id. m. 31. quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,
 De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa
 Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon
 in consideratione boni veri & accepta-
 bilis Servitii Nobis, per dilectum Servi-
 entem nostrum *Sebastianum Caboto* Ar-
 migerum antehac inpenſi & inposſe-
 rium impendendi,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præ-
 sentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Succes-
 soribus nostris, damus & concedimus
 præfato *Sebastiano*, quandam Annuita-
 tem five annualem Redditum *Centum*
sexaginta sex Librarum tresdecim Solido-
rum & quatuor Denariorum legalis Mo-
 netæ Angliæ,

Habendam gaudendam & annuatim
 percipiendam eandem Annuitatem five
 annualem Redditum *Centum sexaginta*
sex Librarum tresdecim Solidorum &
quatuor Denariorum præfato *Sebastiano* &
 Assignatis suis, a Festo Annunciationis
 beate Mariæ Virginis ultimo præterito,
 ad terminum & pro termino Vitz ejus-
 dem *Sebastiani*, de Thesauro nostro
 Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum,
 ad Receptum Scaccarii nostri Hæredum
 & Successorum nostrorum, per manus

Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostro-
 rum Hæredum & Successorum nostro-
 rum ibidem pro tempore existentium,
 ad Festa Nativitatis Sancti Johannis
 Baptiste, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli,
 Natalis Domini, & Annunciationis be-
 atæ Mariæ Virginis, per æquales Por-
 tionēs annuatim solvendam; primā
 Solutione inde incipiente ad Festum
 Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste
 ultimo præterito;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.
 In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Saint*
James xxvii. Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Vacat istud Irrotulamentum Literarum
infraſcriptarum præfato Sebastiano Ca-
boto in forma infraſcripta ſ. ſ. ſ. ſ. ſ. ſ. ſ. ſ. ſ.
pro eo quod idem Sebastianus, xxvii. die Maii,
Annis Regni Regis & Regine infraſcripta-
rum, tertio & quarto, venit coram eis-
dem Rege & Regina in Cancellaria ſua,
& ſurſum reddidit eiſdem Regi & Regi-
ne hæc Literas iſdem cancellandas; idæo
vocat &c.

Super Proviſione Papali, de Reſtitutione Temporalium.

A. D. 1556. **R**EX & Regina Eſcaetori ſuo in
Pa. 2. 3. l. Comitatu Eborum, Salutem.
O. M. p. 1. Cum Dominus *Summus*
m. 34. Pontifex, Venerabilem Patrem *Nicholaum*
nuper Episcopum Wigornienſem a vin-
 culo quo eidem Eccleſiæ Wigorn. cui
 tunc præerat, tenebatur, abſolverit, e-
 undem *Nicholaum* ad Eccleſiam Ebo-
 rum, modò vacantem, tranſtulerit, ip-
 ſumq; in Archiepiſcopum dictæ Eccle-
 ſiæ Eborum præfecerit & Paſtorem, ſi-

cut per Literas Bullatas ipsius Domini
Summi Pontificis nobis inde directas, no-
 bis conſtat,

Nos, pro eo quod idem *Nicholaus*, ſic
 ad dictam Eccleſiam Eborum tranſla-
 tus, omnibus & ſingulis verbis Nobis &
 Coronæ noſtræ præjudicialibus, in dictis
 Literis bullatis contentis, coram Nobis
 palam & expreſſe renunciavit, & Gra-
 tiæ noſtræ humiliter ſe ſubmiſit, volen-
 tes cum eo in hac parte agere gratioſè
 cepimus

A.D. 1556. cepimus Fidelitatem ipsius *Nicholai*, sic
2. 3. P. & M.

ad dictam Ecclesiam Eborum translati,
& Temporalia Archiepiscopatus illius,

prout moris est restitimus eidem;
Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod ei-
dem *Nicholao*, sic ad dictam Ecclesiam
Eborum translati, Temporalia prædi-
cta, cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, si-
ne dilatione liberes in forma prædicta;
salvo Jure cuiuslibet.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westmo-*
nasterium septimo Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Efsaeto-
ribus subscriptis, sub data supradicta;
videlicet,

Majori Civitatis sue Eborum ac Efsae-
tori suo in eadem Civitate.

Majori Villa sua de Kyngeston super A.D. 1556.
Hall ac Efsaetori suo in eadem 2. 3. P. & M.
Villa.

Efsaetori suo in Com. Glouc. ac Marsh.
Wall. eidem Com. adjacen.

Efsaetori suo in Com. Surr.

Efsaetori suo in Com. Lincoln.

Efsaetori suo in Com. Notyngh.

Efsaetori suo in Com. Northambr.

Et mandatum est Militibus, libe-
ris Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Ten-
entibus Archiepiscopatus prædicti,
quod eidem *Nicholao*, tanquam Archie-
piscopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ
ad Archiepiscopatum prædictum perti-
nent, intendentes sint & respondentes
prout decet.

In cujus &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Restitutionibus Temporalium ex Provisiōe Papali.

A.D. 1556.
Ibid. m. 33.

REX & Regina Efsaetori suo in
Comitatu Denbigh, Salu-
tem.

Cum, Dominus *Summus Pontifex*,
nuper Vacante Sede Ecclesiæ Cathedra-
lis *Assavenfis*, per Translationem ulti-
mi Episcopi ejusdem Ecclesiæ, Personam
dilecti nostri *Thome Goldwell* Sacre
Theologiæ Baccalaurei ejusdem Eccle-
siæ electi, ipsum, ad Ecclesiam *Assaven-*
sem prædictam, Auctoritate Apostolica
providere, ac præfecerit in Episcopum
& Pastorem, sicut per Literas Bullatas
ipsius Domini *Summi Pontificis* nobis in-
de directas, nobis constat,

Nos, pro eo quod idem *Thomas*, om-
nibus & singulis Verbis nobis & Coronæ
nostræ præjudicialibus, in dictis Literis
Bullatis contentis, coram nobis palam
& expresse renunciavit, & Gratia no-
stræ humiliter se submisit, volentes cum
eo in hac parte agere & graciosè, Fide-
litatem ipsius *Thome* cepimus, & Tem-
poralia dicti Episcopatus *Assavenfis* prout
moris est restitimus eidem;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod eidem
Thome, Temporalia prædicta, cum Per-
tinentiis, in Balliva tua, sine dilatione
Liberes in forma prædicta; salvo Ju-
re cuiuslibet.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmo-* A.D. 1556.
nasterium vicesimo secundo Die Ja-
nuarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Efsaeto-
ribus subscriptis sub data supradic-
ta; videlicet;

Efsaetori suo in Com. Salop. ac Marsh.

Wall. eidem Com. adjacen.

Efsaetori suo in Com. Flynt.

Et mandatum est Militibus Liberis
Hominibus & omnibus aliis Tenenti-
bus Episcopatus prædicti, quod eidem
Thome, tanquam Episcopo & Domino
suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum
prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint
& respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

A. D. 1556.

2. 3. P. 3. 11.

A. D. 1556.

Par. 2. 3. P.

O. M. P. 4.

m. 28.

Pro Archiepiscopo Eborum, Cancellario Angliæ, de Ex-
oneratione.

A. D. 1556.

2. 3. P. 3. 11.

REX & Regina &c. omnibus
ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gra-
tia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia
& mero Motu nostris, concessimus &
Licentiam dedimus, ac, per Præfentes,
concedimus & Licentiam damus *Nicho-
lao nunc Archiepiscopo Eborum* Cancellario
nostro Angliæ, & Successoribus suis
Eborum Archiepiscopis, quod idem *Ar-
chiepiscopus*, absq; ulla Liberatione seu
Prosecutione extra Manus nostras, vel
Hæredum nostrorum præfatæ Regiæ,
in Cancellaria nostra, vel Hæredum no-
strorum præfatæ Regiæ, secundum
cursum ejusdem Cancellariæ ac Legem
Terræ, sive aliquo alio modo habendis
seu prosequendis, in omnia & singula
Dominia Maneria Parcos Rectorias De-
cimas Villas Villatas Mesungia Molendina
Terras & Tenementa Prata Pascua
Pasturas Boscos Subboscos Brueria Mo-
ras Mariscos Redditus Reversiones &
Servicia, Molendina Piscarias Pensiones
Portiones Forestas Chaschas Warrennas
Stagna Aquas Rivos Officia Curias Le-
tas, Vsf. Franc. Pleg. Turna Vicecomitis,
Redditus Vic. Auxilia Vic. Returna Bre-
vium & Executiones eorumdem, Advoca-
tiones Ecclesiarum, Feoda Militum,
Possessiones, Decimas, Forisfacturas,
Wrecca Maris, Feoda firma, Tolneta,
Customas, Advocaciones Ecclesiarum
Vicariarum Capellarum Præbendarum
ac aliorum Beneficiorum & Promotio-
num Ecclesiasticarum quarumcumque,
Franchefias Libertates Privilegia Juris-
dictiones, tam spiritualia quam tempo-
ralia, Res Possessiones Passagia Perias
Marcata Proficua & Hæreditamenta
cum suis pertinentiis quæcumque, in
Angliæ, Wallia Marchiis Walliæ, & Do-
minio nostro Hiberniæ, ac in Villa nostro
Calesii & Marchiis ejusdem, de quibus
Robertus nuper Archiepiscopus Eborum fuit
seisitus in Dominico suo ut de Feodo, vel
ut de Feodo in Jure Archiepiscopatus
Eborum, die Deprivationis dicti *Roberti*
nuper Eborum Archiepiscopi ab dicto Ar-
chiepiscopatu, & quæ, per sive post De-
privationem dicti *Roberti nuper Archie-
piscopi*, ad Manus nostras, vel ad Manus
nostrum præfatæ Regiæ, devenerunt
seu devenire debuerunt aut debent, il-
licite & impune intrare ingredi & ea sei-
sire, retinere habere tenere percipere
gaudere & possidere possit sibi & Succes-

foribus suis Eborum Archiepiscopis, jux-
ta Titulum suum sive Titulos suos in eis-
dem, absq; imperitione seu perturbati-
one nostris, vel Hæredum vel Successo-
rum nostrorum præfatæ Regiæ, seu a-
liquorum Officiariorum seu Ministro-
rum nostrorum quorumcumque, & abs-
que aliquibus Inquisitionibus sive aliquâ
Inquisitione de Præmissis seu aliquo Præ-
missorum superinde prosequendis seu fi-
endis, & quod hujusmodi Ingressus Seisi-
na & Possessio, per ipsum *Nicholaum nunc*
Eborum Archiepiscopum, in Præmissis &
eorum quolibet, ratione vigore & au-
thoritate Concessionis & Licentiæ no-
strarum prædictarum, habiti & obtenti
sibi & Successoribus suis Eborum Archi-
episcopis, tanti Vigoris existant in Lege
& virtute & adeo validi & efficaces in
Lege eidem *Nicholao nunc Eborum Ar-
chiepiscopo* & Successoribus suis, ac si ea-
dem Dominia Maneria Parcel Terræ Te-
nementa & cætera Præmissa in Manus
nostras capta & seista fuissent, post De-
privationem dicti *Roberti nuper Eborum*
Archiepiscopi, ac Liberatio & Restitutio
eorumdem Dominiorum Maneriorum
Rectoriarum Terrarum Tenementorum
& cæterorum Præmissorum, per
præfatum *Nicholaum nunc Eborum Archi-
episcopum*, extra Manus nostras, secun-
dum Legem & Cursum Cancellariæ no-
stræ in forma debita, habita seu pro-
secuta fuisset, & quod hujusmodi Ingres-
sus Seisina & Possessio, & hæc Literæ no-
stræ Patentes sint adeo valide præfatis
Nicholao nunc Eborum Archiepiscopo & Suc-
cessoribus suis, erga Nos & Hæredes no-
stros, prout bona iustificans debita & le-
galis Liberatio & Restitutio esset inde,
per ipsum *Nicholaum nunc Eborum Archi-
episcopum*, extra Manus nostras, per
Cursum communis Legis nostræ in Can-
cellaria nostra, debito modo prosecuta
& habita, ac Nobis, de omni eo quod
ad Nos pertinere debeat seu deberet ex
aliqua Causa, satisfactum esset & con-
tentatum, aliquâ Negligentiâ Omissi-
onem Mesprisionem Errorem Repugnantiam
Contrarietatem, aut aliquo Defectu quocum-
que limitato vel limitando, assignato
vel assignando, non obstantibus.

Volentes quod prædictus *Nicholaus*
modo *Eborum Archiepiscopus* vel Succes-
sores sui, ratione Ingressus & Seisina
suorum hujusmodi, per Nos, vel Hære-
des nostrum præfatæ Regiæ, Justicia-

5 R rios

A. D. 1356.
23. P. M.

rios Escaetores Vicecomites, vel aliquos Ballivos seu Ministros nostros, vel Hæredum nostrorum præfate Regine, quoscunque, molestentur inquietentur impetentur vexentur perturbentur in aliquo seu graventur, nec quodd idem Escaetores Vicecomites seu Ministri nec eorum aliquis, se, in Præmissis seu in aliqua Parcelle eorundem, in aliquo intronmitter vel intronmittat, sed quodd idem *Nicholaum nunc Eborum Archiepiscopus* & Successores sui, ac prædictorum Dominiorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum & cæterorum Præmissorum seu alicujus eorum Parcelle, Tenens sive Tenentes, necnon omnes Escaetores Vicecomites & alii Officarii nostri quicumque, habeant & quilibet eorum habeat, tot talia & tanta Brevia & alia Warranta & Præcepta, quot qualia & quanta eis & eorum cuilibet pro Exoneratione, sint in hac parte, erga Nos & Hæredes & Successores nostros, necessaria fuerint & oportuna,

Et insuper, de ampliori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes damus & concedimus, præfato *Nicholaum nunc Eborum Archiepiscopus*, omnia Exitus Proficua Reventiones & Firmas omnium Dominiorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum Hæreditamentorum, & aliorum Præmissorum quorumcunque; dicto Archiepiscopatu Eborum spectantia & pertinentia & cujullibet inde Parcelle, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangelis, Annis Regnorum nostrorum primo & secundo, hucusque; provenientia sive crescentia,

Habenda gaudentia percipienda levanda & retinenda, tam per Manus proprias ipsius *Nicholai nunc Eborum Archiepiscopi*, aut in manibus suis propriis, quam per manus omnium nunc Escaetorum, aut nuper Escaetorum nostrorum, in Anglia Wallia Marchiis Walliæ Calisia & Marchiis Calisiæ pro tempore existentium, aut Firmariorum Occupatorum Tenentium sive Receptorum eorundem Dominiorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum & cæterorum Præmissorum & eorum cujullibet, ac cujullibet inde Parcelle, pro tempore existentium, absque Computo Responsio, seu aliquo alio Onere inde Nobis vel Hæredibus nostris reddendo solvendo vel faciendo,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, pardonavimus remissimus & relaxavimus, ac per Præfentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostrum præfate Regine, pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus, præfato *Nicholaum nunc*

Eborum Archiepiscopo, omnimodas Intrusiones Transgressiones & Ingressus, in prædicta Dominia Maneria Rectorias Terras Tenementa Hæreditamenta, ac cætera Præmissa quæcumque; dicto Archiepiscopatu Eborum spectantia sive pertinentia, super Possessionem nostram, aut Possessionem nostrum præfate Regine, factos sive habitos; necnon omnimodas Donationes Dimissiones & Concessionem eorundem Dominiorum Maneriorum Parcorum Rectiarum, & cæterorum Præmissorum cum pertinentiis, & cujullibet inde Parcelle, per præfatum *Nicholaum nunc Eborum Archiepiscopus*, aut per præfatum *Robertum nuper Eborum Archiepiscopus*, seu eorum alterum, sive aliquem Antecessorum sive aliquos Antecessores ipsius *Nicholai nunc Eborum Archiepiscopi*, factas & habitas, Licentiâ Regia non obtenta, ac etiam omnimoda Fines Adjudicationes Amerciamenta Exitus Forisfactas Relevia Debita Computa Præstia Arreragia, Redditi Firmariorum & Comptorum, Nobis aut Progenitoribus nostris præfate Regine, per ipsum *Nicholaum nunc Eborum Archiepiscopus*, aut per præfatum *Robertum nuper Eborum Archiepiscopus*, seu eorum alterum, aut aliquem Prædecessorem seu aliquos Prædecessores ipsius *Nicholai nunc Eborum Archiepiscopi*, debita & pertinentia, ac omnimodas Actiones Sectas Querelas & Demanda & Executiones eorundem quæ vel quas Nos, versus ipsum *Nicholaum nunc Eborum Archiepiscopus*, occasionibus prædictis seu eorum aliqua, habuimus, seu habere poterimus infuturum,

Et similiter, tam eosdem nunc Escaetores nostros & eorum quemlibet, quam omnes nuper Escaetores nostros, sive Progenitorum vel Prædecessorum nostrorum nuper Regum Angliæ aut eorum alicujus, & eorum quemlibet, in Anglia Wallia & Marchiis Walliæ, Calisiæ & Marchiis Calisiæ, de omnibus & omnimodis Exitibus Proficuis Reventionibus & Firmis omnium Præmissorum & cujullibet inde Parcelle, per ipsos seu eorum aliquem, vel per aliquam aliam Personam ante præsentem Diem habitis sive perpetratis, exoneramus & acquiescimus per Præfentes;

Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsteriam* viii. die Februarii.

Per *Willam Regina*.

A. D. 1356.
23. P. M.

De

A.D. 1556.
2.3. P. & M.

De Commissione ad Hæreticum Comburendum.

A.D. 1556.
2.3. P. & M.A.D. 1556.
P. 2.3. P.
M. P. 2.
m. 18. d.

Philipp and Mary, by the Grace of God, King and Queen of England France &c. to the right Reverend Father in God and our right trustie and right welbelovéd Counsaillour, Nicholas Archbishopb of Yorke and Lorde Chancellour of England, Greeting.

We will and commaunde you, that, immediatly upon the sight hereof and by Warraunt of the same, ye do cause to be made a Wrytt for the Execucion of Thomas Cranmer late Archbishopb of Canterbury, and the same so made, to seale with our Greet Seale of England being in your Custody, accordyng to the Tenour and Forme hereafter following;

Philippus & Maria, Dei Gratia, Rex & Regina &c. Majori & Ballivis Civitatis Oxon. Salutem.

Cum, Sanctissimus Pater noster, *Paulus Papa ejusdem Nominis Quartus*, per Sententiam definitivam, Juris Ordine in ea parte requisito in omnibus observato, & juxta Canonicas Sanctiones judicialiter & diffinitivè, *Thomam Cranmer nuper Conventuriosensem Archiepiscopum*, fore *Hæresiarum Anathematizatum & Hæreticum manifestum*, propter suos varios nefandos Errores, manifestos & dampnabiles Hæreses, & detestandas & pessimas Opiniones Fidei nostræ Catholicæ, & universalis Ecclesiæ Determinationi obviantes & repugnantes, & per dictum *Thomam Cranmer* multis modis contractos commissos dictos affirmatos perpetratos & publicè & pertinaciter tentos & defensos, judicavit declaravit pronunciavit & condemnavit, & ea de causa, idem sanctissimus Pater noster *Papa Paulus Quartus* judicialiter & diffinitivè, more solito, prædictum *Thomam Cranmer* a dicto Archiepiscopatu, aliisque Prælaturæ Dignitatibus Officiis & Beneficiis, deprivavit & abjudicavit, prout certam inde habemus noticiam.

Cumque etiam, Reverendi in Christo Patres, *Edmundus Londoniensis Episcopus* & *Thomas Eliensis Episcopus*, Auctoritate ejusdem Sanctissimi nostri Patris *Pape*, prædictum *Thomam Cranmer*, ab omni Ordine Gradu Officio & Dignitate Ecclesiastica, tanquam Hæresiarum & Hæreticum manifestum, realiter degradaverunt, Vigore cujus, idem *Thomas Cranmer* in præsentem Hæreticus & Hære-

archa justè legitimè & canonicè judicatus condemnatus & degradatus existit.

Et cum etiam *Mater Ecclesiæ* non habet quid ulterius in hac parte, contra tam putridum & detestabile Membrum & Hæresiarum, faciat aut facere debeat, idem Reverendi Patres, eundem *Thomam Cranmer* dampnatum Hæreticum & Hæresiarum, Brachio & Potestate nostri Secularibus tradiderunt commiserunt & reliquerunt, prout, per Literas Patentes eorundem reverendorum Patrum superinde confectas, nobis in Cancellaria nostra certificatum est;

Nos igitur, Ut Zelatores Justitiæ, & Fidei Catholicæ Defensores, volentesque, Ecclesiam Sanctam ne Jura & Libertates ejusdem, & Fidem Catholicam manutene- re & defendere, hujusmodi Hæreses & Errores ubique, quantum in nobis est, eradicare & extirpare, ac prædictum *Thomam Hæresiarum*, ac convictum dampnatum & degradatum, animadversione condignâ puniri,

Attendentesque, hujusmodi Hæreticum & Hæresiarum, in formâ prædictâ convictum dampnatum & degradatum, juxta Leges & Consuetudines Regni nostri Angliæ in hac parte consuetos *Ignis incendio comburi debere*,

Vobis præcipimus quod dictum *Thomam Cranmer*, in Custodia vestra existentem, in loco publico & aperto, infra Libertatem dictæ Civitatis nostræ Oxon. ex causa prædicta coram Populo *Ignis committi*, ac ipsum *Thomam Cranmer* in eodem *Ignis realiter comburi faciat*, in hujusmodi Criminis Detestationem, aliorumque Christianorum Exemplum manifestum;

Et hoc, sub Pœna & Periculo incumbenti, ac prout nobis superinde respondere volueritis, nullatenus omittatis.

Test. nobis ipsis apud *Westmonasterium* vicelimo quarto die Februarii annis Regni nostri secundo & tertio.

And this Bill, signed with the hands of Us the said Quene, shall be your sufficient Warraunte and Discharge for the same.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De

A. D. 1556.
2. 3. P. 5. A.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1556.
2. 3. P. 5. A.

A. D. 1556.
Ibid. m. 21.

REX & Regina &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri & Domino; *Johanni*, Permissione Divinâ, *Bristollia* Episcopo, vestro Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alii Ordinario in hac parte competenti cui-cumque, Salutem.

Ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de Okeford Pytzpayne vestrâ *Bristollia* Diocesis, modo de jure vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, dilectum Subditum nostrum, *Willielmum Moone* Presbiterum Juris Canonici Baccalarium vobis præsentamus;

Rogantes & requirentes quatenus eundem *Willielmum Moone* ad dictam Ecclesiam Parochialem admittere, ipsumque Rectorem instituere & investire canonicè in & de eadem cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraque peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Grenemich* nono Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutionibus Temporalium pro Reginaldo Domino
Cardinale Poole Archiepiscopo Cantuar.

A. D. 1556.
Ibid. p. 1.
m. 30.

REX & Regina Escaetori suo in Comitatu Kantiz, Salutem.

Cum, Dominus *Summus Pontifex*, nuper Vacante Ecclesiâ Cathedrali Cantuariensi, Personam, Reverendissimam in Christo Patris ac præcharissimam Consanguinei nostri, *Reginaldi Domini Cardinalis Poole* a Latere Legati, ejusdem Ecclesiæ nuper Electi, in ipsius Ecclesiæ Archiepiscopum præfecerit & Pastorem, sicut per Literas Bullatas ipsius Domini *Summi Pontificis* nobis inde directas, nobis constat,

Nos, pro eo quod idem *Electus*, omnibus & singulis Verbis nobis & Coronæ nostræ præjudicialibus, in dictis Literis Bullatis contentis, coram nobis palam & expresse renunciavit, & Gratias nostræ humiliter se submisit, volentes cum eo in hac parte agere & gratiosè, Fidelitatem ipsius *Electi* cepimus, & Temporalia Archiepiscopatus illius prout moris est restitimus eidem;

Et ideo tibi Præcipimus quòd eidem *Electo* Temporalia prædicta, cum Pertinentiis, in Balliva tua, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Anno Regni nostri dictæ Reginæ primo, sine dilatione liberes in forma prædicta; salvo jure cujuscumque.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Grenemich* vicesimo primo Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Confirmilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub data supradicta; videlicet;

Escaetori suo in Com. Midd.

Escaetori suo in Com. Surre.

Escaetori suo in Com. Suffex.

Escaetori suo in Com. Oxon.

Escaetori suo in Com. Berk.

Escaetori suo in Com. Eborum.

Escaetori suo in Com. Bak.

Escaetori suo in Com. Essex.

Escaetori suo in Com. Hertf.

Escaetori suo in Com. Norff.

Escaetori suo in Com. Suff.

Dilecto & fideli suo Willielmo Garret

Militi Majori Civitatis sue London.

ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Dilecto sibi Majori Civitatis sue Cantuar. ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Et mandatum est Militibus Liberis Hominibus & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Archiepiscopatu prædicto, quòd eidem *Electo*, tanquam Archiepiscopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Archiepiscopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondententes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

A. D. 1556.

2. 3. P. & M.

A. D. 1556.

2. 3. P. & M.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1556.

Far. 2. 7. 3.
P. & M.
m. 21.

REX & Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Revertendo in Christo Patri, Jacobo, Permissione divinâ, *Exoniensi Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia Vicario Generali in Spiritualibus, Salutem.

Ad Rectoriam & Ecclesiam Parochialem de Atherington in Comitatu Devonie vestræ Diocesis modò, per liberam Resignationem *Gumini Hodson* Clerici ultimus Incumbentis ejusdem, vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, dilectum nobis in Christo *Gregorium Bassett* Clericum, intuitu Charitatis vobis præsentamus;

Rogantes quatenus eundem *Gregorium Bassett* ad eandem Ecclesiam & Rectoriam de Atherington prædicta admittere, ipsumque in Rectoriam ejusdem Ecclesiæ instituere cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, cæterisque peragere omnia & singula velitis in hac parte quæ vestro incumbunt Officio Pastoralicum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Grenes* nich vicelesimo secundo die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Officio Servientis Pictoris Dato.

A. D. 1556.

Rid.

REX & Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos,

In consideratione boni veri & fidelis Servitiû, tam Præcharissimo Patri nostro præfatæ Regiæ, felicissimæ memoriæ *Henrico Octavo*, &, dilectissimo Fratri nostro præfatæ Regiæ, *Edwardo Sexto*, nuper Regibus Angliæ, quàm Nobis præfatæ Regiæ, ante hæc tempora impenso per, dilectum Servientem nostrum, *Nicholaum Lysarde*, ac impostèrum impendendi,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris præfatæ Regiæ, damus & concedimus eidem *Nicholao* Officium Servientis Pictoris nostrorum, ac, ipsum *Nicholaum* SERVIENTEM PICTOREM nostrorum, facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præfentes,

Habendum gaudendum exercendum & occupandum Officium prædictum, præfato *Nicholao Lysard* per se, vel per sufficientem Deputatum suum sive Deputatos suos sufficientes, ad Terminum & pro Terminis Vitæ suæ,

Concedimus insuper & damus per Præfentes præfato *Nicholao*, pro Exercitio & Occupatione Officii prædicti, Vadium & Feodum *Decem Librarum* per Annum,

Habendum & percipiendum prædictum Vadium & Feodum *Decem Librarum* per Annum præfato *Nicholao Lysard* pro Terminis Vitæ suæ prædictæ, tam de Parva Custuma nostra quàm de Subsidio nostro *Trium Solidorum de Dolsio*, &

Dodecim Denariorum de Libra, Nobis, A. D. 1556.
in Portu nostro Civitatis nostræ Londoniæ, proveniente sive crescente, proveniunt sive creturo, seu eorum aliquo, ad libitum ipsius *Nicholai*, per manus Customariorum sive Collectorum eorumdem Customarum & Subsidiorum sive eorum aliquorum vel alicujus, protempore existentium, ad Festa Annuntiationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per aequales Portiones, solvendum super solam Demonstrationem harum Literarum nostrarum Patentium, sive eorum Irrotulamenti, in Scaccario nostro pro tempore existentibus, ostensarum, absque aliquo Breve vel aliquibus Brevibus sive Mandatis, extra Cancellariam nostram, super eisdem Literas nostras Patentes prosequendis, ac præfatis Thesaurario & Baronibus, aut Customariis sive Collectoribus de Parva Custuma nostra prædicta, vel de dicto Subsidio nostro in Portu nostro aliquatenus dirigendis, unâ cum omnibus aliis Profiticuis Commoditatibus & Advantagiis eidem Officio debitibus & consuetis, in tam amplis modo & formâ, prout *Johannes Broome*, *Andreas Wright*, aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii prædictum Officium habens seu habentes, habuit sive percepit, habuerunt sive perceperunt, in & pro Exercitio & Occupatione ejusdem Officii;

Et quia prædictus *Nicholaus Lysard*, prædictum Officium Servientis Pictoris, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, quod erat in Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo quarto,

§ S

exerc-

A. D. 1556. exercuit & occupavit, ulterius, de ampliori Gratia nostra, damus & concedimus prædicto *Nicholas Lyford*, tot & tantas Denariorum Summas, ad quot & quantas prædictum Vadum & Feodum *Decem Librarum*, a dicto Feſto Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, quod erat in Anno Domini Millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo quarto, hucusq; se extendit & attingit,

Habendas eidem *Nicholas*, tam dicta *Parva Custama nostra* quam de dicto *Subsidio trium Solidorum de Delio & duodecim Denariorum de Libra*, in dicta Portu Civitatis nostræ Londoniæ, per manus Collectorum sive Customario-

rum eorundem Customarum & Subsidiorum, sive eorum aliquorum vel aliqujus, de Dono sive Regardo nostris speciali, absq; Compoto, seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris præstatæ Reginæ, reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Greenwich* decimo Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1556. *114.* **R**EX & Regina &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni*, Permissione divinâ, *Northamptonensi Episcopo*, ejusve Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alio *Judici sive Ordinario* in hac parte competenti cuicumque, Salutem.

Ad Vicariam perpetuam Ecclesiæ Parochialis de *Milwall* in Comitatu nostro Suffolciæ vestræ *Norwicensis* Diocesis, jam de jure vacantem & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, dilectum & fidelem Subditum nostrum *Thomam Parker* Presbiterum Sacræ Theologiæ Baccalarium, tenore Præsentium, vobis præsentamus;

Rogantes & requirentes, quatenus A. D. 1556. eundem *Thomam Parker*, ad dictam Vicariam perpetuam admittere, ipsumq; Vicarium perpetuum inſtituere & investire canonice in & de eadem, unâ cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraq; peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsteriam* decimo septimo die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Custodia Temporalium Episcopatus Cestriæ,

A. D. 1556. *115.* **R**EX & Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum Episcopatus Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Cestriæ per Mortem naturalem *ultimi Episcopi* Ecclesiæ prædictæ vacaverit, & Pastoris solatio destituta fuerit, & in præſenti vacans existat, quo prætextu nunc Nos Custodiam Episcopatus prædicti, & omnium Temporalium ejusdem in manibus nostris, occasione prædictâ habemus & habere debemus;

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præſentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, dilecto nobis in Christo, *Cuthberto Sacer* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, nunc nominato & electo Episcopo prædictæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Cestriæ, Custodiam dicti Episcopatus Cestriæ ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem Epi-

scopatûs, necnon omnium Caſtrorum Dominiorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum Reddituum Servitiorum Portionum Pensionum Annuitatum, & aliarum Possessionum quarumcumq; eidem Episcopatu ac prædictæ Sedi Episcopali qualitercumque pertinentium sive spectantium;

Concessimus etiam prædicto *Cuthberto* omnia & omnia modâ Feoda Militum Servitiâ Warda Maritagia & Custodiam omnium Hæredum quorumcumque Tenentium Episcopatus prædicti infra Aſtatem & Custodiam nostram occasione prædictâ pertinentium.

Ac omnimodas Eſcuetas omnium & singulorum Tenentium Episcopatus prædicti sive eidem Episcopatu quovismodo pertinentes sive spectantes;

Habendam percipiendam gaudendam & retinendam Custodiam prædictam, ac omnia & singula Præmissa & eorum quodlibet præſtito *Cuthberto* & Assignatis

A. D. 1556. Assignatis suis, a Festo Sancti Andreæ ultimo præterito, durante Vacatione prædictâ, & quamdiu Ecclesia prædicta de Episcopo vacari contigerit, necnon quousq; Nos vel Hæredes nostri, Temporalia Episcopatus illius, præfato *Cuthberto* nunc electo restituerimus & liberaverimus, absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio Nobis vel Hæredibus nostris inde reddendo solvendo seu faciendo, & adeo plenè & integrè prout Nos ea omnia & singula haberemus seu habere deberemus, si præfens Concessio nostra ei inde facta non fuisset;

Concessimus eidem *Cuthberto Scort* omnimodas Advocaciones Donationes Præsentationes Nominationes & Collationes, ac Incumbentium Institutiones, Ecclesiarum Archidiaconatum Dignitatum Collegiorum Hospitalium Capellarum & aliorum Beneficiorum Ecclesiasticorum quorumcumque, de Patronatu sive Advocacione Episcopatus prædicti existentium, quoquomodo, durante Vacatione prædictâ, vacari contingentium,

Habendas conferendas dandas præsentandas & Institutas ad libitum ipsius *Cuthberti* absq; impetitione nostri aut alicujus alterius Personæ vice & nomine nostro vel pro Nobis;

Et insuper concedimus præfato *Cuthberto Scort* plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem nominandi faciendi & instituendi omnes & singulos Senescallos Ballivos Ministros, & alios Officiarios quoscumque Episcopatus prædicti, & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, adeo libere prout Nos eosdem Officiarios facere possemus, si Temporalia Episcopatus prædicti in manibus nostris remansissent;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato *Cuthberto* omnia & singula Exitus Firmas Redditus Reventiones & Proficua

omnium & singulorum Temporalium & aliorum Præmissorum quorumcumque, & cujuscumq; inde Parcelle, a prædicto Festo Sancti Andreæ Apostoli ultimo præterito lucusq; & ex tunc durante Vacatione prædictâ, qualitercumque crescentia provenientia sive emergentia,

Habenda & percipienda, tam per manus suas proprias & Ministrorum suorum, quam per manus nuper & nunc Escaetorum Vicecomitum Senescallorum Ballivorum Firmariorumceptorum aut aliorum Occupatorum Temporalium prædictorum, & omnium & singulorum Præmissorum & cujuslibet inde Parcelle, ad usum proprium ipsius *Cuthberti* absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio Nobis inde reddendo seu faciendo, & absq; perturbatione molestatione inquietatione seu gravamine Nostris vel Hæredum nostrorum, aut aliorum Officiariorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

Et quod expressa mentio de certo Tempore Vacationis Episcopatus prædicti, aut de Temporalibus prædictis, aut de aliis Præmissis, seu de Exitibus prædictis, vel de vero Valore eorumdem aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus per Nos, vel per aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum præfate Regine, eidem *Cuthberto Scort* nunc Episcopo *Cathariensi* nominato & electo, ante hæc tempora in præsentibus minimè facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione sive Provisione inde in contrarium ante hæc tempora factis editis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliquâ alia Re Causa vel Materia quacumque, in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* vicelimo quarto Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Herald ad Arma, de Pardonatione.

A. D. 1556.
Id. m. 10.

REX & Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, Pro & in consideratione boni & fidedigni Servicii nobis, per dilectum Servientem nostrum *Laurentium Dalton* alias *Rychemond Heraldum ad Arma* antehac impensi & imposterum impendendi, necnon ex speciali Gratia certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, & Hæredum nostrorum, quantum in no-

bis est, nostraque Regali Potestate & A. D. 1556. Prærogativâ Regiâ,

Libere plenarie & omnimodo pardonavimus, & per Præsentes Parentes nostras Literas libere plenarie & omnimodo pardonamus, præfato *Laurentio* Servienti nostro, omnes & omnimodas Ultras, & Nummorum seu aliarum rerum Usu Captiones, per dictum *Laurentium* antehac captas detentas seu aliquatim recepas de aliquo Subdito aut Subditis nostris aut Progenitorum nostrorum;

Necnon

A.D. 1556. Necnon de Gratia nostra speciali, certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, per Præsentes, *præfatus Laurentio*, relaxamus, pro Nobis & Hæredibus nostris, omnes & omnimodas Actiones Sectas Querelas Billas Informationes & earumdem quamlibet, in aliqua Curiarum nostrarum seu alibi captas inceptas aut jam profecutas, capiendas incipiendas aut imposterum profecutandas, super aliquo Statuto aut aliquibus Statutis aut Provisionibus Parliamentorum nostrorum aut Progenitorum nostrorum pro dicta Usura & Nummorum seu aliarum Rerum Usu Captionibus, per dictum *Laurentium* de aliquo Subdito aut aliquibus Subditis nostris aut Progenitorum nostrorum antehac, captis detentis aut aliquoliter receptis;

Et ulterius, de Gratia Scientia & me-

ro Motu nostris, pro Nobis & Successoribus nostris, per Præsentes, præfatus *Laurentio* Servienti nostro, quantum in nobis est, pardonus & remittimus omnia & omnimoda dictarum Actionum Sectarum Querelarum Billarum Informationum & earumdem cujuscunque, Judicia & Judiciorum Executiones, & Executiones Amerciamenta Exitus Fines Utlagarias & Imprisonamenta futura, posthac causa aut ratione Usurarum aut Usu Captionis prædictarum;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsteriam* xxvi. die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Custodia Temporalium Episcopatus Wintoniensis.

A.D. 1556.
Id. m. 29.

REX & Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum Episcopatus Ecclesie Cathedralis Winton. per Mortem naturalem *Stephani*, bonæ memoriæ, ultimi Episcopi Ecclesie prædictæ, vacaverit, & Pastoris solatio destituta fuerit, & in præsens vacans existat, quo prætextu nunc Nos Custodiam Episcopatus prædicti, & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, in manibus nostris, occasione prædictâ, habemus & habere deberemus;

Scitis quid Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, dilecto Nobis in Christo *Johanni White* Clerico nunc nominato & electo Episcopo prædictæ Ecclesie Cathedralis Winton. Custodiam dicti Episcopatus Winton. ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem Episcopatus, necnon omnium Castrorum Dominiorum Maneriarum Terrarum Tenementorum Redituum Servitiorum Portionum Pensionum Annuitatum & aliarum Possessionum quarumcumque; eidem Episcopatu ac prædictæ Sedi Episcopali qualitercumque; pertinentium sive spectantium;

Concessimus etiam prædicto *Johanni White* omnia & omnimoda Feoda Militum, Servitia Warda Maritagia, & Custodiam omnium Hæredum quorumcumque Tenementum Episcopatus prædicti, infra Ætatem, & Custodiam nostri, occasione prædictâ, pertinentium,

Ac omnimodas Escetas omnium & singulorum Tenementum Episcopatus

prædicti, sive eidem Episcopatu, quovismodo pertinentes sive spectantes;

Habendam percipiendam gaudendam & retinendam Custodiam prædictam, ac omnia & singula Præmissa & eorum quodlibet, præfato *Johanni White* & Assignatis suis, a tempore Mortis prædicti *Stephani ultimi Episcopi* ibidem durante Vacatione prædictâ, & quamdiu Ecclesia prædicta de Episcopo vacari contigerit, necnon quousque Nos vel Hæredes nostri, Temporalia Episcopatus illius, præfato *Johanni White* nunc *Electo* restituerimus & liberaverimus, absque Compo, seu aliquo alio Onere Nobis vel Hæredibus nostris inde reddendo solvendo seu faciendo, & adeb plene libere & integre, prout Nos ea omnia & singula haberemus seu habere deberemus, si præsens Concessio nostra ei inde facta non fuisset,

Concessimus etiam eidem *Johanni White* omnimodas Advocaciones Donationes Præsentationes Nominationes & Collationes, ac Incumbentium Institutiones, Ecclesiarum Archidiaconatum Dignitatum Collegiorum Hospitalium, Capellarum, & aliorum Beneficiorum Ecclesiasticorum quorumcumque, de Patronatu sive Advocacione Episcopatus prædicti existentium, quoquomodo, durante Vacatione prædictâ, vacari contingentium,

Habendas conferendas dandas præsentandas & instituendas ad libitum ipsius *Johannis White* absque impetitione nostri aut alicujus alterius Personæ vice & nomine nostris vel pro nobis;

Et

A. D. 1556.
2. 3. P. 2. AL. Et insuper concedimus præfato *Johanni White* plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem nominandi faciendi & instituendi omnes & singulos Senescallos Ballivos Ministros & alios Officiarios quoscunque Episcopatus prædicti & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, adeo liberè prout Nos eisdem Officiarios facere possemus si Temporalia Episcopatus prædicti in manibus nostris remanissent;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato *Johanni White* omnia & singula Exitus Firmas Redditus Reventiones & Proficua omnium & singulorum Temporalium & aliorum Præmissorum quorumcumque, & cujuscunque inde Parcelle, a Morte prædicti *Stephani ultimi Episcopi*, luculque & exnunc, durante Vacatione prædicta qualitercumque crescentia provenientia sive emergentia,

Habenda & percipienda, tam per Manus suas proprias & Ministrorum suorum, quam per manus nuper & nunc Escaetorum Vicecomitum Senescallorum Ballivorum Firmariorum Receptorum, & aliorum Occupatorum Temporalium prædictorum, & omnium & singulorum Præmissorum & cujuscunque inde Parcelle,

ad Usam propriam ipsius *Johannis White*, absq; Compoto, aut aliquo alio nobis inde reddendo seu faciendo, & absq; perturbatione molestatione inquisitione seu gravamine Nostræ vel Hæredum nostrorum aut aliorum Officiariorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

Eo quod expressa mentio de certotempore Vacationis Episcopatus prædicti, aut de Temporalibus prædictis, aut de aliis Præmissis seu de Exitibus prædictis, vel de vero Valore eorundem, aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus per Nos, vel per aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum præfate Regine, eidem *Johanni White* nunc Episcopo *Winton.* nominato & electo ante hæc tempora, in Præsentibus minime facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione seu Provisione inde in contrarium ante hæc tempora factis edicis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliqua alia Re Causa vel Materia quacumq; in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* decimo sexto die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1556.
1. 2. 3. P. 1. & M. p. 1. n. 27. **R**EX & Regina dilectis Nobis in Christo *Detano & Capitulo* Ecclesie Cathedralis Cestrie, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis prædicta, per Mortem naturalem Reverendi in Christo Patris ultimi Episcopi ibidem, jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta, Nos, alium vobis Eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, licentiam per Præsentes duximus concedendam;

Mandantes quod talem vobis eligatis

in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacrarum Literarum Cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo Devotus, Nobis & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis, Ecclesieq; nostre prædictæ Necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsteriam* xxviii. Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præsentationibus.

A. D. 1556.
1. 2. 3. P. 1. n. 18. **R**ogerus Preston Clericus, habet Literas Regis & Regine Patentes de Præsentatione ad Vicariam de *Colbye*, & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, J. permissione Divinâ, *Lincolniæ Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia Vicarii in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* quarto Die Junii.

A. D. 1556. **Johannes Boole** Clericus, habet Literas Regis & Regine Patentes de Præsentatione ad Vicariam de *Hyelbyn*, & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, J. permissione divinâ, *Lincolniæ Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia Vicarii in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* quarto Die Julii.

5 T

Johannes

A. D. 1556.

2. 3. P. O. M.

Jonannes Ryden aliàs *Cogfall* Clericus, habet Literas *Regis & Regine* Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam* de *Restoriam* de *Tollybunt* *Militis*, & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *E.* permissione Divinâ, *London. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quarto Die Julii.

Thomas Grene Clericus, habet Literas *Regis & Regine* Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam* de *Tederington*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *J.* permissione Divinâ, *Gleac. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxii. Die Maii.

Ricardus Pomle Clericus, habet Literas *Regis & Regine* Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam* perpetuam de *Leomynter*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *R.* permissione Divinâ, *Hersford. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* secundo Die Junii.

Walterus Colmere Clericus, habet Literas Patentes *Regis & Regine* de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam* de *Cornwall*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *R.* permissione Divinâ, *Oxon. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Grenemich* septimo die Martii.

Edwardus Marshe Clericus, habet Literas *Regis & Regine* Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam* de *Wellfes Newton* aliàs dictam *Nova Villa Lupi*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *A.* permissione Divinâ, *London. Episcopo*, ejus in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Grenemich* septimo die Martii.

A. D. 1556.

2. 3. P. O. M.

Robertus Tayler Clericus, habet Literas *Regis & Regine* Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam* Sanctæ *Mariæ Grymesby*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *J.* permissione Divinâ, *Lincol. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Test. Rege & Regina apud *Grenemich* sexto Die Martii.

Johannes Scott Clericus, habet Literas *Regis & Regine* Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam* de *Westwimbe*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione divinâ, *Normen. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Grenemich* xxviii. Die Februarii.

Georgius Sharpe Clericus, habet Literas *Regis & Regine* Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam* de *Battersey*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Wintoniens. Episcopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxviii. Die Februarii.

Willielmus Blackwell Clericus, habet Literas *Regis & Regine* Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam* de *Stammer*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, *Contuar. Archiepiscopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* tertio Die Martii.

Willielmus Adcocke Clericus, habet Literas *Regis & Regine* Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam* de *Thornur*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *N.* permissione Divinâ, *Eborum Archiepiscopo*, ejusve in Absentia *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Grenemich* vicesimo nono Die Martii.

Johannes

A. D. 1556.

A. 3. P. 3. M.

Johannes Lenny Clericus, habet Literas Regis & Reginae Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Elsted*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, permissione Divinâ, Ciesfr. Episcopo, ejusve in Absentia Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Greenwich* tricesimo Die Martii.

Clemens Erington Clericus, habet Literas Regis & Reginae Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam Sancti Johannis in Walbroke*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, E. permissione Divinâ, London. Episcopo, ejusve in Absentia Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Greenwich* sexto Die Martii.

Henricus Adam Clericus, habet Literas Regis & Reginae Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Llanvihangel Kilsarnell*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, A. permissione Divinâ, Landaven. Episcopo, ejusve in Absentia Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* decimo septimo Die Aprilis.

Willielmus Powell Clericus, habet Literas Regis & Reginae Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Langton*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri permissione Divinâ, Oxoniensi Episcopo, ejusve in Absentia Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* xxii. Die Februarii.

Ricardus Bradburn Clericus, habet Literas Regis & Reginae Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Thorpston*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri, permissione

Divinâ, Petriburgen. Episcopo, ejusve in Absentia Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali.

A. D. 1556.

A. 3. P. 3. M.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* xvii. Die Februarii.

Henricus Woolfes Clericus, habet Literas Regis & Reginae Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Frodingham*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, J. permissione Divinâ, Lincolnien. Episcopo, ejusve in Absentia Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* xvii. Die Februarii.

Johannes Smyth Clericus, habet Literas Regis & Reginae Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Chalke*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, M. permissione Divinâ, Rosfen. Episcopo, ejusve in Absentia Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Greenwich* xxv. Die Februarii.

Willielmus Holgrene Clericus, habet Literas Regis & Reginae Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam sive Ecclesiam Curatam de Blakeborne*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, J. permissione Divinâ, Exon. Episcopo, ejusve in Absentia Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Greenwich* xxv. Die Martii.

Robertus Jones Clericus, habet Literas Regis & Reginae de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Monmouth*; & diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, R. permissione Divinâ, Hereforden. Episcopo, ejusve in Absentia Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Greenwich* xii. Die Martii.

A. D. 1556.

3. 4. P. 10.

¶ ¶

A. D. 1556.

Pat. 3. 4. P.

3. 4. P. 10.

m. 39.

Pro Angelo de Marianis Equite de Annuitate concessa.

A. D. 1556.

3. 4. P. 10.

REX & Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum, invictissimus & præcharissimus Princeps, *Edwardus Sextus nuper Rex Anglia* Frater nostrum præfatæ Regine, per Literas suas Patentes sub Magno Sigillo suo Angliæ confectas, gerentes Datam apud *Leghes* primo Die Junii, Anno Regni sui quinto, dederit & concesserit, dilectis Servantibus nostris, *Angelo de Marianis Equiti & Palmario Filio suo* quandam Annuitatem five annualem Redditem *Centum & quinquaginta Librarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam gaudendam & annuatim percipiendam prædictam Annuitatem five annualem Redditem *Centum & quinquaginta Librarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ præfatis *Angelo de Marianis Equiti & Palmario Filio suo* quamdiu se bene gesserint, de Thesauro suo ad Receptam Scaccarii sui, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum suorum pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Nativitatis Sancti Johannis, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini & Paschæ, æquis Portionibus annuatim solvendam, ut per easdem Literas Patentes plenius liquet & apparet,

Quas quidem Literas Patentes iidem *Angelus & Palmarius* nobis in Cancellariam nostram resituerunt cancellandas, ibidemque jam cancellatæ existunt, eâ Intentione, ut Nos alias Literas Patentes præfato *Angelo de Marianis Equiti* benigne & graciosè concedere dignemur;

Sciatis quòd Nos,

Præmissa considerantes, tam in consideratione boni veri & fidelis Servitii, tam præcharissimis Patri & Fratri nostrum præfatæ Regine, *Henrico Octavo & Edwardo Sexto nuper Regibus Angliæ,*

quàm nobis præfatæ Regine, per prædictum Servientem nostrum *Angelum de Marianis* Equitem antehac facti & impensi, ac imposterum durante Vita sua faciendi & impendendi, quàm pro aliis Causis & Considerationibus nos multiplicitè moventibus,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostrum præfatæ Regine damus & concedimus eidem *Angelo de Marianis Equiti* quandam Annuitatem five annualem Redditem *Centum & quinquaginta Librarum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam gaudendam & annuatim percipiendam prædictam Annuitatem five annualem Redditem *Centum & quinquaginta Librarum* præfato *Angelo de Marianis Equiti & Assignatis suis*, a Festo Natalis Domini ultimò præterito, quamdiu se bene gesserit, de Thesauro nostro, Hæredum & Successorum nostrum præfatæ Regine, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Westm. Hæredum & Successorum nostrum præfatæ Regine, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum, ac Hæredum & Successorum nostrum præfatæ Regine, ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; viz. Festa Annunciationis beate Mariæ Virginis, Sancti Johannis Baptiste, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Natalis Domini, æquis Portionibus annuatim solvendam;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vii. Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Officio Senescalli Forestæ concessio.

A. D. 1556.

Ibid. m. 48.

REX & Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos,

In consideratione boni veri & acceptabilis Servitii, nobis per præcharissimum Consanguineum nostrum *Henricum Comitem Westmerlandie* nuper impensi in Debellatione & Apprehensione *Thome Stafford* Militis & aliorum Com-

pliciorum suorum, in *Castro nostro de A. D. 1556. Scarborough* in Comitatu nostro Eborum, nuperimè existentium, quàm pro diversis aliis Causis & Considerationibus nos specialiter moventibus,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostrum præfatæ

A.D. 1556. præfate Regine, damus & concedimus, eidem *Henrico Comiti Westmerlandie*, Officium *Senescalli Forestæ* nostræ de Galtries, ac Laundæ infra Forestam prædictam, cum omnibus & singulis suis Pertinentiis, necnon Officium *Magistri Deductus* omnium Ferarum in eadem Foresta nostra, ac etiam totum Herbagium Pannagium & Rupturæ Bosci vocatas *Wynsalne Trees & Broysys*, infra Forestam prædictam, cum omnibus & singulis suis Pertinentiis Proficuis Commoditatibus Advantagiis Emolumenta Regarda, simul cum omnibus & singulis Vadiis & Feodis Annuitatibus Pensionibus & Redditibus, tam eisdem Officiis live eorum alteri, quam prædictis Laundis, ab antiquo qualitercumque spectantibus live pertinentibus,

Habenda tenenda & exercenda, tam Officium *Senescalli Forestæ* nostræ prædictæ ac Laundarum prædictarum, prædicto *Henrico Comiti Westmerl.* quam Officium *Magistri Deductus* Ferarum nostrarum dictæ Forestæ nostræ, ac omnes & omnimodas Laundas prædictas, simul cum Herbagio Pannagio & Rupturæ Boscorum vocatis *Wynsalne Trees & Broysys*, pro termino Vitiæ ipsius *Henrici Comiti Westmerl.* per se, vel per sufficientem Deputatum suum live Deputatos suos sufficientes,

Percipiendo recipiendo & capiendo annuatim omnia & singula prædicta Va-

dia Feoda Proficua Commoditates Advantagia Emolumenta Regarda Annuitates Pensiones & Redditus, tam eisdem Officiis live eorum alteri, quam Laundæ prædictæ, qualitercumque pertinentia live spectantia & ab antiquo debita usitata & consueta, pro termino Vitiæ suæ, in tam amplis modo & formâ, prout *Johannes Couers Dominus Couers, Arthurus Darcy Miles, Willielmus Mauntesfeld*, vel *Johannes Nevell Dominus Lotmyer* defunctus, seu aliqua alia Persona seu aliquæ aliz Personæ, prædicta Officia seu eorum alterum occupans live occupantes, habuit & percipit, habuerunt vel perceperunt, aut habere seu percipere debuerunt live debuissent, in & pro eisdem Officiis live eorum altero, annuatim, ad Festâ Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Paschæ æquis Portionibus solvenda, & hoc absque Composito, seu aliquo alio Ratiocinio Nobis Hæredibus aut Successoribus nostræ præfate Regine, pro Præmissis seu aliquo Præmissorum, dandoreddendo seu solvendo;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud Westmonasterium tertio Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1556.
Pa. 3. 4. P.
O.M. p. 1.
m. 34.

REX & Regina, dilectis Nobis in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Wintoniensis*, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis prædicta, per Mortem naturalem, Reverendi in Christo Patris *Stephani ultimi Episcopi* ibidem, jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta, nos alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem licentiam per Præsentem duximus concedendam;

Mandantes quod talem vobis eligatis

in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacrarum Literarum Cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo devotus, Nobis & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis, Ecclesiæque nostræ prædictæ necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud Westmonasterium xvi. Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Carliolen.

A.D. 1556.
Ind. m. 8.

REX & Regina, dilectis Nobis in Christo *Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Carliolensis*, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis prædicta, per Mortem naturalem *Roberti Aldridge ultimi Episcopi* ibidem, jam

sit Pastoris solatio destituta, nos, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem licentiam per Præsentem duximus concedendam;

Mandantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacrarum Literarum Cognitione ad id Munus

A.D. 1556.
Pa. 3. 4. P.
O.M.

A.D. 1556.

A.D. 1556.

A. D. 1556. *Rogerus Croket*, ad Rectoriā de
Knyghton.

34 P. 34. *Johannes Kyllat*, ad Vicariā de Er-
pyng.

Johannes Carliell, ad Rectoriā de
Dyncerche.

Edmundus Jase, ad Vicariā de
Wynfellowe.

Willielmus Williams, ad Rectoriā
omnium Sanctorum in Muro.

Willielmus Huddlesdon, ad Rectoriā
Sancti Michi. in Stamford.

Nicolaus Holme, ad Vicariā de E-
stredford.

Thomas Grene, ad Vicariā perpetu-
am Sancti Georgii Civitatis Eborum.

Rogerus Cox, ad Vicariā de Bur-
ton.

Johannes Johnson, ad Rectoriā de
Winceby.

Edmundus Vaudry, ad Rectoriā de
Meriton.

Jacobus Broke, ad Rectoriā de Sud-
dyngton.

Johannes Fryer, ad Rectoriā de
Byfflere.

Edmundus Rede, ad Rectoriā de
Hayreby.

Laurentius Tate, ad Rectoriā de
Heathe.

Thomas Blackwall, ad Rectoriā San-
cti Lawrentii infra Archidiaconat. Col-
cestr.

Petrus Heade, ad Rectoriā Sancti
Florentii.

Edmundus Hadfeld, ad Rectoriā de
Wytherley Lincoln. Dioc.

Robertus Hylar, ad Rectoriā de
Baldoche Lincoln. Dioc.

Willielmus Philipper, ad Vicariā de
Upton Lincoln. Dioc.

Ricardus Westbury, ad Rectoriā de
Stoke Damerall.

Jacobus Cole, ad Rectoriā de Ho-
vyngton.

Thomas Batemanson, ad Vicariā de
Kenfyngton.

Willielmus Smyth, ad Vicariā de
Langley Regis Lincoln. Dioc.

Ricardus Wheatley, ad Rectoriā de
Selfcombe Cicestr. Dioc.

Robertus Ellerker, ad Rectoriā de
Barnoby Lincoln. Dioc.

Edmundus Stephenson, ad Rectoriā
Sancti Martini in Iremonger Lane in
Civitate London.

Ricardus Blaunche, ad Vicariā de
Randys.

Egidius Robinson, ad Rectoriā de
Newborne.

Henricus Hinchoo, ad Vicariā
Hornecastell Lincoln. Dioc.

Willielmus Colynwood, ad Præbendam

in Ecclesia Cathedrali Cestr.

David Compton, ad Rectoriā de El-
sted.

Henricus Mylenarde, ad Rectoriā de
Hatley Porte Lincoln. Dioc.

Robertus Perswoll, ad Præbendam in
Ecclesia Cathedrali Cestr.

Henricus Atkinson, ad Vicariā San-
cti Sepulchri London.

Ricardus Barlowe, ad Medietatem Re-
ctoriæ de Trowell.

Cristoferus Wall, ad Vicariā de Na-
slynge.

Thomas Arnolde, ad Vicariā de
Westporte.

Thomas Massey, ad Rectoriā de Co-
ston Lincoln. Dioc.

Thomas Browne, ad Rectoriā Sancti
Johannis in Lewis Cicestr. Dioc.

Bartholomæus Bertley, ad Rectoriā
de Walton.

Johannes Chakworth, ad Rectoriā
de Elvetham Winton. Dioc.

Willielmus Ceynam, ad Vicariā de
Buers.

Johannes Richardus, ad Rectoriā de
Fynyngley.

Georgius Hunter, ad Rectoriā de
Cheshill.

Ricardus Heath, ad Vicariā de Re-
miton.

Rogerus Chance, ad Vicariā de
Client.

Johannes Turner, ad Vicariā de Of-
sley Lincoln. Dioc.

Thomas Stempe, ad Præbendam in
Ecclesia Sancti Swithini Winton.

Willielmus Clerke, ad Vicariā de
Sopley.

Willielmus Allen, ad Rectoriā San-
cti Petri in Soca Winton. & ad Vica-
riā Sancti Johannis Baptiste in Soca
prædicta eidem Rectoriæ unit. & an-
nex.

Thomas Ellys, ad Præbendam, in Ec-
clesia Cathedrali Norwic.

Willielmus Trentham, ad Rectoriā
de Preston Bagotte.

Rodolphus Grenehall, ad Rectoriā
de Alderton Petriburgen. Dioc.

Willielmus Erfley, ad Rectoriā de
Soothby in longe Collingham.

Thomas Auggrame, ad Rectoriā de
Mulgrave.

Robertus Goldsmith, ad Vicariā de
Saynte Knece alias Kewe.

Robertus Landon alias *Leighton* ad Vi-
cariā de Horfeley.

Willielmus Wotton, ad Vicariā de
Abery.

Walterus Vessey, ad Rectoriā San-
cti Leonardi juxta Portam Australem
Civitatis Egon.

Robertus

A. D. 1556. Robertus Langley, ad Rectoriam de
Waddingham Lincoln. Dioc.
3. 4. P. 1. 2. M.

Thomas Mosander ad Rectoriam de

Asheby Lincoln. Dioc.

Thomas Warfow, ad Rectoriam de Bo-
chyngwall omnium Sanctorum.

A. D. 1556.
3. 4. P. 1. 2. M.

Pro Elemosinario, de Augmentatione.

A. D. 1556.
3. 4. P. 1. 2. M.
m. 25.

REX & Regina omnibus ad
quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gra-
tia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia
& mero Motu nostris, dedisse & con-
cessisse, ac per Præsentes, dare & conce-
dere *Francisco Mallet* Clerico Sacre The-
ologie Professori, *Magnus Elemosinarius no-*
stro, in Augmentationem Elemosinæ
nostræ, tam omnia & singula Bona De-
bita & Catalla quarumcumque Personarum
Felonum de Se, & cujuslibet Per-
sonæ Felonis de se, quàm omnia & sin-
gula Deodanda infra Regnum nostrum
Angliæ, ac Walliam & Marchias ejus-
dem, & infra Villam nostram Calisiz &
Marchias ejusdem, tam infra Libertates
quàm extra inventa sive invenienda,
forisfacta sive forisfacienda, quæ Nobis
nunc pertinent vel unquam, post vice-
simum diem Aprilis ultimum ante Da-
tum præsentium, quovismodo pertine-
runt ac pertinere debuerunt, & deinceps
quamdiu ipsum *Franciscum Elemo-*
sinarium nostrum fore contigerit, perti-
nuerint vel contigerint ullo modo,

Et volumus & concedimus eidem *E-*
lemosinario nostro quod bene liceat ei ac
Deputatis & Servientibus suis, omnia
hujusmodi Bona Debita & Catalla Felonum
de Se, ac Deodanda ubicumque, in-
veniri poterint, tam infra Libertates
quàm extra, ut præfertur, scire recu-
perare levare & colligere,

Assignantes præfatum *Elemosinarium*
nostrum, & Deputatum suum ac Depu-

tatos suos, ad Inquirendum de tempore A. D. 1556.
in tempus, viis & modis quibus melius
scire poterit sive poterint, de hujusmodi
Bonis Debitis & Catallis Felonum de Se,
& Deodandis, ac ad eadem sciendum
capiendum recuperandum & levand-
um, per Se sive Deputatos suos suffi-
cientes, ubicumque, infra Regnum no-
strum Angliæ prædictum, ac Walliam
prædictam & Marchias ejusdem, & Vil-
lam nostram Calisiz prædictæ & Mar-
chias ejusdem, fuerint inventa, tam in-
fra Libertates quàm extra, & ipsa sic
levata recuperata & collecta, per Se, ubi
melius videbitur, pro Nobis in Eleemo-
sinam distribuenda abique Compo seu
Rationio inde Nobis reddendo seu fa-
ciendo;

Mandantes & præcipientes universis
& singulis Majoribus Vicecomitibus Co-
ronatoribus Ballivis & Constabulariis, ac
omnibus aliis Officiariis & Ministris no-
stris, tam infra Libertates quàm extra,
& eorum cuilibet, Tenore Præsentium,
quod, præfato *Elemosinario nostro*, ac
Deputatis & Servientibus suis, in Exe-
cutione Præmissorum, Supportantes sint
& Intendentes Auxiliantes & Defenden-
tes sub Periculo quod incumbit.

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud Croydon ter-
tio die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium pro Episcopo Cestr.

A. D. 1556.
Ibid. p. 11.
m. 9.

REX & Regina, Majori Civi-
tatis suæ Cestriz ac Episcopi
suo in eadem Civitate, Salu-
tem.

Cum, Dominus *Summus Pontifex*,
nupervacante Sede Ecclesiæ Cathedralis
Cestriz, per Mortem naturalem, bonæ
memoriæ, *Georgii ultimi Episcopi* ejus-
dem Ecclesiæ, Personam, dilecti & fide-
lis nostri, *Cuthberti Scatte* Sacre Theolo-
giæ Professoris ejusdem Ecclesiæ *Electi*,
ipsum, ad Ecclesiam Cestr. prædictam,
auctoritate Apostolica, providerit, ac
præfecerit in Episcopum & Pastorem,

sicut, per Literas bullatas ipsius Domi-
ni *Summi Pontificis* Nobis inde directas,
Nobis constat, A. D. 1556.

Nos, pro eo quod idem *Electus*, om-
nibus & singulis Verbis Nobis & Coro-
næ nostræ præjudicialibus, in dictis Li-
teris bullatis contentis, coram Nobis pa-
lam & expresse renunciavit, & Gratiz
nostræ humiliter se submisit, volentes
cum eo in hac parte agere gratiosè, Fi-
delitatem ipsius *Electi* cepimus, & Tem-
poralia dicti Episcopatus Cestr. prout
moris est restitimus eidem;

Et

A. D. 1556. Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod eidem
Electo Temporalia prædicta, cum Pertinentiis in Balliva tua, a tempore Vacationis ejusdem Episcopatus, sine dilatione liberes in forma prædicta; salvo jure cuiuslibet.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo nono die Septembris.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Executoribus subscriptis sub data supradicta; videlicet;

Camerario suo *Cestria* vel ejus Locumtenenti ibidem.

Canclario suo in Comitatu *Palatinus Lancastrie*.
 Executori suo in Com. *Eborum*.

Et mandatum est Militibus Liberis Hominibus & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu *Cestr.* prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Pro Custode Gardini Mercatorum Italicorum, de Licentia.

A. D. 1556. *Philipp and Mary*, by the Grace of God &c. to all our Justices Mayors Sheriffs Bayliffs Constables, and all other our Officers Mynylers and Subjectes, Greeting.

Knowe ye that We, for certeyn Considerations Us moving, are contented and pleased, and by these Presents, of our especiall Grace mere Motion and certen Knowledge, do licence give libertie and frely graunte, for Us, the Heires and Successours of Us the said Quene, unto our welbelovely *Peter Maria de Bologna la Grossa* in Italy, dwelling in Bethelam besides London, Keaper of a Garden apperteynyng to the Merchants Italians, that he, from henceforth during his naturall Lief, shall and may at his Will and Pleasure, by himself or his Servauntes, uttre and sell, by retayle or in grosse, any kinde of Wyne or Wynes to be spent or drunken within or without his Mansion House wherein he nowe dwelleth, or hereafter shall happen to dwell within our Citie of London and the Suburbs of the same, at suche Price and Prices as is conteyned in an Acte of Parlyamente in that behalf made and provided, and not above, without any manner of Losse

Ympechmente Lette Forfayture Damage to Penaltieto be had demanded or susteyned for the same; the Statute made in the seventh Year of the Reigne of, our late dearest Brother, *Kynge Edward the Sixte*, prohibiting the selling of Wynes, or any thinge therein conteyned, or any other Acte Lawe or Ordinance Proclamation or Restreynte, by our Progenitours made or proclaimed, or by Us, the Heyres and Successours of Us the said Quene; hereafter to be made or proclaymed, to the contrarye in any wise notwithstanding:

Wherefor We will and commande you to permitte and suffer the said *Peter Maria*, his Servauntes and Deputies, duryng his Lief, to have use occupie and enjoye the full effecte and benefite of this our Licence and Graunte, without your Lettes Molestations or Contradictions, as you and every of you do tendre our Pleasures, and will answer for the contrary.

In witness whereof &c.

Witnessse our selves at *Westminster* the fourteenth day of October.

Per Brevia de Privato Sigillo.

De Custodia Temporalium Episcopatus Carliol.

A. D. 1556. *R*EX & Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
 Cum Episcopus Ecclesie Cathedralis Carliolensis, per Mortem naturalem *Roberti Alderidge* ultimi Episcopi Ecclesie prædictæ, vacaverit, & Pastoris solatio destituta fuerit, & in

presenti vacans extiterit, quod prætextu nunc Nos Custodiam Episcopatus prædicti, & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, in manibus nostris, occasione prædicta, habemus & habere debemus;

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero

5 X Monu

A. D. 1558. Mortu nostris, ac in consideratione Summæ *quadringentarum Marcarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ Nobis perfolutæ, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris præfatæ Reginz, damus & concedimus, dilecto nobis in Christo *Owino Oglethorpe* Decano Ecclesiæ nostræ Collegiatæ Sancti Georgii Martiris de Nova Wyndesore, nunc nominato & electo Episcopo prædictæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Carliolensis, Custodiam omnium Temporalium ejusdem Episcopatus, necnon omnium Castrorum Dominiorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum Reddituum Servitiorum Portionum Pensionum Annuitatum, & aliarum Possessionum quarumcumq; eidem Episcopatu ac prædictæ Sedi Episcopali qualitercumque pertinentium sive spectantium;

Concessimus etiam prædicto *Owino Oglethorpe* omnia & omnimoda Feoda Militum, Servitia Warda Maritagia, & Custodiam omnium Hæredum quorumcumque Tenentium Episcopatus prædicti, infra Aitatem, & ad Custodiam nostram, occasione prædictâ, pertinentium;

Ac omnimodas Escaetas omnium & singulorum Tenentium Episcopatus prædicti, sive eidem Episcopatu, quovismodo pertinentes sive spectantes;

Habendam percipiendam gaudendam & retinendam Custodiam prædictam, ac omnia & singula Præmissa & eorum quodlibet, præfato *Owino Oglethorpe* & Assignatis suis, a tempore Mortis prænominati *Roberti Alderidge ultimi Episcopi* Ecclesiæ prædictæ, durante Vacatione prædictâ, & quamdiu Ecclesia prædicta de Episcopo vacari contigerit, necnon quousque Nos vel Hæredes nostri, Temporalia Episcopatus illius, præfato *Owino Oglethorpe* nunc *Electo* restituerimus & liberaverimus, absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio Onere (Solutione solummodo dictæ Summæ *quadringentarum Marcarum* nobis exceptis) Nobis vel Hæredibus nostris inde reddendo solvendo seu faciendo, & adeo plenè & integrè, prout Nos ea omnia & singula haberemus seu habere deberemus, si præfens Concessio nostra ei inde non facta fuisset,

Et insuper concedimus præfato *Owino Oglethorpe* plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem nominandi faciendi & instituendi omnes & singulos Senescallos

Ballivos Ministros & alios Officiarios quoscumque Episcopatus prædicti & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, adeo liberè prout Nos eisdem Officiarios facere possemus si Temporalia Episcopatus prædicti in manibus nostris remanerissent;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato *Owino Oglethorpe* omnia & singula Exitus Firmas Redditus Reversiones & Proventus omnium & singulorum Temporalium & aliorum Præmissorum quorumcumque, & cujuslibet inde Parcelle, prædicto tempore, Mortis prænominati *Roberti Alderidge ultimi Episcopi* Ecclesiæ prædictæ, hucusque & exnunc, durante Vacatione prædictâ qualitercumq; crescentia provenientis sive emergentis,

Habenda & percipienda, tam per Manus suas proprias & Ministrorum suorum, quam per manus nuper & nunc Escaetorum Vicecomitum Senescallorum Ballivorum Firmariorum Receptorum, & aliorum Occupatorum Temporalium prædictorum, & omnium & singulorum Præmissorum & cujuslibet inde Parcelle, ad Usam propriam ipsius *Owini Oglethorpe*, absq; Compoto, seu aliquo alio nobis inde reddendo seu faciendo, & absq; perturbatione molestatione inquietatione seu gravamine Nostræ vel Hæredum nostrorum aut aliorum Officiorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

Et quod expressa mentio de certo tempore Vacationis Episcopatus prædicti, aut de Temporalibus prædictis, aut de aliis Præmissis seu de Exitibus prædictis, vel de vero Valore eorumdem, aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus per Nos, vel per aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum præfatæ Reginz, eidem *Owino Oglethorpe* nunc *Episcopo Carliolensi* nominato & electo ante hæc tempora, in Præsentibus minime facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione seu Provisione in contrarium inde ante hæc tempora factis editis ordinatis sive provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materia quacumq; in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* xxviii. die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A. D. 1556.
3. 4. P. C. 21.A. D. 1556.
3. 4. P. C. 21.*De Custodia Temporalium Episcopatus Cicestrensis.*A. D. 1556.
Fac. 3. 4.
P. C. 21.
no. 13.

REX & Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum Episcopatus Ecclesie Cathedralis Cicestrensis per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi Ecclesie predictae vacaverit, & Pastoris solatio destituta fuerit, & in presenti vacans existat, quo pretextu nunc Nos Custodiam Episcopatus predicti, & omnium Temporalium ejusdem in manibus nostris, occasione predicta habemus & habere debemus;

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Praesentes, pro Nobis Haeredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, dilecto nobis in Christo, *Johanni Christofero* Sacrae Theologiae Baccalaureo nostro Capellano, nunc a nobis nominato & electo Episcopo Ecclesie Cathedralis Cicestrensis. Custodiam dicti Episcopatus Cicestrensis ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem Episcopatus, necnon omnium Castrorum Dominiorum Manerium Terrarum Tenementorum Reddituum Servitiorum Portionum Pensionum Annuitatum, & aliarum Possessionum quarumcumque, eidem Episcopatu ac predictae Sedi Episcopali qualitercumque pertinentium sive spectantium;

Concessimus etiam predicto *Johanni* omnia & omni moda Feoda Militum Servitia Warda Maritagia & Custodiam omnium Haereditum quorumcumque Tenentium Episcopatus predicti infra Aetatem & Custodiam nostram occasione predicta pertinentium.

Ac omnimodas Efficacias omnium & singularum Tenentium Episcopatus predicti sive eidem Episcopatu quovismodo pertinentes sive spectantes;

Habendam percipiendam gaudendam & retinendam Custodiam predictam, ac omnia & singula Praemia & eorum quodlibet praefato *Johanni* & Assignatis suis, a secundo Die Augusti proximo praeterito (quo Die ultimus Episcopus Mortem obiit) durante Vacatione predicta, & quamdiu Ecclesia predicta de Episcopo vacari contigerit, necnon quosque Nos vel Haeredes nostri, Temporalia Episcopatus illius, praefato *Johanni* nunc electo restituerimus & liberaverimus, absque Compo, seu aliquo alio Onere Nobis vel Haeredibus nostris inde reddendo solvendo seu facien-

do, & adeo plenè & integrè prout Nos ea omnia & singula haberemus seu habere deberemus, si praesens Concessio nostra ei inde facta non fuisset;

Concessimus eidem *Johanni Christofero* omnimodas Advocaciones Donationes Praesentationes Nominationes & Collationes, ac Incumbentium Institutiones, Ecclesiarum Archidiaconatum Dignitatum Praebendarum Collegiorum Hospitalium Capellarum & aliorum Beneficiorum Ecclesiasticorum quorumcumque, de Patronatu sive Advocacione Episcopatus predicti existentium, quoquomodo, durante Vacatione predicta, vacari contingentium,

Habendas conferendas dandas praesentandas & Institutas ad libitum ipsius *Johannis* absque Impetitione nostri aut alicujus alterius Personae vice & nomine nostro vel pro Nobis;

Et insuper concedimus praefato *Johanni Christofero* plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem nominandi faciendi & instituendi omnes & singulos Senescallos Ballivos Ministros, & alios Officiarios quoscumque Episcopatus predicti, ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem, adeo libere prout Nos eisdem Officiarios facere possemus, si Temporalia Episcopatus predicti in manibus nostris remanissent;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Praesentes damus & concedimus praefato *Johanni* omnia & singula Exitus Firmas Reddus Reventiones & Proficuas annuum & singulorum Temporalium & aliorum Praemissorum quorumcumque, & cujuscumque, inde Parcelle, a praedicto secundo Die Augusti proximo praeterito (quo Die ultimus Episcopus Mortem obiit) hucusque, & exnunc, durante Vacatione predicta, qualitercumque crescentia provenientia sive emergentia;

Habenda & percipienda, tam per manus suas proprias & Ministrorum suorum, quam per manus nuper & nunc Efficaciorum Vicecomitum Senescallorum Ballivorum Firmariorum Receiverum aut aliorum Occupatorum Temporalium praedictorum, & omnium & singulorum Praemissorum & cujuslibet inde Parcelle, ad usum proprium ipsius *Johannis* absque Compo, seu aliquo alio Nobis inde reddendo seu faciendo, & absque perturbatione molestatione inquietatione seu gravamine Nostra

A. D. 1556. Noſtri vel Heredum noſtrorum, aut aliorum Officiorum noſtrorum quorumcumque;

Et quod expreſſa mentio de certo Tempore Vacationis Episcopatus prædicti, aut de Temporalibus prædictis, aut de aliis Præmiſſis, ſeu de Exitibus prædictis, vel de vero Valore eorumdem aut de aliis Donis ſive Conceſſionibus per Nos, vel per aliquem Progenitorum noſtrorum præſatæ Regiæ, eidem *Johanni Chriſtoſerſon* nunc Episcopo *Ciceſtrenſi*, nominato & electo, ante hæc tempora in præſentibus minime facta

exiſtit, aut aliquo Statuto Actû Ordinatione Proviſione ſive Conceſſione inde in contrarium ante hæc tempora factis editis ordinatis ſive proviſis, aut impoſterum faciendis edendis ordinandis ſive providendis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Cauſâ vel Materîa quacumque, in aliquo non obſtantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte Rege & Regina apud *W'eſtmo-naſteriam* nono Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præſentationibus.

A. D. 1556. **G** *Eorgius Blythe* in Artibus Baccularius, habet Literas Regis & Regiæ Patentis ad *Reſtoriam* ſive Eccleſiam donativam de *Hungerton* & *Wywell* in Com. Lincoln.

Teſte Rege & Regina apud *W'eſtmo-naſteriam* decimo nono Die Novembris.

Thomas l'adence Artium Magiſter ad Canonatum ſive Præbendam de *Brakelham* in Eccleſia Cathedrali *Ciceſtrenſi*.

Teſte Rege & Regina apud *W'eſtmo-naſteriam* quinto Die Novembris.

Henricus Jones ad *Reſtoriam* de *Sittington* *Maria* Glouc. Diœc.

Teſte Rege & Regina apud *W'eſtmo-naſteriam* viceſimo Die Junii.

Conſimiles Literas Patentis habent Perſonæ ſubſcriptæ infra Diœceſes ſubſcriptas ſub Datis ſubſcriptis; videlicet,

Johannes Gapphill Clericus, ad Vicariam de *Macheiney* Bathon. & Wellen. Diœc.

Teſte Rege & Regina apud *W'eſtmo-naſteriam* viceſimo Die Junii.

Robertus Bachellour ad Vicariam de *Waxham* Lincoln. Diœc. & dirigitur Literæ illæ, Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri, *Reginaldo*, miſeratione divini; Tituli *Sanctæ Mariæ in Coſmedin* Sacroſanctæ Romanæ Eccleſiæ Preſbitero (Poſto nuncupato) *Cantuarienſi Archiepiſcopo*,

totius Angliæ Primate Ap-poſtolice Sedis non ſolum Legato nro, necnon ad univerſa Regna noſtra Angliæ & Hiberniæ, Sereniſſimi Domini noſtri Pape & ejusdem Ap-poſtolice Sedis etiam de Latere Legato.

Teſte Rege & Regina apud *W'eſtmo-naſteriam* xxiv. Die Junii.

Johannes Drayton ad *Reſtoriam* de *Wareham* *Sancti Petri* Briſtoll. Diœc.

Thomas Maſon ad *Reſtoriam* de *Dyck-nour* *Wallis* Heref. Diœc.

Henricus Hondy ad Vicariam de *An-neſley* Coven. & Lich. Diœc.

Rogerus Morwent ad Vicariam de *An-pney* *Crucis* Glouc. Diœc.

Thomas Doxſey ad Vicariam de *Did-broke* Glouc. Diœc.

Laurentius Vauſe ad Vicariam de *Ty-drington* Glouc. Diœc.

Ricardus Robynſon ad Vicariam de *Croſwell* *Byſſoppe* Eborum Diœc.

Henricus Taſching ad Vicariam de *Warnham* *Ciceſtrenſi* Diœc.

Johannes Ramſyng ad Vicariam de *Nidde* Eborum Diœc.

Georgius Drayce ad *Reſtoriam* de *Eld-eham* Parva London. Diœc.

Johannes Baker ad Vicariam de *Ken-ſtocke* Bathon. & Wellen. Diœc.

Thomas Olyver ad *Reſtoriam* de *Shad-derſte* Cantuar. Diœc.

Anthonyus Raſſhawe ad Vicariam de *Randes* *Petriburgenſi* Diœc.

Jacobus Brauneſworth ad *Reſtoriam* de *Stanbridge* Parva London. Diœc.

Johannes Maſball ad *Reſtoriam* de *Rodington* Coven. & Lich. Diœc.

Petrus Walker ad *Reſtoriam* *Sancti Leonardi* in Colceſtr. London. Diœc.

Edwardus Dagmore ad Vicariam de *Elmeley* *Caſſell* Wigorn. Diœc.

Johannes

A.D. 1556. *Johannes Langdon* Clericus ad Vicariam de *Newton Saynta Sore* Exon. Dioc.
34. E. 5. M.

Willielmus Hether Clericus, ad Vicariam de *Northolde super Rapam de Av. n* Coven. & Lich. Dioc.

Johannes Done Clericus, ad Rectorem de *Shawell* Lincoln. Dioc.

Thomas Adams Clericus, ad Rectorem de *Thorpe-Thomas* Lincoln. Dioc.

Thomas Hulcocke Clericus, ad Rectorem omnium Sacistorum in *Villa Hunt* Lincoln. Dioc.

Gavinus Hudson Clericus, ad Canonatum & Præbendam de *Langford Mener*. in Ecclesia Cathedrali Beatæ Mariæ Lincoln. Dioc.

Ricardus Stampor Clericus, ad Vicariam de *Hull* Carlioll. Dioc.

Robertus Jones Clericus, ad Vicariam de *nova Wyndesore* Sarum Dioc.

Edwardus Pendleton Clericus, ad Vicariam de *Eccles. Cestren*. Dioc.

Ricardus Wyn Clericus, ad Vicariam de *Dorington* Heref. Dioc.

Edmundus Hruat Clericus, ad Rectorem de *Myllroke* Lincoln. Dioc.

Robertus Thurman Clericus, ad Rectorem de *Aylshy Parva* Lincoln. Dioc.

Ricardus Watfon Clericus, ad Rectorem de *Cranesfhe Gifforde* Oxon. Dioc.

Henricus Wilkyns Clericus, ad Vicariam de *Coton* alias *Chilverfson* Coven. & Lich. Dioc.

Georgius Morfhe Clericus, ad Rectorem de *Winterborne Stepleton* Brilloll. Dioc.

Robertus Nelson Clericus, ad Vicariam de *Torekingham* Lincoln. Dioc.

Cristoforus Maltou Clericus, ad Rectorem de *Throspflon* Petriburgen. Dioc.

Ricardus Bradborne Clericus, ad Rectorem de *Moreton* Lipcoln. Dioc.

Ricardus Delyn Clericus, ad Vicariam de *Wolleston* Dioc. Petriburgen.

Thomas Hoppynall Clericus, ad Rectorem Sacri *Nicholai in Villa Hertf.* Lincoln. Dioc.

Willielmus Boffe Clericus, ad Rectorem de *Dymchurche*.

Gulfridus Loune Clericus, ad Vicariam de *Crepwell* Eborum Dioc.

Thomas Wyfson Clericus, ad Rectorem de *Elfred* Ciceftren. Dioc.

Ricardus Howarde Clericus, ad Rectorem de *Dravnefelde* Coven. & Lich. Dioc.

Johannes Rogers Clericus, ad Vicariam de *Mere* Bathon. & Wellen. Dioc.

Hugo Lambert Clericus, ad Vicariam A.D. 1556
de *Herrapell*.

Willielmus Hoggas Clericus, ad Rectorem de *Leven* Eborum Dioc.

Rodolphus Candall Clericus, ad Rectorem de *Langham* Norwicen. Dioc.

Johannes Sutton Clericus, ad Vicariam de *Games* Exon. Dioc.

Petrus Hedde Clericus, ad Rectorem de *Donyngton*.

Cristoforus Jefeppa Clericus, ad Rectorem de *Southfamburidge* London. Dioc.

Robertus Dunne Clericus, ad Vicariam de *Cresby* Carlioll. Dioc.

Robertus Gibfon Clericus, ad Rectorem de *Stravely* Ciceftren. Dioc.

Ricardus Hophyn Clericus, ad Præbendam *Santæ Crucis cum Spaldewiche* in Ecclesia Cathedrali Lincoln. Dioc.

Philippus Johnes, ad Vicariam de *Langton* Meneven. Dioc.

Rodolphus Jackson Clericus, ad Rectorem de *Hunfey* Ciceftren. Dioc.

Thomas Welfon Clericus, ad Vicariam de *Lenton* Eborum Dioc.

Edwardus Williamsfon Clericus, ad Vicariam *Santæ Mariæ in Wignall* Norwicen. Dioc.

Jacobus Lodge Clericus, ad Rectorem de *Aspiden* Lincoln. Dioc.

Thomas Wilfon Clericus, ad Rectorem de *Langford* London. Dioc.

Edwardus Knype Clericus, ad Rectorem de *Cleyborne* Carlioll. Dioc.

Laurentius Blockley, ad Rectorem de *Hunefdon* London. Dioc.

Ambrosius Boynes, ad Vicariam de *Threkingham* Lincoln. Dioc.

Henricus Baston Clericus, ad Rectorem de *Southreston* Lincoln. Dioc.

Antonius Jeyfon, ad Vicariam de *Cornembere* Eborum Dioc.

Willielmus Gregeas, ad Vicariam de *Leven* Eborum Dioc.

Rogerus Willefson, ad Rectorem de *Coldesfton*.

Willielmus Ramline, ad Rectorem de *Corton* Bathon. & Wellen. Dioc.

Thomas Valente, ad Præbendam de *Brakelsham* in Ecclesia Cathedrali Ciceftren. Dioc.

Thomas Smythe, ad Rectorem de *Lodington* Petriburgen. Dioc.

Willielmus Fownes, ad Vicariam de *Wellande* Wigorn. Dioc.

Ricardus Welley, ad Rectorem *Sancti Gabrielis Fanchurche* London. Dioc.

Willielmus ap Ridderb, ad Rectorem de *Sully* Llandaven. Dioc.

Robertus Norwode, ad Vicariam de *Whitchurche* Lincoln. Dioc.

A.D. 1556. *Johannes Harryson* alias *Ranhuson*, ad
 Rectoriam de *Bollesell* Eborum Dioc. A.D. 1556.
 3. 4. E. & M. *Willielmus Dalby*, ad Rectoriam de
Lytleton Britoll. Dioc.
Ricardus Jansson, ad Hospitale Sancti
 in Villa Warr. Wigorn. Dioc.
Thomas Lane, ad Vicariam de *Flete*
 Britoll. Dioc.
Stephanus Welles, ad Vicariam de
Rolfon Eborum Dioc.
Thomas Brande, ad Vicariam de *Wel-*
lowe Winton. Dioc.
Rogerus Ridge, ad Vicariam de *Chol-*
sey Sarum Dioc.

Willielmus Allen, ad Rectoriam *San-* A.D. 1556.
cti Petri in Soto in Civitate Winton. 3. 4. E. & M.
 Dioc.
Willielmus Goodenape, ad Vicariam
 de *Wrangley* Lincoln. Dioc.
Thomas Copley, ad Vicariam de *Wym-*
berley Eborum Dioc.
Thomas Waude, ad Vicariam *Sancti*
Georgii in Southmarke Winton. Dioc.
Rogerus Wright Clericus, ad Eccle-
siam Parochialem de *Southill*. Ebor.
 Dioc.

Pro Episcopo Elien.

A.D. 1556.
 Pat. 3. 4. 4.
 P. & M. p.
 11. m. 13.

REX & Regina omnibus ad
 quos &c. Salutem.
 Cum Præcharissimus Pa-
 ter noster, *Henricus Octavus Anglia*
Rex, &c. per Literas suas Patentes ge-
 neres Datam apud Westm. decimo
 Die Septembris, Anno Regni sui tri-
 cesimo tertio, Ecclesiam Cathedralē
 Sanctæ & Individuæ Trinitatis Elien.
 ex Cœnobio quodam sive Monasterio
 quod, dum extitit, Prioratū sive
 Monasterium Ecclesiæ Sancti Petri &
 Sanctæ Etheldredæ Elien. vulgè voca-
 batur, erexit & fundavit, atque, ad
 Gloriam & Honorem Sanctæ & Indi-
 viduæ Trinitatis, eandem Ecclesiam
 Cathedralē, de *novo* Decano Presbitero
 & octo Præbendis Presbiteris ibidem
 Omnipotenti Deo omnino & imperpe-
 tuum Servituri, creavit erexit & sta-
 bilivit, ipsosque Præbendarios, sub no-
 mine eorum proprio atque in suo Or-
 dine, Primum Presbiterum præbenda-
 rium, Secundum Presbiterum præben-
 darium, Tertium Presbiterum præben-
 darium, Quartum Presbiterum præben-
 darium, Quintum Presbiterum
 præbendarium, Sextum Presbiterum
 præbendarium, Septimum Presbite-
 rum præbendarium, Octavum Pres-
 biterum præbendarium, respectivè
 fecit præfæcit constituit & ordinavit,
 atque Sibi Hæredibus & Successoribus
 suis Titulum Jus & Auctoritatem, *De-*
cano Ecclesiæ Cathedralis prædictæ,
 ac prædictos *Octo* Præbendarios & Suc-
 cessores suos sive eorum aliquem, qua-
 litercumque & quocumqueque Bo-
 clesia Cathedralis prædicta de *De-*
cano vel Præbendis prædictis, sive
 de eorum aliquo, per Mortem vel al-
 iter vacare contigerit, per Literas suas
 Patentes, de tempore in tempus No-
 minandi Assignandi & Præfæcendi re-
 tinuit atque relevavit, prout in eisdem

Literis Patentibus plenius apparet, A.D. 1556.
 Nos,

Considerantes Curam & Regimen
 Animarum Episcopo, tam in Ecclesia
 sua Cathedrali quam in tota Diocesi
 sua, maximè incumbere & pertinere,
 & quod Officium suum melius præstet,
 quantum interfit Episcopi, Graves &
 Doctos Viros ad Prædicandum Ver-
 bum Dei idoneos secum in Ecclesia
 sua habere,

Volentes Gratiam facere, Reve-
 rendo in Christo Patri, *Thoma Thyr-*
leby Consiliario nostro ac dictæ Ec-
 clesiæ Cathedralis Episcopo moderno, de
 Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex cer-
 ta Scientia & mero Motu nostris, Jus
 Patronatus nostrum Cononicatum &
 Præbendarum dictorum octo Præben-
 dariorum & eorum cujuscumque, ac Suc-
 cessorum suorum & eorum cujuscumque
 ac Nominationem & Collationem
 prædictorum octo Præbendariorum &
 eorum cujuscumque, qualitercumque &
 quandocumque Canonicatus & Præ-
 bendæ prædictæ, aut aliquis Canoni-
 catus & Præbenda dictorum octo Præ-
 bendariorum & eorum cujuscumque, aut
 Successorum suorum aut eorum cujus-
 libet, per Mortem seu aliter vacave-
 rint seu vacaverint, & jam vacans sive
 vacat, aut impotenter vacare conti-
 gerint sive contigerint, prædicto Reve-
 rendo Patri *Thoma Thyrleby* Episcopo *E-*
lien. moderno ac Successoribus suis Ep-
 iscopis Elien. pro tempore existentibus
 imperpetuum, pro Nobis, ac Hæ-
 redibus & Successoribus nostris prædic-
 tæ Regine, Donamus Concedimus &
 Damus per Præsentes; non obstantibus
 supradictis Fundatione Ordinatione &
 Reservatione dicti Præcharissimi Patris
 nostri, ac aliis Statutis & Ordinationibus
 quibuscumque non obstantibus, &
 etiam non obstante quod expressa men-
 tio

A. D. 1556.
3. 4. P. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846. 847. 848. 849. 850. 851. 852. 853. 854. 855. 856. 857. 858. 859. 860. 861. 862. 863. 864. 865. 866. 867. 868. 869. 870. 871. 872. 873. 874. 875. 876. 877. 878. 879. 880. 881. 882. 883. 884. 885. 886. 887. 888. 889. 890. 891. 892. 893. 894. 895. 896. 897. 898. 899. 900. 901. 902. 903. 904. 905. 906. 907. 908. 909. 910. 911. 912. 913. 914. 915. 916. 917. 918. 919. 920. 921. 922. 923. 924. 925. 926. 927. 928. 929. 930. 931. 932. 933. 934. 935. 936. 937. 938. 939. 940. 941. 942. 943. 944. 945. 946. 947. 948. 949. 950. 951. 952. 953. 954. 955. 956. 957. 958. 959. 960. 961. 962. 963. 964. 965. 966. 967. 968. 969. 970. 971. 972. 973. 974. 975. 976. 977. 978. 979. 980. 981. 982. 983. 984. 985. 986. 987. 988. 989. 990. 991. 992. 993. 994. 995. 996. 997. 998. 999. 1000.

Reservatis tamen Nobis, Hæredibus

& Successoribus nostris prædictæ Regine Nominatione & Præsentatione dicti Decani Ecclesiæ Elien. prædictæ, de tempore in tempus, quotienscumque quandocumque & quomodocumque Decanatus dictæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Elien. vacare contigerit.

In cupis rei &c.

Teste Rege & Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo septimo die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigilla.

Pro Domino Cancellario Angliæ Commissio.

A. D. 1556.
Brid. p. 2.
m. 3. d.

Philipe & Mary, by the grace of God, King and Queene of England Spayne France barba Sicilia Jerusalem and Ireland Defenders of the Faythe, Archbishops of Austria, Dukes of Burgon Millayne and Brabant, Countes of Hapsurge Flandres and Tiroll, to the moste Reverend Father in God our righte Trustie and righte Welbeloved Counsaillour, Nicholas Archebyschoppe of Yorke Lorde Chauncellor of England, Greetinge.

Whereas, our right Trustye and Welbeloved Counsaillor, Sir Thomas Ratcliff Knight Lorde Fitzwater Lorde Deputye of our Realme of Ireland, hath in our Name summoned a Parliamente there to begyn the xxv. Daye of Januarye next comynge, for the better proceedinge therein, our Will and Pleasure is, to make unto him a Commission to geve our Royall Assents unto such Bills and Matters as shall be treatyd concluded and agreed upon in our said Parlyamente, the whiche saide Commission signed with our Signe manuell, with severall Books of suche Actes as our pleasure is that our Roiall Assente shall be given unto, We send unto yowe annexed, togyther the severall Tytles of whiche Actes hereafter followithe;

Videlicet,

An Acte Repealinge all Statutes Actes and Provisions made agaynst the See Apostolike of Rome since the xxi. Yere of King Henry th'Eighth, and also for th'Establishmente of all Spirituall and Ecclesiasticall Possessions and Hereditaments conveyed to the Laytie;

An Acte for the recoveryng of Three Effrutes made for the Payngement of Almes;

A. D. 1556.
Brid. p. 2.
m. 3. d.

An Acte agaynst Offenders of Preachers and other Ministers of the Church;
An Acte agaynst Seditious Words and Rumors;

An Acte whereby certayne Offenses be made Treasons, and also for the Governemente of the Kings and Queenes Majesties Issue;

An Acte declaringe the Queenes Highnes to have ben born in a moste juste and lawfull Matrymonie, and also Repealinge all Actes of Parliamente and Statuts of Devorice had and made to the contrary;

An Act of Subsidie;

An Acte to Tytle the Queenes Majestie to Leix Ophalye Slyeweringe and Irre, and for makinge Shere ground thereof;

An Acte Declaryng the Regall Power of this Realme to be to the Queenes Highnes as fully and absolutly as ever it was in any of her moste noble Progenitors Kinges of this Realme;

An Acte for Gray Merchants;

An Acte for makinge of Trynity Terme shorter, and for the Conventence thereof a Bill concernynge the Archbyschoprike of Dublin;

An Acte Repealinge certain Treasons.

These shall be to Will and Require yowe that, immediatlye upon the Sight hereof, yowe cause our Greate Seale of England, remaynyng in your Custodye, to be putt unto the said Commission and the Actes to the same annexed, and thes Presents shall be yower sufficient Dyshcharge in that behalf.

Given at our Mannor of Sainte James the firste Daye of Decembre, the third and fourth Yeares of our Raignes.

Per ipsos Regem & Regina.

De

A. D. 1556.
 3. 4. P. O. M.

A. D. 1556.
 3. 4. P. O. M.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1556.
 1. 2. 3. 4. P. O. M.
 6. m. 21.

A. D. 1556.

REX & Regina, Dilectis nobis in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Lincolnensis, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis prædictæ, per Translationem Reverendi in Christo Patris *Johannis ultimi Episcopi ibidem* ad Episcopatum Winton. jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta, Nos alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam per Præsentes duximus concedendam,

Mandantes ut talem vobis eligatis

in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacrarum Literarum cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo Devotus, Nobis & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis, Ecclesiæque nostræ prædictæ necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina *apud Westmonasterium* vii. Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1556.
 1. 2. 3. 4. P. O. M.

A. D. 1556.

REX & Regina, Dilectis nobis in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Cicerntrensis, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis prædictæ, per Mortem naturalem Reverendi in Christo Patris *Georgii Defuncti* nuper *Episcopi ibidem*, jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta, Nos alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam per Præsentes duximus concedendam,

Mandantes quòd talem Vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacrarum Literarum cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo Devotus, & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis, Ecclesiæque nostræ necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina *apud Westmonasterium* xvi. Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1556.
 1. 2. 3. 4. P. O. M.

A. D. 1556.

REX & Regina, Dilectis Nobis in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Petriburgensis, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis prædictæ, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta, Nos alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam per Præsentes duximus concedendam,

Mandantes quòd talem vobis eligatis

in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacrarum Literarum cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo Devotus, Nobis & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis, Ecclesiæque nostræ prædictæ necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina *apud Westmonasterium* xvi. Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Custodia Temporalium concessa.

A. D. 1556.
 1. 2. 3. 4. P. O. M.

A. D. 1556.

REX & Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum Episcopatus Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Petriburgensis, per Mortem naturalem *Johannis Chamber* ultimi Episcopi Ecclesiæ prædictæ vacaverit & Pastoris solatio destituta fuerit, & in præsentem vacans extiterit, quo prætextu nunc Nos Custodiam Episcopatus

prædicti ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem in Manibus nostris occasione prædicta habemus & habere debemus,

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratiâ nostrâ speciali, ac ex certâ Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus,

A.D. 1556. cedimus dilecto nobis in Christo, *Davidi Poole* Legum Doctori Archidiacono Derbie & Salopie, nunc nominato & electo Episcopo prædictæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Petriburgen. Custodiam dicti Episcopatus Petriburgen. ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem Episcopatus, necnon omnium Castrorum Dominiorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum Reddituum Servitiorum Portionum Pensionum Annuitatum & aliarum Possessionum quarumcumque eidem Episcopatu, ac prædictæ Sedi Episcopali qualitercumq; pertinentium sive spectantium,

Concessimus etiam prædicto *Davidi Poole* omnia & omnimoda Feoda Militum, Servitia, Warda, Maritagia, & Custodiam omnium Hæredum quorumcumque Tenentium Episcopatus prædicti infra Aetatem & Custodiz nostri, occasione prædicta, pertinentium, ac omnimodas Efficacias omnium & singulorum Tenentium Episcopatus prædicti, sive eidem Episcopatu quovismodo pertinentes sive spectantes,

Habenda percipienda gaudenda & retinenda Custodiam prædictam, ac omnia & singula Præmissa & eorum quodlibet, præfato *Davidi Poole* & Assignatis suis, a tempore Mortis prænominati *Johannis Chamber* ultimi Episcopi Ecclesiæ prædictæ, durante Vacatione prædicta, & quamdiu Ecclesia prædicta de Episcopo vacari contigerit, necnon quousque Nos vel Hæres nostri Temporalia Episcopatus illius præfati *Davidi Poole* nunc Electo restituerimus & liberaverimus, absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio Onere Nobis vel Hæredibus nostris inde reddendo solvendo seu faciendo, & adeo plenè & integrè prout Nos ea omnia & singula haberemus seu habere deberemus, si præfens Concessio nostra ei inde facta non fuisset,

Concessimus etiam eidem *Davidi Poole* omnimodas Advocaciones Donationes Præsentationes Nominationes & Collationes ac Incumbentium Institutiones Ecclesiarum Archidiaconatum Dignitatum Collegiorum Hospitalium Capellarum & aliorum Beneficiorum Ecclesiasticorum quorumcumque de Patronatu sive Advocacione Episcopatus prædicti existentium, quoquo modo durante Vacatione prædicta vacari contingentium, habendas conferendas dandas præsentandas & instituendas ad libitum ipsius *Davidi Poole*, absque impetitione nostris aut alicujus alterius Personæ vice & nomine nostro vel pro nobis;

Et insuper concedimus præfato *Davidi Poole* plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem nominandi faciendi & instituendi omnes & singulos Senescallos Ballivos Ministros & alios Officiarios quoscumque Episcopatus prædicti & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, adeo liberè prout Nos eisdem Officiariis facere possemus si Temporalia Episcopatus prædicti in Manibus nostris remansissent,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato *Davidi Poole* omnia & singula Exitus Firmas Redditus Reventiones & Proficua omnium & singulorum Temporalium & aliorum Præmissorum quorumcumque, & cujuscumque inde Parcelle, a prædicto tempore Mortis prænominati *Johannis Chamber* ultimi Episcopi Ecclesiæ prædictæ hucusque & ex nunc, durante Vacatione prædicta, qualitercumque crescentia provenientia sive emergentia, habenda & percipienda, tam per manus suas proprias & Ministrorum suorum, quam per manus nuper & nunc Escaetorum Vicecomitum Senescallorum Ballivorum Firmariorum Receptorum, aut aliorum Occupatorum Temporalium prædictorum & omnium & singulorum Præmissorum & cujuscumque inde Parcelle, ad usum proprium ipsius *Davidi Poole*, absque Compoto, aut aliquo alio nobis inde reddendo seu faciendo, & absque perturbatione molestatione inquietatione seu gravamine nostri vel Hæredum nostrorum, aut aliorum Officiariorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

Et quod expressa mentio de certo tempore Vacationis Episcopatus prædicti, aut de Temporalibus prædictis, aut de aliis Præmissis, seu de Exitibus prædictis, vel de vero Valore eorumdem, aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus per Nos, vel per aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum præfati Regine, eidem *Davidi Poole* nunc Episcopo Petriburgen. nominato & electo, ante hæc tempora factis, in præsentibus minimè facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione seu Provisione in contrarium inde ante hæc tempora factis editis ordinatis seu provisus, aut aliqui alia Re Causa vel Materia quacumque, in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cuius rei &c.

Tell. Rege & Regina apud *Greenwich* vicesimo quarto die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

5 Z

Dr

A. D. 1556.
3. 4. P. O. M.A. D. 1556.
3. 4. P. O. M.

De Custodia Temporalium.

A. D. 1556.
3. 4. P. O. M.
p. 6. m. 21.

REX & Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Cum Episcopatus Ecclesie Cathedralis Lincoln. per Translationem *Johannis White* ultimi Episcopi Ecclesie predictæ, vacaverit & Pastoris solatio destituta fuerit & in presenti vacans extiterit, quo preterito nunc nos Custodiam Episcopatus predicti & omnium Temporalium ejusdem in manibus nostris, occasione predicta, habemus & habere debemus,

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes, pro nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, dilecto nobis in Christo, *Thoma Wasfon* Decano Ecclesie Cathedralis Christi & beate Marie Virginis Dunelmensis, nunc nominato & electo Episcopo predictæ Ecclesie Cathedralis Lincolnensis, Custodiam dicti Episcopatus Lincolnien. ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem Episcopatus, necnon omnium Caltrorum Dominiorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum Reddituum Servitorum Portionum Pensionum Præstationum Annuitatum, & aliarum Possessionum quarumcumque, eidem Episcopatu ac predictæ Sedi Episcopali qualitercumque pertinentia sive spectantia,

Concessimus etiam predicto *Thoma Wasfon* omnia & omnimoda Feoda Militum Servitia Warda Maritagia & Custodiam omnium Hæredum quorumcumque Tenentium Episcopatus predicti infra Aetatem & Custodiam nostri occasione predicta pertinentium, ac omnimodas Etsætas omnium & singulorum Tenentium Episcopatus predicti sive eidem Episcopatu quovismodo pertinentes sive spectantes,

Habendum percipiendum gaudendum & retinendum Custodiam predictam, ac omnia & singula Præmissa & eorum quodlibet præfato *Thoma Wasfon* & Assignatis suis, a tempore Translationis prænominati *Johannis White* ultimi Episcopi Ecclesie predictæ, durante Vacacione predicta, & quamdiu Ecclesia predicta de Episcopo vacari contigerit, necnon quousque nos vel Hæredes nostri Temporalia Episcopatus illius præfato *Thoma Wasfon* nunc electo restituerimus & liberaverimus, absque Computo, seu aliquo alio Que-

re nobis vel Hæredibus nostris inde reddendo solvendo seu faciendo, & adeo plenè liberè & integrè, prout nos ea omnia & singula haberemus seu habere deberemus, si præfens Concessio nostra ei inde facta non fuisset,

Concessimus etiam eidem *Thoma Wasfon* omnimodas Advocaciones Donationes Præsentationes Nominationes & Collationes ac Incumbentium Institutiones Ecclesiarum Archidiaconatum Dignitatum Præbendarum Canonatuum Collegiarum Hospitalium Capellarum, & aliorum Beneficiorum Ecclesiasticorum quorumcumque de Patronatu sive Advocacione Episcopatus predicti existentium quoquomodo durante Vacacione predicta vacaricontingentium, habendas conferendas dandas præsentandas & instituendas ad libitum ipsius *Thoma Wasfon*, absque Impetitione nostri aut alicuius alterius Personæ vice & nomine nostro vel pro nobis;

Et insuper concedimus præfato *Thoma Wasfon* plenam Potestatem & Autoritatem nominandi faciendi & instituendi omnes & singulos Senescallos Ballivos Ministros & alios Officiarios quoscumque Episcopatus predicti & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, adeo liberè prout nos eosdem Officiarios facere possemus si Temporalia Episcopatus predicti in manibus nostris remansissent;

Et ulterius de uberiori Gratia nostra dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes damus & concedimus, præfato *Thoma Wasfon* omnia & singula Exitus Firmas Redditus Reversiones & Proventus omnium & singulorum Temporalium & aliorum Præmissorum quorumcumque, & cuiuslibet inde Parcelle, a predicto tempore Translationis prænominati *Johannis White* ultimi Episcopi Ecclesie predictæ hucusque & exnunc, durante Vacacione predicta, qualitercumque scientia provenientia sive emergentia, habenda & percipienda, tam per manus suas proprias & Ministrorum suorum quam per manus nuper & nunc Etsætorum Vicecomitum Senescallorum Ballivorum Firmariorum Receptorum aut aliorum Occupatorum Temporalium predictorum & omnium & singulorum Præmissorum & cuiuslibet inde Parcelle, ad Usam propriam ipsius *Thoma Wasfon*, absque

A. D. 1556. absque Computo, aut aliquo alio nobis inde reddendo seu faciendo, & absque perturbacione molestacione inquietacione seu gravamine nostri vel Hæredum nostrorum aut aliorum Officialium nostrorum quorumcumque;

Et quod expressa mentio de certo tempore Vacationis Episcopatus prædicti, & de Temporalibus prædictis, aut de aliis Præmissis, seu de Exitibus prædictis vel de vero Valore eorumdem, aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus per nos, vel per aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum prælate Regine, eidem *Thomas Waslon nunc Episcopo Lin-*

coln. nominato & electo, ante hæc tempora, in præsentibus minime facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione seu Provisione in contrariam inde ante hæc tempora factis editis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materia quacumque, in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Grenoviche* vicesimo quarto die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1556.
3. 4. P. & M.

✠ *Super Actibus in Parlamento Hybernico institutandis.*

A. D. 1557.
Inc. 3. & 4.
P. & M. p.
12. m. 30.
dus.

Philipp: and Mary Es: to the moste Reverend Father in God our right trustie and right welbelov'd Counsaillor, *Nicholas Archebushoppe of Yorke* Loede Chauncellor of England, Greetinge.

Whereas, our right trustie and welbelov'd Counsellour, *Sir Thomas Ratcliff Knight Loede Fitzmaier* and Deputye of our Realme of Ireland, hath in our Names summoned a Parlyamente there, to beginne the xxv. day of this present Month of January; for the better proceeding wherein, our Will and Pleasure is to make to him a Commission to geve our Roiall Assentes unto suche Billes as shall be treated concluded and agreed upon in our said Parliament, the whiche said Commission signed with our Signe mancoll, with severall Bokes of suche Actes, as our Pleasure is that our Roiall Assente shall be granted unto, we sende yow annexed together, the severall Titles of whiche Actes hereafter followeth;

Videlicet,

AN ACTE against bringyng in of Scottes, retaynyng of them, and marryng with them,

AN ACTE againste Corfers and idle Men, A. D. 1557.

AN ACTE for Paymentes of Tithes, AN ACTE against making of Aquaviva,

AN ACTE for Leix and Oflaye, AN ACTE against Procurours or Aydors of any Person committinge Murdre or Felonye,

AN ACTE that the Owners of Goodes stolen may be restored thereto, AN ACTE against buying of Wares other then in the Markett,

AN ACTE that the Principall and Accessarye be justified in the Sheer where they may be taken,

AN ACTE for making of Sheer Groundes;

Thes shall be to requyer and will yow that, ymediatly upon the Sight hereof, ye cause our Grete Seale of Englonde, remaynyng in your Custody, to be putte unto the said Commysion, and the Actes to the same annexed; and this shal be your sufficient Discharge in that behalfe.

Yeven Es:

Per ipsos Regem & Reginam.

De Præsentatione in Merchiis Calisi.

A. D. 1557.
Inc. p. 5.
m. 14.

REX & Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Reginaldo*, Mileratione Divina, *Totius Sanctæ Mariæ in Cosmedin Sanctæ Romanæ Ecclesiæ Presbitero Cardinali Pola Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo* totius Angliæ Primati & Apostolicæ Sedis etiam de Latere Legato nato, necnon ad Nos & universâ Angliæ & Hiberniæ Regna

nostra Sancti Domini nostri Papæ & ejusdem Apostolicæ Sedis etiam de Latere Legato, ejusve Vicarii in Spiritualibus Generali, Salutem. A. D. 1557.

Ad *Riformam Ecclesiæ Parochialis de Sandegate* in Merchiis nostris Calisi vestra Dilectissimi jam per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad nostram Donationem pleno jure spectantem,

A.D. 1557. Statem, dilectum nobis in Christo, Robertum Hill Clericum Sacre Theologie Baccalarium vobis presentamus,

Rogantes & requirentes, quatenus eundem Robertum Hill ad Rectoriam predictam admittere, ipsum Rectorem ejusdem instituere & investire canonice in & de eadem cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis univerſis, cætera-

que omnia & ſingula peragere & perimplere, quæ vobis in hac parte incumbunt Officio Paſtorali, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* tertio die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Arraiatione faciendâ.

A.D. 1557. *Philippe and Marie Es.* to the most Reverend Father in God, our right trustee and right welbelovéd Councellor, *Nicholas Archebushoppe of Yorke* our Chauncellor of Englonde, Greeting.

We woll and commande youe, upon the receipte heirof and by Warraunte of the same, to cause severall Commissions to be made, under oure Greate Seale of Englonde being in your Custodie, to our Justices of Peace and Shireffes of the Counties of

*Suffolk,
Norfolk,
Buck.
Bedd.
Hunt.
Cambridge.
Southampton.
Wiltes.
Somerset.
Dorset.
Devon.
Cornub.
Oxen.
Berks.
Wigorn.
Staff.
Salop.
Heref.
Glouc.
Monmouth.
Northampton.
Rutland.
Derb.
Notingham.
Lincoln.
Leic.
Warr.
Heref.
Essex.
Knox.
Surrey.
Suffex.
Lancastrie.
Midd.
Chestr.*

*Glowegon.
Brecknocke.
Radnor.
Carmarthen.
Pembroke.
Cardigan.
Denbigh.
Mounisamerz.
Flynt.
Carnarvon.
Anglef.
And Merioneth,
According to the Tenor herof enclosing.*

Philippus & Maria, Dei Gratia, &c. dilectis & fidelibus suis A. B. C. D. & E. ac Vicecomiti Com. S. pro tempore existent. &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Fidelitatibus & providis Circumspectionibus vestris plenius confidentes, de avasamento Concilii nostri, assignavimus vos tres & duos vestrum Commissionarios & Deputatos nostros,

Dantes & concedentes vobis per Presentes plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem, conjunctim & divisim, ad omnes & singulos Homines ad arma & Homines armatos ad arma potentes, tam Sagittarios quàm alios Homines Equites & Pedites, supra Ætatem sexdecim Annorum infra singulos Civitates Villas Burgos Socas Hundreda Hamleettas & Parochias in Comitatu nostro prædicto constitutos, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, arraiandi inspicendi & triandi, ac armari & muniri faciendi, necnon Arma & Munitiones habend. juxta facultates suas, secundum formam & effectum Statutorum & Ordinationum ante hæc tempora inde editorum & provisorum,

Et debitam Monstrationem sive Inspectionem eorundem Subditorum nostrorum & eorum Armorum & Munitionum diligenter faciendi & supervidendi, ita quòd iidem Homines arma-

A. D. 1557. ti, & Sagittarii, ac alii prædicti Homi-
 nes defensibiles sic armati arraiati in-
 specti & muniti, ex nunc de tempore
 in tempus prompti sint & parati ad de-
 serviendum nobis quotiens & quando
 opus & necesse fuerit.

Assigntavimus insuper quoscunque
 tres aut duos vestrum similiter muniri
 se invicem inspicendum triandum &
 arraiandum, ac in Armis & Equis Ap-
 paratu ordinari faciendum & viden-
 dum in formâ prædictâ, ita quod om-
 nes & singuli vestrum in formâ prædi-
 ctâ inspecti arraiati & præparati prom-
 ptisint & sitis & continet parati ad no-
 bis similiter (ut prædictum est) deserv-
 iendum;

Et ideo vobis Mandamus quod circa
 Præmissa ad certos dies & loca,
 quos ad hoc juxta sanas Discretionis
 vestras videritis oportum, diligen-
 ter intendatis, ac ea faciatis & exequa-
 mini in formâ prædictâ:

Damus autem universis & singulis
 Officialiis Ministris & Subditis nostris
 quibuscunque, tam infra Libertates
 quam extra, tenore Præsentium, fir-
 miter in mandatis, quod vobis in Exe-
 cutione Præmissorum intendentes sint
 consulentes pariter & obedientes in
 omnibus diligenter:

Et quid feceritis in Præmissis, una
 cum Nominibus & Cognominibus ac
 Numero tam Equitum Peditum & Sa-
 gittariorum, & omnium Armorum &
 Munitionum, aliorumque per vos in
 forma prædictâ inspectorum & Arma-
 torum, quàm Civitatum Villarum Bur-
 gorum Socarum Hundredorum Ham-
 lektorum & Parochiarum in quibus ha-
 bitant, ac de diversitate Armorum
 quibus unusquisque eorum armatus est,
 nos & Concilium nostrum circa Per-
 sonam nostram attendens, circa primum
 diem Aprilis proximis futuram, sub Si-
 gillis vestris vel aliquorum vestrum,
 debite certificetis;

Damus etiam vobis in mandatis quod,
 pro meliori expeditione & executione
 Præmissorum, vos, per tres & tres vel
 per duos & duos vestrum, in singulis
 Locis Comitatus prædicti separabitis
 & dividetis vosmetipsos, prout vobis
 melius pro Habitatione & Commodi-
 tate Ligeorum & Subditorum nostro-
 rum videbitur expedire.

In cujus rei &c.

Test. Rege & Regina apud Westm.
 nono die Februarii.

Per ipsos Regem & Reginam.

De salvo Conductu pro Ambasiatore Regine Scotiæ.

A. D. 1557. **R**EX & Regina, universis & sin-
 gulis Ducibus Comitibus Vice-
 comitibus Baronibus Admiral-
 lis Gardianis sive Custodibus
 Mercharum nostrarum, ac etiam Ca-
 pitaneis Castellanis & eorum Locum-
 tenentibus Custodibus Portuum Maris
 & aliorum Locorum Maritimorum,
 necnon Vicecomitibus Majoribus Bal-
 livis Constabulariis ac aliis Officialiis
 Subditis & Ministris nostris quibuscum-
 que, tam per Terram quam per Ma-
 re & Aquas dulces ubilibet constitutis,
 ad quos præsentis Literæ pervenerint,
 Salutem.

Sciatis quod nos, ad instantiam &
 specialem requisitionem, charissimæ
 Consanguineæ & Sororis nostræ, Sco-
 torum Regine, suscepimus, ac per Præ-
 sentes suscipimus in salvum & securum
 Conductum nostrum, ac in Protectionem
 Tuicionem & Defensionem nos-
 tras speciales, dilectum Consiliarium
 suum, Robertum Carnegie de Eynarde
 Militem, Ambasiatorem Procurato-
 rem & Nuncium ejusdem Regine, ad
 & in Regnum nostrum Angliæ cum

A. D. 1557. duodecim Personis in Comitiva sua vel
 infra & totidem Equis, necnon Rebus
 Jocalibus, Auro & Argento facto &
 infecto cuso & non cuso, Bogeis Man-
 ticis Fardellis Literis Papiris & aliis
 Rebus & Bonis quibuscunque, tam
 per Terram quam per Mare & Aquas
 dulces veniendo, nocte dieque moran-
 do perhendinando conversando & ex-
 pectando, ac Negotia & alia agenda
 sua quæcumque faciendo & expediendo,
 & exinde ad prædictum Regnum
 Scotiæ, durante præfenti salvo Condu-
 ctu nostro transeundo & transferendo,
 liberè quietè, & absque Impedimento
 Impetitione Perturbatione Molestatio-
 ne Arresto seu Gravamine quocunque
 nostri aut Officialiorum seu Ministro-
 rum vel Subditorum nostrorum quo-
 rumcumque;

Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod ip-
 sum Robertum Carnegie in Regnum no-
 strum prædictum, cum Personis Equis,
 ac cum Bonis Rebus Jocalibus, Auro
 & Argento facto & infecto, cuso & non
 cuso, Bogeis Manticis Fardellis Literis
 & aliis Rebus & Bonis suis prædictis,
 6 A per

A.D. 1557. per Terram Mare & Aquas dulces, durante presenti salvo Conductu nostro, veniendo ibidem morando manendo pernoctando & expectando, & abinde (ut prædictum est) ad prædictum Regnum: Scotiæ redeundo & transeundo, mantententis protegentis & defendentis, non inferentes eis aut eorum alicui, seu quantum in vobis est ab aliis inferri permittentes, Injuriam Molestiam Dampnum Impedimentum aliquod seu Gravamen quodcumque, & si quid eis aut eorum alicui forisfactum sive injuriatum fuerit, id eis & eorum cuilibet sine dilatione corrigi & reformari faciatis;

Provisio semper quod dictus *Robertus Curwey* ac secum comitantes se bene & honeste erga nos & cunctum Populum nostrum habeant & gerant, absque eo quod idem *Robertus* aut aliquis suorum in Comitiva sua quicquam quod in no-

strum Præjudicium sive Contemptum, A.D. 1557. aut Regni nostri seu Populi nostri Dampnum seu Gravamen cedere valeat faciat seu attemptet;

Provisio tamen quod si contingat aliquem ipsorum presentem saluum Conductum nostrum infringi, nolumus tamen alicui, dictum saluum Conductum nostrum minime infringenti, aliquod Dampnum seu Præjudicium ascribi seu inferri, sed illi vel illis dampnatæ presentem saluum Conductum nostrum infringenti vel infringentibus & non aliis.

In cujus rei per unum Annum post datam Presentium duraturas.

Test. Regs & Regina apud *Westm.* decimo die Februarii.

Per ipsam Regiam.

De Concessione sex Præbendarum.

A.D. 1557.
Idem. 15.

REX & Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratiis nostris specialibus, ac ex certis Scientiis & meritis Motibus nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro nobis Haereditibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni nunc Norwicensi Episcopo*, Advocaciones Donationes Præsentationes Nominationes, Jura Patronatus, Collationes, & liberas Dispositiones, omnium illarum sex Præbendarum & earum cujuslibet, in Ecclesia Cathedrali sanctæ & individue Trinitatis Norwicensi, quodcumque quotienscumque & qualitercumque dictæ sex Præbendæ sive earum aliqua, per Mortem Cessionem Privationem Resignationem, seu aliquo alio modo quocumque, vacare contigerint, sive earum aliqua vacare contigerit,

Habendam & tenendam dictam Advocacionem sive Advocaciones, Donationem sive Donationes, Præsentationem sive Præsentationes, Jus Patronatus sive Jura Patronatum, Nominationem sive Nominationes, Collationem sive Collationes, & liberam

Dispositionem sive liberas Dispositiones, prædictarum sex Præbendarum & earum cujuslibet, præfato *Johanni Norwicensi Episcopo* quamdiu vixerit & Episcopus Norwicensis extiterit; ita tamen quod bene licebit eidem *Episcopo* durante Vita sua (si tamdiu Episcopus Norwicensis fuerit) ad dictas sex Præbendas & quamlibet prædictarum Præbendarum, totienscumque quotienscumque quodcumque & qualitercumque dictæ Præbendæ sive earum aliqua vacare contigerint sive vacare contigerit, idoneæ Personæ literatæ conferre donare disponere & præsentare, ac omnia & singula, quæ circa eadem necessaria fuerint seu quomodolibet oportuna, agere & perimplere; aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Proclamatione Provisione sive Restrictione, aut aliqua alia Re Causâ vel Materia quacumque, in aliquo non obstantibus:

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

T. Regs & Regina apud *Westm.* nono die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro

A.D. 1557.
34. P. 10. M.A.D. 1557.
34. P. 10. M.

Pro Johanne Episcopo Bristol. de Exonerando.

A.D. 1557.
Ind. p. 10.
M. 24.

REX & Regina, omnibus ad quos Rec. Salutem.

Cum in Statuto in Parlamento Domini Henrici nuper Regis Anglie Patris nostri Regine, tento apud Westmonasterium, Anno Regni sui vicefimo sexto, inter alia editum provifum ftatutum & ordinatum fuit,

Quod pradictus Pater noster Regina, Heredes & Succelfores fui Reges hujus Regni Anglie, haberent & gauderent, de tempore in tempus imperpetuum duraturum, de qualibet tali Persona & talibus Personis que, ad aliquod tempus post primum diem Januarii tunc proximi fequentem, nominaretur prefentaretur, conferretur vel aliquo alio modo appuflaretur alicui Archiepifcopatu, Epifcopatu, Abbatia, Monafterio, Prioratu, Collegio, Hoftiali, Archidiaconatu, Decanatu, Prapofitura, Prabende, Rectoria, Vicaria, Cantaria, libera Capella, aut alicui Dignitati, Beneficio, Officio aut Promotioni Spirituali, infra hoc Regnum Anglie, aut alibi infra aliqua Dominia fua cujufcumque nominis natura vel qualitatit faciant, aut cujufcumque Fundationi Patronatu aut Donationi pertinerent, Primos Fructus Reventiones & Proficua pro uno Anno cujuflibet talis Archiepifcopatus Epifcopatus Abbatie Monafterii Prioratus Collegii Hoftialis Archidiaconatus Decanatus Prapofitura Prabende Rectorie Vicarie Cantarie, libera Capelle, aut alicuius Dignitatis Beneficii aut Promotionis Spiritualis aut Nominacionis ad quod fice ad que aliqua talis Persona aut Perfona, post prafictum primum diem Januarii, efflet vel efflet nominata electa prafecta prafentata electa, aut aliquo alio modo appuflata,

Cumque etiam in eodem Statuto fimiliter inter alia editum provifum ftatutum ordinatum fuit,

Quod pradictus nuper Rex Henricus Octavus Pater noster Regina, Heredes & Succelfores fui Reges hujus Regni Anglie, annuatim haberent caperent gaudeant & recipient, unum & annexum Corone fua Anglie imperpetuum, unum annualem Redditum fice Pensionem attingentem ad Valorem Decima partis omnium Reventionum Reddituum Firmarum Decimarum Oblationum Emolumentorum, ac omnium aliorum Proficuarum, tam votalorum Spiritualium quam Temporalium, adiuve pertinentium fice fpectantium, aut que hofpiteram pertinerent alicui Archie-

pifcopatu Abbatia Monafterio Prioratu Archidiaconatu Decanatu Hoftiali Collegio, Domui collegiata, Prabende, Ecclefia Cathedrali, Ecclefia Collegiata, Ecclefia Conventuali, Rectoria Vicaria Cantaria, libera Capella, aut alio Beneficio aut Promotioni Spirituali cujufcumque nominis natura fice qualitatit fuerit fice fuerint, infra aliquam Diacefem hujus Regni aut in Wallia, dicta Penfio fice annuatis Redditus annuatim folvendum imperpetuum dicto Domino Henrico nuper Regi Heredibus & Succelforibus fuis Regibus hujus Regni, ad Feftum Natalis Domini, ac prima Solutione inde incipienda ad Feftum Natalis Domini in Anno Domini Millefimo quingentefimo tricefimo quinto,

Prout in eodem Actu inter alia plenius liquet;

Sciatis quod Nos,

De Gratia nofta fpeciali, ac pro diverfis Confiderationibus Nos fpecialiter moventibus, volentes, Dilectum nobis & Reverendum in Chrifto Patrem, Johannem nunc Briftollenfem Epifcopum, Executores & Adminiftratores fuos, erga Nos Haredes & Succelfores noftros penitus exonerari & acquifitari, tam de omnibus & omnimodis Primitiis & Primis Fructibus, ac de annuibus Decimis fice annuali Penfione omnium Terrarum Tenementorum Reventionum Proficuarum Pofteffionum & Hareditamentorum quorumcumque dicti Epifcopatus Briftoli, quam de qualibet Pecunie Summa, virtute feu ratione dicti Actus Parlamenti, Nobis Haredibus & Succelforibus noftis pro Primitiis & Primis Fructibus ac annuibus Decimis fice annuali Penfione ejuſdem Epifcopatus, per pradictum Johannem Epifcopum Briftoli, aliquo modo folvendis vel reddendis,

De Gratia nofta fpeciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu noftis, dedimus & conceffimus, ac per Prefentes damus & concedimus prafato Johanni Epifcopo Briftoli, omnes & omnimodas Primitias & Primos Fructus, ac omnes & omnimodas annuales Decimas fice annuales Penfiones omnium & fingulorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum Reventionum Proficuarum Pofteffionum & Hareditamentorum quorumcumque dicti Epifcopatus, ac omnes & fingulas Denariorum Summas nomine aut pro Primitiis & Pri-

mis

A. D. 1556. mis Fructibus, aut pro annualibus Decimis five annuali Pensione omnium & singulorum Manerium Terrarum Tenementorum Reventionum Proficuum Possessionum & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque dicti Episcopi Bristoll. aut aliquarum inde Parcellarum, ratione dicti Actus Parliamenti, vel aliquo quorumcumque modo Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris, per prædictum nunc Episcopum quoquo modo reddendis seu solvendis,

Habendos & gaudendos eisdem Johanni Episcopo Bristoll. de libero Dono nostro, absque Compoto seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo,

Ac etiam volumus & damus, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, per Præsentes concedimus, præfato Johanni Episcopo Bristoll. Executoribus & Administratores suis, quod Nos Hæredes & Successores nostri non habemus petiemus clamabimus vel vendicabimus, ab eodem nunc Episcopo aut Executoribus seu Administratores suis, aliquas Primitias vel primos Fructus, aut aliquam annualem Decimam five annualem Pensionem, & aliquas Primitias five primos Fructus, aut aliquas annuales Decimas five annuales Pensiones, de & pro prædictis Maneriis Terris Tenementis Reventionibus Proficuis Possessionibus & Hæreditamentis quibuscumque dicti Johannis Episcopi Bristoll. nec de aut pro aliqua inde Parcella, nec aliqua Exitus Reventionis seu Proficua, nec aliquas Pecunie Summas nomine vel pro Primitiis primis Fructibus, aut pro annualibus Decimis aut annuali Pensione omnium & omnimodarum Primitiarum & primorum Fructuum, aut annualium Decimarum five annualium Pensionum omnium & singulorum Terrarum Tenementorum Reventionum Proficuum Possessionum & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque dicti Johannis Episcopi Bristoll. seu aliquarum inde Parcellarum, sed quod idem Johannes Episcopus Bristoll. Executores & Administratores sui sint & erunt penitus Exonerati & Acquietati aut Indempnes conservati, versus Nos Hæredes & Successores nostros, de aut pro Primitiis five primis Fructibus, ac pro annualibus Decimis five annualibus Pensionibus omnium & singulorum Manerium Terrarum Tenementorum Re-

ventionum Proficuum Possessionum A. D. 1556. & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque dicti Johannis Episcopi Bristoll. & cujuslibet inde Parcellæ, ac de & pro omnibus & omnimodis Denariis Summis quibuscumque, nomine aut pro Primitiis five primis Fructibus, aut pro annualibus Decimis five annualibus Pensionibus omnium & singulorum Terrarum Tenementorum Reventionum Proficuum Possessionum & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque dicti Johannis Episcopi Bristoll. Episcopi aut aliquarum inde Parcellarum, Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris debitis seu solvendis,

Ac etiam pardonavimus remissimus & relaxavimus, ac per Præsentes pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus præfato Johanni Episcopo Bristoll. omnimodas Intrusiones Primos Fructus, ac prædictas annuales Decimas five annualem Pensionem Reventiones & Proficua omnium & singulorum Terrarum Tenementorum Proficuum Possessionum & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque dicti Episcopi Bristoll. & cujuslibet inde Parcellæ, ac omnes & omnimodas Pecunie Summas nomine aut pro Primitiis five primis Fructibus, ac pro annualibus Decimis five annuali Pensione omnium & singulorum Terrarum Tenementorum Reventionum Proficuum Possessionum & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque dicti Johannis Episcopi Bristoll. Nobis debitis solvendis seu debendis,

Mandantes etiam, & per Præsentes firmiter injungendo Præcipientes, tam Thesaurario Cancellario & Baronibus Scaccarii nostri, quam omnibus & singulis Receptoribus Auditoribus & aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum quibuscumque & eorum cuilibet, quod ipsi & eorum quilibet, super solam demonstrationem haram Literarum nostrarum Patentium, aut super Irrotulamentum earundem, absque aliquo alio Brevis seu Warranto a Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo impetrandis obtinendis seu prosequendis, plenam integram debitamque Exonerationem de omnibus & singulis Primitiis five primis Fructibus, ac de & pro annualibus Decimis five annualibus Pensionibus prædictarum Terrarum Tenementorum Reventionum Proficuum Possessionum & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque dicti Johannis Episcopi Bristoll. aut alicujus inde Parcellæ, Nobis Hæ-

A.D. 1557. Hæredibus aut Successoribus nostris
3+P.M. quouomodo reddendis seu solvendis;
& hæ Literæ nostræ Patentes vel Irro-
tulamentum eorundem erunt annu-
atim, & de tempore in tempus, tam
dictis Theſaurario Cancellario & Ba-
ronibus dicti Scaccarii nostri, quam
omnibus & singulis Receptoribus Au-
ditoribus & alijs Officiariis & Ministris
nostris Hæredum & Succellorum no-
strorum quibuscumque & eorum cui-
libet, suisque Warrantum & Exone-
ratio ad Exoneraciones prædictas sien-
das in forma prædicta;

Ac ulterius damus, ac ex certa Sci-
entia & mero Motu nostris concedimus
præfato *Johanni Episcopo Brisfol.* omnia
& singula Exitus Redditus Reventio-
nes & Proficua prædictorum Manerio-
rum Terrarum Tenementorum Proficu-
orum Possessionum & Hæreditamentorum
quorumcumque dicti *Episcopi
Brisfol.* & cuilibet inde Parcelle, a
tempore Deprivationis vel Resignatio-
nis *Pauli nuper Episcopi Brisfol.* lucusq;
provenientia live crescentia,

Habenda & gaudenda eidem *Johanni Episcopo Brisfol.* ex libero Dono no-
stro absque aliquo Compoto, seu ali-
quo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel
Succelloribus nostris quouomodo modo red-
dendo solvendo vel faciendo,

Ac etiam volumus de ampliori Gra-
tia nostra, ac ex certa Scientia & me-
ro Motu nostris per Præfentes concedi-
mus præfato *Johanni Episcopo Brisfol.*
quod Ipse habeat & habebit lras Lite-
ras nostras Patentes, sub Magno Sigil-
lo nostro Angliæ debito modo factas &
sigillatas, absque Fine, seu aliquo alio
Warranto, live Privato Sigillo, seu
Feodo magno vel parvo, Nobis in Ha-
naperio nostro seu elibi ad Usum no-
strum quouomodo reddendo solvendo
vel faciendo;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud Westmonas-
terium xi. die Martii.

Per ipsos Regem & Reginam.

De Creatione in Baronem Parliamenti.

A.D. 1557. EX & Regina, Archiepiscopus
Episcopi Ducibus Mar-
chionibus Comitibus Baro-
nibus Vicecomitibus Præpositis Mini-
stris, & omnibus alijs Officiariis & Sub-
ditis nostris quibuscumque, ad quos
præfentes Literæ pervenerint, Salu-
tem.

Cum præteritorum Magnifica Ge-
sta Principum, saltem qui suâ indu-
striâ atque virtute Famam Nobis reli-
quere immortalem, ad mentem revo-
cemus, nil prudentius nil vero Laude
dignius pro prospero atque felici eo-
rum Statu Salute securoque Succellu
eos fecisse arbitramur, quam, quan-
do fideles diligentes strenuosque Ser-
vientes Facultatibus Regimine & Ho-
nore condigne remunerare, ceterisque
præferre decreverint, sicque sua eis
Beneficia juxta eorum Virtutes atque
Merita benigne conferre curarunt,

Nos eorum Mores imitantes non
solum Nobilitatem atque Constantiam
immo Probritatem, ac in Armis Stre-
nitatem, ceterasque Virtutes *Thome
Pery* intime dilecti Subditi nostri, non
modica cum deliberatione maturè con-
siderantes ipsum *Thomam Pery* BARO-
NEM PARLIAMENTI ET REGNI NO-
STRI ANGLIÆ, ex mero Motu Gra-
tiæ nostris ordinavimus erexitur
creavimus & constituimus, prout per

Præfentes ordinamus erigitur crea-
mus & constituimus, atque Titulum
Nomen Stilum Gradum Dignitatem
& Honorem *Baronis Pery*, Locumque
& Vocem in singulis Parliamentis in-
fra idem Regnum nostrum Angliæ post
hac celebrandis, ceteraque Jura Pri-
vilegiaque ipsius Regni nostri Baroni-
bus ejusdem ex Legge Consuetudine a-
liove quovis pacto pertinentia, eidem
Thome damus & concedimus, eisque
Ipsum adeo liberè & amplè uti & gau-
dere volumus, sicut unquam aliquis
Baro hujus Regni nostri usus fuit aut
debeat,

Habenda & gaudenda eadem Titu-
lum Nomen Stilum Gradum Dignita-
tem & Honorem *Baronis Pery*, atque
Locum & Vocem in Parliamentis præ-
dictis, ac cetera præmissa præfato *Thome
Pery* & Hæredibus Masculis de
Corpore suo legitimè exeuntibus im-
perpetuum, & pro defectu talis Exitus,
ac post Mortem dicti *Thome*, volumus
concedimus & ordinamus per Præsen-
tes, pro Nobis, Hæredibus & Succel-
loribus nostris dictæ Reginæ, quod
Henricus Pery Frater dicti *Thome Pery*
& Hæredes Masculi de Corpore dicti
Henrici legitimè procreati sint *Baro &
Barones Pery*, ac ipsum *Henricum* &
Hæredes Masculos suos prædictos, post
Mortem dicti *Thome* live Hæredis Ma-
sculo

A.D. 1557. sculo de Corpore suo legitimè procre-
 54 + P. O. M. ati *Baronem* & *Barones Percy* ordinamus creamus erigimus & constituimus per Præsentes, volentes & per Præsentes Concedentes, pro Nobis, Hæredibus & Successoribus nostrum prædictæ Reginæ, quòd prædictus *Thomas Percy* ac Hæreses sui Masculi prædicti, & post Mortem dicti *Thome* sine Hærede Masculo de Corpore suo, ut præfertur, exeunte, dictus *Henricus* & Hæredes sui Masculi prædicti Nomen Statum Gradum Dignitatem Scilum Titulum & Honorem prædicti *Baronis Percy* successivè & hæreditariè gerant & habeant, & eorum quilibet gerat & habeat, & per Nomen *Baronis Percy* successivè & hæreditariè vocitentur & nuncupentur, & eorum quilibet vocitetur & nuncupetur, per Præsentes,

Quodque idem *Thomas Percy* & Hæredes sui Masculi prædicti, & post ejusdem *Thome* Mortem sine hujusmodi Hærede Masculo, præfatus *Henricus Percy* & Hæreses sui Masculi prædicti successivè & hæreditariè *Barones Percy* in omnibus habeantur teneantur, & ut *Barones* tractentur & reputentur, & eorum quilibet habeatur teneatur tractetur & reputetur, habeantque teneant & possideant dictus *Thomas Percy* & Hæreses sui Masculi prædicti, & post ejusdem *Thome* Mortem sine hujusmodi Hærede Masculo præfatus

Henricus & Hæreses sui Masculi prædicti & eorum quilibet successivè & hæreditariè habeat teneat & possideat Locum & Vocem in Parliamentis nostris, Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum præfate Reginæ, infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ inter alios *Barones*, ut *Baro Percy*, necnon dictus *Thomas Percy* & Hæreses sui Masculi prædicti, & post Mortem ejusdem *Thome* sine hujusmodi Hærede Masculo, præfatus *Henricus Percy* & Hæreses sui Masculi prædicti, gaudeant & utantur, & eorum quilibet gaudeat & utatur per Nomen *Baronis Percy* omnibus & singulis talibus Juribus Privilegiis Præeminentiis & Immunitatibus Statui *Baronis* in omnibus ritè & de jure pertinentibus quibus ceteri *Barones* dicti Regni nostri Angliæ ante hæc tempora melius honorificentius & quietius usi sunt & gavisii, seu in præfenti gaudeant & utantur,

Et ulterius volumus & per Præsentes concedimus præfato *Thome Percy* quòd habeat & habebit has Literas Patentes, sub Magno Sigillo nostro Angliæ debito modo factas & sigillatas, absque Fine seu Feodo magno vel parvo &c.

Eo quòd expressè mentio &c.

Hiis Testibus &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westminsteriam* xxx. Die Aprilis.

Per ipsos Regem & Reginam.

De Creatione supradicti *Baronis* in Comitem *Northumbrie*.

A.D. 1557.
 Ind. m. 25.

REX & Regina, Archiepiscopis Episcopis Abbatibus Prioribus Ducibus Comitibus Baronibus Vicecomitibus Præpositis Ministris, ac omnibus Ballivis & Fidelibus suis ad quos præfentes Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Regalis Dignitatis Fastigium quemadmodum felicibus Auspiciis insignimur, sic prosperino Successu ædum insigniri sed augeri confidimus, dum inter Personas discretas & strenuas Honorum culmina dispenfamur, credimus namque Coronam Regiam tanto pluribus micare Gemmis & Preciosis coruscare Lapidibus quanto Viris virtuosis, præsertim Nobilibus consilio præpotentibus, in partem sollicitudinis Regiæ ad Fastigia Honorum evocatis ad Directionem Boni publici, suffulti sumus.

Considerantes itaque Generis Nobilitatem probatissimi strenuque Viri *Thome Percy Baroni Percy*, qui, nullis

cedens Laboribus, se Nobis obsequiosum semper exhibuerit, & præcipuè quia Antecessores dicti *Thome Baroni Percy* ab antiquo de tempore in tempus Comites *Northumbrie* fuerunt,

Volentesque proinde eundem *Thomam Baronem Percy* condignis Honoribus & regalibus Præmiis ornare auxiliare & sublimare, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris ipsum *Thomam Baronem Percy* in Comitem *Northumbrie* ereximus præfecimus & creavimus, ac per Præsentes erigimus præfecimus & creamus, eiq; Nomen Statum Gradum Scilum Titulum Honorem & Dignitatem COMITIS *NORTHUMBERIÆ*, cum omnibus & singulis Præminentis Honoribus ceterisque quibuscumque hujusmodi Statui Comitibus *Northumbrie* pertinentibus sive spectantibus, damus & concedimus per Præsentes, Ipsamque *Thomam Baronem Percy* hujusmodi Statu Gradu Stilo Titulo Honore & Dignitate, per
 54 + P. O. M.

A.D. 1557. *cincluram Gladii ac unius Cape Honoris
Et Dignitatis Et Circuli aurei super Caput
suum positionem, insigniumque inveltumus & realiter nobilitamus,*
34 P. O. M.

Habenda & Tenenda Nomen Statum Gradum Stylum Titulum Honorem & Dignitatem COMITIS NORTHUMBRIÆ prædictæ, cum omnibus & singulis Præminentis Honoribus & cæteris quibuscumque hujusmodi Statu Comitatus Northumbriæ pertinentibus sive spectantibus, præfatus *Thoma Percy Baroni Percy* & Hæredibus Masculis de Corpore suo legitime exeuntibus imperpetuum,

Et post Mortem ipsius *Thome* sive hujusmodi Hæredis Masculi de Corpore suo exeunte volumus ordinamus & concedimus per Præsentes pro Nobis, Hæredibus & Successoribus nostrum dictæ Regiæ, quod *Henricus Percy* Frater prædicti *Thome Baronis Percy* & Hæredes Masculi de Corpore dicti *Henrici Percy* legitime exeuntis imperpetuum sit & sint Comes Et Comitatus Northumbriæ, ac ipsum *Henricum* & Hæredes Masculos suos prædictos, post Mortem dicti *Thome* sive Hæredis Masculi de Corpore suo legitime procreati, Comitatus Et Comitatus Northumbriæ ordinamus creamus erigimus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, Volumus & per Præsentes concedimus, tam præfatus *Thoma nunc Comiti Northumbriæ* quam prædicto *Henrico* Fratri suo, quod idem nunc *Comites* & Hæredes sui Masculi prædicti, & post Mortem dicti nunc *Comitis* sine Hærede Masculi de Corpore suo legitime exeunte præfatus *Henricus Percy* & Hæredes sui Masculi prædicti, habeant teneant gaudeant & possideant, tam in omnibus & singulis Parliamentis nostris infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ imposterum tenendis, quam in omnibus & singulis aliis Locis quibuscumque, tales & hujusmodi Præminentias Dignitatem Statum Honorem & Loca in omnibus, quales aliquis Antecessorum dicti nunc *Comi-*

tis, antehac Comes Northumbriæ existens, habuit tenuit aut gavisus fuit,

Et quia crescente Statu cellitudine ex consequentia necessarii crescunt Sumptus & Onera grandiora, & ut idem Comes melius & honorificentius Statum prædicti Comitatus Northumbriæ, ac Onera ipsius Comitatus incumbencia manuteneat & sustentare valeat, de uberiori Gratia nostra dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, pro Nobis, Hæredibus & Successoribus nostrum præfate Regiæ, præfatus *Thoma Comiti* & Hæredibus suis Masculis prædictis, ac pro defectu talium Hæredum præfatus *Henricus Percy* & Hæredibus suis Masculis prædictis, viginti Libras legalis Monetæ Angliæ per Annum, habendas & annuatim percipiendas præfatus *Comiti* & Hæredibus suis Masculis prædictis, & pro defectu talium Hæredum, & post Mortem dicti *Thome nunc Comitis Northumbriæ*, præfatus *Henricus Percy* & Hæredibus suis Masculis prædictis imperpetuum, de Exitibus Reventionibus Proficuis & Emolumentis Comitatus nostri Northumbriæ de tempore in tempus crescentibus emergentibus accidentibus sive renouantibus per *Manus Vicecomitis Comitatus prædicti* pro tempore existentis, ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Paschæ per æquales Portiones solvendas;

Volumus etiam, & per Præsentes concedimus præfatus *Thoma nunc Comiti* quod habeat & habeat has Literas nostras Patentes, sub Magno Sigillo nostro Angliæ debito modo factas & sigillatas, absque Fine seu Feodo magno vel parvo Nobis in Hanaperio nostro seu alibi ad Usus nostrum proinde quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

Hiis Testibus &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud Westmonasterium primo Die Maii.

Per ipsos Regem Et Reginam.

De Canonicatu concesso.

A.D. 1557. *1. Maii 3. O. 4. P. O. M. p. s. m. 6.*
R EX & Regina, Dilectis & Fidelibus suis Decano Et Capitulo Ecclesiæ nostræ Collegiæ sive liberæ Capellæ nostræ Regiæ Sancti Georgii infra Castrum nostrum de Wyndesour.

Cum Nos, vicesimo Die instantis Mensis Maii, per Literas nostras Pa-

tentes, de Gratia nostra speciali dederimus & concesserimus pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostrum præfate Regiæ, Dilecto Nobis in Christo, *Ricardo Brewarne* Sacre Theologiæ Bacculario, Canonicatum sive Prebendam illam infra Ecclesiam nostram Collegiatam sive liberam Capellam nostram

A.D. 1557.

A. D. 1557. *3. 4. P. G. M.*
nostram Regiam Sancti Georgii infra
Castellum nostrum de Wyndesour præ-
dictum, quam *Thomas Rowe* Sacre The-
ologie Baccularius nuper Defunctus ha-
buit & occupavit, modo, per Mortem
naturalem dicti *Thomas Rowe* legitimè
vacantem, atque ad nostram Donati-
onem pleno jure spectantem,

Habendum & Tenendum Canonica-
tum sive Præbendam prædictam
præfato *Ricardo Brenorne* durante vitâ
eius naturali, unâ cum omnibus & sin-
gulis suis Juribus Membris Proficuis
Commoditatibus Dividentis exiten-
tibus, Refectionibus, quotidianis Dis-
tributionibus, Domibus, Mancioni-
bus, cæterisque Juribus & Præbemi-
nentiis quibuscumque dicto Canonica-

tui sive Præbende quovismodo perti-
nentibus sive impositum spectanti-
bus, in tam amplis modo & forma
prout prædictus *Thomas Rowe*, aut ali-
quis alius sive aliqui alii dictum Can-
onicatum sive Præbendam unquam ha-
buit tenuit vel gavisus fuit, seu habere
tenere vel gaudere debuerint aut de-
buit, prout in eisdem Literis Paten-
tibus sibi inde confectis plenius conti-
netur;

Vobis Mandamus quòd eidem *Ri-
cardo Brenorne* Stalium in Choro & Lo-
cum in Capitulo assignetis assignative
faciatis prout moris est.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westmona-
sterium* quarto Die Maii.

De Præsentationibus.

A. D. 1557. *3. 4. P. G. M.*
R. E. X & Regina &c. Reverendo
in Christo Patri, *Cuthberto*, Per-
missione Divinâ, *Dunelmensis* E-
piscopo aut ejus in absentia *Vicario* in spi-
ritualibus *Generali*, sive alii cuicumque
in hac parte Auctoritatem sufficientem
habenti, Salutem.

Ad Vicariam Ecclesiæ Parochialis
de *Eggham* in Comitatu Northumbria
vestre Diocesis, legitimo modo jam
vacantem & ad nostram Præsentati-
onem pleno jure spectantem, Dilectum
nobis in Christo, *Willielmum Horne*
Clericum & in Artibus Baccularium
vobis præsentamus,

Rogantes, quatenus eundem *Willi-
elmum Horne* ad Vicariam prædictam
admittere, ipsumque Vicariam ibidem
instituere, cum omnibus & singulis suis
Juribus Membris Proficuis Commodi-
tatibus & Pertinentiis universis, cate-
raque peragere & perimplere, que ve-
stro in hac parte incumbunt Officio
pastorali, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Test. Rege & Regina apud *Westm.*
xiii. Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Traſtando.

A. D. 1557. *3. 4. P. G. M.*
R. E. X & Regina, universis & sin-
gulis ad quorum notitias præ-
sentes Literæ pervenerint, Sa-
lutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Fidelitatibus
Indultriis & providis Circumspectioni-
bus Prædicti & per quam Fidelis
Conſanguinei nostri,

Confimiles Literas Regis & Regine *A. D. 1557.*
Patentes de Præsentatione habent
Personæ subscriptæ sub diversis Da-
tis; videlicet,

Hugo Griffithe Clericus & Decreto-
rum Doctor, ad Rectoriam de *Aylham*
subtus *Lyne* in Com. *Lancast.* Cestr.
Dioc.

Robertus Glandefelde, ad Vicariam
perpetuam de *Holbeton* Exon. Dioc.

Johannes Boxall Sacre Theologie
Baccalaureus ac unus Principalium
Secretariorum Regine, ad Decana-
tum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis *Petruburgensis*
Dioc.

Johannes Pollard ad Ecclesiæ Parochiæ
de *Symborne* Britolien. Dioc.

Ricardus Baldwine, ad Vicariam per-
petuam Ecclesiæ Parochialis de *Croper-
dy* Oxonien. Dioc.

Ricardus Brenorne Canonicatum sive
Præbendam infra Ecclesiam nostram
Collegiatam sive liberam Capellam no-
stram Regiam Sancti Georgii infra Ca-
strum nostrum de *Wyndesour*.

Adamus Lestonsé, ad Vicariam per-
petuam de *Gedoe* Lincoln. Dioc.

Henrici Comitis Westmerlandie Ordini *A. D. 1557.*
nostri Garterii Militis,
Reverendi in Christo Patris, ac Præ-
dicti & Fidelis Conſiliarii nostri,
Cuthberti Dunelmensis Episcopi,
Ac

Dile-

A. D. 1557.
3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

Dilectorum & Fidelium Consiliario-
ram nostrorum,
Roberti Henner Legum Doctoris &
Episcopatus Dunelmensis Cancellarii,
Ac Thomae Marten Legum Doctoris
unius Praesidum Curiae nostrae Cancel-
larie,

Plurimum confidentes,

Ipsos nostros veros & indubitatos
Commissarios Procuratores Deputatos
ac Nuncios speciales facimus constitui-
mus & ordinamus per Praesentes,

Dantes & concedentes eisdem con-
iunctim, vel eorum tribus vel duobus
divisim, plenariam Potestatem Aucto-
ritatem & Mandatum speciale & ge-
nerale, pro nobis ac nomine nostro,
cum, Excellentissimae Principis Soro-
ris & Consanguineae nostrae charissimae,
Mariae, Dei Gratia, Sotorum Reginae
modernae, Commissariis Oratoribus &
Legatis ab ea specialem Potestatem ha-
bentibus, diebus & locis quibuscum-
que conveniendi, & ibidem de & super
Articulis quibuscumque bonum Regi-
men, mutuae Amicitiae & Pacis publi-
cae Conservationem, Criminumque &
Criminosorum quorumcumque Refor-
mationem tangentibus, vel quae infu-
turum, Praemissa vel eorum aliquod,
tangere vel concernere poterint, com-
municandi statuendi, & ordinandi, ac
etiam de & super certis Limitibus &
Terminis, inter nostrum & Scotiae
Regnum, tam in illo Looco vulgariter
nuncupato Hawdenrigge, quam in ali-
is locis controversis quibuscumque,
omnibus & singulis Contentionibus
Questionibus Causis Querelis Litibus
Attempatis, Criminumque & Deli-
ctorum quorumcumque Reformatione
& Pualitione, & Demandis aliis qui-
buscumque, una cum suis circumstan-
tiis emergentibus incidentibus atque
connexis, quae inter Nos & dictum Il-

lustrissimam Principem Sororem &
Consanguineam nostram, ac Regna Ter-
ras & Dominia nostra Patriae Subdi-
tos Vassallos nostros & suos, hinc inde
discussa dependentia aut pendere praet-
enduntur sive dinoscuntur, tractandi
statuendi ordinandi conveniendi com-
ponendi concludendi, & ea reforman-
di prout eis quatuor tribus vel duobus
eorum melius visum fuerit,

Damus insuper eisdem Commissariis
Oratoribus & Deputatis nostris Au-
thoritatem dandi & concedendi sal-
vum Conductum sive Securitatem qui-
buscumque dictae carissimae Sororis no-
strae Commissariis, quod ipsi, eorum-
que Ministri & Famuli, cum suis Bo-
nis & Rebus quibuscumque, infra
Regnum nostrum venire, ibidemque
pro tempore Conventionis huiusmodi
commorari, libereque illinc recedere
possint quoties eis videbitur expe-
dire,

Et generaliter omnia alia & singu-
la faciendi expediendi statuendi & or-
dinandi quae in Praemissis vel Praemis-
sorum aliquo, vel aliis pro mutuae A-
micitiae Conservatione, ac Bono pub-
lico utriusque Regni necessaria fuerint
vel quomodolibet opportuna,

Promittentes, bona Fide ac in Ver-
bo Regio, totum & quicquid dicti no-
stri Commissionarii, aut tres vel duo
eorum in Praemissis duxerint facien-
dum, ratum firmum ac stabile habi-
turos inviolabiliter observaturos, etiam
si ea sint quae mandatum exigant magis
speciale quam praesentibus conti-
netur.

In cuius rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud Westmo-
nasterium vicesimo quinto die Maii.

Per ipsos Regem & Reginam.

Pro Sebastiano Caboto Concessio ad Vitam.

A. D. 1557.
3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

R. EX & Regina omnibus ad quos
&c. Salutem.
Cum Nos, per Literas no-
stras Patentes gerentes datam apud
Westm. vicesimo septimo die Novem-
bris Annis Regnorum nostrorum se-
cundo & tertio, de Gratia nostra spe-
ciali, ac ex certa Scientia & libero Mo-
tu nostris, necnon in consideratione
boni veri & acceptabilis Servitii nobis
per dilectum Servientem nostrum Se-
bastianum Cabot Armigerum antea im-
perii & tunc imperatorum impendendi,

pro Nobis Haeredibus & Successoribus
nostris, dederimus & concesserimus
praefato Sebastiano quandam Annua-
tem sive annualem Redditem Centum
seingenta sex Librarum tresdecim Solido-
rum & quatuor Denariorum legalis Mo-
nae Angliae,

Habendam gaudendam & annua-
tem percipiendam eandem Annua-
tem sive annualem Redditem Centum
seingenta sex Librarum tresdecim Solido-
rum & quatuor Denariorum praefato Se-
bastiano & Assignatis suis, a Festo An-
nuncia-

A. D. 1557. nunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis tunc ultimò præterito, ad Terminum & pro Termino Vitæ ejusdem *Sebastiano*, de Theſauro nostro Hæredum & Successorum noſtrorum ad Receptam Scaccarii noſtri Hæredum & Successorum noſtrorum, per manus Theſaurarii & Camerariorum noſtrorum ibidem pro tempore exiſtentium, ad Feſta Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiſtæ, & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, & Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis per æquales Portiones annuatim ſolvendam, primâ Solutione inde incipiente ad Feſtum Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiſtæ tunc ultimò præterito, prout in dictis Literis Patentibus inter alia pleniùs continetur,

Quas quidem Literas Patentes præſatus *Sebaſtianus Caboto* nobis in Cancellariam noſtram ſuſum reddidit & reſtituit cancellandas, & ibidem jam cancellatæ exiſtunt, prout certam inde habemus noticiam, eâ tamen intentione quòd nos, alias Literas noſtras Patentes de Annuitate prædictâ eidem *Sebaſtiano* & dilecto Serviēti noſtro *Willielmo Worthington* Armigero, ac eorum alteri diutius viventis, in forma ſequente facere & concedere dignaremur;

Sciatis igitur quòd Nos, pro Conſiderationibus prædictis, necnon in conſideratione boni veri & fidelis Serviitii nobis, per dilectos Serviētes noſtros *Sebaſtianum Caboto* & *Willielmum Worthington* Armigeros antehac impenſi & impoſteriorum impendendi, de Gratiis noſtris ſpecialibus, ac ex certis Scientiis & meritis Meritis noſtris, dedimus & conceſſimus, ac per Præſentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Succello-

ribus noſtrum præſatæ Reginæ, damus A. D. 1557. & concedimus eiſdem *Sebaſtiano* & *Willielmo*, ac eorum alteri diutius viventis, dictam Annuitatem ſive annualem Redditem *Centum ſexaginta ſex Librarum treſdecim Solidorum & quatuor Denariorum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam gaudendam & annuatim percipiendam eandem Annuitatem ſive annualem Redditem *Centum ſexaginta ſex Librarum treſdecim Solidorum & quatuor Denariorum* præſatis *Sebaſtiano Caboto* & *Willielmo Worthington* ac eorum alteri diutius viventis, & Aſſignatis ſuis, ac Aſſignatis eorum alterius diutius viventis, a Feſto Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimò præterito, ad Terminum & pro Termino Vitarum eorumdem *Sebaſtiani* & *Willielmi*, ac eorum alterius diutius viventis, de Theſauro noſtro, Hæredum & Successorum noſtrorum dictæ Reginæ, ad Receptam Scaccarii noſtri Weſtm. Hæredum & Successorum noſtrorum dictæ Reginæ, per manus Theſaurarii & Camerariorum noſtrorum, Hæredum & Successorum noſtrorum prædictæ Reginæ, ibidem pro tempore exiſtentium, ad Feſta Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiſtæ, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini & Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, per æquales Portiones annuatim ſolvendam;

Eo quòd expreſſa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Ti. R. & Regina apud Weſtmonaſterium viceſimo nono die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Reſtitutionibus.

A. D. 1557.
lib. p. 6.
m. 12.

REX & Regina, Eſicætori ſuo in Comitatu Suthamptoniæ, Salutem.

Cum Dominus *Sammas Pontifex*, Reverendum in Chriſto Patrem, *Johannem nuper Episcopum Lincolniensem*, a Vinculo quo eidem Eccleſiæ Lincoln. cui tunc præter, tenebatur abſolverit, eundem *Johannem* ad Eccleſiam Wintonienſem, modo vacantem, per mortem bonæ memoriæ *Stephani althui Episcopi* loci illius tranſtulercit, ipſumque in Episcopum dictæ Eccleſiæ Winton. præſecrit & Paſtorem, ſicut per Literas Bullatas ipſius Domini *Sammi Pontificis* nobis inde directas nobis conſtat,

Nos, Pro eo quòd idem *Johannes* ſic ad dictam Eccleſiam Winton. tranſlatus, omnibus & ſingulis verbis nobis & Coronæ noſtræ præjudicialibus in dictis Literis bullatis contentis coram nobis palam & expreſſe renunciarit & Gratiæ noſtræ humiliter ſe ſubmiſiſſi,

Volentes cum eo in hac parte agere gratioſe, cepimus Fidelitatem ipſius *Johannis* ſic ad dictam Eccleſiam Winton. tranſlati, & Temporalia Episcopatus illius prout moris eſt reſtituimus eidem;

Et ided tibi præcipimus, quòd eidem *Johanni*, ſic ad dictam Eccleſiam Winton. tranſlato, Temporalia prædicta

A. D. 1557.

A.D. 1557. dicta cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua,
sine dilatione liberes in forma prædicta;
3. 4. P. 5. 11. salvo Jure cujusslibet.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo primo die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Confimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis in Comitatibus subscriptis, sub eadem Data; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Wiltes.

Escaetori suo in Com. Somers.

Escaetori suo in Com. Dorset.

Escaetori suo in Com. Sarre.
Escaetori suo in Com. Suffex.
Escaetori suo in Com. Oxon.
Escaetori suo in Com. Berke.
Escaetori suo in Com. Bath.

A.D. 1557.
3. 4. P. 5. 11.

Et Mandatum est Militibus, Liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus Episcopatus prædicti, quod eidem *Johanni*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus que ad Episcopatum Winton. prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Præsentatione.

A.D. 1557.
Pa. 3. 5. 4.
P. 5. 11. 7.
REX & Regina &c. dilectis nobis *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesie Cathedralis Christi Oxon. ex *Foundatione Regis Henrici Octavi* vulgariter nuncupatæ *Christes Church in Oxforde*, Salutem.

Cum nos, per Literas nostras Patentes gerentes datam *Decimo octavo die instantis Mensis Junii*, dederimus & concesserimus, dilecto nobis in Christo, *Willielmo Chesley* Sacre Theologie Professori, Præbendam sive Canonicatum in Ecclesia Cathedrali prædicta, quam nuper habuit *Jacobus Cortope*, per mortem naturalem ipsius *Jacobi* jam vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem Donationem Collationem & liberam Dispositionem pleno jure spectantem & pertinentem,

Habendam tenendam & gaudendam Præbendam sive Canonicatum prædictum, præfato *Willielmo Chesley*, ad Terminum & pro Terminum *Vicæ* ipsius *Willielmi*, una cum omnibus &

singulis suis Juribus Membris Commoditatibus Advantagis, quotidianis Distributionibus Refectionibus Emolumentis, cæterisque Proficuis quibuscumque dictæ Præbendæ sive Canonicatu quovismodo pertinentibus sive spectantibus, in tam amplis modo & formâ prout prædictus *Jacobus Cortope*, aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii, dictam Præbendam sive Canonicatum unquam habens seu occupans habentes live occupantes, habuit tenuit vel gavisus fuit, seu habere tenere vel gaudere debuerunt aut debuit, prout in eisdem Literis Patentibus sibi inde confectis plenius continetur;

Vobis mandamus quod eidem *Willielmo Chesley* Stallum in Choro & Locum in Capitulo assignetis assignare faciatis prout moris est.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westm.* vicesimo die Junii.

A.D. 1557.

De Custode Hospitalis ordinato.

A.D. 1557.
Ibid.
REX & Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostrum præfate Regine, damus & concedimus, dilecto nobis in Christo, *Hugoni Zulley* Clerico, *Dominum sive Hospitale Sancti David* juxta *Kingesthorpe* in

Comitatu nostro Northamptonie alias dictum *Sagat Dower*, seu quocumque alio nomine eadem Domus sive Hospitalis vocetur sive nuncupetur, legitimo modo jam vacans, & ad nostram Donationem Collationem & liberam Dispositionem pleno jure spectans, ac omnia Terras & Tenementa Decimas Jura Commoditates, ac omnia alia Proficua quæcumque eidem Domui sive Hospitali pertinentia sive aliquo modo

A.D. 1557.

A. D. 1557. moſto ſpectantia, ac ipſum *Hogonem*
Zulley MAGISTRUM ſive CUSTODEM
 1. 4. P. 4. M. Domus ſive Hoſpitalis prædicti, facimus
 ordinamus & conſtituimus per Præ-
 ſentes,

Habendum tenendum gaudendum
 & exercendum prædictam Domum ſive
 Hoſpitale, cum omnibus & ſingulis præ-
 dictis Terris Tenementis Decimis Ju-
 ribus Commoditatibus, & aliis Præ-
 miſſis cum ſuis pertinentiis quibuſcum-
 que, unâ cum Regimine & Gubernatione illius Domus ſive Hoſpitalis &
 omnium Commorantium & Degen-
 tium in eodem, præſato *Hogoni Zulley*

ad Terminum & pro Termino Viſe A. D. 1557.
 ſue, in tam amplis modo & forma, 1. 4. P. 4. M. prout aliquis alius *Magiſter ſive Cuſtos*
 Domus ſive Hoſpitalis prædicti, ac cæ-
 tera Præmiſſa cum pertinentiis ante-
 hac unquam habuit tenuit percepit vel
 gaviſus fuit, ſeu habere tenere perci-
 pere debuerunt aut debuit, aliquâ Re
 Cauſa ſive Materiâ quacumque in
 contrarium inde in aliquo non obitante.

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Wortheſm.*
 viceſimo quinto die Junii.

De Gardianis Marchiarum, verſus Partes Scotiæ, conſtitutis.

A. D. 1557. REX & Regina, omnibus ad
 quos &c. Salutem.
 Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia
 noſtra ſpeciali, ac ex certa Sci-
 entia & mero Motu noſtris, ac de Fi-
 delitatibus Diſcretionibus & Circum-
 ſpectionibus chariſſimi Conſanguinei
 noſtri, *Thome Comiti Northumbrie*, ac,
 prædicti & fidelis Conſiliarii noſtri,
Thome Wharton Miſtri Domini Wharton
 plenius confidentes; de aviſamento
 Concilii noſtri, aſſignavimus & con-
 ſtituimus, ac per Præſentes, aſſigna-
 mus & conſtituimus eodem *Comitem*
Northumbrie & Dominum Wharton, &
 eorum alterum conjunctim & diſim,
 DOMINUM GARDIANUM ſive CUSTO-
 DEM ac DOMINUM GARDIANOS ſive
 CUSTODES noſtros *Generales Marchiarum*
Regni noſtri Angliæ verſus partes
Scotiæ; videlicet, in partibus *le Eſ-*
merche ac in Domino noſtro *Scotiæ*,
 necnon eodem *Comitem Northumbrie*
 & *Dominum Wharton*, & eorum alterum
 conjunctim & diſim, CAPITANEUM
 & CAPITANEOS *Villæ noſtræ Ber-*
wick ſuper Tweedon facimus & conſtitui-
 mus per Præſentes,

Dantes & concedentes prædictis *Comiti Northumbrie & Domino Wharton*,
 & eorum alteri conjunctim & diſim,
 Potestatem & ſpeciale Mandatum fi-
 ciendi & exercendi omnia & ſingula
 quæ ad Officium *Gardiani ſive Ca-*
ſtræ & Capitanei Villæ prædictæ per-
 tinent ibidem, prout antea Auctoritate,
 tam *Dominus Ricardus nuper Regis*
Angliæ Secundus, quam *Henrici Quinti*,
Henrici Quinti, *Henrici Sexti*, *Edwardi*
ſexti, *Ricardi Tertii*, *Henrici Sep-*
timi, ac, præchariſſimi Patris noſtri,

Henrici Octavi, ac Patris noſtri *Edwardi*
Sexti nuper Regum Angliæ, in
 hac parte rationabiliter fieri & exer-
 cere conſuevit, ac ad omnia & ſingula
 per quoscumque *Ligeos & Subditos*
 noſtros, tam Officiarios noſtros quam
 alios, contra formam quarumcumque
 Treugarum, inter Nos aut Cuſtodes
 ſive Commiſſarios noſtros, Auctorita-
 tem habentes, & ipſos de *Scotiæ*, ſimiliter
 auctoritatem habentes, inſitarum ſive
 inſeundarum, & Subditos & *Ligeos* Regni
 Scotiæ, ab inſeptione earundem
 Treugarum attemptata & perpetrata
 ſeu in poſterum attemptanda & perpe-
 tranda, juxta formam quarumcumque
 Treugarum huiusmodi corrigendum
 reformandum & emendandum, &
 Delinquentes in hac parte juxta eorum
 Demerita, tam per Incarcerationem
 Corporum ſuorum, quam per
 Diſtributiones Terrarum & Tenemen-
 torum Bonorum & Caltorum ſuorum,
 ubicumque inventa fuerint, tam infra
 Libertates quam extra, caſtigandum
 & puniendum,

Necnon ad cognoscendum in omni-
 bus Querelis Placitis & Debatis, tam
 in *Præbendis* Spoils & Rapinis quam
 aliis quibuſcumque Factis Guerrarum
 ibidem motis vel movendis.

Ac etiam ad tenendum Curias Gar-
 dianarum & Seſſiones in quibuſcumque
 Locis de *le Eſmerche* prædictæ, tam
 infra Libertates quam extra, ad in-
 quirendum de quibuſcumque Perſonis,
 contra formam prædictarum Treugarum
 aut Ordinationum, per Commiſſarios
 noſtros & Commiſſarios dicti
 Regni Scotiæ, ſeu Treugarum
 aut Ordinationum quarum-
 cumque,

A.D. 1557. cumque, tam per quoscunque Commis-
3.4 P. & M. sarios nostros & Commissarios Regni
 Scotie, quam per prefatos *Comites Northumbrie & Dominum Wharton*
 aut eorum alterum, seu Deputatos eorum,
 auctoritate Custodie sibi in hac parte commissa, captarum habitarum initarum seu factarum, aut imposterum durante Custodia predicta, capiendarum in eundarum seu facien-
 darum quovismodo Delinquentibus, & de hujusmodi Personis & eorum Delictis plenius informand. eosque, juxta hujusmodi Delictorum quantitatem, tam infra Regnum nostrum predictum quam Marchias & Villam predictas, castigandum, & tam in Bonis quam in Personis suis puniendum, prout melius, pro conservatione dictarum Treugarum & Ordinationum ac Salvatione Marchiarum & Villae predictae, eidem *Comiti Northumbrie & Domino Wharton*, aut eorum alteri vel Deputatis suis, videbitur expedire, necnon ad quascunque Penas pecuniarias & alias Obligationes, quas pro violatione hujusmodi Treugarum & Ordinationum Personae quaecunque, ut praemittitur Delinquentes incurrunt, levandum, & per Deputatos & Ministros suos levari faciendum, ac quascunque Personas, sibi in executione predicta inobedientes seu parere aut obedire recusantes, viis & modis quibus expedirent eidem *Comiti Northumbrie & Domino Wharton* aut eorum alteri videbitur, castigandum & puniendum, vel alias, si in eorum Inobedientia persistierint, ad Nos & Concilium nostrum, ut congruum adhibeamus Remedium, sine dilatione certificandum;

Prefatis Libertatibus, & omnibus aliis quam in hiis, quae ad dictas Treugas & Ordinationes Marchiarum predictarum concernunt, semper salvis;

Assignavimus etiam prefatos *Comitem Northumbrie & Dominum Wharton*, & eorum alterum conjunctim & divisim, ad inquirendum de omnibus & singulis Personis qui Convivas cum Inimicis nostris, in nostri aut Regni nostri Prajudicium, qualitercumque & quocumque colore fecerint, & exnunc revelare praesumpserint, & ad hujusmodi Personas, & alios Proditores nostros quoscunque, in hac parte Delinquentes, juxta eorum Demerita castigandum & puniendum,

Necnon ad Querelas Placita & Debata praenotata audiendum discutiendum & debito fine terminandum,

secundum Legem & Consuetudinem A.D. 1557.
 predictarum Marchiarum, Villae, & Dominiorum predictorum,
3.4 P. & M.

Ac etiam ad Vigiles, & alios ad explorandum Nos ac Fideles nostros pro Defensione nostra & Regni nostri contra hostiles Incurfus Inimicorum nostrorum Scotie, si quos ad Mala aliqua Nobis seu Regno nostro aut Fidelibus nostris facienda venire contigerit, praemuniendum, Sumptibus Li-
 georum nostrorum Partium earumdem, de assensu & voluntate sua, prout antea ibidem rationabiliter fieri consuevit, ordinandum & praegendum, ac ad Villam nostram de *Berwick* in partibus Scotie, quotiens in casu in quo aliquam Obsidionem ad Villam illam imposterum per Scotos & alios Inimicos nostros proponi fieri seu habere contigerit, rescutendum defendendum & salvandum, & omnes Homines defensibiles inter Aetatem sexdecim & sexaginta Annorum existentes, infra Limites Marchiarum de *le Esmarke* predicta, ac in omnibus aliis Locis, tam infra Libertates quam extra, infra easdem Marchias, in quibus aliquis Gardianus sive Custos Marchiarum predictarum hujusmodi Homines, pro tempore quo Custodes sive Gardiani ibidem extiterint, arraiari fecerint, per dictos *Comitem Northumbrie & Dominum Wharton*, aut eorum alterum seu Deputatos suos, arraiandum, & ad omnes Homines ad Arma Armatos Hobellarios & Sagittarios; videlicet, quemlibet eorum juxta Statum sui exigentiam & facultatem suas, Armis competentibus muniri, & in Millenis Centenis & Vintenis poni, & eos, sic arraiatos & munitos, in Arraiatione hujusmodi teneri faciendum, ita quod omnes ad Arma Armis armati, Hobellarii & Sagittarii prompti sint & parati ad proficiscendum in Defensionem Marchiarum de *le Esmarke* predicta & Regni nostri predicti, necnon in Rescussum Defensionem & salvam Custodiam Villae nostrae *Berwick* predictae, quotiens ex Hostium Incurfibus vel Obsidionibus hujusmodi periculum aliquod eveniat, & super hoc per dictos *Comitem Northumbrie & Dominum Wharton* & eorum alterum, sive eorum Deputatum sive Deputatos, ex parte & nomine nostris fuerint praemuniti, & ad omnes hujusmodi Homines ad arma Armatos Hobellarios & Sagittarios ad se in forma predicta arraiandum, & in Defensione Marchiarum predictarum ac Regni nostri & Fide-
 6 D lium

A.D. 1557. *45.P.2M.* litem nostrorum Refcuffum Defensionem & falvam Custodiam Villæ nostræ prædictæ, quotiens & quando indiguerint, & prout pro Salvatione & Defensione Marchiarum Regni & Ligeorum nostrorum, ac in Refcuffum Defensionem ac in falvam Custodiam Villæ nostræ prædictæ melius videbitur expedire, congregandum & uniendum in Defensionem eorundem Marchiarum Regni & Ligeorum nostrorum ac in Refcuffum Defensionem & falvam Custodiam ejusdem Villæ, proficisci duci & morari, & per Incarcerationem Corporum suorum, ac aliis viis modis & mediis quibus melius pro Salvatione Marchiarum Regni & Fidelium nostrorum prædictorum, ac in Refcuffum Defensionem & falvam Custodiam ejusdem Villæ in hac parte expedire viderint seu viderit, distringi & compelli faciendum.

Assignavimusque præfatos *Comitem Northumbrie & Dominum Wharton*, & eorum alterum conjunctim & divisim, ac suos in hac parte Deputatum sive Deputatos, ac eis, & eorum alteri & eorum Deputatis, tenore Præsentium, plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem dedimus & commissimus ac damus & committimus, Guerrarum Abstinentias inter Nos ac Ligeos & Subditos nostros, ac Gubernatores Ministros & Subditos Regni Scotiæ, cum præfatis Gubernatoribus Commissariis seu Ministris Regni Scotiæ sufficientem Potestatem ad hoc habentibus, a Septimana in Septimanam, a duobus Septimanis in duas Septimanas, a tribus Septimanis in tres Septimanas, & a Mense sive Mensibus in Mensem sive in Menses, pro nobis & nominibus nostris, juxta providas Discretionem ipsorum *Comitis Northumbrie & Domini Wharton*, & eorum alterius seu Deputatorum suorum, capiendi incundi ap-
punctuandi & concludendi,

Ac insuper, ut prædicti *Comes Northumbrie & Dominus Wharton* melius ac commodius dictum Officium, & singula eidem pertinentia, exequi & perimpleri possint & valeant, volumus, & per Præfentes damus & concedimus eidem *Comiti Northumbrie & Domino Wharton* Potestatem & Auctoritatem nominandi assignandi faciendi ordinandi substituendi & deputandi sub se in dicto Officio duos Deputatos sive Substitutos suos, ac etiam duos alios Officiarios sub se vocatos *Warden Sergeants*, necnon omnes & omnimodos alios Ministros & Officiarios sub se necessarios

& oportunos prædicto Officio, vel pro A.D. 1557. *45.P.2M.* executione ejusdem, & ad omnia & singula Præmissa vicibus & locis suis faciendi & exequenda que per Custodes sive Gardianos Marchiarum de *le Eshwreche* prædicta ordine & more solitis & consuetis, de tempore in tempus fieri consueverint, prout eis, sive eorum alteri melius expedire videbitur,

Ratum gratum & firmum habentes & habituri totum & quicquid per dictos *Comitem Northumbrie & Dominum Wharton*, seu eorum alterum vel eorum Deputatos sive Substitutos in forma prædicta per eos, & eorum alterum, factis & faciendis, actum factum sive gestum fuerit in Præmissis seu aliquo Præmissorum,

Habendum tenendum exercendum & gaudendum Officium Custodiæ sive Gardianatus, & Capitanei Villæ prædictæ, ac cætera omnia & singula Præmissa cum eorum Præminentis, Libertatibus, ac omnibus aliis Commoditatibus appendentibus universis, præfatis *Comiti Northumbrie & Domino Wharton*, & eorum alteri conjunctim & divisim, ac eorum Deputatis vel Substitutis, in tam amplis modo & forma in omnibus & per omnia, prout aliquis alius sive aliqui alii ante hæc tempora habuit sive percepit habuerunt sive perceperunt, quamdiu nobis placuerit,

Et ulterius concedimus eidem *Comiti Northumbrie & Domino Wharton* pro Exercitio Officii, prædicti quamdiu in eodem Officio steterint, Feodum & Vadium *Septingentarum Marcarum* per Annum pro seipsis, & pro prædictis duobus Deputatis sive Substitutis sub se in dicto Officio; videlicet, pro utroque eorum annuatim *Decem Libras*, necnon pro dictis duobus Officiariis sub se vocatis *Warden Sergeants*, pro utroque eorum annuatim *Quadragesima Solidos*, dicto Beneficio nostro durante, solvendum ad Festa Natalis Domini & Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste per æquales Portiones, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium;

Mandamus insuper universis & singulis Ministris Ligis & Subditis nostris quibuscumque, quod, in Executione omnium & singulorum Præmissorum, præfatis *Comiti Northumbrie & Domino Wharton* & eorum alteri, necnon Deputatis Substitutis & Mini-

A. D. 1557. Ministris suis quibuscumque, de tempore in tempus auxiliantes & obediētes sint in omnibus prout decet;
Eo quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud Richmond secundo die Augusti.

Per ipsas Regem & Reginam

De Commissione pro Principale Capitaneo versus Partes Boreales.

A. D. 1557.
Fel. 4. G. 5.
P. G. M.
P. 5. m. 5.
duj.

REX & Regina &c. charissimo Consanguineo & Consiliario suo, *Francisco Comiti Northamptonensi* Domino Presidenti Concilii sui in Partibus Borealibus, Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Fidelitate Prudentia Strenuitate Industria Diligentia Experientia ac Integritate vestra plurimum confidentes, assignavimus vos LOCUMENTENTEM nostrum GENERALEM DUCENQUE PRIMARIUM AC PRINCIPALEM CAPITANEUM ET GUBERNATOREM versus Partes Boreales,

Ac vobis Potestatem & Auctoritatem, Tenore Præsentium, damus & committimus ad omnes & singulos Subditos nostros infra Comitatus nostros Eborum Northumbrie Westmerland. Lancastr. Cestr. Notingham. Derb. Episcopatum Dunelm. Civitat. Eborum & Comitatum ejusdem, Civitatem Cestræ & Comitatum ejusdem, Villam nostram de Kyngeston super Hull & Comitatum ejusdem, & Villam nostram Novi Castri super Tynam & Comitatum ejusdem, & Villam nostram de Nottinghamia & Comitatum ejusdem, tam infra Libertates quam extra, Inhabitantes ad Guerram habiles, cujuscumque Gradus vel Conditionis fuerint, convocandum & congregandum, & eos arraiandum & triandum, ipsosque juxta eorum Gradus & Facultates bene & defensibiliter armari & muniri faciendum, & ad Monstra sive Monstrationes eorumdem in locis magis congruis, juxta sanam Discretionem vestram de tempore in tempus capiendum & supervidendum,

Necnon ad Ligeos & Subditos nostros prædictos arraiatos triatos & armatos, tam Homines ad Arma ac Homines armatos & Sagittarios, & alios Homines Equites & Pedites defensibiles, vobiscumque, tam in Resistentiam & Debellationem quorumcumque Proditorum Rebelleorum vel aliquorum Malefactorum, infra Comitatus & Partes prædictas, & eorum Adherentium, quam ad Defensionem

& Tuicionem Marchiarum & Dominiorum nostrorum versus Scotiam, ac ad Expulsionem & Prodigationem Scottorum & aliorum eis Adherentium Marchias & Dominia nostra prædicta hostiliter invadere & depredate voluntium sive tenentium, quotiens opus fuerit, ducendum & deduci faciendum,

Necnon Terram Scotie, cum dictis Subditis nostris arraiatis, quotiens ac prout opus fuerit invadendum, triandum, conducendum & gubernandum, & cum Scotis illis & aliis Inimicis nostris eis adherentibus pugnandum & eos debellandum, & dictos Subditos nostros Invasione & Conductione illi regendum,

Ac tam ad omnes & singulas Causas criminales tam de morte Hominis & Membrorum, quam ad omnes Causas civiles quasque in Armata & Exercitu nostris per vos sic congregandis emergentes seu contentias, per vos aut Deputatum vestrum sufficientem audiendum & examinandum & finaliter determinandum,

Necnon Ordinationes Statuta & Proclamationes, pro sano & bono Regimine Exercitus & Armata prædictæ, ordinandum statuendum faciendum & proclamandum, & illa de tempore in tempus, prout opus fuerit, debite executioni demandandum, ac quoscumque infra Exercitum & Armatam prædictam Delinquentes & Contravenientes atachandum capiendum & incarcerandum, eosque tam per Pœnas Mortis quam per alias Pœnas Membrorum castigandum & puniendum, ac ipsos incarceratos solvendum & delibendum,

Necnon quoscumque, in Armata & Exercitu prædictis sic per vos congregato, juxta sanam Discretionem vestram exigentibus eorum meritis Ordine militari, ac aliis Titulis Nobilitatis & Dignitatis honorandum & decorandum, eisq; Arma & Insignia armorum prout decet assignandum concedendum & donandum, prout ad Officium Locum-

A. D. 1557.
Fel. 4. G. 5.
P. G. M.
P. 5. m. 5.
duj.

A. D. 1557. Locumtenentis Generalis Ducisq; Primarii & Principalis Capitanei spectat & pertinet,
34 P. G. M.

Ac etiam Mariscallum dicti Exercitus faciendum & constituendum,

Damus vobis præterea, tenore Præsentium, Potestatem & Auctoritatem solvos Conductus generales & speciales ubique locorum per Terram, quibuscumq; Personis ex causis vos specialiter moventibus, per Literas vestras sub Sigillis vestris conficiendi de tempore in tempus quotiens & quando vobis expedire videbitur, concedendi & donandi, ceteraque omnia & singula agendi faciendi & exequendi quæ Officio *Locumtenentis nostri Generalis Ducisq; Primarii & Principalis Capitanei & Gubernatoris* pertinent & spectant, ac quæ pro bono & sano Regimine Armatæ & Exercitus nostri prædicti, juxta sanam Discretionem vestram vobis videbitur expedire faciendi,

Et ideo vobis mandamus quòd circa Præmissa diligenter intendatis, ac ea faciatis & exequamini cum effectu;

Damus autem universis & singulis

Ducibus Marchionibus Comitibus A. D. 1557. Vicecomitibus Baronibus Militibus Justiciariis Majoribus Vicecomitibus Ballivis Constabulariis Locumtenentibus Officiariis Ministris Marinariis Soldariis aliisque Ligeis & Subditis nostris quibuscumque, quorum interest aut interesse poterit in hac parte, tenore Præsentium, firmiter in mandatis, quòd vobis in executione Præmissorum intendentes sint assistentes pariter & obediētes in omnibus prout decet:
34 P. G. M.

Volumus enim quòd tam vos quàm omnes & singuli Ligei & Subditi nostri prædicti, per vos in forma prædicta congregati, de omnimodis Forisfacturis Dampnis & Penalitatibus in quibus, prætextu aliquorum Statutorum Actuum & Proclamationum, ante hæc tempora in contrarium inde factorum & editorum, ratione Præmissorum incurere aut cadere possitis aut possint, penitus exonerati sint & sitis per Præsentes.

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Richmond* tertio die Augusti.

Commissio pro Gardiano Marchiarum versus Scotiam.

A. D. 1557.

Pa. 4. G. 5.
P. G. M.
p. 9. m. 2. d.

REX & Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ac de Fidelitate Discretionē & in Circumspectione, charissimi Consanguinei nostri, *Thomas Comitis Northumbrie* plenius confidentes; de avasamento Concilii nostri, assignavimus & constituimus, ac per Præsentes, assignamus & constituimus eundem *Comitem Northumbrie* DOMINUM GARDIANUM sive CUSTODEM nostrum Generalem Marchiarum Regni nostri Angliæ versus partes Scotiæ; videlicet, in partibus de *le Middelmerche* ac in Dominio nostro Scotiæ, necnon eundem *Comitem Northumbrie* CUSTODEM de *Tynedale* & *Riddelsdale* fecimus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Dantes & concedentes præfato *Comiti Northumbrie* Potestatem & speciale Mandatum faciendi & exercendi omnia & singula quæ ad Officiū *Gardiani sive Custodis* pertinent ibidem, prout antea Auctoritate, tam *Dominici Ricardi nuper Regis Angliæ Secundi*, quàm *Henrici Quarti*, *Henrici Quinti*, *Henrici Sexti*, *Edwardi Quarti*, *Ricardi Terti*, *Henrici Septimi*, ac, præcharissimi Patris nostri, *Henrici Octavi*, & charissimi Fratris nostri *Edwardi*

Sexti nuper Regum Angliæ, in hac parte rationabiliter fieri & exerceri consuevit, A. D. 1557.

Ac ad omnia & singula per quoscumque Ligeos & Subditos nostros, tam Officiarios nostros quàm alios, contra formam quarumcumque Treugarum, inter Nos aut Custodes sive Commissarios nostros, Auctoritatem habentes, & ipsos de Scotia, similiter auctoritatem habentes, initarum sive ineundarum, & Subditos & Ligeos Regni Scotiæ, ab inceptione earundem Treugarum attemptata & perpetrata seu imposterum attemptanda & perpetranda, juxta firmam quarumcumque Treugarum hujusmodi corrigendum reformandum & emendandum, & Delinquentes in hac parte juxta eorum Demerita, tam per Incarcerationes Corporum suorum, quàm per Distinctiones Terrarum & Tenementorum Bonorum & Catallorum suorum, ubicumque inventa fuerint, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, castigandum & puniendum,

Necnon ad cognoscendum in omnibus Querelis Placitis & Debatibus, tam in Prisonariis Spoliis & Rapinis quàm aliis quibuscumque Factis Guerrarum ibidem motis vel movendis,

A. D. 1557.
4. 5. P. 31.

Ac etiam ad tenendum Carias Gardianatus & Sessiones in quibuscumque Locis Marchiarum de la *Middlemarch* prædicta, tam infra Libertates quam extra, ad Inquirendum de quibuscumque Personis, contra formam prædictarum Treugarum aut Ordinationum, per Commissarios nostros & Commissarios dicti Regni Scotie, seu Treugarum aliarum aut Ordinationum quorumcumque, tam per quoscumque Commissarios nostros & Commissarios Regni Scotie, quam per prædictum *Comitem Northumbrie* seu Deputatos suos, Auctoritate Custodie sibi in hac parte commissa, captarum habitarum initarum seu factarum, aut imposterum durante Custodiâ prædictâ, capiendarum incundarum seu faciendarum, quovismodo delinquentibus, & de huiusmodi Personis & eorum delictis plenius informand. eosque juxta huiusmodi Delictorum quantitatem, tam infra Regnum nostrum prædictum quam Marchiarum prædictarum, Castigansum, & tam in Bonis quam in Personis suis puniendum, prout melius pro conservatione dictarum Treugarum & Ordinationum, ac Salvatione Marchiarum prædictarum, eidem *Comiti Northumbrie* aut Deputato suo videbitur expedire; necnon ad quasque Penas Pecuniarias, & alias Obligaciones, quas, pro Violatione huiusmodi Treugarum & Ordinationum, Personæ quacumque, ut præmittitur, Delinquentes incurrunt, Levandum, & per Deputatos & Ministros suos levari faciendum, ac quascumque Personas, sibi in Executione prædictâ Inobedientes seu parere aut obedire Recusantes, viis & modis quibus expedientiùs eidem *Comiti Northumbrie* videbitur castigandum & puniendum, vel aliis, si in eorum Inobedientia perseverint, ad Nos & Concilium nostrum, ut congruum adhibeamus Remedium, sine dilatione certificandum, *nm*

Præfatis Libertatibus & omnibus aliis quam in hiis que ad dictas Treugas & Ordinationes Marchiarum prædictarum concernunt semper salvis,

Assignavimus etiam præfatum *Comitem Northumbrie*, ad Inquirendum de omnibus & singulis Personis qui Convivas cum Inimicis nostris, in nostri aut Regni nostri Præjudicium, qualitercumque & quocumque colore fecerint, & ex tunc celari ræsumpserint, & ad huiusmodi Personas & alios Proditores nostros quoscumque; in hac parte delinquentes, juxta eorum Demerita castigandum & puniendum,

Necnon ad Querelas Placita & Debata prænotata Audiendum Discutiendum & debito Fine Terminandum, secundum Legem & Consuetudinem Partium Marchiarum & Dominiorum prædictorum,

Ac etiam Vigiles & alios ad explorandum Nos ac Fideles nostros, pro Defensione nostra & Regni nostri, ac contra Hostiles Incurfus Inimicorum nostrorum Scotie, si quos ad Mala aliqua Nobis seu Regno nostro aut Fidelibus nostris facienda venire contigerit, Præmuniendum & Sumptibus Ligearum nostrorum Partium earumdem, de assensu & voluntate sua prout antea ibidem rationabiliter fieri consuevit, Ordinand. & Præfigend. ac ad Villam & Castrum nostrum de *Bornicke* in partibus Scotie, quotiens in casu quo aliquam Obsidionem ad Villam sive Castrum illa imposterum, per Scotos aut alios Inimicos nostros, propoi fieri seu haberi contigerit, Rescusiendum Defendendum & Ordinandum, & omnes Homines defensibiles inter Ætatem Sexdecim & Sexaginta Annorum existentes infra Limites Marchiarum de le *Middlemarche* prædictâ, ac omnibus aliis Locis tam infra Libertates quam extra infra easdem Marchias, in quibus aliquis Gardianus sive Custos Marchiarum prædictarum huiusmodi Homines, pro tempore quo Custodes sive Gardiani ibidem extiterint, arraiari fecerint, per dictum *Comitem Northumbrie* seu Deputatos suos arraiandum, & ad omnes Homines ad arma Armatos Hobellarios & Sagittarios; videlicet, quemlibet eorum juxta Status sui exigentiam & facultatem suas Armis competentibus muniri, & in Millenis contentis & vintenis poni, & eos sic Arraiatos & Munitos in Arraiatione huiusmodi teneri faciendum, ita quod omnes Homines ad arma Armati, Hobellarii & Sagittarii prompti sint & parati ad proficiscendum in Defensionem Marchiarum de le *Middlemarche* prædictâ ac Regni nostri prædicti, necnon in Rescussum Defensionem & salvam Custodiam Villæ & Castri nostrorum de *Berwicke* prædictâ quotiens ex Hostium Incurfus vel Obsidionibus huiusmodi aliquod periculum eveniat, & super hoc, per dictum *Comitem Northumbrie* seu Deputatum suum sive Deputatos suos, ex Parte & Nomine nostris fuerunt præmuniti, & ad omnes huiusmodi Homines ad Arma Armatos Hobellarios & Sagittarios ad se in forma prædictâ

6 E Arrai-

A. D. 1557.
4. 5. P. 32.

A. D. 1557. Arraiandum, & in Defensionem Marchiarum prædictarum ac Regni nostri & Fidelium nostrorum, Rescissum

45. P. O. M.

Defensionem & salvam Custodiam Villæ & Castri prædictorum, quotiens & quando indigerint, & prout pro Salvatione & Defensione Marchiarum Regni & Fidelium nostrorum prædictorum, ac Rescissu Defensione & salva Custodia Villæ & Castri prædictorum melius videbitur expedire, congregandum & uniendum in Defensione earundem Marchiarum Regni & Ligeorum nostrorum, ac in Rescissu Defensionem & salvam Custodiam earundem Villæ & Castri proficisci duci & morari, per Incarcerationem corporum suorum, ac aliis viis modis & mediis quibus melius, pro Salvatione Marchiarum Regni nostri & Fidelium nostrorum prædictorum, ac Rescissu Defensione & Salva Custodia earundem Villæ & Castri, in hac parte expedire viderit, distringi & compelli faciendum,

Assignavimusque præfatum *Comitem Northumbrie*, ac suos in hac parte Deputatum seu Deputatos, ac ei & ejus Deputatis, Tenore Præsentium, plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem Dedimus & Commisimus ac Damus & Committimus, Guerrarum Abstinencias, inter Nos ac Ligeos & Subditos Regni Scotiæ, cum præfatis Gubernatoribus Commissariis seu Ministris nostris Regni Scotiæ sufficientem Potestatem ad hoc habentibus, a Septimana in Septimanam, a Duabus Septimanis in Duas Septimanas, a Tribus Septimanis in Tres Septimanas, a Mense five Mensibus in Mensem five in Menses, pro Nobis & Nominibus nostris, juxta providam Discretionem ipsius *Comitis Northumbrie* seu Deputatorum suorum, capiendi ineundi apunctuandi & concludendi;

Ac insuper, ut idem *Comes Northumbrie* melius & commodius dictum Officium & singula eidem pertinentia exequi & perimplere valeat & possit, volumus, & per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Comiti Northumbrie* Potestatem & Auctoritatem nominandi assignandi faciendi ordinandi substituendi & deputandi sub se, in dicto Officio, Duos Deputatos five Substitutos suos, ac etiam Duos alios Officiarios sub se vocatos Wardens Sergeants, necnon omnes & omnimodos alios Ministros & Officiarios sub se necessarios & oportunos prædicto Officio, vel pro executione ejusdem, & ad omnia &

singula præmissa vice & loco suo facienda & exequenda, quæ per Custodes five Gardianos Marchiarum de le Midlemarche, ordine & more solitis & consuetis, de tempore in tempus fieri consueverint, prout sibi melius videbitur expedire,

Ratum gratum & firmum habentes & habituri totum & quicquid per dictum *Comitem Northumbrie* sive ipsos Deputatos five Substitutos, in forma prædicta, per eum factis & faciendis, actum factum sive gestum fuerit in Præmissis seu in aliquo Præmissorum,

Habendum tenendum exercendum & gaudendum Officium Custodiæ sive Gardianatûs prædictarum, ac cætera omnia & singula Præmissa cum eorum Pertinentiis Libertatibus Commoditatibus & Appendentiis universis præfato *Comiti Northumbrie* ac suis Deputatis vel Substitutis, in tam amplis modo & formâ in omnibus & per omnia, prout aliquis alius sive aliqui alii ante hæc tempora habuit sive perceperit habuerunt sive perceperunt, quamdiu Nobis placuerit;

Et ulterius concedimus eidem *Comiti Northumbrie* pro executione Officii prædicti, quamdiu in Officio illo steterit, Feodum Vadium *Quingentarum Mercarum* pro Seipso & pro dictis Duobus Deputatis five Substitutis sub se in dicto Officio; videlicet, pro utroque eorum annuatim *Decem Libras*, necnon pro dictis Duobus Officiariis sub se, vocatis Wardens Sergeants, pro utroque eorum annuatim *quadraginta Solidos* dicto Beneplacito nostro durante, Solvendum ad Festa natalis Domini, & Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, per æquales Portiones, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium;

Mandamus insuper omnibus & singulis Ministris Ligeis & Subditis nostris quibuscumque, quod, in executione omnium & singulorum Præmissorum, præfato *Comiti Northumbrie* necnon Deputatis Substitutis & Ministris suis quibuscumque, de tempore in tempus, Auxiliantes & Obedientes sint in omnibus prout decet;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Test. Rege & Regina apud *Richemond* ix. die Augusti.

Per ipsos Regem & Reginam.

Pro

A. D. 1557.
45. P. O. M.

A. D. 1557.
3. 4. P. 3. M.A. D. 1557.
3. 4. P. 3. M.

Pro Gardiano Marchiarum versus Scotiam.

A. D. 1557.
Ibid. m. 4.**R**EX & Regina; omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ac de Fidelitate Discretionè & Circumspectione, Charissimi Consanguinei nostri, *Thome Comitis Northumbriae* plenius confidentes; de avisamento Concilii nostri, assignavimus & constituimus, ac per Praesentes, assignamus & constituimus eundem *Comitem Northumbriae* DOMINUM GARDIANUM sive CUSTODEM NOSTRUM GENERALEM Regni nostri *Angliae versus Partes Scotiae*; videlicet, in partibus de *le Esmershe* ac in Dominio nostro *Scotiae*, necnon eundem *Comitem Northumbriae*, Capitaneum Villae nostrae *Barwici* super *Twedam* facimus & constituimus per Praesentes,

Dantes & concedentes praefato *Comiti Northumbriae* Potestatem & speciale Mandatum faciendi & exercendi omnia & singula quae ad Officium Gardiani sive Custodis & Capitanei Villae praedictae pertinent ibidem, prout antea Auctoritate, tam *Dominici Ricardi nuper Regis Angliae Secundi*, quam *Henrici Quarti*, *Henrici Quinti*, *Henrici Sexti*, *Edwardi Quarti*, *Ricardi Tertii*, *Henrici Septimi*, &, praercharissimi Patris nostri, *Henrici Octavi*, & Fratris nostri *Edwardi Sexti*, nuper Regum Angliae, in hac parte rationabiliter fieri & exerceri consuevit,

Ac ad omnia & singula per quoscunque Ligos & Subditos nostros, tam Officiarios nostros quam alios, contra formam quarumcumque Treugarum, inter Nos aut Custodes sive Commissarios nostros, auctoritatem habentes, & ipsos de *Scotia*, similiter auctoritatem habentes, initarum sive inendarum, & Subditos & Ligos nostros Regni *Scotiae*, ab inceptione earumdem Treugarum attemptata & perpetrata seu impoſſerum attemptanda & perpetranda, juxta formam quarumcumque Treugarum hujusmodi corrigendum reformandum & emendandum, & Delinquentes in hac parte juxta eorum Demerita, tam per Incarcerationes Corporum suorum, quam per Distinctiones Terrarum Tenementorum Bonorum & Catallorum suorum, ubicumque inventa fuerint, tam infra

Libertates quam extra, castigandi & puniendi,

Necnon ad cognoscendum in omnibus Querelis Placitis & Debaris, tam in Prilonariis Spoliis & Rapinis quam aliis quibuscumque Factis Guerrarum ibidem motis vel movendis,

Ac etiam ad Tenendum Curias gardianatis & Sessiones in quibuscumque Locis de *le Esmershe* praedicta, tam infra Libertates quam extra, ad inquirendum de quibuscumque Personis, contra formam praedictarum Treugarum aut Ordinationum, per Commissarios nostros & Commissarios dicti Regni *Scotiae*, seu Treugarum aliarum aut Ordinationum quarumcumque, tam per quoscunque Commissarios nostros & Commissarios Regni *Scotiae*, quam per praefatum *Comitem Northumbriae* seu Deputatum suum, Auctoritate Custodiae sibi in hac parte commissae, habitatum initarum seu factarum, aut impoſſerum durante Custodia praedicta, capiendarum inendarum seu faciendarum quovismodo Delinquentibus, & de hujusmodi Personis & eorum Delictis plenius informandi eosque, juxta hujusmodi Delictorum quantitatem, tam infra Regnum nostrum praedictum quam Merchias & Villam praedictas, castigandum, & tam in Bonis quam in Personis suis puniendum, prout melius, pro conservatione dictarum Treugarum & Ordinationum ac Salvatione Marchiarum & Villae praedictae, eidem *Comiti Northumbriae* aut Deputatis suis, videbitur expedire, necnon ad quascumque Penas pecuniarias & alias Obligationes, quas, pro violatione hujusmodi Treugarum & Ordinationum Personae quaecumque, ut praemittitur Delinquentes incurrunt, levandum, & per Deputatos & Ministros suos levari faciendum, ac quascumque Personas, sibi in executione praedicta inobedientes seu parere seu obedire recusantes, viis & modis quibus expedientius eidem *Comiti Northumbriae* videbitur castigandum & puniendum, vel alias, si in eorum Inobedientia perſteterint, ad Nos & Concilium nostrum, ut congruum adhibeamus Remedium, sine dilatione certificandum;

Praefatis Libertatibus, & omnibus aliis quam in hiis, quae ad dictas Treugas & Ordinationes Marchiarum praedictarum

A. D. 1557. dictarum concernunt, semper falsis;
34. P. 2. M. Assignavimus etiam prædictum *Comitem Northambrie*, ad inquirendum de omnibus & singulis Personis qui Convivas cum Inimicis nostris, in nostri aut Regni nostri Præjudicium, qualitercumque & quocumque colore fecerint, & ex tunc revelare præsumpserint, & ad huiusmodi Personas, & alios Proditores nostros quoscumque, in hac parte Delinquentes, juxta eorum Demerita castigandum & puniendum,

Necnon ad Querelas Placita & Debata prænotata audiendum discutendum & debito fine terminandum, secundum Legem & Consuetudinem prædictarum Marchiarum, Villæ prædictæ, & Dominiorum prædictorum,

Ac etiam ad Vigiles, & alios ad explorandum Nos, & Fideles nostros pro Defensione nostra & Regni nostri contra hostiles lacusius Inimicorum nostrorum Scotie, si quos ad Mala aliqua Nobis seu Regno nostro aut Fidelibus nostris facienda venire contigerit, præmunichdum, Semptibus Ligeorum nostrorum Partium earumdem, de assensu & voluntate sua, prout antea ibidem rationabiliter fieri consuevit, ordinand. & præfigend. ac ad Villam nostram de *Bernicke* in partibus Scotie, quotiens in Casu quo aliquam Obsidionem ad Villam illam imposterum per Scotos aut alios Inimicos nostros proponi fieri seu haberi contigerit, rescutendum defendendum & salvandum, & omnes Homines defensibiles inter Ætatem sexdecim & sexaginta Annorum existentes, infra Limites Marchiarum de *le Effmarche* prædictæ, ac in omnibus aliis Locis, tam infra Libertates quam extra, infra easdem Marchias, in quibus aliquis Gardianus sive Custos Marchiarum prædictarum huiusmodi Homines, pro tempore quo Custodes sive Gardiani ibidem extiterint, arraiari fecerint, per dictum *Comitem Northambrie* seu Deputatum suum, arraiandum, & ad omnes Homines ad Arma Armatos Hobellarios & Sagittarios; videlicet, quemlibet eorum juxta Statutis sui exigentiam & facultates suas, Armis competentibus muniti, & in Millenis Centenis & Vintenis poni, & eos, sic arraiatos & munitos, in Arraiatione huiusmodi teneri faciendum, ita quod omnes Homines ad Arma Armis armati, Hobellarii & Sagittarii prompti sint & parati ad proficiscendum in Defensionem Marchiarum de *le Effmarche* prædictæ & Regni nostri prædicti, necnon in Rescussum Defensionem & salvam

Custodiam Villæ nostræ *Barnici prædictæ*. A. D. 1557.
4. 5. P. 2. M. Illa, quotiens ex Hostium Incursiibus vel Obsidionibus huiusmodi periculum aliquod eveniat, & super hoc per dictum *Comitem Northambrie*, & Deputatum suum sive Deputatos suos, ex parte & nomine nostris fuerint præsumpti, & ad omnes huiusmodi Homines ad arma Armatos Hobellarios & Sagittarios ad se in forma prædicta arraiandum, & in Defensione Marchiarum prædictarum ac Regni nostri & Fidecium nostrorum Rescussum Defensionem & salvam Custodiam Villæ nostræ prædictæ, quotiens & quando indiguerint, & prout pro Salvatione & Defensione Marchiarum Regni & Ligeorum nostrorum, ac in Rescussum Defensionem ac in salvam Custodiam Villæ nostræ prædictæ melius videbitur expedire, congregandum & uniendum in Defensionem eorundem Marchiarum Regni & Ligeorum nostrorum ac in Rescussum Defensionem & salvam Custodiam ejusdem Villæ, proficisci duci & morari, & per Incarcerationem Corporum suorum, ac aliis viis modis & mediis quibus melius pro Salvatione Marchiarum Regni & Fidelium nostrorum prædictorum, ac in Rescussum Defensionem & salvam Custodiam ejusdem Villæ in hac parte expedire viderit, distringi & compelli faciendum,

Assignamusque prædictum *Comitem Northambrie* ac suos in hac parte Deputatum sive Deputatos, ac ei, & ejus Deputatis, tenore Præsentium, plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem dedimus & commisimus ac damus & committimus, Guerrarum Abstinentias inter Nos & Ligeos & Subditos nostros, ac Gubernatores Ministros & Subditos Regni Scotie, cum præfatis Gubernatoribus Commissariis seu Ministris Regni Scotie sufficientem Potestatem ad hoc habentibus, a Septimana in Septimanam, a duabus Septimanis in duas Septimanas, a tribus Septimanis in tres Septimanas, & a Mense sive Mensibus in Mensem sive Menses, pro nobis & nominibus nostris, juxta providam Discretionem ipsius *Comitis Northambrie* seu Deputati sui, capiendi ineundi appunctuandi & concludendi,

Ac insuper, ut prædicti *Comes Northambrie* melius ac commodius dictum Officium, & singula eidem pertinentia, exequi & perimpleri possit & valeat, volumus, & per Præsentes damus & concedimus ejisdem *Comiti Northambrie* Potestatem & Auctoritatem nominandi

A. D. 1557. minandi assignandi faciendi ordinandi substituendi & deputandi sub se in dicto Officio Deputatos sive Substitutos suos, ac etiam duos alios Officiarios sub se vocatos *Warden Sergeants*, necnon omnes & omnimodos alios Ministros & Officiarios sub se necesarios & oportunos prædicto Officio, vel pro executione ejusdem, & ad omnia & singula Præmissa vice & loco suo facienda & exequenda quæ per Custodem sive Gardianum Mercharum de *Le Esmerche* prædicta ordine & more solitis & consuetis de tempore in tempus fieri consueverit, prout eis sive sibi melius expedirevidebitur,

Ratum gratum & firmum habentes & habituri totum & quicquid per dictum *Comitem Northambrie* sive Substitutos in forma prædicta per eum, factos & faciendos, actum factum sive gestum fuerit in Præmissis seu aliquo Præmissorum,

Habendum tenendum exercendum & gaudendum Officium Custodie sive Gardianatus & Capitanei Villæ prædictæ, ac cætera omnia & singula Præmissa cum eorum Præminentis, Libertatibus, ac omnibus aliis Commoditatibus & appendentiis universis, præfato *Comiti Northambrie* ac ejus Deputatis vel Substituto, in tam amplis modo & forma in omnibus & per omnia, prout aliquis alius sive aliqui alii ante hæc tempora habuit sive percepit habuerunt sive perceperunt, quamdiu nobis placuerit,

Et ulterius concedimus eisdem *Comiti Northambrie* pro Exercitio Officii prædicti, quamdiu in eodem Officio steterint, Foodum & Vadium *Septingentorum Marcarum* per Annum pro seipso, & pro prædictis duobus Deputatis sive Substitutis suis sub se in dicto Officio; videlicet, pro utroque eorum annuatim *Ducem Libras*, necnon pro dictis duobus Officiariis sub se vocatis *Warden Sergeants*, pro utroque eorum annuatim *Quadragesima Solidos*, dicto Beneplacito nostro durante, solvendum ad Festa Natalis Domini & Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste per æquales Portiones, de Thesauris nostro ad Receptionem Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Theaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium;

Mandamus insuper universis & singulis Ministris Ligis & Subditis nostris quibuscumque, quid, in Executione omnium & singulorum Præmissorum, præfato *Comiti Northambrie* necnon Deputatis Substitutis & Ministris suis quibuscumque, de tempore in tempus auxiliantes & obedientes sint in omnibus prout decet;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Richmond* nono die Augusti.

Per ipsos Regem & Reginam.

De Coronatione Regis Armorum.

A. D. 1557. REX & Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod, cum non novum aut vacuum sit sed necessarium & dignè antiquitus usitatum quod, inter cæteros Officiarios & Ministros, quos Principum lateribus pro eorum Magnificencia atq; Gloria adherere deceat, eorum præsertim, quibus Officii Armorum Cura committitur, Copiam habere, ut nec tempus Bellorum neque Pacis absque convenientibus & apud Ministris debeat præterire,

Idcirco Vobis notum facimus quod, non solum ex plurimorum Fidelium nostrorum, quibus in ea parte fidem plenariè adhibemus, relatu, verumetiam per Rerum gestarum Experientiam, quam Nos ipsi habemus de Fidelitate Circumspectione Industria atque bona Diligencia, Dilecti & Fidelis Servientis nostri, *Laurentii Davison* a-

liis *Richmond*, ob Sagacitatem & Solertiam quas in eo fuis reperimus exploratas, considerantes quod ejusdem *Laurentii* continuatum Servitium, munere merito id poscente, ipsum in *Regem Armorum* & *Principalem Heraldum partium Boralium Regni nostri Angliæ*, ex Gratia speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, creximus fecimus constituimus ordinavimus creavimus, ac per Præsentes erigimus facimus constituimus ordinamus & creamus, & Nomen ei imposuimus, ac per Præsentes imponimus *Nerreg*, quod, cum Stilo Titulo Libertatibus & Præminentis hujusmodi Officio convenientibus & concordantibus & ab antiquo consuetis, damus & concedimus, ac ipsum in eisdem realiter coronavimus & investivimus coronamq; & investivimus per Præsentes,

6 F

Haben-

A.D. 1557.
+ 4. P. 2. M.
Habendum gaudendum occupandum & exercendum Officium illud, ac Nomen Scilicet Titulum & Præeminentias prædictas eidem *Laurentio* pro Terminis Vice sue, cum omnibus Juribus Proficiis Commoditatibus & Emolumentis quibuscumque eidem Officio qualitercumque spectantibus debitissive pertinentibus, in tam amplis modo & forma prout *Willielmus Harry*, aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii Regum ad Arma Borialium habuit & percepit habuerunt & perceperunt,

Dantes ulterius, & per Tenorem Præsentium Concedentes eidem *Norrey*, Auctoritatem Potestatem & Licentiam, tam apandi dandi & concedendi Insignia Arma & Cristas, cæteraque alia Nobilitatis Monumenta, quam visitandi & corrigendi Insignia vitiosa & alia Delicta Arma vel Nobilitatem concernentia, ac cætera omnia & singula quæ dicto incumbunt Officio Regis Armorum, sive inesse dinoscuntur in Jure vel ex Consuetudine, temporibus retroactis, Nomine nostro faciendi exercendi & exequendi, qui quidem *Norrey* ad hunc Statum, Nobis, præsentibus omnibus aliis Regibus & Heraldis, ac quampsuribus Proceribus Magnatibus Nobilibus & Fide dignis Regni nostri Angliæ prædictæ, tunc coram Nobis assistantibus, & specialiter per Nos ad hoc vocatis, adhibitis solemniter requisitis & consuetis, super Sancta Dei Evangelia solemniter præstitit Sacramentum,

Edimus insuper & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Laurentio*, in Nomen Regis Armorum & Principalis Heraldici peritum *Berolinum*, ut præfatur, erecto, *Viginti Libras Sterlingorum* per Annum, ratione & causa ejusdem Officii, percipiendas eidem *Laurentio* singulis Annis, durante vitâ suâ, de Thesau-

A.D. 1557.
3. + P. 2. M.
ro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Weitin. per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum seu aliorum Officiariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Annunciationis beate Mariæ Virginis æquis Portionibus, una cum tali Liberratura & vestura, qualem & in eisdem modo & forma prout aliquis alius Rex Armorum sive Heraldus tempore *Edwardi tertii* nuper Regis Angliæ Progenitoris nostri nuper existentis in Regno nostro prædicto habuit & percepit, habendam & percipiendam Liberraturam & Vesturam hujusmodi eidem *Laurentio* annuatim, pro tempore Vitæ suæ, ad magnam Garderobam nostram, per Manus Custodis ejusdem Garderobæ nostræ pro tempore existentis, aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione sive Restrictione in contrarium inde factis editis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque non obstantibus:

Et ulterius de ampliori Gratia nostra damus & concedimus præfato *Laurentio* alias *Norrey* tot & tantas Denariorum Summas ad quot & quantas dictæ *Viginti Libras* per Annum, a Festo Annunciationis beate Mariæ Virginis ultimo præterito, lucusque se extendunt & attingunt, habendas eidem *Laurentio* ex Dono nostro, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum prædictorum, absque Compto, seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Id quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westminsterium* sexto die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Clarencieux de Creatione.

A.D. 1557.
Mis. m. 31.
EX & Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Scitis quod, cum non novum sit aut vacuum sed necessarium & dignum antiquis usitatum quod, inter cæteros Officiarios & Ministros nostros, quos Principum lateribus pro eorum Magnificentiâ atque Gloria adhaerere deceat, eorum præsertim, quibus Officii Armorum Cura committitur, Copiam habere liceat, ut

A.D. 1557.
nec tempus Bellorum neque Pacis absque convenientibus & aptis Ministris præterire debeat,

Idcirco notum facimus quod, non solum ex plurimorum Fidelium nostrorum, quibus in ea parte fidem plenarie adhibemus, relatu, verumetiam per Rerum gestarum experientiam, quam Nos ipsi habemus de Fidelitate Circumspectione Industria atque bona Diligentia, dilecti & fidelis Servi-

A. D. 1557. Servientis nostri *Willielmi Harvey* alias *Norrey*, ob Sagacitatem & Solertiam factis in eo quas reperimus in eo exploratas, considerantesque ejusdem *Willielmi* continuatum Servitium, munere merito id poscente, ipsum in *Regem Armorum ac Principalem Heraldum Partium Australium Orientalium & Occidentium* Regni nostri Angliæ, ex Gratia nostra habundanti creximus fecimus constituimus ordinavimus & creavimus, ac per Præsentes erigimus facimus constituimus ordinamus & creamus, & Nomen ei imposuimus, ac per Præsentes imponimus *Clariensis*, quod, cum Stilo Titulo Libertatibus & Præminentis hujusmodi Officiis convenientibus & concordantibus & ab antiquo consuetis damus & concedimus, ac ipsum in eisdem realiter coronavimus investimus coronamurq; & investimus per Præsentes,

Habendum occupandum & exercendum Officium illud, ac Nomen Stilum Titulum & Præminentias prædicta, eidem *Willielmo* pro Terminis Vitæ suæ, cum omnibus Juribus Privilegiis Commoditatibus & Emolumentis quibuscumque eidem Officio qualitercumque spectantibus debitibus sive pertinentibus,

Dantes ulterius, & per Tenorem Præsentium concedentes eidem *Clariensis* Autoritatem Potestatem & Licentiam, Literas Patentes Armorum Claris Viris donandi, ac cætera omnia & singula que dicto incumbunt Officio Regis Armorum, sive inesse dinoscuntur in Jure vel ex Consuetudine temporibus retroactis faciendi exercendi & exequendi, qui quidem *Clariensis* adhuc Statum Nobis, Præsentibus & omnibus aliis Regibus & Heraldis, ac quampluribus Magnatibus & Fide dignis Regni nostri Angliæ prædicti, tunc coram Nobis præ-

sentibus, & specialiter per Nos ad hoc vocatis, adhibitis & solemniter consuetis, super Sancta Dei Evangelia solemnè præstitit Sacramentum,

Dedimus insuper & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Willielmo* a Nobis in *Regem Armorum ac Principalem Heraldum Partium Australium Orientalium & Occidentium*, ut præfetur, erecto, *Viginti Libras Sterlingorum* per Annum, ratione & causâ ejusdem Officii, percipiendas eidem *Willielmo* singulis Annis, durante vitâ suâ, de thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Anunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli aquis Portionibus, unâ cum tali Libertura Vestura, qualem & in eisdem modo & forma prout aliquis alius Rex Armorum seu Heraldum tempore *Edwardi Tertii* nuper Regis Angliæ Progenitoris nostri existens in Regno nostro prædicto, habuit & percepit, habendam & percipiendam Liberturam hujusmodi eidem *Willielmo*, pro Terminis Vitæ suæ, ad magnam Garderobam nostram, per Manus Custodis ejusdem Garderobæ nostræ pro tempore existentis, aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione sive Restrictione inde in contrarium habitis factis ordinatis sive provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materia quacumque, in aliquo non obstantibus;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Test. Rege & Regina apud *Westm.* vi. die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1557. **R**EX & Regina &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Gilberto*, Permissione Divinâ, *Barhoni*, & *Welles. Episcopo*, vestro Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali seu Commissario cuicumque, Salutem.

Ad Hospitale Sanctæ Katerinæ infra Parochiam de *Bedmyster* in Comitatu nostro Somersetiæ vestræ Diocesis, per Mortem naturalem *Willielmi Clerici* ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, jam

A. D. 1557. vacantem & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno Jure spectantem, dilectum nostrum *Johannem Agell* Clericum unum Sacellanos nostrorum Capellæ nostræ vobis præsentamus;

Rogantes, quatenus eundem *Johannem* ad dictum Hospitale admittere, ac ipsum Magistrum & Custodem ejusdem, unâ cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, canonico instituire & investire, cæteraque peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt

A.D. 1557. bunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.
45. P. O. M.

In cuius rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud Westm. A.D. 1557.
vicesimo quarto die Septembris. 45. P. O. M.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A.D. 1557. **R**EX & Regina, Escaetori suo
in Comitatus Surrie & Suffexie, Salutem.
Ibid. p. 1.
m. 2.

Cum Dominus Summus Pontifex, nuper vacante Sede Ecclesie Cathedralis Cicestrensis, per Mortem naturalem bonæ memoriæ Georgii ultimi Episcopi ejusdem Ecclesie, Personam, dilecti & fidelis nostri, Johannis Cristoferson Sacre Theologie Baccarii ejusdem Ecclesie electi ipsum ad Ecclesiam Cicestrensem prædictam Auctoritate Apostolica, providerit ac præceperit in Episcopum & Pastorem, sicut per Literas Bullatas ipsius Domini Summi Pontificis nobis inde directas nobis constat,

Nos,

Pro eo quod idem Electus omnibus & singulis verbis Nobis & Coronæ nostræ præjudicialibus in dictis Literis bullatis contentis coram nobis palam & expresse renunciavit & Gratie nostræ humiliter se submisit,

Volentes cum eo in hac parte agere gratiose, cepimus Fidelitatem ipsius Electi cepimus, & Temporalia dicti Episcopatus Cicestrensis, prout moris est restituimus eidem;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quod eidem Electo, Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, a tempore Vacationis ejusdem Episcopatus sine dilatione liberares in forma prædicta; salvo Jure cujullibet. A.D. 1557.

T. Rege & Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo primo die Novembris.

Consimile Breve dirigitur Escaetori subscripto sub data superdicta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Midd.

Et mandatum est Militibus, Liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Cicestrensi prædicto, quod eidem Electo tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De quadam Sententia contra Regem & Reginam.

A.D. 1557. **R**EX & Regina, omnibus Ballivis & Fidelibus suis ad quos &c. Salutem.
Ibid. p. 7.
m. 17.

Cum Johannes Capflocke nuper de London. indictatus esset pro eo quod ipse, post proximum Diem Februarii Annis Regnorum nostrorum primo & secundo, & post Proclamationem cujusdam Actus Parlamenti editi apud Westmonasterium Annis primo & secundo superdictis, certa Seditiosa Verba & Rumores, videlicet, vicesimo septimo die Decembris Annis Regnorum nostrorum tertio & quarto habet seditiose & malitiose imaginavit & scripsit quendam malitiosum falsum & scandalosum Librum intricatum prout sequitur in his Anglicanis verbis sequentibus; viz.

The Copie of John Brodfordces A.D. 1557.
Letter to the Quene and to the
Lords and Estates of the Realm
of England.

Qui quidem malitiosus & scandalosus Liber continet & continebat in se, inter diversas alias falsas malitiosas & scandalosas Materias Clausulas & Sententias contra Nos præfatos Regem & Reginam hanc falsam malitiosam & seditiosam Sententiam prout sequitur his Anglicanis verbis; videlicet,

Peradventure her Grace thinketh (inveniendo dictam Dominam Reginam) ribat the King will kepe her more company and

A.D. 1557. and love her the better if she give hym
the Crowne: so will crowne hym to
make hym live chaste contrary to his Na-
ture; for peradventure after he were
crowned he wold be contented within
one Woman, but in the meane space he
wold have choice of three or foure in
one night to prove whiche of them he li-
keth best, not of Ladyes and Gentlewomen
but of Bakers Daughters and suche other
poore Whores.

34. P. 5. A.

A.D. 1557. cernentia, licet idem Johannes Capstocke
de Præmissis seu de aliquo Præmisso-
tum indictatus reſtutus appellatus im-
pētitus convictus attinctus adjudicatus
utlagatus & condemnatus exiſtit ſive
non exiſtat, aut indictari reſtari appel-
lari impetiri convinci attingi adjudica-
ri utlagari & condemnari contigerit
in futuro,

45. P. 5. A.

Contra Pacem Coronam & Dignita-
tem noſtras, ac contra formam Actus
prædicti & diverſorum aliorum Sta-
tutorum in huiusmodi caſu editorum
& proviſorum, prout per Indictamen-
tum prædictum plenius liquet & ap-
paret;

Sciatis tamen quod Nos, pietate
moti, de Gratia noſtra ſpeciali, ac ex
certa Scientia & mero Motu noſtris,
pardonaviſus remiſimus & relaxavi-
mus, ac pro Nobis Hæredibus & Suc-
ceſſoribus noſtris præſente Regine, per
Præſentes pardonaviſus remiſimus &
relaxaviſus præſato Johanni Capstocke
nuper de London. Yeman, alias dicto
Johanni Capstocke de Civitate London.
ſeu quocumque alio Nomine Cogno-
mine ſive Additione Nominis vel Cog-
nominis Artis Loci vel Locorum idem
Johannes Capstocke cenſetur vocetur ſive
nuncupetur, aut nuper cenſebatur
vocabatur ſive nuncupabatur, omnes
& ſingulas prædictas falſas ſeditioſas
& malicioſas Imaginationes & Scrip-
tiones prædicti malicioſi falſi & ſcanda-
loſi Libri, per præſatum Johannem Cap-
stocke in forma prædicta, ſicut in præ-
dicto Indictamento contentas & ſpeci-
ficatas, ſunt imaginatæ & ſcriptæ ac
omnes & ſingulas malicioſas Machi-
nationes Inobedientias Contemptus
Scandala Vilipendia & Derogationes,
noſtrorum præſati Regis & Regine,
quæcumque, ac omnimodas Seditio-
nes Rebelliones, Scriptiones illicitas,
Scriptorum Conſenſus Locutiones Im-
aginationes Tranſgreſſiones Offenſas &
alia Malefacta quæcumque, prædicta
Imaginationes & Scriptum malicioſum
falſi & ſcandaloſi Libri prædicti, per
præſatum Johannem Capstocke falſe ſe-
ditioſe & malicioſe, ut præſertur, pro-
lata publicata facta commiſſa & de-
clarata, in aliquo tangentia ſive con-

Pardonaviſus etiam remiſimus &
relaxaviſus, ac pro Hæredibus & Suc-
ceſſoribus noſtris præſente Regine, per
Præſentes pardonaviſus remiſimus &
relaxaviſus præſato Johanni Capstocke
omnes & omnimodas Utlagarias ſi que
in ipſum Johannem occaſionibus prædi-
ctis ſeu eorum aliquorum fuerint promul-
gatæ ſive promulgandæ, necnon omnia
& omnimoda Judicia Attincturas
Convictiones Contempnationes
Executiones, ambarum Aurium ſua-
rum Amputationem, ſuper Pillorum
palem Poſitionem, Corporis ſui Im-
priſonamentum, necnon omnes alias
Penas corporales Impriſonamenta Pu-
nitioſes corporales, & omnia alia Pe-
nas Pœnalitates Fines Americiana
Deperſita Foriſacturas & Executiones
quæcumque, ſuper vel verſus ip-
ſum Johannem Capstocke, ratione ſeu
occaſione Præmiſſorum ſeu eorum ali-
cujus, habita facta reddita ſive adju-
dicata, aut habenda fienda reddenda
ſive adjudicanda, necnon omnes &
omnimodas Sectas Querelas Impet-
tiones & Demanda quæcumque, que
Nos, verſus ipſum Johannem Capstocke,
ratione ſeu occaſione Præmiſſorum ſive
eorum alicujus, habemus habuimus ſeu
in futuro habere poterimus, aut Hæ-
redes ſeu Succeſſores noſtræ præſente
Regine, ullo modo habere poterint
in futuro; & firmam Pacem noſtram
eidem Johanni concedimus per Præſen-
tes; ita tamen quod ſit recto in Curia
noſtra ſi quis verſus eum loqui volue-
rit de Præmiſſis ſeu aliquo Præmiſſo-
rum;

Eo quod expreſſa mentio &c. aliquo
Statuto &c.

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud Weſtmo-
naſterium quinto die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1557.
 Pa. 4. Q. 5.
 P. & M.
 p. 1. m. 2.

A. D. 1557.
 4. 5. P. & M.

De Restituione Temporalium Lincoln.

A. D. 1557.
 Pa. 4. Q. 5.
 P. & M.
 p. 1. m. 2.

REX & Regina, Eſcaetori ſuo in Comitatu Lincolniz, Salutem.

Cum Dominus *Summus Pontifex*, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Ecclesie Cathedralis Lincoln. per Translationem, Reverendi in Christo Patris, *Johannis White* ad Episcopatum Wintonienſem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, Personam, dilecti & fidelis nostri, *Thome Wafſon* Sacre Theologie Doctoris ejusdem Ecclesie *Electi*, ipsum ad Ecclesiam Lincoln. prædictam Auctoritate Apostolica, providerit & præfecerit in Episcopum & Pastorem, ſicut per Literas bullatas ipsius Domini *Summi Pontificis*, nobis inde directas, nobis conſtat,

Nos,

Pro eo quod idem *Electus* omnibus & ſingulis verbis, Nobis & Coronæ noſtræ præjudicialibus, in dictis Literis bullatis contentis, coram nobis palam & expreſſe renunciavit, & Gratiz noſtræ ſe ſubmiſit,

Volentes cum eo in hac parte agere gratioſe, Fidelitatem ipsius *Electi* cepimus, & Temporalia dicti Episcopatus Lincoln. prout moris eſt reſtituimus eidem;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod eidem *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum Pertinentiis in Ballivâ tuâ, a tempore Vacationis ejusdem Episcopatus ſine dila-

tione liberares in formâ prædictâ; ſalvo A. D. 1557.
 Jure cujuſlibet.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Wefm.* nono die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Conſimilia Brevia diriguntur ſubſcriptis ſub data ſupradictâ; videlicet,

Eſcaetori ſuo in Com. North.

Eſcaetori ſuo in Com. Bed.

Eſcaetori ſuo in Com. Bak.

Eſcaetori ſuo in Com. Hunt.

Eſcaetori ſuo in Com. Oxon.

Eſcaetori ſuo in Com. Northempt.

Eſcaetori ſuo in Com. Suffex.

Eſcaetori ſuo in Com. Carmarthen.

Dilecto & fidei ſuo Majori Civitatis ſux Lincoln. ac Eſcaetori ſuo in eadem Civitate.

Et Mandatum eſt Militibus, Liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Lincoln. prædicto, quod eidem *Electo* tanquam Episcopo & Domino ſuo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum Lincoln. pertinent, intendentes ſine & reſpondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte ut ſupra.

De Præſentatione.

A. D. 1557.
 Pa. 4. Q. 5.
 P. & M.
 p. 7. m. 30.

REX & Regina &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo*, Permiſſione Divinâ, *Londonienſi Episcopo*, ejusve in abſentia *Vicaris in Spiritualibus Generali*, Salutem.

Ad *Connoſcitam* & *Præbendam de Newington* infra Eccleſiam Cathedralem Sancti Pauli London. per mortem *Willielmi Warham* ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram Præſentationem, ratione cujuſdam Advocacionis inde pro unica Vice & proxima Vacatione ejusdem tantum per veſtram Paternitatem antehac factæ *Thome Arundell* Militi deſuncto, nuper de Felonia attincto & convicto, ſpectantem & pertinentem, Prædictum & Fidelem *Johannem Boxall* Theologie Baccalareum, unum Primariorum Secretariorum noſtrorum, vobis præſentamus;

A. D. 1557.
 Rogantes, quatenus eundem *Johannem* ad dictam Præbendam & Canoniciatum admittere, ipſumque Præbendam in eadem inſtituere, cum omnibus Proficuis Commoditatibus Divitiis Excreſcentiis, Reſeſtionibus quotidianis, Distributionibus, Domibus Manſionibus, cæteriſque Juribus & Præeminentiis quibuſcumque dicto Canoniciatui ſive Præbendæ quoviſmodo pertinentibus ſive impoſteriorum ſpectantibus, cæteraque; peragere quæ veſtro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Paſtorali velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſt. Rege & Regina apud *Wefm.* viceſimo die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A. D. 1558.
3. 4. P. 5. M.

A. D. 1558.
3. 4. P. 5. M.

De Restitutione Temporalium Carliol.



A. D. 1558.
3. 4. P. 5. M.
P. 1. M. 2.

REX & Regina, Eſcaetori ſuo in Comitatu Northumbriae, Salutem.

Cum Dominus *Summus Pontifex*, nuper Sede Episcopali Ecclesiae Cathedralis Carliolensis vacante, per mortem naturalem bonae memoriae *R. ultimi Episcopi* ibidem, Personam, dilecti & fidelis nostri, *Owini Oglesherp* Sacrae Theologiae Doctoris ejusdem Ecclesiae Electi, ipsum ad Ecclesiam Carliolensem praedictam Auctoritate Apostolica providerit ac praefecerit in Episcopum & Pastorem, sicut per Literas bullatas ipsius Domini *Summi Pontificis* nobis inde directas, nobis constat,

Nos,

Pro eo quod idem *Electus* omnibus & singulis verbis Nobis & Coronae nostrae praedjudicialibus, in dictis Literis bullatis contentis, coram Nobis palam & expresse renunciavit, & Gratiae nostrae humiliter se submisit,

Volentes cum eo in hac parte agere gratiose, Fidelitatem ipsius *Electi* cepimus, & Temporalia Episcopatus illius prout moris est restituimus eidem;

Et ideo Tibi Praecipimus, quod eidem *Electo* Temporalia praedicta cum Pertinentiis in Ballivâ tua, a tempo-

re Vacationis ejusdem Episcopatus, si A. D. 1558. ne dilatione liberes in forma praedictâ; salvo jure cujuscunque.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westm.* vicesimo octavo die Januarii,

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Eſcaetoribus subscriptis sub datâ supradictâ; videlicet,

Eſcaetori suo in Com. Lincoln.

Eſcaetori suo in Com. Cambr. & Westmerland.

Eſcaetori suo in Com. Derb.

Eſcaetori suo in Com. Midd.

Et mandatum est Militibus, Libris Hominibus, & toti Communitati *Episcopatus praedicti*, quod eidem Episcopo & Domino suo in omnibus quae ad *Episcopatum praedictum* pertinent, intendentes sint & auxiliantes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Restitutione Temporalium Petriburg.

A. D. 1558.
Ind.

REX & Regina, Eſcaetori suo in Comitatu Northamptoniae,

Cum Dominus *Summus Pontifex*, nuper vacante Sede Episcopali Ecclesiae Cathedralis de Burgo Sancti Petri alius Petriburgensi per obitum bonae memoriae *J. ultimi Episcopi* ejusdem Ecclesiae, Personam, Dilecti & Fidelis nostri, *David Poole* Juris Civilis Doctoris Ecclesiae praedictae Electi, ipsum ad Ecclesiam de Burgo Sancti Petri praedictam Auctoritate Apostolica providerit ac praefecerit in Episcopum & Pastorem, sicut per Literas bullatas ipsius Domini *Summi Pontificis* nobis inde directas, nobis constat,

Nos,

Pro eo quod idem *Electus* omnibus & singulis verbis, Nobis & Coronae nostrae praedjudicialibus, in dictis Literis bullatis contentis, coram nobis palam

& expresse renunciavit, & Gratiae nostrae humiliter se submisit,

Volentes cum eo in hac parte agere gratiose, Fidelitatem ipsius *Electi* cepimus, & Temporalia dicti Episcopatus prout moris est restituimus eidem;

Et ideo Tibi Praecipimus quod eidem *Electo* Temporalia praedicta cum Pertinentiis in Ballivâ tua, sine dilatione liberes in forma praedictâ; salvo jure cujuscunque.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxviii. Die Januarii.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur subscriptis in Comitatus subscriptis, sub eadem Datâ; videlicet,

Dilecto & Fidelis suo Thomae Currys

A. D. 1558.
Ind.

A. D. 1558.
2. 4. P. 58.

tys Militi Majori Civitatis London.
ac Eſcatori ſuo infra eandem.
Eſcatori ſuo in Cäm. Lincoln.

idem Eleſto tanquam Epiſcopo & Do-
mino ſuo, in omnibus quæ ad Epiſco-
patum prædictum pertinent, intendentes
ſint & reſpondentes prout decet.

A. D. 1558.
2. 4. P. 58.

Et mandatum eſt Militibus, Libe-
ris Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Te-
nentibus de Epiſcopatu prædicto, quòd

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte ut ſupra.

*Ad Debellandum Francos & Scotos Commiſſio pro
Admirallo.*

A. D. 1558.
2. 4. P. 58.
1. m. 38.
der.

REX & Regina &c. omnibus, ad
quos præſentes Literæ perve-
nerint, Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Fide-
litate Providentia Strenuitate Experi-
entia Circumſpectione Induſtria Inte-
gritate & ſummâ Diliigentia, Prædile-
cti Conſilarii noſtri, *Edwards Fynes*
Præclari Ordinis Garterii noſtri Mili-
tis Domini Clynton & Saye Magni Ad-
miralli noſtri Angliæ Hiberniæ & Wal-
liæ & Dominiorum & Inſularum earum-
dem, Villæ Caleſiæ & Merchia-
rum ejuſdem, Normanniæ Gaſconie
& Aquitaniæ, Claiſique & Marium
dictorum Regnorum noſtrorum Ang-
liæ & Hiberniæ Præſecti Generalis,
plurimum confidentes, eundem *Edwar-
dum* LOCUMTENENTEM NOSTRUM
GENERALEM DUCEMQUE PRIMARI-
UM ET GUBERNATOREM totius Claiſis
& Exercitus noſtri ſuper Mare nunc
verſus Partes Exteras contra *Francos &
Scotos* eorumque Adhærentes & Adju-
tores vel Opem ferentes, Hoſtes & In-
imicos noſtros quocumque; ad Arma ar-
matos ſive deſtinatos, atque omnium
& ſingulorum Viceadmirallorum Ca-
pitaneorum Subcapitaneorum & Loca-
tenentium Baronum Baronetorum
Dominorum Militum Navium Magi-
ſtrorum Marinariorum & Hominum
ad Arma Armatorum Delectorum ſive
deſtinatorum, Sagittariorum & alio-
rum in Claſſe noſtrâ Regiâ & Exer-
citu noſtro prædicto retentorum & reti-
nendorum quorumcumque, assigna-
mus conſtituimus ordinamus præſci-
mus & deputamus per Præſentes,

Dantes & concedentes eidem *Ed-
wardo* Poteltatem & plenam Auctori-
tatem noſtras, ad omnes & ſingulos
Ligeos & Subditos noſtrorum, cuius-
cumque Status ſeu Conditionis fuerint,
in Claſſe & Exercitu noſtris prædictis
quoviſmodo retentos ſive retinendos,
ac in Servizio noſtro ſibi quomodocum-
que in hac parte commiſſos, in Reſi-

ſtentiam & Debellatiõem *Francorum &
Scotorum*, ac aliorum eorum Adhæren-
tium & Adjutorium vel Opem ſeren-
tium Hoſtium & Inimicorum noſtro-
rum ac Regnorum Dominiorum &
Subditorum noſtrorum quorumcum-
que, ducendi duci faciendi,

Necnon Regna & Dominia Terrar-
que & Inſulas ac alia Loca quæcum-
que dictorum *Francorum & Scotorum*
Hoſtium & Inimicorum noſtrorum
prædictorum, cum dictis Claſſe Exer-
citu & Subditis noſtris ſuper Mare in
Servizio noſtro exiſtentibus ad Bellum
congregatis ſive arraiatis, prout opus
fuerit, ac quotiens & quando ei ma-
gis videbitur expedire, ad ſuum libi-
tum & voluntatem ubicumque; & quan-
documque invadendi intrandi ſpolian-
di & gubernandi,

Atque *Francos & Scotos* eorumque
Adhærentes quocumque vi armatâ
moleſtandi dampniſcandi deprimentes
convincendi & impugnandi, ac eos
conſigendi & debellandi,

Ac Claſſem & Exercitum ac di-
ctos Subditos noſtros in Invaſione &
Conduſtione huiusmodi & aliis Præ-
miſſis regendi ordinandi dirigendi &
gubernandi, ac abinde, ſi opus fue-
rit, ad dictum Regnum noſtrum Hi-
berniciæ vel alia Loca quæcumque, ad
voluntatem & libitum ſua cum eiſ-
dem Claſſe Exercitu & Subditis no-
ſtris prædictis recedendi itinerandi &
velificandi,

Dantes inſuper & concedentes eidem
Edwardo Poteltatem & Auctoritatem
noſtras, omnes & ſingulos Viceadmi-
rallos Capitaneos Subcapitaneos Loca-
tenentes Barones Baronettos Dominos
Miles, Navium Magiſtros & Mari-
narios, ac Homines Sagittarios & alios
quocumque de Claſſe & Exercitu no-
ſtris prædictis in Servizio noſtro ad ar-
ma armatos ſive deſtinatos congregan-
di ducendi regendi dirigendi & gu-
bernandi, ac etiam Lites Cauſas
Querelas

A. D. 1558.

A. D. 1558. Querelas & Negotia quæcumque omnium & singulorum de hijs quæ ad Officium Locumtenentis nostri Generalis huiusmodi super Mare de Jure vel Consuetudine qualitercumque pertinent audiendi examinandi discutiendi ordinandi & terminandi,

Necnon Ordinationes & Statuta pro sano & bono Regimine prædictarum Classis & Exercitus nostrarum condendi statuendi & stabiliendi & superinde Proclamationes faciendi eademque debite Executioni Demandandi, ac quoscumque de Classe & Exercitu nostris prædictis quovismodi Delinquentes castigandi puniendi reformandi & incarcerandi, atque si sibi ita expediens visum fuerit, Incarceratos exonerandi solvendi dimittendi & delibandi,

Necnon quascumque Causas Capitales seu Criminales, tam vitæ quam Membrorum Mutilationis ac de Morte Hominis, in Classe & Exercitu nostris prædictis qualitercumque contingentes, cum suis incidentibus annexis & connexis quibuscumque, cognoscendi examinandi audiendi & finaliter terminandi, necnon Sententias diffinitivas seu Decreta quæcumque in ea parte interponendi, ferendi sive promulgandi, easque sive ea Executione plenarie & cum effectu demandandi & demandari faciendi & mandandi,

Ceteraque omnia & singula alia quæ, pro bono Regimine & Gubernatione Classis & Exercitus nostrorum prædictorum, fuerint facienda, juxta sanam Discretionem suam, ac prout sibi magis expediens visum fuerit, de tempo-

re in tempus ad suum libitum & voluntatem liberè faciendi ordinandi exercendi expediendi decernendi & exequendi cum cujuscumque Cohærentis Potestate,

Atque etiam cum Potestate & Auctoritate nostris alium vel alios Sublocumtenentem sive Sublocumtenentes ad Præmissa & singula vel eorum aliquod vice & nomine suis agenda exercenda expedienda & exequenda, quotiens & quando sibi magis expediens vel necesse visum fuerit, nominandi ordinandi faciendi constituendi deputandi & præficiendi, ipsosque & ipsos, si ita casus exigerit, revocandi, ac alium seu alios ejus vel eorum Loco ad effectus prædictos vel eorum aliquod ordinandi & constituendi :

Damus autem universis & singulis Viceadmirallis Capitaneis Subcapitaneis Locumtenentibus Baronibus Baronettis Dominis Militibus, navium Magistris, Marinariis, Hominiibus Sagittariis & aliis quibuscumque in Classe & Exercitu nostris prædictis, qualitercumque conductis retentis & retinendis, Tenore Præsentium, firmiter in Mandatis, quod eidem *Edwardo Magno* Admirallo nostro & Locumtenenti Generali super Mare prædicto, in Executione Præmissorum & eorum cujuscumque, de tempore in tempus prout opus fuerit, Intendentes Auxiliantes Obedientes pariter & Assistentes sint in omnibus prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* duodecimo Die Aprilis.

De Præsentationibus.

A. D. 1558. **R**EX & Regina, Reverendo in Christo Patri *Jacobo*, Permissione Divina, *Gloucestriensi Episcopo*, aut ejus in absentia *Vicario in spiritualibus Generali*, sive alii in hac parte Auctoritatem sufficientem habenti, Salutem.

Ad Vicariam perpetuam de *Stonehouse* vestræ Diocesis, per liberam Resignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, Dilectum nobis in Christo, *Thomam Eton* Clericum vobis præsentamus, intuitu Charitatis,

Rogantes & Requirentes, quatenus eundem *Thomam* ad Vicariam prædictam admittere, ipsumque Vicariam ibidem instituire, atque in & de ea-

dem cum omnibus & singulis suis Juribus Membris Fructibus & Pertinentiis universis investire, ceteraque peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xvi. Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimiles Literas habet *Johannes Harpsfeld* ad Decanatum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis *Norwicen.*

Thomas Arden ad Vicariam perpetuam de *Welton* super *Olds Eborum* Dioc.

6 H

De

A. D. 1558.
4. 5. 6. M.A. D. 1558.
4. 5. 6. M.

De Commiffione ad Emendum & Providendum Arma & Munitiones.

A. D. 1558.
M. p. 1.
m. 37. d.A. D. 1558.
4. 5. 6. M.

Philippus & Maria, Dei Gratia, &c. univerfis & fingulis Admirallis Viceadmirallis Capitaneis & eorum Locatenentibus, Cufumariis Contrarotulatoribus Scrutatoribus & Custodibus Portuum Crecarum & Paffagiorum noftrorum, ac omnibus Majoribus Vicecomitibus Ballivis Conftabulariis, necnon omnibus & fingulis aliis Officiariis Miniſtris & Subditis, tam dicti Regis quam noſtris dicti Regis & præfatæ Regine quibuscumque ad quos præſentes Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Cum dictus Illuſtriſſimus Princeps & Coniux poſter præfatæ Regine præchariſſimus, per Literas ſuas de Licentia gerentes Datam apud Bruxelles primo Die Februarii ultimo præterito, ad ſpeciale Inſtantiam & Requiſitionem noſtræ præfatæ Regine, dederit & conceſſerit plenariam Potestatem & Auſtoritatem ac liberam licitam Facultatem & Licentiam cuicumque huiusmodi Perſonæ, & quibuſcumque; huiusmodi Perſonis, quem vel quos, Nos præſata Regina, per Literas noſtras Patentes ſub Magno Sagillo noſtro Angliæ faciendâs, nominaremus, & apponere ad providendum traducendum & transportandum, extra & a partibus Flandriæ in hoc Regnum noſtrum Angliæ unicâ vice vel diverſis vicibus, Numerum & Quantitatem Armorum & Munitionum in forma ſpecificatis;

Videlicet,

3000 and 500 *Hackquebutts*,1000 *Piſcolets*,500 *Pondera de Macbet*,100000 *Pondera Petre Salſæ*,3000 *Corſelets*,2000 *Mourreys*,3000 *Iron Capes*,8000 *Lances*, vocatos *Lances* &*Pikes*,

Sciatis igitur quod Nos præſata Regina fecimus ordinamus deputavimus & conſtituimus, ſicut per Præſentes facimus ordinamus Deputamus & conſtituimus, dilectos & fideles

noſtros, *Thomam Greſham* agentem noſtrum in partibus Tranſmarinis, & *Alexandrum Borexi* Mercatorem de Luke, Deputatos & Factores noſtros ſpeciales ad providendum & emendum aut provideri & emi faciendum in partibus Flandriæ prædictæ, prædictas Parcelas Armorum & Munitionum ſupra ſpecificatorum, ac eadem ſic emptæ & proviſæ, non ſolum eſkippare & carcere aut eſkippari & carcari facere, in quibuſcumque Navibus vel valis huius Regni noſtri Angliæ, aut alterius cuiuſcumque Regni ſive Domini Nobilium in Treuga & Amicitia exiſtentium, verumetiam eaſdem Parcelas Armaturarum & Munitionum a dicto Domino Flandriæ in hoc Regnum noſtrum Angliæ transportare & traducere unâ vice vel diverſis vicibus, ac ibidem, in aliquo huiusmodi Portu ſive Portibus, prout præſatis *Thoma Greſham* & *Alexandro Borexi* expediens & neceſſarius fore videbitur, diſcarnare & ad Terram ponere,

Quare Miniſtros & Subditos dicti Regis Illuſtriſſimi & Coniugis noſtri Chariſſimi & quoscumque Rogamus, & noſtris quibuſcumque per Præſentes firmiter injungendo Præcipimus, ut vos & quilibet veſtrum præſatos *Thomam Greſham* & *Alexandrum Borexi* ac Factores & Servientes ſuos, prædictas Armaturas & Munitiones in hoc Regnum noſtrum Angliæ inducere diſcarnare, & ibidem ad Terram ponere permittatis, abſque aliquo Impedimento Moleſtatione Contradiſtione ſeu Gravamine veſtro aut alicuius veſtrum ſub periculo incumbenti; aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione Reſtrictione Mandato aut Proclamatione inde in contrarium factis editis ordinatis ſive proviſis, aut quâ aliâ Re Cauſâ vel Materiâ quacumque, in aliquo non obſtantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud Weſtm.
xi. die Junii.

De

A. D. 1558.
5. 6. P. 6. 11.

A. D. 1558.
5. 6. P. 6. 11.



A. D. 1558.
Fe. 5. 6. 6.
P. 6. 11.
p. 5. m. 21.

REX & Regina; omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, concessimus, ac per Præfentes concedimus *Casari Adelmario* Artium & Medicinæ Doctori, sub Obedientia *Ducis Venetia* oriundo, seu quocumque alio Nomine censetur, quod Ipse, posthac durante Vita sua, sit Indigena & Ligeus noster & Hæredum nostrorum, ac in omnibus tractetur reputetur teneatur habeatur & gubernetur tanquam fidelis Ligeus noster infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ oriundus, & non aliter nec alio modo, ac quod ipse omnes & omnimodas Actiones Sechtas Quereas cujuscumque sint generis, in quibuscumque Curiiis Locis & Jurisdictionibus nostris, habere exercere eisque uti & gaudere, ac eas in eisdem placitare & placitari, respondere & responderi, defendere & defendi possit & valeat, in omnibus & per omnia sicut aliquis fidelis Ligeus in dicto Regno nostro oriundus,

Et insuper quod idem *Casari* Terras Tenementa Redditus Reversiones Servitia, ac alia Hæreditamenta quacumque, infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ & alia Dominia nostra, perquirere recipere capere habere tenere emere & possidere, ac eis uti & gaudere, eaque dare vendere alienare & legare, cuicumque Personæ sive quibuscumque Personis sibi placuerit, ad libitum valeat & possit licite & impune, ac quod ipse Tabernas Shopas sive Domos quascumque, pro Terminis unius Anni sive plurimorum Annorum, habere & tenere possit & valeat adeo libere quiete & pacifice sicut aliquis fidelis Ligeus noster infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ oriundus, & quod bene licebit cuicumque Subdito nostro locari præfato *Casari* & Assignatis suis quibuscumque, huiusmodi Tabernas Shopas sive Domos quascumque, pro terminis unius Anni sive plurimorum Annorum, absque aliqua Forisfactura sive Pœna quacumque ea occasione incurrendis;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, pro Nobis, Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris præfate Regine, concedimus dicto *Casari Adelmario* quod ipse, durante vita sua naturali, non solvet necolvere compelleretur aliqua Taxa Tallagia Subsidia, aut alia Onera auctoritate alicujus Parliamenti vel aliquorum Parliamentorum Nobis, aut Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris dictæ Regine, in futurum danda vel concedenda, nec aliqua Culturas vel Subsidia seu alias Denariorum Summas, pro Rebus Bonis Mercimoniis & Merchandisiis suis, præterquam talia tanta & huiusmodi, qualia & quanta alii Ligei & Subditi nostri naturales infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ oriundi, solverunt autolvere tenebant, nec aliter aut alio modo ac quod idem *Casari* habeat gaudeat & utatur omnia & omnimoda Libertatis Privilegia Franchesia & Immunitates dicti Regni nostri, in tam amplis modo & forma prout dicti Ligei nostri naturales ejusdem Regni gaudent & utuntur, aut de Jure vel Consuetudine uti vel gaudere debent ac possint, absque perturbatione impedimento molestatione vexatione calumpnia seu gravamine nostro, aut Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum præfate Regine, aut aliquorum Officiariorum seu Ministrorum quorumcumque pro tempore existentium vel eorum alicujus; aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione seu Provisione in contrarium inde antehac edictis factis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materia quacumque, in aliquo non obstantibus.

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Test. Rege & Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo octavo die Augusti.

Per ipsam Reginam.

A. D. 1558.
F. 6. P. 6. M.

De Custodia Temporalium Episcopatus Sarum.

A. D. 1558.
F. 6. P. 6. M.A. D. 1558.
F. 6. P. 6. M.
P. 2. m. 38.

REX & Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum Episcopatus Ecclesie Cathedralis beate Marie Sarum, per Mortem *Johannis Capon* ultimi Episcopi Ecclesie predictæ, vacaverit & Pastoris solatio destituta fuerit, & in præsentem vacans extiterit, quo prætextu nunc Nos Custodiam Episcopatus predicti & omnium Temporalium ejusdem in Manibus nostris occasione predicta habemus & habere debemus.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis, Hæredibus & Successoribus nostrum præfatæ Regine, damus & concedimus, dilecto Capellano nostro, *Francisco Mollet* Elemosinario nostrum dictæ Regine, ac Decano Ecclesie Cathedralis Lincoln. Custodiam dicti Episcopatus Sarum, ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem Episcopatus, necnon omnium Casitorum Dominiorum Maneriarum Terrarum Tenementorum Reddituum Servitorum Pensionum Portionum Præstationum Annuitatum, & aliarum Possessionum quarumcumque, eidem Episcopatu ac predictæ Sedi Episcopali qualitercumque pertinentium sive spectantium,

Habendam percipiendam gaudendam & retinendam Custodiam predictam, ac omnia & singula Præmissa & eorum quodlibet, præfato *Francisco Mollet* & assignatis suis, a Festo Annunciationis beate Marie Virginis ultimo præterito, durante Vacazione predicta, & quamdiu Ecclesia predicta de Episcopo vacari contigerit, necnon quousque Nos, vel Hæredes aut Successores nostrum præfatæ Regine, Temporalia Episcopatus illius præfato *Francisco Mollet*, nunc Episcopo nominato, restituerimus & liberaverimus, absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio Onere Nobis, vel Hæredibus aut Successoribus nostrum dictæ Regine, inde reddendo solvendo seu faciendo, & adeo plenè libere & integrè prout nos ea omnia & singula haberemus seu habere deberemus si præfens Concessio nostra ei inde facta non fuisset,

Et insuper concedimus præfato *Francisco* plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem nominandi faciendi & constituendi omnes & singulos Senescallos Balli-

vos Ministros, & alios Officiarios quocumque Episcopatus predicti, & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, adeo libere prout Nos eisdem Officiarios facere possemus si Temporalia Episcopatus predicti in Manibus nostris remanissent,

Et ulterius de uberiori Gratia dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfato *Francisco Mollet*, omnia & singula Exitus Firmas Redditus Reventiones & Profectua omnium & singulorum Temporalium, & aliorum Præmissorum quorumcumque & cujuscunque inde Parcelle, a predicto Festo Annunciationis beate Marie Virginis hucusque & exnunc, durante Vacazione predicta, qualitercumque crescentia provenientia sive emergentia, habenda & percipienda, tam per Manus suas proprias & Ministrorum suorum quam per Manus nuper & nunc Elcætorum Vicecomitum Senescallorum Ballivorum Firmariorum Receptorum, & aliorum Officiariorum & Ministrorum quorumcumque, si aliqua predictorum Exituum Firmarum Reddituum Reventionum Profectuorum ad Usus nostrum recepta & soluta fuerit, ad Usus proprium ipsius *Francisci Mollet*, absque Compoto, aut aliquo Nobis inde reddendo seu faciendo, & absque perturbatione molestatione inquietatione seu gravamine Nostris, vel Hæredum aut Successorum nostrum præfatæ Regine, aut aliorum Officiariorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

Eo quod expressa mentio de certo tempore Vacationis Episcopatus predicti, aut de Temporalibus predictis, aut de aliis Præmissis, seu de Exitibus predictis, vel de vero Valore eorumdem, aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus per Nos vel per aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum præfatæ Regine, eidem *Francisco* nunc Episcopo Sarum nominato, ante hæc tempora in Præsentibus minimè facta existit: aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione seu Prosecutione, in contrarium inde ante hæc tempora factis editis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causa vel Materia quacumque, in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cuius rei &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xiv. Die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

2

De

A. D. 1558.

A. D. 1558.

Reg. 5. 6. 6.

p. 2. m. 31.

A. D. 1558.

Reg. 5. 6. 6.

p. 2. m. 31.

De Custodia Temporalium pro Episcopo Glouc.

A. D. 1558.

Reg. 5. 6. 6.

p. 2. m. 31.

REX & Regina &c. omnibus
ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum Episcopus Ecclesie Cathedralis Gloucestris, per Mortem *Jacobi Brokes* ultimi Episcopi Ecclesie predictae, vacaverit & Pastoris solatio destituta fuerit, & in presenti vacans existerit, quo prout nunc Nos, Custodiam Episcopatus predicti, & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, in Manibus nostris occasione predicta habemus & habere debemus,

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris dedimus & concessimus, ac per Praesentes, pro Nobis Haereditibus & Successoribus nostrum praefatae Reginae, damus & concedimus dilecto nobis *Johanni Boursber* Sacrae Theologiae Bacculario, Custodiam dicti Episcopatus Gloucestr. ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem Episcopatus, necnon omnium Castrorum Dominiorum Manceriorum Terrarum Tenementorum Reddituum Servitiorum Pensionum Portionum Praestationum Annuitatem, & aliarum Possessionum quarumcumque, eidem Episcopatu ac praedicto Sedi Episcopali qualitercumque pertinentium sive spectantium,

Habendam percipiendam gaudendam & retinendam Custodiam predictam, ac omnia & singula Praemissa & eorum quodlibet, praefato *Johanni Boursber* & Assignatis suis, a Festo Annunciationis beatae Mariae Virginis ultimo praeterito, durante Vacatione predicta, & quamdiu Ecclesia predicta de Episcopo vacari contigerit, necnon quousque Nos, vel Haeredes aut Successores nostrum praefatae Reginae, Temporalia Episcopatus illius, praefato *Johanni Boursber* nunc Episcopo nominato, restituerimus & liberaverimus, absque Composito, seu aliquo alio Onere Nobis, vel Haereditibus aut Successoribus nostrum dictae Reginae, inde reddendo solvendo seu faciendo, & adeo plenè libere & integre, prout Nos ea omnia & singula haberemus seu habere deberemus si praesens Concessio nostra ei inde facta non fuisset,

Et insuper concedimus praefato *Jo-*

hanni plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem nominandi faciendi & constituendi omnes & singulos Senescallos Ballivos Ministros & alios Officiarios quoscunque Episcopatus predicti, & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, adeo libere prout Nos eisdem Officiarios facere possemus si Temporalia Episcopatus predicti in Manibus nostris remansissent,

Et ulterius de uberiori Gratia nostra dedimus & concessimus, ac per Praesentes damus & concedimus praefato *Johanni Boursber*, omnia & singula Exitus Firmas Redditus Reventiones & Proventus omnium & singulorum Temporalium & aliorum Praemissorum quorumcumque & cujuslibet inde Parcelle, a praedicto Festo Annunciationis beatae Mariae Virginis hucusque & exnunc, durante Vacatione predicta, qualitercumque crescentia provenientia sive emergentia, habenda & percipienda, tam per Manus suas proprias & Ministrorum suorum, quam per Manus nuper & nunc Escaetorum & Vicecomitum Senescallorum Ballivorum Firmariorum Receptorum, & aliorum Occupatorum Temporalium praedictorum, & omnium & singulorum Praemissorum & cujuslibet inde parcelle, ac per Manus quorumcumque Receptorum & aliorum Officiariorum & Ministrorum quorumcumque, si aliqua praedictorum Exituum Firmarum Reddituum Reventionum & Praefictuum ad Usum nostrum recepta & soluta fuerit, ad Usum proprium ipsius *Johannis Boursber*, absque Composito, aut aliquo alio nobis inde reddendo seu faciendo, & absque Perturbatione Molestatione Inquietatione seu gravamine Nostri, vel Haereditum aut Successorum nostrum praefatae Reginae, aut aliorum Officiariorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium &c.

Test. Rege & Regina apud Westm.
xxv. die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1558.
F. 6. P. 6. M.

De Custodia Temporalium Episcopatus Asaphen.

A. D. 1558.
F. 6. P. 6. M.

A. D. 1558.
F. 6. P. 6. M.
P. 2. m. 38.

REX & Regina, omnibus ad quos presentes Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Cūm Episcopatus Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Sancti Asaphensis, per Translationem, Reverendi in Christo Patris, *Thoma Goldwell*, Permissione Divinā, *ultimi Episcopi* ibidem ad Episcopatum Oxoniensem, vacaverit & Pastoris solatio destituta fuerit, & in presenti vacans extiterit, quo prætextu nunc Nos Custodiam Episcopatus prædicti, ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem, in manibus nostris occasione prædicta habemus & habere debemus,

Sciatis quid Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostrum præfatæ Regine, damus & concedimus, dilecto Capellano nostro, *Thoma Wood* nunc nominato eidem Episcopatu *Asaphensi*, Custodiam dicti Episcopatus, ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem Episcopatus, necnon omnium Castrorum Dominiorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum Reddituum Serviciorum Pensionum Portionum Præstationum Annuitatum, & aliarum Possessionum quarumcumque, eidem Episcopatu ac prædictæ Sedi Episcopali qualitercumq; pertinentium sive spectantium,

Habendam percipiendam gaudendam & retinendam Custodiam prædictam, ac omnia & singula Præmissa & eorum quodlibet, *præfato Thoma Wood* & Assignatis suis, a Festo Apostolorum Philippi & Jacobi ultimo præterito, durante Vacacione prædicta, & quamdiu Ecclesia prædicta de Episcopo vacari contigerit, necnon quousque Nos, vel Hæredes aut Successores nostrum præfatæ Regine, Temporalia Episcopatus illius, præfato *Thoma Wood* nunc Episcopo nominato, restituerimus & liberaverimus, absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio Onere Nobis vel Hæredibus aut Successoribus nostrum dictæ Regine, reddendo solvendo seu faciendo, & adeo plenè libere & integrè, prout Nos ea omnia & singula haberemus aut habere deberemus, si præfatus Concessio nostra ei inde facta non fuisset,

Et insuper concedimus *præfato Thoma* plenam Potestatem & Auctorita-

tem nominandi faciendi & constituendi omnes & singulos Senescallos Bailivos Ministros, & alios Officiarios quoscumque Episcopatus prædicti, & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, adeo plenè prout Nos eosdem Officiarios facere possemus si Temporalia Episcopatus prædicti in manibus nostris remansissent,

Et ulterius de uberiori Gratia nostra dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes damus & concedimus, *præfato Thoma Wood*, omnia & singula Exitus Firmas Redditus Reventiones & Proficua omnium & singulorum Temporalium, & aliorum Præmissorum quorumcumque & cujuslibet inde Parcelle, a prædicto Festo Apostolorum Philippi & Jacobi hucusque & exnunc, durante Vacacione prædicta, qualitercumque crescentia provenientia sive emergentia, Habenda & Percipienda, tam per manus suas proprias & Ministrorum suorum, quam per manus nuper & nunc Esfactorum & Vicecomitum Senescallorum Bailivorum Firmariorum Receptorum & aliorum Occupatorum Temporalium prædictorum, ac omnium & singulorum Præmissorum & cujuslibet inde Parcelle, ac per manus quorumcumque Receptorum & aliorum Officiariorum & Ministrorum quorumcumque, si aliqua prædictorum Firmarum Exituum Redditiuum Reventionum & Proficuum ad Usū nostrum recepta & soluta fuerit, ad Usū proprium ipsius *Thoma Wood*, absque Compoto, aut aliquo alio Nobis inde reddendo seu solvendo, & absque Perturbatione molestatione inquietatione seu Gravamine Nostris, vel Hæredum aut Successorum nostrum præfatæ Regine, aut aliorum Officiariorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

Eo quod expressa mentio de certo Tempore Vacacionis Episcopatus prædicti, aut de Temporibus prædictis, aut de aliis Præmissis, seu de vero Valore ejusdem, aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus, per Nos, aut per aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum *præfatæ Regine*, eidem *Thoma* nunc Episcopo *Asaphen*, nominato ante hæc tempora in presentibus minime facta existit; aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione seu Provisione, in contrarium inde ante hæc tempora factis edicis ordi-

A. D. 1558. ordinatis seu provis, aut aliqua alia
Re Causâ vel Materia quacunque, in
quo non obstitibus,
In cuius Rei Testimonium &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud Westmonasterium quinto die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Custodia Temporalitatis Episcopatus Hereforden.

A. D. 1558.
Ind. p. 5.
m. 1.

REX & Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Cum Episcopus Ecclesie Cathedralis Herefordensis per Mortem Roberti ultimi Episcopi ibidem vacaverit & Pastoris solatio destituta fuerit, & in presenti vacans existit, quo preterito nunc Nos, Custodiam Episcopatus predicti, & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, in manibus nostris occasione predicta habemus & habere debemus,

Scitis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & merito Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostrum præfate Regine, damus & concedimus, dilecto Capellano nostro, *Thome Reynold* Sacre Theologie Professore, nunc nominato eidem Episcopatu Herefordensi, Custodiam dicti Episcopatus, ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem Episcopatus, necnon omnium Castrorum Dominiorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum Redditarum Servitorum Pensionum Portionum Præbationum Annuitatum & aliarum Possessionum quarumcumque eidem Episcopatu ac predictæ Sedi Episcopali qualitercumque pertinentium sive spectantium,

Habendam percipiendam gaudendam & retinendam Custodiam predictam, ac omnia & singula Præmissa & eorum quodlibet præfate *Thome Reynold* & Assignatis suis, a Festo Annunciationis beate Mariæ Virginis ultimo præterito, durante Vacatione predicta, & quædiu Ecclesia predicta de Episcopo vacari contigerit, necnon quousque Nos Hæredes aut Successores nostrum dictæ Regine, Temporalia Episcopatus illius, præfate *Thome Reynold* nunc Episcopo nominato, restituerimus & liberaverimus, absque Compto, seu aliquo alio Onere Nobis, vel Hæredibus aut Successoribus nostrum dictæ Regine, reddendo solvendo seu faciendo, & adeo plenè liberè & integrè, prout Nos ea omnia & singula habemus aut habere debemus si præfatus Concessio nostra ei inde facta non fuisset,

Et insuper concedimus præfate *Thome* plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem

nominandi faciendi & constituendi omnes & singulos Senescallos Ballivos Ministros, & alios Officiarios quoscunque Episcopatus predicti, ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem, adeo plenè prout Nos eisdem Officiariis facere possemus si Temporalia Episcopatus predicti in manibus nostris remanissent,

Et ulterius de uberiori Gratia nostra dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes damus & concedimus, præfate *Thome Reynold*, Dimidium Partem totius Anni Fructuum; videlicet, incipiendo a Festo Sancti Michaelis quod erat in Anno Domini Millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo septimo usque ad Festum Sancti Michaelis ultimo præteritum, extunc, omnia & singula Exitus Firmas Redditus Reversionum & Proficua omnium & singulorum Temporalium, & aliorum Præmissorum quorumcumque & cujuscunque inde Parcelle, durante Vacatione predicta, qualitercumque crescentia provenientia sive emergentia, Habenda & Percipienda, tam per manus suas proprias & Ministrorum suorum, quam per manus nuper & nunc Episcoporum & Vicecomitum Senescalloorum & Ballivorum Firmariorum Receptorum, & aliorum Occupatorum Temporalium predictorum, ac omnium & singulorum Præmissorum & cujuscunque inde Parcelle, ac per manus quorumcumque Receptorum & aliorum Officiorum & Ministrorum quorumcumque, si aliqua predictorum Firmarum Exituum Redditarum Reversionum & Proficuarum ad Usum nostrum recepta & soluta fuerit, ad Usum proprium ipsius *Thome Reynold*, absque Compto, aut aliquo alio Nobis inde reddendo seu solvendo, & absque perturbatione molestatione inquisitione seu gravamine nostri, vel Hæredum aut Successorum nostrum præfate Regine, aut aliorum Officiorum nostrorum quorumcumque, reddendo aut solvendo.

Et quod expressè mentio &c.
In cuius rei &c.

Test. Rege & Regina apud Westm. septimo die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.
De

A. D. 1558.
s. p. 5. ad.

A. D. 1558.
Fol. 5. G. 6.
P. 2. m. 31.A. D. 1558.
Fol. 5. G. 6.
P. 2. m. 31.

De Custodia Temporalium pro Episcopo Oxon.

A. D. 1558.
Fol. 5. G. 6.
P. 2. m. 31.**R**EX & Regina &c. omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum Episcopatus Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Oxoniensis, per Mortem *Roberti ultimi Episcopi* ibidem, vacaverit & Pastoris solatio destituta fuerit, & in præsentem vacans exitit, quo prætextu nunc Nos Custodiam Episcopatus prædicti, ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem, in manibus nostris occasione prædictâ habemus & habere debemus,

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostrum præfatæ Regiæ, damus & concedimus, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Thoma Goldwell* modo Episcopo *Asaphensi*, & nunc nominato per Translationem dicto Episcopatus Oxoniensis Custodiam dicti Episcopatus, ac omnium Temporalium ejusdem Episcopatus, necnon omnium Castrorum Dominiorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum Redditiuum Servitiorum Pensionum Portionum Præstationum Annuitatum, & aliarum Possessionum quarumcumq; eidem Episcopatus ac prædictæ Sedi Episcopali qualitercumque pertinentium sive spectantium,

Habendam percipiendam gaudendam & retinendam Custodiam prædictam, ac omnia & singula Præmissa & eorum quodlibet, præfato *Thoma Goldwell* & Assignatis suis, a tempore Mortis dicti *Roberti ultimi Episcopi* ibidem, durante Vacazione prædictâ, & quamdiu Ecclesia prædictâ de Episcopo vacari contigerit, necnon quousq; Nos, vel Hæredes aut Successores nostrum præfatæ Regiæ, Temporalia Episcopatus illius præfato *Thoma Goldwell* nunc Episcopo nominato, restituerimus & liberaverimus, absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio Onere Nobis vel Hæredibus aut Successoribus nostrum dictæ Regiæ, inde reddendo solvendo seu faciendo, & adeo plene libere & integrè, prout Nos ea omnia & singula haberemus & habere deberemus si præfens Concessio nostra ei inde facta non fuisset,

Et insuper concedimus præfato *Thoma Goldwell* plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem nominandi faciendi & constituendi omnes & singulos Senefcallos Ballivos Ministros, & alios Officiarios quoscumque Episcopatus prædicti, & omnium Temporalium ejusdem, adeo plene, prout Nos eosdem Officiarios facere possemus si Temporalia Episcopatus prædicti in manibus nostris remansissent,

Et ulterius de uberiori Gratia nostra dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes damus & concedimus præfato *Thoma Goldwell*, omnia & singula Exitus Firmas Redditus Reventiones & Proficua omnium & singulorum Temporalium, & aliorum Præmissorum quorumcumq; & cujuslibet inde Parcelle, a prædicto tempore Mortis dicti *Roberti ultimi Episcopi* hucusque & exnunc, durante Vacazione prædictâ, qualitercumque crescentia provenientia sive emergentia, habenda & percipienda, tam per manus suas proprias & Ministrorum suorum, quam per manus nuper & nunc Effectorum & Vicecomitum Senefcallosum Ballivorum Firmarum Receptorum, & aliorum Occupatorum Temporalium prædictorum, & omnium & singulorum Præmissorum & cujuslibet inde Parcelle, ac per manus quorumcumque Receptorum & aliorum Officiariorum & Ministrorum quorumcumque, si aliqua prædictorum Firmarum Exituum Redditiuum Reventionum & Proficuarum ad Usum nostrum recepta & soluta fuerit, ad Usum proprium ipsius *Thoma Goldwell*, absque Compoto, aut aliquo alio Nobis inde reddendo seu solvendo, & absq; perturbatione molestatione inquietatione seu gravamine nostri, vel Hæredum aut Successorum nostrum præfatæ Regiæ, aut aliorum Officiariorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei testimonium &c.

T. Rege & Regina apud *Westm.* nono die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

CONVEN-

A. D. 1558.
Elic. Reg.A. D. 1558.
Elic. Reg.

CONVENTIONES, L I T E R Æ, E T ACTA PUBLICA, Regnante Elizabetha Regina.

Pro Ordine Militari recipiendo, de Summonitionibus.

A. D. 1558.
Pat. 1. Elic.
P. 4. m. 5.
dor.

Regina Prædilectis & Fidelibus suis *Roberto Domino Dudley Magistro Equorum, Thome Parry Militi Contrarotalatori Hospitii sui, Edmundo Rogers Militi Vicecamerario suo, ac Dilecto & perquam Fidei Consiliario suo Ambrosio Cave Militi, necnon Dilecto & Fidei suo Radolpho Sadler Militi, Salutem.*

Cum Nos, ex certis Causis urgentibus, diversa Brevia nostra, omnibus & singulis Vicecomitibus de quolibet Comitatu Civitate & Burgo Regni nostri Angliæ, mandaverimus, præcipiendo quod quilibet hujusmodi Vicecomes Summoneret omnes & singulos infra Ballivas suas, tam infra Libertates quam extra, Terras Tenementa vel Hereditamenta quæcumque Annuæ Valoris *Quadragesima Librarum* in Ufu vel Possessione habentes, quod compareant, ad certum Diem & Locum in hujusmodi Brevibus contentos, ad recipiendum *Ordinem Militarem*, juxta formam Statuti in hujusmodi casu editi & provisi;

Sciatis quod Nos, de Fidelitatibus Industriis & providis Circumspectionibus vestris plurimum confidentes, Assignavimus vos Commissionarios nostros ad tractandum communicandum &

componendum cum omnibus & singulis Subditis nostris qui Finem nobiscum facere voluerint pro Exoneratione prædicti Ordinis Militaris hac vice,

Dantes & concedentes vobis, quatuor tribus vel duobus vestrum, plenam Auctoritatem & Potestatem per Præsentes, tractandi componendi & finaliter determinandi & concludendi cum omnibus & singulis dictis Subditis nostris qui Finem nobiscum in hujusmodi casu facere voluerint, necnon taxandi & assidendi hujusmodi Fines ad certam Pecuniarum Summam, prout cum Subditis nostris prædictis, quibus interest in hac parte, concordare poteritis, ac Dies sive Diem Solutionis hujusmodi Finium limitandi & apponendi juxta sanas discretionem vestras; Et quicquid in Præmissis vos, quatuor tres vel duo vestrum, feceritis, Nos gratum & ratum habebimus; ac omnes illos, qui nobiscum Fines fecerint pro Exoneratione Ordinis prædicti, exoneramus ac exonerati sint & quieti erga Nos proinde per Præsentes.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo die Decembris.

Per ipsam Reginam.

A.D. 1558.
1. *Elia. Reg.*A.D. 1558.
1. *Elia. Reg.**Pro Magnò Eleemofynario, de Concessione Deodandorum.*A.D. 1558.
1. *Elia. m. 7.***R**egina &c. omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali & mero Motu nostris, dedisse & concessisse, ac per Præsentes dare & concedere *Willielmo Byll* Clerico Sacre Theologie Professore Magno Eleemofynario nostro, in Augmentationem Eleemofinæ nostræ, tam omnia & singula Bona & Catalla quarumcumque Personarum Felonum de Se, & cuiuslibet Personæ Felonis de Se, quàm omnia & singula Deodanda infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ ac Walliam & Marchias ejusdem, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, inventa sive invenienda, forisfacta sive forisfacienda, quæ nobis nunc pertinent vel unquam, post decimum sextum Diem Novembris ultimò ante Datam Præsentium præteritum, quovismodo pertinuerunt ac pertinere debuerunt, & deinceps, quamdiu ipsum *Willielmum Byll* Eleemofynarium nostrum fore contigerit, pertineant vel contigerint ullo modo,

Et volumus & concedimus eidem *Eleemofynario nostro* quòd bene liceat ei, ac Deputatis & Servientibus suis, omnia hujusmodi Bona Debèta & Catalla Felonum de Se, ac Deodanda ubicumque inveniri poterint, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, ut præferatur, seiscire recuperare levare & colligere;

Assignantes præfatum *Eleemofyna-*

rium nostrum, & Deputatum suum ac Deputatos suos, ad inquirendum de tempore in tempus, viis & modis quibus melius scire poterit sive poterint, de hujusmodi Bonis Debitis & Catallis Felonum de Se, Deodandis, ac ad eadem seiscindum capiendum recuperandum & levandum, per se sive Deputatos suos sufficientes, ubicumque infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ prædictum, ac Walliam prædictam & Marchias ejusdem, fuerint inventa, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, & ipsa sic levata recuperata & collecta, per se, ubi melius videbitur, pro Nobis in Eleemofinam distribuenda, absque Compoto seu Ratiocinio inde Nobis reddendo seu faciendo:

Mandantes & præcipientes universis & singulis Vicecomitibus Majoribus Coronatoribus Ballivis & Constabulariis, ac omnibus aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, & eorum cuiuslibet tenore Præsentium, quod *præfato Eleemofynario nostro* ac Deputatis & Servientibus suis, in Executione Præmissorum supportantes sint & intendentes auxilantes & defendentes sub Periculo quod incumbit.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo die Decembris.*Per ipsam Reginam.**De Coronatione Reginæ solemnizanda.*A.D. 1559.
1. *Id. m. 8.***R**egina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, carissimo Consanguineo & Consiliario nostro, *Henrico Comiti Arundelle* Officium Magni Constabularii nostri Angliæ, ac ipsum *Comitem Arundelle* MAGNUM CONSTABULARIUM nostrum Angliæ ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum & occupandum Officium prædictum per totum quartumde-

cimum Diem instantis Mensis Januarii tantum, videlicet, Diem proximam & immediatè præcedentem Diem (Deo dante) futuræ solemnis *Coronationis nostræ*, unà cum omnibus Juribus & Pertinentiis eidem Officio pro eodem Die tantum spectantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xiii. Die Januarii.*Per ipsam Reginam.*

A.D. 1559.

A. D. 1559.
1 Edw. Reg.A. D. 1559.
1 Edw. Reg.*De Magno Senescallo ordinato.*A. D. 1559.
1 Edw. Reg.**R**egina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, carissimo Confanguineo & Consiliario nostro, *Henrico Comiti Arundelle* Officium Magni Senescalli nostri Angliæ, ac ipsum *Comitem Arundelle* MAGNUM SENESCALLUM nostrum Angliæ ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentem,

Habendum & occupandum Officium prædictum, per totum quintum-

decimum Diem instantis Mensis Januarii, ab Ortu Solis ejusdem Diei usque ad Occasum, quo Die (Deo dante) solemus coronari intendimus, unâ cum Juribus & Pertinentiis eidem Officio pro eodem Die tantum spectantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westminsterium* xiii. Die Januarii.

Per ipsam Regiam.

*Pro Domino Howard Vicecomite de Bynden.*A. D. 1559.
1 Edw. Reg.

Regina &c. Archiepiscopis Episcopis Abbatibus Prioribus Ducibus Comitibus Baronibus Militibus Justiciariis Vicecomitibus Præpositis Ministris, ac omnibus Ballivis & Fidelibus suis ad quos præsentem Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Regalis Dignitatis Fastigium felicibus Auspiciis nedum insignire sed augere confidimus, dùm inter Personas discretas & strenuas Honorum Culmina dispensamus; credimus namque nostram Coronam Regiam tantò pluribus micare Gemmis & preciosis conuscare Lapidibus, quantò Viris virtutis, præsertim Nobilibus, Consilio præpollentibus, in partem Sollicitudinis Regiæ ad Fasces Honorum evocatis, ad Directionem Boni publici, sussultamus.

Considerantes itaque Generis Nobilitatem, & præcipuè virtutem ac in Armis Strenuitatem probatissimi Viri Domini *Thoma Howard*, qui nullis cedens Laboribus se Nobis semper obsequiosissimum exhibuerit, volentes; proinde eundem Dominum *Thomam Howard* condignis Honoribus & regalibus Præmiis ornare ampliare & sublimare, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ipsum *Dominum Thomam Howard* in VICECOMITEM HOWARD DE BYNDEN crevimus præfecimus & creavimus, & per Præsentes erigimus præficiamus & creamus, & ei Nomen Statum Stylum Titulum Honorem & Dignitatem VICECOMITIS HOWARD DE

BYNDEN, cum omnibus & singulis Præminentis Honoribus, ceterisque quibuscumque hujusmodi Statui *Vicecomitis Howard de Bynden* pertinentibus sive spectantibus, damus & concedimus etiam per Præsentes, ipsi *Dominum Howard* hujusmodi Scutu Scillo Titulo Honore & Dignitate insignimus investimus & realiter nobilitamus,

Habenda & tenenda Nomen Statum Stylum Honorem & Dignitatem *Vicecomitis Howard de Bynden* prædicta, cum omnibus & singulis Præminentis Honoribus & ceteris quibuscumque hujusmodi Scutu *Vicecomitis Howard de Bynden* pertinentibus sive spectantibus, præfato Domino *Thoma Howard* & Hæredibus suis Masculis de Corpore suo legitime procreatis & procreandis imperpetuum,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, volumus & per Præsentes concedimus præfato Domino *Thoma Howard* nunc *Vicecomiti Howard de Bynden*, quod idem *Vicecomes* & Hæredes sui Masculi prædicti successivè habeant teneant gaudeant & possideant, tam in omnibus & singulis Parliamentis nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum in posterum tenendis, quam in omnibus & singulis aliis Locis quibuscumque, tales & hujusmodi Præminentias Dignitatem Stylum Honorem & Loca, ac Voces in omnibus, quales aliquis alius Vicecomes Regni nostri Angliæ, nunc nuper aut olim existeret, habet tenet vel gaudet, habuit tenuit vel gavisus fuit,

A. D. 1559. fuit, seu habere tenere vel gaudere debet vel debuit, ratione huiusmodi

Edm. Reg.

Dignitatis ac Nominis *Viccomitis*,

Et,

Quia crescente Statûs celsitudine ex consequente necessarij crescunt Sumptus & Onera grandiora, ut idem *Viccomes* melius decentius & honorificentius Statum suum ac Onera ei incumbentia manutenere & supportare valeat & possit,

De uberiori Gratia nostra dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus, præfato *Viccomiti* & Hæredibus suis Masculis prædictis *Quinti Mercis* annuas legales Monete Angliæ,

Habendas & percipiendas sibi & Hæredibus suis Masculis prædictis annuatim imperpetuum, de Parva Custuma nostra Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum in Portu Civitatis nostræ Londoniæ de tempore in tempus proveniente & crescente, per manus Custumarij sive Collectorum ejusdem protempore existentium, ad Festa Paschæ & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones solvendas;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

Hiis Testibus,

Prædicto & fideli Consiliario nostro, *Nicholas Bacon* Milite Magni Sigilli nostri Angliæ Custode,

Ac præcharissimo Consanguineo nostro, A. D. 1559.

Edm. Reg.

Thoma Duce Norfolkici Comite Mariscallo Angliæ,

Carilimis Consanguineis nostris, Henrico Comite Arundellæ Senescalco Hospitii nostri,

Johanne Comite Oxonii Magno Camerario Angliæ,

Henrico Comite Westmerlandiæ,

Francisco Comite Solop,

Edwardo Comite Derby,

Willielmo Comite Wigornie,

Henrico Comite Roselandiæ,

Thoma Comite Suffexiæ,

Francisco Comite Huntingdoniæ,

Francisco Comite Bedford.

Willielmo Comite Pembrochiæ,

Necnon Prædictis & Fidelibus nostris,

Edwardo Domino Clynton Magno Admirallo Angliæ,

Willielmo Domino Howard de Effingham Camerario Hospitii nostri,

Willielmo Domino Dacres de Gyllesland,

Thoma Parrye Milite Contrarotulatore Hospitii nostri,

Willielmo Cyrell Milite Principali Secretario nostro,

Et aliis.

Dat. per Manum nostram apud *Turrim nostram Londoniæ* decimo tertio Die Januarii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Pro Willielmo Marchione Northamptoniæ Concessio Sibi & Hæredibus Masculis.

A. D. 1559.
fol. n. 8.

Regina Archiepiscopis Episcopis Ducibus Marchionibus Comitibus Baronibus Justiciariis Vicecomitibus Præpositis Ministris, ac omnibus Ballivis & Fidelibus suis ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,

Armorum Strenuitatem Morum Probritatem Generis Nobilitatem, necnon Scientiam Fidelitatem Circumspectionem & Industriam, quibus viget eminet atque pollet, prædictus & fidelis Consiliarius noster, *Willielmus Parre* Eques Auratus, quondam illustribus Titulis *Baronis Parre de Kendall & Comitiss Essex.* a Patre nostro, Pie Memoriz, *Henrico nuper Rege Angliæ Octavo*, decoratus, & deinde ad eminentiorem Statum *Marchionatus Nor-*

thampton, a Fratre nostro, Optimæ Memoriz, *Edwardo nuper Rege Angliæ Sexto*, erectus, quibus Nominibus & Titulis injuria adversorum Temporum, regnante Sorore nostrâ *Mariâ*, privatus fuerat, intimè considerantes, volentesque ipsum *Willielmum* Honoris prerogativâ, juxta Meritorum suorum exigentiam, exaltare, ac adverse Fortunæ & Temporis præteriti Injuriam vindicare,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Moxu nostris, ac de avisamento Concilii nostri, eundem *Willielmum* in *MARCHIONEM NORTHAMPTONIÆ* ex Regia nostra Auctoritate erigimus præficimus creamus & stabilimus per Præsentes, necnon Titulum Statum Stilem Honorem & Digni-

A. D. 1559. *Edm. Reg.* Dignitatem *Marchionis Northamptonie* eidem *Willielmo Parre* damus concedimus & restituimus per Præfates, una cum omnibus Præminentis cæterisque appendentibus eidem Honori & Dignitati pertinentibus spectantibus sive annexis, & ipsum *Marchionem Northamptonie* per GLADI CINGTURAM insignimus, ac unam CAPAM HONORIS, atque CIRCULUM AUREUM super Caput suum ponimus,

Habenda tenenda & gaudenda prædicta Nomen Titulum Seatum Stilum Honorem & Dignitatem *Marchionis Northamptonie* præfato *Willielmo* & Hæredibus Masculis de Corpore suo exentibus imperpetuum;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra volumus, & per Præsentes concedimus præfato *Willielmo nunc Marchioni*, quod ipse & Hæredes sui Masculi prædicti habeant teneant gaudeant & possideant, tam in omnibus & singulis Parliamentis nostris ac Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum impolterum tenendis, quàm in omnibus & singulis aliis Locis quibuscumque, tales & huiusmodi Præminentias Dignitates Statum Honorem & Loca in omnibus, quales præfatus *Willielmus Parre*, præante *Marchio Northampton*, existens, ante Privationem suam habuit tenuit aut gavissus fuit,

Et, ut idem *Willielmus nunc Marchio* iuxta dicti Nominis sui *Marchionis Northampton*. Decentiam & Statum sui Nobilitatem possit honorificentius se habere, dedimus & concessimus, damusque & concedimus per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, præfato *Willielmo nunc Marchioni Northampton* triginta Libras annuas,

Habendas & annuatim percipiendas Sibi & Hæredibus suis prædictis imperpetuum, de parva Custuma nostra ac Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, infra Portum London. per Manus Custumariorum sive Collectorum Custumæ prædictæ pro tempore existentium, ad Festum Paschæ & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones solvendas;

Et quod expressa mentio de aliis A. D. 1559. *Edm. Reg.* Donis live Concessionibus per Nos, vel per aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum, præfato nunc *Marchioni* ante hæc tempora factis, in Præsentibus minime facta existat, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione sive Restrictione inde in contrarium antehac habitis factis editis ordinatis sive provisitis aut aliquà aliâ Re Causa vel Materia quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus,

Hiis Testibus,

Prædicto & fideli Consiliario nostro, *Nicholao Bacon* Milite Magni Sigilli nostri Angliæ Custode,

Ac præcharissimo consanguineo nostro, *Thomas Duce Northfolcie* Comite Mariscallo Angliæ,

Carissimisque consanguineis nostris, *Henrico Comite Arundella* Senescallo Hospitii nostri,

Jobanne Comite Oxonia Magno Camerario Angliæ,

Henrico Comite Westmerlandie, *Francisco Comite Salopp.*

Edwardo Comite Derbia,

Willielmo Comite Wigornie,

Henrico Comite Rutlandie,

Francisco Comite Bedfordie,

Et *Willielmo Comite Pembrochiæ*,

Necnon prædictis & fidelibus nostris,

Edwardo Domino Chynton Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ,

Willielmo Domino Howard de Effingham Camerario Hospitii nostri,

Willielmo Domino Dacres de Gylleland,

Thoma Parry Milite Contrarotulatore Hospitii nostri,

Willielmo Cyell Milite Principali Secretario nostro,

Et aliis.

Dat. per Manum nostram apud *Turrim nostram London.* decimo tertio die Januarii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Commissio ad Constituendum Milites.

A. D. 1559. *Edm. Reg.*

E *Lizabeth*, by the Grace of God, *Queen of England France and Ireland* Defendour of the Fayth &c. to all Men to whom thes Prentes shall come, Greeting.

Whereas We, Myndyng to procede to the Solemytie of our Coronation in such and like honourable sorte as in the Coronatyon of our Progenytors hath bene

6 L

accu-

A. D. 1559. accustomed, and as to our Estate and Dignitie Royall apperteyneth,
1 Elm. Reg.

Have, both for the more Adornement of the Feast of our said Coronation, and for the Nobilitie of Bloude, good Service, and other good Qualities of many our Servauntes and other Subjectes, resolved to call certeyn of them to th' order of Knyghthode,

We let yowe wete, that, for the speciall Trust and Confidence, which we have reposed in our right trustie and right welbeloveld Cosen and Counsaylour, *Henry Earle of Arundell* Lord Steward of our Household, we have appoynted, and by thies Presentes do appoynte and authorise him, for us and in our Name and by our Authoritie, not onlie to do and exercise everie thinge and thinges, on our behalfe to be done and exercised, for the full making of those *Knyghtes of the Barbe* whom we have caused to be specialllye called for that purpose, but also to make and ordeyn such and so

many other Parsons Knyghtes within the tyme of two Dayes next ensuyng the Date hereof, as by Us shall be named, or by himselfe maye be thought mete, so as he exceede not in th'ole the Number of Thirtie,
A. D. 1559. 1 Elm. Reg.

And our further Pleasure ys, that everie Parson, so to be advanced or made Knight by our said Cosen and Counsellour, shall have houlde and enyoie the said Order of Knyghthode, with the Name Title and Dignitie and all other Prerogatyves thereunto belonging, in as large and ample manner as any other Knight or Knyghtes of like Degree, being made in the tyme of any our Progenitours, have and of right ought to have had or enjoyed.

In witnesse whereof &c.

Witnesse our self at *Westm.* the xiv. Day of January.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Pardonatione, communis Gratiæ.

A. D. 1559. *Inf. p. 3. m. 26.* **R**egina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, & pro illo zelo & amore quem cunctis Subditis habemus & gerimus,

Pardonavimus remissimus & relaxavimus, ac per Præsentes pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus *A. B. de C.* in Com. D. Gent. alias dicto &c. seu quocumque alio Nomine vel Cognomine, sive Additione Nominis vel Cognominis, Dignitatis Officii seu Locis idem *A. B.* censetur vocetur sive nuncupetur, aut nuper censebatur vocabatur sive nuncupabatur, omnes & singulas Proditiones, tam majores quam minores, ac Crimina Læse Majestatis, necnon Rebelliones Insurrectiones & Conspirationes contra Nos Coronam & Dignitatem nostras, omnia & omnimoda Homicidia Felonias Roberias & Accessarias eorumdem, ac omnia & omnimoda Mesprisiones, illicitas Verborum Prolationes, Conventicula illicita Assemblationes illicitas, Confederationes Rixas Routas Transgressiones, ac etiam omnia & omnimoda Escapia & Evasiones, tam voluntaria quam non voluntaria, ac Negligentias quorumcumque Proditorum

Homicidarum & Felonum aut Suspectorum eorumdem,
A. D. 1559.

Necnon generaliter omnes & omnimodas Felonias, tam contra communem Legem Regni nostri Angliæ, quam contra quæcumque Statuta Actus Ordinationes sive Provisiones ejusdem Regni nostri antehac edita ordinata sive provisa seu eorum aliquos,

Necnon omnia & omnimoda Accessaria Murdri Homicidii & quarumcumque Feloniarum Roberiarum & aliarum Feloniarum quarumcumque (Murdri, & Accessarias eorumdem ante prædicta Murdra facta sive perpetrata, & omnibus Roberiis factis & perpetratis in aliquibus Domibus mansionalibus, & in Viis Regiis, vel prope easdem Viis, omnimodo exceptis) per ipsum *A. B.* ante Festum omnium Sanctorum ultimum præteritum factis habitis sive perpetratis, licet idem *A. B.* de Præmissis vel aliquo Præmissorum indictatus appellatus relictus adjudicatus utlagatus condemnatus convictus vel attinctus existeret sive non existeret,

Ac etiam Ingressus manu forti factos, Negligentias Ignorantias Extorcionem Oppressiones, falsas Fabricationes Cartarum Scriptorum sive Munitamentorum quorumcumque, ac Perjuria,

A. D. 1558. ^{1. Elix. Reg.} & omnes Denariorum Summas si-
ve alias Res & Munera recepta pro
Veredicto dicendo aut injuste reddendo,
Imbricarias Cambipariis Manu-
nententias quaecumque, per ipsum
A. B. solum, aut cum aliqua alia Per-
sona aut aliquibus aliis Personis, ali-
quo tempore siue aliquibus temporalibus,
ante dictum Festum omnium San-
ctorum qualitercumque facta habita
commissa siue perpetrata :

Pardonamus etiam remittimus &
relaxamus per Praesentes praefato A. B.
omnimodas Offensas & Transgressiones
pro Abusione Rasure & Interlinea-
tione aliquorum Rotulorum Re-
cordorum Brevium Warrantorum Re-
cognitionum siue aliorum Memoranda-
rum nostrorum aut alicujus Progeni-
toris siue aliquorum Progenitorum
nostrorum quorumcumque, in ali-
qua Curia siue aliquibus Curis no-
stris aut alicujus Progenitoris siue ali-
quorum Progenitorum nostrorum, an-
te praedictum Festum omnium San-
ctorum perpetratas siue factas, ac
etiam omnia & singula Judicia, Pae-
nas Mortis, Punitioes, ac Exitus &
Proficua omnium & singulorum Do-
miniorum Maneriorum Terrarum Te-
nementorum ac ceterorum Haredita-
mentorum ipsius A. B. Nobis aut alicui
Progenitorum nostrorum, occasio-
ne Praemissorum seu eorum alicujus
siue aliquorum, per praefatum A. B.
Forisfacta siue Deperdita, & Nobis aut
alicui Progenitorum nostrorum antedi-
ctum Festum omnium Sanctorum ul-
timum praeteritum ratione Praemissi-
orum debita pertinentia siue spectan-
tia,

Necnon pardonamus remittimus &
relaxamus praefato A. B. omnes & om-
nimodas Offensas Transgressiones Con-
temptis & Negligentias contra formam
quorumcumque Statutorum de Libe-
raturis Signis & Bageis, ac contra for-
mam alicujus Statuti pro Retentione fa-
cta siue perpetrata, ac contra Adju-
tores Receptores & Retentores eorum-
dem, ac contra quoscumque Officia-
rios pro non Punitioe eorumdem, an-
te dictum Festum omnium Sanctorum
Nobis aut alicui Progenitorum nost-
rum forisfactas siue deperditas,

Necnon omnes & omnimodas Con-
temptus & Negligentias per praefatum
A. B. solum, seu conjunctim cum ali-
qua alia Persona siue aliquibus aliis
Personis, contra formam & effectum
quorumcumque Statutorum de falsis
Ponderibus & Mensuris non utendis,
necnon omnimodas Usuras, Contra-

ctus Usurarum, Barganiis corruptas, A. D. 1558. ^{1. Elix. Reg.}
Chevisantias illicitas, ac omnes & om-
nimodas Forisfacturas Debita & De-
menda, nobis debita pertinentia siue
spectantia, ratione aliquorum Reco-
gnitionum Assumptionum Manuca-
ptionum Injunctionum Scriptorum Ob-
ligatoriorum, aut aliorum Scriptorum
quorumcumque, Nobis aut alicui Pro-
genitorum nostrorum, siue alicui aliae
Personae siue aliquibus aliis Personis,
ad Usum nostrum vel ad Usum ali-
cujus Progenitoris siue aliquorum Pro-
genitorum nostrorum, ante praedictum
Festum omnium Sanctorum recogni-
tionum assumptionum Manucaptionum
factorum siue habitorum, per praefatum
A. B. solum, vel per ipsum conjun-
ctim cum alia Persona siue aliis
Personis pro seipso, vel pro aliqua alia
Persona vel pro aliquibus aliis Perso-
nis tantummodo, pro Pace nostra seu
alicujus Progenitorum nostrorum ge-
renda, aut quacumque Compensantia
fienda pro se bene gerendo, seu pro
aliqua alia Persona siue aliquibus aliis
Personis pro se aut ipsis bene geren-
dis,

Ac insuper pardonamus remittimus
& relaxamus praefato A. B. omnes &
omnimodas Usurarias quascumque
versus ipsum A. B. solum, aut conjun-
ctim cum aliqua alia Persona siue ali-
quibus aliis Personis, aut versus ali-
quem Antecessorem siue aliquos An-
tecessores ipsius A. B. aut versus ali-
quem alium siue aliquos alios cujus
vel quorum idem A. B. Haeres Execu-
tor siue Administrator existit, ratione
seu occasione Praemissorum seu eorum
alicujus, aut alicujus alterius Rei Cau-
se vel Materie cujuscumque, tam ad
Sectam nostram quam ad Sectam ali-
cujus Progenitorum nostrorum, seu
aliquorum aliorum quorumcumque,
ante praedictum Festum omnium San-
ctorum promulgatas, & firmam Pacem
nostram eidem A. B. concedimus,
ita tamen quod sit recto in Curia no-
stra si quis versus eum loqui voluerit,
& insuper per Praesentes damus & con-
cedimus praefato A. B. omnia & omni-
moda Bona & Catalla Nobis aut alicui
Progenitorum nostrorum, ratione lu-
jusmodi Usurariarum, Forisfacta De-
perdita siue Pertinentia, ac omnes &
omnimodas Exitus Redditus Reven-
tiones & Proficua omnium & singulo-
rum Dominiorum Maneriorum Terrarum
Tenementorum ac ceterorum Possessionum
& Hareditamentorum quorumcumque,
que nunc sunt aut
nuper fuerunt praefati A. B. aut alicujus

A. D. 1559.
1. Edit. Reg.

ius alterius Personæ five aliquarum aliarum Personarum, cuius vel quorum Hæres Executor vel Administrator existit; videlicet; a tempore five temporibus aliquarum huiusmodi Utlagiarum in ipsos seu eorum aliquem promulgatarum, hucusque, provenientia five crescentia, tam per Manus suas proprias retinenda, quam per Manus nunc & nuper Vicecomitum Escaetorum Ballivorum Coronatorum & aliorum Ministrorum nostrorum quorumcumque, de dono nostro capienda, absque Compoto seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis reddendo seu solvendo,

Ac omnes & omnimodas Offensas contra Formam Statuti de & pro Seminazione Canabis & Lini per præfatum A. B. ante prædictum Festum omnium Sanctorum in ea parte habita five perpetrata,

Ac omnes & omnimodas Offensas & Contemptus contra formam & effectum cuiusdam Statuti pro Custodia Magnorum Equorum, ac contra formam & effectum alicujus Articuli in eodem Statuto contenti, per præfatum A. B. ante dictum Festum omnium Sanctorum perpetratas five commissas;

Pardonamus etiam remittimus & relaxamus præfato A. B. per Præsentes omnes & omnimodas Offensas & Transgressiones pro aliqua & quacunque Alienatione facta five habita, ante prædictum Festum omnium Sanctorum, sine Licentia nostra Regia, aut sine Licentia Regia alicujus Progenitoris nostri præfati A. B. aut alicui Antecessorum suorum, five aliquibus aliis Personis, per aliquam aliam Personam five aliquas alias Personas, de aliquibus Honoribus Maneriis Terris five Hereditamentis in Manibus præfati A. B. existentibus in possessione reversione five remanere ac omnes Fines & Denariorum Summas per eadem,

Necnon omnes & omnimodas Offensas Forisfacturas & Penalitates per ipsum A. B. contra formam effectum & provisionem aliquorum Statutorum de Apparatu & Sagitatione in Balistis & Tormentis manualibus seu eorum aliquibus, ante prædictum Festum omnium Sanctorum factas commissas perpetratas five deperditas,

Provisio semper quod hæc Literæ nostre Patentes non extendunt ad exonerandum remittendum five pardonandum præfatum A. B. Hæredes Executores Administratores suos, seu

eorum aliquem, pro aliqua Proditione, five aliquo alio Crimine aut Offensa in aliquo tangentibus five concernentibus Alterationem five Mutationem Regii Scutis five Successionis Regie Coronæ nostræ Angliæ, aut aliquorum Honorum Dignitatum Regalium aut Præminentiarum eidem Coronæ Regie unitorum annexorum pertinentium five spectantium, Nobis per Leges Statuta aut Consuetudines hujus Regni nostri Angliæ, aut eorum aliquem five aliquod in suo robore aut virtute modò existentium, Datorum Legatorum Unitorum Annexorum Appunctuatorum five Limitorum existentium, nec de aut pro aliqua Mespriatione eorundem aut eorum alicujus,

Necnon de aut pro aliqua Proditione aut Crimine Læse Majestatis aut aliis Offensis quibuscumque in aliquo tangentibus five concernentibus Villam Calisie, aut Castrum ejusdem Villæ, aut Marcheo ejusdem Villæ, aut aliquam Peciam, aut Locum fortem, aut aliquem Locum Munitionis aut Defensionis infra Villam Calisie aut Merchias ejusdem, aut alibi ultra Mare in Partibus Exteris & Transmarinis existentem,

Nec de aut pro aliqua Conspiratione Confederatione Abbetamento five Procuracione factis vel habitis versus Personam nostram, de seu pro Imprisonamento Personæ nostræ tempore Præcharissimæ Sororis nostræ Mariæ nuper Regine Angliæ,

Nec de aut pro aliquibus Offensis five Contemptibus per præfatum A. B. factis perpetratis five commissis, ante prædictum Festum omnium Sanctorum, contra aliquod Statutum de Provisionibus five præmunire antehac editum five provilum,

Nec de aut pro aliqua Offensa Causa vel Materia quacumque, per prædictum A. B. ante dictum Festum perpetratis factis commissis vel permissis, pro quibus vel pro qua aliquod Officium prædicti A. B. aut aliqua inde Parcela, per Legem aut Consuetudinem Regni nostri Angliæ fieri debet, deperditum fore possit aut debeat,

Nec de aut pro aliquo Subtractione Concelamento Deceptione vel Falstrate alicujus Subsidii five Customæ magni five parvi,

Nec de aut pro aliquibus Debitis Compotis aut Arreragiis Debitorum vel Compotorum, ratione alicujus Subsidii Customæ Tonagii five Pondagii, nec de aut pro aliqua Re Causa vel Mate-

A. D. 1559.
1. Edit. Reg.

A.D. 1559. Materia Subsidii Customæ sive Pondagii vel Tonagii in aliquo tangentibus sive concernentibus,

1. *Edw. Reg.*

Provisio etiam quid hæ Literæ nostræ Patentes non extendunt ad Exonerandum remittendum sive pardonandum præfatum A. B. Hæredes Executores Administratores suos nec eorum aliquem, pro aliquibus Offensis sive aliqua Offensa, per Præfentes Literas nostras Patentes pardonatis, unde aliqua Informatio exhibita coram Nobis in Banco nostro sive in Curia Scaccarii nostri, sive coram Concilio nostro circa Personam nostram attendente, aut de vel pro Concelatione Abstractione aut Detentione aliquorum Bonorum sive Catalogorum nostrorum, aut Bonorum vel Catalogorum aliquorum Progenitorum nostrorum,

Provisio insuper quod omnes & omnimodæ Personæ quæ aliquod Beneficium Advangium sive Proficuum hujus Concessionis sive Pardonationis nostræ habere sive gaudere voluerint, prosequantur & eorum quilibet profe-

quatur pro eisdem in Scriptis, sub Magnifico Sigillo nostro Angliæ in Cancellaria nostra consiciendis, ante *viciesimum Diem Junii* qui erit in Anno Domini Millelesimo Quingentesimo Quinquagesimo nono; & quod omnes & omnimodæ Literæ nostræ Patentes, post eundem *viciesimum Diem Junii*, eodem Anno Domini Millelesimo Quingentesimo Quinquagesimo nono, alicui Personæ aut aliquibus Personis de aut in Præmissis factæ, vacuæ sint & nullius vigoris neque effectus;

A.D. 1559.
1. *Edw. Reg.*

Porro exhabundanti Gratia nostra concedere dignamur, omnibus præfatis Subditis nostris, quicumque universalem Pardonationem nostram prosequantur, quod eandem habebunt solventes tantummodo *viginti sex Solidos & octo Denarios* pro omnibus quibuscumque Feodis consuetis;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xv. die Januarii.

Warrantum pro Confirmatione Chartarum.

A.D. 1559. Elizabeth, by the Grace of God, Queen of England France and Ireland Defender of the Faith, &c. to oure ryghte trustie and ryght welbeloveted Counsaillour, Syr Nicholas Bacon Knyghte Keeper of oure Great Seal of England, gretyng.

A.D. 1559.
Pat. 1. *Edw.*
p. 4. m. 16.
dar.

For certeine Causes and Consideracions Us specyallye movynge, We charge and command you that ye do cause to be made and sealed with our Great Seale, beyng in your Custodie, all Confirmacions Charters and Letters Patentes of all and every our Progenitours and Predecessours, Kynges and

Quenes of England, as ye shall be, by anye our Subjects in that behalfe, requyred: excepte all Grauntes made by Kyng Richard the Third not by Parliament provided for; and this Bill signed with the oure Hand shal be unto you a sufficient Warrant and Discharge in that behalfe.

A.D. 1559.

Yeven at oure Palace of *Westm.* the twentie Daie of Januarye, the fyrst Yere of oure Reigne.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Præsentatione.

A.D. 1559. Regina, Omnibus ad quos &c. dilectis nobis, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Christi Cantuariensis, ad quos omnes & omnimodæ Jurisdicctio Ecclesiastica, quæ ad Archiepiscopum Cantuariensem, Sede plenâ, pertinet, quæque ad Episcopum Sarum, Sede ejusdem etiam plenâ, pertinet, Iphis utraque Sede jam vacante, notoriè dinoscitur pertinere, vestroque *Picario* in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alii in hac parte Potestatem

A.D. 1559.
Ind. p. 3.
m. 11.

habenti quicumque, Salutem.

A.D. 1559.

Ad Rectorem Ecclesiæ Parochialis de *Trombridge*, in Comitatu Wiltesie Sarum Diocesis, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, jam vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Johannem Langland* Capellanum *Ducissæ Somersetiæ* vobis præsentamus,

Rogantes quatenus eundem *Johannem Langland*, ad Ecclesiam & Rectorem

6 M

riam

A.D. 1559. *1 Elm. Reg.*
 riam prædictam admittere, ipsamque Rectorem in eadem ritè & canonice instituere & investire cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis univèrsis, cæteraque omnia & singula facere & perimplere, quæ vobis in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum Favore;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

A.D. 1559.
1 Elm. Reg.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicelesimo septimo Die Januarii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Lectore Juris Civilis ordinato.

A.D. 1559.
Pat. 1. Elm. p. 3. m. 11.
Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum, *Henricus Octavus* Pater noster nuper *Rex Angliæ*, æternæ memoriæ Princeps, inter cætera egregia & illustria sua Beneficia quibus Academiam Cantabrigiam illustravit, Munere Prælegendi *Juris Civilis* eandem ornavit, ac *Prælectorem* ejusdem annuali Stipendio *Quadragesima Librorum* de Thesaurio suo ditavit, quo Viros ingeniosos ad Studium hujus Disciplina excitaret, Gentium Mores & Leges cognoscendum, ad omne Scientiarum genus promovendum, ac Reipublicæ nostræ Decus & Ornamentum illustrandum & applicandum;

Sciat is quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, dilecto & fideli Subdito nostro, *Willielmo Drury* in Jure Licentiato vel Inceptor, Munus prædictum *Juris Civilis* legendi infra Academiam nostram prædictam, ac ipsum *Willielmum* LECTOREM *JURIS CIVILIS* prædicti facimus ordinamus & creamus per Præsentes,

Habendum occupandum & gaudendum Munus prædictum eidem *Willielmo Drury*, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito ante Datam Præsentium durante Beneplacito nostro, quemadmodum aliquis alius eodem Officio Lectoris usus est,

Et insuper Nos, de uberiori Gratia nostra, damus & concedimus præfato *Willielmo* per Præsentes, pro Exercitio Muneris prædicti, juxta primum Institutum Patris nostri, præfatam Annuitatem sive annuale Feodum & Pensionem *Quadragesima Librorum*, habendum gaudendum & annuatim per-

A.D. 1559.
 cipendum eidem *Willielmo* & Assignatis suis, ad Receptionem Saccharii nostri Westm. de Thesaurio nostro, per manus Thesaurarii nostri & Camera-riorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa Natalis Domini & Annunciationis beate Mariæ Virginis, Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones,

Et ulterius, de ampliori Gratia nostra, damus & concedimus præfato *Willielmo*, per Præsentes, tot & tantas Denariorum Summas, ad quot & quantas dicta Annuitas sive annuale Feodum & Pensio *Quadragesima Librorum*, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito hucusque se extendunt sive attingunt, habendas eidem *Willielmo* & Assignatis suis ex Dono nostro, absque Computo, seu aliquo proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio de vero Valore annuo vel Certitudine Præmissorum sive eorum alicujus, aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus per Nos, vel per aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum præfato *Willielmo Drury* ante hæc tempora factis, in præsentibus minime facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione sive Restrictione in contrarium factis edicis ordinatis sive provisis, aut aliqua aliâ Re Causâ vel Materia quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo die Januarii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

A. D. 1559.
1 Edm. 6.A. D. 1559.
1 Edm. 6.*De Officio, Lecturæ Civilis Juris, concessio.*A. D. 1559.
1 Edm. 6.

E *Lizbeth*, by the Grace of God, &c. to all Men to whom theis our present Letters shall come, be icene, or hard, Greeting.

Where our dearest Syller *Mary late Queen of England*, by her Letters Patentes, sealed with her Grete Seale, be-ryng Date at *Westm. the seventh Daye of October* in the first Yeaere of her Raigne, of her especiall Grace certeyn Knowledge and mere Motion, gave and graunted unto *John Storie* and *William Aubrey* Doctours in the Cyvile Lawe, by the Names of her welbelovyd Subjects *John Storie* Doctour in the Cyvile Lawe and *William Aubrey* Bachelor of Lawe and Student in her Universitie of Oxon, and to eyther of them, for tearme of their naturall Lives, and of the longer Lyver of them, *the Office or Roome of readinge of the Civile Lawe* in the same Universitie, with the yearlie Fee of *fourty Pounds* for the same, to be payed of her Treasure, at the Receipt of her Eschequier at *Westm.* by thandes of her Tresourer and Chamberleyne thear for the tyme be-ryng, at four Tymes or Feasts of the Yeaere usuell in the said Eschequier, by even Porcions duryng the Lyves of the same *John* and *William* and the longer Lyver of them, as by the same Letters Patentes more at large appeareth.

The Right Clayme Title and Interest of which Patent the said *John Storie*, by his Dede subscribed with his Hande and signed with his Seale, did freelicand holie gyve over and relcase to the said *William Aubrey*; and forasmuch as the said *William* ys at this present mynded to surrender the said Letters Patentes so to them made and graunted, as ys aforesaid, into oure Courte of Chauncery, to th'entent

that we, of our especiall Grace, should graunte other Letters Patentes of the said Office and Fee unto our lovyng Subjecte *John Griffith* Bachelor of Law and Student in our said Universitie of Oxon: and for that the same Letters Patentes, as we ar creadible enforced, ar at this present cancellid and made voyde in the same our Courte of Chauncery;

Therfor nowe knowe ye that we, of our especiall Grace certeyne Knowledge and mere Motion, have geven and graunted, and by thies Presents do geve and graunte unto the same *John Griffith* the said Office or Roome of Reading of our Cyvile Lecture in our said Universitie of Oxon. together with the said yearlie Fee of *fourty Pounds* for the same,

To have houlde and enjoye the same Office or Roome unto the said *John Griffith* during our Pleasure, and also to enjoye and yearlie receyve the same Fee of *fourty Pounds* yearlie to the same *John Griffith* during our said Pleasure, from the Feaste of the Annunciation of our Lady the Virgin next commyng after the Date hereof, of our Treasure at the Receipt of our Eschequier at *Westminster* by thandes of our Tresourer and Chamberleyne thear for the tyme be-ryng, at four Tearmes or Feastes of the Yeaere usuell in our said Eschequire, by even Porcions, during the Life of the same *John Griffith*;

Though that expresse mention &c.

In witnesse whereof &c.

Witnesse our selfe at *Westminster* the xxiii. Daye of February.

Per ipsam Reginam.

*Regis & Regine Scottorum Commissio ad Traclandum.*A. D. 1559.
Ex Ambr.

F *Rançois & Marie*, par la Grace de Dieu, Roy & Roine d'Escoce & Dauphine de Viennoys, Comtes de Valentinois & Dyois, a tous ceulx qui ces presentes Lettres verront, Salut.

Savoir faisons que Nous, Sachans l'affection grande que nous portent & au bien de noz Affaires

nostre trescher & trefame Oncle,
Charles du Tiltre de Saint Appollinaire de la Sante Eglise Romaine Presbitre Cardinal de Lorraine, Arcevesque & Duc de Reims Premier Pair de France, Legat nes du Sante Apotholique, Noz treschers & trefamez Cousins,

A. D. 1559.

Aunt

A.D. 1559. *Anne Due de Montmorency* aussi Pair
1 *Édit. Reg.* Connestable & Grand Maître de
France,

Jacques d'Albon Sire de Saint An-
dre Marquis de Franschac Marechal de
France,

Messieurs Jehan de Morvillier Evêque
d'Orléans Conseiller au Conseil Prive
de nostre Treschier Seigneur & Pere
le Roy de France Treschierseign Henry II. de
ce Nom,

Et Claude de l'Aubespine Chivalier
Seigneur de Haulterins aussi son Con-
seiller & Secretaire d'État & de ses
Finances,

Iceulx pour ces Causes avons Faictz
Commis Ordonnez & Constituez, Fai-
sons Commesçons Ordonnons & Con-
stituons, par ces Presentes, noz Com-
missaires Deputez & Ambassadeurs,
& leur avons & a chascun d'eulx, tant
conjoinctement que divisement, donne
& donnons plain Povoïr Puissance Au-
thorite Commission & Mandement ge-
neral & especial, pour de par nous &
en nostre nom, Traicter Communiquer
Convenir Conclurre & Accorder,
avecques les Ambassadeurs Commis
& Deputez, de Treshaute & Tres-
excellente Princesse nostre Treschere
& Tresamee Seur & Cousine, la Reyne
d'Angleterre, de & sur tous & chascuns
les Poinctz Moyens Articles Paſſions
& Conventions de Paix Tresue Amitie,
Ligue offensive & defensive, entre
Nous & nostre dite Seur & Cou-
sine, qu'ilz verront estre bons & neces-
saires,

Et d'icelles Paſſions Conventions &
Accordz faire & bailler de nostre part
toutes les Lettres qui seront neces-
saires; & a l'Observation & entrete-
nement de tout ce qui sera Convenu &

Accorde, Obliger en toutes les formes A.D. 1559.
manieres que besoing fera nous en- 1 *Édit. Reg.*
semble tous noz Royaumes Pais Sub-
jectz Terres & Seigneuries; Et gene-
ralement faire, en ce que dessus & es
Choses qui en dependent, tout ce
qu'ilz verront estre a propos & conve-
nable, encores que le Cas requist
mandement plus especial qu'il n'est
contenu en ces dites Presentes:

Promettans en bonne Foy & Pa-
rolle de Roy & Roynne avoir Agreeable
tenir Ferme & Seable a tousjours tout
ce que par Nos dits Deputez & Am-
bassadeurs, & ung chascun d'eulx,
tant conjoinctement que divisement,
sera en ce que dessus & ce qui en dep-
pend, Faict Dict Convenu Arreste
Conclud & Accorde, ne a iceulx pour
jamais aucunement contrevenir, mais
inviolablement & de tout nostre po-
voir les entretenir garder & observer
de Poinct en Poinct.

En Tesmoing de ce Nous avons
signes ces Presentes de noz propres
mains, & a icelles faict apposer nostre
Seel.

Donne a Valliers Ceste Retz, le pre-
mier Jour de Mars, l'An de Grace mil
cinqcens cinquante & huit, & de no-
stre Regne le premier & dixseptieme.

FRANCOYS. MARIE.

Super plicam,
Par les Roy & Roynne d'Escoce.
Dauphins.

LE PARCHEMYMER.

Sub Magno Sigillo de Cera rubra pen-
dente a dupliis cauda pergamena.

*Super Ordine Militari recipiendo, de Commissariis or-
dinatis.*

A.D. 1559. *R*egina, omnibus ad quos &c.
Pa. 1. *Édit.* Salutem.
p. 9. m. 32. Prædilectis & Fidelibus
405. suis,

Roberto Dominio Dudley Magistro E-
quorum suorum,
Thoma Parrey Militi Thesaurario Ho-
spitii sui,

Edmardo Rogers Militi Contrarotula-
tori dicti Hospitii sui,

Ac,
Dilecto & perquam Fideli Consilia-
rio nostro,

Ambrosio Cave Militi,

Necnon,
Dilectis & Fidelibus suis,
Roberto Sadler Militi,
Waltero Mildmaye Militi,
Et,
Thoma Benger Militi,
Salutem.

Cum Nos, ex certis Causis urgen-
tibus, diversâ Brevia nostra omnibus
& singulis Vicecomitibus de quolibet
Comitatu Civitate & Burgo Regni no-
stri Angliæ mandaverimus, præcipi-
endo quod quilibet hujusmodi Viceco-
mes summonaret omnes & singulos
infra

A.D. 1559

A.D. 1559. infra Ballivas suas, tam infra Libertates quam extra, Terras Tenementa vel Hereditamenta quaecumque annui Valoris *Quadringenta Librarum* in Usu vel Possessione habentes, quod compareant ad certum Diem & Locum in huiusmodi Brevibus contentis, ad recipiendum *Ordinem Militarium*, juxta formam Statuti in huiusmodi casu editi & provisi.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Fidelitatibus Industriis & providis Circumspectionibus vestris plurimum confidentes, assignavimus vos Commissionarios nostros ad tractandum communicandum & componendum cum omnibus & singulis Subditis nostris, qui Finem nobiscum facere voluerint, pro Exoneratione praedicti Ordinis Militaris habendi hac vice,

Dantes & concedentes vobis, quatuor tribus vel duobus vestrum, plenam Auctoritatem & Potestatem per Praesentes, tractandi componendi & fina-

liter determinandi & concludendi cum omnibus & singulis dictis Subditis nostris, qui Finem nobiscum in huiusmodi casu facere voluerint, necnon taxandi & assedendi huiusmodi Fines, ac certam Pecuniarum Summam, prout cum Subditis nostris praedictis quorum interest in hac parte concordare poteritis, ac Dies sive Diem Solutionis huiusmodi Finium limitandi & apponendi juxta sanas Discretionem vestras; & quicquid in Praemissis vos, quatuor tres vel duo vestrum, feceritis, Nos gratum & ratum habebimus, ac omnes illos, qui vobiscum Fines fecerint pro exoneratione Ordinis praedicti, exoneramus ac exonerati sint & quieti erga nos proinde per Praesentes.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxviii. Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Tractatus Pacis Castellum Cameracensis.

A.D. 1559. **U**NIVERSIS ET SINGULIS ad quorum notitiam Praesentes pervenerint, Salutem.

Quum miserabilis rerum omnium ex Christianorum Principum Discordiis commutatio facta sit, nemo est qui non videat cum, sevis inter nos Bellorum Motibus a paucis Annis, multae Provinciae, Vastationibus Incendiis Direptionibus Fodae Deformataeque conspiciantur, plurimae etiam Civitates suis Civibus orbatae, omnibusque Facultatibus & Ornamentis spoliatae, verum & alia deteriora in universas penes Reipublicae Christianae Partes irruerint, nam dum illi ipsi Principes, inferendis & ulciscendis ultro citroque Injuriis penitus intenti, suorum Curam deserant, usque adeo corrupti depravatique sunt Hominum Mores, contagione Scelerum & Vitiolorum quorum Bella sunt ferocissima, ut Legum Justitiae & Fidei (quae quidem sunt humanae Societatis vincula) vix usque Ratio habeatur, omniaque divina & humana Jura ita praevertantur ubique ut infelicior Rerum Status esse non possit, cum autem haec tam gravia Vulnera Christianorum Principum Diffidii illata sint, nullam profecto ratione curari nec sanari possunt quam vera ipsorum Concordia, ad quam, ut reconciliatis Animis bona fide coire possint, & semel constitutam, mutuis Officiis conciliare perpetuoque colere oportet,

ipfi primum insanas Cupiditates (quibus nullus habent graviores hostes) cohibeant & doment, deinde ut Populos, quos habent in Potestate non suae Libidini traditos, sed Fidei commendatos, a Deo meminerint, tum aempe Controversias, quae ipsos diu tam acerbe exagitarent, positis Armis, ultro jure atque Aequitate component, extinctisque Odii, & deleta ex Animis Injuriarum reordinatione, Salutis Publicae Curam melioribus Consiliis amplectentur: Cum itaque tot tantisque Malis, nullo suo incommodo, imo vero maximo cum Fructu Laudis & perpetuae Glorae, mederi possint, detestabilis proculdubio erit Immanitas eorum qui Remedia in Manibus habent, si Christianae Reipublicae extremum Spiritum misere trahenti, non succurrent, illique tales, si qui forte essent, quod est minime credendum, Ultionis itaque Divinae Flagella merito possent judicari;

Quae omnia, Potentissimi & Illustrissimi Principes, *Elisabetha*, Dei Gratia, Regina Angliae Franciae & Hiberniae Fidei Defensor &c. necnon *Henricus*, eadem Dei Gratia, Francorum Rex Christianissimus, verissima esse cum sciant, nec sine gravissimo Animi sensu Christianam Rempublicam omni genere Calamitatum afflictam conspiciant, agnoscentes equidem, si a Deo Optimo Maximo in Summo Dignitatis fastigio constitutos,

A.D. 1559.
Elin. Reg.

stitutos, ut Populos Divinâ Providentiâ sibi commissos, paternâ Charitate regant tueantur & protegant, quæque pertinent ad eorum Incolumitatem diligenter procurent, exultimârunt, se neque Deo gratius, neque Saluti Publicæ utilius, neque Regiâ Majestâte dignius quicquam facere posse, quàm si, relictas a majoribus Dissensionum Causas Amicitia derimerint, atq; suos Populos jamdiu Tempestatibus conflictatis & Calamitatum Scopulis eriperint, & ad Portum, aspirante divini Numinis aurâ, perducere conarentur;

Quæ quidem ut feliciter & maturè consequerentur omnes suas Cogitationes & Consilia in eam Curam converterunt, tum verò ut bonæ mentis Consiliis opatum Exitum invenirent consentientibus Animis, Legatos utrinq; miserunt cum Authoritate ac Mandatis ut de componendis Controversiis &

ad Castellum in Agro

Camera

per aliquot Dies Conpositis Autore Deo Optimo

petuam Amicitiam inter præstatam conciliârunt & firmârunt Conditionibus Paterna

quæ sequitur.

Nos *Guillelmus Hovonard Bar* am prænobilis Ordinis Garterii Miles ac Hospitii dictæ Regiæ Angliæ Cubicularius supremus, *Thomas Escopus*, *Nicholaus Wooton* Ecclesiæ Metropolitanarum Cantuariensis & Eboracensis Decanus, ipsius Serenissimæ Angliæ Consilarii Procuratores Oratores Negotiorum Gestores & Ambassiatores specialiter deputati, & Authoritatem habentes ad ea procuranda & perficienda quæ inferius scribuntur, cum illusterrimo &c. *Carolo Sacra Romanæ Ecclesiæ Sancti Apolinoris Presbytero Cardinale de Loharingia nuncupato* & Duce Remensi, Primo Pari Franciæ, & in Francia Legato nato, *Anna Duce de Montmorency* Pari, Contabulario & Magno Magistro Franciæ, *Jacobo d'Albion* Domino de Sancto Andre & Marchio de Fronsac Franciæ Marefcallo, *Jo. de Morvillier Aurelianensi Episcopo* dicti Regis Christianissimi in suo Privato Concilio Consilario, & *Claudio de P. Aubespine* Domino de Haulterine ipsius Regis Christianissimi in suo Privato Concilio Consilario & graviorum Negotiorum Secretario, Gestoribus & Ambassiatoribus ipsius Christianissimi Regis specialiter etiam deputatis, & Authoritatem habentibus ad ea procuranda & perficienda, & ex virtute & autoritate Fulgi hincinde Mandatorum &

Commissionum nostrorum (quæ ad A.D. 1559. verbum inferius inferuntur) convenimus concordamus & concludimus articulatim ea quæ sequuntur.

A.D. 1559.
Elin. Reg.

clusum est, quodd inter
betum Angliæ Regi-
nem & em Henricum eorumque
Hæredes Reg s &
Regiâ Dignitate succedentes, Franco-
rum & Angliæ Reges & eorum
Subditos quoscunque Succ futuris
temporibus quandocunque existentes, Regna Terras Dominia Civitates
Castra Territoria Loca & Opida
ipsorum necnon Subditos Vassallos & Cõ eorundem, sit vera firma solida & sincera pe inviolabilis Pax
& Amicitia & Unio Confidera
mutua Intelligentiâ & vera Concordia
perpetuis is temporibus.

ITEM, conventum concordatum atque Conclufum est, quodd neuter dictorum Principum eorumque Hæredum aut Successorum, Regna Patrias Terras Insulas Dominia aut Loca alia quæcunque in præfenti per eorum alterum possessa, hostiliter invader, aut a suis sic invadi aut expugnari permittet, sed expresse & cum effectu prohibebit.

ITEM, conventum concordatum atque conclusum est, quodd neuter prædictorum Principum Hæredum etiam & Successorum suorum, Subsidia Auxilia Gentes Armorum, aut aliquam Assistentiam, Re Verbo Consilio aut Assensu præstabit aut dabit, directè aut indirectè, secretè aut apertè, aut quocunque colore quæsitò, cuiusque alii Principi cujuscunque Gradus Status aut Conditionis existat, seu quocunque Consanguinitatis aut Affinitatis Vinculo connectatur, aut quacunque Dignitate præfulgeat, vel cuiusque Genti Populo aut Nationi, alterum prædictorum Potentissimorum Principum, ejusque Regnum Terras Insulas Patrias & Dominia nunc ab eorum alterutro possessa, invadenti aut invadere volenti aut nolenti.

ITEM, conventum &c. quod si aliquid contra v præfentis Tractatus Pacis & Amicitie T aquis dulcibus, per aliquem Subditum Va alterius dictorum Principum fuerit gestum, nihilominus tamen hæc Pax permanebit & pro ipsis attentatis fontantes aut damificantes & non al

ITEM, conventum &c. quodd quamdiu integra inviolataque permanebit om singuli præfati

A. D. 1559. *1 Elia. Reg.* prefati Regni omniumque Terrarum & Dominiorum quæ nunc ab utrolibet prædictorum Regum possidentur aut in posterum possidebuntur, Incolæ quæcunque Dignitate, quocunque Statu & Conditione extiterint, poterunt se mutuis Officiis Amicitie proficui & excipere liberè tutè securè ultrò citròque Terra, Marique & Fluminibus commearè navigare, inter se contrahere emere vendere, illicque quamdiu velint morari, vel hinc inde quando visum erit recedere & abire, & quæ comparuerint emerint Arte Operâ Industriâ Laborè, aut quocunque alio iusto modo quæverint, ad suos vel externos quocunque locorum liberè ritè sine ullo Impedimento Offensâ Arrestatione seu Cohibitione Salvo Conductu Licentia, aut speciali Permissione, invellere aut transportare.

ITEM, conventum etiam est pro libero Intercursu Mercium & Mercatorum utriusque Principis quod, durante Pace prædictâ, nulla Navis armata & ad Bellum seu Guerram parata & instructa, egrediatur seu egredi permittetur Portus maritimos Regnorum Franciæ & Angliæ, nisi prius satisfecerit ac bonam & sufficientem Cautionem præstiterit in manibus Admiralli Angliæ seu ejus Locumtenentis vel alterius ordinarii illius loci; quoad Naves Franciæ lestando vel offendendo Subditos utriusque alterius nec eorum Aliquos, nec eis ferendo sub Pœna publicationis Navium cum restitutione omnium Bonorum & e illatorum.

ordatum &c. quod dicta Serenissima Domina permittet prædictum *Christianissimum Francorum Regem* Hæredes & Successores suos, tenere possidere pacificè gaudere, a Die Datæ hujus præsentis Tractatus, usque ad Terminum octo Annorum proxime sequentium, Opidum *Calesii* cum pertinentiis & appendicibus, & Portu ejusdem, cum Arce de *Raysbank*, ac etiam Arcibus Dominiis Villis & Locis de *Nerandunge Merk Ojere Hamme Sanigate*, Arce & Opido de *Guisnes*, reliquisque pertinentiis ejusdem Comitatus hoc ultimo Bellocapitis, ac cæteris omnibus Opidibus Arcibus Villis Terris Dominiis Territoriis; Aquis, Fluminibus Portubus Propugnaculis Fortalitiis & Litoribus, ac Locis denique quibuscunque, in Mare sitis, quæ dictus *Christianissimus Rex* hoc novissimo Bello occupavit & Armis cepit, regnante Se-

renissimâ Domina *Mariâ Imper Angliæ A. D. 1559. Regina*, & promisit promittitque dictus *Christianissimus Rex* tam suo proprio nomine quam nomine *Regis Delphini Filii* sui, Hæredum & Successorum, pro quo *Delphino* sortem se fecit & facit dictus *Christianissimus Rex*, promittendo se curaturum & effecturum quod dictus *Rex Delphinus* hunc Tractatum approbabit & ratificabit intra duos Menses post Datam istius Tractatus, quod finito & elapso dicto Octo Annorum Terminò, dictus *Christianissimus Rex* Hæredes & Successores ejusdem, dictum Opidum *Calesii* cum supradictis pertinentiis & appendicibus, ac cætera omnia & singula supradicta, ac etiam Arces quæcunque in supradictis Portibus & Locis nunc recenter extructa munia & ædificata, atque munienda & ædificanda, statim & sine dil- tradent & restituent sive tradi & restitui f

Domina *Elisabetta Angliæ Regina* Hæredibus ejusdem, aut id, per eam ejusve Hæredes Deputatis, & Possessione prædictorum *Christianissimus Rex* Hæredes & Successores ejusdem cedent & ab illa dis- ent ac plan- exuent, ita ut dicta Serenissima Domina *Regina Elisa* Hæredes & Successores ejusdem eorum Possessione pacè gaudere & quietè uti possint, cum omnibus Juribus Jurisdictionibus Præ- eminentiis Superioritatibus Recognitionibus & Resolutionibus Modis Statu Conditione & Natura, quibus Anglorum Reges ea tenuerunt & possiderunt ante initium hujus ultimi Belli; Provisò tamen & expressè Convento, quod dictus *Christianissimus Rex* ipsius Hæredes & Successores Opida Arces Fortalitia, & Loca munita supradicta, aliter quam in eo Statu modo & conditione quibus nunc in præsentis sunt, & in posterum per eos, durante Terminò prædicto, muniantur aut fortificabuntur, restituere & reddere non teneantur, ita tamen ut nec tempore Restitutionis hujusmodi, nec antea, quicquam data opera fiat quo prior Munitionum seu Fortificationum Status qui nunc est, seu qui in posterum per eos adjicietur, immutetur rumpatur sive diruatur, sed omnia bonâ fide integrâ & illa eodem modo quo supra restituantur.

ITEM, conventum &c. quod dictus *Rex Christianissimus*, tempore quod dictum Opidum *Calesii* virtute hujus Tractatus restituere tenetur, dicto Opido restituet, dicta Hæredibus & Successoribus ejus aut ab eis

A. D. 1558. eis

1. *Edic. Reg.*

sexdecim Tormenta

Ænea; viz. Tria vulgo

& Tria vocata Demycanoner, & Triū
tēm minora vulgò Mo-

jannes:

&c. p̄tō securiori &

certiore impletiōe parte
dicti *Christianissimi Regis* Hæredum

Idem Serenissimæ Domine

Regine Angliæ præsentis Tractat-us faciendarum, dabit *Rex Christianis-*

simus to citius fieri poterit, intra

tamen Terminum sex Mensium Die

Datæ præsentis Tractatus computan-

dorum, septem aut plures Merc-

catores Exteros non Subditos sibi, ne-

que Jurisdictioni ejus subiectos, sed

Domiciliū extra Regnum & Dition-

es ejus habentes, quique idonei Lo-

cupletes ad solvendum sint, & com-

mode Juri convenire possint, qui Merc-

catores se obligabunt meliōe modo &

formā quibus id fieri possit, cum Ren-

unciatiōe Beneficii Ordinis & Excus-

sionis, se soluturos Summa *Quingento-*rum *Millium Coronarum aurearum de Sole*dictæ Serenissimæ *Regine Angliæ* aut

ejus Hæredibus & Successoribus in Re-

gno Angliæ, quæ quidem Summa erit

loco & vice Penæ, casu quo dictus *Chri-**stianissimus Rex* ejus Hæredes aut Suc-

cessores, Restituciones Præmissorum,

virtute hujus Tractatus, prædictæ Se-

renissimæ *Regine* aut ejus Successori-

bus faciendā adimplere recusaverint,

aut plus iusto distulerint, quæ quidem

Penæ petita, sive soluta fuerit sive non

soluta, remanebunt nihilominus dicti

Reges Christianissimi, & Delphini eo-

rumque Hæredes & Successores Oblig-

ati ad dictam Restitucionem facien-

dam, secundum Fidem datam & Pa-

cta hoc Tractatu comprehensa, & quo-

niam haud facile reperientur Merc-

catores qui velint tamdiu pro tam gran-

di Pecuniarum Summa remanere Oblig-

ati, conventum concordatum atque

conclusum est, quòd benè licebit dicto

Regi Christianissimo, si illa ita exped-

ire videatur, dictos Mercatores de

Anno in Annum mutare, & dictas

Cautiones renovare, dando alios Merc-

catores Exteros in pari numero quo

supra, similiter Domiciliū extra Re-

gnum & Ditiones dicti *Regis Christianis-*

simi habentes, & qui alibi quàm in

dictis Regno & Ditionibus *Regis Chri-**stianissimi* commode conveniri & de

stando Juri cogi possint, atque idonei

locupletes & solvendo sint, qui ubi

modo & formā supradictis, & cum

Renunciatiōe Beneficii Ordinis & E-

xecussionis, se obligaverint, tenebitur A. D. 1558.

dicta Serenissima *Angliæ Regina* eos ac-

ceptare loco priorum, quo factō libe-

rabuntur & exonerabuntur dicti pri-

ores Mercatores a dictis Promissioni-

bus & Obligationibus dictæ Serenissi-

mæ Domine *Regine* prius factis, atque

hæc quidem sient sine innovatione præ-

sentis Tractatus.

ITEM, conventum &c. quòd dictus

Rex Christianissimus dictæ Serenissimæ*Angliæ Regine,*

Præclaros & Nobiles Viros;

Federicum de Foix Comitē de Candolle

& Capitalem de Buch,

Lodovicum de Saulte Moure Mar-

chionem de Nelle & Comitē de la

Vall,

Gastonem de Foix Marchionem de

Trans,

Antonium du Prat Præfectum seu

Præpositum Parisiensem,

Et,

Dominum de Nonhollet,

Obsides dabit, ipsosque aut elapsū

Terminum ad Ratificationem hujus

Tractatus intra assignatum, præsentæ

Regine in Angliā tradendos curabit &

realiter tradi faciet, qui manebunt

Obligati pro dicta Summa *Quingento-*rum *Millium Coronarum*, Nomine Pen-

næ, eo modo quo supradictum est per-

solvenda, donec dictus *Rex Christianis-*

simus præstiterit & impleverit dictas

Cautiones sive Fidejussiores eo modo &

formā quibus supradictum est, quibus

præstitis, non poterunt dicti Obsides

diutius retineri vel arrestari, quos e-

tiam Obsides dictus *Christianissimus Rex*

fide suā recipit & promittit esse ido-

neos & tales, ut si contingat dictas

Mercatorum Cautiones eo modo quo

supra conventum est non præstari,

tunc possit dicta Serenissima *Regina* abillis dictam Summam *Quingentorum**Millium Coronarum Aurei* consequi &

recuperare.

ITEM, conventum &c. quòd benè

licebit dicto *Christianissimo Regi*, usque

ad Terminum sex Mensium, a Die

Datæ hujus Tractatus computando-

rum, dictos Obsides sic datos, singulis

quibusque duobus Mensibus mutare,

& alios pari Numero, & ad Solutionem

dictæ Summæ *Quingentorum Millium**Coronarum* idoneos & sufficientes, lo-

co eorum surrogare, & dictæ Serenissi-

mæ Domine *Regine* in Regno Angliæ

tradere, quos sic traditos, dicta Se-

renissima *Regina Angliæ* acceptare, &

p̄iores libere abire pro illorum arbi-

tratu suere tenebitur.

ITEM,

A. D. 1559. *ITEM*, conventum &c. quoddam, durante Termino dictorum octo Annorum, neque dicto *Christianissimo Regi*, neque dictis *Serenissimis Regi & Reginae Scotiae*, neque dictae *Serenissimae Angliae Reginae*, licebit quicquam adversus invicem vel vim eorum contra alterum ipsorumve Regna Ditiones Patrias & Subditos Armis innovare attentare aut movere directè aut indirectè in Prajudicium praesentis Tractatus, & si quid, durante Termino praedicto, per dictam *Serenissimam Angliae Reginaem* aut ejus Subditos ex Autoritate Jussu aut Approbatione ejus, sit innovatum aut attentatum, fuerit dicti *Rex Christianissimus*, & *Rex & Reginae Scotiae* ab omni Promissione Fide datà & Conventione, superius specificatis, liberabuntur & absolverentur, ac pari etiam modo Obfides & Mercatores, Obligati pro dicta Summa *Quingentorum Millium Coronatorum*, a Data sua Promissione & Obligatione liberati & exonerati erunt, ita ut in Corpora aut Bona eorum eo nomine nulla Actio intentari possit; neque ipsi detineri aut molestari quoquo modo valeant; & vicissim, si quid, durante Termino praedicto, per praedictos *Regem Christianissimum*, aut *Serenissimos Regem & Reginae Scotiae* aut Subditos eorumdem, ex Autoritate Jussu aut Approbatione eorum, eorumve alicujus, sic innovatum aut attentatum fuerit, tunc dicti *Christianissimus Rex & Delfinus* Haeredes & Successores eorum, Innovatione, hujusmodi aut attentato facto, Possessione & Occupatione dicti Opidi *Calestii* & ceterorum omnium Locorum supradictorum circa Mare, per dictum *Regem Christianissimum* ab Anglis nunc captorum, statim cadere & decedere tenebuntur & obligabuntur, illaque omnia dictae *Serenissimae Dominae Reginae Angliae* eo ipso modo & formà quibus illa omnia finito dicto octo Annorum Terminò, restitui debere ut supra promissum & conventum est, sine ulla dilatione reddent & restituent, quae Restitutio, si sic facta non fuerit, dicti Mercatores aut Obfides, dictam Penam *Quingaginta Millium Coronarum*, dictae *Serenissimae Reginae Angliae*, solvere tenebuntur; patet tamen dictae Restitutionis ratio nihilominus remanente, porro si quis Subditorum alicujus Principum praedictorum, Autoritate sua propria, aliquid molitus fuerit aut attentaverit contra Subditos alterius dictorum Principum, in prajudicium hujus praesentis Tractatus, punietur tanquam Pa-

eis Infractor secundum facti qualita-
tem, A. D. 1559.
1. Edit. Reg.

ITEM, ut omnes Controversiarum Occasiones tollantur, & ut certius haec Pax & Amicitia stabiliretur & firmetur, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod Fortificatio seu Munificatio facta in loco dicto *Aymouth* sito in Regno Scotiae, & circa Limitem dicti Regni, ac etiam quicquid praeterea jam innovatum est, ante publicationem hujus Tractatus ex parte dicti *Christianissimi Regis* aut *Serenissimorum Regis & Reginae Scotiae*, in prajudicium Tractatus iniit apud *Beleniam* Mense Martis Anno 1545. inter dictum *Christianissimum Regem*, & nobilis memorie, *Edwardum Sextum nuper Regem Angliae*, innovatum erit, ea omnia intra sexaginta Dies a Die Datae hujus Tractatus diruentur & Solo aequabuntur, ac omnia sine fraude in pristinum Statum restituentur & reponentur bona fide, neque in posterum quicquam contra praedictum Tractatum reedificabitur aut fortificabitur, similiter etiam si post Tempus praedictum & ante Publicationem hujus Tractatus, per Anglos, aliquid in Regno Scotiae Usurpatum fuerit, aut etiam aliquid circa Limitem dicti Regni in prajudicium dicti Tractatus fortificatum & munitum fuerit, illa omnia per dictos Anglos diruentur & Solo aequabuntur, & omnia in pristinum Statum reponentur bona fide & sine fraude, neque in posterum quicquam contra Tractatum praedictum reedificabitur aut fortificabitur.

ITEM, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quid omnia illa Jura Actiones & Petitiones, quae, tam dictae *Serenissimae Dominae Elizabethae Angliae Reginae*, quam etiam illa, quae *Christianissimus Rex ac Serenissimi Rex & Reginae Scotiae*, quacumque de Causa sive Occasione invicem contra ipsorum aliquem seu aliquos, respectivè habent & habere praetendunt & remanebunt eis salva & integra, & pari modo Exceptiones & Defensiones eorum hinc & inde eisdem reservabuntur, Bona autem Spes est Deum Optimum Maximum Occasionem & Viam interim daturum, quod omnes aliae dictae Controversiae & Praetensiones quas dicti Principes inter se respectivè contra invicem habent, amice componantur & concordentur.

ITEM, conventum &c. quoddam neuter Principum praedictorum quovismodo receptabit custodiet aut retinebit, nec a Subditis suis receptari custodiri vel

A.D. 1558 Pace Concordia Liga Treugis Abitinentis Confederationibus & Amicitia, ac de & super quibuscunque Articulis Causis & Conditionibus Pacis & Amicitie, inter Nos & dictum Illustrissimum Principem Haeredes ac Successores Regni Patrias & Dominia incundis conveniendis & pacificendis, sub illis Modis Formis Promissionibus Cautionibus & Securitibus, quas ad firmam & inviolabilem Conventorum Observationem potaverint requisitas,

Necnon de quibuscunque aliis Tractatibus inter Nos ex una parte, & prænominatum *Henricum Francorum Regem* ex altera, Regna nostra Anglia & Hibernie Terras Dominia Patrias & Insulas eisdem Regnis Subiectas, ac Subditos Vassallos Faventes Alligatos Confederatos Amicos & Adhaerentes nostros & suos quoscunque, nostrorum & suorum Haeredum & Successorum, cum talibus Pactionibus Legibus & Concessionibus quæ nostris & dicti Regis Francorum Oratoribus, ad id Potestatem habentibus, pro Commodo & Utilitate tam nostrorum quam ejusdem *Francorum Regis* Subditorum & Successorum nostrorum & suorum videbuntur, hinc inde conciliandis & ineundis,

Tractandi concordandi pacificandi conveniendi & finaliter concludendi, nosque Haeredes & Successores nostros, Terras Patrias Dominia Subditos & Vassallos dictorum nostrorum Angliae & Hibernie Regnorum quoscunque, ad Conventorum & Conclutorum inviolabilem Observantiam, astringendi & obligandi, ac super hujusmodi conventis obligatis concordatis & conclusis, cum praefati illustrissimi *Francorum Regis* Oratoribus, ad id Potestatem habentibus, Literas efficaces & validas pro parte nostra tradendi, aliasque consimilis effectus & vigoris ab ipsis petendi & exigendi,

Plenamque præterea Potestatem Juramentum in Animam nostram facienti & præstandi, quod tenebimus & perimplerimus teneri & perimpleri curabimus realiter & cum effectu, omnia & singula quæ in Præmissis & circa ea Nomine nostro concordabant & convenient jurabunt & firmabunt, atque illa ratificabimus, ac nullo unquam tempore revocabimus, nec contra ea vel eorum aliqua quicquam faciemus vel quovis pacto veniemus,

Simileque Juramentum a dicto Illustrissimo *Francorum Rege*, ejusve Oratoribus & Commissariis ad id sufficientem Potestatem habentibus, præ-

stari videndi petendi & exigendi, & A.D. 1558 generaliter omnia alia & singula Nomine nostro facienti gerendi exercendi & firmandi, cujuscunque naturæ & importantis fuerint aut esse poterint, in prædictis & circa ea necessaria & quomodolibet opportuna, & quæ tanti Negotii qualitas cum ejusdem circumstantiis dependentibus & annexis exigat & requirit, etiam si expressis majora longe sint, aut talia fotent quam de sua natura ad ea perficienda Mandatum exigant magis speciale quam Præsentibus est expressum,

Promittentes, bonâ Fide & in Verbo regio, quicquid actum gestum aut conventum fuerit per dictos nostros Commissarios & Oratores conjunctim, vel eorum aliqui per se divisim, Nos ratum gratum & acceptum habituros, neque contra ipsorum aliquid vel aliqua contraveniemus, imò ipsâ manutenebimus & inviolabiliter observabimus manuteneri & observari faciemus, & per Literas nostras Patentes ratificabimus & confirmabimus.

In cujus rei Testimonium, his Literis nostris Patentibus, manu nostrâ signatis, Magnum Sigillum nostri dicti Regni Angliae apponi fecimus.

Datum apud Palatium nostrum Westmonaster. 20 Die Januarii, Anno Domini 1558. & Regni nostri Anno primo.

Sic signatum,

ELISABETH.

Et sigillatæ sunt dictæ Literæ Commissionis Magno Sigillo dictæ Serenissimæ Reginae Angliae.

Henry, par la Grace de Dieu, *Roy de France*, a tous ceulx, qui ces presentes Lettres verront, Salut.

Comme, pour faire cesser la Guerre qui est de present entre le *Roy Catholique* & *Nous*, & trouver, avec la Grace de Dieu, Moyen & parvenir a une bonne Paix au Bien & Repos de la Christiennete, air este Advisé & Accorde, de nostre commun consentement, que *Nous* depoterons respectivement certains Bons Grands & Notables Personnages pour Traicter de la dite Paix & Reconciliation, & ayant considere qu'en ce faisant il se pourra peult estre offrir occasion de Traicter ensamble de la Pacification d'entre *Nous* &, Treshaute & Trefex-

A. D. 1559.

1. *Eliz. Reg.*

A. D. 1559.

1. *Eliz. Reg.*

Tractatus inter Regem & Reginam Scotorum & Elizabetham Reginam.

A. D. 1559.

Ex *Amag.*

CUM, inter Regna *Scotie & Anglie*, sive Bello exorto, multa hinc & inde gravia Dampna utrique Populo illata essent, Deus tandem Optimus Maximus, utriusque Gentis Calamitate miseratus, serenissimis Principibus *Francisco & Maria Regi & Reginae Scotiae*, Delphini *Vienensis*, Comitibus *Valentiniensibus & Diepensis* &c. serenissimam *Elizabetham Angliae & Hiberniae Reginam*, ut ad Quietis & Pacis Consilia animum inducerent, sua Clementia inspiravit.

Quamobrem Nos,

Carolus Sacrae Romanae Ecclesiae Titulus Sancti Apollinoris Presbiter Cardinalis de Lotharingia nuncupatus, Archiepiscopus & Dux Remensis, Primus Par Franciae, & in Franciae Legatus natus,

Anna Duca de Montmercy Par Constabilis & Magnus Magister Franciae, *Jacobus d'Albon Dominus de Sancto Andre & Marchio de Fronsac*, Franciae Marefcallus,

Johannes de Morvillier Aurelianensis Episcopus Franciae Regis Christianissimi in suo Privato Concilio Consiliarius,

Et,

Claudius de l'Aubespine Miles Dominus de Haultiverie ipsius Regis Christianissimi Consiliarius & graviorum Negotiorum quae ad Statum Regni pertinent Secretarius,

Dictorum Serenissimorum *Regis & Reginae Scotiae* Oratores Procuratores & Negotiorum Gestores,

Cum Illustrissimo,

Guillelmo Howard Barone de Bisham Praeclarissimi Ordinis Garterii Milite & Hospiti dictae Serenissimae Reginae Angliae Cubiculario supremo,

Reverendo in Christo Patre,

Thoma Episcopo Eliensis,

Et,

Nicolaus Wotton Ecclesiarum Metropolitanicarum Cantuariensis & Eboracensis Decano,

Dictae Serenissimae *Reginae Angliae* Commissariis Oratoribus & Ambasiatoribus, de Pace & Concordia inter dictos Potentissimos Principes ineunda & concludenda, tractaturi convenimus, & denique in has Pacis Concordiae & Amicitiae Conditiones & Pacta, autoritate Commissionum & Manda-

torum a dictis Potentissimis Principibus Nobis respective datorum, quorum Tenores inferius inferentur, consensimus convenimus & concordavimus, & per Praesentes convenimus concordamus & concludimus prout sequitur.

A. D. 1559.

1. *Eliz. Reg.*

IMPRIMIS, Conventum & concordatum est, quod inter praedictos Serenissimos Principes *Regem & Reginam Scotiae* &c. ex una, & *Elizabetham Reginam Angliae* ex altera, eorum Regna Dominia & Subditos, cujuscunque conditionis existant, sit bona sincera & firma Pax & Amicitia per Terram Mare Portus Insulas & Aquas dulces inconcusse & inviolabiliter observanda.

ITEM, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod nullus dictorum Principum, Regna Patrias Terras Dominia Insulas aut alia Loca quaecunque, in praesenti per eorum alterum possessa, hostiliter invadat neque capiat per se neque per alios quoscunque suo Nomine, nec a suis sic invadi aut capi permittet, sed expresse & cum effectu prohibebit fieri.

ITEM, conventum & conclusum est, quod nullus praedictorum Principum, alicui alteri, cujuscunque Gradus Status aut Conditionis existat, seu quocunque Consanguinitatis aut Affinitatis vinculo connectatur, Regna Patrias Terras Dominia Insulas aut alia quaecunque Loca, per alterum praedictorum Principum nunc possessa, Invadenti Expugnanti aut capere Volenti, Auxilium Favorem Subsidium Navae Pecunias, aut aliam Assistentiam quaecunque, publice vel occulte directe vel indirecte dabit aut praestabit, nec a suis Subditis dari aut praestari permittet.

ITEM, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod, Pace & Amicitia praedictis durantibus, nullus Principum praedictorum quovis modo receptabit, nec a suis Subditis receptari permittet, aliquos Homicidas Pures Latrones Transfugas aut Rebelles, nec alios Malefactores quoscunque, ex Subditis alterius eorum, nec hujusmodi Furibus Latronibus Homicidis Transfugis Rebellibus, aut aliis Malefactoribus

A. D. 1550.
1. Feb. Reg.

ribus quibuscumque, qui in aliquem Locum Obedientiæ alterius Principum prædictorum declinaverint, quoquomodo dabit præstabit Consilium Auxilium Favorem Subsidium aut Assistentiam, sed infra viginti Dies proximos & immediate sequentes, postquam per Litteras illius Principis cupis hujusmodi Homicida Fur Latro Transfuga Rebellis aut Malefactor Subditus extiterit, aut ejus Gardiani Locumtenentis seu Deputati, alter ex Principibus hujusmodi requisitus fuerit Litterarum hujusmodi Requisitionis latori, aut alii in eisdem Litteris nominato seu deputato, prædictos Homicidas Fures Transfugas Rebellis & Malefactores tradet & deliberabit tradive & deliberari faciet.

ITEM, ut omnes Controversiarum Occasiones tollantur, & ut certius hæc Pax & Amicitia stabilatur & firmetur, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod Fortificatio seu Munio facta in Loco dicto *Jymouth* sito in Regno Scotia & circa Limitem dicti Regni, ac etiam quicquid præterea jam innovatum est, aut ante publicationem hujus Tractatus ex parte dicti Regis Christianissimi aut Serenissimorum Regis & Reginae Scotia, in præjudicium Tractatus inter apud *Bolonia*, Mense Martio Anno 1549. inter dictum Christianissimum Regem & nobilis memorie, *Edwardum Sextum* super Regem Angliæ, innovatum erit, eo omnia, intra Tres Menses a Die Date hujus Tractatus, aut citius si fieri possit diruantur & Solo æquabuntur, ac omnia in pristinum Statum restituantur & reponentur bonâ fide & sine fraude, neque impoſterum quicquam contra Tractatum prædictum reedificabitur aut fortificabitur: Similiter etiam, si, post tempus prædictum & ante publicationem hujus Tractatus, per Anglos aliquid in Regno Scotiae usurpatum fuerit, aut etiam aliquid circa Limitem dicti Regni in præjudicium dicti Tractatus fortificatum & munitum fuerit, illa omnia per dictos Anglos diruantur & Solo æquabuntur, & omnia in pristinum Statum reponentur bonâ fide & sine fraude, neque impoſterum quicquam contra Tractatum prædictum reedificabitur aut fortificabitur.

ITEM, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quid omnia alia Jura Actiones & Petitiones quæ, tam dictus Christianissimus Rex ac Serenissimi Rex & Regina Scotia, quam etiam dicta Serenissima Regina Angliæ, quacumque de Causa sive Occasione invicem, contra ipsorum aliquem seu aliquos respo-

A. D. 1550.
1. Feb. Reg.

divè habent & habere prætendant, remanebunt eis salve & integre; & pari modo Exemptiones & Defensiones eorum hinc & inde eisdem restituantur; Bona autem Spes est Deum Optimum Maximum Occasionem & Viam interim daturum, quâ omnes dictæ alia Controversiæ & Prætenſiones, quæ dicti Principes inter se respective contra invicem habent, amice componantur & concordentur.

ITEM cum, reverendissimi Illustrissimi & charissimi Viri, Commissarii Ambasiatores & Oratores dictorum Serenissimorum Regis & Reginae Scotia, non satis edocui aut informati super Statu Negotiorum Regni Scotia, aut Tractatum Pacis antehac inter Scotos & Anglos initorum & Factorum, ex de Causa distulerint convenire pacificè & concludere super quibusdam Articulis ad Quietem Pacem & Concordiam dictorum Regnum spectantibus;

Videlicet,

De Concessione Subcorum Conductuum,
De Homicidis Furibus Latronibus &
aliis Malefactoribus capiendis & puniendis,

De Depredationibus & Attemptis, &
de Prosequendo ea Committentes,
De Cadentibus Arboribus alienatis,
De Transfugis qui deveniunt Ligati al-

terutrias Principes,
De Spoliatis capiendis Priſis & Dis-

trictiones propriâ autoritate,
De Naufragis & Appulſis vi Tempe-

ſtati,
De non Comprehendendis Insula de

Lundy in Regno Angliæ neque Dominio de Lorne in Regno Scotia,
Æquum vitum est, tam dictis Oratoribus, quam Oratoribus & Ambasiatoribus Serenissimæ Regina Angliæ, ut Commissarii & Oratores utrinque, tam a dictis Serenissimis Regis & Reginae Scotia quam ab Regina Angliæ, Die & Loco per ipsos Principes præſigendis, ante tamen duos Menses a Die Date hujus Tractatus, finitos & elapsos, simul conveniant illic communi Consilio & Autoritate super illis Articulis deliberare & consulti, & quæ in Rem & Commodum utriusque Regni maximè facere videbuntur, constituturi determinaturi & conclusuri.

Et, ut omnes Discordiarum Occasiones, quæ ex omissione dictorum Articulorum intervenire possint, evitentur, conventum & conclusum est, quod Subditi utriusque Regni interim se gerent & tractabunt quoad contenta in dictis Articulis, eo modo & formâ quibus in ultimo Tractatu Pacis, inter,

A. D. 1556. ter., præclaræ memoriæ, *Edwardum Sextum nuper Angliæ Regem* & dictam Serenissimam *Dominam Mariam Reginam Scotiæ*, inito, conventum & conclusum fuerat.

Item, ex parte dictorum Serenissimorum *Regis & Regine Scotiæ* comprehenduntur in hoc Tractatu *Henricus Francorum Rex Christianissimus* & Regnum Franciæ secundum antiquas Considerationes & perpetuæ Amicitie Jura quæ sunt inter *Reges Franciæ & Scotiæ*, eorum Regna & Subditos, & Catholicos *Hispaniarum Rex*, & ex parte dictæ Serenissimæ *Angliæ Regine & Philippus Hispaniarum Rex* &c. juxta vim & effectum Tractatum inter eisdem Regem & Reginam, ac eorum Regna Terras Patrias & Dominia.

Item, conventum & conclusum est, quod uterque Principum prædictorum publicari & notificari faciet dictam Pacem Ligam Considerationem & Concordiam Subditis suis, in omnibus & singulis insignioribus Locis Marchiarum suarum, infra triginta Dies post Datam Præsentium proximè & immediatè sequentes.

Item, conventum conclusum & concordatum est, quod dicti Serenissimi *Rex & Regina Scotiæ*, & infra decem Dies postquam ad id per Oratorem sive Oratores dictæ *Regine Angliæ* fuerint requisiti, eisdem Oratori sive Oratoribus, Litteras suas Patentes Tractatus istius confirmatorias & ratificatorias de super sufficienti formâ confectas, necnon Magno eorum Sigillo munitas, tradent & deliberabunt seu tradi & deliberari facient cum effectu; & quod vicissim dicta Serenissima *Regina Angliæ* infra decem Dies postquam ad id per Oratorem sive per Oratores dictorum Serenissimorum *Scotiæ Regis & Regine*, fuerit requisita, eisdem Oratori sive Oratoribus Litteras suas Patentes Tractatus istius confirmatorias & ratificatorias desuper sufficienti formâ confectas, necnon Magno suo Sigillo munitas, tradet & deliberabit seu tradi & deliberari faciet cum effectu.

Tenores autem Mandatorum & Commissariorum præmemoratorum his sequantur.

FRANCOYS & MARIE *Es.* ut supra
primo Die Martii.

Elizabethæ, Dei Gratia, *Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regina* &c. universis &

singulis ad quos præsentēs Litteræ pervenerint, Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,

De Fide Probitate & Circumspectione, charissimi Consanguinei & Consilarii nostri, *Gualterii Domini Honoræ Baronis de Effingham* Ordinis nostri Garterii Militis, & Hospitalii nostri Primarii Camerarii, Reverendique in Christo Patris ac Prædicti & Fidelis Consilarii nostri, *Thomas Eliensis Episcopi*, & etiam, Dilecti & Fidelis Consilarii nostri, *Nicolaus Wotton* Clerici Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralium Cantuariensis & Eboracensis Decani, plurimum confidentes,

Ipsos, & eorum quemlibet conjunctos & divisi, nostros Commissarios *Deputatos* & Legatos facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentēs,

Dantes & concedentes eisdem, & eorum cuilibet conjunctim & divisi, Potestatem Authoritatem Facultatem & Mandatum generale ac speciale, pro Nobis ac Nomine nostro, cum Oratoribus Ambassiatoribus Commissariis sive Legatis Illustrum Principum, charissimorum Consanguineorum nostrorum, *Scotorum Regis & Regine* Patris & Sororis nostrorum, de & super quibuscumque Articulis Pactis sive Conventionibus Pacis Treuge Amicitie, Ligæ tam Offensive quam Defensivæ, inter Nos & eisdem *Fratrem & Sororem* nostros charissimos conveniendæ pacificandæ & concludendæ, tractandi communicandi pacificandi conveniendi concedendi & concludendi,

Ac de & super eisdem Pactis Conventionibus & Articulis, Litteras pro parte nostra faciendi & tradendi,

Necnon Nos Regna Patrias Subditos Terras & Dominia nostra ad Observationem Conclusorum & Conventorum, sub quibuscumque modis & formâ obligandi,

Ac generaliter omnia & singula faciendi exercendi & expediendi quæ in Præmissis & circa ea necessaria fuerint & quomodolibet opportuna, etiam si Mandatum exigant magis speciale quàm præsentibus est expressum:

Promittentes, bonâ Fide & in Verbo Regio, Nos ratum gratum & firmum perpetuo habituros, totum & quicquid in Præmissis aut aliquo Præmissorum per dictos Commissarios nostros conjunctim aut divisi actum pactum conventum gestum & conclusum fuerit, nec eis unquam contravenimus, sed ea inviolabiliter observabimus & observari curabimus.

A. D. 1556. In quorū Fidem & Testimoniū,
his Litteris nostris Manu nostrā signatis, Magnum Sigillum nostrum apponi fecimus:
1. Elia. Reg.

Datum apud *Palatium nostrum Westmonaster.* vicesimo Die Januarii, Anno Regni nostri primo:

Quæ quidem Mandata & Commissiones sunt respectivè signata propriis Manibus dictorum Potentissimorum Principum; eorumque Magnis Sigillis sigillatæ.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Præmissorum Fidem & Testimonium, Nos Oratores Commissarii & Ambassiatores prædictorum Serenissimorum *Scotia Regis & Regina*, has Patentes

Manu nostrā subscriptas Sigillorum, no- A. D. 1556.
strorum appositione muniti fecimus & corroborari. *1. Elia. Reg.*

Acta fuerunt hæc apud *Castellam in Agro Comeracensi*, Die secundā Aprilis, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo nono post Pascha.

CAROLUS CARDINALIS DE LOTHARINGIA.

A. DE MONTMORENCY.

JACQUES D'ALBON.

J. DE MORVILLIER.

E. D'ORLEANS.

DE L'AUBESPINE.

Sub Sigillis prædictarum Commissariorum de Cera rubra pendenti a filis sericis albi coloris.

Traſtatus Scotiæ Ratificatio.

A. D. 1556. *Franciscus & Maria*, Dei Gratia, Rex & Regina *Scotia &c. Dalphini Vieneses, Comites Valentuenſes &c. Diocesani*, omnibus & singulis ad quorum notitias præſentes Litteræ pervenerint, Salutem.

Cum certus Traſtatus Pacis & Concordiæ, inter Oratores Commissarios & Ambassiatores nostros & Serenissimæ Principis *Elizabethæ Angliæ & Hiberniæ Reginiæ* Sororis & Consanguineæ nostræ charissimæ, Virtute & Autoritate Commissionum a Nobis & dictâ Sorore nostrâ respectivè concessarum, nuper conventus & concordatus fuerit apud *Castellam in Agro Comeracensi*, sicut in Litteris Oratorum & Commissariorum prædictorum desuper confectis plenius apparet & continetur; quarum Tenor sequitur, & est talis,

Cum inter Regna *Scotia & Angliæ &c.* ut supra de Dato 2. Aprilis.

Sic signatum,
CAROLUS CARDINALIS DE LOTHARINGIA,
DE MONTMORENCY,
JACQUES D'ALBON,
J. DE MORVILLIER,
E. D'ORLEANS,
DE L'AUBESPINE,
WILLEMO HAWARD,
THOMAS ELY,
ET N. WOTTON.

Et sigillatus est dictus Traſtatus ex utrorumque prædictarum Ambassiatarum & Commissariorum Sigillis.

Nos, Traſtatum prædictum ac omnia & singula Capitula in eodem contenta ac specificata rata firma & grata habentes, ea omnia & singula, quatenus Nos Hæredes & Successores nostros Regna Patriæ & Domina vel Subditos nostros concernunt seu tangunt, aut tangere vel concernere poterunt, acceptamus approbamus laudamus confirmamus & ratificamus, ac inviolabiliter firmiter bene & fideliter tenere observare & adimplere, tenerique observari & adimpleri faceremus effectum, bonâ Fide & Verbo Regio, promittimus per Præſentes, & sub Hypotheca & Obligatione Bonorum noſtrorum mobilium & immobilium præſentium & futurorum quoruncunque.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Fidem & Testimonium, his præſentibus Manibus nostris subscriptis, Magnum Sigillum nostrum apponi fecimus.

Datum apud *Locum Fontis Belle Aquæ*, Die xviii. Mensis Aprilis, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo nono, post Pascha, & Regni nostri primo & decimo septimo.

FRANCISCUS MARIA.

Per Regem & Reginam.
Delphinos.

AUBELIN.

Sub Magno Sigillo de Cera rubra pendente a filis sericis rubri viridisque coloris.

De

A.D. 1559.
1. *Eliz. Reg.*

De Officio concessio.

A.D. 1559.
1. *Eliz. Reg.*A.D. 1559.
Pat. 1. *Eliz.*
p. 9. m. 31.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, dilecto Servienti nostro, *Ricardo Bover* uni Generosorum Capelle nostræ Regalis *Officium Magistri i'actorum d'icte Capelle* nostræ,

Habendum occupandum & gaudendum Officium prædictum eidem *Ricardo*, per seipsum, durante Beneplacito nostro, percipiendum annuatim pro Eruditione duodecim Puerorum ejusdem Capelle nostræ, ac pro eorum convenienti Exhibitione Vestura & Lectura, *Quadragesima Libras Sterlingorum*, de Thesauris nostris ad Receptam *Scaccarii* nostri *Westm.* per manus *Thesaurarii* & *Camerariorum* nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festum Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, & Annunciationis beate Mariæ Virginis, per æquales Portiones solvendas; primâ Solutione inde

incipiente ad prædictum Festum Natalis Domini ultimo præteritum ante Datam Præsentium, unâ cum omnibus & omnimodis aliis prædictis Feodis & Proficuis Jurisdictionibus Auctoritatibus Privilegiis Commoditatibus Regardis & Advantagiis, eidem Officio quoquomodo debitis pertinentibus sive incumbendis, aut imposterum debendis sive spectandis, in tam amplis & consimilibus modo & formâ prout idem *Ricardus Bover* prædictum Officium, ex Concessione, Præcharissimi Patris nostri, *Henrici Octavi* & Fratris nostri *Edwardi Sexti* dudum Regum Angliæ, & Præcharissimæ Sororis nostræ, *Mariæ nuper Regine Angliæ* jam defunctæ, exercuit seu gavius fuit, seu habere vel gaudere debuit, aut ad præsens occupat & gaudet;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Commissio ad Deliberandum super Dilucidatione Articulorum in Tractatu Scotiæ.

A.D. 1559.
Ex *Augs.*

Raniscus & Maria, Dei Gratia, Rex & Regina Scotorum &c. *Delphinus* & *Delphina Viennenses Comites Valentinienses* & *Dinenses*, universis & singulis ad quos præsentis Litteræ pervenerint notum facimus quod,

Quoniam in Contractu Pacis, Mense Aprilis Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo nono initante, apud *Castellum in Agro Comeracensi*, per Reverendissimos Illustrissimos & Clarissimos Viros, Commissarios Ambassadors & Oratores nostros, ac Oratores & Ambassadors, charissimæ Sororis & Consanguineæ nostræ, *Elizabethæ Serenissimæ Angliæ Regine*, inter nos & ipsam, utriusque nostrorum Regna Dominia & Subditos, contractæ, iidem Commissarii Ambassadors & Oratores, tam nostris quàm dictæ Serenissimæ Regine Angliæ, æquum visum est, ut Commissarii & Oratores, tam a Nobis quàm a dicta Serenissimæ Re-

gina Angliæ, Die & Loco præfigendis simul convenienti communi Consilio & Autoritate, super quibusdam Capitibus & Articulis, necnon aliis Rebus quæ in Rem & Commodum utriusque Regni maxime facere videbantur, prout in dicto Contractu Pacis consultiuri deliberaturi constituturi determinaturi & conclusuri;

Idcirco Nos, Plurimum consili de Industria Solicitudinis, & circa Jussiones nostras Fide,

Dilecti Consanguinei & Consilarii nostri, *Jacobi Comitis a Morton* Domini *Dalkeith* Consanguinei nostri,

Alexandri Domini Harne Gardiani Limitum Orientalium Regni nostri versus Angliam,

Dilectorum & Fidelium Consiliariorum nostrorum,

Henrici Sinclair Decani Ecclesiæ Metropolitane Glasguensis,

A.D. 1559.

6 Q

Et

A.D. 1559. Et *Jacobi Mikyll* a Ranelour Ne-
 1 *Edm. Reg.* thr nostrorum Rotulorum Registri &
 Concilii Clerici,

Tenore Præsentium, ordinamus fa-
 cimus & constituimus eos, quolibetq;
 tres vel duos eorum, nostros indubitatos
 Commissarios Oratores Procuratores
 & Nuncios nostros speciales & gene-
 rales;

Dantes concedentes & committentes
 eisdem, quibuscumque tribus vel duobus
 eorum, nostram Auctoritatem Pote-
 statem Facultatem, & Mandatum ge-
 nerale ac speciale, pro nobis & nostro
 nomine, cum Oratoribus Ambassiato-
 ribus & Commissariis quibuscumque
 prefata Illustrissimæ Principis Con-
 sanguineæ nostræ *Regine Angliæ*, super
 quibuscumque Capitibus & Articulis, ad
 Quietem Pacem & Concordiam dicto-
 rum Regnorum spectantibus; videli-
 cet, de Concessione salvorum Condu-
 ctuum, de Homicidiis & aliis in dicto
 Contractu Pacis expressis nondum con-
 clusis;

Necnon de ac super aliis Articulis
 Conditionibus & Pactis quibuscumque,
 que in Rem & commodum utriusque
 Regni facere videbuntur, tractandi
 conveniendi & concludendi, ac super
 conventis atque conclusis, pro nostra
 parte, Scripta & Securitates conficien-
 di & tradendi; necnon Nos, Regnum
 nostrum, Subditos Terras & Dominia
 nostra, ad observandum ea omnia &
 singula super quibus conventum & con-
 clusum extiterit, efficaciter obligandi,
 utque Præmissa commodius fieri va-
 leant, Serenissimæ *Regine Angliæ* Com-

missarios & Oratores antedictos eo- A.D. 1559.
 rumque Familiaria Comitatus & Se- 1 *Edm. Reg.*
 quelas, in Regno nostro, sub Fide
 Publica, toties quoties opus fuerit in-
 troducendi & humaniter tractandi, in-
 deque salvos reducendi;

Et generaliter alia omnia & singula
 faciendi exercendique, que in Præ-
 missis & circa ea necessaria aut aliquo
 modo oportuna fuerint, tametsi Man-
 datum magis speciale quam præsentii-
 bus est expressum requirant;

Promittentes, bonâ Fide & in Ver-
 bo Regio, Nos firma atque stabilia
 habituros omnia & singula, quæcun-
 que in Præmissis aut aliquo eorum,
 per nostros prædictos Commissarios,
 quosvisque tres vel duos eorum, con-
 tingerint fieri conveniri ac concludi, nec
 unquam contraventuros sed observa-
 turos eadem inviolabiliter.

In quorum omnium & singulorum
 Fidem & Testimonium, Magnum Si-
 gillum nostrum præsentibus, Manu,
 charissimæ Matris nostræ *Mariæ*, *Re-
 gine Dotaria & Regentis nostri Regni*, sub-
 scriptis, apponi fecimus.

Apud *Striveling* vigesimo primo Die
 Mensis Maii, Anno Domini millesimo
 quingentesimo quinquagesimo nono,
 & Regnorum nostrorum primo &
 decimo septimo.

MARIE R.

*Sub Magno Sigillo prefatorum Regis &
 Regine de Cera glauci coloris pen-
 dente a cauda pergamena.*

De Recipiendō Sacramentum Suprematus, & de In- tendendo.

ELIZABETH R.

A.D. 1559. *Elizabetha*, Dei Gratia, *Angliæ*
 1 *Edm. Reg.* *Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regina* Vi-
 dei Defensor &c.

Prædicto & Fideli Consiliario no-
 stro, *Nicholao Bacon* Militi, Magni Sigilli
 nostri *Angliæ* Custodi,

Prædictis & perquam Fidelibus
 Consanguines & Consiliariis nostris,
Willielmo Marchioni Winton Thesaurario
 nostro *Angliæ*,

Willielmo Marchioni Northampton.

Henrico Comiti Arundelle Domino
 Senescallo Hospitii nostri,

Francisco Comiti Salopia Domino Præ-

sidenti Concilii nostri in Partibus Bo- A.D. 1559.
 realibus,

Edwardo Derby,
Francisco Bedford,
 Et *Willielmo Pembroke,*
 Comitibus:

Ac Prædictis & Fidelibus Consilia-
 riis nostris,

Edwardo Domino Chynton Magno Ad-
 mirallo nostro *Angliæ*,

Willielmo Domino Honarde de Effin-
 gham Hospitii nostri Camerario,

Thoma Parry Militi Hospitii nostri
 Thesaurario,

Edwardo

A. D. 1559.
1. *Edm. Reg.*

Edmundo Rogers Militi Contrarotulato-
tori,
Et,
Francisco Knelles Militi Vicecamera-
rio dicti Hospitii nostri,
Willielmo Cecil Militi Primario Se-
cretario nostro,
Ambrosio Cave Militi Cancellaria Du-
catûs nostri Lancastrie,
Willielmo Perre,
Richardo Sakville,
Et,
Johanni Mason,
Militibus,
Salutem.

Sciatis quod dedimus vobis octode-
cim septemdecim sexdecim quindecim
quatuordecim tresdecim duodecim un-
decim decem novem octo septem vel
sex vestrum (quorum vos prædictos
Custodem Magni Sigilli nostri, *Marchio-
nem Winton. Comitum Arundellæ*, *Tho-
mam Parry*, *Edwardum Rogers*, *Franci-
scum Knelles*, & *Willielmum Cecil* sem-
per unum esse volumus) plenam Pote-
statem & Auctoritatem recipiendi de
omnibus & singulis Archiepiscopis Epi-
scopis & aliis Personis Ecclesiasticis, ac
aliis Officiariis & Ministris Ecclesiasti-
cis, cuiuscumque Status Dignitatis Præ-
minentie seu Gradûs fuerint, seu eo-
rum aliquis fuerit, ac de omnibus &
singulis Iudicibus temporalibus Justi-
tariis Majoribus, ac aliis Laicis seu
temporalibus Officiariis & Ministris, ac
aliis quibuscumque Personis habentibus
Feoda seu Vadia nostra infra Regnum
nostrum Angliæ, aut aliqua Dominia
nostra, quoddam Sacramentum Cor-
porale super sacrosancta Evangelia, co-
ram vobis octodecim septemdecim sex-
decim quindecim quatuordecim tres-
decim duodecim undecim decem no-
vem octo septem vel sex vestrum (quo-
rum vos prædictos *Custodem Magni Si-
gilli nostri*, *Marchionem Winton. Comitum*
Arundell. Thomam Parry, *Edwardum Ro-
gers*, *Franciscum Knelles* & *Willielmum*
Cecil unum esse volumus) corporaliter
per ipsos & eorum quemlibet præstan-
dum, declaratum & specificatum in

quoddam Actu in Parlamento nostro
apud Westm. *vicefimo quinto Die Janu-
arii Anno Regni nostri primo* teno, e-
dicto, juxta vim formæ & effectum e-
jusdem Actûs;

Et ideo vobis octodecim septemdec-
cim sexdecim quindecim quatuordec-
cim tresdecim duodecim undecim de-
cem novem octo septem vel sex vestrum
(quorum vos prædictos *Custodem Magni*
Sigilli nostri, *Marchionem Winton. Comitum*
Arundell. Thomam Parry, *Edwardum*
Rogers, *Franciscum Knelles*, & *Williel-
mum Cecil* unum esse volumus) man-
dantes quod Sacramentum prædictum,
de omnibus & singulis Archiepiscopis
Episcopis Personis Officiariis Ministris,
ac aliis quibuscumque superius speci-
ficatis, ac de eorum quolibet, recipiatis;
Et cum ea sic receperitis, Nos inde in
Cancellariam nostram, sub Sigillis ves-
tris, octodecim septemdecim sexde-
cim quindecim quatuordecim tresde-
cim duodecim undecim decem novem
octo septem vel sex vestrum (quorum
vos prædictos *Custodem Magni Sigilli no-
stri*, *Marchionem Winton. Comitum*
Arundell. Thomam Parry, *Edwardum*
Rogers, *Franciscum Knelles* & *Willielmum*
Cecil unum esse volumus) sine dilatione cer-
tificetis:

Mandantes autem universis & sin-
gulis Archiepiscopis Ducibus Marchio-
nibus Comitibus Vicecomitibus Epi-
scopis Baronibus Militibus Justitiariis
Majoribus Vicecomitibus Ballivis, &
omnibus aliis Officiariis Ministris &
Subditis nostris quibuscumque, quod
vobis in Executione Præmissorum in-
tendentes sint, pariter & obedientes in
omnibus, prout decet.

In cujus rei Testimonium has Litteras
nostras fieri fecimus Patentes.

Teste meip[s]a apud Westmonasterium
vicefimo tertio Die Maii, Anno Regni
nostri primo.

*Sub Migno Sigillo Angliæ pendente &
cauda pergamene.*

Juramentum Francisci & Mariæ Scotorum &c. ad ob- servandum Articulas supradictos.

A. D. 1559.
1. *Edm. Reg.*

NOUS *Francisci & Mariæ*, par la
Grace de Dieu, Roy & Reine
d'Escoce &c. Daulphins, Pro-
mettons, en Parole de Roy & sur no-
stre Foy & Honneur, & Jurons sur les

Sainctes Evangiles de Dieu, pour ce
par Nous corporellement touches, que
bien & fidellement Nous Observerons
& Accomplirons tous & chascuns les
Faictes Conditions & Articles du Traicté
de

A. D. 1559.
1. *Edm. Reg.*

A. D. 1559.
1 Edm. Reg. de Paix, fâist conclud & Arreste le
Deuxiesme Jour d'Auril dernier passe,
entre Noz Deputtez & Ceulx de
Treshaute & Tresexcellente Princeſſe,
la Roynne d'Angleterre nostre treschere &
tresamee bonne Seur & Cousine: Et

iceulx ferons Entreténir & Observer a A. D. 1559.
noz Subjectz sans y contrevenir en 1 Edm. Reg.
quelque forte & facion que ce soyt.

FRANÇOYS.
MARIE.

Super Juramento prælibato Instrumentum Publicum.

A. D. 1559. L E xxviii. Jour de May, Mil cinq
cens cinquante neul, en la pre-
ſſence de nous Claude de l'Aube-
ſpine Seigneur de Haulterine, & Jo-
quet Bazard Seigneur de Villaines Chi-
valiers, Conſeillers de Treshault Tres-
excellent & Trespuissant Prince le Roy
de France Treshrestien, nostre Soave-
rain Seigneur, & ſe Secretaires d'Eſtat
& de ſes Finances, Treshault & Tres-
excellens Prince & Princeſſe, François
& Marie, par la Grace de Dieu, Roy &
Roynne d'Eſcoſſe Eſc. Dauphins, preſens
& aſſiſtans illuſtres Seigneurs, Guil-
laume Howard Baron d'Efſingham Che-
valier de l'Ordre de la Jartiers &
Grand Chambellan de l'Hoſtell de,
Treshaute & Tresexcellente Princeſſe,
la Roynne d'Angleterre & d'Irland De-
fenſeur de la Foy, Nicolas Woton doy-
en des Eglises Metropolitaines de Can-
terbye & Nicolas
Troimorton Chivalier, tous Conſeillers
de la dite Dame Roynne d'Angleterre, &
par Elle a ce ſpeciallement Deputiz,
ont fâist & preſte le Serment que
faire ilz devoient, ſuyvant la Traicte
de Paix conclud & arreſte entres les
Deputez de ſes Seigneurs Roy & Roynne
d'Eſcoſſe Dauphins & ceulx de la dite

Dame Roynne d'Angleterre, le deuxiesme A. D. 1559.
Jour d'Auril dernier passe, du quel la
Teneur s'enſuyt.

Nous François & Marie Eſc.

A quoy ſe ſont trouvez, & ont aſ-
ſiſte,

Melleigneurs les Cardinal de Lor-
raine Premier Pair de France Arce-
veſque & Duc de Reims,

Le Duc de Guyſe auſſi Pair & Grand
Chambellan,

Le Duc de Montmorency auſſi Pair &
Conestable,

Le Seigneur de Saint Andre Marquis
de Fronſlac Mareſchal de France,

Avecques pluſieurs autres Ducs
Contes Barons & Seigneurs.

En Teſmoing de quoy, Nous avons
a la Requeſte des dits Seigneurs, De-
putez de la dite Dame Roynne d'Angle-
terre, fâist & ſigne ce preſent Aſte de
noz Mains en la maniere accouſtume,
les Jour & An que deſſus.

DE L'AUBESPINE.
BOURDIN.

Dilucidatio Articulorum in ſapememorato Traſtatu.

A. D. 1559.
Ev. Augr. UNIVERSIS ET SINGULIS ad quos
preſentes Litteræ pervenerint
notum ſit quod,

Quùm in Traſtatu Pacis, per & inter
Oratores Commiſſarios Deputatos
& Legatos Illuſtriſſimorum Principum
Franciſci & Maria, Dei Gratiâ, Regis
& Regine Scotorum Eſc. Delphinorum
Viennensium Comitum Valentiniensium &
Vienſium, ac Oratores Commiſſarios
Deputatos & Legatos Sereniſſimæ Prin-
cipis Elizabethæ, eadem Gratiâ, Regine
Angliæ, apud Caſtellum in Agro Camera-
cenſi ſecunda Die Aprilis, Anno Domini
miſleſimo quingentefimo quinquageſimo nono, initæ & conclufæ, con-
ventum ſit, eiſdemque æquum viſum

ut Commiſſarii & Oratores utrinque, A. D. 1559.
tàm a dictis Illuſtriſſimis Rege & Re-
gina Scotorum &c. quàm a dicta Se-
reniſſima Regina Angliæ, ſimul conve-
nient ſuper quibuidam Articulis ad
Quietem Pacem & Concordiam Reg-
norum Scotiz & Angliæ ſpectantibus;
videlicet, de Conceſſione Salvorum
Conduſtum,

De Homicidiis Furibus Latronibus
& aliis Malefactoribus capiendis & pu-
niendis,

De Deprædationibus & Attemp-
tatis & de proſequendo ea committen-
tes,

De Cedentibus Arbores alienas,

De

A.D. 1559.

1. *Edic. Reg.*

De Transfugis qui doverunt Li-
gei alterutrius Principum,

De Spoliatis, Capientibus Priis &
Distractiones propria Auctoritate,

De Naufragis, de Appulis Vi Tem-
pestatis,

De non comprehendendis Infula de
Lundy in Regno Angliæ, neque Do-
minio de *Lorne* in Regno Scotiæ,

Deliberaturi & consulturi, & qui
in Rem & Commodum utriusque Re-
gni maxime facere viderentur Con-
sulturi Determinaturi & Conclufuri.

Nos, *Jacobus Comes a Mortuam* Domi-
nus *Dalkreith*, *Alexander Dominus Hunt*
Gardiano Limitum Orientalium Scotiæ
versus Angliam, *Henricus Sinclair* De-
canus Ecclesiæ Metropolitanæ Glas-
genfis, & *Jacobus McKyll* de Rankelour
Nethir, dictorum Illustrissimorum *Regi*
& *Regina Sotorum* &c. Commissa-
rii Oratores Procuratores & Nuncii
speciales & generales, ad Infraſcripta
ſufficientem Potestatem & Auctori-
tatem habentes, cum, Nobilissimis Re-
verendo & Clarissimis Viris, *Thoma*
Dominio Percy Comite Northumbria Gar-
diano Mercharum Orientalium & Me-
dianum Angliæ versus Scotiam, *Cath-
berta Episcopo Dunelmensi*, *Willielmo Da-
cre Domino de Doure* & *Grayſtock* Gar-
diano Mercharum Occidentalium
Angliæ versus Scotiam, & *Jacobo Croſſes*
Equite Aurato Capitano Villæ & Ar-
cis Bervici super *Twedam*, dictæ Sere-
nissimæ Principis Angliæ *Regina* Com-
missariis & Oratoribus, convenimus
concordavimus & conclusimus, Au-
thoritatemque & Virtute Commissionum
noſtrarum (quarum Tenores inferius
inferuntur) per Præsentes, pro Bono
Pacis & Quietis utriusque Regni præ-
dicti firmitus ſtabilendo, convenimus
concordamus & concludimus Articula-
tionem, ut ſequitur.

IMPRIMIS, conventum concordatum
& conclusum est, per & inter Nos O-
ratores & Commissarios præfatos, quod
Regnorum Scotiæ & Angliæ Limites
Termini Fines & Bunde hincinde re-
ſpectivè, quâ parte contigui ſunt, ta-
les, iſdemque erunt & eſſe cenſebun-
tur proximo ante initium Belli quod
nuper, inter *Mariam Reginam Sotorum*
&c. & *Philippum*, ac, bonæ memoriæ,
Mariam nuperimè Regem & *Reginam An-
gliæ*, eſt geſſum.

ITEM, conventum concordatum &
conclusum est quodd, durantebus Pa-
ce & Amicitia prædictis, *Castrum* &
Villa de Bernit, cum Antiquis ſuis Li-
mitibus, & Inhabitantes & Incolæ eo-

rundem, ſub eſſidem Pace & Amicitia A.D. 1559.
Continebuntur ſtabunt & permane-
bunt; ita quodd neque Illustrissimi *Rex*
& *Regina Sotorum* &c. per ſe aut a-
lios Subditorum Ligoorum aut Vaſſal-
lorum ſuorum, Guerram Inſultum
Obſidionem, aut aliud quidpiam ho-
ſtile, in illis Locis, aut contra Incolas
eorundem, movebunt; neque excel-
lentissima *Regina Angliæ*, per ſe aut
ſuos Inhabitantes Villam ſeu Caſtrum
huiusmodi, Bellum ſeu Guerram In-
ſultum Obſidionem, aut aliud quidpiam
hoſtile, dictis Illustrissimis *Regi* &
Regina Sotorum &c. ſeu ſuis Ligeis aut
Vaſſallis, faciet quovismodo pendente
tempore dictæ Pacis & Amicitia.

SIMILITER etiam conventum con-
cordatum & conclusum est, quodd tot
& tales Piſcationes Fluminis *Tweede*, a
Bundis & Limitibus de *Bernit* uſque
ad *Reddenburne* aſcendendo, quot &
quales ad Regnum Scotiæ proximè
ante Initium prædicti Belli notariis
pertinebant & a Scotis uſufruebantur,
iterum ab eſſidem exercebantur habe-
buntur & tenebuntur ſimili modo quo
antea de Jure poterant.

ITEM, conventum concordatum &
conclusum est, quodd Literæ Salvi
Conductus per nullum Principum præ-
dictorum qualitercunque eorum alteri-
us Rebelligibus, Gentibus Guerrarum,
Mercatoribus Artificibus, aliisve eo-
rum utriusque Subditis, cuſcuſcunque
Statûs Dignitatûs Gradûs aut Condi-
tionis exiſtant, ſub utriusque aut alteri-
us eorum Magnis Privatis aut Signa-
torum Sigillis, nec vivis vocum eo-
rum Oraculis, aut aliter qualitercun-
que, per Terram ſive per Mare, du-
rantibus Pace & Amicitia prædictis, de
cætero concedentur, aut aliquo modo
annuſentur per eorum alterum, niſi ad
id alter eorum per alterum eorundem
congruè in Scriptis requiratur expreſ-
ſe: & caſu quo de cætero, quando-
cunque alter alterum dictorum Prin-
cipum pro huiusmodi Literis Salvi
Conductus cuicunque Subdito ſuo,
quibuscunque vel Subditis ſuis indul-
gendis in Scriptis & de Faſto interpel-
laverit aut requiſierit, ſtabitur nihilo-
minus Arbitrio & Voluntati Principis
ſic interpellati, an huiusmodi Inter-
pellationi acquieſcere, Literaſve huius-
modi Salvi Conductus concedere
voluerit, an non, ſecundum quod ei-
dem Principi ſic Requiſito melius ex-
pedire videbitur; ita tamen quodd hu-
iusmodi Literæ Salvi Conductus ultra
unum Annum duraturæ minimè con-
cedantur.

6 R

Proviſo

A.D. 1556.
1. *Eliz. Reg.* Provisio nihilominus quod Litteræ Supplicatorie utriusque dictorum Principum vim habebant Litterarum salvi Conductus, eruntque sufficientis Roboris ut Ligei & Subditi in eisdem nominati, cujuscuque fuerint Dignitatis Status aut Præminentie, liberi tutique in suum Regnum redire poterint, etiam si Princeps ipse interpellatus Litteras suas salvi Conductus tradere noluerit aut recusarit; Litteris nihilominus salvi Conductus ante hæc tempora concessis in suo robore duraturis.

ITEM, conventum & conclusum est, quod Homicidæ Fures Latrones & alii Malefactores quicunque utriusque Regnorum prædictorum, durante dictâ Pace, modo & forma sequenti puniantur; viz. si contingat de cætero aliquem vel aliquos Subditum vel Subditos dictorum *Regis & Reginae Sotorum* &c. infra Marchias Angliæ, vel Limites Merchiarum Scotiæ violenter interficere, Gardianus Merchiarum prædictarum Angliæ vel ejus Deputatus seu Deputati, cum omni Curâ & Diligentia, omni Favore postposito, ac Dolo Fraude & senistâ Machinatione quibuscunque in hac parte cessantibus, prosequantur, & quilibet prosequatur, ut talis Interfector seu Interfectores capiuntur & ducantur ad Dietam, per Gardianos utriusque Merchiarum vel per eorum Deputatos appunctuandum, ubi, si per Leges Merchiarum legitime convincantur, vel aliquis eorum convincatur: tunc Gardianus Merchiarum Angliæ talem Interfectorem vel Interfectores, ut supra, Convictum vel Convictos, Gardiano Merchiarum Scotiæ deliberabit seu deliberari faciet; qui Gardianus Merchiarum Scotiæ, ipsum Homicidam vel Homicidas sic, ut supra, Convictum vel Convictos, & sibi Consignatum vel Consignatos, pro hujusmodi Homicidio ultimo Supplicio demandabit; & si contingat de cætero, aliquem vel aliquos Subditum vel Subditos dictorum *Regis & Reginae Sotorum* &c. aliquem vel aliquos Subditum vel Subditos dictæ *Reginæ Angliæ*, infra Marchias Scotiæ vel Limites Merchiarum Angliæ violenter interficere; Gardianus Merchiarum prædictarum Scotiæ vel ejus Deputatus seu Deputati, cum omni Curâ & Diligentia, omni favore postposito, ac Dolo Fraude & senistâ Machinatione in hac parte cessantibus, prosequantur, & quilibet prosequatur, ut talis Interfector seu Interfectores capiuntur & ducantur ad Dietam per

A.D. 1556.
1. *Eliz. Reg.* Gardianos utriusque Merchiarum vel per eorum Deputatos appunctuandum, ubi, si per Leges Merchiarum legitime convincantur vel aliquis eorum convincatur, tunc Gardianus Merchiarum Scotiæ, talem Interfectorem vel Interfectores, ut supra, Convictum vel Convictos, Gardiano Merchiarum Angliæ deliberabit seu deliberari faciet: qui Gardianus Merchiarum Angliæ, ipsum Homicidam vel Homicidas sic, ut supra, Convictum vel Convictos, & sibi Consignatum vel Consignatos, pro hujusmodi Homicidio ultimo supplicio demandabit.

ITEM, Conventum & Conclusum est quod, si aliquis ex Subditis alterius Principum prædictorum quicquam deprædatus fuerit seu attemptaverit, infra Merchiam aut Terram alterius Partis Partium prædictarum, & post Deprædationem illam sic attemptatam fugiendo revertatur ad Merchiam vel ad Terram illius Partis cujus est Subditus, licebit illi, contra quem sic attemptatum fuerit, in recenti, vel infra sex Dies computandos a tempore delicti sic attemptati vel commissi, Autoritate præsentis Ordinationis & Tractatus, absque aliis Litteris vel Salvo Conductu, prosequi illum Malefactorem, & ipsum sic prosequendo, intrare salvò & securè Merchiam & Terram in quam dictus Malefactor se contulerit; dummodò quanciscumque hujusmodi Merchiam sive Terram hæc de Causâ introierit, adeat aliquem Virum, bonæ Famiæ & Opinionis Illæsiæ, inhabitantem infra Merchiam quam sic intret, & eidem declaret Causam Introitus sui; videlicet, ad Prosequendum Deprædationem, describatque quibus Bonis vel Rebus deprædatus seu spoliatus fuerit; ac insuper requirat eundem quodd, quamdiu hujusmodi Prosequutionem suam fecerit, secum eat, ut super factis suis tempore dictæ Prosequutionis possit, quum Requisitus fuerit, super hoc Testimonium perlubere Veritati.

ITEM, quum hucusque Inhabitatores Merchiarum prædictarum non solum clam & occultè, sed etiam palam & publicè, cum magno Hominum Numero, Fines hincinde Merchiarum Ingressi, Arbores alienas cedere, & ad Usam Aëdificiorum suorum auferre consueverint, Dominis invitis & minime consentientibus, quæ magna inter Confines Simulatum Discordiarum & Jurgiorum Materia fuit: Proinde, ad omnem Contentionis Occasionem removendam, conventum concor-

A. D. 1556.
1 Edw. Reg.

concordatum & conclusum est, quod deinceps nullus Subditus dictorum Principum sive in Merchiis prædictis commorans, aut alibi locorum ubique talia aut similia committeret aut perpetraret committive aut perpetrari consentiret, nec ullas Arbores aut Ligna quæcunque ex Merchiis alterius Principum quovis modo aut quovis quæsito Colore auferet, aut in illis cederet, nisi prius saper hoc cum vero Domino Pactus fuerit & convenerit de eodem, & si focus & contra Præmissa aliquid actum gestum aut perpetratum fuerit, tamquam attemptatum contra effectum præsentis Tractatus debite reformabuntur, arboribus cæsis aut abductis Domino Juramento æstimandis.

ITEM, conventum & concordatum est quod Fugitivi Scotiæ, qui deveniunt Ligei Regine Angliæ, debent ligari ex parte Anglorum ad observandum Articulis præsentis Tractatus, & quod attemptata per eos super Subditos Regis & Regine Sctorum &c. debent eodem modo reformari, quo reformabuntur attemptata per Originarios Subditos Regine Angliæ.

ITEM, per omnia observandum ex parte Regis & Regine Sctorum &c. si qui Angli ante hæc tempora Ligei Regis & Regine Sctorum &c. deveniunt quovis modo.

ITEM, conventum & conclusum est quod, si aliquis Subditus alicujus Principum prædictorum passus Rapinam vel Spolium a Subdito alterius eorundem, propriâ Auctoritate suâ propter hanc Spoliationem Prius vel Distinctiones Personarum vel Bonorum fecerit, eo ipso cadat a Causa suâ, & nihilominus secundum Delicti exigentiam punietur.

ITEM, conventum concordatum & conclusum est quod, Pace & Amicitia prædictis durantibus, si contingat Tempestatis vi, aut aliâ impellente necessariâ Causâ, navigantes de una Parte vel aliâ, naufragium pati, dummodo Persona humana aliqua superstes ex ipsis fuerit, Bona & Navis non Intelligentur a Proprietariis auferenda; sed illis reservabuntur qui Domini & proprietarii antea fuerunt.

ITEM, conventum & conclusum est, quod si, Pace & Amicitia prædictis durantibus, contingat aliquos Subditos sive Ligeos alterius vel utriusque Principis prædicti, per Mare, ex quacunque iustâ rationabili vel licitâ Causâ navigantes, sive Mercatores fuerint sive Peregrini Piscatores, aut alii

cujuscunque conditionis Homines, vi Tempestatis sive aliâ rationabili urgentique Causâ ad hoc eos omnino cogente, quàm ipsi hoc non affectaverint, nec id tempore recessis eorum a Patria sua propoluerint applicare in aliquo Portu sive Loco quocunque Regni alterius Principum, aut Naufragium pati, dummodo aliqua Persona humana in Nave sic Naufragium passa superstes existat, non licebit alteri Principum, seu alicui vel aliquibus Subditorum seu Ligeorum per se, vel per alios, ipsos sic Appullos seu Naufragium passos, eorum Naves Bona Merchandis sive Res alias quascunque in hujusmodi adductas capere, rapere vel ab eisdem sic Appullos vel Naufragium passis aut passio auferre quovis modo vel detinere, aut, ratione Debiti alicujus Personæ, easdem Res Bona vel Merchandis arestare vel arrestari facere; sed licebit ipsis sic Appullos aut Naufragium passis, cum Navibus Bonis Merchandis & Rebus suis, causâ hujusmodi cessante, prout sic Appulsi & Naufragium passis eorum Nave resectâ tenebuntur, quam citius commodè valeant recedere; absque quibuscunque Impetitione Impedimento Arresto, sive aliâ Occasione quâcunque sibi, per alterum Principum alicquem vel aliquos ejusdem Subditum seu Subditos obijciendis, seu etiam faciendis.

ITEM, conventum & conclusum est, quod si, aliquis Subditorum vel Ligeorum alterius Principum sic, ut præmittitur, Appullos vel Appulsi, sive in Regnum alterius sub Salvo Conductu veniens vel venientes, ante Diem expirationis Salvi Conductus sui, adversâ Valitudine adeo vexetur vel vexentur, quod sic Appullos vel Appulsi, Naufragium passus vel passio, aut sub Salvo Conductu veniens aut venientes, cum Nave vel Navibus, quâ vel quibus applicuit vel applicuerunt, vel ante Diem expirationis sui Salvi Conductus sic veniens vel venientes, nequeat vel nequeant commodè recedere, & in proprias Partes se recipere; tunc bene licebit sic Appulso vel Appullos, Naufragium passio vel passio, ac venienti vel venientibus, Infirmo vel Infirmiss, cuicunque & quibuscunque salvò & securè in loco quo sic Appullos vel Appulsi, Naufragium passus vel passio applicuerit vel applicuerint, infirmari contigerit, expectare quousque reconvaluerit vel reconvaluerint, & extunc cum Litteris Testimonialibus Majoris Ballivi Constabularii aut ali-

A. D. 1559. alicujus alterius Officiarii Principis in loco quo sic eum vel eos infirmari contigerit, eidem vel eidem sub moderatis Expensis concedendis & tradendis, Causa hujusmodi Infirmitatis cessante, in Partes proprias recedere licebit, idemque Infirmitas seu Infirmitas hujusmodi sic recedere debet & debebit, absque impedimento vel obstaculo quocunque sibi per aliquem Subditorum vel Ligeorum utriusque Principum quomolibet faciendis; ita tamen quod interius nihil Præjudiciale contra alterum Principem, Regnum seu Ligens ejusdem, attemptet vel attemptent, ferre procuret seu procurent.

Præterea conventum & conclusum est quod, si, durante Amicitia prædicta, contingat aliquem non Subditum vel aliquos non Subditos utriusque Principum, Navem vel Naves, Personam vel Personas, Res Merchandisias aut Bona quæcunque, alicujus vel aliquorum Subditi vel Subditorum alterius Principis, capere, & eas vel ea in aliquem Locum vel Portum alteri Principi Subjectum, adducere; non licebit ipsi Principi vel alicui Subdito vel Ligeo sup eas vel ea seu aliquam partem eorumdem, emere, seu quovis modo ad Utilitatem suam receptare, absque consensu ejus vel eorum ad quem vel quos Bona seu Res hujusmodi, ante eorum Captionem, verè pertinebant aut eorum factorum. Et si Mercator seu Proprietarius Bonorum, vel ejus Factor, non fuerit præsens, tunc sufficiet Licentia Magistri Doctoris seu Gubernatoris Navis ante Captionem, aut aliarum Personarum in eadem Nave existentium, quod, si per aliquem eorum quicquam in contrarium hujusmodi Ordinationis factum vel attemptatum fuerit, tunc Personæ Bona Merchandisias & Res quæcunque sic emptæ sive receptæ, illi vel illis ad quem vel ad quos Bona hujusmodi verè pertinebant, fraude malove ingenio cessantibus quibuscunque integraliter restituantur per sic Ementes sive Recipientes, eo modo quo restitui debent si a Subditis Illius Principis capta fuissent, in cujus Regno Res hujusmodi emptæ erant. Et nihilominus sic attemptans, tamquam præsentis Tractatus Violator, pro modo & qualitate Criminis punietur.

Item, conventum & conclusum est, quod si, durante Pace prædicta, contingat aliquam Navem alterius Partium prædictarum Naufragium pati, aut rumpi, & aliqua Personarum exi-

stentium in Nave sic Naufragium passâ, vel ruptâ, superites remanserit, cessantibus in ea parte dolo fraude & malo ingenio quibuscunque, Merchandisias Bona & res quæcunque, quæ de dictâ Nave projectæ sunt, ex eadem extractæ, vel in Mare collectæ, seu ad Terram venientia, seu alias quovis modo salva & servata, per eos, ad quorum Manus Res Merchandisias & Bona hujusmodi devenierint, nullatenus dissipentur diminuantur alienentur dividantur, nec quovis modo subtrahantur aut conceleantur, sed integra sine diminutione quæcunque Gubernatori illius Domini seu Locî, in quod vel in quem dicta Bona devenierint, seu ejus Deputato, fideliter & sine fraude deliberentur, atque Tradantur, ad Usus vel Utilitatem illius vel illorum, ad quem vel ad quos Bona ipsa, rei veritate inspecta, pertinere noscuntur, conservanda, cui vel quibus intra spatium unius Anni, a tempore notitiæ Naufragii vel Rupturæ Navis computandum, licebit pro Recuperatione & Restitutione Rerum Merchandisiarum & Bonorum hujusmodi prosequi coram Judice in ea parte competente, cui vel quibus sic prosequenti vel prosequentibus realiter & effectualiter tradi deliberari & restitui debent; solutis tamen Expensis & Sumptibus rationabilibus factis circa Collectionem & Salvationem Bonorum eorumdem;

Provisio semper quod Persona vel Personæ superites vel superites, ex eadem Nave ad Terram venientes, statim, juxta effectum & Tenorem Præsentium, liberè dimittantur.

Item, conclusum est quod, si, durante dictâ Pace, aliqua Navis unius Partis vel alterius, Personis Rebus Merchandisias aut Bonis onusta, sive rupta, sive pro virtualibus, Necessitate eis in Mari superveniente, emendis, applicuerit in aliquem Portum vel Locum alium alicujus Partium prædictarum, pro qua Rescensione Navem ipsam, Personas Res & Bona contenta in eadem, oporteat ad Terram deponi in hoc Calu, Personæ Res Merces & Bona ipsa sic deposita, absque Impedimento, & sine Solutione Customæ in eadem Nave, quàm rescensa fuerit, vel in alia reponantur, & liberè abducantur;

Provisio tamen quod pro Mercibus Rebus Bonis & Merchandisias ibidem, pro Emendis Virtualibus eis necessariis pro Numero Personarum, Venditi-

A. D. 1559. tis, Custumæ & cætera Deveria in ea parte debita fideliter persolvantur.

1. *Eliz. Reg.*

ITEM, qui nonnunquam Subditi unius Partis per Mare Navigantes a Navigatione suâ plurimum impediuntur, & alia Dampna patiuntur; per hoc quod per Subditos alterius Partis, qui sufficientem habent Notitiam per Coqueta, sive alia Evidentia & Documenta, quod sic alterius Partis Subditi sint, Vela sua coguntur contrahere, seu in toto vel in parte deponere; inter Nos Commissarios prædictos conclusum est, quod nulli Subditorum unius vel alterius Partis liceat aliquos alterius Partis Subditos, navigantes, dummodo per huiusmodi Coqueta sive Documenta evidenter constet eisdem, quod alterius Partis Subditi Naves & Bona sint, cogere Vela seu Velum suum deponere, seu aliquo modo a licitâ Navigatione impedire; & si eorum aliquis vel aliqui contrafecerit seu contrafecerint severè arguantur & puniantur.

ITEM, conventum & conclusum est, quod, quamquam præfens Pax Unio Liga & Intellegentia capta & initæ sunt modis & formis ut supra, attamen non dicentur nec reputabuntur omnino Generales sive Generales, nec se extendent ad Insulam de *Lundy* in Regno Angliæ, nec ad Dominium de *Lorne* in Regno Scotiæ; sed Dominium & Insula prædicta intelliguntur nullo modo in hac Pace Amicitia & Consideratione comprehensa.

ITEM, conventum concordatum conclusum & specialiter provisum est, quod occasione prætextu vel colore quocunque cuiuscunque Articuli Clausulæ Sententiæ Verbi, vel alterius Rei in præfenti Tractatu inserti aut insertorum, nulla ex parte derogatum obviatum aut contractum esse censeatur dicto Tractatu Pacis de Datâ apud *Castellum in Agro Cameracensi* Die secundâ Aprilis Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo nono post Pascha, prius initæ & conclusæ, nec alicui Articuli Clausulæ Sententiæ Verbo, vel alteri Rei cuicunque in dicto Tractatu Pacis specificatis exceptis reservatis vel provis.

ITEM, conventum concordatum & conclusum est quod dicti Illustrissimi Rex & Regina Scottorum &c. infra tres Menses Datam Præsentium immediatè sequentes, dummodo ad id, per Oratorem seu Oratores dictæ Serenissimæ Regiæ Angliæ fuerint requisiti, eidem Oratori sive Oratoribus, Litteras suas

Patentes Tractatus istius Confirmatorias & Ratificatorias, desuper sufficienti forma confectas; necnon eorum magno Sigillo munitas & manibus suis subscriptas, tradent & deliberabunt seu tradi & deliberari facient cum effectu, & quod vicissim dicta Serenissima Regina Angliæ, infra tres Menses Datam Præsentium immediatè sequentes, dummodo ad id, per Oratorem seu Oratores dictorum Illustrissimorum Regis & Regiæ Scottorum &c. fuerint requisiti, eidem Oratori sive Oratoribus, Litteras suas Patentes Tractatus istius confirmatorias & ratificatorias, desuper sufficienti formâ confectas, necnon magno Sigillo suo munitas Manu suâ subscriptas, tradet & deliberabit seu tradi & deliberari faciet cum effectu.

A. D. 1559.
1. *Eliz. Reg.*

Sequentur octo Tenores Commissionum.

FRANCISCUS & MARIA &c. ut supra
de Dat. 21. Maii.

Elisabetha, Dei Gratia, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regina Fidei Defensor &c. omnibus, ad quos Præfentes Litteræ pervenerint, Salutem.

Quam in Tractatu quodam, inter nostros & Illustrissimorum Principum *Francisci & Mariæ Regis & Regiæ Scottorum Delphinarum Viennensium* Fratris & Sororis nostri Charissimi Oratores & Commissarios, nuper concluso, apud *Castellum in Agro Cameracensi*, inter alia, continetur ut sequitur,

ITEM cùm, reverendissimi illustrissimi & clarissimi Viri, Commissarii Ambassadors & Oratores dictorum Serenissimorum Regis & Regiæ Scottiæ, non satis edocti & informati super Statu Negotiorum Regni Scotiæ, aut Tractatum Pacis antehac inter Scottos & Anglos initorum & factorum, ea de Causa distulerint convenire pacifici & concludere super quibuscumque Articulis ad Quietem Pacem & Concordiam dictorum Regnorum spectantibus;

Videlicet,

De Cessione Salvorum Condallum, De Homicidiis Faribus & Latronibus & aliis Malefactoribus capiendis & puniendis,

De Depredatoribus & Attemptatis, & de Prosecuendo eos Committentis,

De Cadentibus Arboribus alienis,

De Transfugis qui deveniunt Ligei alterutrius Principis,

A.D. 1559. *De Spoliis rapientibus Profas & Districciones propriâ auctoritate,*
1 Elm. Reg. De Naufragis & Appulsu vi Temp-

statis,
De non Comprehendendis Insula de
Lundy in Regno Angliæ neque Dominio
de Lorne in Regno Scotiæ,

Æquum visum est, tam dictis Oratoribus, quam Oratoribus & Ambassiatoribus Serenissimæ Regine Angliæ, ut Commissarij & Oratores utrinque, tam a dictis Serenissimis Rege & Regina Scotiæ quam ab Regina Angliæ, Die & Loco per ipsos Principes præstigendis, ante tamen duos Menses a Die Datæ hujus Tractatus, finitos & elapsos, simul conveniant illic communi Consilio & Authoritate super illis Articulis deliberaturi consulti determinaturi & conclusuri.

Nos,

Benè probantes omnia quæ in dicto Articulo continentur, & cupientes ut ea, quæ in eo a nostris mutuis Oratoribus convenita & conclusa sunt in Commodum utriusque Regni, Exitum ab utrisque desideratum habeant,

De Fidelitate Industria & provida Circumspectione,

Prædilecti Consanguinei nostri,

Thome Domini Percy Comitiss Northumbriæ Gardiani Merchiarum nostrarum Orientalium & Mediarum versus Scotiam,

Reverendi in Patris,

Carlberti Episcopi Dunelmensis,

Willielmi Lucæ Domini de Dacre & Graylock Gardiani Merchiarum nostrarum Occidentalium versus Scotiam,

Et,

Jacobi Croftes Equitis Aurati Capitanei Villæ & Arcis nostræ Berwyk super Twedam,

Plurimum confidentes, ipsos conjunctim, & eorum quemlibet divisim, nostros Commissarios & Oratores facimus & constituimus per Præsentem,

Dantes & concedentes eisdem, & eorum cuilibet conjunctim & divisim, Potestatem Authoritatem Facultatem & Mandatum generale ac speciale, pro Nobis & Nomine nostro, cum Oratoribus Ambassiatoribus Commissariis sive Legatis Illustrissimorum Principum, charissimorum Consanguineorum nostrorum, *Scotorum Regis & Regine* Fratris & Sororis nostrorum, de & super omnibus & singulis dictis Articulis superius in dicto Articulo dicti Tractatus expressis & specificatis, seu de qua-

vis alia Materia vel Causa, quæ in Rem & Commodum utriusque Regni nostri facere videri possit, deliberandi consultandi constituendi determinandi & concludendi,

Ac de & super eisdem Pactis Conventionibus & Articulis Literas pro parte nostra conscribendi & tradendi,

Necnon Nos Regna Patrias Subditos Terras & Dominia nostra, ad Observationem Conclusorum & Conventionum, sub quibuscumque modis & forma obligandi,

Ac generaliter omnia & singula faciendi exercendi & expediendi quæ in Præmissis & circa ea necessaria fuerint & quemodolibet oportuna, etiam si Mandatum exigant magis speciale quam præsentibus est expressum :

Promittentes, bonâ Fide & in Verbo Regio, Nos rarum gratum & firmum perpetuò habituros, totum & quicquid in Præmissis aut aliquo Præmissorum per dictos Commissarios nostros conjunctim & divisim, actum pactum conventum gestum & conclusum fuerit, nec eis unquam contravenimus, sed ea inviolabiliter observabimus & observari curabimus.

In quorum Fidem & Testimonium hiis Litteris nostris, Manu nostrâ signatis, Magnum Sigillum nostrum apponi fecimus.

Datum apud Palatium nostrum Westmonaster, decimo Die Mensis Maii, Anno Domini (secundum Computationem Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ) Millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo nono, & Regni nostri primo.

In quorum omnium Fidem & Testimonium, Nos, *Jacobus Comes a Mortone* Dominus Dalkeith, *Alexander Dominus Hume* Gardianus Merchiarum Orientalium Scotiæ versus Angliam, *Henricus Sinclair* Decanus Ecclesiæ Metropolitane Glasguensis, & *Jacobus Magill* de Rankeloure Nethir, dictorum Illustrissimorum Regis & Regine Scotorum &c. Commissarii supradicti, præsentem Litteras subscripsimus, & Sigilla nostra eisdem apposuimus,

Et prædicta omnia, ut supra acta convenita concordata & conclusa sunt apud Ecclesiam Beatissimæ Virginis Mariæ de Upsalinton, ultimo Die Mensis Maii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo nono, & postea in

Ecclesiæ

A.D. 1559. *Ecclesia Parrochiali de Norham invicem*
1. Elie. Reg. utrinque tradita.

MORTON.

ALEX. HOME.

HEN. SINCLEAR DECANUS GLAS-

GUEN.

JA. MARGILL.

A.D. 1559.

1. Elie. Reg.

Sub Sigillis predictorum Commissario-
rum de Cera rubra pendentes a
duplicibus candis pergemene.

De Sursum-redditione Hospitalis Sancti Johannis Jeru-
salem in Hibernia recipienda.

A.D. 1559.

1. Elie.

1. m. 3. 2.

E Lizab. thr. Dei Gratia &c.
 Prædicto & Præfidelis Con-
 sanguineo nostro, *Thome Co-*
monte Suffexia Deputato nostro Regni
 nostri Hibernie,

Wilhelmo Fyetz Wylliams Militi Vice-
 thesaurario nostro Regni nostri Hi-
 bernie,

Ac,

Dilectis Consiliariis nostris,

Jacobo Bathe Armigero Capitali Ba-
 roni Scaccarii nostri Regni nostri Hi-
 bernie,

Johanni Parker Armigero Magistro
 Rotulorum Cancellarie nostræ Regni
 nostri prædicti,

Johanni Plunket Armigero,

Ac,

Dilecto Servienti nostro, *Henrico*
Draycott Armigero Capitali Rememori-
 tori nostro Scaccarii nostri prædicti,
 Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Fidelitatibus
 ac providis Circumspectionibus vestris
 plenius confidentes, assignavimus vos,
 ac Tenore Præsentium damus vo-
 bis, quinque quatuor aut tribus ve-
 strum, Potestatem & Auctorita-
 tem recipiendi Cognitionem sive Sur-
 sum Redditionem, quam *Oswaldus Mas-*
syngberte Prior Hospitalis Sancti Johannis
Jerusalem in Hibernia in Regno nostro
 Hibernie prædicto & *Confratres ejus-*
dem Hospitalis coram vobis facere
 voluerint, in quodam Scripto suo, per
 quod iidem Prior & *Confratres* sui con-
 cesserunt reddiderunt & deliberave-
 runt dictum Hospitalis Sancti Johannis
Jerusalem in Hibernia, & Præceptorias
 eidem Hospitali spectantes, ac omnia
 & singula Maneria Dominia Mesua-
 gia Cotagia Terras Tenementa Prata
 Pascua Pasturas Boscos Subboscos Red-
 ditus Reversiones Servitia Molendina
 Aquas Piscarias Piscationes Passagia
 Villanos Warda Maritagia Comunias
 Libertates Jurisdictiones Letas Hun-
 dreda, Vil. Franc. Pleg. Patrias Par-
 eos Warrenas Vivaria Mercatos, Ad-

vocationes & Præsentationes Ecclesia-
 rum Vicariarum Capellarum Cantaria-
 rum & aliorum Ecclesiasticorum
 Beneficiorum quorumcumque, Pen-
 siones Portiones Annuitates Præben-
 das Rectorias Decimas Vicarias Ob-
 lationes Eleemosinas, ac omnia & sin-
 gula alia Emolumenta Proficua Pos-
 sessiones Hereditamenta & Jura ipsius
 Hospitalis Sancti Johannis Jerusalem
 in Hibernia prædicta, & Præceptoriorum
 eidem spectantium quæcumque, in-
 fra dictum Regnum nostrum Hiber-
 nie, & alibi infra Dominia nostra sci-
 tuata jacentia & existentia, ac omni-
 moda Cartas Evidentias Scripta & Mu-
 nimenta, dicto Hospitali Sancti Johan-
 nis Jerusalem, Præceptoris, aut cæte-
 ris Præmissis quoquo modo spectantia
 sive concernentia,

Habenda & tenenda Nobis Hæredi-
 bus & Successoribus nostris imperpetu-
 tum,

Et si Scriptum illud sit factum, ip-
 sorum *Prioris & Confratrum* comuni
 Sigillo suo sigillatum, & si iidem Prior
 & *Confratres* Scriptum prædictum in
 Rotulis Cancellarie nostræ Regni
 nostri Hibernie prædicti, ut Factum su-
 um, irrotulari voluerint necne, vo-
 bis mandamus quod ad præfatum Ho-
 spitale Sancti Johannis Jerusalem in
 Hibernia accedatis, ipsique *Priorem*
 & *Confratres* in Domo sua Capitalari
 personaliter venire faciatis, Cognitio-
 nemque suam super Scriptum prædi-
 ctum recipiatis, & quom eam rece-
 peritis, Nos inde, ac de Die quo eam
 receperitis, in Cancellariam nostram
 Regni nostri Hibernie prædicti, sub
 Sigillis vestris distinctè & aperte sine
 dilatione reddatis certos, Scriptum
 prædictum nobis remittendo ibidem
 irrotulandum, unâ cum Præsentibus,

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 tertio Die Junii.

A.D. 1559.
Fol. 1. Elin.
p. 6. m. 2.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1559.
Fol. 1. Elin.
p. 6. m. 2.

A.D. 1559.
Fol. 1. Elin.
p. 6. m. 2.

Regina, Dilectis sibi in Christo, Decano & Capitulo Ecclesie Cathedralis Norwicensis, salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia predicta, per Mortem, Reverendi in Christo Patris & Domini, Domini *Johannis Hopson* ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacat & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam nostram funda-

toriam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinati, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Test. Rege & Regina apud Westm. quinto Die Junii.

Pro Archiepiscopo Dublinensi de Concessione.

A.D. 1559.
Fol. 7. 4.
m. 3.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Scitis quod Nos, De fidelitate, Industria, Vite Integritate, sana Conscientia, atque Doctrina, Venerabilis in Christo Patris, *Hugonis Archiepiscopi Dublinensi*, in Regno nostro Hibernie plurimum confidentes,

Assignavimus & constituimus, ac per Præsentes assignamus & constituimus ipsam Archiepiscopum CANCELLARIUM NOSTRUM Regni nostri Hibernie predictæ, ac Officium dicti Cancellarii nostri Regni nostri Hibernie, præfato Archiepiscopo dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, ac ipsam Archiepiscopum CANCELLARIUM NOSTRUM Regni nostri Hibernie per Præsentes ordinamus constituimus creamus & deputamus,

Habendum tenendum gaudendum occupandum & exercendum Officium prædictum præfato Archiepiscopo durante Beneplacito nostro, percipiendo annuatim, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, durante Beneplacito nostro, pro Occupatione & Exercitio Officii prædicti, tot tanta talia & consimilia Vadia Feoda Dieta Proficua Commoditates & Emolumenta, quot qualia & quanta *Johannes Allen* tunc Armiger, pro tempore quo dicto Officio Cancellarii nostri Regni nostri Hibernie ante *Richardum Rede* Militem nuper fugebatur, habuit & percepit in & pro Exercitio Officii prædicti,

Habendum percipiendum & recipiendum dicta Vadia & Feoda, præfato

Archiepiscopo, a dicto Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, durante Beneplacito nostro, solvenda tam de magna Custuma quam de parva Custuma Tonagii & Pondagii, infra Portum Civitatis nostre Dublinie, ac infra Portum Villæ nostre de Drogheda, ac infra Portum Villæ nostre de Dundalke, infra dictum Regnum nostrum Hibernie annuatim provenientibus emergentibus sive crescentibus, per manus Collectorum Customariorum Firmariorum Receptorum aut aliorum Occupatorum eorundem pro tempore existentium; aut, si dictæ Custumæ minus sufficerint, ex aliis Redditibus nostris, per manus Thesaurarii Subthesaurarii sive Generalis Receptoris dicti Regni nostri pro tempore existentium; solvenda ad Festa Pasche & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones, una cum omnibus aliis Proficuis Commoditatibus Emolumentis & Advantagis eidem Officio pertinentibus spectantibus sive incumbentibus,

Et ulterius damus & concedimus præfato Archiepiscopo, Tenore Præsentium, Potestatem & Auctoritatem Magnum nostrum Sigillum Officii Cancellarii Regni nostri Hibernie deputat. & assignat. custodiendi, ac cum eodem Sigillo omnia Brevia Communis Justitiæ, aliasque Cartas Brevia Commisiones & Literas quacumque, Officia Terras Tenementa vel Hæreditamenta prædicti Regni & Terræ nostre Hibernie predictæ concernentia, sigillandi,

Causas & Lites, coram eo in Cancellaria nostra Regni nostri Hibernie prædicti,

A.D. 1559.

A. D. 1559. *1 Edw. Reg.*
prædicti, motas sive movendas, cum
omni circumspectione, easque Fine de-
bita, æquitate Causarum perpensa, ter-
minandi;

Cæteraque omnia & singula, quæ ad
Officium Cancellarii nostri Regni nos-
tri Hiberniæ prædictæ, de Jure sive
Consuetudine ipsius Regni pertine-
rint pertinent aut pertinere debent,
faciendi & exsequendi;

Et quod expressa mentio &c. aut de
aliis Donis &c.

A. D. 1559.
1 Edw. Reg.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
octavo Die Junii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Super Univerſali Pardonatione in Hybernia, proclamanda.

A. D. 1559.
1 Edw. Reg.
Pat. 1. Edw.
3. m. 38.
40.

Regina &c. Prædicto & Præ-
dicti Consanguinitate & Con-
siliario nostro, *Thome Comiti*
Suffexie Deputato nostro Regni nostri
Hiberniæ, Salutem.

Cum Nos, ob illud Zelum & Amo-
rem quem cunctis Subditis nostris in
dicto Regno nostro Hiberniæ habemus
& gerimus, UNIVERSALEM PAR-
DONATIONEM NOSTRAM eis concedere
dignamur,

Nos, de vestra Fidelitate & provida
Circumspectione plenarie confidentes,
dedimus vobis per Præsentes Potesta-
tem Auctoritatem & Libertatem pro-
clamandi dictam *Univerſalem Pardonationem*
in omni tali Loco sive talibus
Locis, infra dictum Regnum nostrum
Hiberniæ, in quo & in quibus vobis
videbitur melius expedire, ad libitum
& voluntatem vestram, infra unum
Annum proximo post Datam Præsenti-
um,

Necnon nominare & assignare di-
ctis Subditis nostris & singulis eorum,
tale Tempus, quale vobis videbitur ex-
pedire, ad prosequendum eandem no-
stram *Univerſalem Pardonationem* in
Scriptis sub Magno Sigillo nostro Reg-
ni nostri Hiberniæ prædicti,

Et ulterius volumus, & per Præsentes
damus & concedimus vobis plenam
Potestatem Auctoritatem & Liberta-
tem, post prædictam Proclamationem
sive Proclamationes, ut præmittitur,
factam sive factas, dandi & concedendi
omnibus & singulis dictis Subditis
nostris in dicto Regno nostro Hiberniæ,
prædictam nostram *Univerſalem Pardonationem*,
sub Magno Sigillo nostro dicti Regni
nostri Hiberniæ, cui sive quibus vobis,
secundum vestram Discretionem, visum fuerit & non aliis, in
debita forma faciendam, ff.

Regina &c. omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra

speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero
Motu nostris, & pro illo Zelo & Amo-
re quem cunctis Subditis nostris habemus
& gerimus, pardonavimus remissi-
mus & relaxavimus, ac per Præsentes
pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus
A. B. de C. in Com. D. Gen. alias
dicto &c. seu quocumque alio Nomine
vel Cognomine, sive Additione Nomi-
nis vel Cognominis Dignitatis Officii
seu Loci, item *A. B.* censetur vocetur
sive nuncupetur, aut nuper censetur
vocabatur seu nuncupabatur, omnes &
singulas Proditiones, tam majores quam
minores, ac Crimina Læse Majestatis,
necnon Rebelliones Insurrectiones &
Conspirationes contra Nos, Coronam &
Dignitatem nostras, ac etiam omnia &
omnimoda Homicidia Felonias Roberias,
& Accessarios eorumdem, ac omnia &
omnimoda Mesprisiones, illicitas Verborum
Prolationes, Conventicula illicita, Assem-
blationes illicitas, Confederationes Ri-
otas Transgressiones, ac etiam omnia
& omnimoda Escapia & Evasiones, tam
voluntaria quam non voluntaria &
Negligentias quorumcumque Prodi-
torum Homicidarum & Felonum ac
susceptorum eorumdem,

Necnon generaliter omnes & omni-
modas Felonias, tam contra commu-
nem Legem Regni nostri Angliæ &
Regni nostri Hiberniæ, quam contra
quæcumque Statuta Actus Ordinationes
sive Provisiones eorumdem Reg-
norum nostrorum prædictorum seu eorum
alterius, antehac edita ordinata
seu provisita seu eorum alicujus,

Necnon omnia & omnimoda Ac-
cessaria Murdri Homicidii, & quæ-
cumque Feloniarum Roberiarum
& aliarum Feloniarum quorumcumque
(Murdri & Accessarii eorumdem
ante prædicta Murdra facta sive per-
petrata, & omnibus Roberiis factis &
perpetratis in aliquibus Domibus man-
sionalibus; & in Viis Regis vel prop-
easdem

6 T

A.D. 1559. easdem Vias omnimodò exceptis) per ipsum *A. B.* ante Festum Omnium Sanctorum ultimum præteritum facta habita sive perpetrata, licet idem *A. B.* de Præmissis vel aliquo Præmissorum indictatus appellatus reatus ad iudicatus utlagatus condemnatus convictus vel attinctus exiit sit sive non exiit sit,

Ac etiam Ingressus manu forti factos, Negligentias Ignorantias Extortiones Oppressiones, falsas Fabricationes Cartarum Scriptorum sive Mumentorum quorumcumque, ac Perjuriam, sive omnes Denariorum Summas, seu alias Res & Munera recepta pro Veredicto dicendo aut injuste reddendo, Imbriciarias Cambipartias Manutentias quæcumque, per ipsum *A. B.* solum, aut cum aliqua alia Persona sive aliquibus aliis Personis, aliquo tempore sive aliquibus temporibus ante dictum Festum Omnium Sanctorum qualitercumque facta commissa sive perpetrata;

Pardonamus etiam remittimus & relaxamus per Præsentes præfatio *A. B.* omnimodas Offensas & Transgressiones pro Abrasione Rasura & Interlineatione aliorum Recordum Brevium Warrantorum Recognitionum sive aliorum Memorandorum nostrorum aut alicujus Progenitoris sive aliquorum Progenitorum nostrorum in aliqua Curia sive aliquibus Curis nostris aut alicujus Progenitoris sive aliquorum Progenitorum nostrorum, ante prædictum Festum Omnium Sanctorum perpetrata sive factas, ac etiam omnia & singula Judicia, Penas Mortis, Punitiones, ac Exitus & Proficua omnium & singulorum Dominiorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum, ac cæterorum Hæreditamentorum ipsius *A. B.* nobis aut alicui Progenitorum nostrorum occasione Præmissorum seu eorum alicujus sive aliquorum, per præfatum *A. B.* forisfacta sive deperdita, & Nobis aut alicui Progenitorum nostrorum, ante dictum Festum Omnium Sanctorum ultimum præteritum, ratione Præmissorum debita pertinentia sive spectantia,

Necon pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus præfatio *A. B.* omnes & omnimodos Contempus & Negligentias per præfatum *A. B.* solum, aut conjunctim cum aliqua alia Persona sive aliquibus aliis Personis, contra formam & effectum quorumcumque; Statutorum de falsis Ponderibus & Mensuris non utendis, necnon omnimodas Usuras, Contractus Usurarum, Barganias Cor-

ruptas Chevifantias illicitas, ac omnes A.D. 1559. & omnimodas Forisfacturas Debita & Demanda nobis debita pertinentia sive spectantia; ratione aliquarum Recognitionum Assumptionum Manuceptionum Injunctionum Scriptorum Obligationum aut aliorum Scriptorum quorumcumque, Nobis aut alicui Progenitorum nostrorum, sive alicui alie Personæ sive aliquibus aliis Personis ad Usum nostrum, vel ad Usum alicujus Progenitoris sive aliquorum Progenitorum nostrorum, ante prædictum Festum Omnium Sanctorum recognitionum assumptionum manuceptionum factorum sive habitorum, per præfatum *A. B.* solum, vel per ipsum conjunctim cum aliis Personis sive alia Persona, pro seipso, vel pro aliqua alia Persona seu pro aliquibus aliis Personis, tantummodo pro Pace nostra seu alicujus Progenitorum nostrorum gerenda, aut quacumque Comparentia fienda pro se bene gerendo, seu pro aliqua alia Persona sive aliquibus aliis Personis pro se aut ipsis bene gerendis;

Ac insuper pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus præfatio *A. B.* omnes & omnimodas Utlagarias quascumque, versus ipsum *A. B.* solum, aut conjunctim cum aliqua alia Persona sive aliquibus aliis Personis, aut versus aliquem Antecessorem sive aliquos Antecessores ipsius *A. B.* aut versus aliquem alium sive aliquos alios cujus vel quorum idem *A. B.* Hæres Executor sive Administrator exiit sit, ratione seu occasione Præmissorum seu eorum alicujus, aut alicujus alterius Rei Cause vel Materie quiscumque, tam ad Sectam nostram quam ad Sectam alicujus Progenitorum nostrorum, seu aliquorum aliorum quorumcumque, ante prædictum Festum omnium Sanctorum promulgatas, & firmam Pacem nostram eidem *A. B.* concedimus, ita tamen quòd iter recto in Curia nostra si quis versus eum loqui voluerit, & insuper per Præsentes damus & concedimus præfatio *A. B.* omnia & omnimoda Bona & Catalla, Nobis aut alicui Progenitorum nostrorum ratione hujusmodi Utlagariorum forisfacta deperdita sive pertinentia, ac omnes & omnimodos Exitus Redditus Reventiones & Proficua omnium & singulorum Dominiorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum ac cæterorum Possessionum & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque, quæ nunc sunt aut nuper fuerunt præfati *A. B.* aut alicujus alterius Personæ sive aliquarum aliarum Personarum, cujus vel quorum Hæres Executor vel Administrator

A. D. 1559 ^{1 Elic. Reg.} strator existit; videlicet, a tempore siue temporibus aliquarum hujusmodi Utlagiarum in ipsos seu eorum aliquem promulgatarum hucusq; provenientia siue crescentia tam per manus suas proprias retinenda, quam per manus nunc & nuper Vicecomitum E-scaetorum Ballivorum Coronatorum & aliorum Ministrorum nostrorum quorumcumque, de Dono nostro capi-enda, absque Compoto seu aliquo alio proinde nobis reddendo seu solvendo;

Pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus prefatum A. B. per Praesentes omnes & omnimodas Offensas & Transgressiones pro aliqua & quacumque Alienatione facta siue habita, ante predictum Festum Omnium Sanctorum sine Li-centia nostra Regia, aut sine Licentia alicujus Progenitoris nostri prefati A. B. aut alicui Antecessorum suorum, si-ve aliquibus aliis Personis per aliquam aliam Personam siue aliquas alias Per-sonas, de aliquibus Honoribus Mane-riis Terris Tenementis siue Haredita-mentis in manibus prefati A. B. existentibus in Possessione Reversione seu Re-manere, ac omnes Fines & Denario-rum Summas pro eadem;

Provisio semper quod hae Literae nostrae Patentes non extenduntur ad exo-nandam remittendam siue pardo-nandam prefatum A. B. Haeredes Exe-cutores seu Administratores suos seu eorum aliquem, pro aliqua Proditione, seu aliquo alio Crimine aut Offensa in aliquo tangentibus siue concernentibus Alterationem siue Mutationem Regii Status siue Successionis Regiae Coronae nostrae Angliae, aut aliquorum Hono-rum Dignitatum Regalium aut Prae-heminentiam dictae Coronae nostrae Regiae unitorum annexorum pertinentium si-ve spectantium nobis per Leges Sta-tuta aut Consuetudines hujus Regni nostri Hiberniae, aut eorum aliquem si-ve aliquid in suo robore aut virtute modo existens datorum legatorum unito-rum annexorum appunctuatorum si-ve limitatorum existentium, nec de aut pro aliqua Mespriptione earundem aut eorum alicujus,

Necnon de aut pro aliqua Proditione aut Crimine Laesae Majestatis, aut aliis Offensis quibuscumq; in aliquo tangen-tibus siue concernentibus Villam Calisia aut Castrum ejusdem Villae, aut Mer-chias ejusdem Villae, aut aliquam Pec-ciam aut Locum Fortem, aut aliquem Locum Munitionis aut Defensionis in-fra Villam Calisiae aut Merchias ejus-

dem, aut alibi ultra Mare in Partibus Exteris & Transmarinis existentem, A. D. 1559 ^{1 Elic. Reg.}

Nec de aut pro aliquibus Offensis siue Contempcibus per prefatum A. B. fac-tis perpetratis siue commissis, ante predictum Festum Omnium Sancto-rum, contra aliquod Statutum de Pro-visionibus seu Praemunire antehac edi-tum siue provisum,

Nec de aut pro aliqua Offensa Causa vel Materia quacumque per prefatum A. B. ante predictum Festum Omnium Sanctorum factis siue commissis, pro quibus vel pro qua aliquod Officium predicti A. B. aut aliqua inde Parcel-la, per Legem aut Consuetudinem Regni nostri Hiberniae foris fieri vel dependi-tum fore possit aut debeat,

Nec de aut pro aliqua Subtractione Concelamento Deceptione vel Falsita-te alicujus Subsidii siue Custumae magni siue parvi, nec de aut pro aliquibus De-bitis Compotis & Arrearagiis Debito-rum vel Compotorum ratione alicujus Subsidii Custumae Pondagii siue Tona-gii, nec de aut pro aliqua Re Causa vel Materia Subsidii Custumae siue Pon-dagii vel Tonagii in aliquo tangentibus vel concernentibus,

Provisio etiam quod hae Literae nostrae Patentes non extenduntur ad exo-nandam remittendam siue pardo-nandam prefatum A. B. Haeredes Exe-cutores Administratores suos, nec eorum aliquem, pro aliquibus Offensis siue ali-quā Offensione per Praesentes Literas nostras Parentes pardonatis, unde ali-qua Informatio exhibitur coram Nobis in Banco nostro, siue in Curia Scacca-rii nostri, siue coram Concilio nostro Hiberniae, aut de vel pro Concelatione Abstractione aut Detentione aliquo-rum Bonorum siue Catalorum nostro-rum, aut Bonorum vel Catalorum a-liquorum Progenitorum nostrorum,

Porro, ex abundantiori Gratia no-stra, concedere dignamur omnibus prefatis Subditis nostris, quicumq; Uni-versalem Pardonationem nostram profe-querentur, quod eandem habebunt, sol-ventes tantummodò *Viginti sex Solidos Et octo Denarios* currentis Monetae no-straе Hiberniae, pro omnibus quibu-cumq; Feodis confectis;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* octavo Die Junii.

Per ipsam Reginam:

A.D. 1559.
1 *Ellie. Reg.*

A.D. 1559.
1 *Ellie. Reg.*

De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1559.
1 *Par. 1. Ellie.*
p. 6. m. 2.

Regina, dilectis sibi in Christo,
Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ
Cathedralis Herefordensis,
Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Mortem naturalem, Reverendi in Christo Patris & Domini, Domini *Roberti Warton* ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacat & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis Eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundatoriam vobis

concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinati, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quòd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis exsistat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westminsterium*
vicefimo secundo Die Junii.

A.D. 1559.

De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo London.

A.D. 1559.
1 *Ind. m. 1.*

Regina, dilectis sibi in Christo,
Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ
Cathedralis Sancti Pauli, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Privationem & Depositionem *Edmundi Boner* Legum Doctoris ultimi Episcopi ibidem, jam vacat & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundatoriam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinati, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quòd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis exsistat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westminsterium*
vicefimo secundo Die Junii.

A.D. 1559.

De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Cicestren.

A.D. 1559.
1 *Ind. m. 2.*

Regina, Dilectis sibi in Christo,
Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ
Cathedralis Cicestren-
sis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Mortem, Reverendi in Christo Patris & Domini, Domini *Johannis Christopheron* ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacat & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam nostram funda-

toriam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinati, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quòd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis exsistat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westminsterium*
vicefimo secundo Die Junii.

A.D. 1559.

Pro Regina Medico Ordinario.

A.D. 1559.
1 *Ind. p. 7.*
m. 3.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Scitis quòd Nos,
Bona & laudabilia Servitia per, dilectum Servientem nostrum, *Rich-*

ardum Master in Medicinis Doctorem diu hæcenus nobis impensa & impofterum impendenda, merito contemplantur,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, non solum

A.D. 1559.

A. D. 1559. solum recepimus admittimus & Jurari
cum fecimus, sed etiam constitulimus
1 *Eliz. Reg.* & ordinavimus eundem *Richardum Ma-*
ster Medicum nostrum ordinari-
um, ac Officium *Medici nostri Ordinarii*
eidem *Richardo* damus & concedimus
per Præsentes,

Habendum gaudendum exequen-
dum & occupandum Officium prædi-
ctum, unâ cum Dietis, & Allocationi-
bus Vini, Cere, & Bowge le Courte,
ac omnibus aliis Proficuis Emolumentis
Commoditatibus Præminentis Au-
thoritatibus & Advantagis dicto Of-
ficio qualitercumque pertinentibus si-
ve quovismodo spectantibus,

Insuper, ex uberiori Gratiâ, ac ex
certâ Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris,
damus & concedimus, pro Nobis Hæ-
redibus & Successoribus nostris, per
Præsentes, eidem *Richardo Master*, An-
nuitatem & Feodum *Centum Librarum*
legalis Moneta Anglia per Annum, habendum
percipiendum levandum & gau-
dendum, præfato Servienti nostro *Rich-*
ardo Master, dictam Annuitatem &
Feodum *Centum Librarum* annuatim,
de Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus
nostris, de Thesaurio nostro ad Rece-
ptam Scaccarii, per manus Thesaurarii
& Camerariorum nostrorum Hære-
dum & Successorum nostrorum pro
tempore existentium, a Festo Natalis
Domini ultimo præterito ante Datam
Præsentium, durante Vitâ naturali ip-
sius *Richardi Master*, ad quatuor Anni

Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa Anun-
ciationis beate Mariæ Virginis, Sancti
Johannis Baptiste, Sancti Michaelis
Archangeli, & Natalis Domini per
æquales Portiones, 1 *Eliz. Reg.*

Volentes & concedentes etiam, per
Præsentes, quod præfatus *Richardus Ma-*
ster Serviens noster, prædictum Offici-
um cum omnibus & singulis Pertinen-
tiis, ac prædictam Annuitatem & Feo-
dum *Centum Librarum* annuatim sive
per Annum, modis omnibus, ut præ-
dicitur, solvendam, ac omnia & singula
Proficua Dietas Allocationes prædi-
cta, & Bowge le Courte, cum omni-
bus Emolumentis Præminentis Au-
thoritatibus & Commoditatibus qui-
buscumque & qualibuscumque eidem
Officio spectantibus, habeat percipiat
& gaudeat durante Vitâ sua, in tam
amplis modo & firmâ & effectu, prout
aliqua alia Persona sive aliquæ aliæ Per-
sonæ, dictum Officium cum Pertinen-
tiis, ac cætera omnia Præmissa ante
hæc tempora occupans habuerit aut
percepit, habuerunt aut perceperunt,
aut habere vel percipere debuissent aut
potuerunt;

Eo quod expressâ mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
vicesimo sexto Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Deputato Hiberniæ constituendo.

A. D. 1559. Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
1 *Eliz. p. 9.* Salutem.

Scitis quid Nos,
m. 10. Certis urgentibus Causis & Con-
siderationibus Nos specialiter moven-
tibus,

De provida Circumspectione & In-
dustria, carissimi Consanguinei & Con-
siliarii nostri, *Thome Comitis Suffexie*
Ordinis Garterii Militis Capitanei Ge-
nerosorum Pensionariorum nostrorum
ad arma ac Capitalis Justiciarii omni-
um Forestarum Parcorum & Chacearum
nostrorum citra Trentam, plenius
confidentes,

De avifamento Concilii nostri, ac
ex certâ Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris,
assignavimus fecimus ordinavimus con-
stituimus & deputavimus, ac per Præ-
sentes assignamus facimus ordinamus
constituimus & deputamus ipsum Do-
minum *Thomam Comitem Suffexie*. Depu-

tatum nostrum Regni nostri Hiberniæ,
habendum tenendum gaudendum ex-
ercendum & occupandum Officium
prædictum præfato *Thome Comiti Suffexie*.
durante Beneplacito nostro,

Dantes & concedentes eidem *Depu-*
tato nostro plenam, Tenore Præsentium,
Potestatem, ad Pacem nostram ac Le-
ges & Consuetudines Regni nostri præ-
dicti custodiendum & custodiri facien-
dum, & ad omnes & singulos Ligos
nostros, tam Anglicos quam Hiberni-
cos, dicti Regni nostri, ac alios quos-
cumque per Nos, seu dictum *Depu-*
tatum nostrum Stipendiatos, ac alias quas-
cumque Personas ibidem, contra Nos
aut Pacem Leges & Consuetudines
prædictas qualitercumque Delinquentes
& Centravenientes, juxta eorum
Demerita secundum Leges & Consue-
tudines prædictas, viis & modis qui-
bus melius pro Honore & Proficuis
nostris

A.D. 1550
1^a Edm. Reg.
nostris fieri poterit, quàm pro bona Gubernatione dicti Regni nostri ac Ligeorum & Subditorum nostrorum ibidem, juxta Discretionem dicti *Deputati nostri* castigandi & puniendi ac puniri & castigari faciendi,

Necnon Ordinationes & Statuta pro salvo & bono Regimine Regni nostri prædicti, juxta avilamentum Concilii nostri ibidem, ordinandi statuendi & stabiliendi, ac superinde Proclamationes faciendi, debiteque Executioni demandandi, ac quoscumque Delinquentes & Contrariantes castigandi & incarcerandi, atque Incarceratos solvendi & deliberandi,

Necnon ad recipiendum & admit-tendum, per dictum avilamentum Concilii nostri ad Finem & Pacem nostram, tam Anglicos quàm Hibernicos, & alios quoscumque infra prædictum Regnum nostrum Hibernie inhabitantes vel commorantes, inhabitandos seu commorandos, qui Nobis nostris Legibus sive Consuetudinibus prædictis Rebelles & Contrarii extiterunt aut existunt vel existant;

Et ad defendendam faciendam dandam, per hujusmodi avilamentum, plenam Pardonationem Remissionem Relaxationem Abolitionem & Absolutionem, tam generalem quàm specialem, ipsis, & eorum cuilibet hujusmodi Pardonationem petenti aut habere volenti, ac Sectam Pacis nostræ quæ ad Nos pertinet, tam pro Homicidiis Roberis & Feloniis Murdris, & Raptibus Mulierum, Latrociniiis, falsis Allegationibus, AdhæSIONibus, Inimicitiiis, Utlagariis & Transgressionibus, quam Contemptibus Forisfacturis & aliis Offensis quibuscumque, in dicto Regno nostro per aliquas hujusmodi Personas, ante hæc tempora factis sive imposterum fiendis & firmam Pacem nostram eis & eorum cuilibet inde, per Literas nostras Patentes sub magno Sigillo nostro quo utimur in Regno nostro prædicto, in forma debita concedendum donandum & deliberandum, & etiam easdem, aliasque quoscumque ad Fines & Redemptiones pro hujusmodi Offensis & earum qualibet, qui Fines & Redemptiones facere debuerunt seu voluerint, recipiendum & accipendum, & singulis Personis, juxta Leges & Consuetudines prædictas, Justitiam faciendum,

Ac etiam ad universos & singulos, tam Anglicos Rebelles quàm Hibernicos dicti Regni nostri, & alios quoscumque idem Regnum nostrum imposterum invadentes, & ipsum Re-

gnum nostrum: nostrosque Subditos ejusdem deprædare gretrare seu alio modo destruere sive devastare intendentes, & se juxta Leges & Consuetudines prædictas iustificari volentes, si necesse fuerit, cum Potestate nostra Regia, ac aliis viis & modis quibus melius fieri poterit, juxta eorum Demerita, puniendum, & si opus fuerit ultimo Supplicio Demandandum, ac Subditos nostros proinde commoven-dum convocandum & levandum, contra dictos Rebelles congregiendum eosque invadendum vincendum & castigandum, & si opus fuerit, Terras ipsorum aliis, qui Nobis servire volunt & intendunt, de avilamento prædicto, locandum & dimittendum, ac etiam cum eis pacificandum & Pacem componendum, ac ipsos Paci nostre ressi-mandum toties quoties in Præmissis vel circa ea opus fuerit;

Provisio tamen semper quòd super quamlibet talem Divisionem & Locationem, per prædictum *Thomam Comitum Suffolzie*, ac prædictum avilamentum Concilii nostri prædicti, impossibilium, virtute harum Literarum Patentium fiendam, annuallis Redditus superinde debitus sit Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris reservatus;

Damus insuper & concedimus eidem *Deputato nostro* plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem omnimoda Proditiones, necnon Felonias, Murdra, Rapus Mulierum ibidem, ac alias Causas & Offensas quascumque, per Subditos ejusdem Regni nostri vel alios ibidem residentes, commissa sive committenda (Proditionibus Perionam nostram Hæredes & Successores nostros tangentibus, & Fabricatione Falsæ Monete tantummodo exceptis) pardonandi abolendi remittendi & relaxandi, Literasque nostras Patentes, sub dicto Sigillo nostro, superiade, cui-cumque Personæ Regni nostri prædicti, Nomine nostro concedendi componendi, & ad easdem sigillandum Cancellario nostro vel Custodi Sigilli nostro mandandi tradendi & deliberandi;

Damus præterea & concedimus eidem *Deputato nostro* plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem faciendi deputandi & constituendi quoscumque Officiarios nostros infra Regnum nostrum prædictum, habenda eis & eorum cuilibet ac quibuscumque eorum, durante Beneplacito nostro, unà cum vadiis & Regardis eisdem Officiis ab antiquo debitis & consuetis,

Officiis Cancellarii Thesaurarii Sub-the-saurarii

A. D. 1559. thesaurarii Justiciariorum utriusque Banci, ac Capitatis Baronis Scaccarii nostri, & Officio Magistri Rotulorum ejusdem Regni nostri tantummodo exceptis,

Edm. Reg.

Concessimus etiam prefato *Deputato nostro* Potestatem quod ipse, durante Beneplacito nostro, omnia Beneficia Ecclesiastica, tam Curata quam non Curata; videlicet, Vicarias Personatus Præbendas Cantarias Capellas Dignitates Archidiaconatus, & alia Beneficia quaecumque (Nominationibus Archiepiscoporum & Episcoporum exceptis) tam in Ecclesiis Cathedralibus quam Collegiatis, in quocumque loco infra Regnum nostrum prædictum, quocumque Titulo jam vacante, seu imposterum ex quocumque Causa vacare contigerit, & ad Præsentationem Collationem sive Donationem nostram quocumque modo spectaverint, Personis idoneis quibus sibi placuerit dandi concedendi conferendi, & ad eadem omnia & singula quorum ad Nos Præsentationes spectant sive pertinent præsentandi, ac Statum & Possessionem omnium & singulorum quibus de aliquibus Beneficiis Ecclesiasticis, tam Dignitatibus quam aliis Beneficiis Ecclesiasticis quibuscumque, possessionati existunt, ratificandi approbandi & confirmandi, ac Privilegia Libertates Immunitates, & Concessionem per Prædecessores & Progenitores nostros quocumque, aut alios, ante hæc tempora factas seu concessas, prout eidem *Deputato*, per Adviseamentum & Consensum Concilii nostri in Regno nostro prædicto, melius videbitur expedire, ratificandi approbandi & confirmandi,

Concessimus insuper eidem *Deputato nostro* Potestatem Fidelitatem & Provisionem Renunciationes, Archiepiscoporum & Episcoporum in eodem Regno, tempore præterito sive futuro factas ordinatas & constitutas, acceptandi faciendi ordinandi & constituendi, ac omnia alia ad Nos debita, Nomine nostro, recipiendi, eisdem Archiepiscopis Episcopis, & cuilibet eorum, Temporalia seu Cancellario nostro Regni nostri prædicti deliberari mandandi,

Omnibus & singulis Juribus Emolumentis Proficuis & Reventionibus, ratione Vacationis dictorum Beneficiorum Dignitatum sive Episcopatum, Nobis reservatis,

Ac etiam Homagium omnium & singulorum, tam spiritualium quam temporalium Tenentium & Subdito-

rum nostrorum quorumcumque, in Regno nostro prædicto, recipiendi, & Terras & Tenementa sua de Hæreditate sua Cancellario nostro deliberari mandandi, Manusque nostras exinde removendi,

Ac Victualia sufficientia & necessaria, pro Impensis Hospitii sui & Soldariorum suorum, in quocumque loco infra Regnum nostrum prædictum, per Proviores Hospitii sui prædicti & alios Ministros suos, una cum Carigiis sufficientibus pro eisdem, tam infra Libertates quam extra, pro Denariis suis rationabiliter solvendis providendi & capiendi, juxta formam Statutorum de hujusmodi Proviisoribus ante hæc tempora factorum,

Necnon ad summonendum & summoneri faciendum ac tenendum secundum Leges Statuta & Consuetudines Regni nostri prædicti, unum dumtaxat Parlamentum quando sibi melius videbitur expediri (Consensu tamen nostro in ea parte semper habito) & ad idem Parlamentum prorogandum & adjournandum totiens quotiens opus fuerit, & infra duos Annos a tempore Inceptionis ejusdem plenè determinandum dissolvendum & sumendum, & quoscumque sic summonitos absentes & non legitime impeditos multandum & puniendum,

Concessimus etiam dicto *Deputato nostro* plenam & sufficientem Potestatem & Auctoritatem ad omnimodos (Officiarios qui sunt computabiles Thesaurario & Subthesaurario Regni nostri prædicti dumtaxat exceptis) coram eodem Thesaurario Subthesaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario nostro Regni nostri prædicti computare sciendum, & ad hujusmodi Comptorum reddendum, compellendum, ac etiam ad inquirendum seu inquirendum faciendum viis & modis quibus melius videbitur sibi faciendis, de quibuscumque Bonis & Catalis que fuerint illorum Dominorum seu aliorum qui erga Nos seu Progenitores nostros inriscecerint vel forsificaverint, & Nobis concealata existant vel imposterum existant,

Et ad omnia alia & singula que ad Officium *Deputati*, Jure Usu & Consuetudine Terræ nostræ Hiberniæ, pertinerint aut pertinere deberent, & pro Regimine & Salvatione, ac pro Custodia Pacis Terræ nostræ prædictæ, & Quietæ Populi nostri ibidem, ac Recuperatione Jurium nostrorum in Regno nostro prædicto, necessaria fuerint (salvis supra Reservatis) faciendum

excer-

A. D. 1559. *1. Elia. Reg.*
exercendum & ordinandum, ac etiam omnia alia, Nomine nostro & pro Nobis, in eodem Regno nostro faciendum exercendum & exequendum, sicut Nos faceremus aut facere poterimus si ibidem in propria Persona nostra essemus;

Damus etiam & concedimus tenere Præsentium eidem *Deputato nostro* Potestatem & Auctoritatem utendi & exercendi, infra Regnum nostrum prædictum, Legem Marefcalciolem & Martialem, necnon substituendi assignandi & appunctuandi sub se, infra dictum Regnum nostrum, per Literas nostras Patentes sub Magno Sigillo nostro Regni nostri prædicti fiendas, tot & tantos Officiarios & Officarios pro Executione & Exercitio ejusdem Legis Marefcalcie sive Martialis, prout præfatus *Deputatus noster* de tempore in tempus expedire videbitur ad exercendum utendum & exequendum prædictam Legem Marefcalciolem si-

ve Martialem quotiens opus sive necessitas fuerit;

Damus ulterius universis & singulis Archiepiscopis Episcopis Ducibus Comitibus Baronibus Justiciariis Militibus Liberis Hominibus, & aliis Subditis nostris de Regno nostro prædicto, firmiter in Mandatis, quod præfatus *Thomas Comes Suffex*, *Deputatus noster* in eodem Regno nostro, Intendentes sint Assistentes Auxiliantes Consulentes, ac ipsius Mandatis omnibus prout decet ut, decebit, Obedientes, aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione Jure Usu Consuetudine sive Restrictione inde in contrarium factis editis ordinatis seu provisus, aut aliqua alia Re Causa vel Materia quacumque, in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* tertio Die Julii.

Per ipsam Regiam.

Pro Johanne Bridgewater.

A. D. 1559. *1. Elia. Reg.*
Fe. 1. Elia. p. 3. m. 25.
Regina &c. Reverendo Patri Jacobo, permissione divinâ, *Exoniensis Episcopo* vestro *Vicario* in Spiritualibus generali seu Commissario, alive cuicumque Jurisdictionem legitimam in hac parte habenti, Salutem.

Ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de Columba majore in Comitatu nostro Cornubiæ, vestre *Exoniensis Diocesis*, per Sublevationem & Promotionem *Henrici Morgan* Legum Doctoris ultimi Incumbentis ibidem in Episcopatum Menevensensem, jam vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem Jure Prærogativæ Coronæ nostræ hac vice spectantem, dilectum Subditum nostrum,

Johannem Bridgewater in Artibus Magistrum vobis præsentamus,

Rogantes, quatenus eundem *Johannem* ad præfata Ecclesiam Parochialem admittere, ac ipsum Rectorem ibidem legitime instituere, unâ cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraque peragere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xviii. Die Julii.

Per ipsam Regiam.

De Licentia Eligendi pro Archiepiscopo Cantuar.

A. D. 1559. *1. Elia. Reg.*
1. Elia. p. 6. m. 1.
Regina, dilectis sibi in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Metropolitanæ Cantuariensis*, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra Nobis est humiliter supplicatum, ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Mortem naturalem Reverendissimi in Christo Patris & Domini, Domini *Reginaldi Pole* Cardinalis ultimi Archiepiscopi ejusdem, jam vacat & Pastoris sit solario destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundato-

riam vobis concedere dignaremur, Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinati, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xviii. die Julii.

De

A. D. 1559.
1. Elia. Reg.A. D. 1559.
1. Elia. Reg.*De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Elien.*A. D. 1559.
Fec. 1. Elia.
p. 6. m. 1.

Regina &c. dilectis Nobis Decano & Capitulo Ecclesie nostrae Cathedralis Eliensis, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis praedicta, per legitimam inde Remotionem Thomae ultimi Episcopi ibidem, jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta,

Nos alium Vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam per Praesentes duximus concedendam,

Mandantes quid talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacrarum Literarum Cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis Ecclesiaeque praedictae necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium xviii. Die Julii.

*De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Sarum.*A. D. 1559.
Ibid.

Regina, dilectis nobis, Decano & Capitulo Ecclesie nostrae Cathedralis Sarum, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis praedicta modo per Mortem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, sit Pastoris solatio destituta,

Nos alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam, per Praesentes, duximus concedendam,

Mandantes quid talem Vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacrarum Literarum Cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis, Ecclesiaeque praedictae necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium xxvii. die Julii.

*De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Rosen.*A. D. 1559.
Ibid.

Regina, dilectis Nobis in Christo, Decano & Capitulo Ecclesie nostrae Cathedralis Rosen, Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis praedicta, modo, per Mortem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, sit Pastoris solatio destituta,

Nos alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam per Praesentes duximus concedendam,

Mandantes quid talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacrarum Literarum cognitione ad id Munus aptus, Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis Ecclesiaeque praedictae necessarius existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium xxvii. Die Julii.

*De Officio Herald ad Arma concessio.*A. D. 1559.
Ibid. p. 7.
m. 2.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salurem.

Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in consideratione boni veri & fidelis Servitii quod, dilectus serviens noster, *Nicholaus Norbom* alias *Blenmanstall* unus Pursivandorum nostrorum ad

Arma, antehac impendit, ac durante Vita sua Nobis impendere intendit.

Fecimus nominavimus ereximus & investivimus eundem *Nicholaum Norbom* unum Heraldorum nostrorum ad Arma, eique Nomen illud *Richemonde* imponimus, Scilicet Titulum Libertates & Præminentias hujusmodi Officio convenientia, & concordantia ab antiquo

A.D. 1559. antiquo consueti, damus etiam & concedimus per Præsentes,

1. *Eliz. Reg.*

Habendum tenendum gaudendum & exercendum Officium illud, ac cætera Præmissa eidem *Nicholao Norben* alias *Richemond*, durante Vita sua,

Et ulterius dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Nicholao Norben* alias *Richemond*, singulis Armis, pro Exercitio & Occupatione Officii prædicti quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Viginti Mortuorum bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ*,

Habendam & annuatim percipiendam prædictam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Viginti Mortuorum* eidem *Nicholao Norben* alias *Richemond*, a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis Anno Millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo septimo, durante Vita sua, de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Westm. per Manum Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore ex-

istentium ad Festa Sancti Michaelis A.D. 1559. Archangeli & Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis per æquales Portiones,

1. *Eliz. Reg.*

unâ cum omnibus aliis Proficiis Advantagiis Præbementiis & Emolumentis quibuscumque, eidem Officio qualitercumque debitis & consuetis, in tam amplis modo & formâ prout aliquis alius sive aliqui alii Heraldorum nostrorum ad Arma, habuit & percepit, habuerunt & perceperunt pro Exercitio Officii, habendis eidem *Nicholao Norben* alias *Richemond* ex Dono nostro speciali, absque Compoto, sive aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxvii. Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Peregrino Bertye de Indigenatione.

A.D. 1559.

Ind. p. 2.
m. 7.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum, dilectus & fidelis Subditus noster, *Richardus Bertye* Armiger, Licentiâ Sororis nostræ *Mariæ nuper Regine Angliæ* prius in Scriptis licite obtentâ, in partes Transmarinas profectus sit, & in *Civitate Wexfaliæ* inferioris in *Ducatu Clevensi*, ex prædicta & fideli Subditi nostra, suæque legitima Coniuge, *Katerina Ducissa Suffolciæ*, ibidem unâ cum illo, per Mandatum & Consensum suum existente & commorante, Filium Nominis *Peregrinum* genuerit;

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, concessimus, ac per Præsentes concedimus eidem *Peregrino Bertye*, si ratione alicujus Legis vel Statuti hujus Regni Subditus & Ligeus noster censi non possit, quod idem *Peregrinus*, durante vita sua, sit Indigena & Ligeus Vir ac Subditus noster Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, & quod ipse, sicut ceteri fideles Subditi & Ligei nostri, ubicumque infra hoc Regnum nostrum Angliæ oriundi, ubique infra idem Regnum nostrum Angliæ ac Terram nostram Hiberniâ & cætera quacumque Territoria & Dominia nostra, tractetur reputetur habeatur & gubernetur,

& non aliter nec alio modo,

Quodque idem *Peregrinus* in omnibus & omnimodis Brevibus Placitis Sectis & Querelis in quibuscumque Curiiis nostris seu eorum aliâ, aut alibi infra Regnum nostrum prædictum, per ipsam aut contra eum profectus affirmatis aut motis, prosequendis affirmandis aut movendis, placitare possit & implacitari, respondere & responderi, defendere & defendi, adeo valide liberè & quietè, sicut ceteri fideles Ligei nostri infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ liberimè oriundi, valeant & possint aut eorum aliquis valeat & possit,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra concessimus, ac per Præsentes concedimus præfato *Peregrino* quod ipse, Dominia Maneria Terras Tenementa, & cætera quacumque Hæreditamenta, infra Regnum nostrum prædictum, aut alia Dominia nostra emere perquirere acquirere capere possidere & tenere, ac eis uti & gaudere, eaque dare vendere alienare & legare cuscumque Personis sive quibuscumque Personis sibi placuerit, ad libitum suum possit & valeat,

Habenda sibi ad Terminum vite suæ, aut sibi & Hæredibus de Corpore suo legitimè procreatis, vel sibi & Hæredibus suis imperpetuum seu aliter

A.D. 1559.

A.D. 1559. *1. Lib. Reg.* ter in quocumque Statu Talliato aut Feodo Simplici libi soli, aut sibi & aliis Personis conjunctim, quovismodo danda concedenda vendenda aut legenda, adeo liberè firme & integrè sicut aliquis alius Subditorum nostrorum in hoc Regno legitime procreatus potest & valet,

Et præterea, ex uberiori Gratia nostra concessimus, ac per Præsentes concedimus præfato *Pergrino* quod ipse, talia tanta & similia Taxas Tallagia Subsidia, & alia quascumque Opera, pro Persona Dominiis Maneris Terris & Tenementis suis supradictis aut eorum aliquo seu eorum quolibet, necnon Custumas & Subsidii, Nobis aut Hæredibus nostris debita sive debenda, pro quibuscumque Bonis Mercandis Mercimoniis & aliis Rebus suis, in hoc Regnum nostrum Angliæ aut alia Domina nostra inducendis, ac pro quibuscumque Bonis Mercandis Mercimoniis & aliis Rebus suis, extra hoc idem Regnum nostrum aut alia Domina nostra evehendis, qualia & quanta dicti Ligei & Subditi nostri, infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ liberimè oriundi, aut eorum aliquis nobis aut Hæredibus nostris de Jure reddere &olvere tenebuntur aut imposterum tenebun-

tur, & non alia majora aut dissimilia, de tempore in tempus Nobis & Hæredibus nostris de Jure emergentia aut ac crescentia solvenda, dabit reddet &olveret;

Eo quid expressa mentio de vero Valore annuo Dominiorum Maneriorum Terrarum Tenementorum & Hæreditamentorum prædictorum aut eorum alicujus seu aliquo alio Valore aut Certitudine Præmissorum seu eorum alicujus, aut de aliis Donis seu Concessionibus per Nos, aut aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum Regum Angliæ, præfato *Pergrino* factis, in Præsentibus minime facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione sive Restrictione in contrarium editis factis ordinatis seu provis, aut eo quod prædictus *Pergrinus* in prædictis Partibus Transmarinis fuit oriundus, seu aliqua alia Re Causa vel Materia quacumque, non obstantibus; & hoc absque aliquo Fine vel Feodo pro Præmissis aut aliquo Præmissorum, nobis, vel ad opus nostrum, in Hanapero Cancellariæ nostræ solvendis aut capiendis.

In cujus Rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Wesmonasterium* secundo Die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Confirmatio Tractatus Pacis factæ apud Upsallyngton.

A.D. 1559. *Ex Autogr.* **F**rançois Et Marie, par la Grace de Dieu, Roy Et Reine de France, Et d'Escoffe, &c. a tous ceulx, qui ces presentes Lettres verront, Salut.

Comme, suivant le Traicte de Paix fait conclud & arreste au *Casseau en Contrefeu*, le ii. jour d'Avril dernier, entre noz Deputez & ceulx de, tre-shaulte & tre-excellente Princesse, la Reine d'Angleterre nostre treschere & tresamee Seur & Cousine, aucuns bons Parsonnaiges deputez par Nous pour se trouver avec ceulx de nostre dite Seur, & assemblez en l'Eglise de nostre Dame de *Upsallyngton*, ayant conclud & accorde le dernier jour de May derrenement, pour le Repoz & Tranquillite des diz Royaumes d'Escoffe & d'Angleterre & des Subgectz d'Iceulx, certain Traicte, dont la Copie, deuement collationnee a l'Original, est cy attachee soubz nostre Contrescel;

Scavoir faisons que Nous, Ayans veu & entendu le Contenu au

A.D. 1559. dit Traicte, desirans singulierement que la bonne & sincere Amitye, qui par le moyen de la dite Paix a este establie entre nostre dite Seur & Nous, noz Royaumes Pais & Subgectz, soit entretenue & perpetuee, & que nos diz Subgectz vivent en la bonne Intelligence les uns avec les autres que Nous desirons,

Considerans que le dit Traicte a este fait & accorde pour le Bien Paix Unyon & Tranquillite des diz Subgectz, & pour oster entre eulx toutes Occasions & Plainctes, Debatz & Querelles; iceuloy Traicte pour ces Causles, & tous & chascuns les Pointz & Articles y contenuz Nous avons agreee ratifiee & approuvee, agreons ratifions & approuvons, selon la Forme & Teneur par ces Præsentes; par les quelles Promestons, en Parolle de Roy & Roine & sur nostre Roy & Honneur & l'Ypothecque & Obligation de tous & chascuns noz Biens prefens & advenir quelconques, l'Entretenir Garder & faire Observer par noz Subgectz

A. D. 1559. *gectz plainement entierement & inviolablement, sans jamais aller ne venir au contraire en quelque sorte & maniere que ce soit.*
1. Elie. Reg.

En Tesmoing de quoy Nous avons Signe ces Presentes de noz Mains, & a icelles fait mettre & apposer nostre Seel.

Donne a Saint Germain en Lye le xviii. jour d'Aoust, l'An de Grace Mil Cinq cens cinquante neuf, & de noz

Regnts; ascavoir, de France le premier, & d'Ecosse le deuxiesme & dix-huitiesme. A. D. 1559.
1. Elie. Reg.

FRANCOYS. MARIE.

Par les Roy & Roynie.

D'EGRANTREYE.

Sub Magno Sigillo de Cera alba pendente a duplici cauda pergamene.

Commissio ad Deliberandum Confirmationem Tractatus supradicti.

A. D. 1559. *Ex Angli.* **F** *Rameis & Marie, par la Grace de Dieu, Roy & Roynie de France d'Escoce &c. a tous ceulx qui ces presentes Lettres verront, Salut.*

Comme par certain Traicte fait conclud & arreste, le 2. jour de May dernier passe, entre noz Depputez & ceulx de, Treshaute & Tresexcellente Princesse, la Royne d'Angleterre nostre Treschere & Tresame Seur & Cousine, assemblez en l'Eglise de nostre Dame de Upselington, il ayentre autres Choses este dict, que dedans troys Moys apres la datte du dict Traicte, nous & nostre ditte Seur Bailleries & Delivrerions a l'Ambassadeur ou Depputez l'ung de l'autre respectivement noz Lettres Patentes contenans Ratification du dict Traicte en bonne & convenable Forme, signees de noz Mains & scellees de noz Sceaulx, estans de ce requis par les ditz Ambassadeur ou Depputez;

Savoir faisons que Nous,

Desirans de nostre parte satisfaire a ce que dessus, & pour requerir nostre ditte Seur de Nous fournir la ditte Ratification depputer quelque bon Parsonnage, considerans que non pourrions choisir autre, qui plus commodement & a nostre contentement le puisse faire, que nostre Ame & Feal Conseiller & Maistre des Requestes de nostre Hostel le Seigneur de Noailles a present nostre Ambassadeur aupres de nostre ditte Seur,

Icelluy Seigneur de Noailles, pour ces Causes & autres nous mouvans, avons Commis Ordonne & Deppute, Commissions Ordonnons & Depputons, & luy avons donne & donnons plain Pouvoir Puissance Auctorite Commission

& Mandement especial par ces Presentes, pour requerir nostre ditte Seur & Cousine de nostre part & en nostre nom de Confirmer & Approuver le dit Traicte, & en fournir au dict Seigneur de Noailles bailler & delivrer ses dites Lettres Patentes de Confirmation & Ratification en la forme dessusdite, icelles recevoir & retirer par luy de nostre ditte Seur, & generalement faire en cest Endroit & ce qui en depend, ce qu'il verra & congnoistre estre a faire, jacoit qu'il y eust Chose qui requist Mandement plus especial qu'il n'est porte par ces Presentes;

Promeçans, en bonne Foy & Parolle de Roy & Roynie, avoir pour Agreeable Ferme & Stable tout ce que par le dict Seigneur de Noailles aura est fait en ce que dessus, sans jamais aller ne venir au contraire en quelque sorte que ce soit, car tel est nostre plaisir.

En Tesmoing de ce Nous avons signe ces Presentes de noz Mains, & a icelles fait mettre & apposer nostre Seel.

Donne a Saint Germain en Lye le xviii. jour de Aoust, l'An de Grace Mil cinq cens cinquante neuf, & de noz Regnes, ascavoir, de France le premier, d'Ecosse &c. le deuxiesme & dixhuitiesme.

FRANCOYS. MARIE.

Par les Roy & Roynie.

D'EGRANTREYE,

Sub Sigillo Magno de Cera alba pendente a duplici cauda pergamene.

De

A.D. 1559.
1. Elia. Reg.

A.D. 1559.
1. Elia. Reg.

De Regali Assensu.

A.D. 1559.
Pa. 1. Elia.
p. 2. m. 1.

E *Lizabethe*, Dei Gratia, Angliae &c.

Reverendis in Christo Patribus,

Cuthberto Episcopo Dunelmensi,
Gilberto Bathoniensi Episcopo,
David Episcopo Burgi Sancti Petri,
Antonio Landavensi Episcopo,
Willielmo Barlo Episcopo,

Et,

Johanni Scory Episcopo, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Archiepiscopali Cantuariensi, per Mortem naturalem Domini *Reginaldi Pole Cardinalis* ultimi & immediati Archiepiscopi & Pastoris ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesie nostrae Cathedralis & Metropoliticae Christi Cantuar. ejusdem, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concessimus alium sibi eligendi in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem Sedis praedictae, ac eundem *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiae nostrae praedictae, dilectum nobis in Christo, Magistrum *Matheum Parker*, Sacrae Theologiae Professore, sibi & Ecclesiae praedictae eligerint in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Patentes, Sigillo eorum

communis sigillatas, nobis inde directas, A.D. 1559 plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Praesentium significamus,

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini, firmiter praecipiendo mandantes, quatenus eundem Magistrum *Matheum Parker* in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem Ecclesiae Cathedralis & Metropoliticae Christi Cantuarien. praedictae, sic, ut praefertur, Electum, Electionemque praedictam confirmare, & eundem Magistrum *Matheum* in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem Ecclesiae praedictae consecrare, caeteraque omnia & singula peragere, quae vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei Testimonium &c.

Teste Regina apud *Redgrave* nono Die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro bono Consilio circa Personam Reginae.

A.D. 1559.
Id. p. 9.
m. 13.

R Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Praesentes damus & concedimus, dilecto & fideli Servienti nostro *Waltero Haddon* Armigero, pro bono Consilio suo circa Personam nostram impendendo, & Attendentia sua circa eandem Personam nostram facienda, quandam Annuitatem *Quingenta Librarum* legalis Monetae Angliae.

Habendam & annuatim percipiendam praefato *Waltero Haddon*, a Festo Nativitatis Domini ultimi, durante Beneplacito nostro, de Thesauo nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per manus

Thesaurarii & Camerariorum ejusdem A.D. 1559 pro tempore existentium, ad Festum Annunciationis beatae Mariae Virginis, Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptista, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, & Nativitatis Domini, per aequales Portiones;

Eo quod expressa mentio de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus, per nos praefato *Waltero Haddon* ante haec tempora factis, in praesentibus minimè facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu sive Ordinatione in contrarium factis existentibus aut fiendis non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Redgrave* decimo octavo Die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1559.
Pat. 1. Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1559.
1 Eliz. Reg.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1559.
Ibid. **R**egina &c. dilectis nobis, *Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis & Metropolitane Christi Cantuariensis, Sede Archiepiscopali ibidem jam vacante, ad quos omnis & omnimoda Jurisdictio Spiritualis & Ecclesiastica, quæ ad Archiepiscopatum Cantuarien. Sede plenâ, pertinet, ipsâ Sede jam vacante notoriè dinoscitur pertinere, vestroque Vicariis in Spiritualibus, aut alii cuicumque hanc nostram Præsentationem admittendi Potestatem habenti, Salutem.*

Ad Rectoriam de *Borne & Borram* in Diocesi prædictâ, jam jure, virtute cujusdam Statuti in proximo nostro Parlamento edicti, vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem jure Prærogativæ Coronæ nostræ Regiæ, ratione Vacationis dictæ Sedis Archiepiscopali

A. D. 1559.
Ibid. *lis Cantuar. prædictæ, hac vice spectantem, dilectum Subditum nostrum, Thomam Willoughby Clericum & Artium Magistrum vobis præsentamus,*

Rogantes quatenus eundem *Thomam* ad Rectoriam prædictam admittere, ipsumque Rectorem in eadem instituere & investire, cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, ceteraque peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo septimo Die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Officio, Blewmantell, concessio.

A. D. 1559.
Pat. 1. Eliz. p. 3. m. 7. **R**egina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Scitis quodd Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii quod, dilectus Serviens noster, *Johannes Hellingworth* aliis *Raufebanke* nobis ante hæc tempora impendit, & durante Vitâ suâ impendere intendit,

Ereximus fecimus constituimus ordinavimus & creavimus, ac per Præfentes erigimus facimus constituimus ordinamus & creamus eundem *Johannem* in Officium unius Pursevandorum nostrorum ordinariorum, ac ei Officium illud, necnon Nomen vulgare BLEWMANTELL, ac Stylum Titulum Libertates & Præminentias hujusmodi Officio convenientia & concordantia ab antiqua consuetudine damus & concedimus per Præfentes,

Habendum & exercendum Officium illud, ac Nomen Stylum Titulum Libertates & Præminentias prædictas, præfatis *Johanni* aliis *Blewmantell*, sin-

gulis Annis durante Vitâ suâ:

A. D. 1559.
Et ulterius concessimus, & per Præfentes concedimus eidem *Johanni* aliis *Blewmantell*, singulis Annis durante Vitâ suâ, pro Vadio & Feodo Officii prædicti *Decem Libras Sterlingorum* percipiendas sibi, de Thesaurò nostro, pro Terminò Vitæ suæ prædictæ, ad Receiptam Scaccarii Westm. per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Anno Millefimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo octavo, ad Festa Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones, durante Vitâ ipsius *Johannis Blewmantell*, annuatim solvendas;

Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei testimonium &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo Die Mensis Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A.D. 1559.
1 Elia. Reg.A.D. 1559.
1 Elia. Reg.

De Præsentationibus.

A.D. 1559.
Pat. 1. Elia.
p. 1. m. 22.

Regina &c. dilectis Subditis nostris, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesie Cathedralis & Metropolitice Christi Cantuariensis, *Castro* Spiritualitatis Sede Archiepiscopali Cantuariensi jam vacante, ad quos omnis & omnimoda Jurisdicção Spiritualis & Ecclesiastica quæ ad Episcopatum Wintoniensem Sede plenâ pertinuit, ipsâ Sede jam vacante notoriè dinoscitur pertinere, vestroque *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali, aut *Commissariis* nostris ad visitandum tam in Capite quam in Membris Ecclesiam Cathedralē ac Civitatem & Dioecesim Winton. prædictam deputatis, vel alii cuicumque hanc nostram Præsentationem admittendi Potestatem habenti, Salutem.

Ad Canonatum & Præbendam in Ecclesia nostra Cathedrali sanctæ & individue Trinitatis Winton. quos *Willielmus Langeridgedudum* habuit & possidebat, de Jure & Statutis Regni nostri Angliæ jam vacantes, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantes, dilectum Subditum nostrum, *Thomam Langley* Clericum vobis præsentamus,

Rogantes & requirentes, quatenus eundem *Thomam Langley* ad dictos Canonatum & Præbendam admittere, ipsumque Canonicum & Præbendarium eorundem ac in & de eisdem instituere canonicè & investire, cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, ceteraque peragere & perimplere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio, velitis cum favore.

Teste Regina apud *Westminsterium*

sexto Die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimiles Literas de Præsentatione habent subscripti sub diversis Datīs, videlicet,

Ricardus Tremayne, ad Archidiaconatum Cicestr.

Teste Regina apud *Westminsterium* septimo Die Aprilis.

Edmundus Heyden, ad Canonatum & Præbendam Ecclesie Cathedralis Winton.

Teste Regina apud *Westminsterium* decimo tertio Die Octobris.

Thomas Lancoster, ad Officiū Thesaurarii in Ecclesia Cathedrali Sarum.

Edwardus Banks, ad Vacariam de Eastmeane Winton. Dioeces.

Willielmus Harwood, ad Rectoriam Sancti Clementis extra Barram Novi Templi London.

Willielmus Bonell, ad Ecclesiam de Hedley.

Johannes Kennell, ad Rectoriam de Sancta Mabina.

Edmundus Geff, ad Archidiaconatum Cantuar.

Radolphus Skynner, ad Domum sive Hospitale de Shytborne.

Johannes Spythoneum, ad Præbendam de Gyllingham.

Willielmus Day, ad Canonatum & Præbendam de Ampleworth.

Edmundus West, ad Archidiaconatum de Lewes.

De Præsentationibus.

A.D. 1559.
Id. p. 3.
m. 8.

Regina &c. dilectis nostris Subditis, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesie Cathedralis & Metropolitice Christi Cantuariensis *Castro* Spiritualitatis Sede Archiepiscopali Cantuariensi vacante, vestroque *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali, aut *Commissariis* nostris, ad visitandum, tam in Capite quam in Membris, Ecclesiam Cathedralē & Dioecesim Cicestrensem, deputatis, aut alii cuicumque hanc nostram Præsentationem admittendi Potestatem habenti, Salutem.

Ad Rectoriam de *Baxsted* cum Capella de *Besfeld* in Comitatu nostro Suffexie Cicestrensis Dioecesis, modò, per legitimam Deprivationem *Albani Langdale* ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem, vacantem & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Thomam Fanden* Sacre Theologie Bachularium vobis Tenore Præsentium præsentamus,

Rogantes quatenus eundem *Thomam* ad dictam Rectoriam unâ cum Capella prædicta admittere, ipsumque Recto-

A.D. 1559

A. D. 1559. Rectorem in eadem cum suis Juribus
 & Pertinentiis universis instituere &
 investire, ceteraque facere peragere &
 perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte
 incumbunt Officio, velitis cum fa-
 vore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westminsterium*
 nono die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Confimiles Literas habent subscripti;
 videlicet,

Ricardus Kyffine in Legibus Bacala-
 rius ad Vicariam de *Horham* Diocesi.
Cicestr.

Guido Heton Sacre Theologie Pro-
 fessor ad Archidiaconatum *Glouc.*

Rogerus Askam ad Canonicatum &
 Præbendam de *Verwang* in Ecclesia
 Cathedrali *Eboracen.* &c.

Super Rebellionem Ducis Northumbriæ, de Pardonationibus.

A. D. 1559.
 Ind. m. 5.

Regina; omnibus, ad quos præ-
 sentes Literæ pervenerint;
 Salutem.

Cum *Ninianus Menzile* super de *Sled-
 wiche* in Comitatu Palatino *Dunol-*
*men*si Armiger indictatus exiit de eo
 quod ipse simul cum *Johanne Duce*
Northumbriæ, *Andrea Dudley* Milite, *Johanne*
Gate Milite, & aliis falsis Proditoriis
 & Rebellibus contra Illustrissimam
 Principem *Mariam*, Dei Gratia, *Ang-*
liæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Reginam Fidei
 Defensorem, Deum præoculis suis non
 habentes, sed instigatione Diabolica se-
 ducti, ac debitas Ligeantias suas mini-
 me ponderantes, machinantes & com-
 passantes, ipsam Reginam de regali Sta-
 tutu Titulo Regimine & Potestate suis
 Regni sui Angliæ deponere deprivare
 & exheredare, ac ipsam Dominam *Re-*
ginam penitus destruere, Vi & Armis;
 videlicet, Gladiis Armacudis Lanceis
 Arcubus & Sagittis Deploisibus defen-
 sivis Galeis Ferreis Tormentis sive Vi-
 brellis, vulgariter vocatis Canonis di-
 Canonis Culverings, necnon Equis ar-
 matis ac aliis Armis defensivis & inva-
 sivis, decimo Die Julii Anno Regni di-
 ctæ Domine Regine primo, apud *Dur-*
ham Place in Parochia Sancti Martini
 in Campis juxta Civitatem *Westm.* in
 Comitatu *Middlesexie*, seipsos illicite
 falso & proditorie, cum magna Mul-
 titudine Rebellium & Inimicorum di-
 ctæ Domine Regine, ad Numerum
 Quingentarum Personarum uniave-
 runt assemblaverunt & aggregati fue-
 runt, & Bellum crudele contra dictam
 Dominam Reginam in Regno suo *Ang-*
liæ atunc & ibidem falso & prodito-
 rie paraverunt & ordinaverunt, &
 Guerram accerrimam, contra eandem
 Dominam *Reginam* Supremam Domi-
 nam suam in Regno suo Angliæ, ad-
 tunc & ibidem falso & proditorie publi-

caverunt & levaverunt, contra Lige-
 antias suas debitas,

Et ulterius cum idem *Ninianus Men-*
zile, per Nomen *Ninianus Menzile* si-
 militer indictatus exiit, de eo quod
 ipse simul cum prædictis *Johanne Duce*
Northumbriæ, *Andrea Dudley*, *Johanne*
Gate, & aliis falsis Proditoribus & Re-
 bellibus, sic in formâ prædictâ aggre-
 gatis, & modo guerrino armatis, a præ-
 dicto Loco vocato *Durham Place* præ-
 dicto, decimo Die Julii Anno præd-
 icto, iter suum arripuerint versus *Vil-*
lam de Fawlingham ad Costrum in Co-
 mitatu *Suffolciæ*, eadem Domina *Re-*
gina tunc ibidem existens & commo-
 rans, eâ intentione, ad ipsam Domi-
 nam Reginam de Regali Statu Titulo
 Regimine & Potestate suis hujus Regni
 sui Angliæ, falso malitiose & prodito-
 rie deponere deprivare & exheredare,
 & ipsam *Reginam* interficere & penitus
 destruere, contra Ligeantias suas debi-
 tas, ac contra Pacem dictæ Domine
Regine Coronam & Dignitatem suis,
 necnon contra formam diversorum Sta-
 tutorum in hujusmodi Casu editorum
 & provisorum; prout per Indictamen-
 ta inde in Curia nostra coram Nobis
 residentia plenius liquet & apparet;

Super quas quidem Indictamenta
 idem *Ninianus Menzile* per debitos Leg-
 is Processus utlagatus est, prout in e-
 dem Curia nostra coram Nobis simili-
 ter constat de Recordo:

Sciatis quodd Nos, de Gratia nostra
 speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero
 Motu nostris, pardonavimus remisi-
 mus & relaxavimus, ac per Præsen-
 tes pardonamus remittimus & relaxa-
 mus præfato *Ninianus Menzile* nuper de
Sledwiche in Comitatu Palatino *Dun-*
*olmen*si Armigero seu quocumq; alio
 Nomine Cognomine sive Additione
 Nominis seu Loci idem *Ninianus* cen-
 seatur

A. D. 1559.
 Ind. m. 5.

A.D. 1559. *1 Edm. Reg.* featur vocatur sive nuncupatur, aut nuper censetur vocabatur sive nuncupabatur omnes & omnimodas Proditiones predictas in Indictamentis predictis, ac in separabilibus Recordis Utlagiarum predictarum, & in eorum quolibet specificatas, & Fugam superinde factam, ac omnia & singula Malefacta quaecumque in predictis Indictamentis & in eorum utroque contenta & specificata, necnon Utlagarias predictas versus ipsum *Ninianum Menzies* pro Præmissis promulgatas, & quamlibet earundem, ac etiam Pœnas corporales & Judicia Proditionum predictarum & earundem cujuslibet, superinde versus dictum *Ninianum* redditas vel reddendas,

Ac Executionem & Execuciones, Pœnas Mortis, Pœnas corporales, Imprisonamenta Punitiones & alias Pœnas & Poenalitates corporales quaecumque, versus prædictum *Ninianum Menzies* pro Præmissis vel aliquo Præmissorum habendas fiendas vel exequendas,

Necnon omnes & omnimodas Sectas Querelas Impetitiones & Demanda quaecumque, quæ versus Personam ipsius *Niniani Menzies* occasione Præmissorum seu earum alicujus, habemus

A.D. 1559. *1 Edm. Reg.* habuimus seu in futurum habere poterimus quoquo modo, Sectamque Pacis nostræ quæ ad Nos versus ipsum *Ninianum* occasione præmissa pertinet seu pertinere poterit, & firmam Pacem nostram ei inde damus & concedimus per Præsentes; ita tamen quod stet recto in Curia nostra si quis versus eum loqui voluerit de Præmissis vel aliquo Præmissorum,

Nolentes quod idem *Ninianus* aut Hæredes sui ratione seu occasione Præmissorum seu eorum alicujus, per Nos Hæredes vel Successores nostros Justiciarios Escaetores Vicecomites, aut alios Ballivos seu Ministros nostros aut Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum, pro Præmissis vel aliquo Præmissorum, occasionentur molestantur seu graventur, nec eorum aliquis occasionetur molesteretur vexetur in aliquo seu gravetur;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* undecimo Die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Potestate recipiendi Sacramentum Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopi.

A.D. 1559. *1 Edm. Reg.* Regina, Dilectis & Fidelibus suis, *Humphrido Colet, Johanni Horner de Cloufod, Ricardo Warre, & Willielmo Hallie* Armigeris, Salutem.

Sciatis quod dedimus vobis, tribus & duobus vestrum, Potestatem & Autoritatem Recipiendi Sacramentum Corporale *Gilberti Bathoniensis & Wellensis Episcopi* super Sacrosancta Dei Evangelia præstandum, secundum formam cujusdam Actus vel Statuti in Parlamento nostro inchoato & teno apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo quinto Die Januarii, Anno Regni nostri primo, facti; cujus Tenor Præsentibus est annexus;

Et ideo vobis, tribus & duobus vestrum, mandavimus, quod Sacramen-

A.D. 1559. tum prædictum a præfato Episcopo recipiatis, & cum Sacramentum prædictum receperitis, Nos inde in Cancellariam nostram sub Sigillis vestris, trium vel duorum vestrum, sine dilatione faciatis certiores, & si contingat prædictum Episcopum *Bathon. & Wellen.* Sacramentum illud peremptorie & obstinato animo accipere, recusare, tum & ejus Recusationem Nos in Cancellariam nostram sub Sigillis vestris, trium vel duorum vestrum, sine dilatione certificetis.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo octavo die Octobris.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Parlamento in Hybernia tenendo.

A.D. 1559. *1 Edm. Reg.* Elizabeth, by the Grace of God, Queen of England France and Ireland Defender of the Faith

A.D. 1559. *1 Edm. Reg.* Esq. to our Right Trustie and Right Wellbeloved Counsaillour, Sir Nicholas Bacon Knighte Lord Keeper of our Great

A.D. 1559. Great Seale of England, Greetinge.

1 Edw. Reg. Whereas, our Right Trustie and Righte Welbeloveld Cofyn and Counsaillour, Thomas Erle of Suffex, Lord Deputie of oure Realme of Ireland, is determynd in our Name to summon and hold a Parlyament within our said Realme of Ireland for the good Government and Utilitie of the same, for the better Proceedynge therein, our Willand Pleasure is to make unto hym a Commission to gyve our Royall Assent unto suche Billes and Maters as shall be treated concluded and agreed upon in oure sayd Parlyament, the whiche said Commission, signed wiche oure Signe manuell, with severall Bookes of suche Actes as our Pleasure is that oure Royall Assent shall be graunted unto, we send youe annexed together; the severall Tytles of which Actes hereafter followithe;

Videlicet,

AN ACTE for the conferryng and consecracyng of Archbisshoppes and Bisshoppes within this Realme.

AN ACTE for the Uniformyte of Common Prayer and Service in the Churches, and Admystracion of the Sacraments in the Churches.

AN ACTE againste suche Persons as shall unreverently speake against the Sacrament of the Bodye and Blode of Christe, commonlye called the SACRAMENT OF THE ALTAR, and for the receyvinge thereof under bothe Kyndes.

AN ACTE Restoring to the Crowne the ancient Jurisdiction over the State Ecclesiasticall and Spirituall, and Abolysinge all Power repugnant to the same.

AN ACTE for the Restitucion of the First Fruits and Twentie Parte, and

1 Edw. Reg. Rentes reserved Nomine Decimar or Vicelimir, and of Personages impropriat to the Imperyll Crowne of this Realme.

AN ACTE whereby certeyne Offenses be made Treason.

AN ACTE for the Restitucion of the late Pryory or Hospitall of Seynt Johnes Jerusalem in Ireland, and of all the Manors Lordshippes Communaries and Hereditaments of the same to the Imperyll Crowne of this Realme.

AN ACTE for Proclamation to be made that Sir Oswald Maillyngebeard Knight, late Pryor of Seynt Johnes Jerusalem, shall make his Apperance before the Lord Deputie and Counsaill, or else to be Attaynted of Highe Treason.

AN ACTE for the Restitucion in Blood of Gerald Fitzgerald nowe Erie of Kildare.

AN ACTE for the Assurance of a Joynter to the Countie of Kyldare.

AN ACTE that James Barnewell of Brymor and Margaret his Wief, and the Heires of Margaret, shall have the Tythe Fyfte within the Corde of Brymor.

Thies shall be to Will and Requyre youe, that, immediatly upon the sighte hereof, youe cause oure Great Seale of England beyng in youre Custodye, to be put to the said Commission, and the Actes to the same annexed; And thies Presentes shall be youre sufficient Warrant in that behalfe.

Given at our Palace of Westmynster the eighteenth Day of Octobere, the first Yere of our Reigne.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Commissione ad Sacramentum ab Ecclesiasticis Recipiendum.

A.D. 1559.
1 Edw. Reg. **R**egina,
Reverendissimo in Christo Patri,
Mattheo Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo,
Ac,
Reverendis in Christo Patribus,
Edmundo Londoniensi Episcopo,
Ac Ricardo Eliensi Episcopo,
Ac etiam,
Dilectis & Fidelibus Consiliariis suis,
Francisco Knollys Militi Vicecamerario suo,
Ambrosio Cave Militi Cancellario

A.D. 1559.
Ducatus sui Lancastrie,
Necnon,
Dilectis & Fidelibus suis,
Antonio Cooke Militi,
Thoma Smythe Militi,
Willielmo Byll Sacre Theologie Doctori ac Elemosinario suo,
Waltero Haddon,
Et Thoma Sackeford,
Armigeris Magistris Requisicionum,
Rowlando Hill Militi,
Ranulpho Cholmeley,
Et Johanni Southcot,
Servientibus ad Legem,

Willielmo

A. D. 1559.
1. Elze. Reg.

*Willielmo Meye Legum Doctori,
Francisco Cave,
Ricardo Goodricke,
Armigeris,
Roberto Gerrard Attornato suo Generali,*

*Thoma Haye,
Et Roberto Welfan,
Legum Doctoribus,
Salutem.*

Quandoquidem Nos fideliter accepimus, quod in postrema Visitatione accepta per Commissionarios nostros per Nos nuper in diversis Regni nostri Partibus assignatis, quedam Personæ Ecclesiasticæ coram eis comparentes, qui Ritus Ceremoniæ ac Divina Servitia infra dictum Regnum nostrum & alia Dominia nostra, per Leges Statuta & Injunctiones nostras ordinata & provisâ, observare recusabunt,

Nos igitur,

In Animo habentes eorum Reformationem nō divinus ac verus Dei Culnas, per tales perversos Homines, in aliquo impediatur vel molestetur, ac in approbata Pietate Sapientia Prudentia & Circumspectione vestris plurimum confidentes,

Assignavimus vos Commissionarios nostros, ac per Præsentes damus vobis decem & octo, decem & septem, sexdecim quindecim quatuordecim trefdecim duodecim undecim decem novem octo septem sex quinque & quatuor vestrum (quorum vos præfatos *Archiepiscopum Cantuariensem Episcopum Londoniensem Episcopum Eliensem* unum esse volumus) plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem Recipiendi de omnibus & singulis Archiepiscopis Episcopis & aliis Personis Ecclesiasticis, ac aliis Officiariis & Ministris Ecclesiasticis, cujuscumque Status Dignitatis Præminentie seu Gradus fuerint, seu eorum aliquis fuerit, quoddam Sacramentum corporaliter super Sancta Dei Evangelia, coram vobis aut quatuor vestrum (quorum vos præfatos *Archiepiscopum Cantuariensem Episcopum Londoniensem Episcopum Eliensem* unum esse volumus) corpo-

raliter per ipsos & eorum quemlibet præstandum, declaratum & specificatum in quodam Actu Parlamenti nostri apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo quinto Die Januarii Anno Regni nostri primo, terti, edito, juxta vim formam & effectum ejusdem Actus,

Et ideo vobis, & quatuor vestrum (quorum vos præfatos *Archiepiscopum Cantuariensem Episcopum Londoniensem Episcopum Eliensem* unum esse volumus) Mandamus, quod Sacramentum prædictum, de omnibus & singulis Archiepiscopis Episcopis, ac aliis Personis Officiariis & Ministris Ecclesiasticis quibuscumque superius specificatis, ac de eorum quolibet, recipiatis, & cum ea sic receperitis, nos inde in Cancellariam nostram, sub Sigillis vestris vel quatuor vestrum (quorum vos præfatos *Archiepiscopum Cantuariensem Episcopum Londoniensem Episcopum Eliensem* unum esse volumus) sine dilatione certificetis, & si contingat prædictos Archiepiscopos Episcopos, Personas Officiarios sive alios Ministros nostros quoscumque superius specificatos, aut eorum aliquem, Sacramentum prædictum peremptorie & obliuato Animo accipere, recusabit, tunc & eorum Recusationem & Recusationes & eorum cujuscumque, Nos in Cancellariam nostram, sub Sigillis vestris vel quatuor vestrum (ut prædictum est) sine dilatione certiores faciatis,

Mandamus autem universis & singulis Archiepiscopis Ducibus Marchionibus Comitibus Vicecomitibus Episcopis Baronibus Militibus Justiciariis Majoribus Vicecomitibus Ballivis, & omnibus aliis Officiariis Ministris & Subditis nostris quibuscumque, quod vobis in Executione Præmissorum intendentes sint pariter & obediētes in omnibus prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo Die Octobris.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1559.
Pat. 1. Elze.
p. 3. m. 23.

Regina &c. Dilectis & Fidelibus Commissionariis nostris Generalibus, inter alios, ad visitandum, tam in Capite quàm in Membris Ecclesiam Cathedralē Civitatis & Diocesis Sarum &c. designatis, vel alii cui-

cumque Personæ aut aliis quibuscumque Personæ hanc nostram Præsentationem admittendi Potestatem & Auctoritatem sufficientem habentes vel habentibus, Salutem.

Ad

A. D. 1559. *1 Elic. Reg.* Ad Canonicatum sive Præbendam de *Bedmyster & Radchylle* in Comitatu *Somerlesie* fundatam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Sarum, jam, per legitimam Deprivationem *Johannis Blackston* nuper Incumbentis ejusdem, vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem ratione Prærogativæ nostræ Regiæ, Sede Episcopali Sarum jam vacante, pleno jure hac vice spectantem, dilectum nobis in Christo *Arthurum Saule* Clericum in Artibus Magistrum, vobis Tenore Præsentium præsentamus, Mandantes & rogantes ut eundem

Arthurum Saule ad dictum Canonicatum sive Præbendam admittere, ipsumque Præbendarium & Canonicum in eodem instituire & investire, cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis univèrsis, cateraque peragere & facere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* secundo Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Officio concessio.

A. D. 1559. *1 Elic. m. 6.* Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac pro Nobis ac Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, per Præsentes, damus & concedimus, dilecto Subdito nostro, *Johanni Manby* Officium sive Locum FACTORIS NERVORUM PRO ARCUBUS nostris, aliàs *le Bowstring-maker*, infra Turrim nostram Londoniæ sive alibi, ad nostrum Usum Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum, infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ, quod *Georgius Fulest*, dudum Defunctus, nuper habuit & occupavit, ac etiam Vadium & Feodum *Sex Denariorum* per Diem pro exercitio & occupatione ejusdem Officii.

Habendum tenendum gaudendum & exercendum Officium sive Locum prædictum, præfato *Johanni Manby* ad Terminum sive pro Termino Vitæ ejusdem *Johannis*, unâ cum dicto Vadio & Feodo *Sex Denariorum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ per Diem; præfato *Johanni Manby* & Assignatis suis, a Festo Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis

quod erat in Anno Domini Millefimo A. D. 1559. quingentesimo quinquagesimo octavo, durante Vitâ dicti *Johannis*, de Thefauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festum Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, & Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis, per æquales Portiones solvendo, unâ cum omnibus aliis Profiticis Commoditatibus Emolumentis & Advantagiis quibuscumque eidem Officio quoquomodo pertinentibus sive spectantibus, in tam amplis modo & forma, prout aliquis sive aliqui dictum Officium de *le Bowstringe maker* prædictum, occupans sive occupantes habuit seu percipit, habuerunt seu perceperunt, aut habere debuerunt, pro Exercitio ejusdem;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* octavo Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præsentationibus.

A. D. 1559. *1 Elic. Per. 1. Elic. p. 2. m. 13.* *Philippus Baker*, habet Literas de Præsentatione ad Præbendam de *Stretton* in Ecclesia Cathedrali Sarum.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* undecimo die Novembris.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Johannes Warner, ad Decanatum sive A. D. 1559. Dignitatem Decanalem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis sanctæ & individue Trinitatis Winton.

Johannes Watson, ad Domum sive Hospitalem sanctæ Crucis juxta Winton, Dioc. Winton.

Willielmus Wakelyn, ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Alresford* Winton. Dioc.

A. D. 1559.
1. Edit. Reg.

A. D. 1559.
1. Edit. Reg.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1559.
Par. 1. Edit.
p. 6. m. 2.

Regina, dilectis sibi in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesie Cathedralis Wigornienfis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia predicta, per legitimam Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacat & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundatariam vobis concedere dignaremur,

A. D. 1559.

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinati, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis exstiat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo tertio Die Novembris.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1559.
A. 2. Edit.
p. 24. m. 6.

Regina, dilectis sibi in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesie Cathedralis Lincolnienfis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia predicta, per legitimam Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacet, & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam nostram fundatariam vobis concedere dignaremur,

A. D. 1559.

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinati, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis exstiat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo quinto Die Novembris.

Regius Assensus pro Archiepiscopo Cantuar.

A. D. 1559.
24.

Regina &c.
Reverendis in Christo Patribus,
Antonio Londenfi Episcopo,
Willielmo Baylone quondam Bathon.
Episcopo nunc Cicesfrensi Electo,
Johanni Scorye quondam Cestriensi
Episcopo nunc Herefordensi,
Meloni Coverdall quondam Exoniensi
Episcopo,
Ricardo Bedfordensi,
Johanni Thetfordensi,
Episcopis Suffraganeis,
Johanni Bale Offerensi Episcopo,
Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Archiepiscopali Cantuariensi, per Mortem naturalem Domini *Reginaldi Pole Cardinalis* ultimi & immediati Archiepiscopi & Pastoris ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesie nostre Cathedralis & Metropolitice Christi Cantuar. ejusdem, per Literas nostras Parentes, Licentiam concessimus alium

A. D. 1559.

sibi eligendi in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem Sedis predictae, ac idem *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentie nostre predictae, dilectum nobis in Christo, Magistrum *Mathaeum Parker*, Sacre Theologie Professore, sibi & Ecclesie predictae eligerint in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Patentes, Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet.

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Presentium significamus:

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini, firmiter precipiendo Mandantes, quatenus vos, aut ad minus quatuor vestrum, eundem *Mathaeum Parker* in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem Ecclesie Cathedralis & Metropolitice Christi Cantuar. predictae sic, ut praesertur, Electum;

7 A Ele-

A. D. 1559.
2. Jul. Reg. Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem Magistrum *Matheum Parker* in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, ceteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum velitis cum effectu,

Supplices nichilominus, supremâ Auctoritate nostrâ Regiâ, ex mero Motu ac certa Scientiâ nostris, si quid, aut in his, quæ, juxta Mandatum no-

strum prædictum, per vos fient, aut in vobis aut vestrum aliquo, Conditione Statu Facultate vestris ad Præmissa perficienda, desit aut deerit eorum, quæ, per Statuta hujus Regni, aut per Leges Ecclesiasticas, in hac parte, requiruntur aut necessaria sunt, Temporis ratione & Rerum necessitate id postulante.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vi. Die Decembris.

Significavit pro Ciceſtrenſi Episcopo.

A. D. 1559.
1. Jul. m. 5. Regina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Salu-

R Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Ciceſtrenſi, per Mortem *Johannis Christopherson* ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Ciceſtræn. eisdem, per Literas nostras Patentes Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidemq; *Decanus & Capitulum* vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, Dilectum Nobis in Christo, Magistrum *Willielmum Barlo* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore ac nuper Episcopum *Barthon & Wellen* sibi & Ecclesiæ Ciceſtræn. prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Patentes, sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, Nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes,

eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis, Tenore Præsentium significamus:

Rogantes, & in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo Mandantes, quatenus eundem Magistrum *Willielmum Barlo* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Ciceſtræn. prædictæ, sic ut præfertur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem Magistrum *Willielmum Barlo* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, ceteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam & effectum Statutorum in hac parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xviii. Die Decembris.

Significavit pro Episcopo Wigorn.

A. D. 1559.
1. Jul. m. 6. Regina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius Angliæ, Primati & Metropolitano, Salu-

R Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Wigornæ, per Mortem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Wigornæ eisdem, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidemque *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædi-

ctæ, Dilectum Nobis in Christo, Magistrum *Edwinum Sands* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Patentes, Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis, Tenore Præsentium, significamus:

Rogantes, & in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo

A. D. 1559. *Edw. Reg.*
 cipiendo Mandantes, quatenus eundem Magistrum *Edwinum Sande* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesie Cathedralis Wigornie predictae, sic ut praefertur electum, Electionemque predictam confirmare, & eundem Magistrum *Edwinum Sande* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesie predictae consecrare, ceteraque omnia & singula peragere,

que vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio pastoralis, juxta formam & effectum Statutorum in hac parte editorum & provisorum velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xviii. Die Decembris.

De Significavit pro Episcopo Herefordensi.

A. D. 1559. *Id.*
Regina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, Domino *Matthaeo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius Angliae Primati & Metropolitano Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Herefordensi, per Mortem *Johannis Perfae ultimi Episcopi* ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesie nostrae Cathedralis Hereforden. cistern, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis predictae, isdemque *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiae nostrae predictae, dilectum nobis in Christo, Magistrum *Johannem Scorye* Sacrae Theologiae Professore ac nuper *Episcopum Cicestron.* sibi & Ecclesiae Herefordensi predictae, elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Patentes, Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes, A. D. 1559. eidem *Electioni* Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Praesentium significamus :

Rogantes, & in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini firmiter praecipiendo Mandantes, quatenus eundem Magistrum *Johannem Scorye* in Episcopum Ecclesie Cathedralis Hereforden. predictae, sic, ut praefertur, electum, Electionemque predictam confirmare, & eundem Magistrum *Johannem Scorye* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesie predictae consecrare, ceteraque omnia & singula peragere, quae vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam & effectum Statutorum in hac parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xviii. Die Decembris.

Significavit pro Asaphensi Episcopo.

A. D. 1559. *Id. m. 5.*
Regina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, Domino *Matthaeo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius Angliae Primati & Metropolitano, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Asaphensi, per legitimam Depositionem ultimum Episcopum ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Praesidentis & Capituli* Ecclesie Cathedralis Asaphen. cistern, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis predictae, isdemque *Praesidentis & Capitulum* vigore & obtentu Licentiae nostrae predictae, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Ricardum Darcy* Sacrae Theologiae Professore, sibi & Ecclesiae predictae elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Patentes, Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

nos Electionem illam acceptantes, A. D. 1559. eidem *Electioni* Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Praesentium significamus :

Rogantes, & in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini, firmiter praecipiendo Mandantes, quatenus eundem *Ricardum Darcy* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesie Cathedralis Asaphen. predictae, sic, ut praefertur, electum, Electionemque predictam confirmare, & eundem *Ricardum Darcy* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesie predictae consecrare, ceteraque omnia & singula peragere, quae vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis,

A.D. 1559. *Edw. Reg.*
 rali, juxta formam & effectum Statu-
 torum in hac parte editorum & provi-
 sorum, velitis cum effectu.
 In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 xviii. Die Decembris.

A.D. 1559.
Edw. Reg.

Pro Episcopo Bangor.

A.D. 1559.
Edw. **R**egina &c. Reverendissimo in
 Christo Patri, *Matheo Archie-*
piscopo Cantuariensi totius An-
 glie Primati & Metropolitano,
 Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episco-
 pali Bangorensis, per Mortem *Williel-*
mi Glou ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad
 humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli*
 Ecclesie Cathedralis Bangorensis eidem,
 per Literas nostras Patentes, Licen-
 tiam concesserimus alium sibi eligen-
 di in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis præ-
 dictæ, iidemque *Decanus & Capitulum*,
 vigore & obtentu Licentie nostre præ-
 dictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, Ma-
 gistrum *Rolandum Merick* Legum Do-
 ctorem, sibi & Ecclesie prædictæ ele-
 gerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem,
 prout per Literas suas Patentes, Sigil-
 lo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis
 inde directas, plenius liquet & appa-
 ret,

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes,

eidem *Electioni* Regium nostrum Af-
 fensum adhibuimus pariter & Favo-
 rem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium
 significamus :

Rogantes, & in Fide & Dilectione
 quibus nobis tenemini, firmiter præ-
 ciendo Mandantes, quatenus eun-
 dem Magistrum *Rolandum Merick* in
 Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesie Cath-
 edralis Bangorensis prædictæ, sic, ut
 præfertur, electum, electionemque
 prædictam confirmare, & eundem
 Magistrum *Rolandum Merick* Episco-
 pum & Pastorem Ecclesie prædictæ
 consecrare, ceteraque omnia & singu-
 la peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte
 incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta for-
 mam & effectum Statutorum in hac
 parte editorum & provisorum, velitis
 cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 xviii. Die Decembris.

A.D. 1559.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1559.
Edw. 6. **R**egina &c. Dilectis nostris
Decano & Capitulo Ecclesie
 Cathedralis Wintoniensis,
 Salutem.

Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis
 prædicta, per legitimam inde Remo-
 tionem *Johannis White* ultimi Episcopi
 ibidem, jam sit Pastoris solatio desti-
 tuta, nos alium vobis eligendi in Ep-
 iscopum & Pastorem Licentiam per Præ-
 sentes duximus concedendam,

Mandantes quod talem vobis eliga-
 tis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sa-
 crarum Literarum Cognitione ad id
 Munus aptus, Deo Devotus, nobis-
 que & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis,
 Ecclesiasque prædictæ necessarius ex-
 istat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 xviii. Die Decembris.

A.D. 1559.

Significavit pro Eliensi Episcopo.

A.D. 1559.
Edw. **R**egina &c. Reverendissimo in
 Christo Patri Domino *Matheo*
Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi totius
 Anglie Primati & Metropolitano, Sa-
 lutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episco-
 pali Eliensi, per legitimam Depriva-
 tionem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad
 humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capi-*

tuli Ecclesie nostre Cathedralis Elien-
 prædictæ, eidem, per Literas nostras
 Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus al-
 ium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pa-
 storem Sedis prædictæ, iidemque *De-*
canus & Capitulum, vigore & obtentu
 Licentie nostre prædictæ, dilectum
 nobis in Christo, Magistrum *Ricar-*
dum Coxe sacre Theologie Professo-
 rem

A.D. 1559.

A.D. 1559. rem sibi & Ecclesie prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Patentes, Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis indè directas, plenius liquet & apparet.

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus:

Rogantes, & in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenentini firmiter præcipiendo mandantes, quatenus eundem Magistrum Ricardum Coxæ in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesie Cathedralis

Elieen. prædictæ, sic, ut præfertur, electum, Electionemq; prædictam confirmare, & eundem Magistrum Ricardum Coxæ Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesie prædictæ consecrare, ceteraq; omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam & effectum Statutorum in hac parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium xxviii. Die Decembris.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A.D. 1559. Regina Escaetori suo in Comitatu Wigornia, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Wigorn. per Deprivationem Richardi Patz ultimi Episcopi ibidem, Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesie Cathedralis Wigorn. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ, dilectum Capellanum nostrum, Edmundum Sanders Sacre Theologie Professore in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt.

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneris Terris Tenementis & Hæreditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus modo in Manus nostras, vigore cujusdam Actûs, Anno Regni nostri primo, inde nuper editi & provisi elatis & capis, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo residentibus) ei restituiimus per Præsentem;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quodd, præfato Electo Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficiis inde provenientibus sive cre-

scientibus, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cuiuslibet.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium

Confirmabilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscripitis sub datâ prædictâ; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Salepie ac Marchis Wallie eidem Comitatus adjacentibus.

Dilecto & fideli suo Willielmo Huytt Militi Majori Civitatis Lond. ac Escaetori suo in eadem.

Escaetori suo in Com. Midd.

Et mandatum est Militibus, Liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu prædicto, quodd eidem Electo tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In, cujus Rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Pro Episcopo Menevensi, de Concessione in commendam.

A.D. 1559. Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Ut, dilectus & fidelis Subditus noster, Thomas Tooge Legum Professor, in Episcopum Menevensem jam electus, Statum suum juxta Pontificalis Dignitatis

exigentiam decentius tenere possit, A.D. 1559. considerantes exilitatem Reventionum dicti Episcopatus, illiusque Diocesis spatiosam Magnitudinem, in qua obvianda magnæ admodum solent fieri expensæ & alia Onera nonnulla per

A.D. 1559 eundem jam electum ad statum subeundum,
2. *Edic. Reg.*

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, concessimus ac etiam Licentiam dedimus, ac per Præsentes concedimus & Licentiam damus, præfato *Thome Episcopo Electo*, quòd ipse, unà cum Episcopatu prædicto, Præcentoriam dictæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Menevensis, in qua, ratione Præcentorie prædictæ, præfatus *Thomas* nunc Canonici residens exiit, necnon omnes & singulas quotidianas Distributiones Dividentias Adeptiones Excrefcen. & Refectiones, cæteraque omnia & singula Emolumenta & Profectiva cum pertinentiis unius Canonici continuè & personaliter residentis in dicta Ecclesia Cathedrali Menevensi, sive idem *Thomas* fuerit absens sive Præsens, in tam amplis modo & forma prout idem *Thomas* easdem quotidianas Distributiones Adeptiones Dividentias Excrefcen. & Refectiones ac cætera Emolumenta cum pertinentiis perciperet & haberet acsi fuisset præsens ac continuè & personaliter resideret in eadem Ecclesia Cathedrali, ac etiam Ecclesiam sive Capellam de Hogelton & Præbendam de Trollon in dicta Diocesi situatam; quas Præcentoriam Distributiones Dividentias Adeptiones Excrefcen. & Refectiones ratione dictæ sue Residentiæ in Ecclesia Cathedrali prædicta sibi debitas, Ecclesiam sive Capellam & Præbendam, idem *Thomas* canonicè & legitime adeptus est, & sic diu possidebat & adhuc canonicè possidet & eorum quamlibet,

Ac insuper etiam, ex uberiori Gratia nostra certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus concessimus & contulimus præfato *Thome Episcopo Electo*, prout, per Præsentes, eidem *Thome* damus concedimus & conferrimus Ecclesiam sive Præbendam de Corona dictæ Menevensis Diocesis nunc certo & legitimo modo vacantem & ad nostram Præsentationem, ratione Vacationis Sedis Episcopalis Menevensis, pleno jure spectantem, per Quinquennium a tempore Acceptationis prædictæ Episcopatus Menevensis continuè numerandum in Commendam unà cum dicto Episcopatu retinere, illorumque Fructus Redditus & Proventus cum omnibus & singulis eorum pertinentiis percipere, atque in suos Usus & Utilitates acsi illos in Titulum obtineret, convertere & applicare durante Quinquennio prædicto libere &

licetè valeat & possit absque impedimento nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum aut aliorum quorumcunque,
A.D. 1559
2. *Edic. Reg.*

Habendas gaudendas & percipiendas, tam dictam Præcentoriam, dictas quotidianas Distributiones Adeptiones, Dividentias Excrefcen. & Refectiones, cæteraque omnia & singula Emolumenta unius Canonici personaliter continuè Residentis in eadem Ecclesia Cathedrali, Ecclesiam sive Capellam & Præbendam de Corona cum suis pertinentiis, quorum omnium & singulorum annuus Valor non ultra *Sexaginta septem Libras*, (deductis inde Decimis in Libro nostro Taxatis Primitiarum & Decimarum annualium dicti Episcopatus) non exiit, præfato *Electo Episcopo*, tam absenti quam præsenti, per Quinquennium prædictum, absque aliquo gravamine interruptione calumpnia seu denegatione Patronorum dictorum Beneficiorum sive *Præbendis & Capitulis* dictæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis & Successorum suorum aut eorum alicujus vel aliquorum quorumcunque,

Volentes & firmiter injungentes, tam Patronis dictorum Beneficiorum Ecclesiarum & Præbendæ quam *Præbendi & Capituli* dictæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis & eorum Successoribus, quòd idem *Præbendi & Capitulum* & eorum Successores, ac dictorum Beneficiorum Præcentorie Ecclesiarum & Præbendæ Patroni, respectivè permittant & eorum quilibet permittat, præfatum *Electum Episcopum*, sive fuerit absens sive præsens, ad gaudendum percipiendum tenendum & habendum durante Terminò Quinquennii prædicti, omnes & singulos Fructus Redditus Proventus dictorum Beneficiorum Præcentorie Ecclesiarum & Præbendæ prædictarum, ac omnes & singulas præfatas quotidianas Distributiones Adeptiones Dividentias Excrefcen. Refectiones, & cætera Emolumenta unius Canonici personaliter & continuè Residentis in Ecclesia Cathedrali Meneven. una cum Episcopatu hujusmodi Meneven. usque ad Quinquennium a tempore Acceptationis prædicti Episcopatus Meneven. continuè numerandum, in Commendam retinere libere & licetè valeat & possit; Juribus & Constitutionibus ecclesiasticis quibuscumque, seu Statutis etiam localibus, Actu Ordinatione Ritu Consuetudine seu Restrictione in eadem Ecclesia Cathedrali prius habitis seu usitatis in contrarium in aliquo non obstantibus.

A. D. 1559.
2. *Ellie. Reg.*
tibus; Provisio semper quod dictæ Ecclesie & Præbendæ interim debitis non fraudentur Obsequiis;
Et quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

A. D. 1559.
2. *Ellie. Reg.*
Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
xxii. Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1559.
Pat. 2. *Ellie.*
p. 11. m. 8.
Regina &c. dilectis sibi in Christo Decano & Capitulo Ecclesie Cathedralis Lichfeld. & Coven. Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per legitimam Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis Eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundatoriam vobis concedere dignemur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte

A. D. 1559.
favorabiliter inclinati, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,
Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis exsistat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
xxvii. Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Episcopo Sarum de Regio Assensu.

A. D. 1559.
Ind.
Regina &c. omnibus Archiepiscopis Episcopis, & aliis quibuscumque quorum in hac parte intererit, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Sarum, per Mortem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, Decanus & Capitulum ibidem, Licentia primitus a Nobis, per ipsos alium eligendi in eorum Episcopum, petita pariter & obtenta, Dominum Johannem Jewell Sacre Theologie Professore in eorum Pastorem & Episcopum canonicè eligerunt & nominaverunt, sicuti per eorum Literas in ea parte, quas vobis mittimus præsentibus interclusas, plenius liquet.

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, humilibus eorum medianti-

A. D. 1559.
bus Supplicationibus, nostrum Regium adhibuimus Favorem pariter & Assensum, & eundem electum apud Vos recommendatum habemus,

Quocirca Vobis Mandamus quod cætera omnia, quæ per Vos ad Confirmationem & Consecrationem ejusdem in dicto Episcopatu fieri consueverunt, secundum Leges & Statuta Regni nostri Angliæ in hac parte edita & provisâ, cum Favore & diligentia facere velitis.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
xxvii. Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Pardonatione speciali pro Jemmar Guyn ap Lewes Tudor.

A. D. 1559.
Ind. p. 5.
m. 32.
Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum quidem Grassinus ap Jemmar Guyn nuper de Parochia de Llanyvith in Comitatu Denbighe Generosus alias dictus Grass ap Jemmar Guyn ap Lewes ap Tudor de Parochia prædicta in prædicto Comitatu Denbighe Generosus, Hugo ap Lewes ap Tudor nuper de eisdem Villa & Comitatu Yoman, Jemmar Guyn ap Lewes ap Tu-

A. D. 1559.
der nuper de eisdem Villa & Comitatu Yoman, & Willielmus ap Richard Salter de Heutlam in dicto Comitatu Denbighe Laborer, tertio Die Octobris Annis Regnorum Philippi & Mariæ nuper Regis & Regine Angliæ &c. Quarto & Quinto, Vi & Armis &c. ac ex eorum Malis procognatis, apud Penporghell in dicto Com. Denbighe (cuiusdam loco vocato Penporghell in dicto Com. Denbighe, Com. Salopie est proximus

A.D. 1559. ximus Com. in Anglia adjacens ubi Breve nostrum tunc currit) in quendam Robertum apud Tuder apud Lewes in Pace Dei ac dictorum nuper Regis & Regine existentem, insultum fecerunt, ipsum verberaverunt vulneraverunt & mastractaverunt, & prædictus Grassinus apud Jennam Guyon, cum quodam Lapide quem ipse in manu sua dextra adtunc tenuit, prædictum Robertum apud Tuder apud Lewes, super dextram Capitis sui partem felonice percussit, dans ei Plagam mortalem, de qua quidem Plaga mortali idem Robertus apud Tuder apud Lewes, a prædicto tertio Die Octobris, Annis supradictis, usque vicesimum quartum Diem ejusdem Mensis Octobris extunc proximò sequentem languebat, quo quidem vicesimo quarto Die Octobris, Annis supradictis, idem Robertus apud Tuder apud Lewes apud Penporghell prædictam in dicto Com. Denbighie, ex Plaga prædicta obiit, & sic prædictus Grassinus apud Jennam Guyon prædictum Robertum apud Tuder apud Lewes modo & formâ prædictis felonice & voluntarie ex sua Malitia præcogitata interfecit & murtheravit, contra Pacem dictorum nuper Regis & Regine &c. & cum prædictus Hugo apud Lewes apud Tuder, Jennam Guyon apud Lewes apud Tuder, & Willielmus apud Richard Salter, Die Annis & Locis supradictis Vi & Armis ac ex eorum Malitia præcogitata felonice fuerunt Præsentes Compercutientes Procurantes Confortantes & Auxiliantes, prædictum Grassinum apud Jennam Guyon ad faciendum Feloniam & Murtherum prædicta, & prædicti Grassini Hugo apud Lewes apud Tuder, Jennam Guyon apud Lewes apud Tuder, & Willielmus apud Richard Salter, eundem Robertum apud Tuder apud Lewes modo & formâ supradictis felonice interfecerunt murtheraverunt, contra Pacem dictorum nuper Regis & Regine &c.

Sciatis quòd Nos, pietate moti, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Sci-

entia & mero Motu nostris, pardonavimus remissimus & relaxavimus, ac per Præsentes pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus prædicto Jennam Guyon apud Lewes apud Tuder, nuper de Parochia de Llanyvith in Com. Denbigh Yoman, quocumque alio Nomine Cognomine sive Additione Nominis vel Cognominis idem Jennam Guyon apud Lewes censeatur aut nuncupetur, Feloniam & Murtherum prædicta, licet idem Jennam Guyon apud Lewes de Præmissis seu aliquo Præmissorum indictatus reatus appellatus adjudicatus utlagatus condemnatus convictus vel atinctus existeret vel non existeret, aut indictari reatus appellari adjudicari utlagari condemnari convinci vel attingi contingeret in futurum,

Ac etiam omnimodas & singulas Utlagarias quascumque versus ipsum Jennam Guyon apud Lewes occasione Præmissorum aut eorum alicujus antea præsentem Diem promulgatas sive impostum promulgandas,

Necnon omnia & singula Judicia Pœnas Mortis & Executiones eorumdem ratione seu occasione Præmissorum habenda vel exequenda reddenda sive adjudicanda, & firmam Pacem nostram eidem Jennam Guyon apud Lewes Tuder concedimus per Præsentes,

Ita quòd stet Recto in Curia nostra si quis versus eum loqui voluerit de Præmissis seu aliquo Præmissorum; Et hoc absque aliquo Fine seu Feodo Nobis in Hanaperio Cancellarie nostre seu alibi, pro Magno Sigillo nostro aut parvo, debendo solvendo aut faciendo;

Et quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo septimo Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Concessione in Commendam pro Episcopo Bangor.

A.D. 1559. **R**egina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Ut Dilectus & Fidelis Subditus noster Rolandus Merryek Legum Doctor in Episcopum Bangorensem jam electus, Statum totum juxta Pontificalis Dignitatis exigentiam decentiùs tenere possit, considerantes exilitatem dicti Episcopatus, non valentis per Annum ultra Cxxxl. xvi. ivd.

ob. in comuni Valore ejusdem in Libro nostro Taxationum Primitiarum & Decimarum annualium dicti Episcopatus;

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, concessimus & licentiam dedimus, ac per Præsentes concedimus & licentiam damus, præfato Rolando Episcopo Electo, quòd ipse, unâ cum

Episcopo

A. D. 1559. Episcopatu prædicto, Canonicarum & Præbendam de Trelodan. in Ecclesia Cathedrali Menevensi, in qua dictus *Rolandus* nunc Canonicus Residentarius existit, Rectoriam sive Ecclesiam Parochialem de Llandewibrevie alias dictam Præcentoriam Ecclesiæ Collegiæ de Llandewibrevie, & Portionem sive Rectoriam de Llandewi Velfre Meneven. Dioc. quas Rectoriam sive Ecclesiam Parochialem & Portionem idem *Rolandus* canonicè & legitime adeptus est, & sic diu possidebat & adhuc canonicè possidet, & eorum quodlibet sive quilibet per Quinquennium a tempore Acceptationis prædicti Episcopatus Bangorensis continub numerandum in Commendam, unà cum dicto Episcopatu retinere, illorumque Fructus Redditus & Proventus percipere, atque in suos Usus & Utilitates acsi illa in Titulum obtineret convertere & applicare, durante Quinquennio prædicto liberè & licitè valeat & possit, absque impedimento nostro Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum aut aliorum quorumcumque,

Ac insuper dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, præfato *Rolando Episcopo Electo*, omnes & singulas quotidianas Distributiones Dividentias Adeptiones Excrefcent. & Refectiones, ceteraque omnia & singula Emolumenta & Proficua unius Canonicorum continuè & personaliter residentis in dicta Ecclesia Cathedrali Meneven. sive idem *Rolandus* fuerit absens sive præsens, in tam amplis modo & formâ prout idem *Rolandus* easdem quotidianas Distributiones Adeptiones Dividentias Excrefcentes & Refectiones, ac cetera Emolumenta perciperet & haberet si fuisset præsens, ac continuè & personaliter resideret in eadem Ecclesia Cathedrali,

Habendas gaudendas & percipiendas, tam dictam Rectoriam Ecclesiam Parochialem sive Præcentoriam Portionem Canonicatûs & Præbendæ in Ecclesia Cathedrali prædicta, quàm dictas quotidianas Distributiones Adeptiones Dividentias Excrefcent. & Refectiones, ceteraque omnia & singula Emolumenta unius Canonici personaliter & continuè residentarii in eadem Ecclesia Cathedrali, quorum omnium & singulorum annuus Valor non ultra *Officiata Librorum* sumam, in Li-

bro nostro Taxationum Primitiarum A. D. 1559. & Decimarum annualium dicti Episcopatus non existit, præfato *Electo Episcopo*, tam absenti quàm presenti, per Quinquennium prædictum, absque aliquo gravamine interruptione calumpniæ seu denegatione dictorum Beneficiorum Canonicatûs & Præbendæ Patronorum & Præcentoris & Capituli dictæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis & Successorum suorum aut eorum alicujus,

Volentes & firmiter injungentes, tam Patronis dictorum Beneficiorum Canonicatûs & Præbendæ, quàm Præcentori & Capitulo dictæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis & eorum Successoribus, quod idem Præcentor & Capitulum & eorum Successores ac dictorum Beneficiorum Canonicatûs & Præbendæ Patroni respectivè, permittant & eorum quilibet permittat, præfatum *Electum Episcopum*, sive fuerit absens sive præsens, ad percipiendum gaudendum tenendum & habendum durante Terminò Quinquennii prædicti, omnes & singulos Fructus Redditus Proventus suorum Beneficiorum Canonicatûs & Præbendæ prædictorum, ac omnes & singulas præfatas quotidianas Distributiones Adeptiones Dividentias Excrefcent. Refectiones, & cetera Emolumenta unius Canonici personaliter & continuè residentarii in Ecclesia Cathedrali Meneven. insimul cum Episcopatu huiusmodi Bangoren. usque ad Quinquennium, a tempore Acceptationis prædicti Episcopatus Bangoren. continub numerandum in Commendam retinere liberè & licitè valeat & possit; Juri- bus sive Constitutionibus ecclesiasticis quibuscumque, seu aliquo Statuto etiam locali, Actu Ordinatione Ritu Consuetudine seu Restrictione in eadem Ecclesia Cathedrali prius habitis seu usitatis in contrarium in aliquo non obstantibus: Proviso semper quòd dicta Ecclesia Parochiali Rectoria sive Præcentoria de Llandewibrevie prædicta interim debitis non fraudulentur Obsequiis;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei testimonium &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1559.
2. *Eliz. Reg.*

De Pardonatione.

A. D. 1559.
2. *Eliz. Reg.*A. D. 1559.
Pat. 2. *Eliz.*
P. 3. m. 12.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum *Brian Fitz. William* nuper de London. Generosus, nuper,

Coram *Willielmo Marchione Wintoniensi* & aliis Sociis suis Iusticiariis Domine *Maria* nuper *Regina Angliæ* Sororis nostræ præcharissimæ, virtute Literarum Patentium ipsius Regine eis inde directarum, ad inquirendum per Sacramentum proborum & legalium Hominum de Comitatu Middlesexie, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, per quos Rei Veritas melius sciri poterit, de quibuscumque Proditionibus, Mespriationibus Proditionum, Insurrectionibus, Rebellionibus Feloniis & Murdris, ac aliis Articulis & Offensis in eodem Com. perpetratis & commissis in Literis Patentibus prædictis specificatis, ac ad eadem Proditiones & alia Præmissa secundum Legem & Consuetudinem Regni nostri Angliæ audiendum & terminandum, nuper assignatis,

Indictatus extiterit de eo, quod ipse, ac diversi alii Proditores & Rebelatores, contra dictam Dominam *Mariam* nuper *Reginam Angliæ* Deum præ oculis suis non habentes, nec debitas Ligenantias suas considerantes, sed Instigatione Diabolica solliciti, imaginantes conantes & compellantes ipsam *Reginam Supremam* Dominam suam de regali Statu Titulo Regimine & Potestate Regni sui Angliæ deturbare, ac Gubernationem ejusdem Regni provoluntate & libitis suis mutare & alterare, Vi & Armis; videlicet, Vexillis displacat. Gladiis Armacudis Lanceis Arcubus Sagittis Loricis defensivis, Duplodibus, Galeis, Ferreis, Tormentis sive Bombardis vulgariter vocatis *Sakers* & *Handgounes*, & aliis Armaturis, tam defensivis quàm invectivis modo guerriero armati & attrati, septimo Die Februarii Anno Regni dictæ Domine *Maria* nuper *Regine* primo apud Villam de Braynford in Comitatu Midd. ad intentionem prædictam exequendam & perimplendam, seipsos illicitè falsò rebelliosè & proditoricè, cum magna Multitudine Rebellatorum & publicorum Inimicorum dictæ nuper *Regine* & Regni sui Angliæ, ad Numerum trium millium Hominum insimul insurrexerunt convenerunt assemblaverunt & univenerunt, & Bellum crudelissimum contra dictam nuper Dominam *Regi-*

nam apud Braynford prædictam adtunc falsò hostiliter rebelliosè & proditoricè paraverunt & levaverunt, & sic attrati & armati existentes a Braynford prædicta cundo equitando & marchiendo versus Civitatem Londoniæ, dictâ Dominâ nuper *Regina* apud Palatium suum in Civitate Westm. in prædicto Comitatu Midd. tunc exiliente & relidente, Guerram acerrimam & terribilem apud *Charingross* infra Parochiam Sancti Martini in Campis in Civitate Westm. in prædicto Comitatu Midd. contra dictam Dominam nuper *Reginam* adtunc & ibidem falsò rebelliosè & maximè proditoricè fecerunt percusserunt & perpetraverunt, contra Ligeantias suas debitas, in magnum Periculum Personæ dictæ Domine nuper *Regine* ac Subversionis Regni sui Angliæ, ac contra Pacem dictæ Domine *Regine* Coronam & Dignitatem suas, necnon contra formam diversorum Statutorum in hujusmodi casu editorum & provisorum, prout per Indictamentum prædictum, coram præfatis Iusticiariis apud Westm. prædictum in Com. prædicto, Die Jovis, videlicet, *quintodecimo Die Februarii* Anno Regni dictæ Domine *Maria* nuper *Regine* primo, captum, & jam in Curia nostra coram Nobis remanens, plenius continetur, idemque *Brian Fitz. William* de Proditionibus prædictis per debitos Legis Processus utlagatus existit, prout in eadem Curia nostra coram Nobis constat de Recordis;

Sciatis tamen quod Nos, Pietate mori, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, pardonavimus remissimus & relaxavimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus præfato *Briano Fitz. William* nuper de London. Generoso, seu quocumque alio Nomine Cognomine sive Additione Nominis vel Cognominis Dignitatis Officii vel Loci idem *Brianus* censcatur nuncupetur sive vocetur, aut nuper censcatur vocabatur sive nuncupabatur, Proditiones prædictas, ac omnia & singula in Indictamento prædicto specificata, ac Utlagarias earumdem versus ipsum superinde habitas adjudicatas & promulgatas, & Fugam superinde factam, ac etiam omnes Attractiones sive Convictiones Proditionum prædictorum & earum cujuscunque,

necnon

A. D. 1559. necnon omnes & omnimodas Proditiones, tam majores quam minores, ac Crimina Læse Majestatis, Conclamamenta Proditionum & Proditorum, Mefprifiones Proditionum, Rebelliones Infurrectiones Conspirationes Confederationes Imaginationes Abbetamenta Procuraciones Confortationes & Auxiliationes, tam Proditionum & Proditorum quam aliorum Malefactorum & Inimicorum quorumcumque, per ipsum *Brianum Fitz William*, tam contra Nos Coronam & Dignitatem nostras, quam contra aliquos seu aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum quorumcumque, Coronam & Dignitatem suas facta commissa sive perpetrata,

2 Elm. Reg.

Necnon omnia & omnimoda Felonias Roberias & Accessaria earumdem,

Ac omnia & omnimoda illicitas Verborum Prolationes, Conventicula illicita, Assemblationes illicitas, Confederationes Rixas Routas Transgressiones,

Ac etiam omnia & omnimoda Escapia, Evafiones tam voluntarias quam non voluntarias & Negligentias, necnon omnes & omnimodas proditorias Fugationes extra hoc Regnum in aliquas Partes Transmarinas, & Moram ibidem trahentes absque Licentia Regia & Pirationes quasque, ac Auxiliamenta Confortationes Receptiones, Abbetationes & Procuraciones quorumcumque Proditorum Hereticorum Murdratorum Homicidarum Felonum, suspectorum & Inimicorum quorumcumque in partibus prædictis, & generaliter omnes & omnimodas Felonias quasque, tam contra Communem Legem Regni nostri Angliæ, quam contra quæcumque; Statuta Acta Proclamationes Ordinationes sive Provisiones ejusdem Regni nostri Angliæ, antehac edita ordinata proclamata seu provisa, vel eorum alicujus, per ipsum *Brianum Fitz William* ante præsentem Diem facta habita commissa sive perpetrata, tam in tempore nostro quam in tempore aliquorum Progenitorum nostrorum quorumcumque, licet idem *Brianus Fitz William* de Præmissis vel aliquo Præmissorum indictatus impetratus reclusus appellatus adjudicatus utlagatus condemnatus convictus vel atinctus existit vel non existit, aut indictari appellari impetiri reclusari adjudicari utlagari condemnari convinci vel attingi contigerit in futurum, ac omnes & singulas Utlagarias in ipsum *Brianum Fitz William*, ratione seu occasione Præmissorum sive eorum alicujus,

jus, promulgatas sive promulgandas, ac etiam omnia & singula Judicia Executiones, Pœnas Mortis, Pœnas Corporales, Imprisonamenta & Punitiones, ac alias Pœnas quasque, ratione Præmissorum sive eorum alicujus, versus præfatum *Brianum Fitz William* habita facta reddita sive adjudicata, aut habenda fienda reddenda adjudicanda vel exequenda,

A. D. 1559.
2 Elm. Reg.

Ac omnia & omnimoda Sectas Querelas Impetitiones & Demanda quæcumque, quæ Nos, versus ipsum *Brianum* occasione Præmissorum sive eorum alicujus, habemus habuimus seu in futurum habere poterimus, Sectamque Pacis nostræ quæ ad Nos versus ipsum *Brianum Fitz William* in hac parte pertinet seu pertinere poterit;

Et firmam Pacem nostram eidem *Briano Fitz William* inde damus & concedimus per Præsentes: Ita tamen quòd stet rectè in Curia nostra si quis versus eum loqui voluerit de Præmissis vel aliquo Præmissorum;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra pardonavimus remissimus & relaxavimus, ac per Præsentes pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus, præfato *Briano Fitz William* omnia & omnimoda Forisfacturas & Deperditiones, tam omnium & singulorum Maneriorum Terrarum & Hereditamentorum suorum, quam omnium Bonorum quorumcumque tam realium quam personalium, Nobis ratione seu occasione Præmissorum sive eorum alicujus, ante præsentem Diem forisfactorum debitorum seu quocumodo spectantium sive pertinentium, & quæ ad manus nostras vel ad Usus nostrum, ratione seu occasione Præmissorum sive eorum alicujus, devenerunt aut devenire debuerunt, & ad Nos spectare debent, eademque omnia & singula Maneria Terras Tenementa Hereditamenta Bona & Catalla, in quorumcumque sive cujuscumque Manibus aut Possessione jam existunt vel existere contigerunt, eidem *Briano Fitz William* damus concedimus & restituimus per Præsentes, habenda & tenenda eidem *Briano Fitz William* Hereditibus & Assignatis suis, de dono nostro, absque aliquo Compoto, vel alio Nobis Hereditibus vel Successoribus nostris inde reddendo solvendo seu faciendo,

Nolentes quòd idem *Brianus Fitz William* vel Hæredes sui, ratione seu occasione Præmissorum sive eorum alicujus, per Nos, Hæredes nostros, Justiciarios Efficatores aut alios Ballivos seu Ministros nostros vel Hæredum

aut

A. D. 1559. aut Successorum nostrorum, occasione-
 2 *Edic. Reg.* nentur molestentur vexentur seu gra-
 ventur, aut eorum aliquis molestetur
 occasione vexetur perturbetur in a-
 liquo seu gravetur;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 tricesimo Die Decembris.

A. D. 1559.
 2 *Edic. Reg.*

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

✠ De Concessione in Commendam pro Episcopo Assaven.

A. D. 1560.
 Pat. 2. *Edic.*
 P. 5. m. 27.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c.
 Salutem.

Ut, Dilectus & Fidelis
 Syndicus noster, *Richardus Dorey* The-
 ologie Professor, in *Episcopum Assaven-*
sew jam electus, Statum suum juxta
 Pontificalis Dignitatis exigentiam de-
 centius tenere possit, considerantes ex-
 litatem dicti Episcopatus, non valen-
 tis per Annum ultra *Clxxxviii. xii. vii.*

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra
 speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero
 Motu nostris, concessimus & licentiam
 dedimus, ac per Præsentes concedimus
 & licentiam damus præfato *Richardo*
Episcopo Elcho quod ipse, unâ cum
 Episcopatu prædicto, Præbendam in
 Ecclesia Cathedrali *Assaphensi*, Recto-
 riam de *Llanfanchray* in Decanatu de
Pola dictæ *Assaphen.* Diocesis, Recto-
 riam de *Maydymorton* & Vicariam
 de *Burnham* *Lincolniensis* Diocesis,
 quas Præbendam Rectorem de *Llan-*
fanchray, Rectorem de *Maydymor-*
ton, & Vicariam de *Burnham* præ-
 dictas, idem *Richardus* canonice &
 legitime adeptus est, & sic diu pos-
 sibile, & adhuc canonicè possidet
 & earum quamlibet per Quinquen-
 nium a tempore acceptionis prædi-
 cti Episcopatus *Assaphensis* continuè
 numerandum in Commendam, unâ
 cum dicto Episcopatu retinere, illo-
 rumque Fructus & Proventus perci-
 pere, atque in Usum suum & Uti-
 litatem, ac si illas in Titulum obtine-
 ret, convertere & applicare, duran-
 te Quinquennio prædicto liberè & lici-
 tè valeat & possit, absque impedimen-
 to nostro Hæredum vel Successorum
 nostrorum aut aliorum quorumcum-
 que,

Habendas gaudendas & percipien-
 das dictas Præbendam, Rectorem de
Llanfanchray, Rectorem de *Mayd-*

morton, & Vicariam de *Burnham*, A. D. 1560.
 cum Fructibus Redditibus Proventi-
 bus Emolumentis & Pertinentiis quib-
 uscumque, quorum omnium & sin-
 gulorum annuus Valor non ultra
Quinquaginta quatuor Libras sex Soli-
dos & c. Denarios in Libro nostro
Taxationum Primitiarum & Decima-
 rum annualium non excedit, præ-
 fato *Electo Episcopo*, tam absenti quàm
 præfenti, per Quinquennium prædi-
 ctum, absque aliquo Gravamine In-
 terruptione Calumpnia seu Denega-
 tione dictorum Beneficiorum Patrono-
 rum & Successorum suorum aut eorum
 alicujus,

Volentes & firmiter injungentes
 Patronis dictorum Beneficiorum quod
 illi respectivè permittant & eorum
 quilibet permittat præfatum *Electum*
Episcopum, sive fuerit absens sive præ-
 sens, ad percipiendum gaudendum
 tenendum & habendum, durante
 Termino Quinquennii prædicti, omnes
 & singulos Fructus Redditus & Pro-
 ventus Beneficiorum prædictorum, in-
 simul cum Episcopatu hujusmodi *As-*
saphen. usque ad Quinquennium a
 tempore Acceptionis prædicti Epi-
 scopatus *Assaphensis* continuè nume-
 randum, in Commendam retinere li-
 berè & licitè valeat & possit; Ju-
 ribus sive Constitutionibus Ecclesia-
 sticis quibuscumque in contrarium in
 aliquo non obstantibus; Provisio sem-
 per quod dictæ Ecclesiæ Parochia-
 les interim debitis non fraudulentur Ob-
 sequiis.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 quarto Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro

A.D. 1560.
Pat. 2. Elic.
p. 14. m. 5.A.D. 1560.
2 Elic. Arg.

Pro Episcopo Meneven. de Significavit.

A.D. 1560.
Pat. 2. Elic.
p. 14. m. 5.

Regina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, Domino *Mathewo*, Permissione Divina, *Canuariensi Archiepiscopo* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Menevensi, per legitimam Deprivationem *Henrici Morgan* ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Præfidentis & Capitalis Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Meneven.* eisdem, per Literas nostras Patentes Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, idem *Præfident & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Thomam Tonge* Legum Professore, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Patentes, Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes,

eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus:

Rogantes, & in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo Mandantes, quatenus eundem *Thomam Tonge* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Meneven. prædictæ, sic, ut præfertur, electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem *Thomam Tonge* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ, vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam & effectum Statutorum in hac parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c:

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* nono Die Januarii

De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1560.
Ibid. m. 30.

Regina &c. dilectis sibi in Christo *Decano & Capitali Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Bathoniensis & Wellensis*, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesiæ prædictæ, per legitimam Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundatoriæ vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinati, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis exsistat.

In cujus rei &c:

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* undecimo Die Januarii.

De Regio Assensu.

A.D. 1560.
Ibid. p. 11.
m. 8.

Regina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, Domino *Mathæo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Lincolnensi, per Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capitalis Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Lincoln.* eisdem, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi

in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, idemque *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Nicholaum Ballinghous* Legum Doctorem sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Patentes, Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum

A.D. 1560.

Assensum

A. D. 1560. ¹ *Eliz. Reg.* sensum adhibuimus pariter & favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus :

Rogantes & requirentes, & in Fide
& Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini,
firmiter præcipiendo Mandantes, quatenus
eundem *Nicholaum Ballingham* in
Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesie Cathedra-
lis Lincoln. prædictæ, sic, ut
præfertur, electum, Electionemque præ-
dictam confirmare, & eundem *Nicholaum*
Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesie

predictae consecrare, ceteraque omnia & singula peragere, quae vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam & effectum Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
xii. Die Januarij.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Ob causam legitimæ Deprivationis, de Præsentationibus.

A. D. 1566.
 Vol. 2. Ed. 2.
 P. 1. m. 24.

Regina &c. Reverendissimo in
 Christo Patri, Domino *Matheo*,
 Permissio Divina, *Castro-*
enfi Archiepiscopo totius Angliæ Primate
 & Metropolitano, ejusve *Piscario* in Spi-
 ritualibus Generali, aut alii cuicum-
 que hanc nostram Præfationem
 admittendi Potestatem habenti, Sa-
 lutem.

Ad Rectoriam de *Hemelsworth* Exon.
Diœcesis, per Deprivationem legiti-
mam *Thomas Reynoldes* Sacræ Theologiæ
Professoris ultimi Incumbentis ibidem,
jam vacantem, & ad nostram Præsen-
tationem legitimo modo spectantem,
dilectum nobis in Christo *Thomam Kear*
in Legibus Bachalauium vobis præ-
sentamus.

Rogantes, quatenus eundem *Thomam Kent* ad Rectorem prædictam admittere, ipsumque Rectorem ejusdem instituere & investire, cæteraque peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoris, velitis cum favore.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
decimo quinto Die Januarii.

Per Breve d: Privato Sigillo.

Henricus Ryley in Sacra Theologia Bachalarius, habet Literas Regine Patentis ad Canonicatum & Præbendam in libera Capella Sancti Georgii infra Castrum de Wyndesore.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
primo Die Januarii.

*Edmundus Johnson, ad Canonicatum
& Præbendam in libera Capella Sancti
Georgii infra Castrum de Wyndesore.*

Georgius Mafon, ad Canonikaturn si-
ve Præbendam infra Ecclesiam Colle-
giatam sive liberam Capellam Regiam
Sancti Georgii infra Caltrum de Wyn-
desore.

*Johannes Hawthorne ad Rectorem de
Holton, Lincoln. Dilect.*

Henricus Mallett ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de Methley Eboracen. Dioc.

Willielmus Dornichom Sacellanus Regine, ad Archidiaconatum Brecon Meneyen. Dioc.

Johannes Stokes, ad Archidiaconatum sive Officium Archidiaconatus Eborac.

Griffins Williams, ad Rectoriam de
Wroughton alias Elmngdon Sarum
Direc.

Johannes Matrevert, ad Rectorem
de Cleheydon Dioc. Exoa.

Thomas Williat, ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de Thurston Lincoln. Dioc.

Hugo Atwell, ad Ecclesiam Parochialem Sancti Ewae aliàs Ebbey Exon. Dioc.

Edwardus Martcroft, ad Canonatum
& Præbendam in libera Capella San-
cti Georgii infra Castrum de Wynde-
fore.

Johannes Brydgemaster, ad Archidiaconatum sive Dignitatem Archidiaconatus Roffen. in Ecclesia Cathedrali Roffen.

Johannes Markham, ad Vicariam perpetuam de Welton Eboracen Dioc.

Willielmus Heron, ad Ecclesiam Pa-
rochiam de Wyntingham Lincoln.
Dioc.

Robertus Loeys, ad Vicariam perpetuam Ecclesie Parochialis de Hunmanby Eborum. Dioc.

Arthurus Saule, ad Canonicatum &
Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Bri-
stollie.

Chriſtopherus Parye, ad Canonicatum
& Præbendam in Eccleſia Cathedrali
Britoll. *Toban.*

A.D. 1566

Eliæ. Reg.

Johannes Porpe, ad Præbendam Primicalli ex parte Bortali in Ecclesia Cathedrali Elien.

Robertus Blunderston, ad Rectoriâ de Scrayngtham Eborum Dioc.

Georgius Anworth, ad Præbendam de Northernutham in Ecclesia Collegiata de Southwell-Eborum Dioc.

Ricardus Roberts, ad Vicariâ de Hamuldon Winton Dioc.

Ricardus Holland, ad Vicariâ Ecclesiæ Parochialis de Brodeclyffe Exon. Dioc.

Nicholas Holgh, ad Rectoriâ Ecclesiæ Parochialis de Northburton Eboracens. Dioc.

Laurentius Hall, ad Rectoriâ de Buryton Winton. Dioc.

Willielmus Forde, ad Ecclesiâ Parochialem de Newbery Sarum Dioc.

Walterus Johnson, ad Præcentoriâ infra Ecclesiâ Cathedralem Hereforden.

Robertus Cage ad Vicariâ perpetuâ Ecclesiæ Parochialis de Yaldinge Roffen. Dioc.

Adamus Hallidaye ad Rectoriâ & Ecclesiâ Parochialem de Wermouth Episcopi Dunelmen. Dioc.

Michaelis Reamegar ad Rectoriâ & Ecclesiâ Parochialem de Crawley Winton. Dioc.

Christoforus Rookes ad Rectoriâ de Waye Winton. Dioc.

Thomas Atkinson ad Canonicatû & Præbendam de Stillington in Ecclesia Cathedrali Eborum.

Johannes Deveres ad Ecclesiâ Parochialem de Easton Winton. Dioc.

Johannes Elize ad Decanatû in Ecclesia Cathedrali Heref.

Johannes Mallins ad Archidiaconatû London. in Ecclesia Cathedrali divi Pauli.

Henricus Bagwell ad Rectoriâ & Ecclesiâ Parochialem de Hatfelde alias Hatfelde Episcopi sive Hatfelde Regis Lincoln. Dioc.

Willielmus Kyng ad Archidiaconatû sive Officiû Archidiaconatû Northumbrie in Ecclesia Cathedrali Dunelmen.

Willielmus Dayrad Archidiaconatû de Nottingham Eboracens. Dioc.

Franciscus Newton ad Canonicatû & Præbendam de Northwold infra Ecclesiâ Cath. Eborum.

Walterus Johnson ad Quintam Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Glouc.

Georgius Whitburn ad Canonicatû & Præbendam in libera Capella Sancti Georgii infra Castrum de Wyndesour.

Thomas Langley ad Rectoriâ de

Welforde Sarum Dioc.

Edwardus Bernard ad Præbendam de Grantham alias Graham Boriall. in Ecclesia Cathedrali Sarum.

Thomas Tylour ad Rectoriâ de Kyngelland in Com. Heref.

Johannes Padder ad Decanatû Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Wigorn.

Thomas Lokyn ad Ecclesiâ Parochialem de Bolton Parcy in Com. Eborum.

Augustinus Eradebridge ad Canonicatû in Ecclesia Cathedrali Wigorn.

Robertus Avoys ad Canonicatû in Ecclesia Cathedrali Wigorn.

Edmundus Beang ad Ecclesiâ Parochialem de Stanoppe Dunelmen. Dioc.

Robertus Wyldon ad Archidiaconatû Elien. Dioc. Elien.

Johannes Bell ad Rectoriâ sive Ecclesiâ Parochialem Sancti Vigoris de Fulbourne Elien. Dioc.

Robertus Whetstall ad Canonicatû sive Præbendam de Llanvryth in Ecclesia Cathedrali Assaphen.

Simon Allen ad Ecclesiâ Parochialem de Stratfield sey Winton. Dioc.

Edmundus Standler ad Præbendam de Wyftowe in Ecclesia Cathedrali Eborum.

Robertus Hobbelthwayte ad Canonicatû sive Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Cestr.

Johannes Hennsfley ad Canonicatû sive Præbendam vocatam undecimam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Dunelm. fundat.

Thomas Barwyck ad Canonicatû & Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Elien.

Walterus Wright ad Canonicatû & Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Winton.

Thomas Reader ad Ecclesiâ de Bedforde Eborum Dioc.

Thomas Dyxon ad Ecclesiâ Parochialem de Hiron Eborum Dioc.

Thomas Wyllon ad Canonicatû sive Præbendam de Fenton in Ecclesia Metropolitana Eborum.

Johannes Balcan ad Canonicatû & Præbendam infra Ecclesiâ Cathedralem & Metropolitanam Christi Cantuar.

Christoforus Albeburner ad Vicariâ perpetuâ Ecclesiæ Parochialis de Halyfax Eboracens. Dioc.

Johannes Lynde ad Canonicatû & Præbendam Sanctæ Margarete Leic. in Ecclesia Cathedrali Lincoln.

Ricardus Gatonon ad Subdiaconatû Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Exon.

A.D. 1660

Eliæ. Reg.

Johannes

A. D. 1560. *Johannes Serbe* ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de Boxwell cum Capella de Leytherton Wigorn. Dioc.

Ankerus Bright ad Vicariam perpetuam Vicarie perpetuæ de Gedney Lincoln. Dioc.

Thomas Sampson ad Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Dunelm.

Gilbertus Leyborne ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de Coningham Petriburgen. Dioc.

Johannes Edden ad Rectoriam de Effington unâ cum Archidiaconatu in

Ecclesia Cathedrali Dunelm.

Johannes Corwell ad Rectoriam de Northreke Norwicen. Dioc.

Goddardus Kyddall ad Præbendam alterius partis Præbendæ de Eaton in Collegio Southwell Eboracen. Dioc.

Willelmus Todde ad Rectoriam de Ketteringe Petriburgen. Dioc.

Adamus Stepperd ad Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Dunelm.

Thomas Horton ad Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Dunelm.

A. D. 1560.
2. *Ellis. Reg.*

De Concessione in Commendam pro Episcopo Lincoln.

A. D. 1560. *R*egina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Pat. 2. *Ellis.*
p. 1. m. 30.

Ut dilectis & fidelis Subditus noster, *Nicholas Bullingham* Legum Doctor, in Episcopum Lincolniensem jam electus, Statum suum juxta Pontificalis Dignitatis exigentiam decentius tenere possit, considerantes exilitatem Reversionum dicti Episcopatus, illiusq; Diocesis spatiofam Magnitudinem, in qua obvianda inagne admodum solent fieri expensæ & alia Onera nonnulla per eundem jam electum ad Statum subeundum,

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, concessimus ac etiam Licentiam dedimus, ac per Præfatos concedimus & Licentiam damus, præfato *Nicholas Episcopo Electo*, quod ipse, unâ cum Episcopatu prædicto, Archidiaconatum Lincolnie Ecclesie Cathedralis beate Mariæ Lincoln. cum omnibus & singulis suis Commodis Emolumentis Procuracionibus Pentecostalis Pensionibus Proximetis Sinodalibus Feodisque debitis, tam pro Inductionibus Beneficiorum quam pro Approbatione & Insinuatione Testamentorum infra prædictum Archidiaconatum, quorum omnium & singulorum verus Valor non ultra Clai. xix. s. d. (deductis inde Decimis in Libro nostro Taxationum Primitiarum & Decimarum annualium dicti Episcopatus) non exilit, præfato *Episcopo Electo*, tam absenti quam presenti, per Triennium prædictum, absque aliquo gravamine interruptione calumnia seu denegatione Patronorum dicti Archidiaconatus & Successorum suorum, aut illorum alicujus, vel aliorum quorumcumque,

prædicto liberè & licitè valeat & possit, abque impedimento nostro Hæredum sive Successorum nostrorum aut aliorum quorumcumque,

habendum gaudendum & percipiendum dictum Archidiaconatum Lincoln. prædictum, cum omnibus & singulis suis Commodis Emolumentis Procuracionibus Pentecostalis Pensionibus Proximetis Sinodalibus, Feodisque debitis, tam pro Inductionibus Beneficiorum quam pro Approbatione & Insinuatione Testamentorum infra prædictum Archidiaconatum, quorum omnium & singulorum verus Valor non ultra Clai. xix. s. d. (deductis inde Decimis in Libro nostro Taxationum Primitiarum & Decimarum annualium dicti Episcopatus) non exilit, præfato *Episcopo Electo*, tam absenti quam presenti, per Triennium prædictum, absque aliquo gravamine interruptione calumnia seu denegatione Patronorum dicti Archidiaconatus & Successorum suorum, aut illorum alicujus, vel aliorum quorumcumque,

Volentes & firmiter injungentes, Patronis & Patrono dicti Archidiaconatus quod illam permittant & illorum quilibet permittat, præfatum *Episcopum Electum*, sive sitit absens sive præfatus, ad gaudendum percipiendum teneodum & habendum, durante Terminio trium Annorum prædictorum, omnes & singulos Fructus Reditus Proventus, & cetera Emolumenta & Commoda quorumcumque prius recitata dicti Archidiaconatus, una cum Episcopatu hujusmodi Lincoln. usque ad tres Annos a tempore Acceptationis prædicti Episcopatus Lincoln. continuo numerandos, in Commendam retinere liberè & licitè valeat & possit; Juribus sive Constitutionibus ecclesiasticis quibuscumque, seu Statutis etiam loca-

A. D. 1560.
2. *Ellis. Reg.*

A.D. 1560. localibus, Actu Ordinatione Ritu Con-
2 Eliz. Reg. suetudine seu Restrictione in eadem
 Ecclesia Cathedrali prius habitis seu
 usitatibus, in contrarium in aliquo non ob-
 stantibus; Provisio semper quod dictus
Archidiconatus interim debitis non frau-
 detur Obsequiis.

Bo quod expressa mentio &c.
 In cuius rei &c.

A.D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 decimo octavo Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Concessione pro Comite Suffexie Deputato Hibernie.

A.D. 1560.
Pat. 2. Eliz.
 p. 1. m. 26.

E *Lizabeth*, by the Grace of God,
 &c. to all to whome &c.
 Knowe ye that We, for spe-
 ciall Causes and Considerations us mo-
 ving, mynding to confer with our
 right Trustye and right Welbeloved
 Counsellour, the *Erle of Suffex* Deput-
 ty of our Realme of Ireland, touch-
 ing our urgente Affayres of that our
 Realme, do, aswell Lycence oure said
Cofen to repayre unto Us with con-
 venient Spede as to him shall be thought
 fytt, as also constitute and appoynte,
 our trustye and welbeloved Counsellour,
 Sir *William Fitz Williams* Knight our
 Treasurer at Warres within our

Realme of Ireland, to be our Justice
 of our sayd Realme of Ireland during
 the Absence of our sayd *Cofen*;
 A.D. 1560.

And therefore wyll and commaunde
 all and singuler our Subjects and others,
 within our sayd Realme of Ireland, to
 be obediende aydinge and assistinge to
 the said Sir *William our Justice*, during
 the Absence of our said *Cofen* accor-
 dingelye.

In witnesse whereof &c.

Witnesse our selfe at *Westminster* the
 eighteenth Daye of Januarye.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Officio Magistri Jocorum, Revellium & Mascarum concessio.

A.D. 1560.
Ind. p. 5.
 m. 29.

R egina, omnibus ad quos &c.
 Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,
 De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex cer-
 ta Scientia & mero Motu nostris, in
 consideratione boni veri & fidelis Ser-
 vitii quod, dilectus & fidelis Serviens
 noster, *Thomas Benger* Miles nobis an-
 telac multipliciter impendit & impos-
 sibilem impendere intendit,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præ-
 sentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Suc-
 cessoribus nostris, damus & concedi-
 mus eidem *Thome* Officium Magistri
 Jocorum Revellorum & Mascarum
 omnium & singulorum nostrorum Hæ-
 redum & Successorum nostrorum (co-
 munitur vocatorum *Revellies & Masques*)
 ipsumque *Thomam* Magistrum Joco-
 rum Revelorum & Mascarum prædi-
 ctorum facinus ordinamus & constitu-
 tuimus per Præsentes,

Habendum gaudendum & occupan-
 dum ac exercendum Officium prædi-
 ctum, præfatus *Thomas Benger* per se vel
 per sufficientem Deputatum suum si-
 vè Deputatos suos sufficientes, pro

Termine Vitæ suæ, cum omnibus
 Domibus, Mentionibus, Regardis,
 Proficiis, Juribus, Libertatibus &
 Advantagiis eidem Officio quovis-
 modo pertinentibus sive spectanti-
 bus, pertinere sive spectare debentibus,
 A.D. 1560.

Et insuper, de uberiori Gratia no-
 stra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per
 Præsentes damus & concedimus, pro
 Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus no-
 stris, eidem *Thome Benger* Militi, pro
 Exercitio & Occupatione Officii præ-
 dicti, Vadium & Feodum *Decem Li-
 brarum* per Annum, habendum & per-
 cipendum dictum Vadium & Feo-
 dum sibi vel Assignatis suis, a tem-
 pore Mortis *Thome Carnorden* Militis
 defuncti ultimi Occupatoris dicti Of-
 ficii, pro Termine Vitæ suæ prædi-
 ctæ, ad Receiptam Scaccarii nostri
Westmonast. Hæredum & Successo-
 rum nostrorum, de Thesauo nostro
 Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum,
 per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerario-
 rum nostrorum Hæredum & Succes-
 sorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore
 7 E

A. D. 1560. existentium, ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Paschæ, per æquales Portiones solvendum.

A. D. 1560.
2. lita. Reg.

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
decimo octavo Die Januarii.

A. D. 1560.
2 lita. Reg.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1560.
Par. 2. lita.
p. 14. m. 30.

Regina, dilectis sibi in Christo, Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Rossensis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesiæ prædictæ, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundatariam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinati, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam.

A. D. 1560.

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
vicesimo secundo Die Januarii.

De Concessione ad Vitam pro R. Turpyn alias Blewmantle.

A. D. 1560.
lita. p. 5.
m. 29.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, in consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii quod, dilectus Subditus noster, *Richardus Turpyn* ante hæc tempora impendit, & durante Vita sua impendere intendit,

Hæcimus fecimus constituimus ordinavimus & creavimus, ac per Præsentes erigimus facimus continuimus ordinamus & creamus eundem *Richardum* in Officium unius Parivandorum nostrorum ad Arma, ac ei Officium illud necnon Nomen vulgariter *Blewmantle*, ac Stilem Titulum Libertates & Præminentias hujusmodi Officio convenientia & concordantia ab antiquo consueta damus & concedimus per Præsentes,

Habendum & exercendum Officium illud, ac Nomen Stilem & Titulum Libertates & Præminentias prædicta præfato *Richardo* alias *Blewmantle* durante Vita sua,

Et ulterius dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus eidem *Richardo* alias *Blewmantle* singulis Annis durante Vita sua prædicta, pro Vadío & Feodo Officii sui prædicti, quandam Annuitatem five annualem

Redditum Decem Librarum Sterlingorum percipiendam sibi de Thesaurio nostro pro Termino Vitæ suæ prædictæ, ad Receptionem Scaccarii nostri, per Mannu Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, ad Festa Annunciationis beate Mariæ Virginis & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones,

A. D. 1560.

Damus etiam, & per Præsentes concedimus eidem *Richardo* alias *Blewmantle*, tot & tantas Denariorum Summas ad quæ & quantas prædicta Annuitas five annuæ Redditi Decem Librarum, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito ante datam Præsentiū hucusque se extendit juxta Ratam prædictam, habendas eidem *Richardo* alias *Blewmantle* ex dono nostro speciali, absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæreditibus vel Successoribus nostris quocummodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo,

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
vicesimo secundo Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A. D. 1560.
2. Elic. Reg.A. D. 1560.
2. Elic. Reg.

De Concessionibus.

A. D. 1560.
Ibid. p. 1.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in consideratione boni & acceptabilis Servitii nobis per, Dilectum Servientium nostrum, *Johannem Baptistam Castellum* generosum unum Grometorum private Camere nostræ, antehac impensi & imposterum impendendi,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Johanni Baptistæ Castellum*, Officium Ballivi Woodward & Senescalli Manerii nostri de Benham Valen. in Comitatu nostro Berks, ac Officium Custodis, sive Custodiam Parci nostri ibidem, necnon Officium Custodis Domus sive Mansionis ibidem, ac ipsum *Johannem Baptistam Castellum* Ballivum Woodwardum & Senescallum Manerii nostri prædicti, ac Custodem Parci prædicti, & Custodem dictæ Mansionis nostræ, facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habenda gaudenda & exercenda Officia prædicta præfato *Johanni Baptistæ Castellum* Ballivum Woodwardum Deputatum suum sive Deputatos suos sufficientes, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, durante vitâ ejusdem *Johannis*,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Johanni Baptistæ Castellum* separalia Vadia & Feoda Sequentia; videlicet, pro Exercitio & Occupatione prædicti Officii Ballivi Woodwardi & Senescalli prædicti Manerii nostri, Vadium & Feodum *Quadragesima Solidorum per Annum*, ac pro Exercitio & Occupatione dicti Officii Custodis Parci nostri, Vadium & Feodum *duo-*

rum Denariorum per Diem, & pro Exercitio & Occupatione Officii Custodis Mansionis nostræ prædictæ, Vadium & Feodum, *Duorum Denariorum per Diem*,

Habenda & percipienda eadem separalia Vadia & Feoda, præfato *Johanni Baptistæ Castellum*, a prædicto Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, durante Vitâ ejusdem *Johannis*, tam per Manus suas proprias, quam per Manus Generalis Receptoris ibidem pro tempore existentis, ad Festâ ibidem usualia, per æquales Portiones annuatim solvenda, unâ cum omnibus aliis Commoditatibus Advantagii & Regardis quibuscumque eidem Officiis & eorum alteri pertinentibus sive aliquo modo spectantibus, in tam amplis modo & formâ, prout aliquis alius sive alii prædicta Officia sive eorum alterum antehac habens sive exercens, habentes sive exercentes, habuit percepit aut gavissus fuit, habuerunt perceperunt seu gavisi fuerunt debuit vel debuerunt;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus præfato *Johanni Baptistæ Castellum* Herbagium & Pannagium Parci prædicti,

Habenda gaudenda & percipienda prædicta Herbagium & Pannagium, cum Proficuis & Emolumentis eorumdem, præfato *Johanni Baptistæ Castellum* & Assignatis suis, durante Vitâ suâ prædictâ, absque aliquo Compoto, seu aliquo alio Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris solvendo vel faciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxviii. Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Concessione, pro Guidone Cavalcanti.

A. D. 1560.
Ibid. m. 25.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, Pro bono & fideli Servitio nobis, per

dilectum nostrum *Guidonem Cavalcantem* Florentinum nobilem Filium *Johannis*, in quibusdam magnis & arduis Negotiis Regni nostri Tranquillitatem tangen-

A. D. 1560.
Ibid. m. 25.

A. D. 1560. tangentibus, antehac impenso & imposterum impendendo.

1. Lit. Reg.

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Guisdoni Cotvalcanti* quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Centum Librarum*.

Habendam & gaudendam prædictam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Centum Librarum*, præfato *Guisdoni* & Assignatis suis, a Festo Paschæ ultimò præterito, durante vitâ naturali ipsius *Guisdoni*; percipiendam de Thesauro nostro ad Receiptam Scac-

carii nostri Westm. per Manus The-
saurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum
ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad
Quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet,
ad Festâ Nativitatis Sancti Johannis
Baptistæ, Sancti Michaelis Archange-
li, Natalis Domini, & Paschæ, per æ-
quales Portiones annuatim solven-
dam;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei Testimonium &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
xii. Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Episcopo Coventr. & Lich. de Significavit.

A. D. 1560.
*Ibid. p. 11.
m. 8.*

Regina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri Domino *Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Lichfeldensi & Coventriensi, per legitimam Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Lichfeldensis & Coventriensis prædictæ, eisdem, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidemque *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, Magistrum *Thomam Bentham* sacre Theologiæ Baccalarium, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Patentes, Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes,

eidem *Electioni* Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus:

Rogantes, & in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini, firmiter precipiendo Mandantes, quatenus eundem Magistrum *Thomam Bentham* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Lichfelden. & Coventrien. prædictæ, sic, ut præfertur, electum, electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem Magistrum *Thomam Bentham* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, ceteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vobis in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam & effectum Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
xx. Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Jacobo Antonio Tridentino.

A. D. 1560.
*Ibid. p. 1.
m. 20.*

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, per advisamentum & Consensum Concilii nostri, considerationibus Nos specialiter moventibus, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, dilecto nobis, *Jacobo Antonio Tridentino*, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Red-

ditum *Sexaginta Librarum* legalis Monetæ nostræ Angliæ,

Habendam & annuatim percipiendam, eidem *Jacobo* & Assignatis suis, de Thesauro nostro ad Receiptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, a Festo Natalis Domini ultimò præterito, ad Duos Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festâ Nativitatis

A. D. 1560. *2 Ellis. Reg.*
 civitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste &
 Natalis Domini, per æquales Portio-
 nes durante Beneplacito nostro;
 Et quod expressa mentio &c.
 In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 xxvii. Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

*De Officio Vicecomitis, Sede vacante Dunolmenfi con-
 cesso.*

A. D. 1560.
*Par. 2. Ellis.
 p. 6. m. 16.*

Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
 Salutem.
 Quandoquidem Sedes &
 Locus Episcopatus Dunol-
 menfis ad præsens vacans ratione De-
 privationis *Cuthberti nuper Episcopi* ejus-
 dem Defuncti, per quæ Cura & Res
 maxima boni Regiminis & Gubernati-
 onis Episcopatus prædicti, ac Admini-
 strationis Justitiæ Nobis incumbit, &
 de Jure Nobis spectat & pertinet, &
 quia Episcopatus prædicti Vicecomes
 hoc tempore nullus est qui illud Offi-
 cium exercere potest, quod quidem
 Officium Vicecomitis ibidem necessa-
 riè exequi & perimpleri debet, & ad
 nostram Donationem ratione Vacati-
 onis Episcopatus prædicti spectat,
 Sciatis igitur quod commisimus, di-
 lecto Nobis Roberto Tempeste, Episcopa-

tum Dunolmensem prædictum cum A. D. 1560.
 Pertinentiis, ac Temporalia ejusdem,
 in Manibus nostris existentia, Custodi-
 enda quamdiu nobis placuerit, ita
 quod Nobis Firmas debitas reddat
 annuatim quamdiu Episcopatus præ-
 dictus ac Temporalia ejusdem in Ma-
 nibus nostris fore contigerint, ac de
 Debitis nostris, & omnibus aliis ad Offi-
 cium Vicecomitis Comitatus prædicti
 spectantibus, nobis respondeat ad Scac-
 carium nostrum durante vatione Episcopa-
 tus prædicti.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 xxvii. Die Februarii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

*Conventiones Scotorum contra Reginam Unionem Franciæ
 & Scotiæ designantem, & pro Defensione contra Francos.*

A. D. 1560.
Ex Angl.

AT BARWYCK,
 The twenty sevinth day
 of Februaire, the Zeir of our
 Lord God one thousand five hundred
 fifty nyne Zeiris,

It is agreed contractit and finalye
 appoynted,

Betwixt the noble mychty Prince,
*Thomas Duck of Northfolke, Erie Mar-
 schell of England, Lieutenant for the
 Quenis most excellent Majestie of
 England in the North, in the Name
 and behalf of hir Hienes,*

Of the one partye;

And,

The Ryght Honorable Lord *James
 Stewart,*

*Patrick Lord Ruthven,
 Sir Jolme Maxwell of Teiregles*

*Knycht,
 William Maitland of Lethyngtonne*

*Zoungare,
 Johnne Wycheit of Pittarrow,*

*And Maistre Henry Balnoves of Hal-
 hil,*

In the name and behalf, of the no-
 ble and myghtie Prince,

James Duck of Cheshen la Roalt Se-
 cund Person of the Realme of Scot-
 land, and the Remanent of the rest
 of the Lordes of his parte joyned with
 him in this Caus for Maynteinance and
 Defence of the auncient Ryghteis and
 Liberteis of their Cuntree,

On the other partye,

In Forme as hereafter followeth;

That is to say,

That the *Quenis Majestye,*

Having sufficientlie understanded,
 alswell by Information sent from the
 Nobilitie of Scotland, as by the manifest
 Proceedings of the Frenche that thei
 intend to conquer the Realme of Scot-
 land, suppress the Liberties thairrof,
 and unyte the same unto the Crown
 of France perpetualle, contrarie to the
 Lawes of the said Realme, and to the
 Pactes Othes and Promessis of France;
 and being thairto most humilie and
 earnestlie required by the said Nobili-
 tie

A.D. 1605. lite, for and in the Name of the hole
 2 *Lib. Arg.* Realme,

Shall Accept the said Realme of Scotland, the said *Duke of Chastelaune*, being declared by Acte of Parliament to be Heyre Apperand to the Crowne theirow, and the Nobilitie and Subjectes of the same, into *Hir Majesties* Protection and Mayntenaunce, onelie for Preservation of Theym in their Old Fredomes and Liberteis, and from Conquest during the tyme the Mariage shall continew betwix the *Queene of Scottis*, and the *Freuche King*, and one Zeir after; And for Expelling owte of the same Realme of such as presentlie goeth abowte to practise the said Conquest.

Hir Majesties shall with all speyd send into Scotland a convenient Ayd of Men of Warre, on Horse and Foot, to joyne with the Power of the Scottishmen, with Artailze Munition, and all others Instrumentis of Warre mete for the purpose, allweall by Sea as by Land, not onelie to expel the present Power of Freuche within that Realme oppressing the same, but also to stop, as far as convenientlie may be, all gryptare Forces of Freuche to enter therein for the like purpose;

And shall continew *hir Majesties* Ayde to the said Realme, Nobilitie and Subjectes of the same, until the Freuche, being Ennemis to the said Realme, be utterlie Expelled thence,

And shall never Transact, Compound or Agree with the Freuche, nor Conclude any League with thame; Except the Scottes and the Freuche shall be agreed, that the Realme of Scotland shall be left in a dew Fredome by the Freuche.

Nor shall leave the mayntenaunce of the said Nobilitie and Subjectes, wherby thei might fall as a Praye in their Ennemis handes, allsong as thei shall acknowledge thair Sovereane Lady and Quene, and shall endever theymselfes to maynteyn the Libertie of their Cuntree, and the Estat of the Crowne of Scotland;

And yf incaise any Fortes or Srenthes within the said Realme be Wonne out of the handes of the Freuche at this present, or at any time hereafter by *Hir Majesties* Ayde, the same shall be immediatelie Demolished by the Scottishmen, or Delivered to the *Duke* and his Partye at their Option and Choise. Neyther shall the Power of England Fortifie within the Grownde of Scotland, being owte of the Boun-

des of England, but by the Advys of the said *Duke*, Nobilitie and Estates
 A.D. 1605. 2 *Lib. Arg.* of Scotland:

For the wiche Cause, and in respect of *Her Majesties* most gentle Clemency, and liberal Supporte, the said *Duke* and all the Nobilitie, allweall such as be now joined with him, as such as shall hereafter joyne with him for Defence of the Libertie of that Realme, shall to the uttermost of their power Ayde and Supporte *her Majesties* Armye against the Freuche and their Partakaris, with Horsmen, Footmen and Victuals, by Land and by Sea, and with all manner of uther Ayde to the best of their power, and so shall continew during the tyme that *Her Majesties* Armye shall remane in Scotland.

ITEM, Thei shall be Ennemis to all such Scottish Men and Freuche as shall in any ways shewe themselves Ennemis to the Realme of England, for the Ayding and Succouring the said *Duke* and Nobilitie, to the deliverye of the Realme of Scotland from Conquest.

ITEM, Thei shall never assent nor permit that the Realme of Scotland shal be Conquered, or otherwys Kayt to the Crowne of Fraunce, then it is at this present, onelie by the Mariage of the *Queene* their Sovereane to the *Freuche King*, and by the Lawes and Liberties of the Realme k-auch to be.

ITEM, In caise the Freuche shall at any tyme Invaide, or cause to be Invaide the Realme of England, they shall furnish the Nombre of Two Thousand Horsmen, and Two Thousand Footemen at the least, or such parte of oither of theym, at the choyse of the *Queens Majestie of England*, and shall Conducte the same to pass from the Borders of Scotland next England, upon *Her Majesties* Charges to any parte of the Realme of England for the Defence of the same; And in caise the Invasioun be upon the North partes of England, on the North parte of the Water of Tyne towards Scotland, or aganst Barwyck on the North side of the Watter of Tweyd, thei shall convent and gadder their hole Forces upon their owen Charges, and shall join with the English Power, and shall continew in goode and earnest prosecutionn of the Quarrel of England, during the space of Threty Dayes, or so muche longer as thei were accustomed to tary in the Fieldes
 Rr

A. D. 1560. for the Defence of Scotland, at the
Mandement of their Soveranis at any
tyme by past.

AND alwa the *Erle of Ergyle* Lord
Justice of Scotland, being presentlie
joyned with the said *Lord Duche*, shall
employ his Force and good will whair
he shall be required by the *Queens Majestie*
to reduce the North partes of Ire-
land to the perfytt Obedience of Eng-
land, conforme to a mutuall and reci-
proque Contract to be maid betwixt
her *Majesties* Lieutenant or Deputie
of Ireland for the tyme being, and the
said *Erle*; wherein shall be conteyned
what he shall do for his parte, and what
the said Lieutenant or Deputie shall
do for his Supporte, in case he shall
have to do with *James Mowat*, or any
other of the Isles of Scotland or Realme
of Ireland;

For performance and sure keeping
whereof, their shall for their parte en-
ter to the said *Duche of Northfolke* the
Pledges presentlie named by him, be-
foir the entree of her *Majesties* Ayde in
Scottishe Ground, to remane in Eng-
land for the space of six Monethes, and
to be then excheangged uppon Deli-
verie of new Hostages of lyke or als
goode Condition as the former, or be-
ing of the laithfull Soones Brethren or
Heyres of any of the *Erles* or *Baronis*
of Parliament, that have or hereafter
shal shewe themselves, and so persist
open Enemies of the *Freuche* in this
Quarrell; And so furth from six
Monethis to six Monethis, or from
four Monethis to four Monethis, as
shall best please the partye of Scotland,
and the tyme of the Continuance of
the Hostages shall be during the Ma-
riage of the *Queene of Scottes* to the
Freuche King, and one Zeare after the
Dissolucion of the said Marriage, untill
further Order may be had betwixt both
the Realmes for Peace and Concord.

AND FURTHERMORE the said *Duche*
and Nobilitie, being *Erles* and *Barones*
in Parliament joyned with him, shall
subscribe and seale these Articles and
Compactes within the space of twenty
or thretty dayes at the uttermost next
following the Day of the Deliverie of
the saids Hostages, and shall also pro-
cure and perswade all others of the
Nobilitie that shall joyn theymselves
hereafter with the said *Duche* for the
Cause above specified, lykewys to

subscribe and seale these Articles pre-
sent, at any tyme after the space of
twenty Dayes after their Conjunction,
uppon Requisition maid to theym on
the partye of the *Queens Majestie* of
England.

AND FYNALIS the said *Duche*, and
Nobilitie joyned with him, certanelle
perceaving that the *Queens Majestie* of
England is theirunto onclie moved up-
pon respect of Princelie Honour and
Neyghbowrheid, for Defence of the
just Freedome of the Crowne of Scot-
land from Conquest, and not of any
other sinister entent; doeth by these
Preticatis testifye and declare, that thei
nor any of theym meane by this Com-
pacte to withdrawe any den Obedi-
ence from their *Soveraune Ladye* the
Queyn, nor in any lessill thing to with-
stand the *Freuche King* being her Hus-
band and Head, that during the Ma-
riage shall not tend to the Subversioin
and Oppressioin of the just and au-
cient Liberties of the said Kingdome
of Scotland; For the Preservation
whereof, both for their Soveranis Ho-
nour, and for the continuance of the
Kingdome in auintient Estait, thei ac-
knowledge themselves bound to spend
their Goodes Landes and Lyves: And
for the performance of this present
Contracte for the parte of England,
the *Queens Majestie* shall confyrme the
same, and all Clausses therein conteyn-
ed by her Lettres Patentes, under the
Greate Seale of England, to be deli-
vered to the Nobilitie of Scotland; up-
on the entree of the Pledges afoirsaid
within the Ground of England.

In witnes whereof the Commissiona-
ris for the *Duche of Chastelaerant* and
Nobilitie of Scotland befoir named, haif
subscribed these Presentis, and there-
unto affixed their Seales the Day Zeare
and Place afoirsaidis.

JAMES STEWART.
PATRIK L. RUTHWEN.
JOHNE MAXWELL.
W. MAITLAND.
JOHNE WYTHART.
HENRICUS BALNAVES.

*Sub Sigillis pradiutorum Commissario-
rum de cera rubra pendente a dupli-
cibus caudis pergamene.*

A. D. 1560.
2. Elie. Reg.

A. D. 1560.
2. Elie. Reg.

Pro Episcopo Bathon. & Wellen. de Significavit.

A. D. 1560.
Pat. 2. Elie.
p. 11. m. 8.

Regina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, Domino *Matthæo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Bathoniensi, & Wellensi, per legitimam Deprivationem *Gilberti Bourne* ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Wellen. eidem, per Literas nostras Patentes Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidemque *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum Capellanum nostrum, *Gilbertum Berkeley* Sacre Theologiæ Professorem, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Patentes, Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes,

eidem Electioni Regium nostrum A. D. 1560. sensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus:

Rogantes, & in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo Mandantes, quatenus eundem *Gilbertum Berkeley* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Wellen. prædictæ, sic, ut præfertur, electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem *Gilbertum Berkeley* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam & effectum Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Significavit pro Episcopo Rossensi.

A. D. 1560.
Ibid. p. 14.
m. 6.

Regina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, Domino *Matthæo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Rossensi, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Rossen. eidem, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidemque *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, Magistrum *Edmundum Gest* Sacre Theologiæ Baccalarium, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Patentes, Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes,

eidem Electioni Regium nostrum A. D. 1560. sensum adhibuimus pariter & favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus:

Rogantes, & in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo Mandantes, quatenus eundem Magistrum *Edmundum Gest* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Rossen. prædictæ, sic, ut præfertur, electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem Magistrum *Edmundum Gest* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam & effectum Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo primo Die Martii.

A. D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.*De Restitutione Temporalium pro Episcopo Bangor.*A. D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.A. D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.
p. 14. m. 5.**R**egina Escaetori suo in Comitatu Anglesey, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Bangorensi, per Mortem naturalem *Willielmi Glym* ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesie Cathedralis Bangorensis prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petatâ pariter & obtentâ, dilectum nobis, *Rowlundam Moryck* Legum Doctorem in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus ei restituiimus per Præsentem;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod præfatus *Electus*, Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde provenientibus sive crescentibus, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito; sine dilatione liberes; salvo Jure cujlibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*

vicesimo primo Die Martii.

A. D. 1560.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub data supradictâ; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Caernervan.
Escaetori suo in Com. Merioneth.
Escaetori suo in Com. Denbigh.
Escaetori suo in Com. Monmouth.
Dilecto & fideli suo Willielmo Huytt
Majori Civitatis sue London. ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Et mandatum est Militibus, Liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes, prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

*Super Morte Reginaldi Pole Cardinalis, de Restitutione Temporalium.*A. D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.
p. 14. m. 3.**R**egina Escaetori suo in Comitatu Kantie, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Archiepiscopatu Cantuariensi, per Mortem naturalem, Reverendissimi in Christo Patris, *Reginaldi Pole* Cardinalis ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesie Cathedralis Cantuar. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petatâ pariter & obtentâ, dilectum Capellanum nostrum, *Muthum Parker* Sacre Theologie Professore, in eorum Archiepiscopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Archiepiscopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Archiepiscopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hæreditamentis cum pertinentiis prædicto Archiepiscopatu dudum spe-

stantibus & pertinentibus, modò in A. D. 1560. Manus nostras, vigore cujusdam Actus Anno Regni nostri primo inde nuper editi & provisi, electis & captis, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordis residentibus) ei restituiimus per Præsentem;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod præfatus *Electus* Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cujlibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo primo Die Martii

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub Data prædictâ; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Midd.
7 G *Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.*

A. D. 1560.
2 *Eliz. Reg.*
Eſcaetori ſuo in Com. Surr. & Suffex.
Eſcaetori ſuo in Com. Oxon. & Berk.
Eſcaetori ſuo in Com. Eborum.
Eſcaetori ſuo in Com. Buk.
Eſcaetori ſuo in Com. Effex. & Hertf.
Eſcaetori ſuo in Com. Norff & Suff.
Dilecto & fideli ſuo Willielmo Huytt
Militi Majori Civitatis ſue London.
ac Eſcaetori ſuo in eadem Civitate.
Dilecto ſibi Majori Civitatis ſue Cantuar. ac Eſcaetori ſuo in eadem Civitate.

Et mandatum eſt Militibus, liberis
Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus
de Archiepiſcopatu prædicto, quod
eidem *Electo*, tanquam Archiepiſcopo
& Domino ſuo, in omnibus quæ ad
Archiepiſcopatum prædictum pertinent,
intendentes ſint & reſpondentes
prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte ut ſupra.

A. D. 1560.
2 *Eliz. Reg.*

*Episcopatu London. per Deprivationem Edmundi Bonner
vacante, de Temporalibus reſtituendis.*

A. D. 1560.
1 *Id.*
Regina Eſcaetori ſuo in Comitatu Middleſexiæ, Salutem.
Vacante nuper Episcopatu
London. per Deprivationem
Edmundi Bonner ultimi Episcopi ibidem,
Decanus & Capitulum Eccleſiæ Cathedra-
lis London. prædictæ, Licentiâ no-
ſtrâ petitiâ pariter & obtentâ, dilectum
Capellânum noſtrum, *Edmundum Grindall*
Sacre Theologiæ Profeſſorem in
eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt.

Cui quidem Electioni & Perſonæ
ſic electæ Regium Aſſenſum noſtrum
adhibuimus & Favorem, ipſiſque Fi-
delitatem nobis debitam pro Episcopatu
prædicto recipimus, ac Temporalia
ejuſdem Episcopatus (exceptis omni-
bus Maneriis Terris Tenementis &
Hæreditamentis cum Pertinentiis præ-
dicto Episcopatu dudum ſpectantibus
& pertinentibus, modo in Manus no-
ſtras, vigore cujuſdam Actûs, Anno
Regni noſtri primo, inde nuper edicti
& proviſi, electis & captis, ac in Scaccario
noſtro de Recordo reſidentibus)
ei reſtituimus per Præſentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quodd, præ-
ſato *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum
pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in
Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Pro-
ficijs inde provenientibus ſive cre-

ſcentibus, a Feſto Sancti Michaelis A. D. 1560.
Archangeli ultimo præterito, ſine di-
latione Liberes; ſalvo jure cujuſ-
libet.

Teſte Regina apud *Westmonaſterium*
viceſimo primo Die Martii.

Conſimilia Brevia diriguntur Eſcaeto-
ribus ſubſcriptis ſub datâ prædictâ;
videlicet,

Eſcaetori ſuo in Com. Effex & Hertf.
Eſcaetori ſuo in Com. Surr. & Suffex.
Eſcaetori ſuo in Com. Hunt.
Dilecto & fideli ſuo Willielmo Huytt
Militi Majori Civitatis ſue London.
ac Eſcaetori ſuo in eadem Civitate

Et mandatum eſt Militibus, Libe-
ris Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus
de Episcopatu prædicto, quod
eidem *Electo* tanquam Episcopo & Do-
mino ſuo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum
prædictum pertinent, intendentes
ſint & reſpondentes prout decet.

In cujus &c.

Teſte ut ſupra.

*Episcopatu Hereford. per Deprivationem vacante, de re-
ſtituendo Temporalia.*

A. D. 1560.
1 *Id. m. 4.*
Regina, Eſcaetori ſuo in Comitatu
Herefordiæ ac Marchiis
Walliæ eidem Comitatu adja-
centibus, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Herefor- A. D. 1560.
denſi, per Deprivationem ultimi
Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum*
Eccleſiæ Cathedralis Heref. prædictæ,
Licen-

A. D. 1560
1 *Elia. Reg.*
Licentia nostra petita pariter & obtenta, dilectum Capellanum nostrum, Johannem Skorye Sacre Theologie Professore in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hereditamentis cum pertinentiis predicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus modo in Manus nostras, vigore cujusdam Actus Anno Regni nostri primo inde nuper editi & provisi electis & captis, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo residentibus) ei restituvimus per Præsentes:

Et ideo Tibi precipimus quod præfato *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde provenientibus sive crescentibus, a Fæsto Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præterito, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo tertio Die Martii.

Elia. per Deprivationem vacante.

A. D. 1560
1 *Elia. Reg.*

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Cantabrigiæ, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Eliensi, per Deprivationem *Thome Thurlbie* ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Descanus* & *Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Elien. prædictæ, Licentia nostra petita pariter & obtenta, dilectum Capellanum nostrum, *Ricardum Coxes* Sacre Theologie Professore, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hereditamentis cum pertinentiis predicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modo in Manus nostras, vigore cujusdam Actus Anno Regni nostri primo inde nuper editi & provisi, electis & captis, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo residentibus) ei restituvimus per Præsentes;

A. D. 1560
2 *Elia. Reg.*
Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Glouc. ac Marchiis Wallia eidem Comitatu adiacentibus.

Majori Civitatis sue Hereford. ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Escaetori suo in Com. Salopia ac Marchiis Wallia eidem Comitatu adiacentibus.

Dilecto & fidei suo Willielmo Huytt Militi Majori Civitatis London. ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.
Escaetori suo in Com. Mountgomery.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de *Episcopatu prædicto*, quod *eidem Electo*, tanquam *Episcopo* & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad *Episcopatum prædictum* pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus Rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

A. D. 1560
2 *Elia. Reg.*
Et ideo tibi precipimus quod præfato *Electo*, Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde provenientibus sive crescentibus, a Fæsto Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præterito, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo tertio Die Martii.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Hunt.

Escaetori suo in Com. Norff. & Suff.

Escaetori suo in Com. Essex. & Herif.

Dilecto & fidei suo Willielmo Huytt Militi Majori Civitatis London. ac

Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.
Escaetori suo in Com. Midd.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Homi-

A. D. 1560. *2 Elm. Reg.* Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de *Episcopatu Elien.* prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad *Episcopatum* prædictum pertinent, intendentes

sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

A. D. 1560.
2 Elm. Reg.

Meneven. per Deprivationem vacante, Restitutio Temporalium.

A. D. 1560. *Id.* Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Brecon. Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Menevenensi, per Deprivationem *Henrici Morgan* ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Præsidentis & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Meneven. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ, dilectum nobis, *Thomam Yonge* Legum Professore in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recipimus, ac tam Temporalia quàm Spiritualia ejusdem Episcopatus, ei restituimus per Præsentes,

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod præfato *Electo*, Temporalia & Spiritualia prædicta cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficiis inde provenientibus sive crescentibus, a tempore Deprivationis prædicti ultimi Episcopi, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*

vicesimo tertio Die Martii.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub Data prædictâ; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Pembrock.
Escaetori suo in Com. Cardigan.
Escaetori suo in Com. Carmarthen.
Escaetori suo in Com. Radnor.
Escaetori suo in Com. Glamorgan.
Dilecto & fidei suo Willielmo Huytt
Militi Majori Civitatis London. ac
Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Cicestren. per Mortem vacante, Restitutio.

A. D. 1560. *Id. m. 6.* Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Middlesexie, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Cicestrensi, per Mortem naturalem, Reverendi in Christo Patris, *Johannis Christoferson* ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Deconus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Cicestren. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ, dilectum Capellanum nostrum, *Willielmum Barlow* Sacre Theologiæ Professore, ac nuper Episcopum Bathon. & Welsen. in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recipimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis

omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hereditamentis cum pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatus dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modo in Manus nostras, vigore cujusdam Actus Anno Regni nostri primo inde nuper editi & promissi, electis & captis, ac in Seaccario nostro de Recordo residentibus) ei restituimus per Præsentes,

Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quod præfato *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficiis inde provenientibus sive crescentibus, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimi præterito, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxvii. Die Martii.

Consi-

A.D. 1560

1. *Eliz. Reg.*

Consimile Breve dirigitur Etscaetori subscripto sub Data prædicta; vide licet,

Etscaetori suo in Com. Surr. & Suffex.

Et mandatum est Milicibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenenti-

bus de *Episcopatu prædicto*, quod *eidem A.D. 1560. Eliz.* tanquam *Episcopo & Domino suo*, in omnibus quæ ad *Episcopatum prædictum* pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus Rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1560.

1. *Eliz. Reg.*

p. 14. m. 6.

Regina, dilectis sibi in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesie Cathedralis Norwicensis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundatorum vobis concedere dignemur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinantes, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo septimo Die Martii.

De Licentia Eligendi pro Ecclesia Carliolen.

A.D. 1560.

1. *Eliz. Reg.*

p. 14. m. 30.

Regina, dilectis sibi in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesie Cathedralis Carliolensis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Deprivationem *Owini Oglethorp* ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundatorum vobis concedere dignemur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinatis, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo septimo Die Martii.

Asaphen. per Deprivationem vacante, Restitutio Temporalium.

A.D. 1560.

1. *Eliz. Reg.*

p. 14. m. 3.

Regina, Etscaetori suo in Comitatu Denbigh, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Asaphensi, per Deprivationem *Thomas Goldwell* ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesie Cathedralis Asaphen. prædictæ, Licentia nostra petita pariter & obtenta, dilectum nobis *Ricardum Dory* Sacre Theologie Professorem in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fide-

litatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus ei restituimus per Præsentem;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod præfato *Electo*, Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, una cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde provenientibus five crescentibus, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, sine dilatione liberes; salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo nono Die Martii.

7 H

Consi-

A. D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscrip̃tis sub datâ prædictâ; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Salopia ac Marchiis Wallie eidem Comitatu adjacentibus.

Escaetori suo in Com. Flynt.

Et mandatum est Militibus, Libe-

ris Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de *Episcopatu prædicto*, quid eidem *Electo* tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad *Episcopatum prædictum* pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Concessione pro Duce Brunsewicensi.

A. D. 1560.
Pat. 2. Eliz.
p. 1. m. 29.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quid Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, per advisamentum & Consensum Concilii nostri, considerationibus Nos specialiter moventibus, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, charissimo & perquam fideli Amico nostro, *Orthoni Duci Brunsewicensi & Luniburgensi* quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Trescentarum Septuaginta quinque Librarum* legalis Monetæ nostræ Angliæ,

Habendam & annuatim percipiendam, eidem *Duci* & Assignatis suis,

de Thesauro nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, a Festo Natalis Domini ultimò præterito, ad Duos Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festum Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste & Natalis Domini per æquales Portiones, durante Beneplacito nostro;

Eo quod expressâ mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* secundo Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1560.

De Restitutione Temporalium Sarum.

A. D. 1560.
Ind. p. 14.
m. 5.

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatus Southamptoniæ & Wiltesie, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Sarum, per Mortem *Johannis Capon* ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Detonus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Sarum prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Johannem Jerrell* Sacræ Theologiæ Professorem, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris & Tenementis & Hereditamentis cum pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus modò in Manus nostras, vigore cujusdam Actûs Anno Regni nostri primo inde nuper editi & promissi, electis & captis, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo residentibus) ei restituvimus per Præsentes:

Et ideo Tibi præcipimus quid præfato *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde provenientibus sive crescentibus, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præterito, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* sexto Die Aprilis.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscrip̃tis sub Data prædictâ; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Somers. & Dorset.

Escaetori suo in Com. Lincoln.

Escaetori suo in Com. Suffex.

Escaetori suo in Com. Oxon. & Berk.

Escaetori suo in Com. Glouc. ac Marchiis Wallie eidem Comitatu adjacentibus.

Dilecto & fideli suo Willielmo Huytt Militi Majori Civitatis suæ London. ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Et

A. D. 1560.

A.D. 1560.

2 Edw. Reg.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de *Episcopatu* prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam *Episcopo* & Do-

mino suo, in omnibus pareant & intendant prout decet.
In cujus rei &c.

A.D. 1560.

2 Edw. Reg.

Teste ut supra.

De Restitutione Temporalium Lincoln.

A.D. 1560.

1 Edw. p. 11.

m. 8.

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Lincolniz, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Lincoln. per legitimam Deprivationem *Thoma Watson* ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesie Cathedralis Lincoln. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Nicholaum Baulinghom* Legum Doctorem in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem eligerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus pariter & favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus ei restituimus per Præsentes,

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod præfato *Electo*, Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exiribus & Proficuis inde provenientibus sive crescentibus, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*

decimo octavo Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1560.

Confimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub Data prædictâ, videlicet,

*Escaetori suo in Com. Notingh.**Escaetori suo in Com. Leic.**Escaetori suo in Com. Suffex.**Escaetori suo in Com. Cornmerden.**Escaetori suo in Com. Hunt.*

Et mandatum est Militibus, Liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus Episcopatus prædicti, quod eidem *Nicholao*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes, prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina ut supra.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1560.

1 Edw. p. 1.

m. 27.

Regina &c. dilectis nobis in Christo *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesie Cathedralis Exoniensis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per legitimam Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis Eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundatoriam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte

favorabiliter inclinati, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis exsistat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo septimo Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1560.

Pro Capellano Regine de Concessione.

A.D. 1560.

1 Edw. p. 6.

m. 29.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & con-

cessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, dilecto & fideli Capellano nostro, *Georgio Carene* Decano Capellæ nostræ Regiæ infra Hospitium nostrum, Decanatum Collegii sive Capellæ

A.D. 1560.

1 Edw. p. 6.

m. 29.

A. D. 1560. *2 Elic. Reg.* pelle nostræ Regiæ infra Caltrum nostrum de Wyndesour, modo per Devotionem *Johannis Boxell* ultimi Decani ibidem vacantem & ad nostram Donationem Collationem & liberam Dispositionem pleno jure spectantem, unâ cum omnibus Juribus & Præminentis Jurisdictionibus Libertatibus Privilegiis Titulis, quotidianis Distributionibus Dividentis Excrecentis Allocationibus aliisque Proficuis Commoditatibus Juribus Advantagiis Emolumentis & Hereditamentis prædictis, præstip *Georgio Carewe* durante Vita sua naturali, adeo plenè libere & integrè, ac in tam amplis & consimilibus modo & formâ, prout *Johannes Boxell* nuper Decanus Collegii sive Capellæ nostræ Regiæ Wyndesour. prædictæ, vel aliquis alius Antecessorum suorum, dictum Decanatum Collegii sive Capellæ nostræ Regiæ Wyndesour. habens sive occupans, habentes sive occupantes, habuit occupavit vel gavisus fuit, aut habuerunt tenuerunt vel gavisus fuerunt, seu habere tenere vel gaudere debuerunt aut debuit, nos & nosse.

Et quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei testimonium &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicelimo septimo Die Aprilis.

Per ipsam Regiam.

Tenementa Prata Pasqua Pasturas Boscos Subboscos Redditus Reventiones Servitia Communis Hereditamenta, ac cætera omnia & singula Præmissa superius expressa, cum Præminentis Jurisdictionibus Libertatibus Privilegiis Titulis, quotidianis Distributionibus, Dividentis Excrecentis Allocationibus aliisque Proficuis Commoditatibus Juribus Advantagiis Emolumentis & Hereditamentis prædictis, præstip *Georgio Carewe* durante Vita sua naturali, adeo plenè libere & integrè, ac in tam amplis & consimilibus modo & formâ, prout *Johannes Boxell* nuper Decanus Collegii sive Capellæ nostræ Regiæ Wyndesour. prædictæ, vel aliquis alius Antecessorum suorum, dictum Decanatum Collegii sive Capellæ nostræ Regiæ Wyndesour. habens sive occupans, habentes sive occupantes, habuit occupavit vel gavisus fuit, aut habuerunt tenuerunt vel gavisus fuerunt, seu habere tenere vel gaudere debuerunt aut debuit, nos & nosse.

Et quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei testimonium &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicelimo septimo Die Aprilis.

Per ipsam Regiam.

Pro Rossensi Episcopo, de Restitutione Temporalium.

A. D. 1560. *Per. 2. Elic. p. 14. m. 4.* Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Kantia, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Rossensi, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Rossen. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obentâ, dilectum nobis, *Edmundum* Sacre Theologiæ Bachalarium in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, & Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus, a tempore Mortis ultimi incumbentis ejusdem, ei restitimus per Præsentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod præfato Electo, Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* A. D. 1560. tertio Die Maii.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Suff. & Norff.
Escaetori suo in Com. North.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Rossen. prædicto, quod eidem Electo, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnia quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Caernissio

A.D. 1560.

2 Linc. Reg.

Commissio Regis & Reginae Franciæ & Scotiæ, ad Tra-
handum super Amicitia & Pace cum Anglia.

A.D. 1560.

2 Linc. Reg.

A.D. 1560.

Ex Angl.

Francois & Marie, par la Grace
de Dieu, Roy & Royne de France
& d'Escoce &c. a tous ceux qui
ces presentes Lettres verront, Salut.

Ce que nous avons plus desiré depuis
le Trepas de feu nostre Treshonore
Seigneur & Pere, le Roy dernier decede
(que Dieu absolle) a este d'entretenir
la Paix Amytie & Confederation, qui
avoit este establee de son vivant, avec
les Princes Chrestiens ses Voylins, &
mesme avecques, nostre Treshere
& Trefamee Seur & Cousine, la Royne
d'Angleterre, par tous les meilleurs
Offices d'Amytie qu'il Nous a este pos-
sible, ainse que chascun a peu voir &
cognoistre par la Sincerite de noz
Actions & noz gracieux Deportements
envers chascun des ditz Princes, mais
d'autant que la Rebellion de aulcungz
noz Subjectz du Royaume d'Escoce
a faict, que sur les Frontieres du dit
Royaume & de celluy d'Angleterre, se
sont faictes quelques Assemblies de
Gens de Guerre d'une parte & d'autre,
de maniere que cela purroit aulcune-
ment alterer nostre commune Amytie,

Pour la quelle r'establir, & pacifier
les Differens qui pour l'occasion susdite
pourroyent estre survenoz syans este
advertiz que nostre dite Seur se con-
tente deputer par les Lieulx quelques
bons Personnages,

Scavoir faillons que Nous,

Desirans sur toutes Choses voir la
Chrestiente en Repos, & garder le
plus longuement que nous purrons la
Paix qu'il a pleu a Dieu nous envoyer
a son Honneur, & Repoz de ses Peu-
ples, comme Chose que nous avons
tousjours eu en singuliere recommen-
dacion, pour la parfaicte & entiere
confiance que nous avons des Person-
es, de noz Amez & Peaux, Messieur Je-
han de Moulins Evêque de Valence & de
Nicolas de Pelue Evêque d'Amiens, Con-
seillers de nostre Conseil Privé, Jacques
de la Bassie Seigneur du dite Lieu Chi-
valier de nostre Order & nostre Cham-
bellaine ordinaire, Henry Clentin Sieur
d'Oysel Gentilhomme de nostre Cham-
bre & nostre Lieutenant aux dit Roy-
aume d'Escoce, & Charles de la Roche-
foucault Seigneur de Randan Capi-
taine de Cinquante Hommes d'Armes
de noz Ordonnances, & de leurs Sens
Vertuz Loyalste Preudhomme Expe-

tience & grand Diligence;

Iceux pour ces Causes, & aultres
grands Consideracions a ce nous mo-
vans, & les trois & deux d'eux en l'ab-
sence ou occupation des aultres, avons
commis ordonnes & depputez, comen-
çons ordonnons & depputons par ces
Presentes, pour se transporter sur la
Frontiere de nostre dit Royaume d'E-
scoce, & se trouver & assembler avec
les Deputez de nostre dite Seur la Royne
d'Angleterre, au Lieu qui sera par leur
commun consentement advise, & au
Jour qui sera entre eux accorde & de-
libere, & aultres deppendances d'icel-
luy, pour la Traicter de la Reconcilia-
tion de nostre dite commune Amytie,
& adviser des Differens qui purroyent
l'avoir alterree en quelque sorte que
ce soit les composer & accorder, ainsi
qu'ilz verront estre a faire pour le Bien
de nostre Service, Repoz & Tranqui-
lité de noz Royaulmes Pais & Sub-
jectz,

Et generally faire, en ce que
dessus, Circumstances & Dependances
tout ce que Nous mesmes serions où
faire pourrions si presens en Personne
y estions, jacoit qu'il y eust Chose qui
requist mandement plus especial qu'il
n'est contenu en ces Presents, par les
quelles,

Promectons, en bon Foy & Parolle
de Roy & Royne, avoir pour agreable
& tenir firme & stable tout ce que
par noz ditz Depputes, & les trois &
deux d'eux en l'absence ou Occupation
des aultres, aura estre faite conclud ou
arreste, & le tout Entretenir Garder
& Observer approuver & ratifier de-
dans le temps, & ainsi qu'ilz advise-
ront sans jamais aller ne venir au con-
traire en quelque sorte que ce soit, car
tel est nostre plaisir.

En tesmoyn de ce nous avons signe
ces Presents de noz mains, & a icelles
faict mettre nostre Seel.

Donne a Chennouveau, le deuxiesme
Jour de May, l'An de Grace Mil cinq
centz soixante, & de nostre Regne le
premier.

FRANCOYS.

MARIE.

Par les Roy & Royne.

L'AUSEPINE.

7 I

De

A. D. 1560.
2. Elin. Reg.

De Præsentationibus.

A. D. 1560.
2. Elin. Reg.

A. D. 1560.
Pa. 2. Elin.
p. 1. m. 2.

Thomas Griffith Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de Selling Cantuariensis Diocesis;
Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Domino Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo nono Die Maii.

Johannes Abrell Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de Spersbore Winton Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Domino Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo, Sede vacante Episcopatus Winton. prædicti.
Teste ut supra.

Willielmus Horwarde Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de Confolde Ciceftren. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Willielmo Ciceftren. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium tertio Die Februarii.

Johannes Smyth Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de Chesham Leicefter Lincoln. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Nicholao Lincoln. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium quinto Die Februarii.

Edmundus Nanne Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectorem de Honyngton Norwicen. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuar. Sede vacante Episcopatus Norwicen.

Teste ut supra.

David Lemes Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectorem de Eburton alias Aberton Ciceftren. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Willielmo Ciceftren. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo primo Die Maii.

Willielmus Rydecombe Clericus habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectorem de Teveldehester Bathon. & Wellen. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Gilberto Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopo.

Teste ut supra.

Walterus Casbe Clericus, habet Lite-

ras Regine Patentes ad Rectorem de Dureweydon Bristoll. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuar. Sede vacante Episcopatus Bristoll.

Teste ut supra.

Willielmus Leyfley Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de Falkenham Norwic. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuar. Sede vacante Episcopatus Norwicen.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo sexto Die Maii.

Nicholaus Field Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectorem de Biesbie;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Nicholao Lincoln. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium nono Die Augusti.

Robertus Sharpe Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Præbendam de Southwellum in Collegio de Southwell Eborum Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Decano & Capitulo Ecclesie Cathedralis Eborum Sede vacante Archiepiscopatus Eborum.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo Die Februarii.

Willielmus Overtan Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectorem de Norfange Winton. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo Sede vacante Episcopatus Winton.

Teste Regina apud Westm. xx. Die Februarii.

Johannes Richardson Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectorem de Marston Ciceftren. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Willielmo Episcopo Ciceftren.

Teste Regina apud Westm. xi. Die Februarii.

David Narberell Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de Eshuckland Exon. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo Sede vacante Episcopatus Exon.

Teste Regina apud Westm. xii. Die Februarii.

Johannes

A. D. 1560.

2 Elic. Reg.

Johannes Wells Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Reftoriam de Radwell* Ciceftren. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Willielmo Epifcopo Ciceftren.*

Teſte Regina apud *Weſtm.* xv. Die Februarii.

Thomas Jenkenſon Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Reftoriam beate Mariae Wolchurche* in Civitate London.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Edmundo London. Epifcopo.*

Teſte Regina apud *Weſtm.* xv. Die Februarii.

Rogerus Marbecke Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Præbendam de Sleape* alias *Slape* in Eccleſia Cathedrali Sarum;

Et diriguntur *Johanni Epifcopo Sarum.*

Teſte Regina apud *Weſtm.* primo Februarii.

Andreas Smithe Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Reftoriam de Barkton* Norwicen. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiſcopo* Sede vacante Epifcopatûs Norwicen. prædict.

Teſte Regina apud *Weſtm.* viceſimo ſecundo Die Januarii.

Thomas Smyth Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Præbendam de Lyton* in Eccleſia Cathedrali Wellen. Bathon. & Wellen. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiſcopo* Sede vacante Epifcopatûs Bathon. & Wellen. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiſcopo Eborum* Sede vacante Epifcopatûs Bathon. & Wellen.

Teſte Regina apud *Weſtm.* ſecundo die Januarii.

Rogerus Morbeck Clericus, habet Literas Patentes ad *Præbendam de Ewyſington* in Eccleſia Cathedrali Hereff.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiſcopo* Sede vacante Epifcopatûs Hereff.

Teſte Regina apud *Weſtmonaſterium* decimo octavo die Decembris.

Thomas Smythe, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Reftoriam de Llanſanſraed* Aſſhaphen. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Archiepiſcopo Cantuar.*

Teſte Regina apud *Weſtmonaſterium* A. D. 1560. ſecundo die Januarii.

2 Elic. Reg.

Willielmus Lethe Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Præbendam de Hoyde* Meneven. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiſcopo* Sede vacante Epifcopatûs Meneven.

Teſte Regina apud *Weſtmonaſterium* decimo die Januarii.

Thomas Atworth Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Præbendam de Ryton* in Eccleſia Cathedrali Lych.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiſcopo* Sede vacante Epifcopatûs Coventr. & Lich.

Teſte Regina apud *Weſtmonaſterium* decimo die Januarii.

Philippus Baker Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Præbendam de Putteſton minore* in Eccleſia Cathedrali Hereff.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiſcopo* Sede vacante Epifcopatûs Hereff. prædict.

Teſte Regina apud *Weſtmonaſterium* decimo octavo Die Decembris.

Romlaundus Preiſte Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Reftoriam de Weſtoughton* Eborum Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Decano & Capitulo Eborum prædict.* Sede vacante Archiepiſcopatûs ibidem.

Teſte Regina apud *Weſtmonaſterium* viceſimo quinto Die Decembris.

Nicholaus Stennet Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Vicariam de Barton* Elien. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Ricardo Elien. Epifcopo.*

Teſte Regina apud *Weſtmonaſterium* triceſimo Die Decembris.

Johannes Stokes Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Reftoriam de Mildenhall* Sarum Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo*, Permiſſione Divinâ, *Cantuar. Archiepiſcopo* Sede vacante Epifcopatûs Sarum prædict.

Teſte Regina apud *Weſtmonaſterium* decimo octavo Die Decembris.

Johannes Peorſe Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Præbendam de Warmiſter* in Eccleſia Cathedrali Sarum;

Et

A. D. 1566. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo*,
 2. *Eliz. Reg.* Permissione Divinâ, *Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo*.

Teste *Regina apud Westmonasterium*
 decimo nono Die Decembris.

Thomas Labeur Clericus, habet Li-
 teras *Regina* Patentes ad *Rectoriam de*
Rosecrother Meneven. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Decano &*
Capitulo Cantuar. Sede vacante *Episco-*
patûs Meneven.

Teste *Regina apud Westmonasterium*
 decimo Die Decembris.

Walterus Jones Clericus, habet Li-
 teras *Regina* Patentes ad *Vicariam de*
Llansingate Meneven. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Decano &*
Capitulo Cantuar. Sede vacante *Episco-*
patûs Meneven.

Teste *Regina apud Westmonasterium*
 decimo Die Decembris.

Mauricius Price Clericus, habet Li-
 teras *Regina* Patentes ad *Vicariam de*
Nannwell Meneven. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Decano &*
Capitulo Cantuar. Sede vacante *Episco-*
patûs Meneven. prædict.

Teste *Regina apud Westmonasterium*
 decimo Die Decembris.

Johannes Pilkington Clericus, habet
 Literas *Regina* Patentes ad *Præbendam*
de Mapebury in Ecclesia Cathedrali *Divi*
Pauli London.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Decano &*
Capitulo Cantuar. Sede vacante *Episco-*
patûs London. prædict.

Teste *Regina apud Westmonasterium*
 vicesimo Die Novembris.

Johannes Palley Clericus, habet Li-
 teras *Regina* Patentes ad *Rectoriam bea-*
tæ Mariæ de Bishopthill in Civitate *Ebo-*
rum;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Decano &*
Capitulo Eborum prædict. Sede vacante
Archiepiscopatus Eborum.

Teste *Regina apud Westmonasterium*
 vicesimo Die Novembris.

Thomas Huett Clericus, habet Li-
 teras *Regina* Patentes ad *Rectoriam de*
Treffe Eglosse Meneven. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Decano &*
Capitulo Cantuar. Sede vacante *Episco-*
patûs Meneven. Dioc.

Teste *Regina apud Westmonasterium*
 vicesimo Die Novembris.

Hugo Griffith Clericus, habet Literas

Regina Patentes ad *Ecclesiam Præbenda-*
 2. *Eliz. Reg.* *lem de Nansgoulle* Meneven. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Decano &*
Capitulo Cantuar. Sede vacante *Episco-*
patûs Meneven. prædict.

Teste *Regina apud Westmonasterium*
 vicesimo Die Novembris.

Walterus Jones Clericus, habet Li-
 teras *Regina* Patentes ad *Ecclesiam sive*
Præbendam de Bloen Porthe in Llundery *Me-*
neven. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Decano &*
Capitulo Cantuar. Sede vacante *Episco-*
patûs Meneven.

Teste *Regina apud Westmonasterium*
 vicesimo Die Novembris.

David Padé Clericus, habet Literas
Regina Patentes ad *Præbendam de*
Succasing in Ecclesia Cathedrali *Divi*
Pauli London.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo*,
 Permissione Divinâ, *Cantuar. Archiepiscopo*
 Sede vacante *Episcopatus London.*

Teste *Regina apud Westmonasterium*
 decimo octavo Die Decembris.

Johannes Stenarde Clericus, habet
 Literas *Regina* Patentes ad *Rectoriam*
de Olde Romney Cantuar. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo* *Ar-*
chiepiscopo Cantuar.

Teste *Regina apud Westmonasterium*
 vicesimo quarto Die Decembris.

Georgius Gardener Clericus, habet
 Literas *Regina* Patentes ad *Rectoriam*
de Chaston Dunolmen. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Decano &*
Capitulo Eborum Sede vacante *Episco-*
patûs Dunolm. prædict.

Teste *Regina apud Westmonasterium*
 xxiv. Die Decembris.

Johannes Lytegrons Clericus, habet
 Literas Patentes ad *Præbendam de*
Morton Vallance Glouc. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo* *Cantuar.*
Archiepiscopo Sede vacante *Episco-*
patûs Glouc. prædict.

Teste *Regina apud Westmonasterium*
 quarto Die Martii.

Edwardus Abram Clericus, habet Li-
 teras *Regina* Patentes ad *Vicariam de*
Lankingshorn Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo* *Cantuar.*
Archiepiscopo Sede vacante *Episco-*
patûs Exon. prædict.

Teste *Regina apud Westmonasterium*
 octavo Die Martii.

Johannes

A. D. 1560.

2 Edw. Reg.

Johannes Thomas Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Roche* Exon. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuar.* Sede vacante Episcopatus Exon. prædicti.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo octavo Die Januarii.

Robertus Daniell Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Vicariam de Eglesheale* Exon. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo* Sede vacante Episcopatus Exon. prædicti.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo die Januarii.

Petrus Hookey Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Jacobstere* Exon. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo* Sede vacante Episcopatus Exon. prædicti.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo secundo Die Januarii.

Johannes Plough Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Longebredie* Bristol. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo* Sede vacante Episcopatus Bristol. prædicti.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo Die Decembris.

Nicholaus Houghton Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Præbendam de Whitelakington* in Ecclesia Cathedrali Wellen.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo* Sede vacante Episcopatus Bathon. & Wellen.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo nono Die Januarii.

Thomas Monde Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Vicariam de Eghan* Winton. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Domino Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo*, Sede vacante Episcopatus Winton. prædicti.

Teste ut supra.

Hansfridus Hygens Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Newick* Ciceftren. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Ricardo Episcopo ibidem.*

Teste ut supra.

Thomas Silke Clericus, habet Literas

Regine Patentes ad *Vicariam de Marston Laurence* Petriburgen. Dioc.

A. D. 1560.

2 Edw. Reg.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuar.* Sede vacante Episcopatus Petriburgenf. prædicti.

Teste Regina apud *Westm.* iii. Die Februarii.

Gregorius Dodes Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Præbendam sive Canonicatum* in Ecclesia Cathedrali Exon. quam nuper habuit *Thomas Raynolds.*

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo* Sede vacante Episcopatus Exon. prædicti.

Teste ut supra.

Ricardus Walker Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Vicariam de Uley* London.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Edmundo London. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quarto Die Martii.

Cristoferus Grene Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Hempsede* Norwicen. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuar.* Sede Episcopali Norwicen. prædicta vacante.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo octavo Die Aprilis.

Thomas Bonnell Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Vicariam de Heston.*

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Edmundo London. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo octavo Die Aprilis.

Johannes Pullen Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Coppelorde;*

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Edmundo London. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* primo Die Martii.

Balwinus Dyrac, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Vicariam de Edwarston* Norwicen. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* primo Die Martii.

Jacobus Shane Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Winsthorpe* Eborum Dioc.

7 K

Et

A.D. 1560. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Decano & Capitulo Eborum prædict.* Sede vacante Episcopatus ibidem.

2 Edm. Reg.

Teste Regina apud Westm. primo die Martii.

Petrus Playe Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Baddesmore*;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Mathæo Archiepiscopo Cantuar.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo sexto die Martii.

Johannes Cooke Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Llanvhangell Penbedd Meneven*. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Thomæ Meneven. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Westm. xxvii. die Februarii.

Robertus Arys Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Vicariam de Choldsey Sarum* Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Johanni Sarum Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Westm. xxvi. die Februarii.

Robertus Plampton Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Vicariam de Tevyll*;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Gilberto Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium septimo die Aprilis.

Willielmus Marwood Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Exon.* quam nuper habuit *Johannes Holwell Exon.* Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Mathæo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo* Sede vacante Episcopatus Exon. prædict.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo secundo die Martii.

Griffinus Williams Clericus, habet Literas Patentes ad *Præbendam de Comba ostana in Ecclesia Cathedrali Wellen.*

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Mathæo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo* Sede vacante Episcopatus Bathon. & Wellen.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo secundo die Martii.

Antonius Redferns Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Thurlow parva Norwicen.* Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Mathæo Ar-*

chiepiscopo Cantuar. Sede vacante Episcopatus Norwicen. prædict.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo octavo die Martii.

Richardus Pedder Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Wighorowe magna*;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Edmundo London. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo octavo die Martii.

Milo Robye Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Langham Norwicen.* Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Mathæo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo* Sede Norwicen. prædict. Episcopali vacante.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium x. die Aprilis.

Franciscus Ferrers Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Whipsnade Lincoln.* Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Nicholao Lincoln. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium tertio die Augusti.

Walterus Jones Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Seabury Glouc.* Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Mathæo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo* Sede vacante Episcopatus Glouc. prædict.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium tricesimo die Julii.

Franciscus Cox Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Hersted Croyne Cicestren.* Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Willielmo Cicestren. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium tricesimo die Julii.

Thomas Smythe, Clericus habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Præbendam de Southampton in Collegio de Southwell.*

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Decano & Capitulo Ecclesie Cathedralis Eborum* Sede vacante Archiepiscopatus Eborum prædict.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo die Februarii.

Johannes Huxley Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Herbe Oxon.* Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Mathæo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo* Sede vacante Episcopatus Oxon. prædict.

Teste

A.D. 1560.

2 Edm. Reg.

A.D. 1562. Teste Regina apud Redgrave vicesimo quinto die Augusti.
2 Elm. Reg.

Ricardus Bagge Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de Allifiton;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Willielmo Cicestren. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium xii. Die Augusti.

Thomas William Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectoriā de Longhurre Meneven. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Thoma Meneven. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Redgrave xxix. Die Augusti.

Martinus Levasseur Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de Kyton.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Gilberto Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vii. Die Augusti.

Johannes Jackson Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de Horsey Eborum Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Decano & Capitulo Eborum Sede vacante Archiepiscopatûs Eborum.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vii. Die Augusti.

Willielmus Lynescum Clericus, habet literas Regine Patentes ad Rectoriā de Hynton Glouc. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Domino *Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo* Sede vacante Episcopatûs Glouc. prædicti.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vii. Die Augusti.

Johannes Barston Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectoriā de Sancti Petri in Westoute & Beate Mariæ de Westoute in Lewys.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Ricardo Cicestren. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium xviii. Die Martii.

Thomas Bleset Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de Rogate Cicestren. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Willielmo Episcopo Cicestren.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium quarto Die Maii.

Johannes Baker Clericus, habet Li-

teras Regine Patentes ad Rectoriā A.D. 1562
de Wareham Michaelis Sarum Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Johanni Li-* 2 Elm. Reg.
piscopo ibidem.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vi. Die Maii.

Thomas Maister Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectoriā de Chilton Bathon. & Wellen. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo* Sede vacante Episcopatûs Bathon. & Wellen. prædicti.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium xi. Die Martii.

Gregorius Scott Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectoriā de Thymothy Lincoln. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Nicolao Lincoln. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium xi. Die Martii.

Johannes Baddam Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de Dormington Heref. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Johanni Heref. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium xi. Die Maii.

Johannes Huntington Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Exon. quam nuper habuit *Johannes Stephani.*

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo* Sede vacante Episcopatûs Exon. prædicti.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium xi. Die Maii.

Georgius Barton Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectoriā Sancti Martini in Irononger Lane London.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Edmundo London. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium xxix. Die Aprilis.

Robertus Fysher Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Exon. quam nuper habuit *Ricardus Halse;*

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo* Sede vacante Episcopatûs Exon.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium viii. Die Maii.

Johannes

A. D. 1560.

2. *Eliz. Reg.*

Johannes Webster Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Medietatem Vicariæ de *Dunmuth* Eborum Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Eborum; prædicta Sede vacante Archiepiscopatus ibidem.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo Die Octobris.

Willielmus Alle Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de *Whitchurch*.

Et diriguntur *Nicholas Lincoln*, Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo Die Novembris.

Laurentius Orchard Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectoriam de *Charmouth* Bristoll. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuarij Archiepiscopo* Sede vacante Episcopatus Bristoll. prædicta.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xiii. Die Novembris.

Alexander Mosier Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectoriam de *Tollington* Cicestr. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Willielmo Episcopo Cicestr.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xiii. Die Novembris.

Ricardus Clare Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectoriam *Sancti Petri* juxta *Guildhall* in Civitate Cicestr.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Willielmo Episcopo Cicestr.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xiii. Die Novembris.

Thomas Lloide Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectoriam de *Menevdeny*;

Et diriguntur *Thoma Meneven*, Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo tertio Die Octobris.

Thomas Stoddard Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectoriam de *Socame* Lincoln. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Nicholas Lincoln*, Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xiv. Die Octobris.

Johannes Viron Clericus, habet Li-

teras Regine Patentes ad Rectoriam *Sancti Sepulchri* London.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Edmundo Londoni Episcopo*.

Teste Regina apud *Westm.* xvii. die Octobris.

Johannes Grene, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectoriam de *Wrabnys*;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Edmundo London. Episcopo*.

Teste Regina apud *Westm.* secundo die Octobris.

Johannes Marre Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de *Waterbeke*.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Ricardo Elien Episcopo*.

Teste Regina apud *Westm.* xi. Die Octobris.

Thomas Frencheham Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectoriam de *Selscombe* Cicestr. Dioc.

Et diriguntur *Ricardo Episcopo Cicestr.*

Teste Regina apud *Westm.* undecimo die Octobris.

Willielmus Wetherley Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de *Wellam*.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Nicholas Lincoln*, Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo quarto Die Octobris.

Cristoforus Eron Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de *Estbury*;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Edmundo London. Episcopo*.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo sexto Die Septembris.

Johannes Wellhe Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de *Flete* Bristoll. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuarij Archiepiscopo* Sede vacante Episcopatus Bristoll. prædict.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo septimo Die Octobris.

Johannes Lamer Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de *Cabert*;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Johanni Exon. Episcopo*.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo nono Die Octobris.

Thomas

A. D. 1560.

2. *Eliz. Reg.*

A.D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.

Thomas Ogle Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de Sherillbotell Dunelm. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Decano & Capitulo Eborum Sede vacante Archiepiscopatus Eborum. prædict.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo secundo Die Octobris.

Willielmus Heron Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de Alneham Dunelm. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Decano & Capitulo Eborum Sede vacante Archiepiscopatus Eborum prædict.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo secundo Die Octobris.

Robertus Jackson Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de Eoson;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Nicolao Lincoln. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo tertio Die Octobris.

Willielmus Byrdesley Clericus, habet Literas Regis Patentes ad Rectorem de Waterstratford;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Nicolao Lincoln. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium quinto Die Novembris.

Willielmus Osbourne Clericus, habet

Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectorem de Tolleghum Militis;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Edmundo London. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium quinto Die Novembris.

Johannes Person Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de Hampton;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Edmundo London. Episcopo.

Teste ut supra.

Willielmus Stock Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Rectorem de Marston Siccæ Glouc. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Mathæo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo Sede vacante Episcopatus Glouc. prædict.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo tertio Die Septembris.

Johannes Longcaster Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad Vicariam de Motton Eborum Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Decano & Capitulo Eborum Sede vacante Archiepiscopatus Eborum. prædict.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium xxiv. Die Septembris.

Significavit pro Episcopo Exon.

A.D. 1560.
1. et 2. Eliz.
p. 14. m. 6.

Regina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, ac prædilecto & fideli nostro, Mathæo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi, ac aliis quibuscumque Episcopis quorum in hac parte intererit, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Exoniensis, per legitimam Deprivationem alium Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem Decani & Capituli Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Exon. per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, idemque Decanus & Capitulum, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, Magistrum Willielmum Alley Sacre Theologie Baccalarium, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Si-

gillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus:

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo Mandantes, quatenus Vos eundem Magistrum Willielmum Alley in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Exon. prædictæ, sic, ut præfertur, electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem Magistrum Willielmum Alley Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, ceteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam & effectum

A.D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1560.
2. Eliz. Reg.

ctum Statutorum in ea parte edito-
rum & provisorum, velitis cum ef-
fectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
viii. Die Junii.

A. D. 1560.
2. Eliz. Reg.

*De Ereclione Monasterii beati Petri Westmonast. in Ec-
clesiam Collegiatam.*

A. D. 1560.
Pat. 2. Eliz.
p. 13. m. 5.

Regina &c. Reverendissimo in
Christo Patri, *Matthæo*, Per-
missione divinâ, *Canuari-
ensis Archiepiscopo* totius Angliæ Primati
& Metropolitano, ac, Reverendo Pa-
tri, *Gilberto Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopo*,
&c., *Willielmo Moye* Decano Ecclesiæ Ca-
thedralis Londoniæ, Salutem.

Cum Nos aliis, Scitum nuper Mo-
nasterii Beati Petri Westmonasterien-
sis, ac Locum & Ecclesiam ipsius, in
quoddam Collegium sive Ecclesiam
Collegiatam, de UNO DECANO PRÆ-
BITERO, ac DUODECEM PRÆBITE-
RIS PRÆBENDARIIS, Omnipotenti Deo
imperpetuum deservituris, ordinaveri-
mus creaverimus exserimus & funda-
verimus,

Necnon, dilectum nobis *Willielmum*
Byll Sacræ Theologiæ Professorem ac
Eleemosinarium nostrum, ejusdem
Collegii sive Ecclesiæ Collegiatæ Deca-
num,

Ac Reverendum Patrem,
*Willielmum Episcopum Cicestren. Pri-
mum & præsentem Præbiterum Præben-
darium,*

Ac *Hunfredum Perkyus* Sacræ Theo-
logiæ Doctorem Secundum Præbiterum
Præbendarium,

Ac *Johannem Haridyman* Sacræ Theo-
logiæ Doctorem Tertium Præbiterum
Præbendarium,

Et *Johannem Cheyney* Sacræ Theo-
logiæ Baccalaureum Quartum Præbiterum
Præbendarium,

Ac *Ricardum Alvey* Sacræ Theologiæ
Baccalaureum Quintum Præbiterum
Præbendarium,

Ac *Edmundum Skanler* Sacræ Theo-
logiæ Baccalaureum Sextum Præbiterum
Præbendarium,

Ac *Alexandrum Novell* Artium Magi-
strum Septimum Præbiterum Præben-
darium,

Willielmum Latemer Artium Magi-
strum Octavum Præbiterum Præben-
darium,

Ricardum Ryne Artium Magistrum
Nonum Præbiterum Præbendarium,

Willielmum Downehome Artium Ma-
gistrum Decimum Præbiterum Præben-
darium,

Ac *Willielmum Toge* Præbiterum un-
decimum Præbiterum Præbendarium,
Ac *Gabriel Goodman* Artium Magi-
strum Duodecimum Præbiterum Præben-
darium,

Fecerimus & ordinaverimus, eos-
que Decanum & Præbendarium, DECA-
NUM & CAPITULUM Collegii sive Ec-
clesiæ Collegiatæ beati Petri Westm. præ-
dictæ imperpetuum vocari & nuncu-
pari, etiam fecerimus, eisque Collocati-
onem Institutionem & Investuram e-
jusdem contulerimus creaverimus ordi-
naverimus ac donaverimus, prout
per Literas nostras Patentes, gerentes,
Datam xxi. Die Martii Anno Regni no-
stri Secundo, ad quas vos referimus,
pleniùs liquet & apparet,

Vobis igitur conjunctim & divisim
committimus & mandamus, quatenus
eundem *Willielmum Byll*, vel ejus Pro-
curatorem legitimum, in realem actu-
alem & corporalem dicti Decanatus si-
ve Dignitatis Decanalis, Juriumque &
Pertinentiarum suorum universonum Pos-
sessionem,

Necnon, dictos *Willielmum Episco-
pum Cicestrensem,*

Hunfredum Perkyus,

Johannem Haridyman,

Richardum Cheyney,

Richardum Alvey,

Edmundum Skanler,

Alexandrum Novell,

Willielmum Latymer,

Richardum Ryne,

Willielmum Downehome,

Willielmum Toge,

Ac,

Gabrielem Goodman,

Respective Præbendarios antedictos,
vel eorum Procuratores legitimos seu
Procuratorem legitimum, in realem
actualem & corporalem Possessionem
earum respective Præbendarum præ-
dictarum, cum earum Juribus & Per-
tinentiis universis, inducatis & instal-
letis ac induci & installari faciatis, ip-
sosque Decanum & Præbendarios sic in-
ductos & installatos, Auctoritate no-
stra defendatis, Stallaque in Choro
Locaque in Capitulo Decano & Præben-
dariis

A. D. 1560.

A. D. 1560. *daris ejusdem Collegii sive Ecclesie*
Collegiatæ Jure ab antiquo usitato,
ejusdem Decano & Præbendariis, assignatis.

In cujus rei Testimonium &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
 xxi. die Junii.

A. D. 1560.
2. Elin. Reg.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Concessione.

A. D. 1560.
Pat. 2. Elin.
p. 12. m. 4.

Reginam omnibus ad quos &c.
 Salutem.

Cum Præcharissimus Pater noster, *Henricus quondam Rex Angliæ Obiit*, per Billam suam signatam sub Sigillo suo manuali, Datam *decimo quarto Die Junii* Anno Regni sui tricesimo primo, dederit & concesserit *Nicholas de Modeno* alienigena, ad tunc Servienti suo, sub Vadio *viginti Librarum* per Annum, & pro Liberatura sua *viginti Solidos* per Annum,

Habendum & percipiendum dictum Vadium *viginti Librarum* per Annum, ac pro Liberatura sua *viginti Solidos* per Annum, præfatis *Nicholas de Modeno* & Assignatis suis pro termino Vitæ suæ, per Manus Thesaurarii Cameræ suæ pro tempore existentis, ad quatuor Anni Terminos per æquales Portiones, solvenda, prout in eadem Billa plenius continetur,

Sciatis igitur quod Nos,

Tam in Consideratione boni veri & acceptabilis Servitii, tam Nobis quam præcharissimis Patri nostro *Henrico Octavo*, & Fratri nostro *Eduardo Sexto nuper Regibus Angliæ*, ac Sorori nostræ *Mariæ nuper Regine Angliæ*, necnon pro diversis aliis Considerationibus nos specialiter moventibus,

De Gratia speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus præfatis nunc Servienti nostro *Nicholas de Modeno* Vadium & Feodum *viginti unius Librarum* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ per Annum,

Habendum gaudendum & annua-

tum percipiendum, dictum Vadium & Feodum *viginti unius Librarum* præfatis *Nicholas de Modeno* & Assignatis suis, ad Terminum & pro Terminis Vitæ ipsius *Nicholas de Modeno* de Thesaurio nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad duos Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis, æquis Portionibus singulis Annis Solvendum,

Et ulterius, de ampliori Gratia nostra, damus & concedimus præfatis *Nicholas de Modeno* tot & tantas Denariorum Summas quot & quantas dictum Vadium & Feodum *viginti unius Librarum* per annum, a Festa Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis quod erat in Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo octavo hucusque se extendunt & attingunt, habendas eidem *Nicholas* ex dono & Regardo nostro speciali, de Thesaurio nostro prædicto, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri prædicti, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum ibidem, absq; Compoto, seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquomodo reddendo solvendo seu faciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
 vicesimo quarto die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Conventiones super Demolitione Villæ de Lyethe.

A. D. 1560.
Et Angl.

LA maniere qui a este advisee pour la Demolicion de la Ville du *Petit Liff*, & pour le partement des Gens de Guerre, estans dens icelle, hors le Royaulme d'Escoffe, par Nous *Jehan de Mont. se* Evêque Conte

de Vallence & Dye Conseiller du Roy en son Prime Conseil, & *Charles de la Rochefoucauld* Chevalier, Seigneur de Rendan, Chambellan Ordinaire, & Capitaine de Cinquante Hommes d'Armes des Ordonnances du dict Sei-

A. D. 1560.

A.D. 1560. gneur; & *Guillaume Cécille* Chivalier, Conseiller & Premier Secrétaire de la Roynie d'Engleterre, & *Nicolas Wotton* aussi Conseiller de la dite Dame & Doyen de Quantorbye & York; tous respectivement Ambassadeurs & Commisaires pour le Traicte de Reconciliation de Paix.

PREMIEREMENT, que le Jour apres que la Paix sera publiee, des deux Costez seront nommez Six Gentilz Hommes par les Deputez, avec l'advis des Lieutenans de chacune part; cest a dire, Troys de la part des Francoys, & Troys de la part des Anglois, des quelz les Francoys s'adreilleront au Lieutenant d'Engleterre, les Anglois au Lieutenant du Roy: les quelz ditz Gentilz Hommes auront la charge de veoir mettre en Execution l'Article ensuyvant; assavoir, que toute l'Artillerie qui est dens le Petit-Liét sera retiree & mise au Marche, de la dite Ville: & a l'Instant que l'une des dites Pieces d'Artillerie sera ostee de dessus les Rampartz de la dite Ville; sera aussi retiree une des Pieces d'Engleterre, puis une aultre de la dite Ville, & une aultre d'Engleterre ou deux, s'il y a d'avantage en Baterie, que dedens la dite Ville de sorte que quant toute la dite Artillerie sera retiree de dessus les Rampartz au Marche: & que semblablement toute l'Artillerie d'Engleterre, qui est en Baterie Fortz & Places sera menee au Lieux d'assemblee prochains aus dits Places ou la dite Artillerie est plantee lors sera toute l'Artillerie d'Ung Coste & d'aultre retiree du Marche & des Lieux d'assemblee, ou plus prochain Lieu & commode pour y estre Embarquee: Ce que sera fait & acheve le plus tost que sera possible, de la mesme maniere qu'on aura observee en retirant la dite Artillerie des deux Costes, sans qu'il y soit use de Fraulde ou Deception quelconque.

ITEM, ce la fait toutes les Enseignes des Capitaines, tant dedens la Ville, que dens les Trenches & Fortz seront ostees en bon & paisible Ordre de la facion quant est devant dict de l'Artillerie.

ITEM, ce la fait les Six Gentilz Hommes seront changes d'ung Coste & d'aultre, & deux aultres des Principaulx Gentilz Hommes du Petit Liét, seront baillez au party d'Engleterre pour estre en Hostage pour l'accomplissement des Choses qui ensuyvent.

ITEM, aussi tost que sera tire ung coup de Canon du chascun les Fran-

cois commenceront a Desmolir les Bastions, Courtines & aultres Fortifications de la dite Ville, l'Armee d'Engleterre; cest a dire, tous les Gens de Pied se retireront a Monsiebourg. Et lors les Seigneurs d'Ecosse s'oturniront tant de Pionniers qu'ilz pourront pour parachever la Desmolicion de la dite Ville. Et s'il n'y en aura assez les Anglois en bailleront de leur part.

ITEM, les Gens de Guerre Francoys s'embarqueront, & quant ilz seront embarquez, le Camp des Anglois marchera droit vers Barruicq, & de la apres leurs Monstres & Payes faictes se retirera chacun a son quartier.

ITEM, apres que tous les Gens de Guerre Francoys seront embarquez, les diz Hostages seront Renduz; pourveu que quatre des Principaulx Gentilz Hommes Francoys soient baillez au party d'Engleterre comme Hostages, pour respondre des Navires dens les quelles seront embarquez les diz Francoys, a fin qu'elles retournent, sans que leur soit donne aucun Empeschement ou Destourbier de la part de Francoys, mesmes ou parquelque aultre moyen du gre & sceu des diz Francoys, & aussi pour Satisfaction & Paiement du Louage des dites Navires, & des Vivres qui seront par les Francoys dependus & gastez. Les quelz Hostages yront a Londres, & y demeureront, jusques a ce les dites Navires soient retournez & satisfaitz de leurs Frais.

ITEM, que les Francoys ne laisseront de s'Embarquer, & les Anglois de se retirer encor que la Desmolicion de la dite Ville ne fust suffisamment faicte; attendu qu'on issera d'une part & d'aultre Six Gentilz Hommes de chacun Coste qui y assisteront jusques a ce qu'elle soit Desmolie au contentement des deux Parties.

ITEM, qu'il sera fait Desfence d'ung Coste & d'aultre aux Soldatz, tant de Pied que de Cheval de n'aller soit au Camp, soit en la dite Ville sans le Conge de Six Gentilz Hommes ordonnez pour cest effect d'une part & d'aultre, & de ce en sera fait ung Ban public en chascune Armee.

ITEM, s'il avient qu'il y ait aucuns Malades, tant des Principaulx Gentilz Hommes, que Damoiselles qui auront envye de passer en France plus tost par Terre que par Mer, iceulx estans connus pour Personnes Reiglees, & pour Gens de Paix plus tost que de Guerre auront Conge de passer par Engleterre; & pourveu qu'ilz ne passent

A.D. 1560.
a Elix. Reg.

A.D. 1560.
a Elix. Reg.

A. D. 1560. sent que Quarante en une Compaignie.

2 Eliz. Reg.

FINALEMENT, a venant quelque Doubte sus les Choses dessusdites, il sera Determine par Nous dix Ambassadeurs, usans en cela de l'Advis des Lieutenans de chacun Coste.

En Tesmoing du contenu en dessus, Nous les Ambassadeurs dessus nommez avons Signe ces Presentes, & faict

mettre & aposer le Seau de noz Armes, A. D. 1560. le Cinquiesme Jour de Juillet, Mil cinq cens soixante.

2 Eliz. Reg.

J. MONLUC. E. DE VAIGANCE.
RANDAN.
W. CECILL.
N. WOTTON.

Locus Sig.

Conventiones Scotiae.

A. D. 1560.
Ex Augr.

UNIVERSIS ET SINGULIS ad quorum noticiam Praesentes pervenerint, Salutem.

Cum, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo nono, secundâ Die Aprilis, apud *Castellum in Agro Cameracensi* quidam Pacis Amicitiae Concordiae & Fœderis Tractatus, inter Serenissimos & Potentissimos Principes *Henricum*, Praelare Memoriae, *Francorum Regem* Christianissimum, ex una parte, & *Elizabetham Angliae Franciae & Hiberniae Reginam* Fidei Deffensorem, ex altera parte, eorumque Haeredes & Successores, per Oratores Deputatos Ambassiatores & Commissarios ipsorum sufficienter ad id authorisatos initus factus & conclusus fuisset, qui postea, juxta Pacta & Conventa dicti Tractatus per ipsos Potentissimos Principes respectivè ratificatus approbatus & confirmatus, ac etiam, Juramentis ipsorum solemniter praestitis, fuit corroboratus, inciderunt tamen postea quaedam, inter dictos Illustrissimos Principes, ac etiam inter Serenissimum & Illustrissimum Principem *Franciscum Secundum & Mariam Francorum & Sctorum Regem & Reginam* & dictam Serenissimam *Reginam Elizabetham*, quae Suspicionum Simulatum Querelarum Controversiarum & Discordiarum ciendarum & alendarum Occasionem praebitura viderentur, usque adeo ut ad Arma quoque corrigenda, ea Gratia, itum sit, quibus factum est, & de dicti Tractatus Pacis & Fœderis non rectâ Observatione Expositiones & Querelae hinc & inde exorirentur, ne tamen hac rupta latius proferendo, dictorum Regnorum, Orbisque Christiani Quietem ac Tranquillitatem inturbare queant, Deo Sanctorum Cogitationum ac Pacis Authore inspirante, visum est dictis Potentissimis Principibus *Francisco Mariae & Elizabethae* certos Oratores Deputatos

& Commissarios suos constituere & delegare, qui de conservanda constabulanda reformanda reconcilianda & perpetuanda Amicitia & Pace inter ipsos Potentissimos Principes & eorum Posteros & Successores, ac inter Dominia omnia & Regna ipsorum, simul conveniant tractent statuant & concludant,

Nos igitur, *Joannes Monlucius Valentinus & Dionysius Episcopus & Comes* Secretioris Concilii Regis Consiliarius, & *Carolus de la Rochefoucault Dominus de Randy Miles & Eques Auratus Alae Cathaphratorum Praefectus*, dictorum Serenissimorum ac Potentissimorum Principum, *Francisci & Mariae* Christianissimi Francorum & Sctorum Regis & Reginae, Oratores Commissarii Deputati Procuratores & Ambassiatores eorundem, ad Infra-scripta tractanda paciscenda convenienda & concludenda sufficienti Autoritate praediti, cum praclaris & eximiiis Viris, *Guillelmo Cecilio Equite Aurato*, dictae Serenissimae *Reginae Angliae* Secretario Primario, & *Nicolaso Wotton* Ecclesiarum Metropoliticarum Cantuariensis & Eboracensis Decano, jamdictae Serenissimae *Reginae Elizabethae*, in Concilio ejus Privato Consiliarii, ac Oratoribus Commissariis Deputatis Procuratoribus & Ambassiatoribus ejusdem, ad Infra-scripta tractanda paciscenda convenienda & concludenda sufficientem Autoritatem habentibus, Nomine Principum nostrorum supradictorum, & Virtute & Autoritate hincinde Mandatorum & Commissionum nostrarum (quae ad verbum inferius scribuntur) per Praesentes convenimus constitutus concordamus & concludimus articulatim proutsequitur:

IMPRIMIS, Convenit concordatum & conclusum est, quod supradictus Fœderis Amicitiae & Pacis Tractatus

7 M Status

A.D. 1560. *status apud Castellum in Agro Cameracensi*, ut dictum est, initus conclusus & factus, omniaque & singula in eodem conventa concordata & conclusa remanebunt & erunt firma & valida, ac in eodem robore efficaciam & viribus etiamnum consistent, in quibus erant vel esse debuerant statim & immediate post Ratificationem vel Confirmationem dicti Tractatus hinc & inde factam, perinde ac si nihil omnino contra aliquem Articulum sive Conventionem dicti Tractatus ab utraque Parte interim innovatum attentatum gestum factum aut omisum esset, & perinde ac si dicti Tractatus conventa pacta & concordata ad verbum hic essent de novo inserta & repetita, & Nominum dictorum Illustrissimorum Principum Francisci ac Mariae ex una, & Elizabethæ ex altera, expressè facta & conclusa.

2. *Eliz. Reg.*

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod quidam Pacis Fœderis & Amicitie Tractatus, inter dictos Serenissimos Principes Franciscum & Mariam tunc Regem & Reginam Scotiae Delphinos Viennenses Comites Valentinienses & Diveses, ex una, & Elizabetham Angliæ Franciæ & Hyberniciæ Reginam, ex altera, per Deputatos Commissarios & Oratores eorum apud dictum Castellum in Agro Cameracensi, eodem Anno & Mense factus & conclusus, similiter & eodem modo per omnia quo Tractatus, de quo in proximo præcedenti Articulo dictum est, firmus validus & efficax ad omnem Juris effectum remaneat & remanere debet.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod omnes Copiæ Militares, tam maritimæ quàm terrestres, utriusque Partis ex Regno Scotiæ discedent, illis modo formâ & conditionibus, de quibus inter dictos Deputatos & Commissarios, per Articulos, manibus eorum subscriptos & Sigillis corroboratos, latius & plenius exprimitur describatur & conventum erit;

Excepto quod in Artibus de Dunbarre & Fortalitio de Tuckershit tot solummodo Præsidarii Milites Franci relinqui & remanere poterunt, de quos inter dictos Oratores Francos & Principes ac Primores Scotiæ expressè conventum erit.

ET SIMILITER Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod omnes Apparatus bellici, videlicet, in Angliâ & Hyberniciâ, adversus Francos vel Scotos, & in Galliâ, adversus Anglos Hibernos vel Scotos, deinceps omnino cessabunt, ita ut nulla Navis Milite Instrumento aut Apparatu bellico onusta, ex Angliâ vel Hyberniciâ, aut alio loco quo-

cunque, ex consensu dictæ Regine Elizabethæ, in Franciam seu Scotiam, aut ex Galliâ aut alio loco quocunque, ex consensu dicti Regis & Regine Mariæ, in Angliam Hyberniciam aut Scotiam trajiciat.

ITEM, cum in dicto Tractatu apud Castellum in Agro Cameracensi, inter alia conventum concordatum & conclusum fuerit,

Quid Fortificatio seu Munio subta in loco dicto Aymouth suo in Regno Scotia, intra tres Menses a Die data dicti Tractatus dirueretur & Solo aquaretur, neque quicquam in posterum ibi readificaretur,

Quia dicta Munio capta est aliqua ex parte dirui sed non sic prorsus diruta est sicut conventum fuerat; ideo conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod dicta Fortificatio de Aymouth prorsus dirueretur & subverteretur ante Finem quatuor dierum ab incepta Demolitione Villæ de Lethe, quæ in re si opus fuerit Scoti ad id Deputati ab Oratoribus uti poterint Operâ Fossorum & Operariorum Anglorum.

Cum Regna Angliæ & Hyberniciæ ad dictam Serenissimam Dominam & Principem Elizabetham jure spectent & pertineant, & proinde nulli alteri se dicere scribere nominare seu intitulare nec dici scribi nominari aut intitulari facere Regem & Reginam Angliæ aut Hyberniciæ, neque Insignibus aut Armis (vulgariter dictis *Armoys*) Regnorum Angliæ aut Hyberniciæ uti aut sibi arrogare liceat, idcirco Statutum Pactum & Conventum est, quod dictus Rex Christianissimus & Regina Mariæ & uterque eorum, abstinebunt deinceps a dicto Titulo atque Insignibus Regni Angliæ vel Hyberniciæ utendis vel gerendis, prohibebunt etiam ac interdicerent suis Subditis, ne quis, in Regno Franciæ & Scotiæ atque eorum Provinciis sive in aliqua parte eorum, quovis modo utatur dictis Titulo aut Insignibus, interdicerent etiam ac præstabant, quantum in ipsis erit, ne quis aliquo modo dicta Insignia cum Insignibus dictorum Regnorum Franciæ aut Scotiæ commisceat; quod si quæ inveniantur Litteræ aut Scripta quibus appositus sit Titulus Regnorum Angliæ vel Hyberniciæ, vel Sigillo Insignium dictorum Regnorum vel alterius eorum fuerint obsignata, reformabuntur sine ulla dictorum Tituli & Insignium Angliæ vel Hyberniciæ adjectione, & quod omnes Litteræ & Scripta continentia dictum Titulum aut obsignata Sigillis dictorum Insignium, quæ non erunt, ut supra dicitur, renovata aut reformatâ in-

A.D. 1560.
2. *Eliz. Reg.*

fra

A. D. 1560
2 Elia. Reg.

fra sex Menses post publicationem hujus Tractatus, erunt nulla & nullius momenti; curabunt præterea & cavebunt, quantum in ipsis erit, nè in dictis Regnis Franciæ aut Scotiæ Insignia prædicta immixta Insignibus dicti *Regis vel Regine Mariæ*, vel dictus Titulus præfatus *Regi vel Regine Mariæ* adscriptus alicubi extet, videatur aut referatur.

ITEM, Cum dicti Oratores & Commissarii Serenissimæ *Regine Elizabethæ*, prædictam Cautionem expressam in Fine præcedentis proximi Articuli publico Edicto fieri, & pro Injuriis quas assererant per dictos Serenissimum *Regem & Reginam Mariam*, dictæ Serenissimæ *Reginæ Elizabethæ* esse illatas, ulteriorem Compensationem & Reparationem, postulare; *Franciæ vero Oratores*, cum ad hæc multa respondissent, illud etiam addiderunt, nullam se habere Autoritatem iis de rebus quicquam agendi aut contrahendi, quod si spectandum esset è Gallia responsum magna intercederet temporis iactura & maximum huic reformandæ & reconciliandæ Pacis & Amicitie Tractatui & Instituto Impedimentum inde emergere posset; ideò conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod hæc Disceptatio super dictis Postulatis, tam pro publicanda dicta Cautione quam pro ulteriori Compensatione rejicietur in alium Conventum Londini quamcibet commodè fieri poterit, inter dictos utriusque Partis Oratores & Deputatos instituendum & celebrandum; quod si nè tunc quidem inter eos super dicta Disceptatione convenire poterit ante Finem trium Mensium a Die datæ hujus Tractatus, tum ex utriusque Partis consensu, in Potentissimum Principem *Philippum Hispaniarum Regem* Catholicum dicta Disceptatio compromittetur, cujus Arbitrio & Sententiæ super eadem utrinque stabitur, ita si ille super eadem Sententiam & finale Decretum, intra Anni vertentis spatium post dictum Trimestre finitum, Scripto prolatum edere non gravetur, nisi si ex utriusque Partis Consensu tempus illud Annum ulterius prorogari & differri contingat, quod, si factum non erit, sive intra tempus sic prorogatum, dictus *Rex Catholicus* Finem ei Disceptationi non imposuerit; tunc dictæ Serenissimæ *Reginæ Elizabethæ* Jus ille petendi cum voluerit integrum reservabitur in eo Statu in quo erat ante hujus Tractatus Inchoationem.

Cum, Deo Optimo Maximo, in cuius Manu Corda Regum sunt, visum

sit, Animos dictorum Christianissimæ *Regis & Regine Mariæ* ita inclinare ut suam erga Nobilitatem & Populum suum Regni sui Scotiæ Clementiam & Benignitatem abunde ostenderint, vicissimque dicta Nobilitas & Populus, suam erga dictos Christianissimum *Regem & Reginam* suos Principes Obedientiam Obsequiumque, sponte sua ac libenter profusi sint agnovissent & polliceri sint dehinc sese præstatuuros, pro qua nutrienda conservanda & perpetuanda, præfatus *Christianissimus Rex & Regina* per dictos suos Oratores quibusdam Precibus dictæ Nobilitatis & Populi supplicibus præfatis *Regi & Reginæ* exhibitis, ad honorem dictorum *Regis & Regine* ad Bonum publicum dicti Regni, & ad Conservationem Obedientie eorum spectantibus, Assensum præbuerunt, qui dictus *Christianissimus Rex & Regina* volunt hanc suam erga suos Benignitatem, præfate Serenissimæ *Reginæ Elizabethæ* Sorori Gharissimæ & Confoederatæ suæ, Testatum esse, cujus Intercessione & Rogatu, dicti *Rex & Regina* Animos suos hac eo propensius inclinaverunt; idcirco, inter dictos Oratores & Deputatos utrinque, conventum est, quod dictus *Christianissimus Rex & Regina Maria* adimplebunt omnia illa quæ per dictos suos Oratores præfata Nobilitati & Populo Scotiæ concessa sunt apud *Edinburgum*. Die sexto Mensis Julii, Anno hoc præsentis millesimo quingentesimo sexagesimo, dummodo prædicti Nobiles & Populus Scotiæ adimpleant & observent quæcumque continentur in dictis Conventionibus & Articulis ab illis præstanda & observanda.

ITEM, Comprehenditur in hoc Tractu Reconciliationis Pacis & Amicitie, ex parte dictorum Serenissimorum Principum *Francisci Christianissimi Gallicorum Regis & Mariæ Reginæ*, & ex parte dictæ Serenissimæ *Reginæ Angliæ Elizabethæ*, Potentissimus Princeps *Philippus Hispaniarum Rex* Catholicus iuxta vim & effectum Tractatuum inter eosdem Reges & Reginas ac eorum Regna Terras Patrias & Dominia.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod iste præfatus Tractus, cum omnibus & singulis in eodem conventis & contentis, a dictis Illustrissimis & Potentissimis *Francisco ac Mariæ & Elizabethæ*, ac eorum quolibet, intra sexaginta Dies a data hujus Tractatus, ratificabitur & confirmabitur, ac in Litteras eorum Patentes Magnis eorum Sigillis muniendas, & per eosdem Manibus suis propriis subscribendas redigetur, ipsæque Litteras confirmatorias

A. D. 1560
2 Elia. Reg.

A. D. 1560. matorias authenticas, & sic, ut præferretur, subscribas & sigillatas, dicti Principes & eorum quilibet, alterius Principis Oratori sive Commissario Oratoribus sive Commissariis, ad hoc Authoritatem & Mandatum habenti vel habentibus, invicem tradent seu tradet realiter & cum effectu.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod dicti Illustrissimi & Potentissimi Principes *Franciscus ac Maria & Elizabetha* ac eorum quilibet, in Præsentia Oratoris sive Commissarii Oratorum sive Commissariorum alterius Principis, sufficientem ad id Authoritatem habentis seu habentium, & ab eodem fide eisdem requisitis, in Verbo Regio promittent & promittet, & tactis Sacrosanctis Dei Evangelis jurabunt & eorum quilibet jurabit, se omnes & singulos Articulos Conventiones Provisiones & Pacta in præsentis Fœdere & Tractatu comprehensa fideliter bonâ Fide & inviolabiliter observaturos, & eorum quemlibet pro parte sua observaturum.

Sequuntur Tenores Commissionum,

François & Marie, par la Grace de Dieu, *Roy & Reine de France & d'Escoffe &c. ut supra.* Donne a *Chenonceau*, le deuxiesme Jour de May, l'An de Grace Mil cinq centz soixante, & de nostre Regne le premier.

Elizabetha, Dei Gratia, *Anglia Francie & Hybernie Regina* Fidei Defensor &c. omnibus ad quos præsentis Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Cum nihil nobis unquam optabilius fuit quàm ut Quies & Tranquillitas inter nostros Subditos securè aleretur, cumque ab eam ipsam Causam Nos ipse semper & Naturâ propense & Judicio etiam cupidè fuerimus, ut inter Nos, interque omnes circumcirca Vicinos Principes firma & inviolata Pax conservaretur, ex quibus rebus etiam Nos certum Fructum verè Obedientiæ nostrorum Subditorum ad eorumquæ singulorum Commoditatè caperemus, Nos tamen, contra nostram & Expectationem & Voluntatem, hac dulci Spe operæ Quietis plurimum sumus fraudata, & propterea invite protracte fuimus ut, ad defendendam Regnorum nostrorum Magistratè, & ad tuendam Subditorum nostrorum Salutem, Vires nostras, prout tanta Res postulabat, comparatas instruatque haberemus: Verum enimverò, cum Dei Benignitate, charissi-

mi nostri Frater ac Soror, *Francorum Rex & Regina* ita sint affecti ad conferendum agendaque de reconcilianda inter nos communis nostræ Amicitia, ut ad eam ipsam Causam stabiliendam certos huc suos Commissarios legaverint, nos iidem libenter secuta propensum nostrum cupidumque semper Studium communis conservandæ Pacis, ex nostrâ etiam Parte, nostros delegavimus constituimusque Commissarios, & quia plurimum considimus de Fide Usu & Prudentia, Fidelium & Prædictorum Consiliariorum nostrorum, *Gulielmii Cecilii* Equitis Aurati Secretarii nostri Primarii, *Nicolai Wotton* Ecclesiarum Metropolitanarum Cantuarien. & Eboracen. *Detani, Radulphi Sadler, Henrici Percy & Petri Curw* Equitum Auratorum:

Sciatis quod Nos, eosdem, tres vel duos eorum, facimus constituimus creamus & ordinamus Oratores & Commissarios nostros generales & speciales;

Dantes & concedentes eisdem, tribus vel duobus eorum, Facultatem & Mandatum speciale & generale, capitulandi tractandi concludendi & concordandi, tam pro Nobis quàm pro Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, cum prædictis Commissariis *Regi & Regine Francorum*, vel eorum aliquo ad hoc Potestatem sufficientem habente, super omnibus & singulis Causis & Controversiis Nos, Honorem, & Regna nostra tangentibus, quæ nuper inter Nos & dictos *Francorum Regem & Reginam* orta sunt,

Et generaliter super omnibus aliis & singulis quæ ad mutuum nostrum & prædictorum Principum Regnorum & Subditorum nostrorum Unionem & certiorum Conjunctionem eis conducere videantur, ac etiam circa prædicta & illorum singula, ceteraque omnia ex illis Dependentiâ, tractandi communicandi conveniendi & concludendi, sub, & cum talibus Conditionibus & Pactis quæ, dictis nostris Commissariis, aut eorum tribus vel duobus, opportuna & necessaria videbantur, & quæ Nos faceremus aut facere possemus si personaliter interessemus,

Promittentes, bonâ Fide & in Verbo Regio, omnia & singula quæ per dictos nostros Commissarios, aut ipsorum tres vel duos, acta promissa conclusa & capitulata fuerint, nos rata & grata perpetuis temporibus habituras.

In cujus rei Testimonium has Literas nostras Manu nostrâ firmatas, fieri fecimus Patentes.

Datum

A. D. 1560.
2 Eliz. Reg.

A.D. 1560. Datum apud Palatium nostrum de
Grenewich, vicesimo quinto Die Men-
 sis Maii, Millesimo quingentesimo
 sexagesimo, & Regni nostri secundo.

*Que quidem Mandata & Commissio-
 nes sunt respectivè signata propriis Ma-
 nibus dñorum Potentissimorum Princi-
 pum, eorumque Magnis Sigillis obli-
 gata.*

In quorum omnium & singulorum
 Præmissorum Fidem & Testimonium,
 Nos Oratores Commillarii & Ambas-
 siatores prædicti, has Litteras Paten-
 tes Manibus nostris subscriptas, Sigil-

lorum nostrorum appositione munit & A.D. 1560.
 corroborari fecimus. *2 Elia. Reg.*

Acta fuerunt hæc apud *Edenburgum*
 in dicto Regno Scotiæ, Die Sexto Julii,
 Anno Domini Millesimo quingentesi-
 mo sexagesimo.

J. MONLUCIUS Episcopus Valen-
 tinus.

J. RANDAN.

W. CECILL.

N. WOTTON.

*Sub Sigillis prædictorum Commissario-
 rum Scotiæ de Cera rubra penden-
 tibus a Filis sericis albi coloris.*

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A.D. 1560. Regina, Escaetori suo in Comi-
 tatu Middlesexie Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu
 Coventriensi & Lichfeldensi, per legi-
 timam Deprivationem ultimi Episco-
 pi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum Ec-
 clesiæ Cathedralis Coventr. & Lich-*
prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter
& obtentâ, dilectum nobis, Tho-
mas Berulum Sacræ Theologiæ Bac-
chalarium, in eorum Episcopum &
Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic
 electæ Regium Assensum nostrum ad-
 hibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fide-
 litatem nobis debitam pro dicto Epi-
 scopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia e-
 jusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus
 Maneris Terris Tenementis & Hæ-
 reditamentis cum pertinentiis prædi-
 cto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus &
 pertinentibus modo in Manus nostras,
 vigore cuiusdam Actus Anno Regni
 nostri primo nuper editi & provisi,
 electis & captis, ac in Scaccario no-
 stro de Recordo residentibus) ei re-
 stituimus per Præsentes:

Et ideo Tibi præcipimus quòd præ-
 fato *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum
 pertinentiis (exceptis præceptis) in
 Balliva tua, a Felto Sancti Michaelis
 Archangeli ultimo præterito, sine di-
 latione Liberes; salvo Jure cuiuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 viii. Die Julii.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaeto-
 ribus subscriptis sub Data prædicta;
 videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Staff.

Escaetori suo in Com. Warr.

Escaetori suo in Com. Derb.

*Escaetori suo in Com. Salopia ac Mar-
 chii Walliæ eidem Comitatu adjo-
 centibus.*

Comitatus suo Cestrie; Salutem.

Vacante *Eccl. ut supra*, vobis manda-
 mus quòd, per Breve nostrum sub Si-
 gillo nostro Comitatus nostri Palatini
 Cestrie prædicti, debitè conficiendum,
 Escaetori nostro Comitatus prædicti de-
 tis in mandatis, quòd eidem *Electo*,
 Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis
 (exceptis præceptis) in Balliva sua,
 a Felto Sancti Michaelis Archangeli
 ultimo præterito, sine dilatione Libe-
 ret in forma prædicta.

Et mandatum est Militibus, Libe-
 ris Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Te-
 nentibus de *Episcopatu prædicto*, quòd
 eidem *Electo* tanquam Episcopo & Do-
 mino suo, in omnibus quæ ad *Episco-
 patum prædictum* pertinent, intendentes
 sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cypus &c.

Teste ut supra.

A. D. 1560.
Æ. 2. Eliz.
p. 14. m. 6.

De Significavit.

A. D. 1560.
Æ. 2. Eliz.

A. D. 1560.
Æ. 2. Eliz.
p. 14. m. 6.

Regina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, ac prædilecto & fideli nostro, *Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi*, ac aliis quibuscumque Episcopis quorum in hac parte intererit, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Norwicensi, per Mortem naturalem *ultimi Episcopi* ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Norwicen. per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidemque *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Johannem Parkehurst* in Sacræ Theologiæ Bachalarium, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes,

eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus :

Rogantes, & in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo Mandantes, quatenus eundem *Johannem Parkehurst* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Norwicen. prædictæ, sic, ut præfertur, electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem *Johannem Parkehurst* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, ceteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam & effectum Statutorum in hac parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo Die Junii.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A. D. 1560.
Æ. 2. Eliz.
p. 14. m. 4.

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu *Somerfetie*, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Bathoniensi & Wellensi, per legitimam Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Wellen. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtenta, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Gilbertum Barkeley* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, in eorum Episcopum elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hereditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modò in Manus nostras, vigore cujusdam Actûs, Anno Regni nostri primo, inde nuper editi & provis, electis & captis, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo residentibus) ei restitimus per Præsentem;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quòd præ-

fato *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis (exceptis præceptis) in Balliva tua, a Felto Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cujuscunque.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo Die Julii.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub Data subscripta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Devon.

Escaetori suo in Com. Glouc. ac Marchiis Walliæ eidem Comitatus adjacentibus.

Escaetori suo in Com. Berk.

Escaetori suo in Com. Midd.

Et mandatum est Militibus, Liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu prædicto, quòd eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum

A. D. 1560.

A. D. 1560. Copatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes, prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

A. D. 1560.
2. *Edic. Reg.*

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1560.
2. *Edic. Reg.*
p. 14. m. 6.

Regina &c. dilectis sibi in Christo Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Eborum, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Deprivationem *Nicholai Herbe* ultimi Archiepiscopi ibidem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundatorem vobis concedere dignamur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinatis, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devoens, Nobisq; & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo quinto Die Julii.

A. D. 1560.
2. *Edic. Reg.*

De Licentia ad Non-residentiam.

A. D. 1560.
2. *Edic. Reg.*
p. 12. m. 1.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum, dilectus nobis in Christo, Doctor *Petrus Alexander* Natione *Attrebatensis*, ex *Dono & Concessione*, Præcharissimi Fratris nostri *Edwardi Sexti* nuper *Regis Angliæ*, habere teneat & possideat *Canonicatum & Præbendam* quandam in Ecclesia Cathedrali & Metropolitana Christi Cantuariensi, ac ratione ejusdem nisi magnum ex Absentia sua Incommodum & Detrimentum pati voluerit, illic pro maxima Anni parte residere teneatur;

Sciatis quod Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, habitâ ratione quod idem *Petrus* ob Linguae Anglicanae ignorantione, Cantuariæ fere nemini, propter Gallicæ verb Linguae Facundiam, Londini plurimis, præsertim exteris Hominibus, prodesse possit, quodque propter raram illius Eruditionem & summum Ingenii Acumen, aut latine legendo, & Scripturas interpretando, aut aliquid aliud, ad, Reverendissimi in Christo Patris, Domini *Cantuariensis Archiepiscopi* Præscriptionem, agendo, Utilitatis plurimum magno Subditorum nostrorum numero Studiorum, præcipue qui Londini vel alibi in Anglia versantur, adferre possit,

Licentiam dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, Licentiam damus & concedimus, præfato

Petro Alexandro, quod ipse, durante Vita sua, a prædicto *Canonicatu & Præbenda* suis, posthac ad libitum & pro arbitrio suo, absq; Præsentia Residentia vel Permanensione super eisdem, abesse possit, & ad Residentiam aut Commorationem super prædictis *Canonicatu & Præbenda* non obligetur; ita tamen ut Conciones suas ordinarias quas ad Vices suas pervenerint, per alium idoneum Concionatorem fieri curet, aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione seu Restrictione antehac factis seu fiendis, aut Statutis Decretis & Fundatione prædictæ Ecclesiæ in contrarium existentibus non obstantibus;

Et præterea volumus & concedimus per Præsentes, quod præfatus *Petrus Alexander*, de tempore in tempus, quotiens, & dum a prædictis *Canonicatu & Præbenda* suis afuerit, habeat percipiat & gaudeat omnia & singula, ac tot & tanta Stipendia Vadiæ Fructus Emolumenta Commoditates, Dividentias quotidianas, Distributiones & Denariorum Summas, cæteraque Comoda & Profecta qucumque, tam incerta quam certa, quot quæ & quanta idem *Petrus* de Jure, & juxta Statuta & Ordinationes dictæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis & Metropolitanae gauderet haberet & perciperet, aut gaudere habere & percipere deberet, si perpetuo præfens adesset, & Residentiam suam faceret in dicta Ecclesia Cathedrali & Metropolitana, Statutis

A. D. 1560.
2. *Edic. Reg.*

A. D. 1560. Statutis & Ordinationibus ejusdem Ecclesie, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus,
2 *Eliz. Reg.*

Volumus etiam, & per Præsentes mandamus *Decano & Capitulo* dicte Ecclesie Cathedralis & Metropolitice, quod eidem *Petro Alexandro* vel Assignatis suis, de tempore in tempus, de omnibus & singulis Stipendiis Vadiis Fructibus Emolumentis Commoditatibus, Dividentiis quotidianis, Distributionibus Denariorum summis, ceterisque Commodis & Proficiis supradictis, persolvant & satisfaciant proin-

de acsi præsens esset, & personaliter A. D. 1560; Residentiam in eadem Ecclesia faceret, aliquo Statuto Decreto Constitutione Usu Consuetudine Ordinatione, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus.
2 *Eliz. Reg.*

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo nono Die Julii.

Per Breve.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1560. Regina, dilectis Subditis nostris,
2 *Eliz. m. 2.* **R**egina, dilectis Subditis nostris, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesie nostre Metropolitice divi Petri Eborum, ad quos omnes & omnimoda Jurisdicctio Spiritualis & Ecclesiastica quæ ad Episcopum Cestrensem Sede plenâ pertinet, ipsa Sede jam vacante notoriè dinoscitur pertinere, aut alii cuicumque in hac parte Auctoritatem habenti, Salutem.

Ad Vicariam perpetuam Vicarie perpetue Ecclesie Parochialis de Brigham dicte Cestrensis Diocesis, per liberam & spontaneam Resignationem *Richardi Parr* Clerici ultimi Vicarii & Incumbentis ibidem, jam vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno Jure spectantem, dilectum Subditum

nostrum, *Edmundum Freers* Clericum, A. D. 1560. Tenore Præsentium, præsentamus;
2 *Eliz. m. 2.*

Rogantes & Requirantes, quatenus eundem *Edmundum*, ad dictam Vicariam perpetuam admittere, ipsumque Vicarium perpetuum dicte Vicarie perpetue, ac in & de eisdem cum suis Juribus & pertinentiis universis ritè canonice instituere pariter & investire, ceteraque facere peragere & perimplere, quæ vestris in hac parte incumbunt Officiis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo nono Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium Exon.

A. D. 1560. Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Devoniz, Salutem.

2 *Eliz. p. 14.* **R**egina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Devoniz, Salutem. Vacante nuper Episcopatu Exoniensi, per legitimam Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesie Cathedralis Exon. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtenta, dilectum nobis, *Willelmum Alley* Sacre Theologie Professore in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,
m. 4.

Cui quidem electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus, (exceptis omnibus Maneris Terris Tenementis & Hæreditamentis cum pertinentiis prædicto

Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modò in Manus nostras, A. D. 1560; vigore cujusdam Actûs Anno Regni nostri primo indè nuper editi & provisî, electis & captis, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo residentibus) ei restituimus per Præsentes;
2 *Eliz. m. 2.*

Et idè tibi præcipimus quòd *præfato Electo*, Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis (exceptis præceptis) in Balliva tua, a Felto Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, hucusque provenientia sive crescentia, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Redgrave* vicesimo sexto Die Augusti.

Confi-

A. D. 1560.

2 Eliz. Reg.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Etsaetoribus subscriptis sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

*Etsaetori suo in Com. Cornub.
Dilecto & fidei suo Majori Civitatis
sue Exon. ac Etsaetori suo in eadem
Civitate.*

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis

Hominiibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet:

In cuius rei &c.

Teste ut supra:

Conventionum Scotiæ antememoratarum Ratificatio.

A. D. 1560.

Ex Augr.

E *Lizabetha*, Dei Gratia, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regius Fidei Defensor &c. universis & singulis, ad quorum notitias hæ præsentis Litteræ pervenerint, Salutem.

Cum Tractatus quidam stabilientiæ Pacis & Concordiæ, inter Oratores nostros Commissarios Deputatos & Legatos nostros & Illustrissimum Principum *Francisci & Mariæ*, Dei gratia, Regis & Regine Francorum & Scotorum Fratris ac Sororis & Consanguineorum nostrorum Charissimorum, virtute & autoritate Commissionum a nobis & dictis Fratre & Sorore nostris respectivè concessarum, nuper conventus concordatus & conclusus fuerit apud *Edinburgum* in Regno Scotiæ, sicut in Litteris Scriptis & Actis Oratorum Commissariorum Deputatorum & Legatorum prædictorum desuper confectis subscriptis & obligatis, plenius apparet & continetur; quorum Tenor loquitur & est talis.

UNIVERSIS ET SINGULIS ad quorum notitiam Præsentis pervenerint, Salutem.

Cum, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quinquagesimo nono, secundo Die Aprilis, apud *Castellam in Agro Cameracensi* quidam Pacis Amicitie Concordiæ & Fœderis Tractatus, inter, Serenissimos & Potentissimos Principes *Elizabetham Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Reginam* Fidei Defensorem, &c. ex una, &, Præclaræ Memoriæ, *Henricum Francorum Regem* Christianissimum, ex altera parte, eorumque Hæredes & Successores, per Oratores Deputatos Ambasiatores & Commissarios ipsorum sufficienter ad id autorisatos initus factus & conclusus fuisset, qui postea, juxta Pacta & Conventa dicti Tractatus per ipsos Potentissimos Principes respective ratificatus

approbatus & confirmatus, ac etiam, A. D. 1560; Juramentis ipsorum solemniter præstitis, fuit corroboratus, inciderunt tamen postea quedam, inter dictos Illustrissimos Principes, ac etiam inter dictam Serenissimam *Reginam Elizabetham* & Potentissimos Principes *Franciscum Secundum & Mariam Francorum & Scotorum Regem & Reginam*, quæ Suspicionum Simulatum Querelarum Controversiarum & Discordiarum ciendarum & alendarum Occasionem præbitura viderentur, usque adeo ut ad Arma quoque corripienda, ea Gratia, itum sit, quibus factum est, ut de dicti Tractatus Pacis & Fœderis non rectâ Observatione Expostulationes & Quærelæ hinc & inde exorirentur, ne tamen hæc capta latius proserpendo, dictorum Regnorum, Orbisque Christiani Quietem ac Tranquillitatem inturbare queant, Deo Sanctorum Cogitationum ac Pacis Authore inspirante, visum est dictis Potentissimis Principibus *Elizabethæ Franciscæ & Mariæ* certos Oratores Deputatos & Commissarios suos constituere & delegare, qui de conservanda constabilienda reobervanda reconcilianda & perpetuanda Amicitia & Pace inter ipsos Potentissimos Principes & eorum Posteror & Successores, ac inter Dominia omnia & Regna ipsorum simul conveniant tractent statuunt & concludant,

Nos igitur, *Gulielmus Cecilius* Eques Auratus dictæ Serenissimæ Regine Angliæ Secretarius Primarius, & *Nicholaus Weston* Ecclesiarum Metropoliticarum Cantuarien. & Eboracen. Decanus, dictæ Serenissimæ Regine *Elizabethæ* in Concilio ejus Privato Consilarii, ac Oratores Commissarii Deputati Procuratores & Ambasiatores ejusdem, ad Infra-scripta tractanda pacificenda convenienda & concludenda sufficienti Autoritate præditi, cum præclaris & eximii

A. D. 1560. eximiis Viris, Domino Joanne Mantu-
 cia, Permissione Divina, Valentiniensi
 2 Ell. Reg. & Duce Episcopo & Comite, & Secre-
 torio Regi Concilii Consiliario, & Car-
 olo de Rochefortault Domestico de Randan
 Milite & Equite Aurato Alæ Cata-
 phractorum Præfecto, dictorum Poten-
 tissimorum Principum, Francis &
 Maria Francorum & Scotorum Regis
 & Regine Oratoribus Deputatis Com-
 millariis Procuratoribus & Ambassa-
 toribus ejusdem, ad Infra-scripta tra-
 ctanda pacificanda componenda & con-
 cludenda sufficientem Autoritatem
 habentibus, Nomine Principum no-
 strorum sapientissimorum, & Virtute &
 Autoritate hincinde Mandatorum &
 Commissionum nostrarum (quæ ad
 verbum inferius scribentur) per Præ-
 sentes convenimus constituimus con-
 cordamus & concludimus articulatim
 prout sequitur:

IMPRIMIS, Conventum concordatum
 Est. ut supra de Dat. sexto Die
 Julii.

Nos Tractatum prædictum, cum
 omnibus & singulis in eodem conven-
 tis & contentis, rata firma & grata

habentes, ea omnia & singula pro No-
 bis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris,
 quatenus Nos Hæredes Successores no-
 stros Regna Patriæ Dominia vel Sub-
 ditos nostros concernunt seu tangunt,
 aut concernere vel tangere poterunt,
 acceptamus ratificamus & confirma-
 mus, ac Tenore Præsentium concedi-
 mus & confirmamus inviolabiliter ea
 omnia & singula tenere observare te-
 nerique & observari facere promitti-
 mus.

In quorum omnium & singulorum
 Præmissorum Fidem & Testimonium,
 hiis Præsentibus Manu nostra propria
 subscriptis, Magnum Sigillum nostrum
 Angliæ apponi fecimus.

Datum apud Castrum nostrum de
 Windsor, secundo Die Septembris,
 Anno Domini millesimo quingentesi-
 mo sexagesimo, & Regni nostri Se-
 cundo.

ELIZABETH R.

Sub magno Sigillo Angliæ de cerâ Vi-
 ridi pendente a filis sericis & ar-
 genteis intertextis.

De Officio unius Medicorum Regine ordinariorum, con- cesso.

A. D. 1560.
 Fac. 2. Ell.
 p. 13. m. 25.

Regina &c.
 Sciatis quod Nos, de Gra-
 tia nostra speciali, certa Sci-
 entia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus
 & concessimus, ac per Præsentem, pro
 Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus no-
 stris, damus & concedimus, Dilecto
 Nobis Roberto Huick in Medicinis Do-
 ctæ, Officium & Locum unius Medi-
 corum nostrorum Ordinariorum, ac dictum
 Robertum Huicke unum Medicorum
 nostrorum Ordinariorum facimus
 ordinamus & constituimus per
 Præsentem,

Et insuper, pro Nobis Hæredibus
 & Successoribus nostris, damus & con-
 cedimus per Præsentem, dicto Roberto
 Huicke, quandam Annuitatem sive an-
 nualem Redditem Centum Librarum bo-
 næ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ;

Habendum gaudendum & exercen-
 dum, præfato Roberto Huicke, dictum
 Officium & Locum unius Medicorum
 nostrorum Ordinariorum, durante Vita
 sua naturali, una cum omnibus Com-
 moditatibus Advantagibus Emolumentis

Proficiis & Privilegiis dicto Officio per-
 tinentibus sive spectantibus, in tam
 amplis modo & forma, prout aliquis
 alius sive aliqui alii, ac aliqua alia Per-
 sona sive aliquæ aliæ Personæ, dictum
 Officium ante hac occupans, habuit
 & percepit, habuerunt & perceperunt,
 in & pro Exercitio Officii prædicti, ac
 habendam percipiendam & gauden-
 dam dictam Annuitatem sive annua-
 lem Redditem Centum Librarum, dicto
 Roberto Huicke, de Thesauo nostro ad
 Receiptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus
 Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostro-
 rum Hæredum & Successorum nostro-
 rum, a Festo Nativitatis Sancti Johan-
 nis Baptiste ultimæ præterito, durante
 Vita dicti dicti Roberti Huicke, ad qua-
 tuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad
 Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli,
 Natalis Domini, Annunciationis bea-
 tæ Mariæ Virginis, & Nativitatis San-
 cti Johannis Baptiste, per æquales Por-
 tiones solvendam,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia no-
 stra, volumus declaramus & concedi-
 mus

A. D. 1560. mus per Præsentes; quod hæc nostra
2. Edit. Reg.
 Concessio non aliquatiter se extendat
 ad exonérandum Nos Hæredes vel Suc-
 cessores nostros de Solutione alicujus
 Annuitatis ante hæc tempora, præfato
Roberto Haiske, per, Præcharissimum
 Fratrem nostrum, *Edvardum Sextum*
nuper Regem Angliæ, in consideratione
 boni & fidelis Servitii, per eundem
Robertum, præcharissimo & invictissi-
 mo Patri nostro, *Henrico Octavo nuper*

R. gi Angliæ ac Dominiæ Kartherina Con-
sortii sui, præscripti & impensi sive ali-
 te: factæ & concessæ;
A. D. 1560.
 2. Edit. Reg.

Et quod expressa mentio &c:

In cujus rei &c:

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 viii. Die Octobris.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Licentia concessa.

A. D. 1560.
Pat. 2. Edit.
 7. 12. m. 21.
E *Lizabeth*, by the Grace of God
 &c. To all and singular May-
 ors Sherifes Coaitables Cu-
 stomers Comptrollers Serchers, and
 Keepers of our Portes Crikes and Pas-
 sages, and to all and singular other our
 Officers Ministers and Subjects to
 whom in this case that shall apper-
 taigne, and to every of them, Gre-
 ting.

WE LETT YOW WITT, that We,
 of our Grace especiall, certaine Know-
 ledge and mere Mocyon, and for other
 Considerations Us especiall movynge,
 have graunted and licenced, and, by
 these Presentes, do graunte and gyve
 Licence unto our wellbeloved *Andrew*
Zemkowicz of Lituania in Poland Mer-
 chaunte, that he by Hymself, his Ser-
 vants or Factors, maye or shall bryng
 into this our Realme of Eaglond, with-
 in the space of one Monethe next here-
 after following, *Thyris Tymber of Sa-*
bells and a *Carkanet of Gold set with*
diversi Pearles and pretiouse Stones, with-
 out payinge Custome or Subsidie for
 the same, so as at his or their arri-
 vall into Haven Porte Towne Creke
 or other Place within our saide Realm,
 they do firste make ane Entrey of the

same and everie parte thereof into our
 Customers or Serchers Bookes;
A. D. 1560.

Wherefore we woll and commande
 youe and everie of youe, to permytt
 and suffer the said *Andrew Zemkowicz*
 his Servantes and Foctours, not one-
 lie quietlie and peaceably to enjoye
 this our Licence, but also to permytte
 and suffer hym, and his said Servaunts
 and Factors, to sell the same Mer-
 chaundizes at their Wyll and Pleasure,
 without any your Lett or Impediment
 whatsoever, paininge onlie the Customes
 Subsidies and other Droits for such
 of the said Wares and Merchandizes
 as he or they shall chaunce to sell
 here in this our Realme, and for the
 rest of the said Merchaundices he or
 his Factors shall not happen here to
 utter within the space of thre Mo-
 nethes folowinge, to permytt him or
 them to transporte and carie awaye,
 without paying any Custume for the
 same or any Parte or Parcell therof.

In witnesse whereof &c.

Witnesse our selfe at *Westmynster* the
 twenty second Day of October.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo:

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A. D. 1560.
Pat. 2. Edit.
 7. 14. m. 3.
R *Egina*, Escaetori suo in Comita-
 tu Northfolciæ, Salutem.
 Vacante nuper Episcopatu
 Norwicensi, per Mortem natu-
 ralem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus*
 & *Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Nor-
 wicæn. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ peti-
 tâ pariter & obtentâ, dilectum nobis
 in Christo *Johannem Parkehurst* in Sacra
 Theologia Baccalarium in eorum Epi-
 scopum & Pastorem elegerunt,
 Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic

electæ Regium Assensum nostrum ad-
 hibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fide-
 litatem nobis debitam pro dicto Epi-
 scopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia e-
 jusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus
 Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hære-
 ditamentis prædicto Episcopatu du-
 dum spectantibus & pertinentibus, mo-
 do in Manus nostras, vigore cujusdam
 Actûs Anno Regni nostri Primo inde
 nuper edini & provisi, electis & captis,
 ac in Seaccario nostro de Recordo re-
 sidentibus)
A. D. 1560.

A.D. 1560. (identibus) ei restituiamus per Præ-
sentes;

2 *Ellie. Reg.*

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod præfatus
Electus, Temporalia prædicta cum per-
tinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Bal-
liva tua, una cum fixitibus & Profi-
cuis inde a Festo Sancti Michaelis Arch-
angeli Anno Regni nostri primo, lu-
culque provenientibus sive crescen-
tibus, sine dilatione liberes; salvo Ju-
re cuiuslibet.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
vicefimo quarto Die Octobris.

Confimilia Brevia diriguntur Eſcaeto-
ribus subscriptis sub datâ prædictâ;
videlicet,

Eſcaetori suo in Com. Suff.

*Dilecto Et fidei suo Majori Civitatis A.D. 1560.
sue Norwici ac Eſcietori suo in co- 2 *Ellie. Reg.*
dem Civitate.*

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis
Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenenti-
bus de *Episcopo Norwici. prædicto*,
quod eidem Electo, tanquam *Episcopo*
& Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad *E-*
piscopatum prædictum pertinent, inten-
dentes sint & respondentes prout alie-
cet.

In cujus Rei &c.

Teste ut supra.



De Pardonatione speciali.

A.D. 1560.
A. 3. *Ellie. R.*

Pat. 3. *Ellie.*
P. 4. m. 30.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia
nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia &
mero Motu nostris, pardonavimus re-
misimus & relaxavimus, ac, pro No-
bis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris,
per Præsentes pardonamus remittimus
& relaxamus, dilecto Nobis in Chri-
sto, *Nicholas Episcopo Lincolniensi*, seu
quocumque alio Nomine Cognomine
sive Additione Nominis vel Cognomi-
nis Dignitatis Officii Loci vel Locorum
idem Episcopus censetur vocetur sive
nuncupetur, aut nuper censetur vo-
cabatur sive nuncupabatur, Eſcapium
& Evasionem *Jacobi Bremott* nuper de
Hertfordia Laborer alias dicti *Jacobi*
Bremott nuper de Parva Munden in
Comitatu prædicto Yoman, & *Jo-
hannis Johnson* nuper de Hoddesden in Co-
mitatu prædicto Laborer, a Custodia
ipsius nunc *Episcopi*, juxta Privilegium
Clericale conservandum, ante præ-
sentem Diem commissas habitas factas
sive perpetratas, ac omnes & omni-
modas Forisfacturas Fines Redem-
ptiones Amerciamenta & Imprisona-
menta, ac omnia alia quæ ad Nos,
versus ipsum *Episcopum* & Executores
suos, ratione seu occasione Eſcapii seu
Evasionis ipsorum *Jacobi* & *Jo-
hannis*, Nobis pertinent seu pertinere poterint
quovismodo in futurum,

Necnon omnes & omnimodas Pro-
secutiones Seclæ Querelas & Deman-
das quas vel quæ versus præfatum *Epi-*

scopum aut Executores suos, ratione seu
occasione Præmissorum seu eorum ali-
cujus, aut Præmissa sive eorum ali-
quod, tangentia seu concernentia, ha-
buimus habemus, seu quovismodo in
futurum habere poterimus; nolentes
quod idem nunc *Episcopus* aut Executo-
res nec vel eorum aliquis, ratione a-
liorum Præmissorum vel eorum ali-
cujus, per Nos Hæredes vel Successo-
res nostros, aut per Justiciarios Eſcae-
tores Vicecomites Ballivos, aut alios
Officiarios Ministros aut Subditos no-
stros aut Hæredum vel Successorum no-
strorum quoscumque, inde occasionen-
tur molestantur impetantur vexentur
in aliquo seu graventur, nec eorum
aliquis occasione tur molesteretur im-
petatur vexetur in aliquo seu gravetur,
sed quod idem nunc *Episcopus* & Exe-
cutores sui erga Nos Hæredes & Suc-
cessores nostros prædictos, inde sint
quieti & exonerati imperpetuum per
Præsentes, aliquo Statuto Actu Ordi-
natione Provisione Proclamatione sive
Restrictione in contrarium inde ante-
hac habitis factis editis ordinatis seu
provisis, aut aliquid aliâ Re Causâ vel
Materia quacumque in aliquo non ob-
stantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
quarto Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1560.

3 *Edic. Reg.**De Commissione pro Collegio Sanctæ Trinitatis in Cantabrigia.*

A. D. 1560.

3 *Edic. Reg.*

A. D. 1560.

Fol. 3. *Edic. Reg.*
p. 4. m. 23.
Ans.

E *Lizabeth*, by the Grace of God, of *Englond France and Ireland Queene* Defender of the *Faythe* &c. to all and singular our Justices of Peax Mayors Sheriffs Baylyffs Conistables, and all other our Officers Ministers and Subjects to whome these Presentes shall come, Greeting.

Wheras, within the *Colledge of the holye Trinitie*, within our Universitie of *Camebrige*, of the Foundation of our most Noble Father, of famous Memorie, *King Henry the Eighth*, there was a *Chapelle and Library* lately begone in the tyme of our late dere Sister *Queene Marie*, which remayneth at this present unfynished, We therefore, being desirous to have the same perfited, and done in such Ordre and forme as by the Discrecion of the *Master and Fellows* of the said *Colledge* shal be thought convenient, to whom the Charge thereof is comytted, and for the better furtheraunce of there doings therein,

We lett youe wyt, that We have authorized and appoynted, and by these Presentes do gyve full Power and Auctoritie to,

Our welbeloved,
George Redman Esquier,
Thomas Barnike,
Roger Lee,
Richard Barton,
Oliver Grene,
John Brafter Carpenter and *John Brafter* his Sonne,
Humfrey Carter Free Mason,
And,
Robert Peris Bricklayer,
And to every of them, sufficient

Deputie or Deputies of them and every of them, the Bearer or Bearers hereof, to take up and provide in all Places, aswell within the Liberties as without, for the onely Use of the said *Chapelle and Library*, all manner of Tymbre Bourde Planck Waynscott Lead Ironworke Nayles Glaße Stone Bricke Tile Lyme Sande Lath, and all other Seufe and Necesfaires mete and convenient for the said Workes,

And also to take Masons Carpenters Joyners Plumers Bricklayers Tylers, and other Workemen and Lazzors; for the better Furtheraunce of the said Workes;

And all manner of Carriages by Land and Water, for reasonable and ready Money to be payde in that behalfe;

Wherefore We wooll and comaunde youe and every of youe, by these Presentes, to be ayding helping and assisting the said *George Redman*, *Thomas Barnike*, *Roger Lee*, *Richard Barton*, *Oliver Grene*, *John Brafter* Carpenter *John Brafter* his Sonne, *Humfrey Carter* and *Robert Peris*, and the Deputie and Deputies of them and every of them, the Bearer or Bearers hereof, in the due Execucion hereof, as ye and every of you tendre our Pleasure and will answer to the contrary at your Perills.

In witnesse whereof &c.

Witness our selfe at *Westminster* the xiv. Daye of December.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1560.

Mss. p. 7.
m. 3.

R *Egina*, dilectis sibi in Christo, *Devano* &c. *Capitulo Ecclesie Cathedralis Dunelmensis*, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia predicta, per legitimam Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam nostram fundatorem vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinatis, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxvi. Die Decembris.

A. D. 1561.
3 Elm. Reg.

De Regio Assensu pro Episcopo Petriburgen.

A. D. 1561.
3 Elm. Reg.A. D. 1561.
Ibid. p. 9.
m. 13.

Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, ac prædilecto & fideli nostro, Domino Martino Archiepiscopo Cantuar. & aliis quibuscumque Episcopis quorum in hac parte intererit, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Petriburgenſi, per legitimam Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem Decani & Capituli Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Petriburgen. per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidem Decanus & Capitulum, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, Edmundum Schombler Sacre Theologiæ Baccalarium, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ eligerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Sigillo eorum comuni sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet.

Noi, Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum As-

sensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus;

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo mandantes, quatenus vos eundem Edmundum Schombler, in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Petriburgen. prædictæ, sic ut præfertur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem Edmundum Schombler Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam & effectum Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum favore & electu.

In cujus &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium quarto Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium pro Episcopo Winton.

A. D. 1561.
Ibid. m. 34.

Regina &c. Escaetori suo in Comitatu Southamptoniæ, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Wintoniensi, per Deprivationem Johannis ultimi Episcopi ibidem, Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Winton. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtenta, dilectum nobis in Christo, Robertum Horne Sacre Theologiæ Professore, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt.

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus pariter & favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis Burgo & Castello de Taunton cum pertinentiis, necnon Maneriis sive Dominiis de Taunton Holeywaye Hull Naylisborne Staplegrave Pounsford & Otterford, cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis in Comitatu nostro Somersetiæ, ac Manerio sive Dominio de Rump-ton, cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis in Comitatu nostro Wiltesii, & Manerio sive Dominio de Esphere, cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis in

Comitatu nostro Surriæ, ac etiam omnibus Meluagiis Domibus Aedificiis Molendinis Terris Pratis Pascuis Pasturis Communis Boscis Subboscis Aquis Piscariis Parcibus Warennis Chaccis Redditibus Vineis, Feodis Militum, Wardis Maritagiiis Elicetis Advocacionibus, Juribus Patronatuum Ecclesiarum, Nundinis Mercatis Tolnetis Theolonis Customis Franchesis Libertatibus Privilegiis Proficiis Commoditatibus & Emolumentis & Hæreditamentis quibuscumque cum Pertinentiis, cujuscumque sint Generis Naturæ vel Speciei, dictis Burgo de Taunton, ac Dominio sive Maneriis de Taunton Holeywaye Hull Naylisborne Staplegrave Pounsford & Otterford in dicto Comitatu Somersetiæ, & Manerio sive Dominio de Rump-ton in dicto Comitatu Wiltesii, ac Manerio sive Dominio de Esphere in dicto Comitatu Surriæ quoquomodo spectantibus sive pertinentibus, aut ut Partes Membra sive Parcelles dictorum Maneriorum sive Dominiorum habitis acceptis reputatis usitatis seu cognitis existentibus, necnon omnibus Terris Tenementis & Hæreditamentis jacentibus & existentibus

A. D. 1561.
Ibid. m. 34.

A. D. 1561. *3. Elia. Reg.*
 tibus in Villis Parochiis seu Hamielettis de Taunton Holowaye Hull Naylithorne Scaplegrave Punsford Rumpston & Esllhere in dictis Comitatus Somers. Wiltes. & Surr.) ei restituimus per Præsentes,

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quòd eidem *Electo*, Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito hucusque provenientia sive crescentia, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cujuscumque.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo octavo Die Februarii.

Consimilia Brevia dirigantur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub data prædicta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Derby

*Somers.
Suffex.
Oxon.
Berki.
Baki.
Wiltex.
Surr.*

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de *Episcopatu Wintonien*: quòd eidem *Electo*, tanquam *Episcopo* & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Meneven.

A. D. 1561. *3. Elia. Reg.*
Regina, dilectis nobis in Christo, *Prætoribus* & *Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Menevensis, Salutem.

Cùm Ecclesiæ nostra Cathedralis prædicta, per Translationem, Reverendi in Christo Patris, Domini *Thoma* ultimi Episcopi ibidem ad Archiepiscopatum Eboracensem, jam sit Pastoris solatio destituta, Nos, aliam vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam per Præsentes duximus concedendam,

Mandantes quòd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Sacrarum Literarum Cognitionem ad id Munus aptus, Deo Devotus, Ecclesiæ nostræ prædictæ necessarius, Nobisque & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Regio Assensu pro Episcopo Dunelm.

A. D. 1561. *3. Elia. Reg.*
Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, & prædilecto & fideli nostro, Domino *Thoma Archiepiscopo Eborum*, ac aliis quibuscumque Episcopis quorum in hac parte intererit, Salutem.

Cùm, vacante nuper Sede Episc. Ecclesiæ Cathed. Dunelm. per legitimam Deprivationem *ultimi Episcopi* ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani* & *Capituli* Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Dunelm. per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidemque *Decanus* & *Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Jacobum Pylkington* Sacra Theologiæ Baccularium, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ

elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, A. D. 1561: prout per Literas tuas Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, & vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus:

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo mandantes, quatenus vos eundem *Jacobum Pylkington* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ, sic ut præfertur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem *Jacobum Pylkington* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Dunolmen. prædictæ consecrare, ceteraque omnia & sing.

A. D. 1561. & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velâis cum favore.

3. *Ellie. Reg.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westminsterium* vicesimo Die Februarii.

A. D. 1561.

3. *Ellie. Reg.*

De Restitutione Temporalium pro Archiepiscopo Eborum.

A. D. 1561. Regina, &c. Escaetori suo in Comitatu Eborum, Salutem.

1561. p. 2.
m. 34.

Vacante nuper Archiepiscopatu Eborum per Deprivationem ultimi Archiepiscopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Metropolitice Eborum prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petitâ pariter & obtentâ, Reverendum in Christo Patrem, *Thomam Tonge* nuper *Menevensensem Episcopum*, in eorum Archiepiscopum & Pastorem elegerunt.

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro prædicto Archiepiscopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Archiepiscopatus ei restitimus per Præfentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod eadem Electi Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, una cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito hucusque provenientibus sive crescentibus sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cujullibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westminsterium* quarto Die Martii.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaeto-

ribus subscriptis sub Data prædictâ; A. D. 1561. videlicet,

Majori Civitatis sue Eborum ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Majori Villæ sue de Ktogeos super Hall ac Escaetori suo in eadem Villæ.

Escaetori suo in Com. Glouc. ac Marchis Wallia eadem Comitatus adjacentibus.

Escaetori suo in Com. Sarv.

Escaetori suo in Com. Lincoln.

Escaetori suo in Com. Northgl.

Escaetori suo in Com. Northambr.

Escaetori suo in Com. Midd.

Et mandatum est Militibus, Libris Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus Archiepiscopatus prædicti, quod eidem Electi, tanquam Archiepiscopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Archiepiscopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes, prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Restitutione Temporalium pro Episcopo Dunelmens.

A. D. 1561. Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Eborum, Salutem.

1561. p. 3. *Ellie.*

p. 7. m. 3.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Dunelmensi, per Deprivationem *Cuthberti* ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Dunelm. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petitâ pariter & obtentâ, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Jacobum Pilkington* Sacræ Theologiæ Baccalarium, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt.

Cui quidem electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejus-

jusdem Episcopatus (exceptis Manerio sive Dominio de Norham & Northamshire cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis in Comitatu nostro Northumbriae, necnon Maneriis sive Dominis de Allerton & Allertonshire, ac Dominio & Manerio de Creke, cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis in Comitatu Eborum, ac Maneriis sive Dominis de Saddinglie Mydlehame, Easington Ward, Easington Coronator, Cotton Monvyle & Gatehead in Comitatu Palantino Dunelm. cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis, ac etiam omnibus Mesuagiis Domibus Edificiis Molendinis Terris Pratis Piscis Pasturis Comuniis Boscis Subboscis Aquis Piscariis

A. D. 1561.

3. *Ellie. Reg.*

A.D. 1561. *3 Eliz. Reg.* Pifcariis Parcis Warrennis Chafeis Warrennis Redditibus Servitiis, Feodis Militem, Wardis Maritagiis Efcactis Advocacionibus, Juribus Patronatum Ecclefiarum, Nundinis Tolnetis Mercatis Theolonis Customis Franchifis Libertatibus Privilegiis Proficuis Commoditatibus Emolumentis & Hæreditamentis quibuscumque cum Pertinentiis, cujuscumque fint generis nature vel speciei, dictis Maneriis five Dominis de Norham & Norhamshire in Comitatu nostro Northumbrie, ac Maneriis five Dominis de Sadburgh Mydlehame, Elington Warde, Elington Coronator, Cotton Monville & Gatefled in Comitatu Palantino Dunolm. quocumquomodo fpectantibus five pertinentibus, aut ut Membra Partes five Parcelas dictorum Maneriorum five Dominiorum habitis cognitis acceptis ufutatis feu reputatis exiftentibus, necnon omnibus Maneriis Terris Teneamentis & Hæreditamentis, jacentibus & exiftentibus in Villis Parochiis five Hamlettis de Norham Allerton Creke Sadburgh Mydlehame, Elington Ward, Elington Coronator, Cotton Monville & Gatefled in Comitatus Northumbrie & Eborum & in Comitatu Palantino Dunolm.

Et reficimus per Prefentes ;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quoddam *A.D. 1561. 3 Eliz. Reg.* *dem Electo*, Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, una cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde a Fefto Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, hucusque provenientibus five crescentibus, sine dilatione Liberes ; falvo jure cujuscumque libet.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicefimo quanto Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Confimilia Brevia diriguntur Efcactoribus fubfcriptis fub Data prædicta ; videlicet,

Efcactori suo in Com. Northamb.
Efcactori suo in Com. Midd.

Et mandatum est Militibus, Liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus Epifcopatus prædicti, quoddam eidem Jacobo tanquam Epifcopo & Domino fuo, in omnibus que ad Epifcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes fint & refpondentes prout decet.

In cujus &c.

Teste ut fupra.

De Officio Registrarii Ordinis Garterii concesso.

A.D. 1561. *Pa. 3. Eliz. p. 10. m. 30.* **E** *Lizobeth*, by the Grace of God &c. To all Men to whom thefe Prefents shall come, Greetinge.

Where, by the Letters Patents of the late Kinge Philipp and our derist Sifter *Quene Marye*, beringe Date at Westminster the *xxi. Day of Julye* in the fift and fixe Yeres of their Reignes, they gave and graunted unto *John Boxall* Clerke, by the Name of their trusty and right wellbelovied Counsaillour *John Boxall* Clerke Batchellour in Dyvynitie and one of their two Principall Secretaries, the Office of *Register* and *Registerfhippe* of our most Noble Order of the Garter, to have hold use exercife and enjoyethe faid Office to the faid *John Boxall* by hymselfe or his fufficient Deputie or Deputies, together with the Stipend and Fee of *Fiftie Pounds* by Yere, payable at the Receipte of the Exchequier, for Terme of his naturall Life, accordinge as by the faid Letters Patents appeareth, the Gifte and Graunt of which faid Office, and the Fee aforefaid, is nowe void

and in our Disposition, by meanes of *A.D. 1561. 3 Eliz. Reg.* *John Boxall* by the Auctoritie of an Acte of Parliament made enacted and established in the first Yere of our Reigne,

Knowe you therefore that We, of our especiall Grace certeyne Knowlege and mere Motion, have geven and graunted, and by these Prefents, for Us our Heires and Successours, do geve and graunte, to, our trustie and wellbelovied Chapleyne, *George Carewe* now Deane of our Collegiat Churchie at Windfore and Deane of our Chappell, the Office of *Register* and *Registerfhippe* of our most Noble Order of the Garter, and the same *George Carewe* by hymselfe, or by his fufficient Deputie or Deputies, in case of his Sicknes or other reasonable impediment, during the naturall Life of the faid *George Carewe*, the same Deputie or Deputies to be allowed by Us, or the Sovereigne of our faid Order for the tyme being, and not otherwife to be by hym deputed or admytted to supplie fuch his faid Absence,

7 Q

And,

A. D. 1561. And, of oure further Grace, we have
3 *Eliz. Reg.* given and graunted, and by these Pre-
sents, for Us our Heires and Succes-
sours, do geve and Graunte unto the
said *George Cornew*, for the Exercise
of the said Office, the Stipend and
yerely Fee of *Fiftie Pounds* of lausfull
Money of England,

To have hold and yerely to per-
ceive and receive the said Stipend and
Fee of *Fiftie Pounds* by Yere, unto the
said *George Cornew*, from the Feast of
the Annunciation of our Ladye laste
paste before the Date hereof, duringe
the naturall Liefe of the said *George Cornew*,
out of the Trefure of Us our
Heires and Succesours, at the Receipte
of our Exchequier, by the handes of
the Treasourer and Chamberlaynes of
Us our Heires and Succesours for the

tyme beyng, at two Termes in the A. D. 1561.
Yere, that is to saye, at the Feast of
Sainte Michael the Archeangell and 3 *Eliz. Reg.*
the Annunciation of oure Ladye by
even Portions; with all other Fees
Commodities Profittes Preeminences
and Advantages, to the said Office in
any wise incident apperteyninge or be-
longinge, in as ample and large man-
ner and fourme, as any *Regent* having
heretofore the said Office, enjoyed or
ought to have and enjoye by reason of
the same Office;

That expresse mencion &c.
In witnes wherof &c.

Witness our Selfe at *Westminster* the
xvii. Daye of April.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium pro Episcopo Carliolen.

A. D. 1561. Regina, &c. Etsuam fuis in Com-
3 *Eliz. Reg.* mitatu Northumbrie, Salu-
tem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Carliolen-
lensi, per Deprivationem *Uicini* ultimi
Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus* & *Capitulum*
Ecclesie Cathedralis Carliolen. pre-
dictae, Licentia nostra petita pariter &
obtentâ, dilectum nobis in Christo,
Johannem Best Sacrae Theologiae Bac-
chalarium, in eorundem Episcopum &
Pastorem elegerunt.

Cui quidem Electioni & Personae sic
electae Regium Assensum nostrum ad-
hibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fide-
litatem nobis debitam pro dicto Epi-
scopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia e-
iusdem Episcopatus ei restituimus per
Praesentes.

Et ideo Tibi praecipimus quod praes-
fato *Electo* Temporalia praedicta cum
pertinentiis in Balliva tua, una cum
Exitibus & Proficuis inde a Festo San-
cti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo prae-
terito hucusque provenientibus sive
crecentibus, sine dilatione Liberes;
salvo Jure cõsultet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* A. D. 1561.
decimo octavo Die Aprilis.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Etsuam
subscriptis sub data supradicta;
videlicet,

Episcopi suo in Com. Cant.
Episcopi suo in Com. Sarr.
Episcopi suo in Com. Westmer.
Episcopi suo in Com. Lincol.
Episcopi suo in Com. Derb.
Episcopi suo in Com. Midd.

Et mandatum est Milibus, liberis
Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Testen-
tibus de *Episcopatu Carliolen*. quod ei-
dem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Do-
mino suo, in omnibus quae ad Epi-
scopatum praedictum pertinent, intenden-
tes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Regio Assensu.

A. D. 1561. Regina, Reverendissimo in
3 *Eliz. Reg.* Christo Patri, & praedilecto
& fidelissimo, Domino *Thoma* Archiepiscopo Eboracum, ac aliis quibus-
cumque Episcopis quorum in hac parte
intererit, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali A. D. 1561.
Cestriae, per legitimam Deprivatio-
nem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad hu-
milem Petitionem *Decani* & *Capituli*
Ecclesiae nostrae Cathedralis Cestriae,
per Literas nostras Patentes, Licen-
tiam

A.D. 1561. ^{3 Eliz. 1. reg.} tiam concefferimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis predictæ, idemque *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obventu Licentiæ nostræ predictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Willielmo Dornelham* Artium Magistrum unum Capellanorum nostrorum, sibi & Ecclesiæ predictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus :

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo mandantes, quatenus vos eun-

dem *Willielmum Dornelham* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Cestriæ predictæ, sic ut præfertur electum, Electionemque predictam confirmare, & eundem *Willielmum Dornelham* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ predictæ consecrare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam & effectum Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum favore & effectui.

In cujus &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium primo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Commissio ad Capiendum Sacramentum ab Ecclesiasticis, in Provincia Eborum.

A.D. 1561. ^{Ind. p. 10. m. 9. 4to.} **E** *Lizabethe, Dei Gratia, Angliæ Francia & Hiberniæ Regina Fidei Defensor &c.*

Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Thoma Eborum Archiepiscopo Angliæ Primati Metropolitano,*

Ac, Prædilecto Consanguineo & Consiliario suo,

Henrico Comiti Rutlandiæ Præsidenti Concilii sui in Partibus Borialibus,

Ac, Reverendis in Christo Patribus,

Jacobo Duncelmensi Episcopo,

Et *Johanni Carliolensi Episcopo,*

Ac etiam,

Dilectis & Fidelibus Subditis suis,

Henrico Perry,

Thoma Gargrave,

Et *Henrico Gates,*

Militibus,

Necnon,

Dilectis sibi,

Johanni Vaughan,

Cristofero Estofte,

Thoma Haynes,

Armigeris,

Johanni Rokby Legum Doctori,

Waltero Jones Archidiacono Brech-

chion,

Willielmo Days Archidiacono Not-

tinghamiæ,

Johanni Stokes Archidiacono Ebo-

rum,

Thoma Layken Artium Magistro,

Roberto Peock,

Et *Willielmo Watson,*
Aldermannis Civitatis nostræ Ebo-
rum,
Salutem.

Quandoquidem Nos fideliter accepimus quod in postrema Visitatione nostra, nuper in diversis Regni nostri Partibus assignata, quædam Personæ Ecclesiasticæ coram Commissionariis nostris comparuerint, quædam Contrumaces sese absistentes & animo obstinato latitantes, quæ Ritui, Ceremonia ac Divinum Servitium, infra dictum Regnum nostrum & alia Dominia nostra, per Leges Statuta & Mutationes nostras, ordinata & provisæ, observare recusabant, In Animarum suarum grave Periculum, & Subditorum nostrorum Fidelium periculosum Exemplum;

Nos igitur,

In animo habentes eorum Reformationem, ne divinus & verus Dei Cultus per tales perverfos Homines in aliquo impediatur vel molesteretur, ac in approbata Pietate Sapientia Prudentia & Circumspectione vestra plurimum confidentes,

Assignavimus vos Commissionarios nostros, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus vobis septemdecim sexdecim quindecim quatuordecim tredecim duodecim undecim decem novem octo septem sex quinque & quatuor vestrum (quorum vos præsatos *Thomam Archiepiscopum Eborum, Henricum Comitem*

A.D. 1561.
^{3 Eliz. 1. reg.}

A.D. 1561.
^{3 Eliz. 1. reg.}

A. D. 1561. *mitum Rati. Jacobum Episcopum Dunelm.*
Thomam Gargrave Militem, vel Walter.
3 Elm. Reg.

Jones unum esse volumus) plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem capiendi & recipiendi, de omnibus & singulis Archiepiscopis Episcopis & aliis Personis Ecclesiasticis, & aliis Officiariis & Ministris Ecclesiasticis, infra Provinciam Eborum commorantibus degentibus sive itinerantibus, cujuscumque Status Dignitatis Præminentie seu Gradus fuerint, seu eorum aliquis fuerit, quoddam Sacramentum corporale super sacrosancta Dei Evangelia, coram vobis aut quatuor vestrum (quorum vos præfatos Thomam Archiepiscopum Eborum Henricum Comitem Rutlandie, Jacobum Episcopum Dunelmensem, Thomam Gargrave Militem, vel Walterum Jones unum esse volumus) corporaliter per ipsos & eorum quemlibet præstandum, declaratum & specificatum in quodam Actu Parlamenti nostri apud Westmonasterium vicesimo quinto Die Januarii Anno Regni nostri primo, habito teno edito, juxta vim formam & effectum ejusdem Actus;

Et ideo vobis & quatuor vestrum (quorum vos præfatos Thomam Archiepiscopum Eborum, Henricum Comitem Rutlandie, Jacobum Episcopum Dunelmensem, Thomam Gargrave Militem, vel Walterum Jones unum esse volumus) mandamus insuper quod Sacramenta prædicta de omnibus & singulis Archiepiscopis Episcopis, & aliis Personis Officiariis & Ministris Ecclesiasticis quibuscumque superius specificatis, ac de

eorum quolibet, recipiatis, & cum ea A. D. 1561.
 sic ceperitis nos inde in Cancellariam nostram, sub Sigillis vestris vel quatuor vestrum (quorum vos præfatos Thomam Archiepiscopum Eborum, Henricum Comitem Rutlandie, Jacobum Episcopum Dunelmensem, Thomam Gargrave Militem, vel Walterum Jones unum esse volumus) sine dilatione certificetis, & si contingat prædictum Archiepiscopum Episcopos Personas Officiarios sive alios Ministros quoscumque superius specificatos aut eorum aliquem, Sacramentum prædictum peremptorie & obstinato Animo accipere recusare, tunc & eorum Recusationem & Recusationes & eorum cussilibet, vos in Cancellariam nostram sub Sigillis vestris vel quatuor vestrum (ut prædictum est) sine dilatione nos certiores faciatis;

Mandamus quoque universis & singulis Archiepiscopis Ducibus Marchionibus Comitibus Vicecomitibus Episcopis Baronibus Militibus Justiciariis Majoribus Ballivis, & omnibus aliis Officiariis Ministris & Subditis nostris quibuscumque, quod vobis, in Executione Præmissorum, intendentes sint pariter & obediens prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium quinto die Maii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A. D. 1561. *Rid. p. 2.*
m. 34.
Regina &c. Escaetori suo in Com. Majori Civitatis suæ Cestrie ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Cestrensi, per legitimam Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesie Cathedralis Cestrie prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ, dilectum nobis in Christo, Willielmum Donneham Artium Magistrum, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus ei restitimus per Præfentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod præ- A. D. 1561.
 fatus Electo Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito hucusque provenientibus sive crescentibus, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cussilibet.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium nono Die Maii.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscripseis sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Camerario suo Cestr. vel ejus Locumtenenti ibidem.

Cancellario

A. D. 1561.
3. Eliz. Reg.

Cancellario suo in Comitatu Palantino
Lancastrie.
Escribtori suo in Com. Eboracum

piscopo & Domino suo; in omnibus A. D. 1561.
quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum per-
tinent, intendentes sint & responden-
tes, prout decet. 3. Eliz. Reg.

Et mandatum est Militibus, Libe-
ris Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Ten-
entibus de Episcopatu Cestrie prædi-
cto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam E-

In cuius rei &c.

Teste ut supra:

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1561.
Pat. 3. Eliz.
p. 2. m. 37.

Regina &c; dilectis sibi in Cri-
sto Decano & Capitulo Ec-
clesiæ Cathedralis Winton.
Salutem:

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per legitimam Deprivationem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam nostram fundatoriam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte

favorabiliter inclinasti, Licentiam illam A. D. 1561.
vobis duximus concedendam.

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis existat.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
vicelimo sexto Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Officio Jura Civilia Legendi in Academia Cantabrigiæ, concessio.

A. D. 1561.
Hid. p. 5.
m. 20.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Sa-
ludem.

Cum *Henricus Octavius*, Pater noster, nuper *Rex Angliæ* æterna memoria Princeps, inter cetera egregia & illustra sua Beneficia quibus *Academiæ Cantabrigiæ* illustravit, Munere Prælegendi Jura Civiliæ eidem annuavit, ac Praefectorem ejusdem annuali Stipendio *Quadragesimæ Librarum* de Thesauro suo dedit, quod Viros ingenuos ad Studium hujus Disciplinæ excitaret, *Canthelm Mores & Logos* cognoscendum & omne Scientiæ gentis promovendum, ac Reipublicæ nostræ Decus & Ornamentum illustrandum & applicandum,

Scitis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, dilecto & fideli Subdito nostro, *Willielmo Spone* Artium Magistro Munus prædictum *Jura Civilia Legendi* infra Academiam nostram prædictam, ac ipsum *Willielmum* Lectorem Juris Civilis prædicti facimus ordinamus & creamus per Præsentes,

Habendum occupandum & gaudendum Munus prædictum, eidem *Will-*

lielmo Spone, a Festo Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste proximo sequente post Datam Præsentium, durante Beneficiæ nostro, quemadmodum aliis aliquis eodem Officio Lectoris usus est,

Et insuper Nos, de uberiori Gratia nostra, damus & concedimus præfato *Willielmo* per Præsentes, pro Exercitio Muneris prædicti, juxta primam Institutionem Patris nostri, præstatam Annuitatem sive annualem Feodum & Pensionem *Quadragesimæ Librarum*, subordam gaudendam & annuatim percipiendam eidem *Willielmo* & Assignatis suis, ad Receiptam Sacarii nostri Westm. de Thesauro nostro, per manus Thesaurarii nostri & Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad quatuor Annis Terminos; videlicet, ad Festum Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste, Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, & Annunciationis beate Mariæ, per æquales Portiones;

Et quod expressa mentio de vero Valore annuo vel certitudine Præmissorum sive eorum alicujus, aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus per Nos, sive per aliquem Progenitorum nostrorum

A. D. 1561. cum prefato Willielmo Sedne ante hæc tempora factis, in Præsentibus minimè facta existit, aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione five Restrictione inde in contrarium factis editis ordinatis five provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materia quacum-

que in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1561.
3 *Educ. Reg.*

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A. D. 1561.
Ibid. p. 7.
m. 3.

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Brecon. Salutem.
Vacante nuper Episcopatu Menevensi, per Translationem, Reverendi in Christo Patris, *Thoma*, Permissione Divinâ, ultimi Episcopi ibidem ad Archiepiscopatum Eborum, *Prætoris* & *Capitulum* Ecclesie Cathedralis Meneven. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ, Reverendum in Christo Patrem, *Richardum* nuper *Assaveniensis* Episcopum in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt.

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus ei restituitur per Præfentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod prefato *Electo*, Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exatibus & Proficuis inde provenientibus five crescentibus, a tempore Vacacionis prædicti Episcopatus Meneven. hucusque, sine dilacione liberes; salvo Juris cuiuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*

Commissio pro Norrey Rege Armorum, ad supervidendum Arma in Partibus Occidentalibus Orientalibus & Borialibus.

A. D. 1561.
Ibid. p. 9.
m. 29. d.

ELizabeth, by the Grace of God, *Queen of England France and Ireland* Defendour of the Faith &c. to, our true and Welbelovèd Servante, *Laurence Doleyn* Esquier Surnamed *Norrey King of Armes* of the East West and North Parties of our our Realme of England from the Ryver of Trent Northward, and to all other our lovinge Subjects, Gretinge.

Forasmuche as God of greate Cle-

riam secundo Die Junii

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1561.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscripçis sub Data prædictâ; videlicet,

Dilectis & fidei suis Willielmo Choler *Milui Majori Civitatis sue London.* ac *Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.*

Escaetori suo in Com. Pembrothie.

Escaetori suo in Com. Cardigan.

Escaetori suo in Com. Carmarthen.

Escaetori suo in Com. Radnor.

Escaetori suo in Com. Glamorgan.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu prædicto, quod eodem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus que ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

ency and Goodnes hath subjected to our Impere and Governauce the Nobylitie People and Commons of this our Realme of Englande;

Wey

Myndinge of our Royall and absolute Power to Us commyttred, to visit survey and viewe through our all our Realme of Englande and other oure Dominions, atwell for a due Order to be kepte and observed in all things, touching the Office and Duties

appær-

A. D. 1561.

A. D. 1561. apperteyninge to Armes, as also for
 3 *Edw. Reg.* Reformation of dyvers and sundry A-
 buſes and Diſorders daylie ryling and
 growing for want of ordenary Viſita-
 tions Surveyes and Views in tymes con-
 venient, accordinge to the auncient
 fourme and laudable Cuſtome of the
 Lawes of Armes, and that the Nobil-
 itie of this our Realme maye be pre-
 ſerved in every degree as apperteyn-
 eth, aſwell in Honor as in Wurſhipp,
 and that every Perſon and Perſons
 Bodies Politique corporate and others,
 maye be the better knowen in his and
 there Eſtate Degree and Myſtery
 without confuſion or diſorder,

Have therefore conſtituted deputed
 ordeyned and appoynted, for Us and
 in our Name, our ſaid welbelovied
 Servaunte *Lawrence Dalton alias Nor-
 reye Kynge of Armes*, in the ſaid Eaſte
 Weſte and North Partes of our Realm
 of England, from the ſaid Ryver of
 Trent Northward, to viſitte all the
 ſaid Province and the Parts and Mem-
 bres thereof, apperteyninge to the Of-
 fice and Charge of the ſaid *Norrey
 Kynge of Armes*, from tyme to tyme as
 often and when as he ſhall thincke
 moſte neceſſaire and convenient for the
 ſame, and not only to enter into all
 Churches Caſtells Houſes and other
 Places at his Diſcretion, to peruſe and
 take knowledge ſurvey and viewe of
 all maner of Armes Cogniſaunces
 Creſtes and other Devies of Armes
 of all and ſingular our Subjectes, aſ-
 well Bodies politique as others within
 the ſaide Province, of what Dignitie
 or Degree Eſtate or Miniſtery ſoever
 they be lawfully auctoryſed to have
 uſe or beare any ſuche Armes Cogni-
 ſaunces Creſtes and other like Devi-
 ſes, with the Notes of their Deſcents
 Pedegrees and Marriages, and the
 ſame to enter of Recorde into a Re-
 geller or Boke of Armes according to
 ſuche Order as is preſcribed and ſet
 fourth in the Office Charge and Othe
 taken by our ſaid Servaunt at his Cre-
 ation and Coronation,

And alſo to correſte comptrill and
 reſourme all manner of Armes Creſtes
 Cogniſaunces and Devies unlawfull or
 unlawfully uſurped borne or taken by
 any Perſon or Perſons within the ſame
 Province, contrary to the due Order
 of the Lawe of Armes, and the ſame
 to reverſe pull downe or otherwiſe
 deſace at his diſcretion, aſwell in Cote
 Armour, Helme Standards Pennons,
 and Harchmentes of Tents and Pavil-
 lions, as alſo in Plate Jewells Paper
 embroideall

Parchement Wyndowes Graveſtones A. D. 1561.
 and Monuments or elſewhere, where-
 ſoever they be ſet or placed, whether
 they be in Shilde Schoocheon Lozenge
 Square Rondell or otherwiſe howſo-
 ever, contrary to the awrentique and
 auncient Lawes Cuſtoms Rules Pry-
 viledges and Orders of Armes,

And further We, by theſe Preſents,
 doo give and graunte to the ſaid *Nor-
 rey* full Power and Auctorytie to re-
 prove comptrill and make infamous,
 by Proclamation to be made at the
 Aſſiſes or Generall Seſſions, within
 the ſame his Province to be had and
 kepte, or at ſuche other Place or Pla-
 ces as he or they ſhall thincke moſte
 mete and convenient, all and all man-
 ner of Perſon or Perſons, that unlaw-
 fully and without juſte Auctorytie Vo-
 cacion or due Callinge, doe or have
 done or ſhall uſurpe or take upon
 hym or them any manner Title of
 Honor or Dignitie, as Eſquier Gentle-
 man or other,

And likewiſe to reſourme and com-
 ptrill all ſuche at any Funeralls or In-
 terementes ſhall uſe or weare any
 Mourning Apparells, as Gownes
 Hoodes Tippettes or ſuch like, con-
 trary to the Order lymnyted and pre-
 ſcribed in the tyme of the moſte noble
 Prince, of famous Memory, *Kynge
 Henry the Seventh* our Grandfather, or
 therwiſe or in any other ſorte then to
 their Eſtates and Degrees doth or ſhall
 apperteyne,

And further more, by theſe Pre-
 ſents we prohibytt and forbidd that
 no Paynter Glaſyer Goldſmyth Gra-
 ver or any other Artificer, whatſo-
 ever he or they be within the ſaide Pro-
 vince of the ſaid *Norrey*, ſhall take up-
 pon them to paynte grave glaſe de-
 viſe or ſet fourth by any wayes or
 meanes any manner of Armes Creſtes
 Cogniſaunces Pedegrees or other De-
 viſes perteyninge to the Office of
 Armes, otherwiſe or in any other
 fourme or manner then they may law-
 fully doe and ſhall be allowed by the
 ſaid *Norrey* his Deputy or Deputies ac-
 cordinge to the auncient Lawes and
 Statutes of Armes,

And we forbydd and likewiſe
 ſtraightly commande all our Sheriffs
 Commiſſaires Archdeacons Officials
 Scryvenors Clerks Writers or other
 what ſoever they be, to ſell name or
 write in any Aſſiſes Seſſions Courte
 or other open place or places, or eſe
 to uſe in any Writinge the Addition
 of Eſquier or Gentleman unliſſe they
 be

A.D. 1561. be hable to stande unto and justifie the same by the Lawe of Armes of our Realme, or els be asserten thereof by advertisement in Writing fro the said Norrey King of Armes or his Deputie or Deputies Attorney or Attorneys,

2. *hinc. Reg.*

And further we straightlye commaund and chardge that no other King of Armes Herald, Herald's Servant, or Officer of Armes, or any other Person or Persons shall intromytt or meddell in any thing or things touching and concerning the Office of Armes within the said Province, without the speciall License and Authority of the said Norrey in Writing under the Seale of the said Office writte had and opteyned from the said Norrey, all the which said Power Preheminence Jurisdiction and Authority above specified for Us our Heirs and Successours we doo geve and graunte by these Presentes to the said Lawrence Dalton alias Norrey, during the naturall Life of the said Norrey, in as large and ample manner and fower in every thing and things as any his Predecessours, or any other bearing the Name or Title of Norrey have or had did or might doe, by force of any Letters Patents graunted by any of our Predecessours or as of righte he or they ought or might have used to doo and exercise, by force of his saide Office, with all manner of Profittes Advantages and Emoluments therto belonging;

Wherefore we woll, and straightly commaund and chardge all and singular our Justices Sheriffes Mayours Bayliffes, and all other Officers Mynisters and Conitables, and all and every our loving Subjectes, that, in the Execution of the Premises, they effectually employe theire best Aide Assistance Furtheraunce and Councell

to our said Servant his Deputie and Deputies, to often and when as he or any of them shall require the same in all that you conveniently may, as you tender our Favour, and will answer to the contrarye at your Parills;

A.D. 1561.

2. *hinc. Reg.*

And farther, by these Presentes, we do auctorise our said Servante to nominate and appoynt under the Seale of his said Office, so many Deputeis or Attorneys as shall be thought by him expedient for the better Execution of all and singular the Premises, and if there fortune to fall out in this our Visitation any manner of Scrupell doubt Question, or any Middlemeaour of any Person or Persons whatsoever that cannot be conveniently decided or ended by our said Servante; or such Deputie Deputies or Attorneys as he, under the Seale of his said Office, shall name and appoynt; then our Mynde and Pleasure is, that our said Servante his Deputie Deputies or Attorneys named as is aforesaid, shall commaunde such Person or Persons, whom this said Question Doubt or Middlemeaour shall concerne, under a certen Payne and at a certen Daye to appear before the Earle Marshall of Englande for the tyme, before whom the said Scrupell Question or Mydemeanor shall be hard and ordered according to the Lawes and Customes of Armes in that case provided and of ancient tyme used; any Statute Lawe Proclamation Custome or Usage to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

In witness wherof &c.

Witness our selfe at Westmester the xxvii. Daye of June.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Officio Praelectoris in Facultate Medicinali, in Academia Oxon. concessa.

A.D. 1561.
Par. 3. *Eliz.*
p. 6. m. 35.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem. Cum Præclarissimus Soror nostra, Maria nuper Angliæ Regina, per Literas suas Patentes gerentes Datum apud Westm. viciesimo primo Die Maii Anno Regni sui primo, dederit & concesserit quidam Thomæ Francisci Aræum Magistro ac Artis Medicinalis Praelectori Lectionem Officium & Lo-

rum Praelectoris sed in Scientia & Facultate Medicinali a Sacrosanctissimo Patre sub nuper erectum & fundatum, in Usus & Professum Juventutis suæ Anglicanæ in illius Academia sive Oxon. ad ipsum Thomam Praelectorem seu Informatorem Scientiæ & Facultatis prædictæ in eadem Universitate fecerit & ordinaverit,

A.D. 1561.

Habendum

A.D. 1561.

3. Elia. Reg.

Habendum exercendum & occupandum Lectionem Officium & Locum prædictum præfato *Thoma Francis*, a Feste Annunciationis beate Mariæ Virginis tunc ultimo præterito, pro Termino & ad Terminum Vitæ naturalis dicti *Thome*,

Percipiendo inde annuatim pro Feodo & Stipendio suo *Quadragesima Libras* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ, ad Receiptam Scaccarii sui Hæredum & Successorum suorum, per Manus Theſaurarii & Camerariorum suorum Hæredum & Successorum suorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festâ Sancti Johannis Baptiste, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, & Annunciationis Beate Mariæ Virginis, per æquales Portiones annuatim solvendas, prout in eisdem Literis Patentibus plenius liquet & apparet,

Quas quidem Literas Patentes, dictus *Thomas Francis* nuper in Cancellariam nostram sursum reddidit cancellandas, & ibidem Cancellatæ sunt, prout certam inde habemus notitiam,

Prætextu cujus quidem sursum redditionis prædictum Officium sive Locus, & cætera Præmissa cum pertinentiis in Manibus & Dispositione nostris jasti simpliciter & absolute existunt,

Sciatis quod Nos de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, dilecto Subdito nostro, *Waltero Bailie Artium Magistro*, ac in Arte Medicinali Bacchalaureo, *Lectionem Officium & Locum Prælectoris nostri in Scientia & Facultate Medicinale*, a Serenissimo Patre nostro nuper erectum & fundatum in Usum & Profectum Juventutis nostræ Anglicanæ, in *Alma Academia nostra Oxon.* ac ipsum *Walterum* Prælectorem seu Informatorem Scientiæ & Facultatis prædictæ in eadem

Univerſitate facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

A.D. 1561.

3. Elia. Reg.

Habendum exercendum & occupandum Lectionem Officium & Locum prædictum præfato *Waltero Bailie* a Feste Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, ad Terminum & pro Terminum Vitæ naturalis dicti *Walteri*,

Percipiendo inde annuatim pro Feodo & Stipendio suo *Quadragesima Libras* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ, ad Receiptam Scaccarii nostri Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per Manus Theſaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad quatuor Anni Terminos (videlicet, ad Festâ Natalis Domini, Annunciationis Beate Mariæ Virginis, Sancti Johannis Baptiste, & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli) per æquales Portiones annuatim solvendas;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* viii. Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Votat istud Irrotulamentum horum Literarum Patentium, pro eo quod vicesimo septimo Die Junii Anno Regni Domine Regine Elizabethæ vicesimo quarto, infraſcriptus Walterus Baylie venit coram eodem Domina Regina in Cancellaria sua personaliter, & sursum reddidit in Manus ejusdem Domine Regine has Literas Patentes, ac totum Jus Statutum Titulum & interesse suas de Officio Vadis & Stipendio infraſcriptis, parè spontè & absolute cancellandas; idè istud Irrotulamentum cancellatur & dampnatur.

De Præsentationibus.

A.D. 1561.

Fol. 2. Elia. p. 8. m. 25.

Willelmus Wyton Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Reſtoriam de Flete*;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Nicholas Lincoln.* Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xvi. Die Novembris.

Griffen Gough, habet Literas Re-

gina Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Reſtoriam de Prendergoff*;

A.D. 1561.

3. Elia. Reg.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Richardo Menueven.* Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo Die Novembris.

Johannes Graye Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Picarian de Threkingham*;

7 S

Et

A. D. 1561. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Nicholao Lincoln. Episcopo.*
3 Edw. Reg.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium decimo Die Novembris.

Gilbertus Alcock Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Fynderstone magna Norwien. Dioc.*

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Johanni Episcopo Norwien. prædict.*

Teste Regina apud Redgrave vicelimo secundo Die Septembris.

Robertus Foster Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Desford;*

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Edmundo Rossen. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Redgrave decimo nono Die Augusti.

Johannes Hylton Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Guislinge;*

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Johanni Norwien. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Redgrave secundo Die Augusti.

Johannes Edwyn Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Wonnsworth;*

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Roberto Winton. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Redgrave vicelimo octavo Die Julii.

Georgius Wyvell Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Laurack Exon. Dioc.*

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Willielmo Episcopo Exon. prædict.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicelimo Die Maii.

Edwardus Borker Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Westbere Cantuar. Dioc.*

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicelimo die Maii.

Johannes Abbey Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Stankesfylde;*

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicelimo Die Maii.

A. D. 1561. *Ricardus Harres* Clericus, habet Literas Patentes Regiæ de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Stevington Lincoln. Dioc.*
3 Edw. Reg.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Nicholao Lincoln. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicelimo Die Maii.

Willielmus Browne Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Horley Winton. Dioc.*

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Roberto Episcopo Winton.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vii. Die Maii.

Willielmus Grenney Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Kyssted;*

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Johanni Norwien. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vii. Die Maii.

Baptista Willoughbis Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam sive Copellam de Whytehall;*

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Gilberto Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium decimo Die Maii.

Thomas Wright Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Tatnes magna;*

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Willielmo Exon. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium xiv. Die Maii.

Ronalphus Phylippes Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Walton.*

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Edmundo Petrikurgens. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium xiv. Die Maii.

Robertus Cop Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Ausley;*

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ *Rodalpho Coven. & Lich. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium xiv. Die Maii.

Johannes Borker Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Pottegrave;*

Et

A. D. 1561. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Roberto
Winton. Episcopo.
3 *Eliz. Reg.*

Thomas Myll Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione ad Vicariam de Cowley Glouc. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Domino Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo octavo Die Aprilis.

Robertus Kyng Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectorem de Blayly;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Nicholao Lincoln. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium secundo Die Maii.

Johannes Twisselton Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectorem de Martin Worthye alias Worthey Mortuæ;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Roberto Winton. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo sexto Die Aprilis.

Pro Magno Eleemosinario de Concessione.

A. D. 1561. Regina, omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.
Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali & mero Motu nostris, dedisse & concessisse, ac per Præsentes dare & concedere, Reverendò in Christo Patri, Edmundo, Permissione Divinâ, *Reverendi Episcopo* Magno Eleemosinario nostro, in Augmentationem Eleemosinæ nostræ, tam omnia & singula Bona Debita & Catalla quarumcumque Personarum Felonum de Se, & cujuscunque Personæ Felonis de Se, quam omnia & singula Deodanda infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ ac Walliæ & Merchias ejusdem, tam infra Libertates quam extra inventa sive invenienda forisfacta sive forisfacienda, quæ Nobis nunc pertinent vel unquam post quantum decimum Diem Julii ultimum ante Datam Præsentium præteritum quovismodo pertinauerunt ac pertinere debuerunt, & deinceps quamdiu ipsam *Edmundum Eleemosinarium* nostrum fore contigerit pertinuerint vel contigerint ullo modo,

Et volumus & concedimus eidem *Eleemosinario* nostro quod bene liceat ei ac Deputatis & Servientibus suis, omnia hujusmodi Bona Debita & Catalla Felonum de Se ac Deodanda, ubicumque inveniri poterunt, tam infra Libertates quam extra, ut præfertur, seilicet recuperare levare & colligere; assignantes præfatum *Eleemosinarium* nostrum & Deputatum suum ac Deputatos

suos, ad inquirendum de tempore in tempus, vis & modis quibus meliùs scire poterit sive poterint, de hujusmodi Bonis Debitis & Catallis Felonum de Se & Deodandis, ac ad eadem sciendum capiendum recuperandum & levandum per se sive Deputatos suos sufficientes, ubicumque infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ prædictum, ac Walliam prædictam & Merchias ejusdem fuerint inventa, tam infra Libertates quam extra, & ipsa sic levata recuperata & collecta, per se ubi meliùs videbitur pro Nobis in Eleemosinam distribuendum, absque Compo seu Rationio inde Nobis reddendo seu faciendo;

Mandantes & præcipientes universis & singulis Vicecomitibus Majoribus Coronatoribus Ballivis & Constabulariis, ac omnibus aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris, tam infra Libertates quam extra, & eorum cuilibet, Tenore Præsentium, quod præfato *Eleemosinario* nostro, ac Deputatis & Servientibus suis, in Executione Præmissorum supportantes sint & intendentes auxilantes & defendentes sub Periculo quod incumbit.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium quinto Die Decembris.

Per Privatum Sigillum.

Pro Subeleemosinario Regine de Præsentatione.

A. D. 1561. Regina, Reverendo in Christo Patri, Domino Edmundo Wigornienf. Episcopo, ejusve in Absentia Vicario suo in Spiritualibus

Generali, aut alii cuicumque Potestati sufficienti in hac parte habenti, Salutem.

Ad

A. D. 1561. *4 Edm. 1^o.* Ad sextam Præbendam in Ecclesia nostra Cathedrali Wigorn. per legitimam Deprivationem *Roberti Shome* ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem, jam vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Thomam Norley* Subelmosi-narium nostrum vobis Tenore Præsentium præsentamus,

Rogantes & Mandantes ut eundem *Thomam Norley*, ad dictam Præbendam admittere, ipsumque Præbendarium

ejusdem, ac in eadem cum suis Juri-bus Membris & Pertinentiis universis ritè & legitimè instituire & investire, cæteraque facere & peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* duodecimo Die Decembris.

Per Privatum Sigillum.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1561. *4 Edm. n. 32.* **R**egina, Reverendo, in Christo Patri & Domino, Domino *Edmundo*, Permissione Divinâ, *Londonensi Episcopo*, vestro Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali, auctali cuicumq; in hac parte Auctoritatem sufficientem habenti, Salutem.

Ad Rectoriâam sive Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Sheperton* vestre *Londonien-sis* Diocesis, jam de jure vacantem & ad nostram Præsentationem hac vice spectantem, dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Nicholaum Robinson* Clericum Sacræ Theologiæ Bachalareum, vobis harum serie præsentamus,

Rogantes, quatenus eundem *Nicholaum*, ad præfatam Ecclesiam Parochialem admittere, ipsumque Rectorem ejusdem instituire, & legitime investire in eadem cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraque peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo tertio Die Decembris.

Per Privatum Sigillum.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1562. *1^o Edm.* **R**egina, Reverendo in Christo Patri, Domino *Johanni*, Permissione Divinâ, *Sarum Episcopo*, vestro Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alii cuicumque Potestatem & Auctoritatem sufficientes in hac parte habenti, Salutem.

Ad Vicariâam perpetuam Ecclesiæ Parochialis Sanctæ *Elenæ* in *Abyngdon* cum Capella de *Radleye* & *Drayton* eidem annexa, vestre *Sarum* Diocesis, per Mortem naturalem ultimi & immediati Vicarii & Incumbentis in eadem, jam vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Edmundum Wolfe* Cleri-

cum Artium Magistrum, vobis præsentamus;

Rogantes, quatenus eundem *Edmundum Wolfe*, ad dictam Vicariâam perpetuam admittere, ipsumque Vicarium perpetuum ejusdem, ac in & de eadem, instituire canonice & investire, cum suis Juribus & pertinentiis universis, cæteraq; peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo tertio Die Decembris.

Per Privatum Sigillum.

De Heraldico Creato.

A. D. 1562. *1^o Edm. n. 27.* **R**egina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex cer-

ta Scientia & merito Motu nostris, in consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii quod, dilectus Serviens noster, *Rabertus Cook* alius *Ros* unus Pursevando-rum

A. D. 1562. rum nostrorum ad Arma; nobis ante
hæc tempora impendit, & durante Vi-
tâ suâ impendere intendit,

4 *Eliz. Reg.*

Fecimus nominavimus creavimus
ereximus & investivimus, ac per Præ-
sentes facimus nominamus creamus e-
rigimus & investimus eundem *Roberto*
unum Heraldorum nostrorum ad
Arma, eique Nomen illud *CHESTER*
imponimus, ac Stylum Titulum Liber-
tates & Præheminentias huiusmodi Of-
ficio convenientia & concordantia, ab
antiquo consueta, damus & concedi-
mus per Præsentes,

Habendum & exercendum Offici-
um illud, ac cætera Præmissa, præfato
Roberto alias *Chester* durante Vitâ suâ,

Et ulterius dedimus & concessimus,
ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus
eidem *Roberto* alias *Chester* singulis An-
nis, pro Exercitio Officii prædicti,
quandam Annuitatem sive annualem
Redditum *Viginti Mercorum Sterlingo-
rum*, habendam & annuatim percipi-
endam eidem *Roberto* alias *Chester*, &

Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ul-
timò præterito, durante Vitâ suâ, de
Thesauo nostro ad Receiptam Scaccia-
rii nostri, per manus Thesaurarii &
Camerariorum nostrorum ibidem pro
tempore existentium, ad Festa Annun-
tiationis beate Mariæ Virginis & San-
cti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales
Portiones, unâ cum omnibus aliis Com-
moditatibus Profiticis Advantagis Prae-
minentis & Emolumentis eidem Of-
ficio debitis & consuets, in tam amplis
modo & formâ prout *Willielmus Flower*
nuper in Officio prædicto aut aliquis
alius sive aliquis alii Heraldorum nostro-
rum habuit & percepit habuerunt &
perceperunt pro Exercitio Officii præ-
dicti;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
vicesimo nono Die Januarii.

Per Privatum Sigillum.

De Concessione Officii Regis Armorum.

A. D. 1562.
Pa. 4. *Eliz.*
A. 5. m. 25.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.
Sciatis quòd, cum non no-
vum aut vacuum sit, sed necessarium
& dignè antiquis usitatum, quòd,
inter cæteros Officiarios & Ministros
nostris, quos Principum Lateribus pro
eorum Magnificencia atque Gloria ad-
herere deceat, eorum præsertim quibus
Officii Armorum Cura committitur
Copiam habere, ut nec Tempus Bel-
lorum neque Pacis absque convenien-
tibus & apertis Ministris debeat præte-
rire,

Idcirco vobis notum facimus quòd,
non solum, ex plurimorum Fidelium
nostrorum, quibus in ea parte Fidem
plenariam adhibemus, Relatu, verum
etiam per Rerum gestarum Experien-
tiam, quam Nosipsum habemus de Fide-
litate Circumspectione Industria atque
bona Diligentia, dilecti Servientis no-
stri, *Willielmi Flower* alias *Chester*, ob
Sagacitatem & Solertiam quas in eo fa-
tis reperimus exploratas, consideran-
tesque ejusdem *Willielmi* continuatum
Servitium, Munere merito id po-
scente,

Ipsam in Regem Armorum & Prin-
cipalem Heraldum Partium Borialium Re-
gni nostri Angliæ, ex Gratia nostra spe-
ciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Mo-
tu nostris, ereximus fecimus constitui-

mus ordinavimus creavimus, ac per
Præsentes erigimus facimus constitui-
mus ordinamus, & creamus, & No-
men ei imposuimus ac per Præsentes
imponimus *NORREY*, quod; cum Sti-
lo Titulo Libertate & Præminentis hui-
usmodi Officio convenientibus & con-
cordantibus & ab antiquo consuets, ei-
dem *Willielmo* damus & concedimus, ac
ipsum in eisdem realiter coronamus &
investimus per Præsentes,

Habendum gaudendum occupan-
dum & exercendum Officium illud, ac
Nomen Stylum Titulum & Præminen-
tias prædicta, eidem *Willielmo* pro Ter-
mino Vitæ suæ, cum omnibus Juribus
Profiticis Commoditatibus & Emoly-
mentis quibuscumque eidem Officio
qualitercumque spectantibus debitis per-
tinentibus, in tam amplis modo & for-
mâ prout *Laurentius Dutton* defunctus,
aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii Reges
ad Arma Partium Borialium habuit &
percepit habuerunt & perceperunt,

Dantes ulterius, & per Tenorem
Præsentium concedentes eidem *NOR-
REY* Auctoritatem Possessionem & Li-
centiam, tam cum consensu & assensu
Comitis *Marescalli Angliæ* pro tempore
existentis, sub Sigillo & Subscriptione
manuali suis Literis Patentibus, Armo-
rum Claris Viris donandi & conceden-
di Insignia Arma & Cristas, cæteraq;

7 T

alia

A.D. 1562. alia Nobilitatis Monumenta, quam
4. Hen. Reg. visitandi & corrigendi Insignia vitiosa,
 & alia Dilecta Arma vel Nobilitatem
 concernentia, ac cetera omnia & sin-
 gula quæ dicto incumbunt Officio Re-
 gis Armorum, sive inesse dinoscuntur
 in Jure vel ex Consuetudine Tempori-
 bus retroactis, nomine nostro facienda
 excercendi & exequendi.

Qui quidem Norrey ad hunc Statum,
 Præsentibus omnibus aliis Regibus &
Heraldis, ac quampluribus Proceribus
 Magnatibus Nobilibus & Fidelibus
 Regni nostri Angliæ prædictæ, tunc cor-
 am nobis assistantibus & specialiter per
 Nos ad hoc vocatis (adhibitis solem-
 pniè requisitis & concordantibus) su-
 pra sancta Dei Evangelia solemniter no-
 bis præstitit Sacramentum.

Dedimus insuper & concessimus, ac
 per Præsentem, pro Nobis Hæredibus
 & Successoribus nostris, datum & con-
 cedimus eidem *Willielmo Flower*, in No-
 men Regis Armorum & Principis He-
 raldi Partium Borialium, ut præfetur,
 erecto, *Viginti Libras Sterlingsorum* per
 Annum ratione & causâ ejusdem Offi-
 cii, percipiendas eidem *Willielmo Flower*,
 singulis Annis durante Vita sua, de
 Thesauo nostro Hæredum & Succes-
 sorum nostrorum, ad Receptionem Scac-
 cariî nostri Hæredum & Successorum
 nostrorum, per Manus Thesaurariî &
 Camerariorum nostrorum, seu alio-
 rum Officiariorum nostrorum Hære-
 dum & Successorum nostrorum ibidem
 pro tempore existentium, a Festo San-
 cti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præte-
 rito, ad Festâ Annunciationis beate
 Mariæ Virginis & Sancti Michaelis
 Archangelique Portionibus, unâ cum
 tali Libertate & Vestura quali & in
 eisdem modo & formâ prout aliquis a-

lius Rex Armorum sive Heraldus, tem-
 pore *Edmardi Tertii nuper Regis Angliæ*
4. Hen. Reg. Progenitoris nostri, nuper ex Regno
 prædicto habuit & percepit.

Habendas & percipiendas Libertat-
 em & Vesturam hujusmodi, eidem
Willielmo Flower annuatim pro termino
 Vitæ suæ, ad Magnam Garderobam
 nostram Hæredum & Successorum no-
 strorum, per Manus Custodis ejusdem
 Garderobæ nostræ Hæredum & Succes-
 sorum nostrorum pro tempore existen-
 tis; aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione
 Provisione seu Restrictione in contra-
 rium factis editis ordinatis seu provis-
 is, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materâ
 quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus:

Et quod expressâ mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Tessè Reginz apud *Westmonasterium*
 xxix. Diē Januarii.

WILLIAM CORALL.

By me

WILLIAM FLOWER aliàs NORREY
King of Armes.

Vocat istud Irrotamentum harum Li-
 terarum Patentium pro eo quod, viii.
 Diē Martii, Anno Regni Domine
 Reginz Elizabethæ vicesimo secun-
 do, inscriptus *Willielmus Flower*
 aliàs Norrey, venit itam eadem
 Domina Regina in Cancellariâ sua,
 personaliter, & sursum reddidit in
 Manus ejusdem Domine Regine has
 Literas Patentes, ac tunc Juri Sta-
 tum Stilem Titulum & Interesse sua
 de Officio Vadiis & Fœdis inscrip-
 tis parè spontè & absolute cancellen-
 das; igitur istud Irrotamentum can-
 cellatur & dampnatur.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1562.
Id. p. 8.
m. 21.

Regina, dilectis sibi in Chri-
 sto, Decano & Capitulo Ec-
 clesiæ Cathedralis Glouce-
 strensis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter
 supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesiâ prædi-
 cta, per Mortem ultimi Episcopi ejus-
 dem, jam vacat & Pastoris sit so-
 latio destituta, alium vobis eligendi
 in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licen-
 tiam nostram fundator. vobis con-
 cedere dignaremur.

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte

favorabiliter inclinatæ, Licentiam illam
 vobis duximus concedendam.

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis
 in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo
 Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro
 utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Tessè Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 xxvii. Diē Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1562.
Id. p. 8.
m. 21.

A. D. 1562.

4. Eliz. Reg.

Ad Officium Pœnitentiariæ & Præbendam Præsentatio.

A. D. 1562.

4. Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1562.

Ibid. p. 2.

m. 32.

Regina, omnibus &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri & Domino, Domino *Edmundo*, miseratione Divina, *London. Episcopo*, vestro *Vicario* in Spiritualibus *Generali*, aut alii cuicumque hanc nostram Præsentationem admittendi Potestatem habenti, Salutem.

Ad Officium *Pœnitentiariæ & Præbendam Sancti Poncrasii* in Ecclesia vestra divi Pauli *London.* per Promotionem & Ingressionem, Reverendi Patris, *Willielmi Alley* in Episcopatum *Exon.* ultimi & immediate Incumbentis & Possessoris eorumdem, jam vacantia, & ad nostram Præsentationem hac vice spectantia, dilectum Subditum nostrum, *Jacobum Calville* Sacre Theo-

logie Baccalaureum vobis præsentamus, A. D. 1562.

Rogantes & requirentes, quatenus eundem *Jacobum* ad dictum Officium *Pœnitentiariæ & Præbendam* admittere, ipsumque *Pœnitentiarium & Præbendam* eorumdem, ac in & de eisdem canonice instituire & investire, ceteraque facere peragere & perimplere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis gratiose dignemini, intuitu Charitatis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus Rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxvi. Die Martii.

Per Privatum Sigillum.

De Restitutione Temporalium pro Episcopo Assaphen.

A. D. 1562.

Ibid. p. 10.

m. 45.

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu *Denbigh*, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu *Assaphensi*, per Translationem, Reverendi in Christo Patris, *Richardi*, Permissione Divina, ultimi Episcopi ibidem, ad Episcopatum *Menevensensem*, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis *Assaphensis* prædictæ, Licentia nostra petita pariter & obtenta, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Thomam Davies* Legum Doctorem, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt.

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus ei restituimus per Præsentem:

Et ideo Tibi præcipimus quod præfato *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde a tempore Vacationis ejusdem Episcopatus hucusque provenientibus sive crescentibus,

sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cuiuslibet. A. D. 1562.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* secundo Die Aprilis.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis in Comitatibus subscriptis sub data subscripta; videlicet,

Escaetori R. in Com. Salopia ac Morchis Wallia eidem Comitatus adjacentibus.

Escaetori R. in Com. Flyn.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Significavit pro Episcopo Gloucestriciæ.

A. D. 1562.

Ibid.

Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, ac prædilecto & fideli nostro, *Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi*, ac aliis qui-

buscumque Episcopis quorum in hac parte intererit, Salutem. A. D. 1562.

Cum

A.D. 1562.

4 *Edw. Reg.*

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Gloucestrensi, per Mortem naturali ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesie nostræ Cathedralis Gloucestr. per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidem *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Richardum Cheyney* Sacræ Theologie Baccalaureum, sibi & Ecclesie prædictæ eligerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Sigillo eorum comuni sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet.

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus prout & Favorem, & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus :

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione *A.D. 1562.*
quibus nobis tenemini, firmiter præci-
piendo mandantes, quatenus vos eundem *4 Edw. Reg.*
Richardum Cheyney, in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesie Cathedralis Gloucestren. prædictæ, sic ut præfertur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem *Richardum Cheyney* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesie prædictæ consecrare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
xv. Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium pro Episcopo Gloucestr.

A.D. 1562.

1111.

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Gloucestræ & Marchiis Wallie eidem Comitatu adjacentibus, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Gloucestr. per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesie nostræ Cathedralis Gloucestr. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petiti pariter & obtentâ, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Richardum Cheyney* Sacræ Theologie Baccalaureum, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem eligerunt.

Cui quidem electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus Gloucestr. ei restitimus per Præsentem;

Habenda & percipienda Exitus & Proventus prædicti Episcopatus, præfatis *Electo*, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito lucusque provenientia sive crescentia;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod eidem *Electo*, Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, sine dilatione Liberes in forma prædicta; salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
secundo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1562.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis in Comitatibus & Civitate subscriptis; videlicet,

Escaetori Regine in Com. Wigorn.
Dilecto sibi Majori Civitatis sue Gloucestr. ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Escaetori Regine in Com. Hereford.
ac Marchiis Wallie eidem Comitatu adjacentibus.

Escaetori Regine in Com. Monmouth.
Escaetori Regine in Com. Breknok.

Et mandatum est Militibus, Liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Gloucestr. prædicto, quod eidem *Electo* tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum Gloucestr. prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus &c.

Teste ut supra.

De

A. D. 1562.

4. Elia. Reg.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1562.

4. Elia. Reg.

A. D. 1562.

Fol. 4. Elia.

P. 5. m. 18.

Regina &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri, Domino Gilberto, Permissione Divina, Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopo, vestrove Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alii cuicumque hanc nostram Præsentationem admittendi Potestatem habenti, Salutem.

Ad Hospitale Sancti Johannis Baptiste Pauperum Civitatis nostre Bathon. unâ cum Capella Sancti Michaelis eidem annexa, vestræ Bathon. & Wellen. Diocesis, de jure vacantia, dilectum nobis in Christo, Johannem Loutbe in Legibus Bacularium vobis præsentamus;

Rogantes, quatenus eundem Johannem ad dictum Hospitale, unâ cum Capella prædicta, admittere, eumque Magistrum ejusdem instituere & legitimè investire in eodem, cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraque peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velit cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium xxix. die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Super Exercitu in Auxilium Regis Francorum ducendo, de Commissione pro Principali Capitaneo.

A. D. 1562.

Ibid. p. 2.

m. 20.

dor.

Regina &c. Charissimo Consanguineo nostro, Ambrosio Comiti Warwici, Salutem.

Sciatis quodd quum;

Per multas graves iustas & necessarias Causas, & de avilamento totius Concilii nostri, propter Regni nostri Præservationem a Periculis, Nobis Regnôq; nostro manifestè imminentiis, ex quorundam jam Vestitorum nostrorum Inimicorum in Ducatu Normandiæ reliquisque Galliæ Armatorum, Rebus illis violentè & crudeliter gestis, & ex illorum manifestis & apertis Intentionibus contra Nos Regnumque nostrum, & contra omnes Status nostræ Professionis, & consequenter propter, Regis Christianissimi Fratris nostri, Francorum Regis suorumque Subditorum Defensionem, contra dictos Inimicos nostros, dictum Regem detinentes veluti Captivum cum Regina Matre sua, Populumque suum & Subditos crudeliter devastantes & destruentes,

Adductæ & commotæ sumus, Numerum quandam nostrorum Subditorum defensibiliter armari & muniti facere, eumque Numerum transnittere in Portus Ducatus Normandiæ nostro hoc Regno propinquiores;

Necessarium etiam visum nobis est, nobilem aliquem strenuumque & fidelem Virum eo mittere cum dicto Numero nostrorum Subditorum, ut Ducem Primarium & Capitaneum Principalem omnium dictorum nostrorum Subditorum,

Itaque Nos, de vestra Fidelitate A. D. 1562. Prudentia Strenuitate & Industria plurimum confidentes, assignavimus & constituimus, ac per Præsentes assignamus ordinamus & constituimus vos nostrum Locumtenentem & Capitaneum Principalem & Generalem Ducumque Primarium ac Gubernatorem omnium nostrorum Subditorum, cujuscumque Gradus vel Conditionis, in Normania qui jam sunt aut posthac futuri sunt,

Ac vobis Potestatem & Auctoritatem per Præsentes damus & committimus, omnes & singulos Subditos nostros in aliquo Oppido Castro vel Loco in dicto Ducatu Normania, vel alibi in Regno Francia, convocandi & congregandi;

Ac ad Mōstra sive Mōstraciones eorumdem de tempore in tempus capiendum & supervidendum,

Ac eos omnes & singulos, ac alios quoscumque vobis commissos, tam Homines ad Arma ac Homines armatos, quam alios Equites & Pedites defensibiles, vobiscum, sive cum Deputato vel Deputatis vestris, pro Regimine & Conservatione omnium & singulorum dictorum nostrorum Subditorum, & omnium Oppidorum Castrorum & Locorum ubicumque dicti nostri Subditi pro Servitio nostro, per vos fuerint locati aut immissi, ac ad Expulsionem & Profligationem Inimicorum nostrorum dictos nostros Subditos invadere vel depredare volentium, de tempore

7 U in

A. D. 1562. in tempus prout opus fuerit ducendi & duci faciendi, & cum dictis Inimicis nostris pugnandi & eos debellandi & profligandi, & dictos Subditos nostros in Conductione illa regendi.

Ac etiam audiendi Causas & Querelas omnium & singulorum de his quæ ad Officium Locumtenentis Generalis Principalis Capitanei & Gubernatoris Ducisque Primarii tangunt.

Necnon Ordinationes & Statuta pro sana & bono Regimine Subditorum nostrorum, per vos ex Causis prædictis levandorum & congregandorum, ordinandi statuendi & stabiliendi, & superinde Proclamationes faciendi, debiteque Executioni demandandi.

Ac quoscunque Subditos nostros, sic, ut prædicitur, per vos congregandos, Delinquentes & Contravenientes castigandi atque incarcerandi, atque incarceratos solvendi & deliberandi.

Necnon quascunque Causas criminales per vos aut Deputatam vestram sufficientem, tam Vitæ quam Membrorum mutatione, & de Morte Hominis, quam alias Causas Contractus & Querelas omnium & singulorum Subditorum nostrorum sub Regimine & Conductione vestra retentorum & retinendorum, audiendi & terminandi,

Pœnasque Mortis & Membrorum quotiens opus fuerit infligendi, ac etiam Milites hunc & strenuos Merentes & Generosos Parentibus ortos, Insignis & Honore Militari, si ita visum fuerit, donandi, ac Gradus & Titulos Ordinis Equæstris concedendi, & generaliter omnia & singula faciendi & exercendi, quæ ad Gubernationem dictorum Subditorum nostrorum fuerint opportuna.

Et ideo vobis mandamus, quid circa Præmissa diligenter intendatis & ea faciatis & expleatis cum effectu.

Damus etiam universis & singulis Capitaneis Vicecapitaneis Locumtenentibus Baronibus Dominis Nobilibus Militibus Hominiibus ad Arma Armatis Equitibus Pedibus Sagittariis, & aliis Subditis nostris quibuscunque vobiscum retentis & retinendis, Tenore Præsentium, firmiter in mandatis, quod vobis in Executione Præmissorum intendentes sint auxiliantes & obediētes in omnibus prout decet.

In cuius rei Sc.

Teste Regina apud Hampton Courte primo Die Octobris.

Per ipsam Regiam.

Super memorati Exercitus Transfretatione.

A. D. 1562. Regina &c. Præflecto & Fidelis nostro, Adriano Poyning Militi Capiteaneo Insule & Villæ portus de Portesmouth, Salutem.

Sciatis quid cum assignavimus, charissimum Con sanguineum nostrum, Ambrosium Dudley Comitem Warwicke Locumtenentem & Gubernatorem omnium nostrorum Subditorum qui transfretati sunt in Normaniam, aut quibidem jam existunt, & propter quasdam iustas Causas, dictus Con sanguineus noster non potest præsens esse in Transfretatione prædicta.

Itaque Nos, de vestra Fidelitate & Strenuitate plurimum confidentes, assignavimus & constituimus, ac per Præsentem assignamus & constituimus vos nostrum Capitaneum Principalem ac Gubernatorem, tam omnium dictorum nostrorum Subditorum, qui jam parati sunt transfretare in Normaniam, quam eorum qui posthac in Normania erunt & existunt, donec dictus Con sanguineus noster Comes Warwicke in Normaniam venerit.

Ac vobis Potestatem & Auctorita-

tem damus omnes dictos Subditos nostros convocandi & congregandi, ac Monstrationes eorumdem capiendi & supervidendi, ac eos omnes, ac alios quoscunque vobis commissores, pro Regimine dictorum nostrorum Subditorum, & Conservationem omnium Opidorum & Locorum ubicunque dicti nostri Subditi fuerint collocati, ac ad Profligationem eorum omnium qui dictos nostros Subditos invadere volent, prout opus erit ducendi & duci faciendi, & dictos Subditos nostros in Conductione illa regendi.

Ac etiam audiendi Causas & Querelas omnium & singulorum de his quæ ad Officium Principalis Capitanei pertinent, necnon Ordinationes pro bono Regimine Subditorum nostrorum statuendi, & superinde Proclamationes faciendi, ac quoscunque Subditos nostros Delinquentes castigandi & incarcerandi, atque incarceratos solvendi & deliberandi, & generaliter omnia & singula faciendi & exercendi quæ ad Gubernationem dictorum Subditorum nostrorum fuerint opportuna;

Et

A. D. 1562. Et ideo vobis mandamus quòd circa Præmissa diligenter intendatis ac ea expleatis cum effectu.

4 Edw. Reg.

Damus universis & singulis Capitaneis Vicecapitaneis Militibus Hominibus ad Arma, & aliis Subditis nostris quibuscumque vobiscum retentis, Tenore Præsentium, firmiter in mandatis, quòd vobis in Executione Præmis-

sorum sint auxilantes & obediētes in A. D. 1562. omnibus prout docet.

4 Edw. Reg.

In cuius rei Testimonium &c.

Teste Regina apud *Hamprou Courte* tertio Die Octobris.

Per ipsam Regiam.

De Officio concessio.

A. D. 1562.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

4 Edw. Reg.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ac in consideratione boni fidelis & diutini Servitii Nobis, per, dilectum Servientem nostrum, *Richardum Ferris* unum Chirurgorum nostrorum antehac impensis & impoſitorum impendendi,

Dedimus & concedimus, ac per Præſentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus præſato *Richardo Ferris* Officium *Servientis Chirurgorum nostrorum*, constituimus ordinavimus nominavimus & facimus, ac per Præſentes constituimus ordinamus & facimus,

Habendum tenendum gaudendum & occupandum dictum Officium *Servientis Chirurgorum nostrorum* Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, præſato *Richardo Ferris*, a Festo Annunciationis Beate Marie Virginis ultimo præterito durante Vita sua naturali, cum omnibus & omnimodis Vadiis Feodis Regardis Allocationibus, tam le Bouge de Courte Hospitii nostri, quam Vini Cere & aliorum Requisitionum pro Curis, & aliis Proficiis Commoditatibus Præminentis Auctoritatibus & Advantagis dicto Officio antehac habens occupans sive exercens habuit vel percepit,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra prædicta, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præſentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, præſato *Richardo Ferris* durante Vita sua, pro Exercitio dicti Officii *Servientis Chirurgorum nostrorum* quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Quadragesima Marcarum Sterlingorum*, solvendam eidem *Richardo* ad Receptram Saccarii nostri, per manus Theſaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, a dicto Festo Annunciationis beate

Marie Virginis ultimo præterito, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festum Sancti Johannis Baptiste, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, & Annunciationis Beate Marie Virginis, per æquales Portiones, absque Computo, vel aliquo alio inde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris reddendo solvendo vel faciendo.

Cumque, Præcharissimus Pater noster, *Henricus Octavus nuper Rex Anglie* per Warrantum suum datum apud Manerium suum de Okinge *viginti octavo Die Julii*, Anno Regni sui tricesimo quinto, directum Theſaurario Camere sue, dederit & concesserit prædicto *Richardo Ferris* quoddam Vadium *Viginti Librarum Sterlingorum per Annum*, ac, Præcharissimus Frater noster nuper Rex Anglie, *Edwardus Sextus*, per Warrantum suum, datum apud Palatium suum de Westminster, *intertimo quarto Die Octobris*, Anno Regni sui tertio, Theſaurario Camere suo directo, dederit & concesserit præſato *Richardo Ferris* Vadium & Feodum *Quadragesima Librarum Sterlingorum per Annum*,

Sciatis quòd Nos,

In consideratione Sursumredditionis prædictorum duorum sepecialium Warrantorum, per dictum *Richardum* in manus nostras factæ, ac quòd Solutio prædictorum duorum sepecialium Vadium & Feodorum *Viginti & Quadragesima Librarum per Annum*, per Manus Theſaurarii Camere prædictæ, deinceps collet,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præſentes damus & concedimus præſato *Richardo Ferris* nuper *Servienti Chirurgorum nostrorum* quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Quadragesima Librarum Sterlingorum*,

Habendam & annuatim percipiendam dictam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Quadragesima Librarum* præſato *Richardo Ferris*, de Theſauro nostro

A.D. 1562.
5 Eliz. Reg. nostro Hæredum & Succellorum nostro-
rum, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri
Hæredum & Succellorum nostrorum,
per Mantus Thesaurarii & Camerario-
rum nostrorum Hæredum & Succello-
rum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore
existentiam, a dicto Festo Annuncia-
tionis beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimo
præterito, ad quatuor Anni Terminos;
videlicet, ad Festâ Nativitatis Sancti
Johannis Baptiste, Sancti Michaelis
Archangeli, Natalis Domini & Annu-
ciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis per æ-

A.D. 1562.
5 Eliz. Reg. quales Portiones, solvendam durante
Vitâ dicti Richardi, absque Compo-
seu aliquo alio inde Nobis Hæredibus
vel Succelloribus nostris reddendo seu
faciendo;

Eo quod &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
xiii. Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.



De Re Literaria.

A.D. 1562.
Ind. p. 3.
m. 11. Elizabeth, by the Grace of God,
Queen of England France and
Ireland Defender of the Faythe
&c. To all and singular Printers of
Bookes, Booke Sellers, Statyoners, as-
well within this our Realme of Eng-
land as in other our Dominions, and
all other our Officers Ministers and
Subjectes, Greeting.

We let you to wit that,

In consideration that our Loving
Subjecte Thomas Cooper of Oxford, hath
diverse and sundry tymes heretofore
traveled in the Correcting and Aug-
menting of the *Englyshe Dictionary*
(commonly called *Bibliotheca Eliota*)
and nowe of late, aswell to his further
Paynes and Studye, as also to his great
Costes and Charges, of a zeale to fur-
ther good Letters and the knowledge
of the Laten Tong in these four Realmes
and Dominions, hath altered and
broughte the same to a more perfecte
Forme in following the notable worke
called *Thesaurus Lingue Latine* then at
any tyme heretofore it hath byn used
or set farthe,

We therefore, of our Grace especiall
and mere Mocion, have licenced and
privileged, and, by these Presentes,
do graunte and give Lycence and
Priviledge, unto the said Thomas Co-
per and his Assignes onely, to prynte,
and set fourth to Sale the said *Englyshe
Dictionary* (before tyme named *Bib-
liotheca Eliota*) and nowe in this last
Edition entituled *Thesaurus utriusque
Lingue Latine & Britannice*,

Comaunding and straitely prohy-
biting that, neyther you nor any of you,
nor any other Person or Persons what-
soever, other then the said Thomas Co-

A.D. 1562.
per and his only Assignes shal, duryng
the space of twelve Yeres next ensuyng
the printing of the said Booke or Work,
prunte, or cause to be printed or put to
Sale the said Worke or Booke above
named, eyther by the Coppye hereto-
fore ymprinted or hereafter to be print-
ed by the said Thomas Cooper or his As-
signes, or by any other Coppye Tran-
slation Alteration Addicion or Abridge-
ment, or by other whatsoever tolera-
ble Waye Name or Title the said Book
or Worke shall or maye after be called
printed or set fourth, uppon Payne
and Forfeiture and Confiscacion of all
and every the same Booke and Bookes
Worke and Workes, so by you or any
of you imprinted or set fourth to Sale,
contrary to the Tenor of these Presentes,
and further incurring our highe Dis-
pleasure and Indignation for your at-
tempting of the contrary at your ex-
treme Parill,

Willing therfore and straitly
charging and comaunding all our
Officers Ministers and Subjectes, as
they tender our Favor, and will a-
voyde our highe Indignacion and Dis-
pleasure, that they and every of them
do ayde and assiste the said Thomas
Cooper and his Assignes, in the due ac-
complishment and execucion of these
our Licence and Priviledge; any Sta-
tute Lawe or Ordenaunce heretofore
to the contrary notwithstanding.

In witness wherof &c.

Witness our selfe at Westminster the
xii. Daye of Marche.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1563.
5. Elie. 156.A.D. 1563.
5. Elie. 156.

De Præfessore, in Jure Civili, creato.

A.D. 1563.
Pat. 5. Elie.
p. 3. m. 24.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum *Henricus Octavus*, Pater noster, nuper *Rex Angliæ* æternæ memoriæ Princeps, inter cætera egregia & illustria sua Beneficia quibus *Academiæ Cantabrigiæ* illustravit, Munere *Prælegendi Jura Civilia* eandem ornavit, ac *Præfessorem* ejusdem annuali Stipendio *Quadragesima Librarum* de *Theſauro* suo ditavit, quo Viros ingenuos ad Studium hujus Disciplina excitaret, Gentium Mores & Leges cognoscendum & omne Scientiarum genus promovendum, ac Reipublicæ nostræ Decus & Ornamentum illustrandum & amplificandum,

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratiâ nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, dilecto & fideli Subdito nostro, *Willielmo Clerke* Artium Magistro Munus prædictum *Jura Civilia* *Legendi* infra *Academiâ* nostram prædictam, ac ipsum *Willielmum* LECTOREM IN JURE CIVILI prædicto facimus ordinamus & creamus per Præsentes,

Habendum occupandum & gaudendum Munus prædictum, eidem *Willielmo Clerke*, a Festo Annunciationis

beatæ Mariæ Virginis proximò futuro post Datam Præsentium, durante Beneficentia nostro, quemadmodum alius aliquis eodem Officio Lectoris usus est,

Et insuper, de uberiori Gratiâ nostra, damus & concedimus præfato *Willielmo* per Præsentes, pro Exercitio Muneris prædicti, juxta primum Institutum Patris nostri; præfatam Annuitatem sive annualem Feodum & Pensionem *Quadragesima Librarum*; habendam gaudendam & annuatim percipiendam eidem *Willielmo* & Assignatis suis, ad Receiptam Scaccarii nostri Westm. de *Theſauro* nostro, per manus *Theſaurarii* nostri & Camerariariorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festum Natalis Sancti Johannis Baptiste, Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, & Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ, per æquales Portiones;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo quinto Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Potestatibus concessis.

A.D. 1563.
Pat. 5. Elie.
m. 33. d.

E*Lizabeth* &c. to all Men to whome these Presents shall come, Greeting.

Knowe ye, that, of our especial Grace certeyne Knowledge and mere Motion, and by the advice of our Counsaile, we have given and graunted full Auctoritie Power and Licence, and by these Presents, do geve and graunte unto, the moste Reverend Father in God, *Mathue Archbishoppe of Canterbury* full Authoritie Pouer and Libertie that he, duringe his Lyfe at his Pleasure, may lawfully, and without Offence Loſſe Damage Forfeytur or other Penalitie, retayne and kepe in his Service from tyme to tyme by way of Retayner, over and besyds all suche Personnes as daylye attende uppon hym in his Householde, and to whome he geveith Meate Drinke Lyverye Fee or Wages, and also over and besides

all suche Persons as be or shall be under hym in any Office or Offices of any Stewardshipp, Understewardshipp, Baillifwyke, Keeper of Parks Houses Waranes or other Games of Venerye, Pheuautes Patriches and other Fowles of what kynde soever they be, as well of suche Office or Offices whiche he hathe or shall have of us or any of our Subjects for terme of Lyfe or at pleasure or otherwise, as of other his owne proper Hereditaments or Possessions, the Number of fortie Persons Gentlemen or Yeomen whatsoever, albeit the same Person or Persons, so retyened or to be retyened, be the Tenants of us or of any other our Subjects, or dwelling or reciaunt withinoure Honnors Mannors Döminyons Letes Townes or Hundreds, and to the same to geve at his pleasure his *Lycery Badge or Cognisaunce*, or to as many of the said Nombre of

A. D. 1563. *fortie* Persons as will receyve the said Lyverie Badge or Cognisaunce, and graunte to do unto hym their Service when he shall appoynte and requyre the same, for our better Service and Suertie alwayes to be employed, the said Persones to be reputed taken and receyved, by vertue of this our Graunte and Lycence, to all Instructions Constructions and Ententes as they were dailye Attendaunte on the said *Archebisshope* in his Householde, and as though they had Meate and Drinke Liverye Wages and Lodging in his House as his Householde Servaunts dailye attending upon hym have or shall have;

Provided always that this our Graunt and Lycence unto the said *Archebisshope*, shall not extend to auctorise hym to take or retayne into his Service any of our Servaunts, beinge named in our Checker Rolle, nor any other beinge sworne or reteyned to serve us as our Servant or Servaunts, and this our Lycence shall be a sufficient Warrant and Discharge, as well to the said *Archebisshope* for the reteininge of the said *Nombre of fortie Persones*, as also to the said *Persones* so to be reteined by way of Reteynner, and to every of theym, for the takinge of his said Liverye Badge or Cognisaunce, and the Promyse and doinge of their Service in forme expressed (in any Acte Statute Provision Article or Clause heretofore made, or hereafter to be made or provided to the contrary, in any wise notwithstanding)

and that the said *Nombre of fortie Persones* so reteined or to be reteined, and every of theym, shall be discharged and exonerated of all Forfeitures Losses and Penalties, that in any wife maye, or shall rise or growe to Us our Heires or Successours, by force or vertue of any Statutes Lawes or Customes made or to be made for Reteiners to the contrary notwithstandinge,

And furthermore, of our especiall Grace, and by the Advice aforesaid, we have pardoned remitted and released, and by these Presentes do pardon remitte and release to the said *Archebisshope*, all and every Trespas Offence Contempe Violation or Forfeiture Losses Penalties, Somme or Sommes of Money by him committed done or perpetrated, sithen the *firste daye of Januarye* laste paste, contrary to any Acte or Actes of Reteynner or Reteyners heretofore had made or established;

That expresse mention of the certaintie of the Premises, or of any other Gifte or Graunte, by Us or any our Progenitours, to the said *Archebisshope* before this time made, and in thic Presentes not made, or any Statute Act Ordinaunce Provision or Restreint thereof to the contrary had made ordeyned, or any other Thing Cause or Matter whatsoever notwithstandinge.

In witnes whereof We have caused these our Letters to be made Patentes.

Witness our selves at *Westm.* the xxvi. Daye of Maye, in the fiftt Yere of our Reigne.

Protectio Regalis.

A. D. 1563. *Regina &c.* omnibus Ballivis & Fidei-
Pat. 4. Ebor. *Sciatis* quod Nos, de Gratia nostra
P. 5. m. 28. speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, suscepimus in Protectionem Tuicionem & Defensionem nostras speciales, *Christoferum Carnanum* in Civitate Mediolanensi oriundum, seu quocumq; alio Nomine Cognomine, sive Additione Nominis vel Cognominis, consecratur seu nuncupetur, ac Homines Factores Servientes Terras Res Redditus Bona Catalla Marchandisas ac omnes Possessiones ipsius *Christoferi*,

Et ideo vobis & cujuslibet vestrum mandamus, quod ipsum *Christoferum Carnanum*, omnes Factores Servientes Terras Res Redditus Bona & Catalla Merces Mercandisas, ac omnes Possessiones ipsius *Christoferi Carnani* magno-

neatis protegatis & defendatis, non in-
A. D. 1563. ferentes eis aut eorum alicui vel aliquibus, vel inferri permittentes Injuriam Moléstiam Damnum Arrestationem vel Gravamen, & si quid eis seu eorum alicui forisfactum live injuriatum fuerit, id eis & eorum cuilibet, sine dilatione, emendari faciatis,

Volumus etiam quod idem *Christoferus Carnanus* sit Quetus de omnibus Placitis Sectis Querelis & Executionibus.

In cujus rei Testimonium has Literas nostras fieri fecimus Patentes per duos Annos integros duraturas.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* primo Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A. D. 1563.
Vol. 5. Edit.
p. 2. m. 47.A. D. 1563.
3 Edit. Reg.*De Salvo Conductu.*

A. D. 1563.
Vol. 5. Edit.
p. 2. m. 47.

E *Lizabeth*, by the Grace of God *Est.* to our Highe Admirall of England, to all and singular our Vizadmyralls and Capitaines as well on Sea as on Land, and to all Mayours Shereffs Baylyffs Constables Customers Comptrollers Serchers, and all other our Officers Ministers and Subjectes, to whom it shall apperteyne and to every of them, Greeting.

Knowe ye that We, of our Grace especiall, certaine Knowledge and mere Motion, and for certaine Consideracions Us specially moving, have lycencid, and by these Presents do lycence unto *Bernard and George Hamylton* his Brother Scottishmen to repaie into any Haven Porte Towne Croke or other Place of this our Realme of England by Sea or by Land, on Horshacke or on Fote, with one Shippe of the Burden of one hundred Tonnes or under Marchantlike and not Warlike, and in the said Shippe to bring or carrie oute of this our Realme all such Wares and Marchandises as by the Laws and Customs of this our Realm be not nor hereafter shall be prohibited to be brought in or caryed oute of the same, and with the same Marchandies to passe into Scotland or Fraunce as they or eyther of them shall thinke good by Sea or by Land at their libertie during the tyme of this our Saveconduct, withoute any Arreste Stopp Trouble or Ympediment, by us or our Officers, to be made or done to the said *Bernard and George Hamylton* their Factours Attorneys Skippers or Maryners, in any

Portes Townes or Places as afore- A. D. 1563.
said,

Wherefore we will and commaund youe and every of you, to suffer the said *Bernard and George Hamylton* their Factours or Attornes, with their Shipp of the Forme and burden afore said or under, and Maryners, quietly to repaie into any our Portes Haven Towne or other Place of this our Realme, laden with such kinde of Wares as before is expessed, and with the like Wares and Marchandies to departe again into Scotland or Fraunce, according to this our Grante, quietly without any your Arrest Stopp Trouble or Ympediment whatsoever, paieng such Customes Subsidies and other Droits, for the said Shipp Wares and Marchandies, as all manner Persons being Strangers and borne out of our Lygeance customably doe or ought to pay;

Provided allways that the said *Bernard and George Hamylton* their Factours Attorneys Skippers and Mariners and every of them, doe honestly behave themselves towards Us and our Subjectes, without doing or attempting any thing to our Prejudice or Contempt, and that this our Saveconduct shall endure and be good during the space of Twelve Monethes next ensuyng the Date hereof and no longer.

In witnesse whereof *Et.*

Teste Regina apud *Grenewiche* decimo octavo Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

*Conventiones inter Reginam Scotiae Doageriam Franciae,
& Reginam Elizabeth. appunctuatae & conclusae.*

A. D. 1563.
Ex Augr.

TO All Christiane People, to quhame this present Wrytting indentic shall cum, *Schir Jhone Maxwell* of Terreglie Knycht Wardane of the West Mercheis of Scotland, and *Schir Thomas Bellenden* Justice Clerk of the said Realme, Commissionaris Oratoris Ambassiadouris and speciall Messingeris of, the moit Excellent

Princefe, *Marie*, by the Grace of God, A. D. 1563.
Queene of Scotland Dowreare of Fraunce, &c. and *Heuriz Scroope Knycht Lord Scroope* of *Bolton* Wardane and Keper of the West Mercheis of England anentis Scotlande, *Jhone Forrester* Knycht Wardane of the Midle Mercheis of England anentis Scotland, *Schir Thomas Gargraif* Knycht Vice-
President

A. D. 1563. President of the Quenis Majesties Counsell in the North, and *Thomae Roobbie* Doctor of Law and one of the said Counsell Commissioners Oratours Embassadouris and speciale Messingeris of, the most Excellent Princeesse, *Elizabeth*, by the Grace of God, *Queene of France England and Ireland &c.* being sufficiently authorized by the severall Commissiones of the said Princeesses, witheth Greeting in God Everlasting.

Forasmuch as boith the saidis Princeesses, knowing the greit Disorders of their Subjectis of all the Merchis and Fronteris of boith the Realmis, the quihik presentlie, quhar by Negligence of some Officiaris, and lak of due Executionn of the Lawis and Ordouris of the said Merchis of boith Realmis, and by want of some more Strate Ordours then heirtofore hathe bene provided, be come almoste to one Confusionn by Multitude of Offenses and Injurious Attemptatis, not redressible without greit & extreme Suppressionn of verie many Subjectis of boith Realmis, to the weakning of thair Frontearis. The quihik thairfor for this tyme is by the mutuale Assent of boith Princeesses qualified and born with of thair Princelie Goodnes Zeale and Favour towardis thair Subjectis, to the end to reduce the Evell by Clemency and Mercy to Goodnes and dew Obedience, and to admonishe thame and all uttheris that from hencefurth fall attempt to vyolett the good Peace and Amitie of the said Princeesses and Realmes, and the Lawis Orderis and Agrementis devyied for Preservation thairof, that thair sal be most rigorully punished according to thair deserving.

For Redrefe quhairof it has pleased Ye the forsaide moste godly Princeesses to call Ws presentlie convene, commanding Ws to proceed not as Pairties for the one Realme, bot all to joyne indifferently as Persones equalie choisin for both the Realmes fearing God and having thes Scope to reduce thair Bordoris to some good Ordore, and to consent and agre to all suche thingis as apertenith for the fair Establischement and Continuance of the mutuale Looove Amity and perpetual Peace, heretofore begun and contracted betuix the saidis Princeesses and thair Realmes, quihik we pray God the Father Almychtye of his infinite Goodnes and Mercy, and for his Dearly Beloved Son Chryst Jesus

our Saviour saik, for ever to confirm and preserve.

We thairfore the forsaide Commissioners, according to our bounden Dewteis having met and cummit to githir at *Carlisle* in the Realme of England, the Eleventh of this Instant September, and from thence have and repared to *Dramfres* in Scotland, and so continued unto this present Day, first calling to our Remembrance that God is the Fontane of all Goodnes, and that we can bring no good thing to effect, without his mere Grace and Assistance, have called upon his Holy Name maist humbly requiring him according to his moste Loving Kyndnes so to assist Ws wyth his Holy Spirit, that thairby We may always perform our Interpryse to his Eternal Glory and to the Honoris Pleasure and commen Welth of boithe the saidis Princeesses and thair Realmes: Efter long Reasoning and mutuale Conference upon all and every one of the Articles following, We have condescended agreit and finally concluded in manner forme and effect as after followeth.

IN THE FIRSTE, it is concluded and agreit that Redrefe sal be maid upon all the Fronteris of both the Realmes, by the Officiaris thairof respective every one within the Boundis of his Office, for all suche Murderis Schlauchteris Offensis and Attemptatis heirtofore committit, as be conteyned in the Rollis Wrytingis and Byllis, signed and subscryved with our Handis and delivered interchangeably be athir of Ws Commissioneris to the uthir, in maner and forme as at mair lenth is exprest thairintill to the effect that by lauthfull Deliverie of Offenderis, Punishment of Attemptatis bypast, the trew Subjectis of both the Realmes fall have just occasion to prayse God for the maintenance of Peace and Justice, and the Wicked through Fear and Terrour thairof be moved to cease and desist from farder offending in tymes cumming.

ITEM, as concerning all uthir Offensis and Attemptatis committed be any of the Inhabitantis of the Merchis of both the Realmes, contrary to the said Treatie of Peace and Amity of the Princeesses, befor the tenth Day of this Instant, and not conteyned nor mentioned in the forsaide Rollis Wrytingis and Byllis, subscryved and mutually

A.D. 1563. mutually amongis Ws interchanged, the same to be put under perpetuall Silence and Oblivion, and never to be refuscitated, nor commpleaned upon heirastir.

5 Elic. Reg.

ITEM, for all Attemptatis that hes bene committed sence the said Tent day of this Instant, or schall happin heirastir to be committit be any of the Subjectis of athir Realm agains the uthir; it is ordanit that the samyn sal be redressit by the Officiare of the Offender, according to the Laws Treatis and Ordinances thereupon of befoir and presently inflicted and that with all convenient Speed and but delay. For Performance quhairof the Wardanes of the Merches most kepe thair Dayis of Merche often, and in proper Persones so far as may be, and not by thair Departis, without greit and iust Occasionn, nor fall nor slippe or disapoynt any Day of Trew apoynted, so that at the leist every Moneth one Day of Trew to be kept at every Merche by the Officiaris thairof, and oftener yf acid requyre. And that every sic Meting to kepe thair Sitting day by day untill all former Attemptatis compleaned upon be orderit and fully ansuerit according to the Treaty, so that the saidis Wardans sal not have respect to make Redrese of Valeu for Valeu, or Bill for Bill; bot for all Offensiss compleyned upon unto thame for the Zeal of Justice, and as thai will ansuir to thair Princelless, and in the presence of God at the latter Day quhen al schall gif an Account of thair Ministratioun.

ITEM, that every Wardane at the first Day of Trewis heirastir to be haldin by him, schall in the presence of the opposit Wardane and the Inhabitantis of both the Merches mak ane solempnid Othe, and sweare by the Hich God that reigneth above all Kyngis and Realmis, and to quhome all Christiane aucht Obedience, that he schall in the name of God do exerce and persue his Office without respect of Persones sead favour or affection diligently and undelayedly, according to his Vocationn and Charge that he bereth under God and his Prince. And shall do Justice upon all Complaintis presented unto him, upon every Person compleaned upon under his Reuill. And that quhen ony Complaint is referred unto him to speir fyill and deliver upone his Honour, he shall serche and enquire and redrese the samyn at his uttirmost

Power. And yf it shall happin him in so doing to acquyte and absolve the Personis compleaned upon, as clean and innocent; zit yf he shall be ony wife gate fur knowledge of the veric Offendor, he shall declair him foull of the Offence, and mak lauthfull Redrese and delivery thirof, albeit the very Offenderris be not nominat in the Complaynat. And this Othe of the Wardanes not only to be maid at this first Meting heirastir to ensue; bot als to be maid every Zeir onis solempnedlie, as said is, at the first Meting essir Midsonier, to put thame in the bettir Remembrance of thair Dewty, and to place the Feir of God in thair Hertis.

A.D. 1563.

5 Elic. Reg.

ITEM, all sic persons as sal be adjoynted to the Wardens or be chosin upon the Inqueist or an Assyse for the Trying of Complayntis, shall mak on lyke maner one solempnid Othe for the dew Execution of thair Dewties.

ITEM, albeit We, for a moir spedic Redrese and furtherance of Justice, do heir stature and ordane the Wardans to proceed upon all Complaintis or Attemptatis by speirng flying and delivering upon his Honour, together with six uthir honest and famous Men of that Wardenary adjoynted to him for the Tryal thairof, to be nominat by the opposit Wardane; zit heirby intend We not thairby to mak derogationn nor abolisheing of the Lawes and Customes of Merches of awld ordanit and observit, bot alswell permitting to Pairties greved to follow thair lauthfull Trade with Hund and Horne, with How and Cry and all uthir accustomed manner of fresche Pursute for Recoverie of thair Goodes spoilzeit, as uthirways to use the Ordour and Tryall be ane lauthfull Assyse and in Quest leading of lauthfull Profe to be used at the Electionn and chose of the Complener.

ITEM, becaus it haith bene perceaved of lait sen the Ordour was begun by the Wardanis to speir fyle and deliver upon thair Honour, that some ungodly Persones have made Complaint and billed for Goodes lost quhair none was takin from thame, and so trubled the Wardanis, causing thame to speir and serche for the thing that nevir was done; it is thairfore statute and ordeyned in tymes to cum, that all Persones so trubling the Wardans by Billing and Compleand without caus, shall be poneschid as essir fol-

7 Y lowis;

A. D. 1563.
5 Eliz. Reg. lowis; that is to say, he shall be delivered to the opposit Wardane, to be imprisoned and fyne for his Offence at the Discretion of the same Wardane quhome he so trubled.

ITEM, it is thocht necessary and expedient for the Conservatioun of the Subjectis in good Ordour and Obedience, that every of the Princeffes Officiaris of boith the Realmes shal tak Security and sic Ordour within the Boundis of thair Office, that everilk Lord Awner Possessor Officiar or Baillie of the Ground quhair any Offendar duellith eftir that the Offendor be arrestit, and Warning and Knowlege be gevin of the Offence to the Lord Awner Possessor Officiar or Baillie &c. foirsaid, shal endeavour himself at the uttermost of his Power to mak his Tennand and Inhabitant of the Ground to compeir and be answerable befor his Warden for any Complaint, swa that the Warden thereby may be able to do Justice, and mak laithfull Answer to redrese to the Complenaris according to the Treatise of Peace; and gif it fall happin the said Lord Awner Possessor Officiar or Baillie to be fund negligent and culpable heirintill, it fall be lesull to his awin Wardane to charge him with the Redrese of the Tennentis Offence: always except he shall not suffer Deith for the said Offence committed by his Tennand.

ITEM, it is thocht expedient and agreeit upon, that every Wardane within his awin Jurisdiction shall tak Cair and Reull upon the Inductlaris under him, for to kepe thame under dew Obedience, geving thame so strait Commandiments and Charge as apertenith therunto, and if it shall happin any Person or Persons to be disobedient, eschape, ryn away, and be fugitive from any of the saidis Wardanis, the Wardane so disobeyed shall certifie the Wardane formentis him, requyryng him to take apprehend and deliver the Offender with all possible speed; quhillk Wardane so requyred shal be bund nocht onlie at the uttermost of his Power to serche for apprehend and deliver the Offender being within his Jurisdiction; bot als shal make Proclamatioun throuch his Wardeny within the space of sex Days thaireftir of the said Fugitive, and shal also certifie the uthir tuo Wardanes of that Realme, to proclaim the foirsaid Fugitive throuhout all the Boundis of thair Wardennis within the space of sex Days after thair Certificatioun

A. D. 1563.
5 Eliz. Reg. in manner foirsaid, to the effect that none may pretend Ignorance thairof, and excus thamefells thairby quhen thai shal be charged for their willfull Refett of the foirsaid Fugitive so proclaimed; and gif the said Fugitive shall hereftir be kept recept aided or comforted by ony Subject of that Realme, the same Subject shal be delivered to the Wardane complenand, and underly the same Punishment that was dew unto the Fugitive, in cask he do not present and deliver the Fugitive to suffer for his owne Offence.

ITEM, yf it shal happin the foirsaid Fugitive to fle with his Goodes and carie thame away within the opposit Realme, the Wardane thairof deliverand the Fugitive to be punished for his Offence, shal retene the Goodes to his awin Use for his Labouris. And gif the Fugitive can not be apprehended, than the Goodes to be restored to the Wardane of the Realme thai come fra, and to be redressit as Goods unlawfully refett aganis the Treatie of Peace.

ITEM, it is agreeit that gif the Fugitives of boith the Realms shal joyn or keip togethir, or gif ony Warden of ather Realme shall requirit the uthir Wardanis of the opposit Realme, or ony of thame, to tak or ryde upon the Kibellis of both the Realmes, or of ather Realme; that than the Warden or Wardennis so requiesit, shall with reasonable and convenient Power be aiding and assisting to the said purpos with suche convenient Number, and at sic Dayes and Places, as by the said Wardennis shall be agreeit upon.

ITEM, yf ony Person shall gif knowlege or Warning to ony Fugitive of the cuming or purpose of the said Warden for thair Apprehensioun, quhairby ony suche Rebell or Fugitive eschaped; that then every suche Offender to be delivered to the Warden complenand, thair to be imprisoned for the space of ane Zeir, and to pay Fyne to the Value of all his Goodes: And farther to be punished to the Deith, gif the same be fund expedient to the Wardennis of boith the Realmes, for his Offence.

ITEM, gif any Person of ather Realm shall cum within the uthir Realme to make Schout, and rais Frey, beir Armure, or with Force mak ony Impediment to the Wardane of that Realme in the Executioun of his Office, the Person so doing shall be repure as ane publick Offender aganis the Treatie of Peace;

A. D. 1563. Peace; so that gif he shall happin to be slane hurt or apprehended by the Warden of that Realme, he may be disposed upone as ane Subject of that Realme quhair he committis the Offence, without any Challenge or Clame of the Prince or Officiar of the Cuntrey quhair he com fra: And gif it shall happin the said Offender to returne within his awin Cuntrey efter the committing of the said Offence; it shall be lesall to the Warden offended to Bill for him, and he being fund full of the Crime, to be delivered to the Warden he offended to be punished be him at his Discretion, and as ane Subject of that Realme quhair he offended.

ITEM, if it shal happin the Warden of ather Realme for the apprehending of Fugitives, or Punition of Offenders in the Execution of Justice to persue any Fugitive or Offender throughout the Realme quhair he beris Reuill unto the Merche, and the Fugitive or Offender fle within the opposit Realme; it shall be lesall to the said Warden to persue the Chace in *Hote trode*, unto sic ryme and place as the Fugitive or Offender be apprehendit, and to bring thame agane within thair awin Jurisdiction, to be punished for thair Offensis as efferris; and that without ony lett trouble or impediment to be maid or done to him be ony of the Inhabitantis of that Realme quhair he persued: And if ony Person or Persones shall mak Resistance Let or Impediment to the said Warden in the soirsaid Persuete, he shall be *Billet* for and delivered to the Wardane quhome he offended, to be punished for his Offence at the Discretion of the said Warden: And in the following of the Chace in manner soirsaid, it is thocht expedient and ordeyned, that the Persueter fall at the first Toun he cummis by of the opposit Realme, or to the first Persones that he metis with gif knowlege of the occasion of his Chace, and require thame to go with him, and assist him in the said Persuete.

ITEM, If it fall happin the said Warden Persueter, or ony of his Company, to do Injurie or unlawfull Harme within the opposit Realme the ryme of thair being therintill, the Offender shal be delivered to the opposit Warden to be tryed of the Offence, and punished therefor at the Discretion of the said Warden, and uthir Twelf honorable Persones of that Realme, to be nominated by the opposit Warden.

ITEM, For avoiding of Perjurie heir-tofore committed in the valeuing of Cattell, and for ane grettar Terroure unto the Wicked; it is agreit and ordeyned that the single Value, uthir-wile callit the Principall for Attemptatis committit, sence the Tent Day of this instant, and heirefter shal be esteemed and adjudged as efter followeth;

That is,
Every Ox above foure Zeris old, *fourty Schillingis Sterling*;

Every Kow above four Zeris old, *thretty Schillingis Sterling*;

Every uthir Ox above tua Zuaris old, *thretty Schillingis Sterling*;

Every zong Kow above twa Zeris old, *twenty Schillingis Sterling*;

Every uthir Beist under tua Zeris old, *ten Schillingis Sterling*;

Every ilk old Sheip, *six Schillingis Sterling*;

And every Hog, *thre Schillingis Sterling*;

Every old Swyne above ane Zeir old, *six Schilling*;

Every zong Swyne, *twa Schilling*;

Every Gate above ane Zeir old, *fyve Schillingis Sterling*;

Every Gait zong, *twa Schillingis Sterling*;

And every double to be valued efter the same rate of the single.

ITEM, If ony Subject of ather Realme fall manure occupy or saw with Corne ony Ground within the opposit Realme; it shal be lesall to the Awner of the Ground or Warden to destroy the same gif he thinkis convenient, or ellis to mak Bill and Complaint therupone to the opposit Warden; And gif the Pairty be Fylit, he fall forsalt his Corne to the Complener, and fall pay four times the Value of the Cornis tawin, and fether fuisse Impreissment be the Space of thre Monethis.

ITEM, for samekle as it hes apperit by the Experience of the Times past, that Theves and evil Doeris hes nocht ceisid nor forborne from committing of Attemptatis and Offensis aganis the Treaties of Peace, albeit thair war compellit to mak Redres by Payment of the Principall with the tua Doublis; it is by this present Treatie specialie agreit and contracted, that from this forwart, yf it shall happin ony of the Subjectis of ather Realme to be Fyled upone Billis for thre severale Offensis or Attemptatis, to be committit heirefter aganis the Peace and Amytie; that for the thirid Falt he shall incur the pane of Deith as ane common Offender aganis

A. D. 1563;
Elic. Reg.

A. D. 1563. against the Lawes of Merchise: So that
 § *Edm. Reg.* alwayse above the Satisfaction and
 Redressing of thai Attemptatis with
 Payment of the single and tua Doubles to the Paarty Compler; the
 Wardane of the foirsaid commone Offender shall at the uttermost of his
 Power ferche seek tak and apprehend
 the said Offender, and bring him to
 the next Daye of Merchise, and deliver
 him to the opposite Warden for to be
 executed unto the Deith; so that by
 this Exemple all utherris shall tak fear
 till offend or violet the Amitie betuix
 the tua Realms.

Providid alwayes that the intent of
 this Article is to be takin, that the se-
 cond of the foirsaidis thre Offensis sal
 be understandu to be committit eithir the
 Offendore beanis fund foul of the first
 Offence; and the thrid Offence lykwise
 to be takin one Offence to be commit-
 ted efter the Offender be found foul of
 the secund Offence.

ITEM, for ane spediar furtherance
 of the Trew-mantorecover his Goodis
 from the Robber Spoilzeor or Refet-
 ter thairof, it is agreit that yf shall
 happin the Inhabitant of one of the
 Merchise to commit ony Attemptate
 within the Limites of any uther Merch
 and so fyle the uthir Merch; It sal
 be lesall to the Paarty greved for to
 bill for the Offence, atlar before the
 Warden of the Merch quhair the
 Offender duellith, or quhair the Goods
 remaneth, or before the Warden of
 the Merch fyled at his plesore and
 chose, and both the Wardans sal be
 bound to mak him lauthfull Redrese
 upon his Complaint.

ITEM, albeit in ane Treatie and En-
 dendor maid at *Bornik upon the Ferd day*
of December, in the Zeir of God one
thousand five hundred fifty three Zeris
 betuix the Commissioneris of both the
 Realmes, it was convened and esta-
 blished that the Inhabitantis of both
 the Realmes suld seid and pastor thair
 Cattellis within the Limits and Bounds
 of thair awin Realmes with Pane im-
 puted to the Offenderis therof willing-
 lie or customably depastoring and fe-
 ding his Cattell or Schepe within the
 Boundes of the uthir Realme, by Pay-
 ment of *ane Penny Sterling* for every
 Cattell or Nolt at the first Falt; and
 for every Schepe ane *Scottis Penny*, and
 by iterating the Offence to double the
 Pane of the Parcage or Poundage, un-
 to sic tyme as the Poundage for every
 Nolt suld extend to *tua Schilling Ster-
 ling*, and for every Schepe *six Pennes*

Sterling &c. as at more lenth is expres-
 sed in the said Treatie; Zit, now up-
 on diverse respects it is furthermore
 agreit and concludit by Us, that this
 Addition sal be added therunto, that
 yf sal happin the Cattell or Scheip of
 the one Realme to be stalfhiridit or to
 remane depastoring upon the Ground
 of the opposite Realme by the space of
 Sex Houres in one day; it sal be lesall
 to the Owner of the Ground so depa-
 stored, or to the Wardane or Deputie
 of that Merchise, for to tak and appre-
 hend the said Cattell and Scheip as for-
 salted and loit to his awin use without
 ony Redrese to be maid therfor: And
 for avoyding of all Controverfie, it is
 agreit and thocht convenient, that the
 Lord or Owner of the Ground so depa-
 stored, or the Warden quhen ony of
 thame will proceed to the apprehend-
 ing and escheting of ony Goodes so
 depastoring, he fall tak with him of
 his awin Cuatre four or ma honest and
 cretible Persones unsuspect for to be
 present with him, to se that the Exe-
 cutioun be deulie maid, all Fraud and
 mal Engyn removed and set apart;
 And for Cattell and Scheip remaining
 be shorter space than the foirsaid sex
 Houres, We agre and think meit that
 the foirsaid Ordore established at *Ber-
 nik* sal be used and observit, with this
 Addition also, that in cais the Kepairis
 of the Cattell so depastoring the Ground
 of the opposite Realme, or ony uthir
 for or with thame will not permit the
 Owner of the Ground or Wardane to
 use the Ordore of Parcage and Poundage
 established in the said Endentore, bot
 will mak Lett Trouble or Impediment
 aganis the poynding or keeping of the
 Cattell quilk thai be redemed by pay-
 ing of the Poundage; in that cais the
 Cattell and Scheip sal be thairby lauth-
 fullie forsaltit and takin to the use of
 the Owner of the Ground or Warden,
 for the Contempt and Resistance maid
 aganis the Ordore of Justice: And as
 for the Proove of this Apprehension or
 Poynding, or for the Number and
 Quantitie of the Goodes apprehended
 and poynded, and for the tyme of the
 remaining of the Cattell on the Grund,
 We will that the same be reformed and
 tryed by the Othe of the Warden or his
 Deputie, or by the Apprehender therof,
 togither with Sex uther honest Men of
 that Realme, to be declared upone
 thair Faith and Honore; and thair Sex
 to be nominat be the opposit War-
 dane.

ITEM,

A. D. 1563.
5 *Edin. Reg.*

ITEM, becaus it has oftentymis hap-
pennit that the Offenderis fylit in Billis,
and being deliverit to the opposit War-
dane for Redrefe of the Attemptate
committit be him, wald mak Resis-
tance to thaim that led or suld leid him
away, and sodenlie eschape and re-
turne to his awin Cuntrey, qherby in
so doing both the Party greved lackith
Redrefe, and Trouble arise betuix the
Cumpaneis being togither of both the
Realmes at Dayes of Trewis, for a-
voyding quhairof, it is now agreit and
ordeyned that the Offenderis so deli-
vered sal quietlie passand remane with
the Pairtie thair ar delivered unto, du-
ring all the time of thair said Assem-
blye, and tua Houres efter thair depar-
ting: And gif the said Offender shall
do in contrare heirof, he or thair shal be
punished by Deith, or uthirwise at the
Discretion of the Warden, as ane Bre-
kar of the Assurance, and this to have
pleace for Offenderis thair ar not deli-
vered to be put to Deith; for in sic Per-
sones as suld be executit unto the
Deith, We will that strait holde and
keping sal be used unto thaim till Ju-
stice be executid.

ITEM, albeit it haith bene verie pre-
dentlie provided in the foirsaid Enden-
tore maid at *Borwick*, that no bachling
or reproving at the Assembleis for Ju-
stice beruix Realme and Realme suld
be used under the Pane contained thair-
intill, and that silence thairby is put
to the Complenar, and no Remeid pro-
vided to do Justice upone his Com-
plaint; it is now agreit, that quhen
ony Persone of athir Realme shall com-
plene upone the Subject of the uthir
Realme, duelling within ony of the
Wardenis thairof, that he will not
according to his Band or Promise re-
entir as laithfull Prisoner, outhir for
himself or ony uthir that he standeth
bound for, or will not pay his Ransom
promitted, and uthir semblable Ma-
terris and Causis, that the Persone
complenand shall gif in his Bill unto
the Wardane of the Merche quhair
the Persone complend upone duelleth,
and the Warden shall caus him to be
laithfullie arrestit, to ansuer the next
Day of Trew, and to do Justice upone
the Complaint, be geving of Sentence
according to the Lawes of Merches E-
quicie and Resonn.

ITEM, albeit it mae cleirly apair by
the Treatie of Peace last maid and con-
tracted at our *Lady Kirk* in Scotland,
upone the day of the Zeir
of our Lord one thousand five hundred

and Zeiris, and all uthir Tre-
teis maid be Commissionerris of both
the Realmes thairefter, that the Prin-
cesses hes willet that Mentlayeris,
Murderaris, cruell gevaris of Woundis
and Hurtis to ony Persone, Thevis,
Reberris, Raserris of Fyre by Birning
of Cornis or Houllis, Committeris of
wilfull Perjurie Refettaris and Confor-
taris of Rebellis and Fugitivis, and all
uthir Offenderis and Transgressors of
the Tretis of Peace and Lawes of
Merches, to be moiste rigoruslie Pon-
nished, and have ordeyned worthy
Pane and Punischement to be execu-
ted aganis the Offenderis: Zit, ha-
ving Experience that the negligent O-
missionn of Officiaris nether executand
nor performand thair Dewtie in thair
behalf, nor zit geveand knowlege to
the Subjectis be continuall Exercise of
Justice, how thair suld behave thaim-
sellis in obeying God and thair Prince,
hes bene the occasion of such great
Enormiteis and Misfordors as heirofore
haith bene committed upone the Bor-
dors, quhairby God hes bene provoked
to powre furth his Wraith and iust
Punischment upone the Inhabitantis of
bothe the Realmes; it is now thoche
convenient and agreyd, that all and
every of the Wardenis of bairth the
Realmes, shall incorporate and joyne
togither in one Book the foirsaid Tretie
of Peace maid at our *Lady Kirk*, and
this present Indentore and all uthirres
Treaties and Indentors maid betuix
the Commissionerris of bothe the
Realmes during this last Amitie and
perpetuale Peace: And efter that he
haith, in presence of the uthir War-
dane and Inhabitantis of bothe the
Merches solemnly sworne and maid
his Oche for the using of his Office in
forme before mentionat; then thair fall
caus the foirsaidis hoill Tretis and
Booke, or at the lest fa mony Articlis
and Hedis thairof as tendis to the Con-
servation of the Amitie, the gude Or-
dore of the Subjectis, and Punischment
of the Offenders be oppinlie and pub-
liclie onis in the Zeir red and publish-
ed in oppin Audiance, at the next me-
ting of the Wardenes effir Midsummer
zerlie, quhairby the Wardane and Sub-
jectis of athir Realme may be put in
Remembrance of their Dewtie, and
tak the mor fear to offend in ony wise.

ITEM, for avoiding of all Controver-
sie Debate and Stryit that may beiretir
arise betuix the Subjectis of bairth the
Realmes concerning certane Grunds
lying upone the Fronteris of the Madie

7 Z and

A.D. 1563. and Eit Merchies of the saidis Realmes, acclamed by the Nythbors thair of
 5 *Edw. Reg.* bathe the Realmes to apertene to thame; And so as zit remaneth debatable, not fullie nor perfytlie declared or known to quham the same iustlie aucht to apertene; we the foresaidis Commissionerris of both the Realmes, forseing the Dangeris that may happen to the breache of Amitie and Peace, hes thoctt goode to mak foote ather of ws at our owin Princeisse, and to requyre tham most humble to appoynt Commissionerris for to ioyne together, and to consider the Differences and Controversiis presentlie thairby aperring, and amiable to compone and end the samyn by Division of the Ground Debatable, and setting of perpetuale Merchies Boundes and Methis betuix Realme and Realme, inviolablie heir-eftir to be observit; and that we shall certifie ather of ws till utheris, quhat answere we obtene from our Princeisse, nocht douting bot that thai shall mutualie agre therunto, as a thing tending to the Quyet and common Welch of baith the Realmes, and Preservation of the Amitie.

FINELLIE, becaus in tyme bypast the Lawes of Merchies, making of Redresse, Punishment of Offensles, and Proceeding in Justice hes not (as said is) bene so diligentlie executed as apertened, bot rather be some abused, every Wardane haveand ane different forme and maner of Proceedingis from the uther; some redressing the Attemptis with the single onlie; and one uther redressing with the single and tuo Doubles: Some redressand with ane law Pryce and Valuation of Goodes, and uther with ane hier Price; some permitting the Pairty to valuat and esteme allweill his Cattell and Schepe, as all his uther Goodes spoyled, by his Othe, and some by the contrarie; and so haveand different Customes at findrie Merchies, quhilk was altogether much inconvenient, to the Of-

fence of God and Dishonore of thair Princeisse, to have in one Realme, and undir the Obedience of one Prince different maner and forme of Jugement: Thairfore it is presentlie heir ordeneid and concluded in the name of booth our Princeisses, that every of the foresaidis Wardennes shall heir-eftir kepe observe and execute his Office according to the Treatise of Peace, and of these Articlese, and utheris heirtofore past amangis Commissionaris of both Realmes, not contrariande heirunto; and shall use one Forme of Jugment and Executionn of Justice, according to the said loveable Lawes, and to the Customes of the Merchies heirtofore usir, quhairby Thevis and evil Doeris may be punished, trew and obedient Subjectis manteyned to leve in Quyetnes under the Protectionn of thair Prince and Wardane, and so God may be glorified over all.

In witnes and for the goode Performance heirof, the Commissionerris of bothe Realmes hethe intercheangeable set to thair Handis and Seales to thir Presentes; that is to wit, to the one parte therof remaning with the saidis Commissionerris of Scotland, the above-saidis Commissionerris of England hes subscrivit thair Names, and lett to thair Seales: And to the uther parte thair of remaning with the Commissionerris of England, the said Commissionerris of Scotland haith subscrived thair Names, and set to thair Seales, the xxiii. day of September, in the Zeir of the Incarnationn of our Lord Jesus Chryst ane thousand fyve hundreth threcore and three.

JHON MAXWELL.
 J. BELLENDEN.

*Sub Sigillis predictorum Commissario-
 rum de Cera rubra pendensibus a
 Fitis sericis intertextis ceruleis co-
 toris.*

De Officio Lectoris, in Arte Medica, concessio.

¶ ¶

A.D. 1564. Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Sa-
 5 *Pa. 6. Edw. p. 8. m. 9.* lutem.
 Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Praesentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, dilecto Subdino

nostro, Thome Lorkin Medicinæ Doctori, Officium sive Locum Lectoris nostri in Medicinis sive Arte Medica nuper, a præcharissimo Patre nostro, Henrico Octavo, pater Memoriam, nuper Rege Angliæ fundatum & erectum in usum & profectum Juventutis nostræ Anglicanæ in Alma A'demia nostra Cantabrigiæ,
 A.D. 1564.

A. D. 1564.
6 Elie. Reg.

brigie, quod quidem Officium five Locum *Henricus Walker* Defunctus nuper habuit, ac ipsum *Thomam Lorkin* LECTOREM INSTITUTOREM SIVE INFORMATOREM MEDICINÆ SIVE ARTIS MEDICÆ, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præfentes,

Habendum gaudendum exercendum & occupandum Officium five Locum prædictum præfato *Thome Lorkin*, per se (vel per sufficientem Deputatum suum five Deputatos suos per Cancellarium five Vicecancellarium dictæ Academiæ nostræ approbandos) durante Vita naturali ipsius *Thome Lorkin*,

Et insuper, pro Exercitio & Occupatione Officii five Loci prædicti, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Thome Lorkin*, Vadium Fixum & Stipendium *Quadringenta Librarum Særlinggo-*

ram per Annum, percipiendum & annuatim solvendum eidem *Thome Lorkin* & Assignatis suis, durante Vita ipsius *Thome Lorkin*, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste, Sancti Michaelis Archangelæ, Natalis Domini & Annunciationis Beate Mariæ Virginis, per æquales Portiones, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum; de thesauro nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per Manus thesaurarii & Camerarium nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore remanentium.

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasteriam* vicesimo primo Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Commissio ad audiendum & terminandum Causas inter Subditos Philippi Hispan. Regis & Subditos hujus Regni.

A. D. 1564.
Fec. 6. Elie.
P. 8. m. 4.

E *Lizabethe*, Dei Gratia, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regini Fidei Defensor &c. Dilectis & Fidelibus nostris, *Davidi Lever* Legum Doctori Curie Principalis Admirallitatis Angliæ Judici & Præsidenti, *Roberto Weston* Legum Doctori Decano & Officiali Principali Curie nostræ de Arcubus, *Thoma Hewick* & *Willielmo Manse* Legum Doctores, Salutem.

Crebræ Querimonie per Subditos, Serenissimi & Potentissimi Principis, *Philippi Hispaniarum Regis* Fratris nostri Præcharissimi, ad Nos sunt delatz, quibus Se, Naves, Mercimonia & Bona sua, dum Mare, Commercii exercendi Gratia, ultrò citroque navigant, a Subditis nostris invadi capi diripi spoliari maloque & contra Fœdera tractari constanter affirmant: nobis verò, quibus nihil unquam majori Curæ fuit quam ut antiqua illa Amicitia Pax Fœdus & Concordia, quæ Nobis Majoribusque nostris cum Serenissimo Rege *Philippo* ejusque Progenitoribus intercedunt & inveterarunt, integra illæsa & inviolata conserventur, ne quæ societate ex hujusmodi Querelis Simultas suborta vetustam Amicitiam & arctissimam Conjunctionem inturbare queat magnopere expedire videbitur, ut Querimonie hujusmodi primo quoque tempore discutiantur & examinentur,

& si quæ earum verè esse comperiantur, A. D. 1564.
ut, mox illis de Remedio congruo propiciatur, & si quæ Damna per Subditos nostros illius Subditis injustè illata fuisse constabit, ut ea debite & integrè resarciantur,

Sciatis ergo quod Nos,

De vestrum cujusque Juris & Equi Peritia Fidelitate Industria provida Circumspectione, ac in Causis Examinandis & Decidendis Æquitate & Integritate plurimum confidentes,

Vos Commissionarios nostros Judices Delegatos Substitutos & Deputatos nostros, Præsentium Tenore, facimus & constituimus, Viceque nostras ad infra-scripta committimus, Dantes & Concedentes vobis quatuor, tribus vel duobus vestrum, Potestatem & Auctoritatem quascumque ejus generis Querelas & Causas a Subditis, dicti Serenissimi Principis, *Philippi* Fratris nostri præcharissimi, adversus quoscumque Subditos nostros, five jam exhibitas & propositas nec dum tamen Decisas & Diffinitas, five imposterum Porrigendas & Intentandas, cum suis incidentibus emergentibus dependentibus annexis & connexis quibuscumque, cum omni diligentia & congrua expeditione summarie & de plano sine Strepitu & figura Judicii, audiendi cognoscendi examinandi discutiendi & Fine debito

A. D. 1564. *6 Edu. Reg.* terminandi, cum cujuscumque etiam congrua Coertionis Potestate pro Præmissorum commoda & oportuna executione faciende, Inhibentes expressè ne quisque alius Notionem aut Jurisdictionem habens in Causis prædictis aut earum aliqua, sub quovis colore, durante hac Commessione & Auctoritate vestra, cognoscat, seu se intromittat,

Mandantes omnibus & singulis Vicecomitibus Ballivis & Officiariis nostris, ac aliis quibuscumque quorum in hac parte interest, Tenore Præsen-

tium, quod vobis in Executione Præmissorum intendentes sint auxiliantes & obediennes in omnibus prout decet: hanc Commessionem & Delegationem nostram ad nostrum Beneplacitum tantummodo durare volumus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *W^{estm^{onasterium}}* vicefimo quinto Die Aprilis.

Per ipsam Regiam.

Traclatus Trecentis de Data undecimo Die Aprilis Ratificatio.

A. D. 1564. *6 Edu. Reg.* **C** *Arolus*, Dei Gratiâ, *Francorum* Rex, omnibus præsentis Literas inspecturis &c.

Notum facimus quod Nos Traclatum perpetue Pacis firmæ Reconciliationis & inviolabilis Amicitie, inter Nos & Serenissimam *Angliæ Regiam* charissimam & dilectissimam Sororem nostram, & omnia & singula Capitula in eodem Traclatu contenta, intelleximus, prout per nostros Dilectos & Fideles, *Johannem de Morviller Episcopum Aurelianensem*, *Jacobum Bourdin Dominum de Villaines* in nostro Sanctiore Concilio Consiliarium & Statûs nostri Secretarium, ex una parte, & *Nicolaum Throkmorton* Equitem unum Generosorum Private Camere dicte Serenissime Regine ædium Consiliarium Legatum & Ambasiatorem, apud Nos in Francia residentem, ex altera, virtute Mandatorum & Commissionum suarum (quarum Copie inferius inferentur) traclata conventa conclusa & concordata sunt: quorum Capitulorum & Traclatus Tenor sequitur de verbo ad verbum;

UNIVERSIS ET SINGULIS, ad quorum noticiam Præsentes pervenerint, Salutem.

Cum Serenissima *Angliæ Regina Elizabetha* & Christianissimus *Francorum Rex Carolus* ejus nominis nonus, pro sua Christiana Pietate & Charitate Regia Animi magnitudine & sinceritate, pristinam Amicitiam Pacem & Concordiam Bello interruptam reconciliare & reficere cuperent, ad Dei Optimi Maximi Honorem & Gloriam, totius Reipublice Christiane Beneficium, necnon & suorum Regnorum ac Subdito-

rum communem Salutem Commodum *A. D. 1564* & Utilitatem, præfati Rex & Regina commiserunt & delegarunt; videlicet, Serenissima *Angliæ Regina* pro se suoq; Nomine, Generosos Insignesq; Viros *Nicolaum Throkmorton* Equitem unum Generosorum Private Camere suæ ac Consiliarium suum, & *Thomam Smith* etiam Equitem Consiliarium Legatum & Oratorem suum in Francia residentem; & Christianissimus Rex pro sua parte, Reverendum in Christo Patrem, *Johannem de Morviller Episcopum Aurelianensem* in suo Sanctiore Concilio Consiliarium, & Nobilem & Egregium Virum, *Jacobum Bourdin* Equitem *Dominum de Villaines* etiam in suo Sanctiore Concilio Consiliarium & Statûs Regis Regniq; Secretarium,

Qui quidem Procuratores & Legati, virtute Mandatorum & Commissionum suarum (quæ inferius inferentur) simul convenerunt, deque componendis Controversiis & earum Pace conciliandâ & constituendâ, multis ac diversis habitis Colloquiis, egerunt & traclarunt, tandemque, Deo Optimo Maximo Authore, Pacem Concordiam Amicitiam perpetuam & inviolabilem inter Serenissimam Regiam & Christianissimum Regem construxerunt & concordarunt Legibus Conditionibus Pactis & formâ quæ sequuntur.

IMPRIMIS, Convantum concordatum & conclusum est, quod inter prædictam *Angliæ Regiam* & Christianissimum *Francorum Regem* eorumq; Hæredes & Successores, in Regnis & Regie Dignitati succedentes, Angliæ videlicet & Francos Reges, & eorum Subditos

A. D. 1564. Subditos & Vassallos quoscunque Successivis futuris temporibus quandocunque existentes, Regna Patrias Terras

6 Elix. Reg.

Dominia Civitates Castra Territoria Loca Villas & Oppida ipsorum, necnon Subditos Vassallos & Confederatos eorundem, sit vera firma stabilis solida sincera perpetua & inviolabilis Pax Amicitia Unio Confederatio Liga, mutua Intelligentia, & vera Concordia, per Terram Mare & omnia Loca perpetuis futuris temporibus duratura.

ITEM, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod neuter Principum predictorum eorumve Hæredum aut Successorum, Regna Patrias Terras Insulas Dominia aut Loca alia quacunq, in presenti per eorum alterum possessa, hostiliter invadet, aut a suis invadi aut expugnari permittet, sed expresse & cum effectu prohibebit.

ITEM, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod neuter Principum predictorum Hæredum aut Successorum suorum, subsidia Auxilia Gentes Armorum aut aliquam assistentiam Re Verbo Consilio aut Assensu præstabit aut dabit directe aut indirecte, secreta aut aperte, aut quocunque Colore quæsito, cuicumque alii Principi cuicumque Gradus Seatûs aut Conditionis existat, seu quocunque Consanguinitatis aut Affinitatis vinculo connectatur, aut quacunq, Dignitate præfulgeat, vel cuicumque Genti Populo aut Nationi alterum predictorum Principum, ejusve Regnum Terras Insulas Patrias & Dominia nunc ab eorum alterum possessa, invadenti aut invadere volenti aut molienti &c.

ITEM, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod, si aliquid contra vires & effectus presentis Tractatus Pacis aut Amicitie Terra Marive aut in Aquis dulcibus, per aliquem Subditum Vassallum aut Alligatum alterius dictorum Principum fuerit attentatum actum aut gestum, nihilominus hæc Pax sive Amicitia in suis viribus permanebit, & pro ipsis attentatis solummodo punientur Attentantes & Damnoſicantes & non alii,

ITEM, conventum concordatum & conclusum est quod, quamdiu hæc Pax & Amicitia integra inviolataque permanebit, omnes & singuli utriusque prædictorum Regnorum omniumq, Terrarum & Dominiorum quæ nunc ab utrolibet prædictorum Regum possidentur aut in posterum possidebuntur,

Incole, quacunq, Dignitate, quocunque Statu aut Conditione existant, poterunt sese mutuis Officiis Amicitie prosequi & accipere liberè tuto secure, ultrò citroque, Terrâ Marique ac Fluminibus commeari navigare, inter se contrahere emere vendere, illicque quamdiu velint morari, vel hinc inde cum visum fuerit recedere & abire, & quæ comparuerint emerint Arte Operâ Industriâ Labore, aut quocunque alio iusto modo quæſiverint, ad suos vel Exteros cuicumque Loco liberunt, sine ullo Impedimento offensa arrestatione seu prohibitione Salvo Conductu Licentia aut speciali Permissione, invehere & transportare possint.

ITEM, conventum & concordatum est, quod neuter dictorum Principum quovismodo custodiet & retinebit, nec a Subditis suis receptari custodiri vel retinere permittet, aliquos Rebelles sive Proditores Principum predictorum seu alterius eorum, vel quoquo modo dabit seu præstabit Consilium Auxilium Favorem Subsidium aut Assistentiam, sed intra viginti Dies, postquam per Literas ipsius Principum predictorum ejus hujusmodi Rebelles seu Proditores extiterint, alter ex Principibus hujusmodi qui requisitus fuerit, eos omnes & singulos Literarum hujusmodi Requirentis Latori, aut alii ad hoc in hujusmodi Literis nominato sive deputato, bonâ fide tradet restituet & deliberabit tradi restitui aut deliberari faciet.

Conventum est etiam pro libero Intercursu Mercium & Mercatorum utriusque Principis, quod, durante Pace predictâ, nulla Navis armata & ad Bellum seu ad Guerram parata & instructa, egrediatur seu egredi permittatur Portus Maritimos Regnorum Angliæ & Franciæ, nisi prius satisfecerit, Cautionem qualem poterit præstiterit in Manibus Admiralli Angliæ seu ejus Locumtenentis, aut Customariorum predictorum Portuum, quoad Naves Angliæ, aut in Manibus Admiralli Franciæ seu ejus Locumtenentis, vel alterius Judicis Ordinarii illius loci, quoad Naves Franciæ, de non invadendo molestando depradando vel Offendendo Subditos utriusque Principis aut eorum alterius, nec eorum Alligatos, aut eis Injuriam aliquam inferendo, sub Poena Publicationis Navium, Punctionis Corporum, cum Restitutione omnium Bonorum & Damnorum quibuscunque illatorum.

A. D. 1564.
6 Elix. Reg.

A.D. 1564. *6 Edic. Reg.* ITEM, conventum & conclusum est, quod ex neutrius prædictorum Principum Cancellaria seu alia Curia in posterum concedentur aliquæ Literæ Reprisalium Marce aut Contramarce, nisi supra & contra Principales Delinquentes aut eorum Bona eorumve Factores, & hoc, in casu manifestæ Denegationis Justitiæ tantum, de qua, per Literas Summonitionis aut Requisitionis, & prout de jure requiritur, sufficienter constabit.

ITEM, cum certa & firma sit Mens & Intentio Partis utriusque, ut hæc Pax & Amicitia in præsens contracta stabilis integra & inconcussa maneat, tam inter dictos Principes quam inter eorum Subditos, conventum conclusum & ordinatum est, ad tollendas omnes & omnimodas Controversiarum Occasiones quæ hinc inde, ex captura seu comprehensione Navium Armorum Machinarum Bellicarum Victualium Mercuriorum seu aliorum Bonorum mobilium anteluc perpetrata per Subditos alterius Principum, nec aut oriri possunt, quod non licebit alicui prædictorum Principum adversus invicem, neque alicui Subditorum alterius eorum contra alterum, petere aliquid, seu exigere Legem, agere Litem, seu Actionem movere aut intentare, nomine ratione occasione sive præensione Capturæ Præhensionis Directionis Detentionis sive Spoliationis Navium Armorum, Machinarum bellicarum, Mercuriorum Annorum Victualium & aliorum Bonorum Mobilium quorumcumque, a primo Die Mensis Septembris Anno Domini 1562. usque ad Diem Publicationis præsentis Pacis, sed quod omnes hujusmodi Querelæ Petitiones Lites & Actiones cessent sopiantur, oblivioni mandantur, & pro extinctis censeantur & habeantur :

Et quantum attinet ad Anglos & Francos hinc inde Captivos & Detentos, conventum & concordatum est, quod operâ & Ministerio Oratorum & Ambassadorum respective residendum, tam in Aula Christianissimi Regis quam Serenissimæ Regine Angliæ, de Liberatione prædictorum Captivorum cum supra dictis Principibus tractabitur amice benevolè &, ut æquum & dignum est, Magnitudine & Excellentia prædictorum Principum quo magis eorum Amicitia corroboretur, idque fiet intra duos Menses a Data præsentis Tractatus.

ITEM, concordatum & conclusum est, quod omnia & singula Jura Actiones Petitiones Præensiones & Deman-

da, quas tam Serenissima Angliæ Re-A.D. 1564: gina & Christianissimus Rex Franciæ, 6 Edic. Reg. aut eorum Hæredes & Successores, quacunque de Causâ sive Occasione invicem contra ipsorum aliquem respectivè habent aut habere prætendant, remanebunt eis salvæ & integræ, & pari modo Exceptiones & Defensiones eorum hinc & inde eis reservabuntur.

ITEM, comprehenduntur in hoc Tractatu Pacis, ex parte Serenissimæ Regine Angliæ,

Ferdinandus Romanorum Imperator semper Augustus, & *Philippus Hispaniarum Rex Catholicus*, juxta effectum & vim Tractatum inter eosdem Reginam & Regem, & eorum Regna Terras Patrias & Domina anteluc fa-

Necnon Serenissima Domina *Maria Regina, & Regnum Scotiæ*, *Maximilianus Romanorum Rex*, Et, *Philippus rursus Dux Sabaudie*, Et ex parte *Christianissimi Regis*, *Ferdinandus Romanorum Imperator* & *Sacrum Romanum Imperium*, *Philippus Catholicus Hispaniarum Rex*, Necnon,

Regis & *Regnum Scotiæ* secundum antiquas Considerationes & perpetue Amicitie Jura quæ sunt inter Reges Franciæ & Scotiæ eorum Regna & Subditos,

Comprehendantur etiam *Reges Daciæ & Sæcitiæ*.

ITEM, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod uterque Principum prædictorum publicari & notificari respectivè faciet dictam Pacem Confederationem & Concordiam *Londoniæ & Lutetiæ*, intra duodecim Dies a Data præsentis Tractatus, & in Portibus & aliis Locis insignioribus Regnorum Angliæ & Franciæ quamcivissimè fieri poterit : & ne quid ab illo duodecimo Die hostiliter committatur Terrâ Marive quod Damnum afferat dictis Principibus aut eorum Subditis, concordatum & conclusum est, quod omnes capturæ Personarum quarumcumque, Bonorum & Navium quæ post illum duodecimum Diem fient hinc inde, nullæ sint & invalidæ, & Deprædationes quæcumque ab illo tempore factæ damnaque illata a Subditis alterius Principum prædictorum, restituantur & ad ipsam Restitutionem condemnentur & cogantur, Raptores & Deprædatores eorumque Complices, per Detentionem Personarum & Bonorum donec satisfecerint.

ITEM,

A. D. 1564. *Edm. Reg.* ITEM, conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod Serenissima Anglia Regina & Christianissimus Francorum Rex, omnia & singula Capitula in presenti Tractatu conventa per Literas Patentes, Manibus suis subscriptas & magno suo Sigillo sigillatas, ratificabunt authorisabunt & confirmabunt, ipsaque Literas Ratificationis & Confirmationis in sufficienti valida & efficaci forma conceptas & confectas, intra vigintidies post Datam Præsentium, tradent tradive facient bonâ fide realiter & cum effectu; videlicet, Regina Anglia in Manus Oratoris dicti Christianissimi Francorum Regis in Anglia apud suam Majestatem Serenissimam residentis, & Christianissimus Francorum Rex in Manus Oratoris prædictæ Serenissimæ Regine in Gallia apud suam Majestatem Christianissimam residentis, & etiam omnia & singula Promissa uterque eorum fideliter observabit; sequæ sic ea observaturum, cum per Oratorem vel Oratores utriusque respectivè missum vel missos, sufficiens ad id Mandatum habentem vel habentes, fuerit requisitus, tactis Sacrosanctis Evangelis in ejus vel eorum Præsentia jurabit.

Sequuntur Tenores Commissionum,

Elizabetha, Dei gratiâ, Anglia Francia & Hibernia Regina Fide Defensor &c. omnibus ad quos præsentis Literæ pervenerint Salutem.

Cum nos per alias &c.

Datum Windessorii, xxvij. Octobris 1563.

Signatum,

ELIZABETHA.

Et in Plica,

CECIL.

Sigillatum Magno Sigillo Angliæ in cera viridi.

Charles, par la grace de Dieu, Roy de France &c. a tous ceux qui ces présentes Lettres verront, Salut.

La chose du Monde que Nous avons toujours desirée & desirons &c.

Donne a Troyes, le Premier Jour d'Avril 1563, avant Pasques, & de nostre Règne le iv.

Signe,

CHARLES.

A. D. 1564.
Edm. Reg.

Et sur le reply,

Par le Roy eslois en son Conseil.

ROBERT.

Et sceles sur double queue de Cire Jaune.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Promissorum Fide & Testimonium, Nos Oratores Commissarii & Negotiorum Gestores supranominati, hunc Tractatum, Manu nostra subscriptum, Sigillorum nostrorum applicatione muniri fecimus & roborari.

Actum Trois, Die xi. Mensis Aprilis, Anno Domini 1564. post Pascha.

R. THROEMORTON,

T. SMITH.

JOANN.

E. AURELIANENI

J. BOURDIN.

Et quia præfati nostri Procuratores & Negotiorum Gestores, Nos dictum Tractatum intra 20 Dies ab ipsis proximo Data Ratificationes promiserunt,

Nos bonâ fide utentes, & dictorum Procuratorum nostrorum Promissiones satisfacere cupientes, qui de supradictis Capitulis & Tractatu Pacis, nostro Jussu Voluntate & Mandato, conveniunt, eaque omnia rata grataque habentes, præfatum Tractatum ut supra inferi fecimus, in omnibus & singulis Capitulis suis confirmavimus ratificavimus & comprobavimus, & per Præfatos confirmamus ratificamus & comprobamus,

Promittentes in Fide Dignitate & Verbo Regio, sub Hypotheca & Obligatione omnium & singulorum Bonorum nostrorum præsentium & futurorum quorumcumque, necnon hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, id omne futurum stabile habiteuros observaturos, & ut in perpetuum inviolabiliter observetur facturos & curaturos, ita ut neque directe neque indirecte contra quicquam eorum quocummodo impoliterum veniamus;

Renunciantes omnibus Exceptionibus Deceptionibus jurjurandi, Dispensationibus & cæteris omnibus quæ aliqua

A. D. 1564. *6 Eliz. Reg.* tenus Tenore Præsentium præjudicium asserere possint.

In cuius rei Testimonium hæc Præsentibus, Manu nostrâ signatis, Magnum Sigillum nostrum apponi fecimus.

Datum in Oppido Barri Ducis, Die primâ Mensis Maii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo sexagesimo quarto, & Regi nostrî quarto.

A. D. 1564.
6 Eliz. Reg.

Tractatus, de Data duodecimo Die Aprilis, Ratificatio.

A. D. 1564. *6 Eliz. Reg.* **C** Arolus, Dei Gratia, &c. ut in præcedenti Tractatu.

UNIVERSIS & SINGULIS ad quorum notitiam Præsentibus pervenerint, Salutem.

Cum, undecima Die Mensis Aprilis Anno Domini 1564. post Pascha, Nos Johannes de Morviller Episcopus Aurelianensis Consiliarius Christianissimi Francorum Regis Caroli ejus Nominis noni, in suo Sanctiore Concilio, & Jacobus Bourdin Eques Dominus de Vilaines ejusdem Christianissimi Regis Consiliarius in suo Sanctiore Concilio & Secretis Regis Reipublice Secretarius, Oratores Procuratores & Negotiorum Gestores, ac, generosi insignesque Viri, Nicolaus Throckmorton Eques unus Generorum Privatæ Cameræ Serenissimæ Regine Angliæ Elizabethæ ac Consiliarius suus, & Thomas Smith etiam Eques Consiliarius Legatus & Orator suus in Francia residens, Oratores Procuratores & Negotiorum Gestores, ejusdem Serenissimæ Regiæ Majestatis, ab eaque Commissi & Deputati, ex altera Parte, convenimus & consenserimus in Conditiones & Pacta perpetuæ Pacis veræ sinceræ & inviolabilis Amicitie & Confederationis, inter prædictum Christianissimum Francorum Regem Carolum ejus Nominis nonum, ex una Parte, & Serenissimam Angliæ Regiam Elizæ, prout in Tractatu facto super eadem Pace plenissime continetur, ut prædicti Principes mutuam suam Benevolentiam & Animum Amoris erga se invicem plenam testificentur & ostendant, Nos, virtute Commissionum & Mandatorum nostrorum (quæ etiam inferius inferentur) convenimus concordavimus & conclusimus ea quæ sequuntur.

fentis Tractatus, liberabuntur ab omni Custodia, ita ut possint libere Rebus suis operam dare in Angliâ, a qua tamen se non exiuros nec decessuros Fidem suam dabunt & obligabunt, dictæ Serenissimæ Regiæ sine permissione & licentia expressa, sicuti inferius declarabitur, idque ne faciant Rex Christianissimus illis vetabit per suum Oratorem in Angliâ residentem, idem ipse Orator declarabit & promittet dictæ Serenissimæ Regiæ nomine prædicti Regis, & si eorum aliquis datam Fidem violarit, & contra Promissâ quicquam fecerit, dictus Christianissimus Rex infractorem seu infractores restituet dictæ Serenissimæ Regiæ.

ITEM, conventum & concordatum est, quodd, intra Sex Septimanas à Data præsentis Tractatus, Rex Christianissimus faciet transferre in Urbem & Portum de Dover, & tradere in Manus Commissarii seu Commissariorum & Deputatorum prædictæ Serenissimæ Regiæ, bonum & sufficiens Mandatum recipiendi & Quietantiam dandi habentium, summam Sexaginta Milium Coronatarum Auri de Sele, Ponderis Ducorum Denariorum & 14 Granorum dependentium plusquam æquilibrium, & legum viginti ducum & Dimidii Carottorum ad minus, & prout nunc in Francia Cursum habent, aut, in locum & defectum dictorum Coronatarum, Valorem in æstimatione 51 Solidorum Turanensium Monetæ Gallicæ, in speciebus Angelotum in Angliâ fabricatorum, Ponderis trium Denariorum & viginti ducum Granorum ad minus, dependentium plusquam æquilibrium æstimationis quatuor Librarum & quinque Solidorum Turanensium pro quolibet in speciebus Coronatarum Flandriæ justis etiam Ponderis & Valoris æstimationis quinquaginta Solidorum, idque Monetæ Gallicæ pro quolibet, & eo ipso tempore Solutionis & Numerationis dictæ Summæ in dicto Loco de Dover, Serenissima Regina Angliæ, duos prædictorum Nobilium plene & integrè Liberatos restituet, illique per

A. D. 1564.

A. D. 1564. Literas autenticas permittit ut, libere
 & sine ullo impedimento molestia vel
 arrestatione possint in Galliam ad suos
 reverti cum illis qui prædictam Sum-
 mam ex parte Christianissimi Regis in
 dictum Locum transfretarunt & tran-
 stulerunt, aut quoquomodoque ip-
 sis pro suo Commodo libuerit & vi-
 sum fuerit, dummodo suis Creditori-
 bus, si quos habent in Anglia, prius
 satisfecerint.

ITEM, conventum & concordatum
 est quod, intra Sex Septimanas post
 Numerationem prædictæ Summæ &
 Liberationem duorum prædictorum
 Nobilium, Rex Christianissimus curabit
 alteram Summam sexaginta Millium
 Coronatorum Auri Ponderis & Liguræ,
 aut Valorem in speciebus & æstimatio-
 ne prædictis, Caleis deferendam, quo
 cum pervenerint, Commissarii Regis
 Christianissimi notificabunt Commissa-
 riis Serenissimæ Regine Angliæ apud Do-
 ver, qui, cum receiverint, venient cum
 Navibus ejusdem Regine usque ad O-
 ram & Stationem Calei, ac secum ad-
 ducent alios duos Nobiles qui ex qua-
 tuor supradictis supererunt in Anglia,
 dummodo suis Creditoribus, si quos
 habent in Anglia, satisfecerint, & cum
 prædictam Oram appulerint, significa-
 bunt Regi Christianissimo Commissariis
 qui Calei erunt, qui quidem Com-
 missarii curabunt & facient deferre in
 unam prædictarum Navium Serenissi-
 mæ Regine dictam Summam sexaginta
 Millium Coronatorum; & eodem instan-
 ti, dictæ Serenissimæ Regine Angliæ
 Commissarii, qui Mandatum bonum
 & sufficiens habebunt dictam Sum-
 mam recipiendi & Quicquid dandi,
 & duos præfatos Nobiles plenè &
 integrè liberandi, & eos integrè libe-
 rati restituent, & permittent libere
 redire in Galliam cum Christianissimi
 Regis Commissariis qui prædictam Sum-
 mam in Naves dictæ Regine detule-
 rint :

Et ut omnia quæ superioribus Ar-
 ticulis conventa & concordata sunt,
 pro transferendis & expectandis sum-
 mis supradictis hinc & inde, adim-
 pli possint, & omnia Pericula vitari,
 prædicta Serenissima Regina mittet ob-
 viam Navibus Regis Christianissimi quæ
 primam summam sexaginta Millium
 Coronatorum deportabunt in Angliam,
 usque ad Oram & Stationem Bolonia-
 ensi Calei, prout antea eis significabi-
 tur, duas ex suis Navibus armatas &
 ad Pugnam instructas, quæ, prædictæ
 Naves Regis Christianissimi supradictam

Summam Portantes, pro Securitate &
 Defensione fideliter concomitantur
 usque dum tunc pervenerint ad Por-
 tum Dover, & similiter quando præ-
 dicta Serenissima Regina mittet suas Na-
 ves ad Oram Calei pro recipienda al-
 tera Summa sexaginta Millium Corona-
 torum, ut supra dictum est, Rex Chri-
 stianissimus faciet eas concomitari in
 Reditu cum pari Numero duarum vi-
 delicet Navium suarum Armatarum
 & ad Pugnam instructarum, donec
 pervenerint ad Portum de Dover.

ITEM, conventum & concordatum
 est, quod omnia & singula supradicta
 ne præjudicent neve præjudicare in-
 telligantur Juri aut Prætensioni Defen-
 sionibus aut Exceptionibus utriusvis
 prædictorum Principum, sed ut ea in-
 telligantur salva & integra, prout in
 præcedenti Tractatu de Data undeci-
 ma Præsentis Mensis Aprilis concordatum
 est.

ITEM, conventum concordatum &
 conclusum est, quod nobilis & Domi-
 nus de Throgmorten Eques, a Die datæ
 præsentis tractatus ab omnia Custodia
 liberabitur, ita tamen ut suam Fidem
 obliget Regi se non abiturum & di-
 cessurum a Regno hoc Franciæ sine
 Licentia & Permissione suæ Christi-
 anissimæ Majestatis, qui quidem Chri-
 stianissimus Rex, cumprimis Ratifica-
 tio præcedentis & hujus Tractatus a
 dicta Serenissima Regina facta, in Ma-
 nus suas pervenerit, præfatum Domi-
 num de Throgmorten integrè liberatum
 restituet, & libere abire & redire in
 Angliam permittet, & Literas ad id
 necessarias tradi faciet.

ITEM, conventum & concordatum
 est, quod uterque Principum prædicto-
 rum, omnia & singula Capitula in præ-
 senti Tractatu conventa, per Literas
 Patentes, manibus suis subscriptas &
 Magno Sigillo suo sigillatas, ratifica-
 bunt authorisabunt & confirmabunt,
 ipsique Literas Ratificationis & Con-
 firmationis in sufficienti validâ & effi-
 caci forma conceptas & conscriptas, in-
 tra 20 Dies post Datam Præsentium
 tradent tradive facient bonâ fide re-
 acter & cum effectu; videlicet, Rex
 Christianissimus in Manus Oratoris dic-
 tæ Serenissimæ Regine Angliæ in Gal-
 lia apud suam Majestatem Christianis-
 simam Residentis, & Serenissima
 Regina Angliæ in Manus Oratoris Chri-
 stianissimi Regis in Anglia apud suam Ma-
 jestatem Serenissimam Residentis, at-
 que etiam omnia & singula Præmissa
 uterque ipsorum fideliter observabit.

A. D. 1564.
6 Edic. Reg.

Sequantur Tenores Commissionum,

Elisabethæ, Dei Gratia, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regina Fidei Defensor, omnibus ad quas præsentis Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Cum Nos, per alias quasdam Literas nostras Patentes Magno Sigillo nostro Angliæ sigillatas, ac gerentes datam decimo Die Julii ultimo præterito, dilectos ac fideles Consiliarios nostros *Nicolaum Throgmorten* Equitem unum *Generosorum Privatæ Camere* nostræ & *Thomam Smith* Equitem Ambassiatorem & Legatum nostrum Residentem in Francia, conjunctim & divisim nostros veros & indubitatos Deputatos & Commissarios constituerimus, ad tractandum conveniendum & concordandum cum, Illustrissimo ac Sacrenissimo Principe, *Carolo Francorum Rege*, ejusve Oratoribus sive Commissariis sufficientem ad id Auctoritatem seu Commissionem habentibus, tam de & super Confederatione, Bellorum Abstinentiis, Unione & Amicitia, quam aliis Articulis nonnullis inter Nos & *Fraternum nostrum* Regna Subditos Dominia nostra concernentibus, prout per eandem Literas Patentes, per dictum Consiliarium nostrum *Nicolaum Throgmorten* ad tunc missas, plenius apparet; Quorum Literarum Vigore, Notis quibusdam Impedimentis interim emergentibus, nihil est actum,

Sciatis quod Nos,

Eandem erga mutuam Pacem Confederationem & Amicitiam, cum dicto Illustrissimo Rege stabiliendam, Voluntatem gerentes, & de Probitate Legalitate Circumspectione Fidelitate & Industria prædictorum Consiliariorum nostrorum ad plenum confidentes,

Eosdem, & eorundem utrumque seu quemlibet, conjunctim & divisim fecimus creavimus constituimus & ordinavimus, fecimus creamus constituimus & ordinamus nostros Oratores Procuratores Commissarios Deputatos & Nuncios speciales & generales per Præfentes,

Dantes & concedentes eisdem conjunctim, & eorum cuilibet separatim & divisim, Facultatem Potestatem Auctoritatem & Mandatum generale & speciale, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, cum Oratoribus Procuratoribus Deputatis & Nunciis quibuscunque Illustrissimi & Sacrenissimi *Caroli Francorum Regis*, ad hoc Potestatem Auctoritatem & Commissionem

sufficientem habentibus, inter Nos ex una parte, & prænominationum *Carolum Francorum Regem* ex altera, Regna Terras Dominia Patrias & Subditos nostros ac suos quoscunque, nostros ac suos Hæredes & Successores, & de & super Pace Concordia Liga Treugis Abstinentiis Confederatione Unione Amicitia, sive aliis quibuscunque Tractatibus, conveniendi tractandi concordandi pacificendi & finaliter concludendi, seu etiam Pacis & Concordiæ Tractatus & Fœdera quæcunque, prius inter Nos & dicti Sacrenissimi *Regis Caroli* in dicto Franciæ Regno Prædecessores seu Prædecessorem quemcunque, inita ac facta, comprobandi ratificandi renovandi & redintegrandi, non obstantibus quibuscunque quæ per nos aut alterutrum nostrorum pretendi aut alligari possint, per quæ dicti Tractatus & Fœdera prius inita ex utraque, aut aliter utrâ parte antea violata rupta aut fracta fuerint aut videri possint,

Nosque Terras Patrias Regna & Dominia nostra quæcunque, ad Conventorum & consiliorum per eos inviolabilem Observantiam adstringendi & obligandi,

Et super hujusmodi conventis concordatis & conclusis, cum præfati Illustrissimi *Caroli Francorum Regis* Oratoribus ad id Potestatem habentibus, Literas efficaces & validas pro parte nostra tradendi, aliasque consimilis effectus & vigoris ab ipsis petendi & exigendi,

Plenamque præterea Potestatem & Juramentum in Animam nostram faciendi & præstandi, quod tenebimus & perimpleremus, tenerique & perimpleri curabimus realiter & cum effectu omnia & singula quæ in prædictis & circa ea Nomine nostro concordabant & concludent, atque illa ratificabimus, nec ullo tempore revocabimus, nec contra ea aut eorum aliquod quidquam faciemus vel quovismodo veniemus, Simileque Juramentum, a dicti Illustrissimi *Francorum Regis* Oratoribus & Commissariis sufficientem ad id Auctoritatem habentibus, præstari videnti petendi & exigendi,

Ac generaliter omnia & singula nomine nostro faciendi gerendi exercendi & confirmandi, cujuscunque nature aut importantie fuerint, in prædictis & circa ea necessaria & opportuna, & quæ tanti Negotii qualitas cum ejusdem circumstantiis dependentibus & annexis exigit & requirit, etiamsi expressis longe majora sint, aut talia forent

A.D. 1564.
5 Eliz. Reg.

rent que de sua natura ad ea perficienda Mandatum exigant magis speciale quam presentibus sit expressum :

Promittentes, bonâ Fide & in Verbo Regio, Nos ratum gratum & firmum habituros id totum & quicquid, per dictos Oratores Commissarios Procuratores Nuncios & Deputatos nostros, seu eorum quemcunque, actum gestum conventum & factum fuerit in Præmissis, neque contra ipsorum aliquid vel aliquo ullo modo Nos esse facturas, immò ipsâ tenebimus & inviolabiliter observabimus.

In cujus rei Testimonium his nostris Parentibus Manu nostrâ signatis Magnum Sigillum nostrum apponi fecimus.

Datum apud Castellam nostram Windesoriæ, xxvi. Die Octobris, Anno Domini 1563.

Signatum,

ELIZABETH.

Et in Pica,

CECILL.

Sigillatam Magna Sigillo Angliæ, in Cera viridi.

Charles, par la Grace de Dieu, *Roy de France* à tous ceux qui les presentes Lettres verront, Salut.

La Chose du Monde, que Nous avons tousjours plus desirée & desirons, est de pouvoir vivre in bonne Paix Amicitie & douce Intelligence avec les Princes nos Voisins, & que celle, avec la quelle il avoit pleu à Dieu Nous faire entier au Gouvernement de ce Royaume, fust entretenue & continuee au bien Repos & Tranquillite de nos Peuples & Subjects reciproquement, pour le quel effect Nos avons de nostre part tout debuoir & fait tous Offices convenables, pour non seulement entretenir la dite Paix & Amicitie, mais la fortifier & corroborer par tous Moyens, neantmoins les acens qui se sont puisna Guerres presentes ont ameeue entre, nostre Treschere & Tresamee Soeur & Cousine, *la Royne d'Angleterre & Nous*, la Rupture de celle que Nous avions ensemble telle que chacun a veu & cognu à nôtre tresgrand Regret, pour la quelle reftablir recueillir & remettre les Choses en paisible Intelligence, avons advise Deputez d'une part & d'autre certains bons Personages, & iceux faire trouver pour en Traicter Convenir & Accorder estant à ceste Cause, besöing faire de nostre

part Election de Gens dignes & capables d'une telle Charge,

Sachans la prudente Affection de Gens au Bien de nostre Couronne & de nostre Service, de, nos ametz & sieux Conseillers en nostre Conseil Privie; Messieurs *Jean de Morvillier Evêque d'Orléans*, & *Jacques Bourdin Sieur de Villaines* l'un de nos Secretaires d'Etat, a plein constants de leurs Sens Preudhommie, grand Experience, & bonne Dilligence, iceux pour ces Causes & autres bonnes Consideracions a ce Nous mouvans,

Avons commis ordonnes & deputez, commettons ordonnons & deputons par ces Presents, leur donant plein Pouvoir Puissance Commission & Mandement special d'eux trouver & assembler de par Nous avec les Deputez d'icelle nostre ditte *Soeur* aians Pouvoir d'Elle suffisant à ceste effect, & la Adviser par ensemble, Traicter Convenir Conclure & Accorder avec eux, de toutes Choses qui pourront remettre & reftablir, entre icelle nostre ditte *Soeur & Nous*, nos Royaumes Pais & Subjects, la bonne Paix Amicitie Union Concorde & mutuel Intelligence que Nous desirons purvenir, avec les Paicts Accords Couvenances & Conditions qu'ils verront bon estre pour faire cesser les Armes & toutes Occasions de Guerre & Querelle, en maniere que la Tranquillite & paisible Intelligence pur soit & demeure perpetuellement comme il est requis entre Princes & Voisins, a l'Honneur de Dieu, Repos & Soulagement des Peuples & Subjects qu'il luy a pleu mettre ious nos Puissances & Commendemens, & à ceste fin, promettre tout ce que par nos dites Deputez verront & cognoistront estre Utile & Necessaire,

Et generalement faire en la presente Charge & Commission tout au tant & ainsi que Nous mesme ferions & faire pourrions si presens in Personne y estions qu'il y eust Chose qui requist Mandement plus special,

Promettanz, en bon Foy & Parolle de Roy, & sous Hypothèque & Obligation de tous & chascun nos Biens presens & à venir, avoir agreable firme & stable ratifier entretenir garder & observer tout ce que par iceux nos Deputez aura este in ce Negotie fait promis & accorde de nostre part, sans jamais aller ne venir au contraire.

En Testimoingnace de ce, Nous avons signe ces Presentes de nostre Main, & à icelles fait mettre & apposer nostre Seel.

Donné

A.D. 1564.
6 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1564. *6. Elic. Reg.* Donne a Troyes le premier Jour d'Avril, Mille cinq cens soixante trois avant Pasques, & de nostre Regne le quatriesme.

Signe,

CHARLES.

Et sur le Reply,
Par le Roy estant en son Conseil.

ROBERTET.

Et scele sur double Queue de Cire jaune.

In quorum omnium & singulorum Fidem & Testimonium, Nos Oratores Commissarii & Negotiorum Gestores supranominati, hunc Tractatum Manu nostra subscriptum, Sigillorum nostrorum appositione muniri fecimus & roborari.

Actum Trevis Die duodecimo Aprilis, Anno 1564. post Pascha.

Sic signatum,

JOHAN DE MORVILIER.
E. AURELIANEN.
BOURDIN.
THROGMORTON.
SMITH.

Eorundem Sigillis sigillatim.

Et quia præfati nostri Procuratores

& Negotiorum Gestores Nos dictum A. D. 1564. Tractatum intra 20. Dies &c. ut in *4. Elic. Reg.* præcedenti Tractatu.

Promesse sur les deux Traictez susdittes fait par l'Ambassadeur de la Roynne d'Angleterre.

Nous Thomas Smith Chevalier, Conseiller de, Treshaux & Puissance Princesse, Elisabeth Roynne d'Angleterre, & son Ambassadeur Resident en France, certifications a tous qu'il apparandra, que le Roy de France Treschretien Charles Neuf de ce Nom, a ce jourdy Datte de ces Presentes, fait mettre & delivrer en nos Mains les Lettres de Ratification des deux Traictez faits passez & accordez a Troyes, entre ses Deputez & ceux de dite Roynne d'Angleterre les xi. & xii. du Mois d'Avril dernier passez, selon que les dites Deputez l'avoient Promis par les dites faites, les quelles Ratifications qui sont signees de ROBERTET l'un de ses Secretaires d'Etat, & sceles de son Grand Seel en Lacs de Soye de Cire verte, Nous Promissions envoyer a la dite Roynne d'Angleterre le plus tost que bonnement faire le pourrions, & ce pendant pour faire Foy & Testimonage de la Delivrance qui Nous a este faite d'icelles Ratifications, avons ces Presentes signees de nostre Main, & faite scele de nos Armes.

A Baleduc le premier Jour de May, Mille cinq cens soixante quatre.

De Rouge Dragon, in York Heraldum nominato.

A. D. 1565.
Per. 7. Elic.
P. 5. m. 37.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciat is quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon de & in consideratione boni veri & fidelis Servitii quod, dilectus Serviens noster, Willielmus Colborne alias dictus Rouge Dragon unius Purfivandorum nostrorum ad Arma, ante hæc tempora impendit, & durante Vita sua nobis impendere intendit,

Ereximus fecimus creavimus investivimus & nominavimus, ac per Præfentes erigimus facimus creamus investivimus & nominamus, eundem Willielmum unum Heraldorum nostrorum ad Arma, eique illud Nomen vulgariter nuncupatum YORKE imposuimus, ac Scilum Titulum Libertatem & Præ-

minentias hujusmodi Officio convenientia & concordantia, ab antiquo consuetu, damus & per Præfentes concedimus, A. D. 1565.

Habendum tenendum & exercendum Officium illud, ac Nomen Scilum Titulum Libertates & Præminentias prædicta, ac cætera Præmissa, eidem Willielmo Colborne alias YORKE, durante Vita sua,

Et ulterius dedimus concessimus, ac per Præfentes damus & concedimus, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, eidem Willielmo Colborne alias YORKE, pro Feodo Officii sui prædicti, singulis Annis, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum Tredecim Librarum sex Solidorum & octo Denariorum Sterlingorum, habendam & annuatim percipiendam, eidem Willielmo Colborne

A. D. 1565. Colborne alias dicto Torke, a Festo An-
 nunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimo
 præterito, durante Vitâ suâ, de The-
 sauro nostro ad Receiptam Scaccarii no-
 stri Westm. per Manus Thesaurarii &
 Camerariorum aut aliorum Officiario-
 rum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore
 existentium, ad Festa Sancti Michaelis
 Archangeli & Anunciationis Beatæ
 Mariæ Virginis per æquales Portiones,
 una cum omnibus aliis Proficuis Com-
 moditatibus Libertatibus Advantagiis
 Præminentis & Emolumentis quibus-
 cumque, eidem Officio debitæ & con-
 suctis, in tam amplis modo & formâ

probat Martinus Mariæ nuper Torke de-
 iunctus, sive aliqui alii Heraldorum
 nostrorum antehac habuerunt & per-
 ceperunt, aut aliqui unus habet & per-
 cepit sive habere & percipere debuit in
 & pro Exercitio ejusdem vel similis
 Officii;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
 vicesimo quinto Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Blewmantle in Heraldum Windefor erecto.

A. D. 1565.
 Pat. 7. Elie.
 7. 5. m. 32.
Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
 Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,
 De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa
 Scientia & mero Motu nostris, in con-
 sideratione boni & fidelis Servitii quod,
 dilectus Serviens noster, Richardus Tur-
 pin alias Blewmantle unus Pursivando-
 rum nostrorum, circa ea quæ ad Offi-
 cium illud requiruntur agenda, nobis
 diversimodè impendit, & durante Vi-
 tâ suâ impendere intendit,

Ereximus facimus constituimus ordi-
 navimus creavimus, ac per Præsentes
 erigimus facimus constituimus ordina-
 mus & creamus, eundem Richardum in
 Officium Heraldum, ac ei Officium illud,
 necnon illud Nomen vulgare Winde-
 sour, ac Stilum Titulum Libertates
 Præminentias hujusmodi Officio con-
 venientia & concordantia, ab antiquo
 consuetâ, damus & concedimus per
 Præsentes,

Habendum & exercendum Officium
 illud, ac Nomen Stilum Titulum Li-
 bertates & Præminentias prædictas,

præfato Richardo alias Windefor, duran-
 te Vitâ suâ,

Et ulterius concessimus, ac per Præ-
 sentes concedimus eidem Richardo alias
 Windefor, singulis Annis, durante Vitâ
 suâ prædictâ, pro Vadio & Feodo Offi-
 cii prædicti, Viginti Marcas bonæ & le-
 galis Monetæ Angliæ, percipiendas sibi
 de Thesuro nostro, pro Territorio Vi-
 tæ suæ prædictæ, ad Receiptam Scacca-
 rii nostri Westm. per Manus Thesau-
 rarii & Camerariorum nostrorum ibi-
 dem pro tempore existentium, a Fe-
 sto Sancti Michaelis Archangeli Anno
 Regni nostri tertio, ad Festa Paschæ
 & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per
 æquales Portiones durante Vitâ ipsius
 Richardi alias Windefor;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
 vicesimo quinto Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Pursivando Blewmantle creato.

A. D. 1565.
 156.
Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
 Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,
 De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex cer-
 ta Scientia & mero Motu nostris, in
 consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii
 quod, dilectus Subditus noster, Nicho-
 laus Dethicke ante hæc tempora impen-
 dit, & durante Vitâ suâ impendere in-
 tendit,

Ereximus fecimus constituimus ordi-
 navimus & creavimus, ac per Præsen-

tes erigimus facimus constituimus ordi-
 navimus & creamus eundem Nicholaum
 in Officium unius Pursivandorum nostrorum
 ad Arma, ac ei Officium illud,
 necnon Nomen vulgare Blewmantle, ac
 Stilum Titulum Libertates Præminen-
 tias hujusmodi Officio convenientia &
 concordantia ab antiquo consuetâ, da-
 mus & concedimus per Præsentes,

Habendum & exercendum Officium
 illud, ac Nomen Stilum Titulum Li-
 bertates & Præminentias prædictas,

8 C

præfato

A. D. 1565. præfato *Nicholas* alias *Bleu-mantle*, durante Vitâ suâ naturali,

7 Edw. Reg.

Et ulterius dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, eidem *Nicholas* alias *Bleu-mantle*, singulis Annis, durante Vitâ suâ prædictâ, pro Vadio & Feodo Officii sui prædicti, quandam Annuitatem five annualem Redditum *Decem Librarum Sterlingarum* percipiendam sibi de Thesauro nostro pro Termino Vitæ suæ prædictæ, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariæ nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, ad Festa Annuntiationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones,

Damus etiam & per Præsentes con-

cedimus eidem *Nicholas* alias *Bleu-mantle* A. D. 1565. tot & tantas Denariorum Summas, ad quot & quanta prædictæ Annuitas five annuialis Redditus *Decem Librarum*, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, hucusque se extendit & attingit iuxta Rationem prædictam, habendas eidem *Nicholas* alias *Bleu-mantle* ex Dono nostro speciali, ubique Compoto, seu aliquo alio præinde Nobis Heredibus vel Successoribus nostris quocummodo reddendo solvendo vel taciendo;

Et quod expressâ mentio & commemoratio
In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo quinto Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Ad Sulphur & Oleum conficiendum de Concessione.

A. D. 1565. Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Ibid. p. 4.
No. 22.

Cum, fideles & dilecti Subditi nostri, *Armigillus Wade* Armiger, & *Willielmus Herle* Generosus, sua magnâ Indulgentiâ, & non parvo Sumptu, excogitaverunt modum & formam conficiendi Sulphuris, in Regno nostro Angliæ, & aliis Regionibus nostris quibuscumque, ac etiam Herbas quasdam Radicefve vel Semina, locis idoneis, plantandi vel seminandi, ex quibus Oleum exprimi possit, pro Panis Lanisque ejusdem Regni nostri valde necessarium, Nobisque humiliter supplicaverint ut Licentiam illis concedere dignaremur, tam ad eorum Commodum quam dicti Regni nostri & Subditorum nostrorum Etmolumentum, Scientias eorum in Præmissis experiri,

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris concessimus, ac pro Nobis Heredibus & Successoribus nostris, quantum in Nobis est, per Præsentes concedimus & damus plenam Potestatem Licentiam & Auctoritatem præfatis *Armigillo Wade* & *Willielmo Herle* Executoribus Administratoribus Factoribus Attornatis Deputatis & Assignatis suis, ac Executoribus Administratoribus Factoribus Attornatis Deputatis & Assignatis eorum cujuscumque, prædicta Sulphur & Oleum in forma prædictâ, infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ & alia nostra Domina, conficere, ubicumque convenienter expedire vide-

bitur eidem *Armigillo Wade* & *Willielmo Herle* Executoribus Administratoribus Factoribus Attornatis Deputatis vel Assignatis suis, five Executoribus Administratoribus Factoribus Attornatis Deputatis vel Assignatis eorum cujuscumque, pro & durante spatio & termino triginta Annorum incipendo a Festum Pentecostes jam proximo sequens Datam Præsentium & plenarie complendo & finiendo,

Et ut prædicti *Armigillus Wade* & *Willielmus Herle* Executors Administratores Factores Attornati Deputati & Assignati sui, ac Executors Administratores Factores Attornati Deputati & Assignati eorum cujuscumque, pro Consideratione prædictâ solummodo possint gaudere & habere tam plenum & integrum Beneficium & Commoditatem istius Doni & Concessionis nostrorum durante prædicto Termino triginta Annorum, quam proprium & solum Usus & Opus conficiendi Sulphuris & Olei in forma prædictâ, infra dictum Regnum nostrum Angliæ & alia nostra Domina:

Volumus, & per Præsentes, pro Nobis Heredibus & Successoribus nostris, firmiter injungimus & mandamus omnibus & singulis Subditis nostris & aliis Personis quibuscumque, quod nullo modo præsumant aut conentur directe five indirecte, infra hoc Regnum nostrum Angliæ & alia nostra Domina seu aliquam inde partem, uti & exercere prædictam Artem conficiendi Sulphuris & Olei, jam ab illis

A.D. 1565. illis vel inventam, vel de novo in Regnum nostrum introductam, durante prædicto Termino, sine Licentia prædictorum *Armigillo Wade & Willielmo Herle* Executorum Administratorum Factorum Attornatorum Deputatorum & Assignatorum suorum, vel Executorum Administratorum Factorum Attornatorum Deputatorum vel Assignatorum eorum cujuslibet, sub Pœna Imprisonamenti per spatium unius Anni sine Ball. & Manucapione, & Forisfactura *Figiati Librarium* quolibet tempore quod hujusmodi Attemprum factum fuerit, & contra Tenorem Præsentium aliquo modo suscipietur, & una Medietas ejusdem Forisfactura Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris pertinere debet, & altera Medietas prædictis *Armigillo Wade & Willielmo Herle* & Assignatis suis remanebit.

Volumus etiam, ac per Præsentem, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, concedimus præfatis *Armigillo Wade & Willielmo Herle* Executoribus Administratoribus Factoribus Attornatis Deputatis & Assignatis suis, ac Executoribus Administratoribus Factoribus Attornatis Deputatis & Assignatis eorum cujuslibet, plenam Potestatem, ac de tempore in tempus Auctoritatem, durante Termino prædicto, ad eorum quandocumque libitum, quascumque Terras & Solum, infra hoc Regnum nostrum Angliæ & alia nostra Dominia, feodandi scrutandi plantandi sive seminandi pro Sulphure & Oleo prædictis, in forma prædicta consuevendi, tam ad Nos, tanquam Dominam proprietariam, pertinentia, quam ad alios quoscumque, tanquam Dominos sive Proprietarios, pertinentia, ea tamen Lege ut dicti *Armigillus Wade & Willielmus Herle* Executores Administratores Factores Attornati Deputati & Assignati sui, ac Executores Administratores Factores Attornati Deputati & Assignati eorum cujuslibet, propriis suis Sumptibus & Expenfis, prius componant concordant & convenient cum omnibus & singulis nostris Subditis Firmariis & Tencentibus, & aliis hujusmodi dictorum Terrarum & Fundorum Occupatoribus, quascumque Jus Interesse aut Titulum legitimum habentibus in dictis Terris & Fundis, sic per eos scrutandis fodiendis plantandis & seminandis, & si id rationabiliter ab illis impetrare non possint, quoddam

tretur, secundum Consuetudinem Patriæ vel Leges Regni nostri, per tres Justiciarios sive Custodes Pacis nostræ in Comitatibus nostris & Limitibus ubi hujusmodi Ambiguitas & Controversia oriatur, & si Controversia per eos determinari non possint, tunc Causa Contentionis inde Concilio nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum removeatur & deferatur per eos finienda ut æquum videbitur.

Volentes & mandantes omnibus & singulis Majoribus Vicecomitibus Ballivis Constabulariis, & omnibus aliis Officiariis Subditis & Ministris nostris, fore auxiliares & assistentes prædictis *Armigillo Wade & Willielmo Herle* Executoribus Administratoribus Factoribus Attornatis Deputatis & Assignatis suis, ac Executoribus Administratoribus Factoribus Attornatis Deputatis & Assignatis eorum cujuslibet, non solum pro Usu & Exercitio prædictæ Artis & Scientiæ consuevendi Sulphuris & Olei, contra omnes hujusmodi Subditos nostros, & alias Personas quascumque, conantes seu præsumentes uti prædictâ Arte vel Scientiâ consuevendi Sulphuris & Olei, contra hanc nostram Licentiam sive aliquam inde Partem, & contra Voluntatem nostram prædictam, ac eos & eorum quemlibet sic conantes & offendentes, ut præfertur, immediate apprehendere & arrestare per Corpora eorum, & eos committere proximæ Gaolæ nostræ in hujusmodi Comitatu vel Comitatibus ubi hujusmodi Delictum sive Offensum perpetratum sive commissum fuerit, ibidem manfuri per spatium unius Anni sine Balliva & Manucapione pro quolibet Offensu, ut præfertur, & quod Gardiani sive Custodes hujusmodi Gaolarum vel Prisonum recipiant & salvo eis custodiant sicut ipsi, & quemlibet eorum contrarium facientes, respondere voluerint; aliquâ Lege Statuto Ordinatione Provisione Proclamatione vel Restrictione, sive aliâ Re Materia vel Causâ antehac habitis factis sive actis, aut impositionem habendis vel fiendis, in contrarium in aliquo non obstantibus;

Eo quoddam expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
xxix, Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1566.
§ *Elm. Reg.*

A. D. 1566.
§ *Elm. Reg.*

De Protectione Regali ex Regia Prærogativa.

¶ ¶

A. D. 1566.
fol. p. 6.
m. 29.

A. D. 1566.

Regina, omnibus Iusticiariis suis ad Placita coram Nobis tenenda assignatis, ac Iusticiariis suis de communi Banco, necnon quibuscumque aliis Iusticiariis Majoribus Vicecomitibus Ballivis Constabulariis, ac omnibus aliis Officiariis Ministris & Fidelibus suis, ad quos præsentis Literæ pervenerint & eorum cuilibet, Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,

Ex Regia nostra Prærogativa providentes Securitati, Dilecti Subditi nostri, *Thomas Regland* de Carnclowid Militis, seu quocumque alio Nomine vel Cognomine sive Additione Nominis vel Cognominis, Officii seu Locī censetur,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & merō Motu nostris, necnon pro diversis aliis Causis & Considerationibus Nos ad præsens specialiter moventibus, ne illi aliqua Violentia Arrestatio Restrictio vel Imprisonamentum, seu aliquod Detrimentum, occasione alicujus Actionis Debiti Transgressionis Compoti, vel alicujus alterius Actionis, Placiti realis aut personalis, Condemnationis seu Executionis Judicii cujuscumque, per quemcumque Subditum nostrum ante hæc tempora habitorem seu motorem, vel impotterum, durantibus præsentī Protectione & salva Gardia nostris, habendorum movendorum seu fiendorum, inferatur, suscepimus ipsum *Thomas* Terras Tenementa Res Reddus Bona & Catalla, ac omnes alias Possessiones ipsius *Thomas* in Protectionem Tuicionem Defensionem & salvam Gardiam nostras speciales,

Nolentes quod ipse præfatus *Thomas Regland*, aut Factores sui seu eorum aliquis, ad Sectam seu Prosecutionem alicujus seu aliquorum nostrorum Subditorum quorumcumque, de quacumque Actione reali seu personali, Transgressionem Debito Compoto, seu ratione aliquarum Sectarum Querelarum seu Sententiarum, aut alicujus Executionis Judicii seu Condemnationis versus ipsum *Thomas* redditorem vel reddendum, durantibus præsentī Protectione

& salva Gardia nostra prædictis, per præfatos Iusticiarios nostros, Majores Vicecomites Ballivos Constabularios Officiarios seu alios Ministros nostros quoscumque vel eorum aliquem, in quibuscumque Curis nostris seu earum aliqua aut Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum, durante præsentī Protectione nostrā, implacitetur arrestetur inquietetur perturbetur, seu in Prisona detineatur; aut Bona Catalla Terras Tenementa Res Reddus seu Possessiones ejusdem *Thomas Regland*, ratione alicujus Judicii seu Condemnationis aut Executionis Judicii superinde habitorem vel habendum, distringantur vel extendantur; aliquo Statuto Actu Legge Ordinatione Consuetudine, seu Mandato nostro seu Progenitorum nostrorum, in contrarium factis non obstantibus:

Et ideo vobis & cuilibet vestrum, sub Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini, firmiter injungendo mandamus, quod ipsum *Thomas Regland*, ab omni Actione Condemnatione & Executione, durantibus præsentī Protectione & salva Gardia nostris, sine Impedimento Perturbatione Arrestatione vel Attachamento ipsius *Thomas*, aut dictorum Bonorum Catallorum Terrarum Tenementorum, aut aliarum Possessionum suarum quorumcumque, Quietum esse, ac salvo & secure ire redire & permanere faciatis & permittatis, ac faciat & permittat vestrum quilibet, Ipsum contra Tenorem Præsentium non molestantes in aliquo seu gravantes; Provisio semper quod durante tempore hujus Protectionis & salvæ Tuicionis nostre prædictæ, præfatus *Thomas Regland* se honestè gerat erga Nos Regnum & Subditos nostros.

In cujus rei Testimonium, has Literas nostras fieri fecimus Patentes, usque ultimum Diem Novembris proximo duraturas & non ultra.

Teste Regina apud *Greenwich*. xxv. Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A. D. 1566.

8 Elia. Reg.

A. D. 1566.

8 Elia. Reg.

De Scrutinio faciendi & Instrumentis authenticandis.

A. D. 1566.

Pat. S. Elia.

p. 8. m. 40.

dor.

E *Licet* *hæc* Dei Gratia, Anglia Francia & Hibernia Regina Fidei Defensor &c. prædictis & natiuis Consiliariis nostris, *Nicholas Bacon* Militi Magni Sigilli nostri Custodi, & *Gulielmo Perre* Equiti auro Cancellario Ordinis nostri Garterii, Salutem.

Cum, in Tractatu & Colloquio inter, Illustrissimum in Christo Principem & Fratrem nostrum Præcharissimum, *Philippum Hispaniarum Regem Catholicum & Nos*, jamdudum in *Opido Bergen* in *Flandria* in dicto & celebrato, aliquot Difficultates & Dubitationes in hiis emerferint, quæ ad Nos Subditosque nostros spectant, cumque ad Nos fidedignâ relatione delatum sit, complurima Statuta Ratiocinia Privilegia Concessionis Largitiones, aliæque Munimenta & Instrumenta antiqua in Archivis & Registris nostris publicis Turris nostræ Londoniæ, ac Curie Scaccarii nostri, necnon in Scriptorum Rotulorum Cancellariæ nostræ, aliisque publicis Regni nostri Archivis, sub fidei Custodia Officialium nostrorum ad id ab antiquissimo tempore Deputatorum, extare & remanere, quæ ad prædictarum Dubitationum & Difficultatum Declarationem & Elucidationem plurimum conferre & facere existimantur,

Idcirco Nos,

Quibus nihil magis cordi est quàm ut, omnis Questionis & Ambiguitatis materia amputata, Veritas elucescat, ac ne quicquam ex parte nostra deesse videatur quod hujusmodi Colloquii operatum Finem promoveat, Scrutinium & Indaginem in Archivis & Registris nostris, tam infra Turrim nostram Londoniæ quàm in Curis nostris Cancellariæ & Scaccarii, Summâ fide & industria peragi cupientes,

Vobis, de quorum Prudentia, & in Rebus gerendis Dexteritate & Integritate plurimum confidimus, hujusmodi Scrutinii & Indagenis peragendi & exequendi Curam & Munus, ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, in forma sequente duximus committendum, atque per Præsentium Tenorem sic committimus, Potestatemque Auctoritatem, omnimodasque Vices nostras in hac parte damus & concedimus, ad scrutandum indagandum,

ac modis omnibus quibus meliùs & efficacius poteritis, investigandum omnia & singula Statuta Ratiocinia, Principum Indulta, Concessionis Largitiones Privilegia Instrumenta & Munimenta quæcumque, tam in Archivis infra Turrim nostram Londoniæ, quàm in Curis Cancellariæ & Scaccarii aliisque publicis Regni nostri Archivis, conservata quæ ad Præmissa quomodolibet facere videbuntur, Ministrosque & Officiales nostros quæcumque, sub quorum speciali Custodia Cura & Regimine hujusmodi Statuta Ratiocinia Indulta Largitiones Concessionis Privilegia Instrumenta & Munimenta conservantur, ad eadem, vobis in formis eorum Originalibus ad effectum Scrutinii hujusmodi peragendi, præferendum præsentandum & exhibendum, Mandandum, eademque sic prolata præsentata & exhibita, postquam per Vos perlecta intellecta & considerata fuerint, in toto vel in Parte fideliter transcribi & exemplificari, ac demùm cum ipsis Originalibus conferri & collationari, atque exinde in publici Instrumenti sive Transumpti plurimve Instrumentorum sive Transumptorum Formam redigi debiteque authenticari, eidemque sic in Formam publicam & authenticam concepta & redacta, Sigilloque nostro Magno Angliæ munita, Commissariis nostris ad Colloquium *Bergen*se Deputatis, destinari referri & præsentari faciendum & curandum,

Et quod Præmissa efficacius gerantur, atque omnibus quorum interest innotescat, ad citandum seu citari faciendum & mandandum publicæ Citationis dicto *Privato* Sigillo nostro munita, omnes & singulos Jus & Interest in hac parte habentes, vel se habere prætendentes, quod interfuit & compareant, Diebus Horis & Locis per vos in hac parte limitandis, si sua sic interesse putaverint, Scrutinium Collationem, Transcriptionem debitam authenticationem, & cætera Præmissa per vos in Præmissis gerenda, sic fieri visura & auditura, cum Continuatione in hac parte necessaria & opportuna, atque in ipsum sic Citatorum, si comparuerint, Præsentia, sin unus in ipsum sic Citatorum, & non comparentium, Absentia, sive Contumacia, ad prædictum Scrutinium & Indaginem procedendum, illaque cum

8 D

effectu

A. D. 1566. eff. cta perficiendum & absolvendum,
S. Elic. Reg. Ceteraque omnia & singula facien-
 dum exequendum exequendum & ex-
 petiendum quæ in Præmissis & circa
 ea necessaria fuerint seu quomodolibet
 oportuerit, assumptis vobis, ad Præmis-
 sorum Exequutionem, *Gulielmo Say &*
Johanne Leirey Notariis Publicis in A-
 ctuum nostrorum in hac parte Scri-
 bis.

Vosque ad Præmissorum Exequu-
 tionem Commissarios & Delegates no-
 stros speciales nominamus facimus &

constituimus per Præsentes, cum cu-
 iuslibet congruæ Cohærtionis, exequen-
 di ea quæ in Præmissis deprecoris, Po-
 testate.

In cuius rei testimonium has Lit-
 ras nostras fieri fecimus Patentes.

Dot. apud Monerium nostrum de
Grenoville, ultimo Die Mensis Febru-
 arii, Anno Domini millesimo quingen-
 tesimo sexagesimo quinto, & Regni
 nostri Octavo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1566.
Per S. Elic.
p. 10. m. 1. **R**egina, dilectis sibi in Chri-
 sto, *Præsidenti & Capitulo*
Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Land-
ensis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra Nobis est humili-
 ter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesiæ præ-
 dictæ, per Mortem naturalem ultimi
 Episcopi eiusdem, jam vacet & Pasto-
 ris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eli-
 gendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, Li-
 centiam nostram syndacatoriam vobis
 concedere dignaremur.

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte

favorabiliter inclinata, Licentiam illam
 vobis duximus concedendam.

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis
 in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo
 Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro
 utilis & fidelis erit.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 vii. Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Cosmo Medices, Reipublicæ Florentinæ Duce se- cundo, de speciali Acquietantia.

A. D. 1566.
Ind. p. 6.
m. 29. **R**egina &c. omnibus ad quos
 presentes Literæ pervene-
 rint, Salutem.

Cum Magnifici Domini, Domini
Priores Libertatis & Vexilliferi Iustitie
Populi Florentini tractarint, & ex iusta
 Causâ pacti sint, solvere, serenissimo
 & bonæ memoriæ Principi, *Henrico O-*
ctavo nuper *Angliæ Regi* Patri nostro,
 summam undecim Millium Ducenarum
 quinquaginta Librarum *Stirlingorum*, sol-
 vendam viginti quinque Annorum spa-
 tio; videlicet, annuatim, a primo Die
 Augusti, Anno Domini millesimoquin-
 gentesimo tricesimo secundo, per vin-
 ginti quinque Annos tunc proximo se-
 quentes, Summam quadringentarum
 quinquaginta Librarum *Stirlingorum*, pro-
 ut latius apparere potest ex Publico
 quodam eorum Instrumento, Dato
 Die ultimâ Augusti Anno Domini mil-
 lesimo quingentesimo vicesimo sexto.

Cumque etiam postea, Anno Do-
 mini millesimo quingentesimo quadra-
 gesimo quinto, Illustrissimus & excel-

lentissimus Dominus, Dominus *Cos-*
mus Medices Reipublicæ Florentinæ Dux
Secundus, & pro sua Excellentia, Mag-
 nifici Domini *Locumtenentes & Consiliarii*,
 una cum Collegio quadraginta octo Vir-
 rum, penes quos omni potestas Authori-
 tas totius Reipublicæ & Statûs Floren-
 tini residebat, Rationem habentes
 grandis Alis alieni, quo *Antonius Gui-*
datto Eques Auragus & ejus Socii Cives
 Florentini prænata sunt, & dicto *Sere-*
nissimo Regi, clarissimæ memoriæ, de-
 bebant, receptâ quoque Summa &
 quantitate Septendecim millium sexcen-
 tarum sexaginta sex Ducenarum & duo-
 rum tertiarum partium unius Ducati *Au-*
ri, in Aure laterum, a dicto Illustris-
 simo Rege Patri nostro *Henrico Octavo*,
 ad Usus Rem & Utilitatem dicti *Duci*
 & Reipublicæ Florentinæ, median-
 te *Bartholomæo Chrobato de Fortibus* Pro-
 curatori, seu aliis, pacti sint & promi-
 serunt solvere eidem nuper *Regi Hen-*
rico Patri nostro, ejusque Hæredibus
 Successoribus & Assignatis suis, Sum-
 mam

A. D. 1566. *8 Edm. Reg.* mam *sexaginta millium Ducatorum Auri* in Auro latorum, perpendendam & perfolvendam spatio seu curriculo triginta Annorum; videlicet quorannis, a primo Die Mensis Julii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo sexto, & sic successive annuatim usque ad integram Solutionem dictorum *sexaginta millium Ducatorum*, Summam *duorum millium Ducatorum finitiam*, quæ Annua solutio efficit Summam *quingentorum Librarum Anglicanarum*, & pro hujus posterioris Conventionis præstatione & observantia, & dictæ Summæ *sexaginta millium Ducatorum*, juxta vim & formam ejusdem posterioris Conventionis, præstatione & observantia & fideli persoluitioe, dictus Illustrissimus Dux, & pro sua Excellentia, iidem magnifici Domini *Locumtenentes & Causarum*, una cum prædicto Collegio *quadragesimo octo Virorum*, Sese, præstatam Rempublicam Civitatem Statum, & quotlibet particulares Homines ejusdem Status, tam præsentem quam futuros, eorumque & cujuslibet ipsorum Bona præsentia & futura, obligaverint astrinxerint & hypothecaverint, de quo quidem posterioris Conventionis & Obligationis negotio extant Literæ privatæ, Tractatus, Decreta Procuratoria, Pacta & Instrumenta publica quam plurima, mutuo consensu & auctoritate dictorum Illustrissimorum Principum Regis & Ducis & Status *Florentini*, scripta habita firmata roborata signata & sigillata, sub dicto Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo quadragesimo quinto, quæ quidem Summa *sexaginta millium Ducatorum seu Florentinorum*, dictorum Instrumentorum confessionis tempore, efficiebat Summam *quindecim millium Librarum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Cumque Nos, per Indenturam nostram Datam primo Junii, Anno Regni nostri sexto, inter Nos ex una, & Prænobilem *Johannem Lumley* Militem *Domini* *Lumley* ex alia parte, confectam, & Magno Sigillo nostro sigillatam, de Gratia nostra speciali, & ex mero Motu & certa Scientia nostris, pro certis Considerationibus in eadem Indentura declaratis, ac ex iustis Causis Nos moventibus, inter alia pacti fuerimus & Concessimus, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, *Johanni Lumley* Militi *Domino Lumley* Executoribus & Assignatis suis; quod iidem *Johannes Lumley* Miles *Domini Lumley* Executors Administratores &

Assignati sui, Nomine nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, haberent perciperent, ac in Usus proprios converterent, ac habere percipere & in Usus suos convertere possint & valeant, Summam *duodecim millium trecentarum & quingentorum Librarum*, eo tempore Nobis ex duabus Obligationibus prædictis debitam, Reliquam & Residuum, eandemque Summam habitam & receptam, ad proprium Opus & Usum ejusdem *Johannis Domini Lumley* Executorum Administratores & Assignatorum suorum convertere atque exponere possint & valerent, absque Computo Rationisq; aut alia Re Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris ea propter reddendo sive faciendo, quodque præfatus *Domini Lumley* Executors Administratores & Assignati sui & eorum quilibet, Nomine nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum sive eorum alicujus, omnia & omnimoda Beneficia Privilegia & Commoda, tam Nobis competentia quinimò quam Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, ex Legibus Statutis Consuetudinibus Prærogativis infra hoc Regnum nostrum Angliæ, quam ex omnibus aliis Legibus sive Modis aliorum Locorum quorumcumque, pro Expeditione & legitima Recuperatione & Exactione prædicti Debiti & Summæ *duodecim millium trecentarum & quingentorum Librarum* ac cujuslibet ejus Partis, haberent uterentur ac habere & uti possint & valerent, hujusmodi modo & formâ, ac in tam amplo modo ad omnes effectus, prout Nos, pro Recuperatione ejusdem ab Usum nostrum facere aut uti possemus, si eadem Indentura, & Concessionem in eadem specificatam habitam sive factam non fuissent, prout per prædictam Indenturam, inter alia, plenius apparet,

Cumque postea, ac virtute Indenturæ prædictæ, & Concessionum nostrarum in eadem specificatarum, præfatus Prænobilis *Domini Lumley*, coram *Rogero Parker* Registratore Curie Principalis Admiralitatis Angliæ, & Notario Publico acceptante & recipiente, pro omnibus Absentibus quorum interiret aut imposterum interesse poterint, non Vi Dolo Metu seu Fraude deceptus, aut ullâ sinistra Machinatione circumventus, sed Juris & Pacti certus, omni meliori modo & formâ quibus potuit & potest, tam Nomine suo propeio, & Nomine Procuratoris in Rem suam, quam Nomine nostro, publice

A. D. 1566. publicè confessus fuerit & recognoverit sibi, per dictum Illustrissimum
8 Edit. Reg. *Ducem Cosmum Secundum*, satisfactum

esse de Summa mille trecentarum quinquaginta Librarum in plenam Solutionem & Liberationem totius prædictæ Summæ undecim millium Ducenarum quinquaginta Librarum Anglicanarum, ex dicta prima Obligatione Conventione debituram,

Cumque præterea, præfatus Præpotens Dominus Lumley, Nominibus Formâ & Præfentis quibus supra, dicto Notario pro omnibus quorum interest aut interesse poterit acceptanti & recipienti, confessus fuerit, se recepisse habuisse a dictis magnificis Viris *Duce* *Prestion* tunc Consule, *Donnato Dofsi*, *Joanne Baptista Fortini*, tunc Consiliariis Nationis Florentini, Londini degentibus, & *Roberto Redolphe* Florentino, Commissariis Procuratoribus Mandatariis, seu in ea parte Negotiorum Gestoribus dicti Domini Ducis, per Manus *Roberti Redolphe* in Pecunia numerata, Summam quinque millium & quingentarum Librarum ejusdem Monetæ Angliæ, in Partem Solutionis undecim millium Librarum Reliquarum ac Residuarum ex prædicta Summa sexaginta millium Ducenarum efficientium dictam Summam quindecim millium Librarum, & in plenam Solutionem & Satisfactionem undecim annuarum Solutionum prædictarum, primo Die Mensis Julii, dicto Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo sexagesimo quarto inclusive, ex dicta secunda Obligatione debituram decursum seu præteritarum, pro quarum quidem Summarum prædictarum, simul efficientium Summam sex millium & quingentarum Librarum Anglicanarum Solutione & Receptione, ut prædicitur, fatebatur quod Dominus Lumley, Nominibus & Præfentis quibus supra, sibi integrè satisfactum & perfolutum, tam pro omnibus Pecuniis & Denariis Summis & Pactis in primo Conventionis Instrumento seu Obligatione, quod pro Casu irrito & nullo habere voluit ad omnes & singulos effectus, per realem Traditionem supradictis magnificis Dominis Procuratoribus seu Negotiorum Gestoribus Originalis Instrumenti prædicti, in Præfentia Notarii Publici prædicti, quàm pro omnibus Pecuniarum Solutionibus & Denariis Summis annuatim, usque ad dictum primum Diem Julii, dicto Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo sexagesimo quar-

to inclusive, ex secunda Conventione A. D. 1566. prædicta debitis,

Cumque de dicta Summa sex millium & quingentarum quinquaginta Librarum Anglicanarum, ac de prædicta prima Obligatione Conventione, & Pactis quibus supra in eadem contentis, nec non de omnibus & singulis Solutionibus & Denariis Summis, ex dicta secunda Obligatione live conventione, usque ad dictum primum Diem Julii, dicto Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo sexagesimo quarto inclusive, debitis ac præteritis, Idem Præpotens Dominus Lumley, nominibus quibus supra, præfatos excellentissimum Dominum Cosmum Medices, Locumteneatorem, Consiliarios, Collegium quadraginta octo Virorum, Rempublicam Florentinam, Civitatem, Statum, & quolibet particulares Homines ejusdem Status, tam præfentes quàm futuros, cujullibet eorum Bona præfentia & futura, per

Stipulationem & Acceptationem subsequentem, necnon omni meliori modo quo potuit aut possit, liberaverit absolverit & acquieverit, prout ex ejus certa Scientia & Animo deliberato liberavit remisit & absolvit imperpetuum:

Virtute ejusdem Instrumenti dicti Domini Lumley Dati decimo octavo Die Octobris, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo sexagesimo quarto, & Anno Regni nostri sexto, per quod quidem Instrumentum clarè apparet, quod remanet insolutum de dictis quinquaginta mille Libris, dicto tempore confectionis ejusdem Instrumenti, tantum Summa quinque millium quingentarum Librarum, prout ex eodem Instrumento magis clarè constare poterit, quæ quidem Summa quinque millium quingentarum Librarum solvi debet Diebus in prædicta secunda Obligatione & Conventione contentis & recitatis:

Sciatis quod Nos, præmissa per præfatum Dominum Lumley intelligentes, ac ad humilem Petitionem ejusdem Domini Lumley, Liberationem ampliorum prædictarum separatarum Solutionum, modo & formâ prædictâ prærecitatarum, factarum, & earundem cujullibet, præfato Illustrissimo Duci facere volentes, diversisque aliis ex Causis & Considerationibus nos præcipue moventibus, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ratificavimus corroboravimus acceptò tulimus & confirmavimus, ac per Præfentes, pro Nobis Hære-

A. D. 1566. Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, ratificamus corroboramus confirmamus & acceptè fecimus præfato illustrissimo Duci Liberationem & Acceptilationem prædictas, dicti Domini Lumley, pro prædicto Debito ac Summa mille trecentarum quinquaginta Librarum, de quibus præfatus Dominus Lumley, post prædictas Concessionem nostras ei per Nos, per Indenturam nostram prædictam, ut supradictum est, factas, & virtute ejusdem Indenturæ nostræ confessus est & recognovit, per eundem Dominum Ducem, sibi esse satisfactum in plenam Solutionem & Satisfactionem Residui totius prædictæ Summæ undecim millium Ducatarum & quinquaginta Librarum Anglicanarum, ex prædicta prima Obligatione & Conventione debiti, modo & formâ prærecitatis, facti & soluti,

Ac ulterius Nos, ad consimilem Petitionem dicti Domini Lumley, & ex considerationibus prædictis, ratificavimus corroboravimus confirmavimus & acceptè tulimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, quantum in nobis est, ratificamus corroboramus confirmamus & acceptè ferimus, præfato Duci in Partem Solutionis prædictorum sexaginta millium Ducatarum prædictam Summam quindecim millium Librarum efficientium, & in plenam Solutionem prædictarum undecim annuarum Solutionum prædictarum, prædicto primo Die Mensis Julii prædicto, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo sexagesimo quarto, ex dicta secunda Obligatione debitarum, prædictam Solutionem prædictarum quinque millium quingentarum Librarum Moneta Anglicana, præfato Johanni Domino Lumley, post prædictas Concessionem nostras ei per Nos, per prædictam Indenturam nostram, factas, & virtute ejusdem Indenturæ & Concessionum nostrarum in eadem contentarum & specificatarum, per dictos Procuratores seu Negotiorum Gestores dicti Ducis, per Manus prædicti Roberti Redolphe, in partem Solutionis prædictæ Summæ Sexaginta millium Ducatarum dictam Summam quindecim millium Librarum efficientium, & in prædictam plenam Solutionem & Satisfactionem prædictarum undecim annuarum Solutionum, prædicto primo Die Mensis Julii, prædicto Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo sexagesimo quarto inclusive, ex dicta secunda Obligatione debitarum & debendarum seu præteritarum, modo & formâ præcitatis,

factarum & solutarum;

Et ulterius nos, Securitatem ampliore præfato illustrissimo Duci in Præmissis adhibere volentes, de uberiori Gratia nostra, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, concedimus eidem Duci, quoddam illustrissimum Dominum Cosmus Medicus Reipublicæ Florentina Dux Secundus, aut ejus Locumtenens seu Consulari, sive Collegium quadraginta octo Viros, sive Vexillieri Justitiæ Populi Florentini, aut Respublica & Communitas sive Communitates, aut Populi Florentini Status, aut eorum sive eorum alicujus Successores, seu particulares Cives seu Homines Florentini, in aliquibus Bonis Catallis sive Terris suis quibuscumque ubicumque fuerint, sive aliter quoquomodo, pro aliquibus Denariorum Summis sive Summa, modo & formâ prædictis præfato Domino Lumley præstante soluti, sive pro earum aliqua, seu pro aliqua earum parte, per Nos, per Præsentes in forma prædicta ratificatis corroboratis acceptis latis & confirmatis per Nos Hæredes vel Successores nostros, aut per aliquos seu aliquem Officiarios Ministrorum seu Subditorum nostrorum Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum, sive pro Nobis seu Nomine nostro Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum, non molestantur perturbentur vexentur seu in aliquo graventur, nec eorum aliquis in aliquo molestetur perturbetur vexetur seu gravetur in Præmissis seu aliquo Præmissorum,

Quare volumus, ac per Præsentes firmiter injungendo præcipimus, tam Thesaurario Cancellario & Baronibus Scaccarii, quam omnibus aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, ac omnibus Subditis nostris quibuscumque ad quos pertinet aut pertinebit, quid præfatum Ducem, aut ejus Locumtenentem seu Consiliarios, sive Collegium quadraginta octo Viros, sive Vexilliferos Justitiæ Populi Florentini, aut eorum seu alicujus eorum Successores seu Cives & particulares Homines prædictos, in aliquibus Bonis suis quibuscumque ubicumque fuerint, sive aliter quoquomodo, in aut pro Solutionibus prædictis, aut pro aliquibus seu pro earum aliqua seu pro aliqua earum parte, per Nos per Præsentes in forma prædicta confirmatis & acceptis, latis & soluti, contra Tenorem harum Literarum nostrarum Paten-

8 E thum

A. D. 1566
8 Edic. Reg.

A. D. 1566. *8 Eliz. Reg.* tium non molestant seu aliquo modo perturbent, neque aliquis eorum molester seu aliquo modo perturbet; etiam aliquo Errore Calculi non obstante. In cuius rei Testimonium &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo septimo Die Martii.

A. D. 1566. *8 Eliz. Reg.*

Per ipsam Reginem.

De Regio Assensu.

A. D. 1566. *8 Eliz. Reg. p. 9. m. 30.* Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, ac prædilecto & fideli nostro, Domino *Mattheo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi*, ac aliis quibuscumque Episcopis quorum in hac parte intererit, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Landaveni, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Præsidentis & Capituli* Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Divorum Petri & Pauli Landaven. per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, idem *Præsidentis & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, Magistrum *Hagoneum Jones* in Legibus Baccularium, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Sigillo eorum communis sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, A. D. 1566. eidem Electioni Regium Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis, Tenore Præsentium, significamus;

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo mandantes, quatenus vos, eundem Magistrum *Hagoneum Jones* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Landaven. prædictæ, sic ut præfertur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem Magistrum *Hagoneum Jones* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, ceteraque omnia & singula peragere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* secundo Die Maii.

Restitutio Temporalium.

A. D. 1566. *Ibid. m. 30.* Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Monmouth. Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Landaveni, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Præsidentis & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Divorum Petri & Pauli Landaven. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ, Dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Hagoneum Jones* in Legibus Baccularium, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hereditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modo in Manus no-

stras, vigore cujusdam Actus Anno A. D. 1566. Regni nostri primo inde nuper editi & provisi, electis & capis, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordis residentibus (ei restituimus per Præsentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod præfato *Electo*, Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, sine dilatione liberes; salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* sexto Die Maii.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Glamorgan.
Escaetori suo in Com. Glam.

A.D. 1566.
8 Edw. Reg.

De Intendendo.

A.D. 1566.
8 Edw. Reg.A.D. 1566.
8 Edw. Reg.

Regina, Militibus, Liberis Homini-
bus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Landaven. Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Landaveni, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Præsides et Capitulum* Ecclesie Cathedralis Divorum Petri & Pauli Landaven. prædictæ (Licentia nostra petita pariter & obtenta) dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Hagoum Jones* in Legibus Baccalarium in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt.

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus

Maneris Terris Tenementis & Hereditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædictis Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modo in Manus nostras vigore cujusdam Actus, Anno Regni nostri primo, inde nuper editi & provisi, electis & capitis, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo residentibus) ei restitui-
mus per Præsentes;

Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino vestro, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes suis & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* sexto Die Maii.

De Officio, Servientis Chirurgorum, concessio.

A.D. 1566.
8 Edw. Reg.
m. 33.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salu-
tem.

Sciatz quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, & ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, dilecto Servienti nostro, *Roberto Balthorp* Principali Chirurgo nostro, *Offitium Servientis Chirurgorum nostrorum* constituimus ordinavimus & fecimus, ac per Præsentes constituimus ordinamus & facimus ipsum *Robertum Balthorp* Servientem Chirurgorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum,

Habendum tenendum gaudendum & occupandum dictum Offitium Servientis Chirurgorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, præfato *Roberto Balthorp* a Festo Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimo præterito durante Vita sua naturali, cum omnibus & omnimodis Vadiis Feodis Regardis Allocationibus, tam le Bouge le Courte Hospitii nostri, quam Vini Ceræ & aliorum requisitorum pro Curis, & aliis Proficuis Coenoditatibus Præminentis Authoritatibus & Advantagiis dicti Officii antehac habens occupans sive exercens habuit seu percepit,

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra prædicta, dedimus & concessimus,

ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus præfato *Roberto Balthorp* durante Vita sua prædicta, pro Exercitio dicti Officii Servientis Chirurgorum nostrorum, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditum *Quadragesima Morcarum* bonæ & legalis Monete Angliæ, solvendam eidem *Roberto* ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Westm. Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, de Thesauo nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, a dicto Festo Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimo præterito, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini & Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis per æquales Portiones, absque Composito seu aliquo alio inde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A.D. 1566.
8 Edw. Reg.

A.D. 1566.
8 Edw. Reg.

A.D. 1566.
8 Edw. Reg.

De Præsentatione.

A.D. 1566.
Par. 8. Edw.
p. 8. m. 25.

Regina &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri, Domino Willielmo, Permissione Divina, Ciceritrensi Episcopo, ejusve Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alii cuicumque Potestatem ac Auctoritatem sufficientes in hac parte habenti, Salutem.

Ad Vicariam perpetuam de *Brightelmeston* vestre Ciceritren. Diocesis, legitimo modo jam vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Franciscum Cox* Artium Baccalarium vobis præsentamus,

Rogantes & requirentes, quatenus

eundem *Franciscum Cox* ad dictam Vicariam de *Brightelmeston* admittere, ipsumque Vicarium ejusdem, ac de & in eadem instituere canonice & investire, cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis univertis, ceteraque peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbant Officio, dignemini Charitatis intuitu cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxvii. Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Commissio specialis ad audiendum & terminandum Offensas quascumque, infra Virgam Hospitii.

A.D. 1566.
8 Edw. m. 21.
f.

Regina, Dilectis & Fidelibus Consiliariis nostris, *Willielmo Marchioni Northamptonie*, *Willielmo Comiti Penbroke*, *Roberto Comiti Leicesterie*, *Edmundo Rogers* Militi Contrarotulætori Hospitii nostri, *Francisco Knollys* Militi Vicecamerario Cameræ nostræ, *Willielmo Cecil* Militi Principali Secretario nostro,

Et Dilectis & Fidelibus nostris, *Johanni Somers* uno Justiciariorum nostrorum ad Placita coram Nobis tenenda,

Gilberto Gerarde Armigero Attornato nostro Generali,

Thomæ Sekford Armigero Magistro Curie Requestrarum nostrarum,

Thomæ Weldon Armigero Cofferario nostro Hospitii nostri,

Willielmo Russell Armigero Solicitario nostro Generali,

Roberto Nowell Armigero Attornato Curie nostræ Wardorum & Liberationum,

Ricardo Ouston Armigero Recordatori Civitatis Londoniæ,

Ricardo Warde,

Johanni Skinner,

Thomæ Bromley,

Et *Roberto Challey*,

Armigeris,

Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Fidelitatibus

Industriis Providentis & Circumspectio- A.D. 1566.
bus vestris plurimum confidentes, assignavimus vos septemdecim, sexdecim, quindecim, quatuordecim, tresdecim, duodecim, decem, novem, octo, septem, sex, quinque, quatuor vel tres vestrum (quorum vos præstitos *Willielmum Marchionem Northamptonie*, *Willielmum Comitem Penbroke*, *Robertum Comitem Leicesterie*, *Edmundum Rogers*, *Franciscum Knollys*, *Willielmum Cecil*, *Johannem Southcotz*, *Gilbertum Gerarde*, *Thomam Sekford*, *Ricardum Ouston*, *Ricardum Warde*, *Johannem Skinner*, *Thomam Bromley*, & *Robertum Challey* unum omnino esse volumus) Justiciarios nostros, ad inquirendum de omnibus & omnimodis Proditionibus Feloniis Mordredis Riotis Routis, & aliis Malefactis & Offensis quibuscumque, tam infra Hospitium nostrum quam alibi infra Virgam, factis, per Sacramentum proborum & legalium Hominum de quolibet Comitatu & Loco infra Virgam prædictam, per quos Rei veritas melius scire poterit,

Ac etiam Justiciarios nostros, ad audiendum & terminandum omnia & singula prædicta Proditiones Felonias Mordreda Riotas, ac cætera Præmissa, necnon omnia & omnimoda Indictamenta Appellationes & Placita Coronæ, infra Hospitium nostrum prædictum, ac extra infra Virgam, seu in eorum aliquo emergentia continentia pangentia facta facienda perpetrata seu

A. D. 1566. *8. Elia. Reg.* perpetrandæ, secundum Legem & Consuetudinem Regni nostri Angliæ, ac Consuetudinem Gaule nostræ Marefcalciæ Hospitiū nostri prædicti Deliberandum.

Et ideo, vobis Mandamus, quod ad certos Dies & Loca, quos vos, quindecim quatuordecim trefdecim duodecim undecim decem novem octo septem sex quinque quatuor vel tres vestrum (quorum vos præfatos *Marchionem Northi, Willielmum Comitem Penbroke, Robertum Comitem Leic, Edwardum Rogers, Franciscum Kpollis, Willielmum Cecil, Johannem Southcote, Gilbertum Gerrarde, Thomam Seckford, Ricardum Onslowe, Ricardum Warde, Johannem Slynner, Thomam Brownley & Robertum Chidley* unum omnino esse volumus) quando & ubi ad hoc provideritis sive duxeritis, diligenter faciatis Inquisitiones, & Præmissa omnia & singula audietis & terminatis, ac ea faciatis & expleatis in forma prædicta, facturos quod ad Iusticiarios pertinet, tam secundum Legem & Consuetudinem Regni nostri Angliæ quam Consuetudinem Gaule Marefcalciæ Hospitiū nostri,

Mandantes autem Tenore Præsentium, tam Marefcallo Marefcalciæ Hospitiū nostri prædicti, quam omnibus Vicecomitibus Ballivis & aliis Ministris nostris, tam infra Virgam quam extra, & eorum cuilibet, quod veni-

re faciant coram vobis vel Tribus vestrum (quorum vos præfatos *Marchionem Northi, Willielmum Comitem Penbroke, Robertum Comitem Leic, Edwardum Rogers, Franciscum Kpollis, Willielmum Cecil, Johannem Southcote, Gilbertum Gerrarde, Thomam Seckford, Ricardum Onslowe, Ricardum Warde, Johannem Slynner, Thomam Brownley & Robertum Chidley*, unum omnino esse volumus) tot & tales probos & legales Homines de Ballivis suis, tam infra Libertates quam extra, infra Virgam, per quos Rerum veritas melius scire poterit & inquiri;

Mandamus insuper univerfis & singulis Proceribus Dominis Militibus Majoribus Iusticiariis Vicecomitibus Ballivis Senescallis Constabulariis, cæterisque Officiariis Ministris ac Fidei- libus Subditis nostris quibuscumque, quod vobis & cuilibet vestrum in Executione Præmissorum Intendentes Faventes & Auxiliantes sint pariter & Obedientes in omnibus prout decet.

In cujus rei testimonium has Litteras nostras fieri fecimus Patentes.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* duodecimo Die Junii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Restitutio Temporalium pro Episcopo Dunolm.

A. D. 1566.
Pat. 8. Elia.
p. 9. m. 38.

Regina, Biscetori suo in Comitatu Eborum, Salutem.
Cum vacante nuper Episcopatu Dunolmenſi, per Deprivationem *Cariberti ultimi Episcopi huiusmodi, Decanus & Capitulum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Dunolm. prædictæ* (Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ) dilectum nobis in Christo, *Jacobum Pyllyngton* Sacre Theologiæ Baccalarium in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem, Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu, recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis *Manerio* sive Dominio de Norham & Norhamshire cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis in Comitatu Palantino Dunolm. ac etiam *Maneris* sive Dominis de Sadburgh Middleham,

Effington Warde, Effington Coronator, Cotten Monvile & Gattelshed in eodem Comitatu Palantino Dunolm. cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis, ac etiam *Maneris* sive Dominis de Allerton & Allertonshire cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis, & *Manerio* sive Dominio de Creke cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis in Comitatu nostro Eborum, ac etiam omnibus *Messagiis Domibus Edificiis Molendinis Terris Pratis Pascuis Pasturis Coniugis Boscis Subbofeis Aquis Piscatibus Partis Warrenis Chaceis Redditibus Servitiis Pædis Militum Wardis Maritagis Biscetis Advocatibus, Juribus Patronatuum Ecclesiarum, Nuptiis Tolneis Mercatis Theolonis Custumis Franchisiis Libertatibus Privilegiis Proficiis Commoditatibus Emolumentis & Hæreditamentis quibuscumque cum Pertinentiis, cujuscumque*

A. D. 1566
8. Elia. Reg.

8 F quæ

A. D. 1566. que fiat generis nature vel speciei, dictis Maneriis sive Dominiis de Norham & Northamshire in dicto Comitatu Palantino Dunelm. Maneriis sive Dominiis de Sadburgh Mydlehame, Effington Warde, Effington Coronator, Cotton Monvyle & Gatehed in eodem Comitatu Palantino Dunelm. ac dictis Maneriis sive Dominiis de Allerton & Allertonshire & Creke in dicto Comitatu nostro Eborum, quovismodo spectantibus sive pertinentibus, aut ut Partes Membra sive Parcelles dictorum Dominiis sive Maneriarum habitis cognitis acceptis usitatis seu reputatis existentibus, necnon omnibus Terris Tenementis & Hæreditamentis jacentibus & existentibus in Villis Parochiis sive Hamlettis de Norham Sadburgh Mydlehame, Effington Warde, Effington Coronator, Cotton Monvyle, Gatehed, Allerton & Creke in prædicto Comitatu Palantino Dunelm. & in Comitatu nostro Eborum, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Anno Regni nostri secundo, usque quintodecimum Diem Martii, Anno Regni nostri tertio, provenientibus sive crescentibus) ei restituerimus per Literas nostras Patentes gerentes Datam apud Westm. prædicto quintodecimo Die Martii, dicto Anno Regni nostri tertio, prout per easdem Literas Patentes plenius liquet & apparet;

Quibusdam tamen arduis & urgentibus Causis & Considerationibus Nos ad hoc specialiter moventibus, cupientes ut præfatus, Reverendus in Christo Pater *Jacobus Dunelm. Episcopus* Tenentibus suis & cæteris Inhabitantibus quibuscumque, tam infra Episcopatum prædictum quam alibi commorantibus & residentibus, id quod Aiquitati & Rationi consonum fuerit melius facere exequi & perimplere possit & valeat,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, omnia prædicta & præexcepta Maneria sive Dominia de Allerton & Allertonshire in dicto Comitatu nostro Eborum, ac prædictum Dominium & Manerium de Creke cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis in eodem Comitatu nostro Eborum, ac etiam omnia prædicta Maneria sive Dominia de Sadburgh Mydlehame, Effington

Warde, Effington Coronator, Cotton Monvile & Gatehed in prædicto Comitatu Palantino Dunelm. cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis, ac etiam omnia Mesuagia Domo Aedificia Molendina Terras Prata Pascuas Palturas Comunias Boscos Subboscos Aquas Piscarias Parcos Warrenna Chaceas Redditus Servitia, Feoda Militum, Warda Maritagia Elicta Advocaciones, Jura Patronatus Ecclesiarum, Nundinas Tolnet Mercata Tholonia Culturas Franchetas Libertates Privilegia Proficua Commoditates Emolumenta & Hæreditamenta quæcumque cum Pertinentiis, cujuscumque sint generis nature vel speciei, dictis Maneriis sive Dominiis de Allerton & Allertonshire Creke Sadburgh Mydlehame, Effington Warde, Effington Coronator, Cotton Monvyle & Gatehed quovismodo spectantia sive pertinentia, aut ut Partes Membra sive Parcelles dictorum Maneriarum sive Dominiis habita cognita accepta usitata seu reputata existentia, necnon omnia Terras Tenementa & Hæreditamenta jacentia & existentia in Villis Parochiis seu Hamlettis de Allerton Creke Sadburgh Mydlehame, Effington Warde, & Effington Coronator, Cotton Monvyle & Gatehed in dicto Comitatu Eborum & in Comitatu Palantino Dunelm. prædictis, (exceptis præexceptis Maneriis sive Dominiis de Norham & Northamshire cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis universis,) ei damus concedimus & restituiamus per Præfentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod præfatus *Jacobus Dunelm. Episcopus* omnia prædicta Maneria sive Dominia de Allerton & Allertonshire, ac Dominium & Manerium de Creke prædictum, ac cætera Præmissa cum suis Pertinentiis in Balliva tua per Præfentes præconcella & restituta (exceptis prædictis Dominiis sive Maneriis de Norham & Northamshire) cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis universis, a Festo Annunciationis beate Mariæ Virginis ultimo præterito, sine dilatione Liberes;

Salvo jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xiii. Die Junii.

A. D. 1566.
5 Elin. Reg.

A. D. 1566.
5 Elin. Reg.

De Richmond Herald creato.

A. D. 1566.
Par. 8. Elin.
p. 8. m. 24.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in consideratione boni veri & fidelis Servitii quod, dilectus Serviens noster, *Hugo Comitegrave* alias *Rudgeresse* unus Purvivandorum nostrorum ad Arma, ante hæc tempora impendit, & durante Vita sua nobis impendere intendit,

Exerimus fecimus constituimus ordinavimus & creavimus, ac per Præfentes erigimus facimus constituimus ordinamus & creamus, *eundem Hugonem* in Officium *Heraldi*, ac ei Officium illud, necnon Nomen vulgare *Richemond*, ac Stylum Titulum Libertates & Præminencias huiusmodi Officio convenientia & concordantia, ab antiquo consueta, damus & concedimus per Præfentes,

Habendum & exercendum Officium illud, ac Nomen Scilum Titulum Libertates & Præminencias prædicta, præfato *Hugoni* alias *Richemond* durante Vita sua,

Et ulterius concessimus, ac per Præfentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Suc-

cessoribus nostris concedimus, eidem *Hugoni* alias *Richemond*, singulis Annis durante Vita sua prædicta, pro Vadiis & Feodis Officii prædicti, *viginti Marcas* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ, habendas & percipiendas annuatim præfato *Hugoni* alias *Richemond*, a Festo Annunciationis beate Mariæ Virginis, Anno Regni nostri Octavo, durante Vita sua prædicta, de Thesauro nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Westm. Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Paschæ & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones, durante Vita ipsius *Hugonis* alias *Richemond*, unâ cum omnibus aliis Commoditatibus Proficuis Advantagiis & Præminenciis eidem Officio quoquo modo debitis & consuetis;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* tertio Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1566.
Ind. p. 9.
m. 34.

Regina, dilectis sibi in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Bangorensis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra Nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam nostram fundamentariam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte

favorabiliter inclinatz, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Villam Cantabrigie* tricesimo Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Regius Assensus.

A. D. 1566.
Ind.

Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, ac prædilecto & fideli nostro, Domino *Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi*, ac aliis quibuscum-

que Episcopis quorum in hac parte intererit, Salutem.

Cum vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Bangorensi, per Mortem naturalem

A. D. 1566.
Ind.

Rotundi

A. D. 1566. *Rolandus Merrike nuper Episcopi ejusdem*, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Bangoren.* per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concessimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, idem *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo *Nicholaum Robynson* Sacræ Theologiæ Professorem, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ eligerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Sigillo eorum Comuni sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet.

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus;

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione A. D. 1566. quibus Nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo Mandantes, quatenus vos eundem *Nicholaum Robynson* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Bangon. prædictæ sic ut præfertur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem *Nicholaum Robynson* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, ceteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Villam Sancti Albani xv. Die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Restitutio Temporalium.

A. D. 1566. *Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Anglesey, Salutem.*
Vaçante nuper Episcopatu Bangorensi, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Bangorien. prædictæ (Licentiâ nostrâ petitiâ pariter & obtentâ) dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Nicholaum Robynson* Sacræ Theologiæ Professorem in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusq; Fidelitatem nobis debitam prædicto Episcopatu accepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneris Terris Tenementis & Hereditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modo in Manus nostras, vigore cujusdam Actûs, Anno Regni nostri primo, inde nuper editi & provisi, electis & captis, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo remanentibus), ei restitui-mus per Præsentem;

Et ideo tibi precipimus, quid præfato Electo, Temporalia prædicta, cum Pertinentiis in Balliva tua (exceptis præexceptis) unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde provenientibus sive crescentibus, a Festo Annunciationis beate Ma-

riæ Virginis ultimò præterito, sine Dilatatione Liberes; A. D. 1566.
Salvo jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vi. Die Novembris.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Carnarvon.
Escaetori suo in Com. Merioneth.
Escaetori suo in Com. Denbigh.
Escaetori suo in Com. Montgomery.
Quilisto & fidei suo, Cristolero, Dap- per Majori Civitatis sue London. ac Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Bangoren. quid eidem Electo, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1566.

8 Eliz. Reg.

A. D. 1566.

8 Eliz. Reg.

De Præsentationibus.

A. D. 1566.

Pa. S. Eliz.
p. 8. m. 1.

Thomas Wethered Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Bynbrook* Lincoln. Dioc. post Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri *Nicholao Lincoln. Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo tertio Die Novembris.

Ricardus Boston Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Parley* Sarum Dioc. per liberam Resignationem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri *Johanni Sarum Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo tertio Die Novembris.

Willielmus Penfon in Artibus Magister, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Penghill* Exon. Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Willielmo Exon. Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo tertio Die Novembris.

Morganus Jones Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Gynon* Meneven. Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Ricardo Meneven. Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo Die Octobris.

Philippus Tylney Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Pryſten* Bathon. & Wellen. Dioc. per liberam Resignationem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Gilberto Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* A. D. 1566. decimo Die Octobris.

Arthurus Saule in Artibus Magister, habet Literas Regine Patentes ad *Rectoriam de Bynston*, cum Libera Capella, Glouc. Dioc. post Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Ricardo Glouc. Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* undecimo Die Octobris.

Willielmus Hanc Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Tomerton* Exon. Dioc. per liberam Resignationem *Simonis Donne* Clerici;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Willielmo Exon. Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo sexto Die Novembris.

Simon Donne Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Aysbury* Exon. Dioc. per liberam Resignationem *Willielmi Hanc* Clerici;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Willielmo Exon. Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xvi. Die Novembris.

David Vaughan Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Mariyn* Sancti Petri Lincoln. Dioc. de Jure vacantem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Nicholao Lincoln. Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo Die Novembris.

Johannes Regatt Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Rectoriam de Balcambe* Ciceſtr. Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Willielmo Ciceſtri Episcopo.*

A.D. 1566. In cuius Rei &c.

8 *Edw. Reg.* Telle Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo Die Novembris.

Andreas Lantester in Artibus Magister, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Swincombe* Cantuar. Dioc. de Jure vacantem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Mattheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo*.

In cuius rei &c.

Telle Regina apud *Westmonasterium* viii. Die Novembris.

Thomas Hernan Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Renner* Winton. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Roberto Winton. Episcopo*.

In cuius rei &c.

Telle Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xvi. Die Martii.

Willielmus Bowen Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Parochiam de Tinsford* London. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo London. Episcopo*.

In cuius rei &c.

Telle Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xi. Die Martii.

Heitor Walkenton Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Parochiam de Heyton* Eborum Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri Domino *Thoma Eborum Archiepiscopo*.

In cuius rei &c.

Telle Regina apud *Villam Sancti Albani* vicesimo sexto Die Augusti.

Robertus Longhe Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Parochiam de Tyrenhall* Bathon. & Wellen. Dioc. de Jure vacantem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri *Gilberto Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopo*.

In cuius rei &c.

Telle Regina apud *Villam Sancti Albani* vicesimo sexto Die Augusti.

Johannes Hopkins Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione,

ad *Rectoriam de Porghill* Exon. A.D. 1566. Dioc.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Willielmo Exon. Episcopo*.

In cuius rei &c.

Telle Regina apud *Villam Sancti Albani* tricesimo Die Augusti.

Johannes Hawes Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Parochiam de Ryllingos* Eborum Dioc. post Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, & Domino *Thoma Eborum Archiepiscopo*;

In cuius rei &c.

Telle Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo quarto Die Octobris.

Willielmus Hynckersfeld Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Parochiam de Hoston* Pannell Eborum Dioc. per liberam Resignationem *Willielmi Sheperd* Clerici;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, & Domino *Thoma Eborum Archiepiscopo*.

In cuius rei &c.

Telle Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo quinto Die Septembris.

Matheus Robertson Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam Sancti Petri de Carleton* Norwicon. Dioc. per liberam Resignationem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Johanni Norwicon. Episcopo*.

In cuius rei &c.

Telle Regina apud *Norwicon* tertio Die Augusti.

Johannes Meyer Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Parochiam de Weston* Glouc. Dioc. de Jure vacantem.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Richardo Glouc. Episcopo*.

In cuius rei &c.

Telle Rege apud *Redgrave* decimo Die Augusti.

Martinus Harrison Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Brydegham* Norwicon. Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et

A. D. 1566. Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reveren-
do in Christo Patri, *Johanni Norwiche.*

8 *Episcopo.*

Episcopo.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
vicesimo Die Septembris.

Johannes Collyns in Artibus Magister, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad Rectoriam de *Doddescomblegh Exon.* Dioc. post Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri *Willielmo Exon. Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
secundo Die Octobris.

Edwardus Robynson Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad Rectoriam de *Bygrove Lincoln.* Dioc. post Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri *Nicholao Lincoln. Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
secundo Die Octobris.

Antonius Seintper Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad Rectoriam *Beate Maria de Staynysse London.* Dioc. de jure vacantem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo London. Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
secundo Die Octobris.

Jacobus Johnson Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad Vicariam de *Uphoven Sarum* Dioc. de jure vacantem.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni Sarum Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Villam Sancti Albani xviii.* Die Septembris.

Jeffrey Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad Rectoriam de *Tolland Bathon. &*

Wellen. Dioc. post Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri *Gilberto Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
xiv. Die Novembris.

Johannes Brome Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Vicariam *Sancte Clare Exon.* Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri *Willielmo Exon. Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
vi. Die Novembris.

Birby Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectoriam de *Morcanochton Eborum* Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, & Domino *Thoma Eborum Archiepiscopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
quinto Die Novembris.

Willielmus Lloide, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectoriam de *Colli Weston Petriburgens.* Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo Petri Borgenf. Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
xiv. Die Novembris.

est, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes ad Vicariam de *Cobert Exon.* Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Willielmo Exon. Episcopo.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
xiv. Die Novembris.

A.D. 1567.

9 *Eliz. Reg.*

¶ ¶

De significavit pro Episcopo Nottinghamiæ.

A.D. 1567.

5 *Eliz. Reg.*

A.D. 1567.

Pat. 9. *Eliz.*

p. 11, m. 13.

E *Lizabethe*, Dei Gratia, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regine Fidei Defensor &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, & prædilecto nostro, *Thomæ Eborum Archiepiscopo*, Salutem,

Significavit nobis vestra Paternitas, per Literas vestras Sigillo vestro Magno munitas, quod Diæcesis vestra Eborum Episcopi Suffraganei solatio, qui vestræ Sollicitudinis partem sustinere consuevit, destituta existit, & ideo Religiosos Viros *Richardum Barnes* Clericum Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, & *Antonium Blake* Clericum Sacræ Theologiæ identidem Professore Præbendarius Præbendæ de Tockerington in dicta Ecclesia Metropolitana Eborum, de Ordine Sacerdotali rite insignitos, & legitimum Matrimonio natos, ac ætate legitimâ constitutos, Literarum Scientiâ præditos, providos discretos & circumspectos, ac ad Episcopalem Suffraganei Dignitatem idoneos, Nobis præsentavit, humiliter & devote supplicans, quatenus Nos alterum ipsorum sic præsentatorum, ad aliquam Sedem Episcopi Suffraganei infra Provinciam & Diæcesim Eborum existentem, nominaremus, ipsique sic nominato, Stilem Titulum & Dignitatem huiusmodi Sedis donare dignaremur, unde Nos,

ex Gratia speciali & mero Motu nostris, dictum Religiosum Virum, *Richardum Barnes* Clericum Sacræ Theologiæ Professore & Ecclesiæ Metropolitana Eborum Cancellarium, alterum ex dictis præsentatis, in Episcopum Suffraganeum Sedis Nottinghamiæ Eborum Diæcesis antedictæ nominamus, eique Stilem Titulum & Dignitatem ejusdem Sedis Episcopi Suffraganei, damus & confirmamus; atque hæc, Tenore Præsentium, vobis significamus:

Requerentes vos, quatenus eundem Religiosum Patrem, hic per Nos nominatum in Episcopum Suffraganeum ejusdem Sedis Nottinghamiæ, consecratis, eique Benedictione, ac omnia Episcopalia insignia conferatis, ceteraq; omnia & singula quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Prætorali, juxta modum & formam Statuti Parliamenti, in Anno vicelimo sexto Regni Præcharissimi Patris nostri nuper Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regis *Henrici Octavi*, apud Westm. nuper editi, peragere velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quarto die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Concessione pro Rege Armorum Clarencieux.

A.D. 1567.

Ind. p. 10.

m. 7.

R *Regina* omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod cum non novum sit aut vacuum, sed necessarium & digne antiquitatis usitatum, quodd, inter ceteros Officiarios & Ministros nostros Principum Lateribus pro eorum Magnificentiâ atq; Gloria adherere debeat, eorum præsertim quibus Officii Armorum Cura committitur, Copiam habere liceat, ut, nec tempus Bellorum neque Pacis absque convenientibus & aptis Ministris præterire debeat.

Idcirco vobis notum facimus, quodd, non solum ex plurimorum Fidelium nostrorum, quibus in ea parte Fidem plenariè adhibimus, relatu, verum etiam, per Rerum Gestarum Experimentiam, quam nos habemus de Fidelitate Circumspectione Industria at-

que bona Diligentia, dilecti & fidelis Servientis nostri, *Roberti Cooke* alias *Chester*, ob Sagacitatem & Solertiam quas in eo satis reperimus exploratas, intendentes ejusdem *Roberti* continuatum Servitium munere Re meritis id poscente,

Ipsam in Regem Armorum ac Principalem Herauidum Partium Australium Orientalium & Occidentalium Regni nostri Angliæ, ex habundanti Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris, creximus fecimus constituimus ordinavimus & creavimus, ac per Præfentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, erigimus facimus constituimus ordinavimus & creamus, & Nomen ei imposuimus, ac per Præfentes imponimus CLARENCIEUX, quodd, cum Stilo Titulo Libertate & Præminentis hujusmodi

A. D. 1567.
9 Edw. Reg.

modi Officiis convenientibus & concordantibus, & ab antiquo consuetis, eidem *Roberto* damus & concedimus, ac ipsum in eisdem realiter coronavimus investivimus, coronamusque & investimus per *Præsentes*,

Habendum gaudendum occupandum & exercendum Officium illud, ac Nomen Scilum & Præminentias prædicta eidem *Roberto*, a tempore mortis *Willielmi Harrey* alius *Clarentiæ* nuper Præmissa habentis & gaudentis modo defuncti, ad Terminum & pro Termino Vitæ ipsius *Roberti*, cum omnibus Juribus Profitibus Commoditatibus & Emolumentis quibuscumque eidem Officio qualitercumque spectantibus debitis sive pertinentibus, in tam amplis modo & forma prout dictus *Willielmus Harrey* alius *Clarentiæ* Defunctus, aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii Reges ad Arma Partium Australium habuit aut percepit habuerunt aut perceperunt, aut habere vel percipere debuerunt aut debuit,

Dantes ulterius, ac ex uberiori Gratia & certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris prædictis, per Tenorem Præsentium concedentes eidem *Clarentiæ* (cum Consensu & Assensu Comitum *Mariscalli Angliæ* pro tempore existentis, sub Sigillo & Subscriptione manuali suis) Auctoritatem Potestatem & Licentiam tam Literas Patentes Armorum Claris Viris donandi & concedendi, Insignia Arma & Cristas, ceteraque alia Nobilitatis Monumenta, quæm visitandi & corrigendi Insignia vitiosa & alia Delicta Arma vel Nobilitatem concernentia, ac cetera omnia & singula quæ dicto incumbunt Officio Regis Armorum sive intesse dinoscuntur in Jure vel ex Consuetudine temporibus retroactis, Nomine nostro, ac Nomine Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum faciendi exercendi & exequendi,

Qui quidem *Clarentiæ* ad hunc Statum, nobis præsentibus, omnibusque aliis Regibus & Hærauldis, ac quampluribus Proceribus Magnatibus Nobilibus & Fidedignis Regni nostri Angliæ prædicti, tunc coram nobis præsentibus & specialiter per nos ad hoc vocatis (adhibitis solemniter requisitis & consuetis) super sancta Dei

Evangelia solemniter præstitit Sacramentum :

Dedimus insuper, & de ulteriori Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris prædictis concessimus, ac per Præsentes; pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Roberto*, a Nobis in Regem Armorum ac Principalem Hærauldum Partium Australium Orientalium & Occidentalium, ut præfertur, erecto, *Viginti Libras Sterlingorum* per Annum, ratione & causa ejusdem Officii, percipiendas eidem *Roberto*, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito annuatim & singulis Annis durante Vita sua, de Thesauro nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum seu aliorum Officiariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad Festa Annunciationis Beate Mariæ Virginis & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli æquis Portionibus, una cum tali Liberatura & Vestura quali, & in eisdem modo & forma prout aliquis alius Rex Armorum sive Hærauldus tempore *Edwardi Tertii* nuper Regis Angliæ Progenitoris nostri existens in Regno nostro prædicto, habuit & percepit,

Habendas & percipiendas Liberturam & Vesturam hujusmodi eidem *Roberto* annuatim pro Termino Vitæ suæ, ad magnam Garderobam nostram Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per manus Custodis ejusdem Garderobæ nostræ Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum pro tempore existentis; aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione sive Restrictione inde in contrarium habitis factis editis ordinatis sive provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materâ quacumque, in aliquo non obstantibus :

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo primo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1567.
9 Elic. Reg.

A. D. 1567.
9 Elic. Reg.

De Chestre, Herauldo creato.

A. D. 1567.
Pat. 2. Elic.
p. 7. m. 33.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,
De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa
Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon
in consideratione boni veri & fidelis
Servitii quod, dilectus Serviens noster,
Johannes Hart alias *Newhaven* unus
Pursivandorum nostrorum ad Arma,
nobis ante hæc tempora impendit,
& durante Vita sua impendere inten-
dit.

Fecimus nominavimus creavimus
ereximus constituimus & investivimus,
ac per Præsentes facimus nominamus
creamus erigimus constituimus & inve-
stimus eundem *Johannem* unum *Heraul-
dorum nostrorum ad Arma*, cuque No-
men illud vulgari *CHESTRE* im-
ponimus, ac Scilum Titulum Liberta-
tes & Præminentias hujusmodi Officio
convenientia & concordantia ab anti-
quo consuetæ, damus & concedimus
per Præsentes,

Habendum & exercendum Offi-
cium illud, ac Nomen Scilum Titu-
lum Libertates & Præminentias præ-
dictæ, præfato *Johanni Hart* alias *Che-
stre* durante Vita sua,

Et ulterius concessimus, ac per
Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus &
Successoribus nostris, concedimus ei-
dem *Johanni Hart* alias *Chestre*, lin-

gulis Annis durante Vita sua prædi-
ctâ, pro Exercitio Officii prædicti,
quandam Annuitatem sive annualem
Redditum *Viginti Marcarum* bonæ &
legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam & annuatim percipien-
dam eidem *Johanni Hart* alias *Che-
stre*, a Festo Annuntiationis Beatæ
Mariæ Virginis ultimò præteritò, du-
rante Vita sua, de Thesauro nostro,
ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per
Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum
nostrorum ibidem pro tempore exi-
stentium, ad Festum Sancti Michaelis
Archangeli & Annuntiationis Beatæ
Mariæ Virginis per æquales Portio-
nes solvendam, unâ cum omnibus
aliis Commoditatibus Proficuis Advan-
tagiis Præminentis & Emolumentis
eidem Officio debitis & consuetis, in
tâ amplis modo & forma prout *Ro-
bertus Cooke* nuper habuit, aut aliquis
alius sive aliqui alii *Heraldorum* no-
strorum habuit & percipit habue-
runt & perceperunt pro Exercitio Offi-
cii prædicti;

Itò quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
decimo octavo Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1567.
Inv. p. 13.
m. 31.

Regina, dilectis sibi in Chri-
sto, *Decano & Capitulo Eccle-
siæ Cathedralis Christi Oxon.*
Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humili-
ter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia præ-
dicta, per Mortem ultimi Episcopi
eiusdem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit
solutio destituta, alium vobis eligen-
di in Episcopum & Pastorem Licen-
tiam nostram fundatorem vobis con-
cedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte

favorabiliter inclinantes, illam vobis
duximus concedendam, A. D. 1567.

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis
in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo
Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro
Utilis & Fidelis existat.

In cujus rei Testimonium &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gloucester* pri-
mo Die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1567.
9 Edw. 6.A.D. 1567.
9 Edw. 6.*De Concessione ad Vitam pro A. de Ferrabosco.*A.D. 1567.
Ibid. p. 4.
m. 27.**R**egina omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.Sciatis quod Nos,
In consideratione boni & acceptabilis Servitii Nobis, per, Dilectum Servientem nostrum, *Alphonsum de Ferrabosco* antehac impendi & imposterum, durante Vita sua, impendenti,De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Alphonso de Ferrabosco*, quandam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Centum Librarum* legalis Monete nostræ Angliæ,Habendam & gaudendam prædictam Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Centum Librarum* præfato *Alphonso de Ferrabosco* & Assignatis suis, a Festo Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste ultimo præterito ante Datam Præsentium, durante Vita sua (si tandiu in hoc Regno permanserit, nisi cum Licentia nostra HæredumA.D. 1567.
& Successorum nostrorum ad aliquas Partes externas interea ad aliquod tempus transire permittus fuerit) percipiendam verò eandem Annuitatem sive annualem Redditem *Centum Librarum* præfato *Alphonso Ferrabosco* & Assignatis suis, de Thesauo nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ibidem protempore existentium, ad Festa Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, Pasche, & Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste, per æquales Portiones annuatim solvendam;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Goramby vii Die Octobris.

*Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.**Regius Assensus pro Episcopo Oxon.*A.D. 1567.
Ibid. p. 2.
m. 1.**R**egina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, Domino *Matheo*, Divinâ Permissione, *Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo*, ac totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Salutem.Cum Ecclesia nostra Cathedralis Christi Oxoniensis, per Mortem, bonæ Memoriz, Domini *Roberti King ejusdem Ecclesiæ dudum Episcopi*, jam per aliquod tempus vacaverit, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ nostræ prædictæ (prius Licentiâ a nobis per eos alium eligendi in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem petiti pariter & obtentâ) Reverendum in Christo Patrem, Dominum *Hagensem Caren* in ipsorum Episcopum ac Pastorem canonice eligerunt & nominaverunt, sicuti per eorum Literas (quas vobis mittimus præsentibus inclusas) plenius liquet,A.D. 1567.
Vobis igitur significamus quod dictæ quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, humilibus eorum mediantibus Supplicationibus, nostrum Regium adhibuimus Favorem pariter & Assensum, & eundem *Electum* apud vos recomendatum habemus,

Quocirca vobis mandamus, quod cætera omnia quæ per vos, ad Confirmationem & Consecrationem ejusdem in dicto Episcopatu, fieri consueverunt, secundum Leges & Statuta Regni nostri Angliæ hac in parte edita & provisâ, cum favore & diligentia facere velitis.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* octavo Die Octobris.*Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.*

De

A. D. 1567.
10 Elia. Reg.

A. D. 1567.
10 Elia. Reg.

De York Herald Creato.

A. D. 1567.
Pat. 10. Elia.
p. 4. m. 37.

Regina &c. omnibus ad quos
&c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,
De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex
certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris,
neque in consideratione boni veri
& fidelis Servitii quod, Dilectus Ser-
vienti noster *Radolphus Langman* alias
Portuallus unius Purvivandorum nostrorum
ad Arma, Nobis ante hæc tem-
pora impendit, & durante Vita sua
impendere intendit,

Ereximus fecimus nominavimus cre-
avimus constituimus & investivimus, ac
per Præfentes erigimus facimus nomi-
namus creamus & investimus eun-
dem *Radolphum unum Heraldorum no-
strorum ad Arma*, eique Nomen illud
vulgariter nuncupatum *YORKE* impo-
nimus, ac Sillum Titulum Liberta-
tem & Præminentias huiusmodi Offi-
cio convenientia & concordantia ab an-
tiquo consuetâ, damus & concedimus
per Præfentes,

Habendum tenendum & exercen-
dum Officium illud, ac Nomen Sil-
lum Titulum Libertatem & Præ-
minentias prædictâ, præfato *Radol-
pho Langman* alias *Yorke* durante Vi-
ta sua,

Et ulterius concessimus, ac per
Præfentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus &
Successoribus nostris, concedimus ei-
dem *Radolpho Langman* alias *Yorke*,

singulis Annis durante Vita sua præ-
dictâ, pro Exercitio Officii prædicti,
quandam Annuitatem five annualem
Redditum *Viginti Marcarum* bonæ &
legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam & annuatim percipien-
dam eidem *Radolpho Langman* alias
Yorke, a Festo Anunciationis Beate
Mariæ Virginis ultimò præterito, du-
rante Vita sua, de Thesauro nostro
ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri, per
Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum
nostrorum ibidem pro tempore exis-
tentium, ad Festum Sancti Michaelis
Archangeli, & Anunciationis Beate
Mariæ Virginis per æquales Portio-
nes, unâ cum omnibus aliis Commo-
ditatibus Profitibus Advantagis Præ-
minentias & Emolumentis eidem
Officio debitis & consuetis, in tam
amplo modo & forma prout *Willielmus
Coleborne* nuper habuit, aut aliquis alius
sive aliqui alii Heraldorum nostrorum
nuper habuit & percepit, habuerunt
& perceperunt pro Exercitio Officii
prædicti;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
xxv. Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Restitutio Temporalium pro Episcopo Oxon.

A. D. 1567.
Ibid. p. 10.

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comi-
tatu Oxoniensi, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu
Oxon. *Jocannus ES Capitulum* Ecclesiæ
Cathedralis Christi in Oxon. prædi-
cta (Licentiâ nostrâ petitâ pariter &
obtentâ) Reverendum in Christo Pa-
trem, *Hogonem Carren* in eorum Epî-
scopum & Pastorem eligerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic
electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum ad-
hibuimus & favorem, ipsiusque Ho-
magium & Fidelitatem nobis in ea parte
debita pro prædicto Episcopatu, re-
spectuavimus, & nihilominus Tem-
poralia ejusdem Episcopatus ei resti-
tuimus per Præfentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod præfato
Electo, Temporalia prædicta cum per-

tinentiis in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exi-
tibus & Profitibus inde, a Festo Annun-
ciationis Beate Mariæ ultimò præterito
hucusque provenientibus sive cre-
scentibus, sine dilatione liberes; salvo
Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonast-
erium* tertio Die Decembris.

Consimilia Brevia dirigantur Escaeto-
ribus subscripitis sub Data supradic-
ta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Buck.
Escaetori suo in Com. North.
Escaetori suo in Com. Berk.
Escaetori suo in Com. Leic.

Regina

A. D. 1567.

10 Elic. Reg.

Regina &c. Militibus, Liberis Homini-
minibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus
de Episcopatu Oxon. Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Oxon.
prædicto, *Decanus & Capitulum Ec-*
clesiæ Cathedralis Christi in Oxon. præ-
dictæ *Eccl. usque & ideo tunc sic, &*

ideo vobis mandamus quod eidem *E. A. D. 1567*
Eccl., tanquam Episcopo & Domino
vestro, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopa-
tum prædictum pertinent, intendentes
sitis & respondentes prout decet.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Pursuando, Portcullis, Creato.

A. D. 1568.

1. Febr. 10. Elic.

p. 6. m. 7.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,
De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex
certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris,
necnon in consideratione boni veri &
fidelis Servitii quod, dilectus Subditus
nostrus, *Robertus Glover* nobis durante
Vitâ suâ impendere intendit,

Fecimus ordinavimus nominavimus
creavimus & erexitimus, ac per Præ-
sentes facimus ordinamus nominamus
creamus & erigimus eundem *Robertum Glover* unum *Pursuandorum* no-
strorum ad Arma, & ei Nomen illud
vulgariter nuncupatum PORTCULLIS
imponimus, Scilumque Titulum Li-
bertatis & Præeminentias huiusmodi
Officio convenientia & concordantia
ab antiquo consueta, damus etiam &
concedimus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum occupandum
exercendum & gaudendum prædictum
Officium, ac cetera omnia & singula
Præmissa, præfato *Robertus Glover* du-
rante Vitâ suâ naturali,

Dedimus etiam & concessimus, ac
per Præsentes damus & concedimus
præfato *Robertus Glover*, pro Officio
prædicto exercendo, quandam Annui-
tatem sive annualem Redditem *Decem Librarum* Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam & annuatim percipien-
dam prædictam Annuitatem sive an-

nualem Redditem *Decem Librarum*, ut *A. D. 1568*
præfertur, dicto *Robertus Glover* & As-
signatis suis, a Festo Sancti Michaelis
Archangeli ultimo præterito, pro Ter-
mino Vitæ ipsius *Robertus Glover*, sol-
vendam annuatim ad duos Anni Ter-
minos; videlicet, ad Festum Annuncia-
tionis Beatæ Mariæ & Sancti Micha-
elis Archangeli per æquales Portiones,
per manus Thesaurariorum & Camerario-
rum sive Receptorum Scaccarii no-
stri, sive aliorum Officiorum nostrorum
ibidem pro tempore existentium,
unâ cum omnibus aliis Commoditati-
bus Proficuis Advantagiis Præeminen-
tiis Emolumentis & Libertatibus ei-
dem Officio debitis & consuetis, in
tam amplis modo & forma prout ali-
quis alius sive aliqui alii Pursuando-
rum habuit & percepit, habuerunt &
perceperunt vel debuerunt percipere,
de in & pro Exercitio Officii ejusdem,
habendis eidem *Robertus Glover* aliâs
Portcullis ex Dono nostro speciali, abs-
que Compoto, seu aliquo alio proinde
Nobis Hæreditibus vel Successoribus no-
stris quoquo modo reddendo solvendo
vel faciundo:

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
vicesimo tertio Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Commissione pro Clarencyeux.

A. D. 1568.

Ibid. m. 8.

40.

Elisabeth, by the Grace of God,
Queene of England France and
Ireland Defendor of the Fayth
Eccl. to our trustie and welbelovèd Ser-
vaunt, *Robert Cooke* Esquier furna-
med *Clarencieux Kinge of Armes* of the
East Weist and South Partes of our
Realme of England frome the Ry-
ver of Trent Southward, and to all

other our Loyvyng Subjectes, Gree- *A. D. 1568*
tynges.

Forasmuche as God, of hys greate
Clemencie and Goodnes, hath sub-
jected to our Impere and Governace
the Nobilitye People and Comons of
this Realme of England,

We,

8 I

Myn.

A.D. 1568. Myadyngge, of our Royall and Absolute Powere to Us committed, to
 10 Edm. Reg. Visit Survey and Viewe throughout all our Realme of Englande and other our Domynions, aswell for a due Order to be keepe and observed, in all things touchinge the Office and Dutyes apperteyninge to Armes, as also for Reformacion of dyverse and sondrye Abuses and Disorders, daylye rylinge and growinge for wante of ordinarie Vistacions Serveyes and Viewes in tymes convenyent, according to the auncient Forme and laudable Custome of the Lawes of Armes, and that the Nobilitye of this Realme maye be preserved in every Degree as apperteyneth aswell in Honor as in Worshipp, and that everye Person and Persons, Bolyes politique corporate and others, maye be the better knowne in his and their Estate Degree and Mysterye without Confusion or Disorder,

Have therefore constituted deputed ordeyned and appointed, for Us and in our Name, our said Welbelovyd Servaunt *Roberte Cooke* Esquier alias *Clarencieux Kinge of Armes* in the said East West and South Partes of our Realme of Englande frome the sayd Ryver of Trent Southward, to visite all the sayd Province, and the Partes and Members thereof apperteyninge to the Office and Charge of the sayd *Clarencieux Kinge of Armes*, frome tyme to tyme as often and when as he shall thinke moſte necessarye and convenyent for the same, and not onlyso to enter into all Churches Castelles Houses and other Places at his Dyſcretion, to peruse and take Knowledge survey and viewe of all manner of Armes Cognifances Crestes and other Divyses of Armes of all and singular our Subjectes, aswell Bolyes politique as others within the sayd Province, of what Dignitye or Degree Estate or Myſtery ſoever they be, lawfullye authoryſed to have use or beare any ſuche Armes Conyſſances Crestes and other lyke Devyses, with the Notes of their Diſcentes Pedegrees and Marriages, and the same to enter of Recorde in a Register Booke of Armes, accordinge to ſuche Order as ys prescribed and sett fourth in the Office Charge and Othe taken by our Servaunt at his Creation and Coronation, and also to correcte comprole and reforme all manner of Armes Crestes Cogni-

faunces and Devyses unlawfull, or A.D. 1568. unlawfullye usurped borne or taken
 10 Edm. Reg. by any manner Person or Persons within the same Province, contrarye to the due order of the Lawe of Armes, and the same to reverſe, pull downe, or otherwyſe deſace at his Dyſcretion, aswell in Coze Armors, Helme, Standers, Pennons and Hatchementes of Tents and Pavilions, as also in Plate Jewels Paper Parchement Wyndowes Graveſtones and Monumentes, or elſewhere wherſoever they be ſet or placed, whether they be in Shylde Schocheon Lozenge Square Rondell or otherwyſe howſoever, contrarye to the Antiquitie and auncient Lawes Customes Rules Privyleges and Orders of Armes;

And furder We, by theſe Preſentes, do gyve and graunte the sayd *Clarencieux*, full Power and Authorytye to reprove controlle and make intamous, by Proclamacion to be made at the Aſſyſes or Generall Seſſions within the ſame his Province to be had and kepte, or at ſuche other Place or Places as he or they ſhall thinke moſt mete and convenient, all and all manner of Perſon or Perſons, that unlawfullye and without juſte Authorytie Vocation or due Callynge, do or have don, or ſhall uſurpe or take upon hym or them any manner of Tytle of Honor or Dignitie, as Esquier Gentleman or other, and lykewyſe to reforme and controll all ſuche as at any Funerallſ or Interementſ ſhall uſe or were any mourning Apparell, as Gownes Hoodes Tippers or ſuch lyke, contrarye to the Order limited and preſcribed in the tyme of the moſte Noble Prince *Kinge Henry*, of famous memorye, the *Seaventh* our Grandfather, otherwyſe, or in any other ſorte then to their Eſtates and Degrees doth or ſhall appertayne,

And furdermore, by theſe Preſentes, We prohibit and ſorbyd that no Paynter Glaſſer Goldſmyth Graver, or any other Artiſicer, whatſoever he or they be within the ſayd Province of the ſayd *Clarencieux*, ſhall take upon them to paynte grave glaſſe devyſe or ſet fourth, by any wayes or meanes, any manner of Armes Crestes Cognifances Pedegrees or other Devyses pertayninge to the Office of Armes, otherwyſe, or in any other forme or manner then they maye lawfullye do and ſhall be allowed
 by

A. D. 1568. by the sayd *Clarenceux* his Deputie or Deputies, according to the auncient Lawes and Statutes of Armes,
10 Edw. 6. Reg.

And we forbyd and straghtlye commaund all our Sheryffes Commissioners Archdeacons Officialles Scrivenors Clerks Wryters, or other whatsoever they be, to call name or write in any Assyse Sessions Courte or other open Place or Places, or els to use in any Wrytinge the addition of Esquier or Gentleman, unlesse they be able to stande unto and iustifie the same by the Lawe of Armes of our Realme, or els be asserthened therof by advertizement in Wrytinge frome the sayd *Clarenceux* Kyng of Armes or his Deputie or Deputies Attorney or Attorneys,

And farder we straghtly commaund and charge that no other Person or Persons shall intromytt or medle in any thing or things touching and concerning the Office of Arms within the sayd Province without speciall Lycence and Authorytie of the sayd *Clarenceux*, in wryting under the Seale of the said Office, first had and obteyned frome the said *Clarenceux*,

All the whiche sayd Power Preliminarye Jurisdiction and authorytie above specified, for Us our Heires and Successors, we do gyve and graunte by these Presents to the sayd *Roberte Cooke* alias *Clarenceux* during the naturall Lyef of the said *Clarenceux*, in as large and ample manner and forme in every thing and things as any his Predecessors, or any other beringe the Name or Tytle of *Clarenceux* have or had, dyd or myght do, by force of any Letters Patents graunted by any of our Predecessors, or as of right he or they ought or myght have used to do and exercise by force of his sayd Office, with all manner of Profits Advantages and Emoluments therunto belongyng,

Wherefore we will and straghtly commaund and charge all and singular our Justices Sheryffes Mayors Bay-

lyffs, and all other our Officers Mynistres and Constables, and all and every our loving Subiectes that, in th'Execution of the Premises, they effectuallye employe their best Ayde Assystance Furderaunce and Counsaile to our sayd *Servant* his Deputy or Deputies, so often and when as he or any of them shall requyre the same, in all that you conveniently may as you tender our Favor, and will answer to the contrarye at their Parillies;

And farder by thes Presentes we do authoryse our sayd *Servant* to nominate and appoynte, under the Seale of his sayd Office, so many Deputies or Attorneys as shall be thought to hym expedient for the better Execution of all and singular the Premises, and yf there fortune to fall out in this Visitation any manner of Scruple Doubte Question, or any Mysdemeanor of any Person or Persons whatsoever, that cannot be conveniently decayed or ended by our sayd *Servant*, or Deputie or Deputies or Attorneys as he under the Seale of his sayd Office shall name and appoynte, then our Minde and Pleasur is, that our sayd *Servant*, his Deputie Deputies or Attorneys named as is aforesayd, shall commaund suche Person or Persons whome the sayd Question Scruple or Mysdemeanor shall concerne under a certayne Payne, and at a certayn Day, to appeare before the *Earl Marshall of England* for the tyme, before whome the said Scruple Question or Mysdemeanor shall be herd and ordered according to the Lawes and Custome of Armes in that case provided and of auncient tyme used; any Statute Law Proclamacion Custome or Usage to the contrarye in any wyse notwithstanding.

In witness whereof &c.

Witness the Quene at *Westminster* the xxiv. Daye of Marche.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Archiepiscopo Armachanen. de Concessionibus in Commendam.

A. D. 1568. Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quod Nos,
Volentes, dilectum & fidelem Castellum nostrum, *Thomam Lancaster* Clericum, in *Archiepiscopum Armacha-*

nensem, infra Regnum nostrum Hibernie, jam electum, Statum suum, juxta Pontificalis Dignitatis exigentiam, decentius tenere posse, considerantesque exilitatem dicti *Archiepiscopatus*,
A. D. 1568.

De

A. D. 1568. De Gratia nostra speciali, ac exerciti-
 10 Elic. Reg. sciencia & mero Motu nostris, concessimus & Licentiam dedimus, ac pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, per Præsentes Licentiam damus *præfato Thoma*, quod ipse idem *Thomas*, unâ cum Archiepiscopatu prædicto, Dignitatem Theſaurarii in Ecclesia Cathedrali Sarum, Rectoriam Ecclesiæ Parochialis de Southill Exon. Dioc. de Sherfelde Wintonienſis Diocesis, ac Archidiaconatum de Kells unâ cum Rectoria de Nobbre & Præbenda de Seragony in Ecclesia Cathedrali Sancti Patricii infra Regnum nostrum Hiberniæ, ac eorum quamlibet & quælibet, unâ cum omnibus & singulis eorum cuiuslibet ac alterius Corporum Partibus Proſueis Dividentis & Pertinentiis, quas quidem Dignitates Rectorias Archidiaconatum & Præbendam idem *Thomas* canonicè & legitimè modo possidet, a tempore Acceptationis prædicti Archiepiscopatus Armachan. in *Commendam*, unâ cum dicto Archiepiscopatu, quamdiu fuerit Archiepiscopus in Sede Armachan. retinere possit & valeat, illorumque ac eorum alterius Fructus & Proventus omnimodos in Usum & Utilitatem suam propriam recipere percipere ac convertere & applicare, durante tempore prædicto, absq; impedimento nostro Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum aut eorum quorumcumque,

Habendas gaudendas recipiendas & percipiendas dictas Dignitates Rectorias Archidiaconatum & Præbendam, ac earum quamlibet, ac altera cum Fructibus Redditiſus Proventibus Emolumentis Dividentis & Pertinentiis quibuscumque, præfato *Thoma* tam absente quàm præſente, durante tempore prædicto, absq; ali-

quo Gravamine Interruptione Restri-
 10 Elic. Reg. ctione Calumnia seu Denegatione aliquarum Personarum quorumcumque, seu alicujus Personæ cuiuscumque;

Volentes & firmiter Injungentes omnes & singulas Personas prædictas, quod illi & earum quælibet, ac alteræ respective permittant & permittat præfatum *Thomam*, siue fuerit absens siue præſens, ad percipiendum recipiendum gaudendum tenendum & habendum, quamdiu permanſerit in Sede dicti Archiepiscopatus Armachan. omnes & singulos ac omnimodos Fructus Redditus Dividentis Commoditates & Proventus Dignitatum Archidiaconatum Rectoriarum & Præbendarum prædictarum ac eorum cuiuslibet, ac alter. insimul cum Archiepiscopatu prædicto Armachan. durante tempore prædicto, ut præmittitur, a tempore Acceptationis prædicti Archiepiscopatus Armachan. continuè numerando, in *Commendam* retinere libere & licite valeat & possit; aliquo Jure Constitutione Statuto Lege Ordinatione aut Statuto Capituli in contrarium editis, in aliquo non obstantibus;

Provisio semper quod dictæ Ecclesiæ Parochiales interim debitum non fraudentur Obsequiis, sed juxta Leges ac Constitutiones Regni nostri, aliasque regales nostras Ordinationes, Statum Ecclesiæ concernentes, suppleantur per Provisionem Vicariorum vel Subſtitutorum sufficientium, ac aliarum Rerum dictis Ecclesiis Parochialibus de Jure vel Consuetudine pertinentium vel quovismodo spectantium.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo sexto Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Actibus, in Parlamento Hybernici, inactitandis.

A. D. 1568. *Elizabeth*, by the Grace of God,
 Ind. p. 9. Esq. to our right trustie and
 m. 27. right welbelovèd Counsaillor
 Sir Nicholas Bacon Knight Lord Keeper
 of our Great Seale of England, Greeting.

Forasmuch as now of late we have received, from, our right trustie and right welbelovèd, Sir Henry Sidney Knight of our Order Lorde Depatie of our Realme of Irelande, certaine Billes very necessary and profitabile for the Common Weale of our said Realme of Ireland, the severall Titles

whereof are mencyned in these Pro-
 10 Elic. Reg. sentes as followeth,

FIRSTE, *An Acte for Reparation of Parochial Churches and Chauncells of the same.*

An Acte for the Erriction of Free-Scholes.

An Acte for taking awaie of Captenſhippes, and all Exactions belonging thereto, from the Lords and Great Men of this Realme.

The Acte of Subsidie graunted to the Quenes Mayestie.

An

A.D. 1569. *An Acte of the Attaynder of Shane O*
 10 Edm. Reg. *Neyle, and the Extinguishment of the*
Name of O Neyle, and th'entiteling of
the Quenes Majestie her Heyres and Suc-
cessors to the Countrey of Tyrone, and
to other Countreys and Territories in Ul-
ster.

An Acte for turning of Countreys that
be not yet Shire Grounds into Shire
Grounds.

An Acte for intiteling the Quenes
Majestie her Heyres and Successors to Tho-
mas Knighte of the Valley his Lands in
Monnster.

An Acte, confirming the Quenes Title
in Abbaye attaynted Lands, and the Ti-
tle of Patenties of the same Lands.

An Acte for confirming the Quenes
Title and the Interest of Patenties in the
Lands of late belonginge to Cristopher
Eustace and others.

An Acte prohibytinge any Irishe Lorde or
Captain of this Realme to foster to any of
the Lords of the same Realme.

An Acte giving order for bringing in
of Wyne into this Realme where they
shal be discharged, and whome shall rate
the Prices of them, and also for graunte
of a Custome out of the same Wyne.

An Acte for revyvinge the Statute a-
gainst Graye Merchants, the Statute for
Servants Wages, and the Statute of Jeo-
fayles.

An Acte that th' Acte of Retayninge of
Scotts shall not extend to the Governours
of this Realme.

An Acte that fyve Parsons of the best
and eldest of every Nation amongst the I-
risherie shall bringe in all the idell Par-
sons of theyr Surname to be justified by
Lawe.

An Acte for the Limitation of Places
for Tanning of Leather.

An Acte authorisinge the Governour for
tenne Yeares to come to present to the Di-
gnities of Monnster and Canaghe.

An Acte making the ladinge of Welle
and other Wares Felonye, with certen other
Provisions.

An Acte prohibyting the Sale of Cattell
out of Marketts and Foyers.

An Acte for Confirmation of certen
Actes passed in the Realme of England.

An Acte authorisinge Statutes Orde-
nances and Provisions to be made in this
present Parliament concerning the Gover-
nement of the Common Weale, and th' Aug-
mentation of her Majesties Revenue,
notwithstanding Ponnyngs Acte.

The which Billes or Actes we have
 thought good to be retored to our
 said Deputie, annexed with our Com-
 mission, to be in our Parliament there
 to be holden further considered as ap-
 perteyneth,

And therefore our Pleasure is and
 we requier you, that, fourthie withe
 upon the receipte of these Presents, ye
 cause our Great Seal of England be-
 inge in your Custodie, to be putt un-
 to the said Commission, and the said
 Billes or Actes affixed to the same ac-
 cordingly, and these Prefentes shall
 be your Warrant and Discharge for
 the same.

Witnes our self at Westminster the
 twelfth of July.

Per ipsam Regiam.

✠ *Obligatio Comitiss de Murray Regni Scotiæ Regentis pro*
Quinque Millia Librarum.

A.D. 1570. *WE James Erle of Murray &c.*
 A. 11. Edm. 6. *Regent of the Realme of*
Scotland, do graunte and confesse by
these Presents, to haif relaiued, by
the Handis of our loving Friend, Thow
Thomson Esquyer on of the Pryvie
Chamber to, the ryght excellent and
myghtie Princeesse, Elizabeth Queene of
England France and Irland &c. for and
in the Nayme of the said excellent
Princes, the Summ of fyve Thousand
Poundis Sterling curant Money of the
Realme of England, lent to Ws in
our grypt Necessite, and maist ne-
cessair Service for the Meynteynance

of Peaice betuix the Realmes of En-
gland and Scotland, and to appease
and withstand the Attemptis and In-
terperyes of the Comon Ennymys
and Disturberis of the Comen Quiet
of boith the saide Realmes; for the
quhill Causes we bynd and oblige Ws
be the Fayth and Treuth in our Bo-
dy, thankfully to content and pay to
the said maist excellent and myghtie
Princeesse, the forsaide Sowme of fyve
Thousand Poundis in this manner Fol-
lowing; that is to saye, two thousand
fyve hundredth Poundis Money abais
specifeyt, being the on half of the
 8 K *Somme*

A.D. 1570. Somme forsaïd, at or befor the *twen-*
tye fourt Day of Janu next and im-
 mediately following the Day and Date
 heirof; and uthers *two thousand fyve*
hundred Pundis Money forsaïd, at or
 befor the first Day of November next
 and immediatly following, in compleit
 Payment of the forsaïd Somme of *five*
thousand Pundis Money abuis specifeyr,
 or to hir Majestyes Factours and Of-
 fyciaris in hir Hienes Name, having
 speciall Commission frome hir Hienes

to that effect, all Fraude secludit.

A.D. 1570.
11. Elia. Reg.

In Wytnes heirof, to this our Ob-
 ligation subscriyvit with our Hand
 our Signett is affixit, at *Westminster* the
 authtene Day of Januar, in the Zeur
 of God ane thousand fyve hundredyth
 threskoyr and authr Zeris.

JAMES REGENT.

Locus Sigilli.

Warrantum and Solvendum Pecuniam supradictam.

ELIZABETH. R.

By the Quene.

A.D. 1570.
Ex Augus.

WE will and command, and,
 by Authority heirof, do au-
 thorise yow to make Pay-
 ment unto the *Erle of Murray* of Scot-
 land, out of such Treasure and Mo-
 ney as yow have in your Custody to
 our behoofe, the Some of *five thou-*
sand Pundis, and upon the Delivery
 therof to receive a Band obligatory
 of the said *Erle of Murray*, by which
 he shall bind himself in sufficient man-
 ner to make Repayment unto us, be-
 fore the first Day of November next;
 and this our Warrant shall be your

Discharg in that behalf.

A.D. 1570.

Given under our Signet at our Pal-
 lace of *Westminster*, the last of Februa-
 ry, in the eleventh Yere of our
 Reigne.

To our Servaunt Jhon Tomworth Es-
 quyre on of our Prive Chamber,
 and having the Charge and Custodie
 of certon of our Trejore for our Pryvate
 Assygne.

Locus Sigilli.

De Prælectore in Lingua Hebraica Oxon.

A.D. 1570.
Fe. 11. Elia.
p. 1. m. 16.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c.
 Salutem.
 Sciatis quod Nos,
 De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex cer-
 ta Scientia & mero Motu nostris, de-
 dimus & concessimus, ac per Præsen-
 tes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Succes-
 soribus nostris, damus & concedimus,
 dilecto Subdito nostro *Thoma Kings-*
myll Artium Magistro, Locum *Præ-*
lectoris nostri in Lingua Hebraica in Al-
 ma Academia nostra Oxoniensi, nu-
 per Fundatum a Serenissimo Patre
 nostro, felicissimæ Memorix, *Henrico*
Octavo in Usum & Profectum Juven-
 tutis Anglicanæ, ac modo per Refig-
 nationem *Thoma Nelo* vacantem, ac
 ipsum *Thomam Kingsmyll* *Prælectorem seu*
Informatorem nostrum in dicta Lingua
Hebraica ibidem facimus ordinamus &
 constituimus per Præsentes,
 Habendum exercendum & occu-
 pandum Lectionem Officium & Lo-
 cum prædictum, præfato *Thoma King-*

myll, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Arch-
 angeli ultimò præterito, ad Terminum
 & pro Terminum Vitæ naturalis dicti
Thoma Kingsmyll, modo idem legendi
 Munus, temporibus a dicta Academia
 constitutis, in Persona sua exercuerit,
 percipiendo inde annuatim pro Foodo
 & Stipendio suo *quadraginta Libras* lega-
 lis Monetæ Angliæ, per Manus Thelau-
 rarii Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Christi Ox-
 on. pro tempore existentis, ad quatuor
 Annis Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa
 Natalis Domini, Annunciationis Bea-
 tæ Mariæ Virginis, Nativitatis Sancti
 Johannis Baptiste, & Sancti Michae-
 lis Archangeli, per æquales Portiones
 annuatim solvendas.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Windsor* secun-
 do Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1570.
11. Elia. Reg.

A.D. 1570.
12 Edw. Reg.A.D. 1570.
12 Edw. Reg.

De York Herald Creato.

¶ ¶

A.D. 1570.
12 Edw. Reg.
P. 5. m. 13.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,
De Gratia nostra speciali, ac excerta
Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon
in consideratione boni veri & fidelis
Servitii quod, dilectus Serviens noster,
Willielmus Desbick alias *Rougecroffe* unus
Pursivandorum nostrorum ad Arma,
nobis ante hæc tempora impendit,
& durante Vita sua impendere intendit.

Fecimus nominavimus creavimus
ereximus constituimus & investivimus,
ac per Præsentes facimus nominamus
creamus erigimus & investimus eundem
Willielmum unum *Heraldorum* nostrorum
ad Arma, eique Nomen illud
vulgariter nuncupatum *YORKE* imponimus,
ac Scilum Titulum Libertates & Præminentias
hujusmodi Officio convenientia & concordantia ab antiquo
consueti, damus & concedimus per Præsentes,

Habendum & exercendum Officium
illud, ac Nomen Scilum Titulum
Libertates & Præminentias prædictæ,
præfato *Willielmo Desbick* alias
Torke, durante Vita sua,

Et ulterius concessimus, ac per
Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus &
Successoribus nostris, concedimus ei-

dem *Willielmo Desbick* alias *Torke*, singulis
Annis durante Vita sua prædicta,
pro Exercitio Officii prædicti,
quandam Annuitatem sive annualem
Redditum *Viginti Marcarum* bonæ &
legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam & annuatim percipiendam
eidem *Willielmo Desbick* alias
Torke, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli
ultimò præterito, durante Vita sua,
de Thesauo nostro, ad Receptam
Saccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii
& Camerariorum ibidem pro tempore
existentium, ad Festa Annunciationis
Beate Mariæ Virginis & Sancti Michaelis
Archangeli per æquales Portiones;
unâ cum omnibus aliis Commoditatibus
Advantagis Præminentis & Emolumentis
eidem Officio debitis & consuetis,
in tam amplis modo & forma prout
Radolphus Langton nuper habuit, aut
aliquis alius sive aliqui alii Heraldorum
nostrorum, nuper habuit & percepit,
habuerunt & perceperunt, pro Exercitio
Officii prædicti;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorbunbury* xij.
Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Rougecros Pursivando constituto.

A.D. 1570.
12 Edw.

Regina &c. omnibus ad quos
&c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,
De Gratia nostra speciali, ac excerta
Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon
in consideratione boni veri & fidelis
Servitii quod, dilectus Serviens noster,
Thomas Danse Nobis ante hæc tempora
impendit, & durante Vita sua impendere
intendit.

Fecimus nominavimus creavimus
ereximus constituimus & investivimus,
ac per Præsentes facimus nominamus
creamus erigimus & investimus eundem
Thomam unum *Pursivandorum* nostrorum
ad Arma, eique Nomen illud
vulgariter nuncupatum *Rougecroffe* imponimus,
ac Scilum Titulum Libertates & Præminentias
hujusmodi Officio convenientia & concordantia ab antiquo
consueti, damus & concedimus per Præsentes,

Habendum & exercendum Officium
illud, ac Nomen Scilum Titulum
Libertatem & Præminentias prædictæ,
præfato *Thoma Danse* alias *Rougecroff*,
durante Vita sua,

Et ulterius concessimus, ac per
Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus &
Successoribus nostris, concedimus eidem
Thoma Danse alias *Rougecroffe*,
singulis Annis durante Vita sua prædicta,
pro Exercitio Officii prædicti,
quandam Annuitatem sive annualem
Redditum *Decem Librarum* bonæ &
legalis Monetæ Angliæ,

Habendam & annuatim percipiendam
eidem *Thoma Danse*, a Festo Sancti
Michaelis Archangeli ultimò præterito,
durante Vita sua, de Thesauo nostro
ad Receptam Saccarii nostri, per Manus
Thesaurarii & Camerariorum ibidem
pro tempore existentium, ad Festa
Annunciationis Beate Mariæ Virginis

A.D. 1570.

A. D. 1570. *12 Elix. Reg.* Virginis & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per æquales Portiones, una cum omnibus aliis Commoditatibus Advantagii Præheminentiis & Emolumentis eidem Officio debitis & consuets, in tam amplis modo & forma prout *Wilhelmus Deshicke* nuper habuit, aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii Purvivandorum nostrorum habuit & percepit, ha-

buerunt & perceperunt pro Exercitio A. D. 1570. Officii prædicti;
Eo quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* xxiv. Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1570. *12 Elix. Reg. p. 7. m. 18.* **R**egina &c. dilectis sibi in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesie Cathedralis Ciceritrensis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesie prædictæ, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundatoriam vobis concedere dignemur.

Nos, Precibus illis in hac parte fa-

vorabiliter inclinantes, illam vobis A. D. 1570. duximus concedendam,
Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* tricesimo Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1570. *Ibid.* **R**egina &c. dilectis sibi in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesie Cathedralis & Metropolitane Eboracum, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Archiepiscopi ejusdem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem, Licentiam nostram fundatoriam vobis concedere dignemur.

Nos, Precibus illis in hac parte

favorabiliter inclinantes, illam vobis A. D. 1570. duximus concedendam,
Rogantes, quod talem vobis eligatis in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Coffrum suum de Windesore* primo Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Literæ de Significavit.

A. D. 1570. *Ibid.* **R**egina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, ac prædicto & fideli nostro, Domino *Matthæo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi*, ac aliis quibuscunque Episcopis quorum in hac parte intererit, Salutem.

Cum vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Ciceritrensi, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesie nostræ Cathedralis Ciceritren. per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concessimus alium sibi eligendi in Epi-

scopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, A. D. 1570. eidem *Decano & Capitulo*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, Magistrum *Richardum Cartey* Sacre Theologie Professore, sibi & Ecclesie prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Sigillo eorum Comuni sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet.

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni regum nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem;

A.D. 1570. rem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium
12 Elic. Reg. significamus;

Rogantes, & in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo Mandantes, quatenus vos eundem *Richardum Curtey*, in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Cicestren. prædictæ sic ut præfertur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem *Richardum Curteis* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, ceteraque omnia

& singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxii. Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Regius Assensus.

A.D. 1570.
Pat. 12. Elic.
p. 7. m. 18.

Regina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, ac Prædilecto & Fideli nostro, Domino *Matheo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi*, ac *Roberto Wintoniensi*, & *Edmundo Rossensi*, Episcopis, Salutem.

Cum vacante nuper Sede Archiepiscopali Ecclesiæ Cathedralis & Metropolitice Eborum, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Archiepiscopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* prædictæ Ecclesiæ nostræ Metropolitice Eborum, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam nostram concessimus alium sibi eligendi in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem prædictæ Sedis, iidemque *Decani & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, Reverendum in Christo Patrem, ac Dilectum & Fidelem nostrum, *Edmundum London. Episcopum*, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Sigillo eorum comuni sigillatas Nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes,

eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem, & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus;

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipientes & Mandantes, quatenus vos eundem *Edmundum* in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Metropolitice prædictæ sic ut præfertur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem *Edmundum* Archiepiscopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Metropolitice Eborum prædictæ, per Translationem confirmare, ceteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu & favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhamby* xvii. Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1570.
Brid. m. 28.

Regina, dilectis nobis in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Londoniensis, salutem.

Ex parte vestra Nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesiæ prædictæ, per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad Archiepiscopatum Eborum, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam nostram fundatorem vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus illis in hac parte favorabiliter inclinantes, illam vobis duximus concedendam.

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* primo Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1570.
12. Elia. Reg.

Restitutio Temporalium.

A. D. 1570.
12. Elia. Reg.

A. D. 1570.
Iul. m. 18.

Regina, Eſcaetori ſuo in Comitatu Eborum, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Archiepiſcopatu Eborum, per Mortem ultimi Archiepiſcopi ibidem, Decanus & Capitulum Eccleſiæ Cathedralis & Metropolitice Eborum prædictæ (Licentiâ noſtrâ petita pariter & obtentâ) Reverendum in Chriſto Patrem, Edmondum nuper London. Episcopum, in eorum Archiepiſcopum & Paſtorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Perſonæ ſic electæ, Regium Aſſenſum noſtrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipſique Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Archiepiſcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejuſdem Archiepiſcopatus ei reſtituimus per Præſentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quod præfato Eleiſto Temporalia prædicta cum Pertinentiis in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proſicuis inde, a Feſto Annunciationis Beate Mariæ Virginis ultimo præterito, hucusque provenientibus ſive creſcentibus, ſine dilatione Liberes; ſalvo Jure cujuſlibet.

Teſte Regina apud Weſtmonaſterium ſexto Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Conſimilia Brevia directâ Eſcaetoribus ſubſcriptis ſub datâ prædictâ; videlicet,

Majori Civitatis ſuæ Eborum at Eſcaetori ſuo in eodem Civitate.

Majori Villa de Kyngſten ſuper Hull at Eſcaetori ſuo in eadem Villa.

Eſcaetori ſuo in Com. Glouc. ac Marchis Wallie eidem Comitatu adjacens.

Eſcaetori ſuo in Com. Sarr.

Eſcaetori ſuo in Com. Lincoln.

Eſcaetori ſuo in Com. Nottingham.

Eſcaetori ſuo in Com. Northampton.

Eſcaetori ſuo in Com. Midd.

Et mandatum eſt univerſis & ſingulis Militibus, liberis Hominiſque, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Archiepiſcopatu Eborum, quod præfato Eleiſto, tanquam Archiepiſcopo & Domino ſuo, in omnibus quæ ad Archiepiſcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes ſint & reſpondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte ut ſupra.

Restitutio Temporalium.

A. D. 1570.
Iul.

Regina, Eſcaetori ſuo in Comitatu Middleſexiæ, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Ciceſtrenſi, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopii ibidem, Decanus & Capitulum Eccleſiæ Cathedralis Ciceſtrenſis prædictæ (Licentiâ noſtrâ petita pariter & obtentâ) dilectum Nobis in Chriſto, Richardum Correy Sacræ Theologiæ Profeſſorem in eorum Episcopum & Paſtorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Perſonæ ſic electæ, regium Aſſenſum noſtrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipſique Fidelitate n nobis debitam prædicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejuſdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hereditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum ſpectantibus & pertinentibus, modo in Manus noſtras, vi-

gore cujuſdam Actus, Anno Regni noſtri primo, inde nuper editi & proviſi, electis & capis, ac in Scaccario noſtro de Recordo reſidentibus) ei reſtituimus per Præſentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quod præfato Eleiſto, Temporalia prædicta, cum Pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proſicuis inde a Feſto Annunciationis beate Mariæ Virginis ultimo præterito, hucusque provenientibus ſive creſcentibus, ſine Dilatione Liberes; ſalvo Jure cujuſlibet.

Teſte Regina apud Weſtmonaſterium vi. Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Conſimile Breve dirigetur Eſcaetori ſub-

A. D. 1570.
12 Elia. Reg.

subscripto sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Escautori suo in Com. Sarr. & Suffex.

Et mandatum est universis & singulis Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopa-

tu Cicestren. quod præfato *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

A. D. 1570.
12 Elia. Reg.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1570.
12 Elia. Reg.

Regina, dilectis sibi in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesie Cathedralis Carliolensis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundatoriam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus illis in hac parte

favorabiliter inclinantes, illam vobis A. D. 1570.
12 Elia. Reg.

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis exiit.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xiv. Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Regio Assensu.

A. D. 1570.
12 Elia. Reg.

Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, ac Prædilecto & Fidei nostro, Domino *Mattheo Cantuarien. Archiepiscopo*, ac aliis quibuscumque Episcopis quorum in hac parte intererit, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Londoniensi, per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesie nostræ Cathedralis Divi Pauli London. per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam eis concefferimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, idem *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentie nostræ prædictæ, Reverendum in Christo Patrem, ac Dilectum & Fidelem nostrum, *Edwinum Wigornensem Episcopum*, sibi & Ecclesie prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Sigillo eorum comuni sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes,

eidem Electioni Regum nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis, Tenore Præsentium, significamus; A. D. 1570.
12 Elia. Reg.

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini, firmiter precipiendo mandantes, quatenus vos, eundem *Edwinum* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesie Cathedralis London. prædictæ, sic ut præfertur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem *Edwinum* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesie Cathedralis London. prædictæ, per Translationem confirmare, ceteraq; omnia & singula peragere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu & favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* primo Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A.D. 1570.
12 Elm. Reg.A.D. 1570.
12 Elm. Reg.

Regius Assensus.

A.D. 1570.
12 Elm. Reg. **R**egina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, & Prædilecto & Fideli nostro, Domino *Edmundo*, Permissione Divinâ, Eborum Archiepiscopo, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Carliolensi, per Mortem, Reverendi in Christo Patris, Domini *Johannis Bessæ*, Permissione Divinâ, nuper ejusdem Sedis Episcopi, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Carliolen. per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam illis concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidem *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, Reverendum in Christo Patrem, *Richardum Barnes* nuper Sedis *Nottinghamiæ* Episcopum, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ Carliolæ, eligerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Sigillo eorum comuni sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes,

A.D. 1570. eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus:

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo mandantes, quatenus vos, eundem Reverendum in Christo Patrem *Richardum*, in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Carliolæ, prædictæ sicut præfertur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ, auctorizare & investire, ceteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, iuxta formam Legum & Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorembury* xiii. Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Restitutio Temporalium.

A.D. 1570.
12 Elm. Reg.

Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Middlesexie, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu London. per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis London. prædictæ (Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ) Reverendum in Christo Patrem, Dominum *Edmundum Sanders*, nuper Episcopum Ecclesiæ Cathedr. *Wigorn.* in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu London. recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hereditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modo in Manus nostras vigore cuiusdam Actûs, Anno Regni nostri primo, inde editi & provisi, electis & captis, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo remanentibus, si quæ talia Terræ Tenementa vel Hereditamenta existunt sic electa vel capta) ei restituiimus per Præfentes;

A.D. 1570. Et idem tibi præcipimus, quòd præfato Electo, Temporalia prædicta cum Pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde, a Festo Anunciationis Beate Mariæ ultimi præterito, lucusque provenientibus sive crescentibus, sine dilatione Liberes; salvo Jure cuiuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Gorembury* decimo tertio Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia directâ Escaetori-bus subscriptis sub Data prædictâ; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Essex. & Hertf.
Escaetori suo in Com. Surr. & Suffex.
Escaetori suo in Com. Wigorn.
Escaetori suo in Com. Hunt.
Dilecto & fideli suo Alexandro Ave-
non Majori Civitatis suæ London. &c.
Escaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Et mandatum est universis & singulis

A. D. 1570. *lis Militibus, Liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu London, quod prefato Eleſto, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus que ad Episcopatum prædictum per-*
12. Elio. Reg.

tinent, intendentes sitis & respondentes prout decet.
 In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Restitutio Temporalium.

A. D. 1570. *Egina, Eſcaetori suo in Comitatu Northumbriz, Salutem.*
Pat. 12. Elio.
p. 7. m. 17.

R Vacante nuper Episcopatu Carliolenſi, per Mortem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Carliolen. prædictæ (Licentiâ nostrâ petiti pariter & obtentâ) Reverendum in Christo Patrem, Dominum *Richardum Barnes* nuper Sedis *Notinghamensis Episcopum* in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem eligerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu Carliolen. recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hereditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædictæ Episcopatus dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modo in Manus nostras, vigore cujusdam Actûs Parlamenti Anno Regni nostri primo inde editi & provisi, electis & captis, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo remanentibus, si quæ talia Terræ Tenementa vel Hereditamenta existunt sic electa vel capta) ei restituvimus per Præfentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod *prefato Eleſto*, Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis in Ballivâ tuâ (exceptis præexceptis) unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde, præfati *Eleſto*, a tempore

Mortis ultimi Episcopi ibidem, hucusque provenientibus sive crescentibus, sine dilatione liberes; salvo jure cujlibet.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* vicesimo sexto Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Confimilia Brevia directâ Eſcaetoribus subscriptis sub Data supradictâ; videlicet,

Eſcaetori suo in Com. Cumb.
Eſcaetori suo in Com. Surr.
Eſcaetori suo in Com. Westmerl.
Eſcaetori suo in Com. Lincoln.
Eſcaetori suo in Com. Derb.
Eſcaetori suo in Com. Midd.

Et mandatum est universis & singulis Militibus, Liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Carliolen. quod præfati *Eleſto*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus que ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sunt & respondentes, prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Pro Episcopo Carliolenſi, de tenendo in Commendam.

A. D. 1570. *Egina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.*
Pat. 12. Elio.
p. 1. m. 28.

R Scitis quod Nos, Considerantes Exaltatam Fructuum Proventuum Reventionum & Emolumentorum Episcopatus Carliolenſis, ac Onera nonnulla eidem incumbencia, per, Reverendum in Christo Patrem, Dominum *Richardum Barnes Episcopum Carliolen. modernam*, in Administratione Officiû, & Dignitatis suæ episcopalis, sustinenda & supportanda, cupientesque, ut dictus *Episcopus* Seatum suum, juxta

Pontificalem Dignitatem prout eadem exigit, decentius tenere, & Onera prædicta subire & sustinere valeat ac possit,

De Gratia nostrâ speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, concessimus ac etiam Licentiam & Potestatem dedimus, ac per Præfentes concedimus & Licentiam ac Potestatem damus, præfati *Richardo Episcopo Carliolen.* ut ipse, una cum Episcopatu Carliolen. Officiû seu Dignitatem Cancellarii in Ecclesiâ Cathedrali & Metropolitica Sancti Petri Eborum, quod

8 M idem

A. D. 1570.

A. D. 1570. idem *Ricardus* nuper obtinuit & possidebat, in Commendam modo recipere & retinere, dictiq; Officii sive Dignitatis Cancellariatus Eborum Fructus Redditus & Emolumenta quæcumque eidem spectantia sive quovismodo pertinentia, a Die Datæ Præsentium, usque ad Festum Sancti Petri ad Vincula, quod erit in Anno Domini Millesimo quingentesimo septuagesimo primo, percipere, atq; in Usus suos & Utilitatem, ac si illud Officium seu Dignitatem Intitulus obtineret seu retineret, convertere disponere & applicare libere & licite possit & valeat,

Necnon ulterius, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, Licentiam & Potestatem damus & concedimus, eidem *Ricardo Episcopo Carlisen.* antedicto, ut ipse *Ricardus*, una cum *Episcopo Carlisen.* prædicto, Rectorias sive Ecclesias Parochiales de Stokesley & de Stangriff alias Stangrave in Diocesi Eborum, quas idem *Ricardus* nuper obtinuit & possidebat legitimo Titulo, modo in Commendam recipere, & durante Vita sua naturali, sub modo limitatione & proviso inferius expressis & specificatis, retinere, ac earundem Ecclesiarum & earum cuiuslibet Decimas Redditus Fructus Proventus & Emolumenta, eisdem Ecclesiis & earum cuiuslibet spectantibus sive pertinentibus, percipere, ac in suos Usus & Utilitatem, ac si Intitulus eisdem & earum quamlibet obtineret seu retineret, convertere disponere & applicare possit & valeat,

Ac insuper, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, concedimus & Licentiam damus, eidem *Ricardo Episcopo Carlisen.* antedicto, ut ipse, Rectoriam sive Ecclesiam Parochialem de Rumboldkirk alias Rumilkirk in Diocesi Cestren. quam *Johannes Rodd* Sacre Theologie Bacchalarus in præfenti obtinuit, & in eadem Intitulus existit, quamprimum per Mortem Cessionem Privationem, seu aliquo quocumq; modo vacare contigerit, una cum *Episcopo Carlisen.* prædicto, in Commendam recipere, & durante Vita sua naturali retinere, ejusq; Fructus Decimas Proventus & Emolumenta quæcumque eidem Rectorie sive Ecclesie Parochiali spectantia sive pertinentia percipere, ac in suos Usus & Utilitatem, ac si Intitulus eandem Ecclesiam obtineret & retineret, convertere possit & valeat;

Provisum tamen & semper salvo quod, postquam Rectoria sive Ecclesia Parochialis de Rumboldkirk alias Rumil-

A. D. 1570. kick prædicta proximo vacare contigerit, & eadem, per eundem *Episcopum Carlisen.* in Commendam, autoritate præfentis Concessionis & Licentie nostræ recepta adepta & obrenta fuerit, quod tunc dicta Rectoria sive Ecclesia Parochialis de Stokesley, una cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis, per ipsam *Episcopum* diutius in Commendam retineri non possit, sed itatim exinde eadem Ecclesia de Stokesley vacabit, dictusq; *Episcopus Carlisen.* ab eadem Ecclesia de Stokesley Juribusq; & Pertinentiis suis universis, ipso facto, amovebitur & amoris censebitur, præfenti Donatione & Concessione nostrâ, aut aliquâ in eadem contentâ, non obstantem,

Habendum gaudendum & percipiendum, tam dictum Officium Cancellarii Ecclesie Cathedralis & Metropolitanæ Eborum prædictæ, una cum dicto *Episcopatu Carlisen.* eidem *Episcopo Carlisen.* in Commendam, a Die datæ Præsentium, usq; ad Festum Sancti Petri ad Vincula quod erit in Anno Domini Millesimo quingentesimo septuagesimo primo,

Necnon habendas gaudendas & percipiendas dictas Rectorias sive Ecclesias Paroch. de Stokesley & de Stangriff alias Stangrave Eborum Diocesis, & earum utramque, & dictam Rectoriam sive Ecclesiam Parochialem de Rumboldkirk alias Rumylkirk Cestrensis Diocesis, quamprimum, ut præfetur, primo & proximo vacare contigerit, una cum dicto *Episcopo Carlisen.* cæteraq; omnia & singula Præmissa cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, eidem *Episcopo Carlisen.* in Commendam, sub modo & forma ac proviso superius expressis & præmemoratis, durante Vita naturali ipsius *Episcopi Carlisen.* ita quod ipse *Episcopus*, eadem Præmissa omnia & singula cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, sub modo forma & proviso prædictis, una cum dicto *Episcopo Carlisen.* habere & retinere, eorumq; Fructus Decimas Obventiones & Emolumenta quæcumq; eorundem percipere, & in Usus suos proprios convertere disponere & applicare libere & licite possit & valeat, Juribus Ecclesiasticis contrariis quibuscumque, seu Statutis etiam localibus, Actu Ordinatione Ritu & Consuetudine in contrarium, in aliquo non obstantibus, quibus etiam, ad effectum Præsentium consequendarum, quamvis obstitierint, derogamus & derogari volumus,

Proviso semper quod dictum Officium Cancellariatus Eborum prædicti, & Rectorie sive Ecclesie Parochialis de

A. D. 1570. de Stokeſley & de Scangriff aliàs Stan-
grave Eborum Dioceſis, ac de Rum-
boldkirk aliàs Rumylkirk Ceſtrenſis
Dioceſis, ſeu earum aliqua, debitis
propterea interim non fraudulentur Ob-
ſequiis, & Cura Animarum earumdem
nullatenus negligatur, ſed earum &
cujuslibet earumdem ſupportentur O-

12 Elia. Reg.

nara debita & conſueſta;
Eo quòd expreſſa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Telle Regina apud *Gorſembury* trice-
ſimo Die Julii.

A. D. 1570.
12 Elia. Reg.

*Commiſſio ad Auxilium præſtandum Mariæ Reginae
Scotorum.*

A. D. 1570.
Ex Augr. **J**acobus Dux Caſtelli Heraldus Comes Ar-
rania Dominus Hamilton &c. Geor-
gius Comes Huntleus Dominus Gor-
doun & Badzenoth &c. Archibaldus
Comes Argadia Dominus Campell &
Lorn &c. Sereniſſimæ Principis Domi-
niæ Mariæ Scotorum Eſc. Reginae Locum-
tenentes, omnibus & ſingulis ad quo-
rum Manus hæc Litera perventura ſunt
Salutem.

Cùm graviffimis Reipublicæ Cala-
mitatibus & publicorum Hoſtium In-
juriis laceſſiti, ad Reginam nunc in An-
glia aſſervatam, in Regnum reſtituen-
dum Arma ceperimus, eoq; Illuſtrem
ac Nobilem Virum *Georgium Baronem
de Setoun*, ad excellentiſſimum Principem,
Ferdinandum Ducem Alphonſum &c.
apud Populos ac Provincias Inferioris
Germaniæ qua ad Ditionem Regis
Catholici pertinent Proregem, miſeri-
mus.

Scitote Nos eidem Domino *Georgio*
Mandata deſiſſe, plenamq; Potēſtatem
feciſſe, cum memorato excellentiſſimo
Principe, de omnibus rebus qua ad

Auxilia nobis ſummittenda pertinent,
quaſq; noſtro Nomine exponere, & de
quibus agere mandavimus, agendi tra-
ctandi tranſigendi; ſanctēq; pollicemur
quæcunq; a nobis præſtanda ſunt, quæ
ille Nos præſtituros receperit, quibus
Conditionibus aſſenſus fuerit, a Nobis
ſine dolo malo conſecta illi & probatas,
& quæ illi in tranſigendo probabuntur,
Nos omnia rata & grata habituros.

Cujus Rei ut quæcentiſſimam Fi-
dem faceremus, Literas hæſce Chiro-
grapho noſtro ſubſcriptas & Sigillis im-
preſſas, Fidei noſtræ tanquam Obſides
& Sponſores tradidimus, in *Adibus no-
ſtris*, decimoq; Auguſti 1570.

JACOBUS DUX CASTELLI HE-
RALDUS.

GEORGIUS COMES HUNTLEUS.
ARCHIBALDUS COMES ARGADIE.

*Sub Sigillis prædictorum de Cera rubra
albo inſcrixi pendentibus a duplicibus
cascis Pergamene.*

De Significavit pro Episcopo Inſulæ de Mann.

A. D. 1570.
Fec. 12. Elia.
p. 7. m. 17. **R**egina &c. Reverendiſſimo in
Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Do-
mino *Edmundo*, Permiſſione Divina,
Eboracenſi Archiepiſcopo Angliæ Primati
& Metropolitano, Salutem.

Quum Jus Patronatus Nominatio
Præſentatio & Diſpoſitio Episcopatus
Inſulæ Sodor ſive de Man veſtræ Ebo-
racen. Provincia, ad, Prædilectum &
Fidelem Conſanguineum noſtrum, *Ed-
mundum Comitem Derbiæ* præclari Ordinis
Garterii Militem, ex Inductis &
Largitionibus Progenitorum noſtro-
rum Regum & Principum huius Regni
noſtri Angliæ, Antecelloribus ſuis
Comitibus Derbiæ ab antiquo factis
& elargitis, eique & Hæredibus ſuis ri-

tè & legitime confirmatis, ac longo
Uſu ſtabilitis, in qualibet ejuſdem Va-
catione notorie ſpectet & pertineat,

Quumque eodem Episcopatu, per
Mortem naturalem Domini *Thome
Stanley* ultimi ejuſdem Dignitatis epi-
ſcopalis Præſulis, jampridem notorie
vacante, ac Episcopii ſolatio deſtituta,
dictus, prædilectus & fidelis Conſan-
guineus noſter, *Edmundus Comes Derbiæ*
Patronus aneedictus, dilectum ſibi in
Chriſto, Venerabilem Virum Domi-
num *Johannem Saleſbury* nuper *Suffra-
ganeum Theſford* Decanum Eccleſiæ Ca-
thedralis Norwiceſis, alias in Episcopum
rite & legitime ordinatum & con-
ſecratum, ad prædictum Episcopatum
Inſulæ

A. D. 1570.

A. D. 1570. Insule Sodor five de Man, modo præ-
missio vacantem, nobis, per Literas
suas, prout hæcenus in ea parte fieri
solebat, legitime nominaverit & præ-
sentaverit.

Humiliter supplicans quatenus, ex
Regia nostra Clementia Benignitate &
Gratia, eandem suam Præsentationem
& Nominationem acceptare & admit-
tere, necnon Literas nostras mandato-
rias vobis Archiepiscopo antedicto, pro
Confirmatione ejusdem Domini *Johannis
Salesbury* in Episcopum dicti Episco-
patûs Insule Sodor five de Man, proq;
ipsum sic confirmari reali & effectuali
Inductione ad & in eandem Dignita-
tem episcopalem, cum suis Privilegiis
Immunitatibus Juribus & cæteris Per-
tinentiis prædictis, inter alia scribere
& mandare dignemur; prout in ip-
sius *Comitis* Literis desuper confectis, &
per eum subscriptis ac Sigillo suo sigil-
latis, inter alia plenius liquet & ap-
paret.

Vestre igitur reverendissimæ Pater-
nitati, harum serie significamus & in-
notescimus quod Nominationem &
Præsentationem ipsius Domini *Johannis
Salesbury* ad dictum Episcopatum In-
sule Sodor five de Man sic, ut præfer-
tur, per eundem *Comitem Derby* assen-
sitas, ex Gratia nostra speciali acce-

ptavimus admittimus & approbavimus; A. D. 1570.

Et ideo vobis Reverendissimo Do-
mino Archiepiscopo antedicto; Tenore
Præsentium, committimus & manda-
mus, quatenus eundem Dominum *Johannem
Salesbury* sic, ut præfertur; nomi-
natum & præsentatum, ac per Nos
admissum & approbatum, atque alias
munere episcopalis Consecrationis insigni-
tum, in Episcopum dicti Episcopatus
Sodor five Insule de Man rite & legiti-
me confirmare seu confirmari facere,
ac consequenter, pro ejusdem sic con-
firmato, ad & in realem & effectivalem
Possessionem ejusdem Episcopatus &
Dignitatis episcopalis, cum suis Privi-
legiis, Præheminentis Immunitatibus
Juribus, & cæteris Pertinentiis suis quib-
uscumque, juxta Jûris exigentiam,
atq; præteriti temporis & dicti Episco-
patûs Morem & Consuetudinem, hæ-
cenus in similibus fieri & observari so-
litis & consuetis, scribere curetis atque
mandetis, cæteraque faciatis & exe-
quamini quæ vestro in hac parte in-
cumbunt Officio Pastoralis.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* xxix.
Die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Investitura, Somerset Herald.

A. D. 1570. Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,
De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa
Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon
in consideratione boni veri & fidelis
Servitiî quod, dilectus Serviens noster,
Robertus Glover alias *Portallus* unus
Pursuandorum nostrorum ad Arma,
nobis ante hæc tempora impendit,
& durante Vitâ suâ impendere in-
tendit.

Fecimus nominavimus creavimus
creximus constituimus & investivimus,
ac per Præsentes facimus nominamus
creamus erigimus & investimus eun-
dem *Robertum* unum *Heraldorum* no-
strorum ad Arma, eiq; Nomen illud vul-
gariter nuncupatum SOMERSET imposu-
imus, ac Stylum Titulum Libertates
& Præheminentias hujusmodi Officio
convenientia & concordantia ab anti-
quo consueta, damus & concedimus
per Præsentes.

Habendum & tenendum occupan-
dum exercendum & gaudendum Offi-
cium illud, ac Nomen Stylum Titu-

lum Libertates & Præheminentias præ-
dictas, præfuto *Roberto Glover* alias *Som-
erset* durante Vitâ suâ,

Et ulterius concessimus, ac per
Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus &
Successoribus nostris, concedimus ei-
dem *Roberto Glover* alias *Somerset*, sin-
gulis Annis durante Vitâ suâ prædic-
tâ, pro Exercitiu Officiî prædicti,
quandam Annuitatem five annualem
Redditum *Viginti Marcarum* bonæ &
legalis Monete Angliæ.

Habendam & annuatim percipien-
dam prædictam Annuitatem five annu-
alem Redditum *Viginti Marcarum*, ut
præfertur, eidem *Roberto Glover* alias *Som-
erset*, a Festa Sancti Michaelis Arch-
angeli ultimo præterito durante Vitâ
suâ, de Thesauro nostro, ad Receptam
Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Thesaurarii
& Camerariæ nostrorum ibidem
pro tempore existentium, ad Festa
Annunciationis Beate Mariæ Virgi-
nis & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli per
æquales Portiones, unâ cum omnibus
aliis Commoditatibus Proficuis Advan-
tagiis Præheminentis & Emolu-
mentis

A.D. 1570.
13. Elin. Reg.
mentis eidem Officio debitū & consue-
tis, in tam amplis modo & forma prout
Edmundus Atkinson nuper habuit, aut a-
liquis alius sive aliqui alii Heraldorum
nostrorum, nuper habuit & percepit,
habuerunt & perceperunt, pro Exerci-
tio Officii prædicti;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

A.D. 1570.
13. Elin. Reg.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
xxix. Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1571.
Fe. 13. Elin.
p. 5. m. 44.
Regina, dilectis nobis in Chri-
sto, *Decanus & Praefatus & Capitu-
lulo* Ecclesiae nostrae Ca-
thedralis Lincolniensis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra Nobis est humili-
ter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia præ-
dicta, per Translationem, Reverendi
in Christo Patris, ac Prædicti & Fi-
delis nostri, *Nicholai* ultimi Episcopi
eiusdem, ad Sedem episcopalem Wig-
orniensem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit
solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in
Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam
nostram fundatoriam vobis concedere
dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus illis in hac parte
favorabiliter inclinantes, illam vobis
duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis
in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo
Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro
utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
decimo quinto Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A.D. 1571.
Id. m. 4.
Regina, Etsaetori suo in Com-
itatū Anglesey, Salutem.
Vacante nuper Episcopatu
Wigornienſi, per Translationem ulti-
mi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitu-
lum* Ecclesiae Cathedralis Wigorn. præ-
dictae (Licentia nostra petita pariter &
obtentā) Reverendum in Christo Pa-
trem, Dominum *Nicholaum Bullyngham*
nuper Sedis Lincolniensis Episcopum, in
eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personae sic
electae, Regium Assensum nostrum ad-
hibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fide-
litatem nobis debitam pro dicto Epi-
scopatu Wigorn. recepimus, ac Tem-
poralia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis
omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis
& Hereditamentis cum Pertinentiis
prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectan-
tibus & pertinentibus, modo in Manus
nostras, vigore cujusdam Actus Par-
liamenti Anno Regni nostri primo, in-
de editi & provisi, electis & captis, ac
in Scaccario nostro de Recordo reman-
entibus, si quae tales Terrae Tene-
menta vel Hereditamenta existunt sic
electa vel capta) ei restituimus per
Præfentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quod præ-
fato *Electo*, Temporalia prædicta cum
pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in

Balliva tua, unā cum Exitibus & Pro-
ficiis inde, a tempore Translationis ul-
timi Episcopi ibidem, hucusque pro-
venientibus sive crescentibus, sine di-
latione Liberes: salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
decimo quarto Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Etsaeto-
ribus subscripcis sub datā prædictā;
videlicet,

*Etsaetori suo in Com. Salop. ac Mar-
thae Wallia eidem Comitatus adja-
centibus.*

*Dilecto & Fideli suo Roulando Hay-
ward Majori Civitatis London. ac*

Etsaetori suo in eadem Civitate.

Etsaetori suo in Com. Midd.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis
Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenenti-
bus de *Episcopatu Wigorn.* prædicto,
quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo
& Domino suo, in omnibus quae ad Epi-
scopatum prædictum pertinent, inten-
dentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.
8 N

Litera

A. D. 1571.
13. Elic. Reg.A. D. 1571.
13. Elic. Reg.

Literæ de Significavit.

A. D. 1571.
11. Id. 28.

Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri ac Domino, Domino *Mattheo*, Permissione Divina, *Canuariensis Archiepiscopo* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano &c. Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Lincolnienſi, per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Lincoln. prædictæ, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam illis conceſſerimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidem *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, Dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Thomam Camper* nuper Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Christi Oxon. & Claudiocestr. Decanum, Episcopum sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ Lincoln. elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet.

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes,

eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus & Favorem; & hoc vobis, Tenore Præsentium, significamus.

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini, firmiter precipiendo mandantes, quatenus vos eundem, Dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Thomam Camper* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Lincoln. prædictæ, sic ut præfertur electum, & Electionem illam confirmare, & eundem Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ auctorizare & investire, ceteraque omnia & singula peragere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Legum & Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo nono Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Significavit.

A. D. 1571.
11. Id. 44.

Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri ac Domino, *Mattheo*, Permissione Divina, *Canuariensis Archiepiscopo* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Exon. per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Exon. prædictæ, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam illis conceſſerimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidem *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, Dilectum nobis in Christo, *Willielmum Bradrige* Sacre Theologiæ Professore, Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Sarum Decanum, Episcopum sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ Exon. elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet.

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum As-

senſum adhibuimus & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus.

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini, firmiter precipiendo mandantes, quatenus vos eundem, Dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Willielmum Bradrige* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Exon. prædictæ sic ut præfertur electum, & Electionem illam confirmare, & eundem Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ, auctorizare & investire, ceteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Legum & Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo sexto Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A.D. 1576.
13 Edw. 6.A.D. 1577.
13 Edw. 6.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A.D. 1577.
14 Edw. 6.

Regina, Eſcætori ſuo in Comitatu Lincolnie, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Epiſcopatu Lincoln. per Tranſlationem ultimi Epiſcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Eccleſiæ Cathedralis Lincoln. prædictæ (Licentiâ noſtrâ petita pariter & obtentâ) Dilectum Nobis in Chriſto, *Thomam Couper* Eccleſiæ noſtræ Chriſti Oxoniæ & *Claudius* ſtrictæ nuper *Decanus* in eorum Epiſcopum & Paſtorem elegerunt;

Cui quidem Electioni & Perſonæ ſic electæ Regium Aſſenſum noſtrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipſiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Epiſcopatu Lincoln. recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Epiſcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hereditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto Epiſcopatu dudum ſpectantibus & pertinentibus, modò in Manus noſtras vigore cujuſdam Actûs Parlamenti, Anno Regni noſtri primo, inde editi & proviſi, electis & captis, ac in Scaccario noſtro de Recordo remanentibus, ſi quæ tales Terræ Tenementa vel Hereditamenta exiſtunt ſic electa vel capta) ei reſtituimus per Præſentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quòd præſato Electedo, Temporalia prædicta cum Pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Ballivâ tuâ, unâ cum Exitibus & Pro-

ſicuis inde, a tempore Tranſlationis ultimi Epiſcopi ibidem, hucusque provenientibus ſive creſcentibus, ſine dilatione Liberes: ſalvo Jure cujuſlibet.

Teſte Regina apud Weſtmonaſt. primo Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo,

Conſimilia Brevia diriguntur Eſcætoribus ſubſcriptis ſub Data prædictâ, videlicet:

Eſcætori ſuo in Com. Nutham.
Eſcætori ſuo in Com. Leiri.
Eſcætori ſuo in Com. Suffex.
Eſcætori ſuo in Com. Carmarthen.
Eſcætori ſuo in Com. Hunt.

Et mandatum eſt Milaiibus, liberis Hominiſus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Epiſcopatu Lincoln. prædicto quòd eidem Electedo, tanquam Epiſcopo & Domino ſuo, id omnibus quæ ad Epiſcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes ſint & reſpondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte ut ſupra.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A.D. 1577.
14 Edw. 6.

Regina, Eſcætori ſuo in Comitatu Devoniz, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Epiſcopatu Exoniæ, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Epiſcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Eccleſiæ Cathedralis Exon. prædictæ (Licentiâ noſtrâ petita pariter & obtentâ) Dilectum Nobis in Chriſto, *Willielmum Broadbridge* Sacre Theologiæ Profeſſorem Eccleſiæ Cathedralis Sarum nuper *Decanum*, in eorum Epiſcopum & Paſtorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Perſonæ ſic electæ, Regium Aſſenſum noſtrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipſiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Epiſcopatu Exon. recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Epiſcopatus (exceptis

omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hereditamentis cum Pertinentiis, inodo in Manus noſtras, vigore cujuſdam Actûs Parlamenti, Anno Regni noſtri primo, inde nuper editi & proviſi, electis & captis, ac in Scaccario noſtro de Recordo remanentibus, ſi quæ talia Terræ Tenementa vel Hereditamenta exiſtunt ſic electa vel capta) ei reſtituimus per Præſentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quòd præſato Electedo, Temporalia prædicta cum Pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Ballivâ tuâ, unâ cum Exitibus & Proſicuis inde, a tempore Mortis ultimi Epiſcopi ibidem, hucusque provenientibus ſive creſcentibus, ſine Dilatatione Liberes: ſalvo Jure cujuſlibet.

Teſte

A.D. 1571.
13. Elia. Reg.Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
xiv. Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Efficatori suo in Cam. Cornubi.
Dilecto & fidei suo Majori Civitatis
Exon. ac Efficatori suo in eadem Ci-
vitate.A.D. 1571.
13. Elia. Reg.

De Intendendo.

A.D. 1571.
13. Elia. Reg.**R**egina, universis & singulis Mi-
lilibus, Liberis Hominibus, &
omnibus aliis Tenentibus de E-
piscopatu Exon. Salutem.Cum, vacante nuper Episcopatu
Exon. per Mortem naturalem ulti-
mi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Ca-
pitulum* Ecclesie Cathedralis Exoniensis
prædictæ (Licentiâ petita pariter &
obtentâ) dilectum Nobis in Christo,
Willielmum Bradbridge Sacræ Theologiæ
Professorem Ecclesie Cathedralis Sarum
nuper *Decanum*, in eorum Episcopum
& Pastorem elegerunt.Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ
sic electæ, regium Assensum nostrum
adhbuimus & Favorem, ipsiusq; Fide-
litatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episco-
pato Exon. recepimus, ac Temporalia
ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omni-bus Manerijs Terris Tenementis &
Hæreditamentis cum pertinentiis, mo-
do in Manus nostras, vigore cujus-
dam Actûs Parliamenti, Anno Regni
nostri primo, inde editi & provisi, ele-
ctis & captis, ac in Scaccario nostro
de Recordo remanentibus, si quæ ta-
lia Terræ Tenementa vel Hæredi-
tamenta existunt sic electa vel capta)
ei restituerimus per Literas nostras Pa-
tentes;Vobis mandamus, quod eidem Ele-
cto tanquam Episcopo & Domino vestr-
o, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum
prædictum pertinent, intendentes sibi
& respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud
mo quarto Die Martii.

A.D. 1571.

De Officio Pursivandi dato.

A.D. 1571.
Pat. 13. Elia.
p. 9. m. 37.**R**egina omnibus ad quos &c. Sa-
lutem.Sciatis quod Nos,
De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex
certa Scientiâ & mero Motu nostris,
necnon in consideratione boni veri &
fidelis Servitiû quod, dilectus Subditus
noster, *Richardus Lee* nobis durante
Vitâ suâ impendere intendit,Fecimus ordinavimus creavimus &
ereximus, ac per Præsentes facimus
ordinamus creamus & erigimus eun-
dem *Richardum Lee* unum Pursivando-
rum nostrorum ad Arma, & ei Nomen il-
lud vulgariter nuncupatum *Porkcullis*
imponimus, Stilumq; Titulum Li-
bertates & Præminentias hujusmodi
Officio convenientes & concordantes
ab antiquo consuetas, damus etiam &
concedimus per Præsentes,Habendum tenendum occupandum
exercendum & gaudendum præfatum
Officium, ac cætera omnia & singula
Præmissa, præfato *Richardo Lee* duran-
te Vitâ suâ naturali,Dedimus etiam & concessimus, ac
per Præsentes damus & concedimus
præfato *Richardo Lee*, pro Officio præ-dicto exercendo, quandam Annuita-
tem sive annualem Redditum *Decem*
Librarum legalis Monetæ Angliæ.Habendam & annuatim percipien-
dam prædictam Annuitatem sive an-
nualem Redditum *Decem Librarum*, ut
præfertur, dicto *Richardo Lee* & Af-
signatis suis, a Festo Sancti Michaelis
Archangeli ultimo præterito, pro Ter-
mino Vitæ ipsius *Richardi Lee*, solven-
dâ annuatim ad duos Anni Termi-
nos; videlicet, ad Festa Annunciationis
Beatæ Mariæ Virginis & Sancti Michæ-
lis Archangeli per æquales Portiones,
per manus Thesaurarii & Camerari-
orum sive Receptorum Scaccarii nos-
tri, sive aliorum Officiariorum nostror-
um ibidem pro tempore existentium,
unâ cum omnibus aliis Commoditati-
bus Proficuis Advantagijs Præminent-
iis Entolumentis & Libertatibus ei-
dem Officio debitis & consuetis, in
tâ amplis modo & forma prout ali-
quis alius sive aliqui alii Pursivando-
rum habuit & percepit, habuerunt &
perceperunt vel debuerunt percipere,
de in & pro Exercitio Officii ejusdem,
habendis eidem *Richardo Lee* aliis
Partialit

A.D. 1571.

A. D. 1571. *Portuallus* ex Dono nostro speciali, absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successoribus nostris quoquo modo reddendo solvendo vel faciundo:

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Greenwich* vicesimo secundo Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De tenendo Cancellariatum & Præbendam in Commendam.

A. D. 1571. Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Ph. 13. Elix. p. 5 m. 44.

Ut, dilectus & fidelis Subdius noster, *Willielmus Bradbridge* jam Episcopus Exoniensis Electus, Scatum suum, juxta Pontificalis Dignitatis exigentiam, decentius Tenere possit, considerantes Exaltatem dicti Episcopatus,

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, concessimus & Licentiam dedimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, concedimus & Licentiam damus *præfato Willielmo Bradbridge*, quod ipse, unâ cum Episcopatu prædicto, Cancellariatum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Cicestr. & Præbendam de Sutton in eadem Ecclesia Cathedrali, quædem *Willielmus Bradbridge* canonicè & legitime adeptus est, & sic inde possidebat & adhuc canonicè possidet, & earum utramque, per quinquennium a tempore Acceptationis prædicti Episcopatus continuè numerando, in Commendam, unâ cum dicto Episcopatu, retinere, illorumque Fructus & Proventus percipere, atque in Usum suum & Utilitatem ac si illis intitulatus obtineret, convertere & applicare durante quinquennio prædicto liberè & licitè valeat & possit, absque impedimento nostro Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum aut aliorum quorumcumque,

Habendos gaudendos & percipiendos dictum Cancellariatum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Cicestren. & Præbendam

de Sutton, cum Fructibus Redditiis Proventibus & Emolumentis ac Pertinentiis quibuscumque, præfato *Willielmo Bradbridge*, Episcopo Exon. prædictæ Electo, tam absenti quàm præsentem, per quinquennium prædictum, absque aliquo Gravamine Interruptione seu Calumpnia Patronum Præmissorum aut eorum alicujus;

Volentes & firmiter Injungentes Patronis Præmissorum, quod illi respectivè permittant, & earum quilibet permittat, præfatum *Willielmum* jam Exon. Episcopum Electum, sive fuerit absens sive præsens, ad percipiendum gaudendum tenendum & habendum, durante Terminò Quinquennii prædicti, omnes & singulos Fructus Redditus & Proventus Præmissorum prædictorum insimul cum Episcopatu prædicto Exon. usque quinquennium a tempore Acceptationis prædictæ continuè numerandum, in Commendam retinere liberè & licitè valeat & possit; Jure sive Consuetudine Ecclesiasticis quibuscumque, aut aliquo Actu Statuto vel Causâ in contrarium non obstantibus;

Provisò semper quod dictus Cancellarius & Præbenda interim debitis non fraudentur Obsequiis.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Presentatione.

A. D. 1571. Regina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, Domino *Matheo*, Permissione Divina, Cantuar. Archiepiscopo totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, ad quem omnis & omnimoda Jurisdictio Spiritualis & Ecclesiastica, Sede Episcopali Oxoniensi vacante, pertinet, aut aliis

Ind. p. 7. m. 15.

quibuscumque Potestatem sufficientem in hac parte habentibus, Salutem.

Vicarium de Borsford cum Capella de *Fulbroke* Oxon. Dioc. jam per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis fidem vacantem, & ad nostram Presentationem pleno Jure spectantem, dilectum Nobis

A. D. 1571. Nobis in Christo, *Willielmum Master*
 13 *Ellm. Reg.* Clericum vobis Tenore Præsentium
 præsentamus,

Rogantes, quatenus eundem *Willielmum* ad prædictam Vicariam admittere, ipsumque Vicarium in & de eadem cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis instituire & investire, eaque facere peragere & perimplere quæ ve-

stro in hac parte incumbunt Officio
 pastoralis velitis cum favore.

A. D. 1571.
 13 *Ellm. Reg.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* xvii.
 Die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.



De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1571. Regina dilectis sibi in Christo,
 14 *Ellm. R.* *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ
Præ. 14. Ellm. Cathedralis Sarum, Salu-
 tem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesiæ prædictæ, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundatariam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favo-
 vorabiliter inclinantes, illam vobis
 duximus concedendam,

A. D. 1571.

Rogantes quid talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis exstiat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 quinto Die Decembris.

De Officio concesso.

A. D. 1571. Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
 14 *Ellm. R.* Salutem.

Cum Nos, per Literas nostras Patentes gerentes Datam apud Westm. decimo octavo Die Julii, Anno Regni nostri sexto, dederimus & concesserimus *Johanni Johansoni* Officium sive Locum *Capitalis Vibrellatoris* nostri, Anglice vocatum *de le Master Gonner*, infra Castrum nostrum de Carlisle, quod quidam *Robertus Sattorn* adtunc, nuper defunctus, habuerat & occupaverat, ac etiam Vadium & Feodum *Duodecim Denariorum per Diem* legalis Monetæ nostræ Angliæ,

Habendum tenendum gaudendum & exercendum Officium prædictum durante Vitâ suâ naturali, necnon percipiendum dictum Vadium & Feodum de Thesauo nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Westm. per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad quatuor Anni Terminos per æquales Portiones, prout per eandem Literas nostras Patentes plenius liquet & apparet,

Quas Literas Patentes idem *Johannes Johanson* in voluntate existit nobis sursumreddere, jamque, prout inde certam habemus notitiam, in Cancel-

lariam nostram cancellandas sursum-
 reddidit, ibique cancellatæ sunt, eâ
 intentione ut Nos alias Literas nostras
 Patentes cuidam *Jacobo Spence* uni *Vibrellatorum* nostrorum infra Castrum nostrum de Carlisle, de prædicto Officio concedere dignaremur, quam quidem Sursumreditionem Nos acceptamus per Præsentes;

A. D. 1571.

Scitis igitur quid Nos, in consideratione boni veri & fidelis Servitiî antehac impenali & imposterum Nobis impendendi, per dilectum Subdium nostrum *Jacobum Spence*, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Jacobo Spence* dictum Officium sive Locum *Capitalis Vibrellatoris* nostri, Anglice vocatum Officium *de le Master Gonner*, infra Castrum nostrum de Carlisle, ac etiam Vadium & Feodum *Duodecim Denariorum per Diem* legalis Monetæ nostræ Angliæ pro Exercitio & Occupatione ejusdem Officii,

Habendum gaudendum exercendum & occupandum Officium sive Locum prædictum, unâ cum prædicto Vadio & Feodo *Duodecim Denariorum per Diem*, præfato *Jacobo Spence* durante Vitâ suâ naturali, de Thesauo nostro ad Receptam Scaccarii nostri Westm.

A.D. 1570. Westm. Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per Manus Theſaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, ad quatuor Anni Terminos per æquales Portiones solvendum, unâ cum omnibus aliis Proficuis Commoditatibus Emolumentis & Advantagiis quibuscumque eidem Officio five Loco quoquo modo spectantibus five pertinentibus, in tam amplis modo & forma prout prædictus *Johannes Johnson*, aut aliquis alius

sive aliqui alii Officium prædictum præstantia occupans five occupantes, habuit seu percepit, habuerunt seu perceperunt, aut habere debuerunt pro Exercitio ejusdem;

Et quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xiii. Die Decembris.

Per ipsam Reginem.

De Præsentationibus.

A.D. 1571. Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, Domino *Mattheo*, Permissione Divinâ, *Canuariensi Archiepiscopo* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, ad quem omnis & omnimoda Jurisdicctio spiritualis & ecclesiastica que ad Episcopum Sarum, Sede plena, pertinet, ipsâ Sede jam vacante, notorie dinoscitur pertinere, five alii cuicumque in hac parte auctoritatem habenti, Salutem.

Ad Præbendam de *Chercheste* in Ecclesia Cathedrali Sarum vestræ Dioc. & Jurisdicctionis, de jure ibidem jam vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem, ratione Vacationis Sedis Episcopalis Sarum pleno jure spectantem, dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Edmundum Deringe* Sacræ Theologiæ Baccularium vobis præsentamus;

Rogantes & requirentes, quatenus eundem *Edmundum* ad Præbendam prædictam admittere, ipsumque Præbendarium ibidem, ac in & de eadem cum omnibus & omnimodis suis Juribus Membris Commoditatibus Emolumentis Proficuis, quotidianis Distributionibus, Dividentis Exercentiis & Pertinentiis quibuscumque, canonice instituere & investire, ceteraque facere & peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo Die Decembris.

Per Dominum Cusodem Magni Sigilli Angliæ &c.

Regina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri ac Domino, *Johanni*, Permissione Divinâ, *Normiten. Episcopo*, ejusve

in Absentia *Vicario* suo in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alii cuicumque hanc nostram Præsentationem admittendi Potestatem habenti, Salutem.

Ad *Rectoriam de Stanton Morley*, cum *Working* annexa, de Jure vacantem & ad nostram Donationem & Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Rogero Mathew* Clericum, vobis Tenore Præsentium præsentamus;

Rogantes & requirentes, quatenus eundem *Rogero* ad dictam Rectoriā admittere, ipsumque Rectorem ejusdem Rectoriæ, ac in & de eadem canonice instituere & investire, cetera quoque facere peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xviii. Die Januarii.

Willielmus Smyth Clericus, habet conformes Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriā de Thorpebasset* Eborum Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo Eborum Archiepiscopo*.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxii. Die Decembris.

Robertus Nyxon Clericus, habet conformes Literas Reginæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariā de Wyngrove* Lincoln. Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri *Thoma Lincoln. Episcopo*.

Teste

A.D. 1571. Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
quarto die Januarii.

14 Edw. Reg.

Jacobus Keye, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectoriam de Gayton Lincoln. Dioc. de Jure vacantem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri Thoma Lincol. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium quarto Die Januarii.

Willielmus Underne Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Vicariam Sanctæ Mariæ infra Villam Nottingham, de Jure vacantem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, Edmundo Eborum Archiepiscopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium quarto Die Januarii.

Fulco Jones Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione ad Vicariam de parva Barington Glouc. Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, Ricardo Glouc. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium tricesimo primo Die Januarii.

Robertus Wood in Artibus Magister, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Vicariam de Byngley Eborum Dioc. de Jure vacantem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, Edmundo Eborum Archiepiscopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium primo Die Februarii.

Hemius Boyffe in Artibus Bachularius, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectoriam de Thorpe Norwicen. Dioc. de Jure vacantem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, Johanni Norwicen. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium quarto Die Februarii.

Johannes Fysher Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Vicariam de Lenton Eborum Dioc. de Jure vacantem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo

diffimo in Christo Patri, Edmundo Eborum Archiepiscopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium xi. Die Februarii.

Walterus Harte Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione ad Vicariam de Talant Exon. Dioc. de Jure vacantem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, Willielmo Exon. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium xi. Die Februarii.

Willielmus Hattersley in Artibus Magister, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectoriam de West Walton Norwicen. Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri, Johanni Norwicen. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium quinto Die Februarii.

Edmundus Marmyon Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectoriam de Briston Deverell Sarum Dioc. de Jure vacantem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, Edmundo Sarum Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium xiv. Die Februarii.

Johannes Pryce in Artibus Magister, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectoriam de Westwinche Norwicen. Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri Johanni Norwicen. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium xviii. Die Februarii.

Thomas Boilston Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectoriam de Lenge Wharston Lincoln. Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, Thoma Lincoln. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo Die Februarii.

Willielmus Hattersley Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectoriam de Westmalton

A. D. 1571. *Westmouthe* Norwiche. Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;

14 *Eliz. Reg.*

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni Norwiche. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo nono Die Aprilis.

Georgius Hardren Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Overton subius Arderne* Lincoln. Dioc. de jure vacantem.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Thome Lincoln. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xxvii. Die Decembris.

Willielmus Cromther Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Sares* London. Dioc. de jure vacantem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Edwino London. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xiii. Die Maii.

Ricardus Adamson Clericus, habet Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Borston* cum *Plouger* Lincoln. Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Thome Lincoln. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo tertio Die Decembris.

Martinus Clifflam Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectorem de Chalders* Norwiche. Dioc. post Mortem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni Norwiche. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo septimo Die Novembris.

Johannes Symons Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectorem de Chilton* Bathon. & Wellen. Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri *Gilberto Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo tertio Die Januarii.

Georgius Slater Clericus, habet con-

similes Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectorem de Balmer* Eborum Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;

14 *Eliz. Reg.*

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo Eborum Archiepiscopo;*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* x. Die Decembris.

Ricardus Cartes Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Riall* cum Membris, Petriburgen. Dioc. per Resignationem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo Petriburgen. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* undecimo Die Aprilis.

Willielmus Eyrethild Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectorem de Ramysbam* Cantuar. Dioc. de jure vacantem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xix. Die Maii.

Edwardus Bonne Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Newbold* Coven. & Lich. Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Thome Coven. & Lich. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* xiv. Die Martii.

Walterus Herbert Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectorem de Esthenrythe* Cantuar. Dioc. per Resignationem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Domino Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quarto Die Decembris.

Evan Williams Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectorem beatae Marie in austro Villa Glouc.* alias *Ecclesia Christi*, Glouc. Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Ricardo Glouc. Episcopo.*

A. D. 1571. Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* decimo nono Die Martii.
14 *Edw. Reg.*

Lancelotus Thexton Sacræ Theologiæ Bachalarius, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Thrunche* Norwicen. Diœc. de jure vacantem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni Norwicen. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo septimo Die Aprilis.

Ricardus Jones in Artibus Bachalarius, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Feltham* Norwicen. Diœc. per Deprivationem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni Norwicen. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* vicesimo nono Die Martii.

Johannes Dable in Artibus Bachalareus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Steadys* Exon Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Willielmo Exon. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo Die Junii.

Christoferus Style Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam Sancti Nicholai Aton* London. Diœc. per Refignationem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo London. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* xvi. Die Junii.

Thomas Boncks Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Dechingham* Norwicen. Diœc. per Lapsum;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni Norwicen. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo Die Maii.

Ricardus Lorke in Artibus Bachalarius, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vic-*

ariam de Chalgrove Cantuar. Diœc. per A. D. 1571. Lapsum, Sede Episcopali Oxon. vacante;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, Domino *Mattheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo tertio Die Maii.

Willielmus Tailor in Artibus Bachalarius, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Hutton Basswell* Eborum Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo Eborum Archiepiscopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo quinto Die Junii.

Willielmus Gladen Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Whybergh* Norwicen. Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni Norwicen. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo septimo Die Junii.

Willielmus Taylor in Artibus Bachalarius, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Clebery Mortimer* Heref. Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni Heref. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* duodecimo Die Maii.

Thomas Home Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Olde Cleve* cum *Ligh Capella* annexa, Bathon. & Wellen. Diœc. per Refignationem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Gilberto Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* primo Die Maii.

Edwardus Edgeworth Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Kirby Grens* Lincoln. Diœc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et

A. D. 1571.
14 *Eliz. Reg.* Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri *Thome Lincoln. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo nono Die Martii.

Johannes Skarlock Clericus, habet confimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Vicariam de Shalfeld Winton. Dioc.* per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Robertoo Winton. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* xiv. Die Martii.

Willielmus Gyles Clericus, habet confimiles Literas Regine Patentes de

Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Stalsfeld A. D. 1571.*
Cantuar. Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem; 14 *Eliz. Reg.*

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Matheo Cantuar. Archiepiscopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* vicelimo primo Die Martii.

Thomas Pory Artium Magister, habet confimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione ad *Primam Præbendam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Glouc. Glouc. Dioc.* per Resignationem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Rebardo Glouc. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo Die Januarii.

Literæ de Significavit.

A. D. 1571.
14 *Eliz. Reg.* Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, ac Prædilecto & Fidei nostro, *Matheo Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo*, ac aliis quibuscumque Episcopis quorum in hac parte intererit, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Sarum, per Mortem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesie nostræ Cathedralis Sarum, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam eis concessimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, idem *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, Reverendum in Christo Patrem, ac Dilectum & Fidelem nostrum, *Edmundum Rossensem Episcopum*, sibi & Ecclesie prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet.

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes,

eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus: A. D. 1571.

Rogantes, & in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini, præcipiendo mandantes, quatenus vos, eundem *Edmundum*, in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesie Cathedralis Sarum prædictæ sic ut præfertur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesie Sarum prædictæ, auctorizare & investire per Translationem, ceteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicelimo secundo Die Decembris.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A. D. 1571.
14 *Eliz. Reg.* Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitibus Southamptoniæ & Wiltesie, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Sarum, per Mortem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesie Cathedralis Sarum prædictæ (Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ) Reverendum in Christo Pa-

trem, *Edmundum Gest nuper Episcopum Ecclesie Cathedralis Rossensis*, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt, A. D. 1571.

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu Sarum recipimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus

A. D. 1572. supponentes sint intendentes auxilian-
tes & defendentes, sub Periculo quod
incumbit.

14. *Eliz. Reg.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* A. D. 1572.
undecimo Die Januarii.

12. *Eliz. Reg.*

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1572.

14. *Eliz.*

p. 5. m. 10.

Regina, dilectis sibi in Chri-
sto, Decano & Capitulo Eccle-
siae Cathedralis Rossensis, &
absente Decano, ipsi Capitu-
lo, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humili-
ter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia praedi-
cta, per Translationem ultimi Epi-
scopi ejusdem, jam vacet & Pasto-
ris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eli-
gendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licen-
tiam nostram fundatariam vobis con-
cedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte
favorabiliter inclinantes, illam vobis
duximus concedendam.

A. D. 1572.

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis
in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo
Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro
Utilis & Fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
undecimo Die Februarii.

Commissio specialis ad examinandum de Interceptionibus Mercatorum.

A. D. 1572.

14. *p. 2.*

m. 43. d.

Regina &c. Dilectis & Fidelibus
nostris,

*Johanni White & Rolando
Heyward,*

Millitibus & Aldermannis Civitatis
nostrae London.

Thome Wilson utriusque Juris Doctori
uni Magistrorum Curiae Requesta-
rum nostrarum,

Davidi Lewys Curiae Admiralitatis
nostrae Supremo Judici, & *Willielmo
Anby,*

Utriusque Juris Doctoribus,
Petro Osborne Armigero uni Remem-
oratorum Scaccarii nostri Westm,

Thome Edgerton,

Thome Eton,

Johanni Bodeleigh,

Methoe Felde,

Et Willielmo Wignall,

Civibus & Mercatoribus dictae Civi-
tatis nostrae London.

Salutem.

Quemadmodum in publicum Com-
modum Subditorum, tam nostrorum
quam Charissimi Patris nostri Regis
Catholici, quorum ultrò citroque in ea
parte interesse possit, rationem inivi-
mus, ut Merces, Naves, Pecuniarum
Summae, Debita, omniaque alia ad quocumque
dicti Regis Subditos spectantia,
& in quibuscumque Regnis & Di-
tionibus nostris, a *tertio Die Januarii*
Anno Domini Millesimo quingentesi-
mo sexagesimo octavo, Auctoritate no-

stra arrestata seu detenta, ad maxi-
mam Proprietariorum Utilitatem ven-
dantur, ut inde aliisque rationibus
Subditis nostris quorum interest satisfiat,
eique Negotio sincerè perficiendo,
Mercatores aliquot, tam nostros
quàm diversarum Gentium Exteros, ob
singularem Fidem, in Mercatura Per-
itiam, & in Rebus agendis Usum &
Dexteritatem, nobis notos, per Lite-
ras nostras delegatorias sub Magno
Sigillo nostro praeposimus, ita etiam
nunc consideramus Difficultates Qua-
estiones & Controversias, circa Con-
ditionem Quantitates Valores & Domi-
nia Rerum Navium Pecuniarum &
Debitorum, ad Subditos nostros, qui-
bus satisfactio fieri debet, spectantium,
& in Regnis ac Dominiis dicti Regis, a
vicefimo octavo Die Decembris Anno mil-
lesimo quingentesimo sexagesimo octa-
vo, arrestatorum seu detentorum, ve-
rissimè oritur;

A. D. 1572.

Idcirco vobis vel quatuor vestrum
(quorum vos *Johannem White & Rolan-
dum Heyward* vel *Davidem Lewes* duos
esse volumus) de quorum Doctrina
Integritate Judicio Experientia, & in
Jure Peritia plurimùm confidimus, pro
ea Animi nostri Propensione qua du-
cimur, ut nihil amplius Subditorum
nostrorum quicquam in hoc Satisfactio-
nis Negotio recipiat, quàm quod Ae-
quitatis & Justitiae ratio postulaverit,
committimus, ut, omnibus cummodis

8 Q

simis

A. D. 1572.
14 Edw. Reg. rem, sibi & Ecclesie prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus & adhibemus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis, Tenore Præsentium, significamus:

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini, firmiter præcipiendo mandantes, quatenus vos, eundem *Edmundum*, in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesie Cathedralis Roffen-

sis prædictæ, sic ut præfertur electum, A. D. 1572.
14 Edw. Reg. Electionemq; prædictam confirmare, & eundem *Edmundum* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesie prædictæ consecrare, cæteraq; omnia & singula peragere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, iuxta formam Legum & Statutorum Regni nostri Angliæ in hac parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum diligenti favore & effectui.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo Die Februarii.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1572.
14 Edw. Reg.
p. 12. m. 39.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentem damus & concedimus, dilecto nobis in Christo, *Johanni Tonge* Sacre Theologie Doctori, Præbendam illam in Collegio sive Ecclesia nostra Collegiata Westm. jam vacantem, & ad nostram Collationem & liberam Dispositionem, per Resignationem *Edmundi Freeke* electi in Episcopatum Roffensem, pleno jure spectantem, unà cum Adibus Hortis ac omnibus & singulis Juribus Præminentis Dividentis Commoditatibus Emolumentis & Pertinentiis quibuscumq; eidem Præbendæ debitis accidentibus annexis sive spectantibus, ac ipsum *Johannem Tonge* Præbendarium ejusdem Præbendæ in Collegio sive Ecclesia nostra Collegiata prædicta, cum omnibus & singulis suis Juribus

Membris & Pertinentiis universis, facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentem, A. D. 1572.

Habendam tenendam & gaudendam Præbendam prædictam, ac omnia & singula Præmissa superius expressa & specificata præfatis *Johanni Tonge* durante Vita sua naturali, adeo plenè liberè & integrè, ac in tam amplis & consimilibus modo & forma, prout dictus *Edmundus Freeke*, aut aliquis alius Prædecessorum suorum dictam Præbendam habens seu occupans, habuit tenuit sive gavisus fuit, seu habere tenere vel gaudere debuit;

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Præfatore Linguae Hebraicæ in Academia Cantabrigiæ, de Concessione.

A. D. 1572.
14 Edw. Reg.
p. 10.
m. 4.

Regina &c. Dilectis nobis *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesie nostre Cathedralis & Metropolitane Cantuariensis, necnon omnibus aliis ad quos hæc Literæ nostræ pervenerint, Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in consideratione boni & acceptabilis Servitii, tam tempore Præcharissimi Fratris nostri *Edwardi Sex-*

ti nuper Regis Angliæ, quàm nostri, A. D. 1572.
14 Edw. Reg. per Dilectum Nobis *Rodolphum Chelvalerium* Natione Gallicum Canonicum & Præbendarium dictæ Ecclesie nostræ, in Prelectione Linguae Hebraicæ in Academia nostra Cantabrigiæ impensis, ac pro aliis Considerationibus nos specialiter moventibus,

Dedimus & Concessimus, ac per Præsentem, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Roberto Chelvalerio*, omnes

A. D. 1572.
14. Elie. Reg.
lonum de se & Deodandis, ac ad eadem faciendum capiendum recuperandum & levandum, per se five Deputatos suos sufficientes, ubicumque, infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ ac Walliam prædictam ac Marchias ejusdem, fuerint inventa, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, & ipsa, sic levata recuperata & collecta, per se, ubi melius videbitur, pro Nobis in Eleemosinam distribuendum, absque Compoto five Ratiocinio inde nobis reddendo vel faciendo per Præsentes:

Mandantes & præcipientes universis & singulis Vicecomitibus Majoribus Coronatoribus Ballivis & Constabula-

riis, ac omnibus aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, & eorum cuilibet, Tenore Præsentium, quod præfatus Eleemosinarius nostrus ac Deputatis & Servientibus suis, in executione Præmissorum supportantes sint intendentes auxiliantes & defendentes sub Periculo quod incumbit.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* vicesimo nono Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A. D. 1572.
Fol. 14. Elie.
p. 5. m. 10.
Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Kantie, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Episcopatu Rossensi, per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Rossen. prædictæ (Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ) Dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Edmundum Freke* Sacræ Theologiæ Doctorem, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ, Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu Rossen. recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneris Terris Tenementis & Hereditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modò in Manus nostras, vigore cujusdam Actûs Parliamenti Anno Regni nostri primo, inde editi & provisi, electis & captis, si

quæ hujusmodi sint, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo remanentibus) ei restituiimus per Præsentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quod præfatus *Electus*, Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis Episcopatus prædicti, a vicesimo tertio Die Decembris ultimo præterito, hucusque provenientibus five crescentibus, sine dilatione Liberes: salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste meip[s]a apud *Gorhambury* decimo Die Aprilis Anno R.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Escaetoribus subscriptis sub datâ prædictâ; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Suff. & Norff.
Escaetori suo in Com. North.

De Officio Magistri Operatoris Monetarum concessio.

A. D. 1572.
Ind. p. 12.
m. 43.
Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, Dilectum Nobis *Johanni Lovison* Civi & Aurifabro Londoniæ, Officium Magistri Operatoris Monetarum nostrarum infra Turrim nostram Londoniæ; ac alibi ubicumque infra Regnum nostrum

Angliæ faciendarum, unâ cum omnibus Mansionibus Aedificiis & Locis ædificatis infra Turrim prædictam seu alibi, per Magistrum Monetarie vel ejus Deputatos, ad dictum Officium ante hæc tempora habitis occupatis & usitatis, ac ipsum *Johannem Lovison* nostrum Operatorem Monetarum nostrarum infra Turrim nostram Londoniæ & Regnum nostrum Angliæ faciendarum, deputamus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

8 R

Haben-

A. D. 1572.
14 *Elix. Reg.*
Habendum gaudendum occupandum & exercendum dictum Officium eidem *Johanni Leyson* per se, vel per sufficientem Deputatum suum sive Deputatos suos sufficientes (pro quo vel pro quibus respondere voluerit) pro Terminis Vitz sue, secundum formam & effectum quarundam Indenturarum inter Nos & prefatum *Johannem* de Officio predicto consueandarum, solvendo Nobis Debitis, Nobis de Monetis predictis debite pertinentibus;

Concessimus etiam eidem *Johanni Leyson* in & pro Officium illud exercendo omnia Vadia Feoda & Regalia Annuitates Libertates & Profectiva Advantagia Jurisdictiones Amerciamenta & Præheminentias eidem Of-

ficio quoquo modo debita & consueta A. D. 1572.
14 *Elix. Reg.*
sive spectantia, una cum omnibus Domibus Mansionibus Aedificiis & Locis, ut predictum est, absque aliquo inde Nobis vel Hæredibus nostris reddendo seu faciendo, & absque Molestatione Perturbatione vel Interruptione alicujus alterius Officiarii nostri seu Officiariorum nostrorum quorumcumque;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Grenemich* decimo octavo Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Custodia Cambii & Monetæ concessa.

A. D. 1572.
14 *Elix. Reg.*
Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, Dilecto Nobis *Ricardo Martyn* Civi & Aurifabro Londoniæ, tam Officium *Custodis Cambii & Monetæ* infra Turrim nostram Londoniæ, quam *Custodis Causagiorum Auri & Argentii* infra Turrim predictam, & alibi infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ, ac ipsum *Ricardum Martyn*, tam *Custodem Cambii & Monetæ* infra Turrim nostram quam *Custodem Causagiorum nostrorum Auri & Argentii* infra Turrim predictam & alibi infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ, facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum & occupandum Officium & Custodiam illa per se, vel per sufficientem Deputatum suum sive Deputatos suos sufficientes (pro quo vel pro quibus respondere voluerit) ad Terminum Vitz ipsius *Ricardi Martyn*, percipiendo in & pro dictis Officio & Custodia Vadia, ulti-

mo *Edwardi Tertii* & primo *Ricardi Secundi* nuper Regum Angliæ Annis, eidem Officio & Custodiæ debita & consueta, de Exitibus & Profectibus Cambii & Monetæ ac Cunagiorum predictorum provenientia, per Manibus suas proprias & in Manibus suis propriis retinenda, una cum omnibus Feodis Profectibus Regardis Commoditatibus Domibus Mansionibus Jurisdictionibus Libertatibus & aliis Emolumentis eidem Officio & Custodiæ sive eorum alteri qualitercumque pertinentibus sive spectantibus, in tam amplis modo & forma prout *Johannes Browne*, & *Thomas Pope* Armiger, aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii Officium & Custodiam predicta, tempore prefati Domini *Edwardi Tertii*, aut aliquo alio tempore melius habuit aut occupavit, habuerunt & occupaverunt, aut in eisdem percepit aut perceperunt;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Grenemich* decimo octavo Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Cancellario Ordinis Garterii constituto.

A. D. 1572.
14 *Elix. Reg.*
Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac tam

pro bono & fideli Servizio quod, Dilectus & Fidelis Consiliarius noster, *Thomas Smythe* Miles antehac impendit & indies impendere non desistit, quam

A.D. 1572. quàm Morum suorum probitate, Re-
rumque variarum Scientiâ, quibus
14 *Eliz. Reg.* pollet,

Dedimus & concessimus in pleno
Capitulo Ordinis nostri Garterii, ac per
Præfentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus &
Successoribus nostris, damus & conce-
dimus eidem *Thoma Smythe* Officiam
ac Munus *Cancellarii dicti Ordinis no-*
stri Garterii infra Castrum nostrum
de Wyndesore in Comitatu Barke, seu
alibi, unâ cum Custodia Sigillorum
ejusdem Ordinis nostri, quod quidem
Officiam jam vacat, & in Manibus
& Possessione nostra existit, ratione
Mortis *Willielmi Petre* Militis,

Habendum & occupandum Offi-
cium prædictum, unâ cum Custodia
Sigillorum prædictorum, præfato *Thoma*
Smythe per se in propria Persona
sua, aut per sufficientem Deputatum
suum, ad Terminum Vitæ ejusdem
Thome Smythe;

Dedimus etiam & concessimus, ac
per Præfentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus
& Successoribus nostris, damus &
concedimus eidem *Thoma Smythe*, pro
Officio prædicto exercendo, Feodum
sive Stipendium *Centum Librarum per*
Annum, ac omnia alia Vadia Feoda
Munera, honorarie Dignitates Im-
munitates, eidem Officio pertinentia
sive spectantia, in tam amplis modo
& formâ prout prædictus *Willielmus*
Petre, aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii
Officiam prædictam exercendo ha-
buit sive percepit, habuerunt sive per-
ceperunt in eodem, ac prout ex Sta-
tutis jam editis sive edendis pro di-
cto Ordine celebrando, quivis dictum
Officiam exercens jam possit aut im-
posterum poterit habere sive percipere
pro eodem,

De Concessione in Commendam.

A.D. 1572. Regina &c. dilecto nobis in
Christo, Admo Lefitico Episcopo Dublinensi in Re-
gno nostro Hiberniæ & in eodem etiam
Regno Consiliario nostro, Salu-
tem.

Cum Archiepiscopus tuus Dublini
Fructus Reditus & Proventus usque adeo
tenues & exiles esse intelligamus, ut
Simplicibus & Oneribus eidem Archi-
episcopatu tuo incumbendis mini-
me sufficiens;

Nos eam Provencum & Reddituum
exilitatem & tenuitatem considerantes,
ut decens sit in eo Regno Statum

A.D. 1572. Habendum & annuatim percipiendum prædictum Feodum *Centum Librarum* per Annum, eidem *Thoma Smythe* durante Vitâ naturali, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Festâ Annunciationis Beate Mariæ Virginis, Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli & Natalis Domini, per æquales Portiones, ad Receptam *Scaccarii nostri Westm.* Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, annuatim, de Thesauro nostro Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum, ad dictam Receptam solvendum: Aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione Proclamatione sive Restrictione in contrariam inde antehac habitis factis editis ordinatis sive provis, aut aliquâ aliâ Causâ vel Materia quacumque in aliquo non obstantibus;

Et ulterius, de uberiori Gratia nostra, damus & per Præfentes concedimus præfato *Thoma Smythe* tot & tantas Denariorum Summas, ad quos & quantas dictum Feodum sive Stipendium *Centum Librarum*, a Festâ Natalis Domini ultimo præterito, hucusque attingit, habendas eidem *Thoma Smythe*, ex Done nostro, absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio pro eodem nobis quoquomodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo;

Et quod expressâ mentio &c.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westminsteriam* vicelesimo quinto Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Concessione in Commendam.

A.D. 1572. tuum juxta Archiepiscopalis Officii Dignitatem tenere & tueri possis, & etiam ac, propter rei familiaris inopiam, tuæ Archiepiscopalis Dignitatis vilescat obnubiletur Auctoritas,

Tecum,

Ut, unâ cum prædicto Archiepiscopatu tuo, unum aut plura Beneficia ecclesiastica compatibilia simplicitate Curam animarum adnexam nullatenus habentia, vel unam aut plures, Præbendas in Ecclesiis quibuscumque Cathedralibus seu Collegiatis annui valoris *Centum Librarum* Monete nostræ Angliæ & non majoris, ubicumque infra

A. D. 1572. infra dictum Regnum nostrum Hibernie in Commendam recipere & habere, & non solum quoad dicto Archiepiscopatu præfatus retinere, verumetiam Fructus Redditus Proventus Commoda & Emolumenta Beneficii seu Beneficiorum, Præbendæ seu Præbendarum hujusmodi percipere, & in rem ac utilitatem tuam convertere & accommodare perinde libere & licite possis, ac si hujusmodi Beneficium vel Beneficia, Præbendam vel Præbendas valoris superscripti, in Titulum obtineres,

Ex certa Scientia & mero Motu no-

stris, Tenore Præsentium, concedimus, A. D. 1572. Gratiam facimus, dispensamus & indulgemus; Legibus Constitutionibus Canonibus Ordinationibus aut Statutis in contrarium non obstantibus quibuscumque.

In quorum omnium fidem & testimonium has Literas nostras fieri facimus Patentes.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo tertio Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Protectione Regali.

A. D. 1572. Regina &c. omnibus Ministris Fide-
libus & Subditis suis ad quos
14 Ed. 2. &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,

Ex Regia nostra Prærogativa, quam nolumus esse arguendam, providentes Securitati, dilecti Subditi nostri, Roberti Hitchenocke Generosi, seu quocumque alio Nomine vel Cognomine, sive additione Nominis vel Cognominis, censetur vel nuncupetur,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ne illiusqua Violentia Arrestatio Districcio sive Imprisonamentum vel aliquod Detrimendum, occasione alicujus Debiti Transgressionis Compositi, vel alicujus alterius Actionis placiti realis vel personalis, seu cujuscumque Condemnationis ipsius Roberti Hitchenocke occasione Præmissorum, vel alicujus alterius rei versus eundem Robertum ad Sectam alicujus cujuscumque ante hæc tempora initorum habitorem vel impostorem, durante præsentis Protectione & Salva Gardia nostris, habendorum sive movendorum, inferatur, suscipiatur ipsum Robertum Hitchenocke, ac omnes Servientes Manuceptores Plegios Factores Terras Res Redditus Bona & Catalla Mercandias & omnes Possessiones suas, in Protectionem Tutior-

nem Defensionem & Salvam Gardiam A. D. 1572. nostras speciales,

Volentes & mandantes Vobis & cuilibet vestrum quod, dictum Robertum Hitchenocke, ac omnes Servientes Manuceptores Plegios Factores Terras Res Redditus Bona Catalla & Possessiones suas prædicta, manuteneatis protegatis & defendatis, non inferentes eis nec eorum alicui vel aliquibus inferri permittentes Injuriam Molestiam Dampnum Arrestationem aut Gravamen, & si quid eis vel eorum alicui forisfactum sive injuriatum fuerit contra tenorem supradictum, id eis & eorum alicui sine dilatione emendari & reformari faciatis;

Volumus etiam quod idem Robertus Hitchenocke, ac omnes Servientes Manuceptores Plegii Factores Terra Res Redditus Bona Catalla & Possessiones ipsius Roberti sint quieti de omnibus & omnimodis Placitis Sectis Querelis & Executionibus quibuscumque.

In cujus rei Testimonium has Literas nostras fieri fecimus Patentes, per unum Annum integrum duraturas.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo quarto Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præsentatione super Resignatione.

A. D. 1572. Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
14 Ed. 2. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfatos, pro No-

bis Heredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, dilecto Nobis in Christo Willielmo Doye Sacre Theologie Professori & Præposito Collegii nostri Etonienfis Decanatum Collegii nostri, sive liberæ Capellæ nostre Regiæ

A. D. 1572.
14. Elia. Reg.
gie Sancti Georgii infra Castrum nostrum de Windesor. jam, per liberam Resignationem Georgii Carew nuper Decani ejusdem vacantem, & ad nostram Donationem pleno jure spectantem, ac ipsam Willielmum Doye Decanum Collegii sive liberæ Capellæ nostræ Regiæ prædictæ, facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum Decanatum prædictum præfato Willielmo Doye durante Vita sua naturali, cum omnibus Juribus Jurisdictionibus Libertatibus Privilegiis Titulis, quotidianis Distributionibus, Dividentis Excessantibus Refectionibus Mansionibus Domibus Edificiis Terris Tenementis

Pratis Pascuis Pasturis Hortis Pomariis Gardinis Clausuris Boscis Subboscis Reddiatibus Reventionibus sive Communiis, Aquis Stagnis Piscariis Piscationibus, ac omnibus & omnimodis aliis Proficiis Allocationibus Commoditatibus Advantagiis Emolumentis & Hæreditamentis quibuscumque, eidem Decanatui pertinentibus sive spectantibus;

Eo quodd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicefimo tertio Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Indigenis faciendis.

A. D. 1572.
Pai. 14. Elia.
P. 8. m. 34.
Henric Lodwich, sub Obedientia Ducis Clevis oriundus, seu quocumque alio Nomine, habet Literas Regiæ Patentis de Indigena.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium primo Die Julii.

Pro Decem Solidis solatis in Hanaperio.

Consimiles Literas Patentis de Indigenis fiendis habent Personæ subscriptæ de Data & pro Fine etiam subscriptis; videlicet,

Johannes Skutt, sub Obedientia Ducis Gelderland oriundus, seu quocumque alio Nomine &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium primo Die Julii.

Pro Decem Solidis solatis in Hanaperio.

Garret Baring, sub Obedientia Imperatoris oriundus, seu quocumque alio Nomine &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium primo Die Julii.

Pro Decem Solidis solatis in Hanaperio.

Jorvicius Bonlyn, sub Obedientia Francorum Regis oriundus, seu quocumque alio Nomine &c.

Teste Regina apud Gorbambury decimo Die Julii.

Pro Decem Solidis solatis in Hanaperio.

A. D. 1572.
Blasfett Dupree; sub Obedientia Francorum Regis oriundus, seu quocumque alio Nomine &c.

Teste Regina apud Gorbambury decimo Die Julii.

Pro Decem Solidis solatis in Hanaperio.

Robertus Tyndall, sub Obedientia Scotiæ Regiæ oriundus, seu quocumque alio Nomine &c.

Teste Regina apud Gorbambury vicefimo nono Die Julii.

Pro Tresdecim Solidis & Quatuor Denariis solatis &c.

Johannes Venhove, sub Obedientia Philippi Hispaniarum Regis oriundus, seu quocumque alio Nomine &c.

Teste Regina apud Gorbambury vicefimo nono Die Julii.

Pro Decem Solidis solatis in Hanaperio.

Franciscus Paper, sub Obedientia Hispaniarum Regis oriundus, seu quocumque alio Nomine &c.

Teste Regina apud Gorbambury octavo Die Augusti.

Pro Decem Solidis solatis &c.

Johannes Smythe, sub Obedientia Imperatoris oriundus &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium decimo quarto Die Octobris.

Pro Decem Solidis solatis &c.

Johannes Reyne, sub Obedientia Imperatoris oriundus &c.

A.D. 1572.
14. Elia. Reg. Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
xiv. Die Octobris.
Pro Decem Solidis solatis &c.

Thomas Chamberlein, sub Obedientia
Hispaniarum Regis oriundus &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
vicesimo octavo Die Octobris.

Pro Sex Solidis & Octo Denariis so-
latis &c.

Willielmus Herefote, sub Obedientia
Regis Francorum oriundus &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
vicesimo secundo Die Octobris.

Pro Decem Solidis solatis &c.

Harmon Hackhouse, sub Obedientia
Episcopi Manster oriundus &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium A.D. 1572.
secundo Die Novembris.
Pro Dimidio Marce solato &c. 14. Elia. Reg.

Deryk Lysson, sub Obedientia Ducis
Clevie oriundus &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
secundo Die Novembris.

Pro Dimidio Marce solato &c.

Nicholaus Morjeor Clericus, sub Obe-
dientia Francorum Regis oriundus, seu
quocumque alio Nomine &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
xiii. Die Novembris.

Pro Dimidio Marce solato in Han-
peris.

De Presentatione post Deprivationem.

A.D. 1572.
14. Elia. Reg. **R**egina &c. Reverendo in Chri-
sto Patri, Johanni, Permis-
sione Divina, Norwiche. Episco-
po, ejusve in Absentia Vicario in
Spiritualibus Generali, Salutem.

Ad Rectorem Ecclesie Parochialis de
Aldburgh cum Haslwood in Comitatu
nostro Suffolcie vestre Diocesis, mo-
do, per Deprivationem legitimam Jo-
hannis Willoughby ultimi Incumbentis
ejusdem, vacantem & ad nostram Pre-
sentationem pleno Jure spectantem,
dilectum Nobis Robertum Norton Cleri-
cum vobis presentamus;

Rogantes, quatenus eundem **Rector** A.D. 1572.
tam, ad dictam Rectorem de Ald-
burgh cum Haslwood predicta admi-
tere, ipsumque Rectorem in eadem
instituere cum suis Juribus & Pertin-
entiis universis, ceteraque peragere,
que vestro in hac parte incumbunt Of-
ficio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Garlbombury viii.
Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Episcopo Wintoniensi, de Licentia speciali.

A.D. 1572.
14. Elia. Reg. **E**lisabeth, by the Grace of God,
&c. to all &c.

Knowe ye that we, of our
speciall Grace and mere Motion, have
given and graunted, and by these Pre-
sents do give and graunte full Autho-
ritie Lyceunce and Power and Libe-
rty unto the, ryght Reverend Father
in God our right trusty and welbe-
loved, the Bysshope of Wycheester Pre-
late of our Order of the Garter, that
he, duryng our Pleasure, may lau-
fully, and without Offence Forfeiture
Losse or Penalty, receive and kepe in
in his Service from tyme to tyme by
way of Retayner, over and besydes
all such Persons as dayly attend up-
pon hym in his Houshold, and to
whom he giveth Meate Drinke Ly-
very Fee or Wages, and also over and

besids all suche Persons as he or shall
be under hym in any Office or Offices
of any Stewardshipp Understeward-
shipp Baylyweke, Keeper of Parks
Houses or Warrens, or other Games
of Venery Pheasants Partridges and
other Fowls of what kind soever they
be, aswell of such Office or Offices
which he hath or shall have of his
ownt, or by Graunt from any other,
the Number of Forty Persons Gentil-
men or Yomen whatsoever, albeyt
the same Person or Persons so retayn-
id or to be retaynid be the Tenaunts
of us or of any other of our Subiects,
or Dwelling or Resiant within our
Honour's Mannors Domynions Leets
Townes or Hundreds, and to the same
to give at his Will and Pleasure his
Livery, or to as many of the sayd
Number

A. D. 1572.
14 Edw. 6. Reg. Number of Persons as will receive the sayd Liverys and graunte to do unto hym there Serwyce when he shall appoynt and requier the same, the sayd Persons to be always repuryd and taken, by vertue of this our Graunt, to all intents and purposes as yf they were dayly attendant upon hym the sayd Reverend Father in his Houshold, and as though they had Meat and Drink Livery Wages and Lodging in his Houle as his Houshold Servants dayly attendant upon hym have or shall have;

Provided always that this our Graunt or Lycence, shall not extend to authorise the sayd Bishoppe of Wychebster, to take or retayne into his Service any of our Servaunts beyng namyd in our Chekker Rool, nor any other beyng fsworn or retaynid to serve us as our Servaunt or Servaunts; and theis our Letters Patentes shall be sufficient Warrant and Discharge, aswell to the sayd Bishoppe for

the Reteynynge of the sayd Number of Persons, as also to the sayd Persons so to be reteynid by way of Reteynner and to every of them, for the takyng of his Livery; any Act Statute Provision Article or Ordinance heretofore made to the contrary notwithstanding, and that the sayd Number of Persons reteynid or be reteynid, and every of them, shall be discharged and exoneratyd of all Forfeitures Losses and Penalties, that in any wise shall or may arise or grow to Us our Heies or Successors, by force or vertue of any Statute Lawes or Customs made or to be made for Reteynners to the contrary:

Notwithstanding that express mention *Esce.*

In witnes whereof *Esce.*

Witness our self at Garthburge the nyynth Day of July.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1572.
Ibid. Regina &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri ac Domino, Domino Johanni, Misericordie Divinæ, Norwicensi Episcopo, ejusve in Absentia Vicario suo in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alii cuicumque hanc nostram Præsentationem admittendi Potestatem habenti, Salutem.

Ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de Rendelsham vestrarum Norwicensis Diocesis & Jurisdictionis, tam de Jure quam de facto, vacantem, ac ad nostram Donationem & Præsentationem pleno Jure spectantem, dilectum Nobis in Christo, Cristoforum Holmes Clericum vobis Tenore Præsentium præsentamus,

Rogantes & requirentes, quatenus A. D. 1572.
eundem Cristoforum ad dictam Ecclesiam Parochialem admittere, ipsumque Rectorem ejusdem Ecclesie Parochialis ac in & de eadem canonicè instituere & investire, cetera quoque facere peragere & perficere que vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio pastoralis velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Garthburge decimo Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Officio Servientis Pictorum concessio.

A. D. 1572.
Ibid. m. 47. Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali certa Scientia & mero Moxu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, Dilecto Subdito nostro, Willielmo Herne, Officium Servientis Pictorum nostrorum, ac ipsum Willielmum Herne SERVIENTEM PICTORUM nostrorum facimus ordinamus &

constituimus per Præsentes, quod quidem Officiū Nicholau Lizard modo Defunctus nuper habuit & occupavit,

Habendum gaudendum exercendum & occupandum Officiū prædictum, præfato Willielmo Herne per se, vel per sufficientem Deputatum suum sive Deputatos suos sufficientes, ad Terminum & pro Terminis Vitz ejusdem Willielmi,

Conce-

A.D. 1572. Concedimus insuper &, pro Nobis
 14 Edw. Reg. Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus per Præsentes, *præfato Willielmo Herne*, pro Exercicio & Occupatione Officii prædicti, Vadium & Feodum Decem Librarum per Annum, habendum & percipiendum prædictum Vadium & Feodum Decem Librarum per Annum, *præfato Willielmo Herne* pro termino Vitæ suæ prædictæ, de Thefauro nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, ad Receptionem Scaccarii nostri Westm. Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, Solvendum a Festo Annuntiationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis ultimè præterito ad duos Anni Terminos; videlicet, a Festo San-

cti Michaelis Archangeli & Annuntiationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis per equales Portiones, unâ cum omnibus aliis Proficiis Commoditatibus & Advantagiis eidem Officio debitâ & confectis, in tam amplis modo & forma prout præfatus *Nicholaus Lyward* aut *Johannes Browne*, *Andreas Wrighte*, aut aliquis alius sive aliqui alii, Officium prædictum habens seu habentes, habuit sive percepit habuerunt sive ceperunt, in & pro Exercicio & Occupatione ejusdem Officii.

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* duodecimo Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Concessione ad Retinendum.

A.D. 1572. Elizabeth, by the Grace of God,
 14 Edw. Reg. &c. to all whom &c.
 14 Edw. Reg. 16. Wehear, our ryght trusty and welbelovèd Counsaillor, Syr *Wyllyam Cecil* Knight of our noble Order of the Garter *Lord Burghley*, hath by Graunt of, our late Dere Brother, *King Edward the Sixte* under his Great Seal of England, Lycence to retayn in his Service the Nombre of *Threescore Persons*, notwithstanding any Statute, which Lycence the said *Lord of Burleigh* desireth to be confirmed by us,

We lett you witt, that in respecke of the sayd Graunte, and also of the good Service done to Us, and of furthur Grace and mere Motion, We have gyven and granted, and by these Præsentes, for Us our Heirs and Successors, do gyve and graunt unto the sayd *Lord of Burleigh*, full Authöritie Licence Power and Liberty, that he, during his Lyfe, may lawfully, and without any manner of Offence Forfeiture Loss or Penaley, retayn and kepe in his Service from tyme to tyme by way of retayner, over and besydes all such Persons as dayly attend or hereafter shall attend upon hym in his Household, and to whom he giveth or shall gyve Meat Drink Lyvery Fee or Wages, and also over and besydes all such Persons as be or shall be under hym in any Office or Offices of any Stewardshipp Understewardshipp, Keeper of Parks Houses Woods Warrens, or other Games

A.D. 1572. of Venery Phefants Partriches and other Fowls of what kind soever they be, aswell of suche Office or Offices which he hath or shall have of his own or by graunt from any other, the Number of *Threescore Persons* Gentlemen or Yomen whatsoever, albeith the same Persons or Persons be the Tenants or Farmers of Us our Heyres and Successors, or of any other our Subjects, or dwelling or resiant wythin any our Honnors Mannors Domynions Leets Towns or Hundreds, and to the same Persons to gyve at his Wyll and Plesure his Lyvery Badge or Cognisance, or to as many of the said Number of Persons as wyll receive the said Lyverys Badge or Cognisance and grant to do unto hym their Service, when he shall appoint and requyre the same for our better Service and Suerty always to be employed, the sayd Persons always to be reputed and taken by Virtue of this our Graunt to all intents and purposes as yf they were dayly attendant upon him the sayd *Lord of Burghley* in his Household, and as though they had Meat Drynk Lyvery Wages and Lodging in his Houle, as his Household Servaunts dayly attendant upon hym, have or shall have, or as though every of them had a specyall graunt for themselves for licence to be reteyned with the said *Lord of Burleigh*, and these our Letters Patents or the Duplicate of them, shall be sufficient Warrant and Dycharge, aswell to the said *Lord of Burghley* for retayn-

ing

A.D. 1572. yng of the sayd Number of Persons, as also the sayd Persons and every of them for the taking of his Livery and Cognisance and for the Usage of the same; any Act Statute Provision Proclamation Article or Ordynance made to the contrary notwithstanding:

And furthermore, of our special Grace and mere Motion, we have pardonid remitted and released, and by these Prelates, do pardon remytt and release, aswell to the said Lord of Burghley, as to any Person that heretofore hath bene retayned wyth hym, all and every Trespasses Offences Contempts Violations Forfeitures Losses Penalties, Somme or Sommes of Money, by hym or any of theym commytted don perpetrated or forfeited at any tyme heretofore, contrary to any Act or Acts heretofore made or established,

And our further Pleasure is, and by vertue hereof, we will and graunt that yt shall be lausfull to the sayd Number of Persons and to every of them, aswell for any tyme heretofore passed that they or any of them were

retayned by the said Lord of Burghley, A.D. 1572. as for the tyme in this our Licence conteynid, to plead in their and his Discharge these our present Letters Patents or the duplicate of theym; or the Testimonyall in Wrytyng, under the Hand and Seal of Armes of the said Lord of Burghley, testifying that such Person or Persons be or have bene retayned in Service with hym the said Lord of Burghley by way of Retayner, and that the sayd Number of Persons heretofore retaynid or hereafter so to be retaynid and every of them, shall be discharged and exonerated of all Forfeitures Losses and Penalties, that in any wyse have shall or may arise or grow to Us our Heirs or Successours, by force or vertue of any Statutes Laws or Customs made or to be made for Reteyners to the contrary hereof:

That expresse mention &c.
In wytnes whereof &c.

Wytnes our self at Gorhambyrge the xxvi. Day of July.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Præsentationibus.

A.D. 1572.
Fol. 14. Elio.
p. 7. m. 33.

Willielmus Jones Clericus, habet Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione ad Vicariam de Winriche Glouc. Dioc. de Jure vacante;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, Ricardo Glouc. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Gorhambury primo Die Augusti.

Per Dominum Custodem Magni Sigilli Angliæ &c.

Franciscus Parson Clericus, habet con-similes Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione ad Vicariam de Rowell Petriburgens. Dioc. per Resignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, Edmundo Petriburgens. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Gorhambury octavo Die Augusti.

Edmundus Holte Clericus, habet con-similes Literas Regine Patentes de Præ-

sentatione, ad Vicariam de Hacknoll Eborum Dioc. per Deprivationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, Edmundo Eborum Archiepiscopo.

Teste Regina apud Gorhambury xii. Die Augusti.

Robertus Howett Clericus, habet con-similes Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectoriam de Copford London. Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, Edmundo London. Episcopo.

Teste Regina apud Gorhambury vicessimosecundo Die Augusti.

Johannes Watson Clericus, habet con-similes Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Vicariam de Huton Bussell Eborum Dioc. de jure vacante;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, Edmundo Eborum Archiepiscopo.

Teste ut supra.

A. D. 1572.

24. Etc. Reg.

Georgius Hardren Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione ad Vicariam de Overton subius Arden Lincoln. Dioc. per Deprivationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri *Thoma Lincoln. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* xxiii. Die Augusti.

Johannes Tompson Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione ad Vicariam de Bevers Sanctæ Mariæ Norwicen. Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni Norwicen. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* vicessimo octavo Die Augusti.

Robertus Peverell Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Vicariam de Duntun Lincoln. Dioc. de Jure vacantem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Thoma Lincoln. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* octavo Die Septembris.

Georgius Key in Artibus Magister, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectorem de Hager Eborum Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo Eboracorum Archiepiscopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* vicessimo nono Die Septembris.

Thomas Brachgirale Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectorem de Aylshby Parvus Lincoln. Dioc. per Resignationem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Thoma Lincoln. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* vicessimo nono Die Septembris.

Willielmus Greves Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Vicariam de Iffington Norwic. Dioc. per Resignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo

do in Christo Patri, *Johanni Norwicen. A.D. 1572. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* primo Die Octobris.

Johannes Dormer Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Vicariam de Lychlade Glouc. Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Richardo Glouc. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo quinto Die Octobris.

Thomas Richardson Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectorem de Mytton Eborum Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo Eboracorum Archiepiscopo;*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo octavo Die Octobris.

Johannes Sylbey Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectorem de Marton Sancti Petri Lincoln. Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Thoma Lincoln. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo octavo Die Octobris.

Willielmus Jesses Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Vicariam de Loxley Wigorn. Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Nicholao Wigorn. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicessimo septimo Die Octobris.

Emerus Bedford Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione, ad Rectorem Sancti Cutberti Beddesfordiæ Lincoln. Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri *Thoma Lincoln. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicessimo nono Die Octobris.

Nicholaus Graue Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsen-

A. D. 1572. *Præsentatione ad Vicariam de Wiston*
14 Elix. Reg. Norwiche. Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni Norwiche. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* tertio Die Novembris.

Georgius Kyteby Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentis de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Othborne* Eborum Dioc. de jure vacantem.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo Eborum Archiepiscopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quarto Die Novembris.

Dionysius Harp Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentis de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Aylston* Cicerstr. Dioc. per Resignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Ricardo Cicerstr. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quinto Die Novembris.

Willielmus Underwode Clericus, ha-

bet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentis de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Bafshoppe Castell.* Heref. Dioc. per Depositionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni Heref. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* octavo Die Novembris.

Johannes Baxster Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentis de Præsentatione, ad *Rectoriam de Offham* Rossen. Dioc. per Resignationem ultimi Rectoris ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Edmundo Rossen. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* octavo Die Novembris.

Willielmus Rassebroke Clericus, habet consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentis de Præsentatione, ad *Vicariam de Hoxst* Norwic. Dioc. per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem;

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ, Reverendo in Christo Patri *Johanni Norwiche. Episcopo.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo nono Die Novembris.

De Manumissione.

A. D. 1572. *Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salu-*
Red. p. 9.
m. 15. tem.

Cum ab initio omnes Homines naturâ Liberos creavit Deus, & postea Jus Gentium quosdam sub iugo Servitutis constituit, pium fore credimus & penes Deum meritorium certos in Villanagio nobis subiectos de tali Servitute Liberos penitus facere,

Sciatis Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, manumivisse, & ab omni iugo Servitutis liberaisse, dilectum Subditum nostrum, *Willielmum Senache* in Comitatu nostro Somersetie, ut de Manerio & Signor. nostro de Tanton Deane alias T'aundeane, cum tota Sequela sua, tam procreata quam pro-

creanda, ac cum omnibus Bonis Castellis Terris & Tenementis suis perquisitis & imposthorum perquirendis, ita quod dictus *Willielmus Senache* cum tota Sequela sua procreata & procreanda, in forma prædicta sit & fiat de cætero Liber & Liberi & Libere Conditionis erga Nos Hæredes & Successores nostros in futurum; aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione in ea parte non obstante.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* nono Die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Thesaurariatu concessio.

A. D. 1572. *Regina, omnibus ad quos &c.*
Ind. m. 14. Salu- tem.

Sciatis quod Nos,

Quibusdam certis de Causis & Considerationibus Nos specialiter moventibus, necnon de Fidelitate & provida Circum-

A. D. 1573. Circumspectione, Prædicti & Fidelis
14 Ebr. Reg. nostri, *Willielm Ceyll Dominus de Bargley* &
quampulurimum confidentes,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa
Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedi-
mus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes,
pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus
nostris, damus & concedimus, eidem
Willielmo Ceyll Domino de Bargley, Offi-
cium Theſaurarii Scaccarii nostri, ac
ipſum *Willielmum Ceyll Dominum de
Bargley* THESAURARIUM SCACCARII
nostri prædicti, constituimus & ordi-
namus per Præsentes,

Hæcundum occupandum exercen-
dum & exequendum Officium illud,
eidem *Willielmo Ceyll Domino de Bargley*,
a primo Die Mensis Julii, Anno
Regni nostri decimo quarto, quamdiu
nobis placuerit, cum omnibus & om-
nimodis Feodis Vadiis Regardis &
Proficiis, necnon aliis omnibus Liber-
tatibus Commoditatibus Privilegiis
Præminentis & Emolumentis eidem
Officio quoquomodo pertinentibus si-
ve spectantibus, adeo plene liberè &
integre, ac in tam amplis modo &

forma, prout *Johannes Dynham Miles A. D. 1573.*
Dominus Dynham, aut *Thomas Dux Norf-*
folcie, aut *Edmundus nuper Dux Somers-*
setie, aut *Willielmus nuper Marchio*
Wymonia, vel eorum aliquis, aut ali-
quis alius Officium illud antehac ha-
bentes sive occupantes, habens vel
occupans, habuerunt & perceperunt,
habuit vel percepit;

Eo quod expressa mentio de verò
Valore annuo, aut de Certitudine Prae-
missorum sive eorum alicujus, aut de
aliis Donis sive Concessionibus, per
Nos vel per aliquem Progenitorum
nostrorum, præfato *Willielmo Ceyll
Domino de Bargley*, ante hæc tempora
factis, in præsentibus minime facta
exiit; aut aliquo Statuto Actu Ordi-
natione Provisione sive Restrictione
inde in contrarium factis editis ordi-
natis sive provis, aut aliquid aliâ Re
Causâ vel Materia quacunque, in ali-
quo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Woodstock* decimi
quinto Die Septembris.

Per ipsam Reginem.

De Officio minus Medicorum Ordinariorum concessio.

A. D. 1573. Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
14 Ebr. Reg. m. 49. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gra-
tia nostra speciali, certa Scientia &
mero Motu nostris, dedimus & con-
cessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro No-
bis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris,
damus & concedimus, dilecto Nobis
Thoma Francess in Medicinis Docto-
ri, Officium & Locum unius Medico-
rum nostrorum Ordinariorum, ac di-
ctum *Thomam Francess* unum MEDICO-
RUM NOSTRORUM ORDINARIO-
RUM facimus ordinamus & constitui-
mus per Præsentes,

Et insuper, pro Nobis Hæredibus
& Successoribus nostris, damus & con-
cedimus per Præsentes, dicto *Thoma
Francess*, quamdam Annuitatem sive
annualem Reddittum *Centum Librarum*
bonæ & legalis Monete Angliæ,

Habendum gaudendum & exer-
cendum præfato *Thoma Francess* dictum
Officium & Locum unius Medicorum
nostrorum Ordinariorum durante Vitâ
suâ naturali, unâ cum omnibus Com-
moditatibus Advantagijs Emolumen-
tis, Proficiis & Privilegijs dicto Offi-
cio pertinentibus sive spectantibus, in
tam amplis modo & forma, prout ali-

quis alius sive aliqui alii, aut aliqua
A. D. 1573.
alix Persona, sive aliquæ alix Perso-
nae, dictum Officium antehac occu-
pans, habuit & percepit, habuerunt
& perceperunt, in & pro Exercitio
Officii prædicti, ac habendam perci-
piendam & gaudendam dictam An-
nuitatem sive annualem Reddittum
Centum Librarum, dicto *Thoma Francess*,
de Theſauro nostro ad Receptionem
Scaccarii nostri, per Manus Theſau-
rarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæ-
redum & Successorum nostrorum de
tempore in tempus existentium, a Fe-
sto Annunciationis Beate Mariæ Vir-
ginis ultimo præterito, durante Vitâ di-
cti *Thoma Francess*, ad quatuor Anni
Terminos; videlicet, ad Festa Nati-
vitaris Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, San-
cti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Do-
mini, & Annunciationis Beate Mariæ
Virginis, per æquales Portiones sol-
vendam;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei, &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
vicesimo octavo Die Octobris.

Per ipsam Reginem.

De

A. D. 1573.
15 Ebr. Reg.A. D. 1573.
15 Ebr. Reg.

De Concessione ad Vitam pro Georgio Comite Salopie.

A. D. 1573.
15 Ebr. Ebr.
p. 6.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos,
Bona laudabilia & acceptabilia Ser-
vitia & Obsequia, quæ, præcharissi-
mus Confranguineus & Consiliarius no-
ster, *Georgius Comes Salopia*, nobis ante
hæc tempora multipliciter & diver-
simodè impendit indielique impendere
non desistit, intimè & merito contem-
plantes,

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex cer-
ta Scientia & mero Motu nostris, de-
dimus & concessimus, ac per Præ-
sentes damus & concedimus, eidem
Comiti Salopia, *Officium Comitum*
Marescalli Angliæ, ac ipsum *Comitem Salopia* *Comitem Marescalli*
Angliæ creatum ordinamus & consti-
tuimus per Præsentes, & ei Nomen
Stilum Titulum Statum Auctoritatem
& Honorem *Comitis Marescalli Angliæ*,
unà cum omnibus & singulis suis Officiis
Commoditatibus Emolumentis Præ-
minentiis Nominationibus Officiario-
rum & aliis suis Pertinentiis quibuscun-
que, tam in Curis nostris quàm alibi, ei-
dem *Officio Comitis Marescalli Angliæ*, qua-
litercunque spectantibus seu de Jure
ab antiquo pertinentibus, per Præsentes
damus & concedimus, ac in eodem
Officio, ac cæteris Præmissis eidem
Officio ut præmittitur pertinentibus,
ipsum *Comitem Salopia* investimus &
corroboramus, in tam amplis modo
potestate & auctoritate, prout *Thomas*
Dux Norfolciæ nuper de alta Prodi-
tione atinctus, per quam Atincturam
prædictum Officium & Dispositio ejus-
dem ad Manus nostras devenit & in
Manibus nostris jam existit, ac in tam
amplis modo potestate & auctoritate,
prout *Thomas Dux Norfolciæ* dum vixit
Avus dicti nuper Ducis, aut *Edmundus*
nuper *Dux Somersetiæ*, aut *Johannes*
Montbray quondam *Dux Norfolciæ*, vel
aliquis alius *Comes Marescallus Angliæ*
ante hæc tempora, Officium illud ha-
bens vive exercens, habuit sive exer-
cuit,

Habendum tenendum exercendum
& occupandum prædictum Officium,
ac omnia & singula Authoritates Juris-
dictiones Commoditates, & cætera Præ-
missa quæcumque eidem Officio qua-
litercunque pertinentia sive de Jure
spectantia, eidem *Comiti Salopia* pro

Termine Vitæ suæ, per se, vel per suf-
ficientem Deputatum suum aut per
sufficientes Deputatos suos, absque
Compoto, vel aliquo alio Nobis Hæ-
redibus vel Successoribus nostris, pro
Officio prædicto & cætera Præmissa seu
eorum aliquo, quovismodo reddendo
solvendo vel faciendo;

Damus etiam, ac per Præsentes, pro
Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus no-
stris, concedimus præfato *Comiti Salopia*
quod ipse, & quilibet Deputatus
suus, ratione dicti Officii, habeat ge-
rat & deferat, tam in præsentia nostra
Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum,
quàm in absentia nostra Hæredum &
Successorum nostrorum, quandam Ba-
culum aureum ad utrumque finem de
nigro amulatum, & cum Signo Armo-
rum nostrorum & Hæredum & Suc-
cessorum nostrorum in superiori fine
dicti Baculi, & cum Signo Armorum
dicti *Comitis Salopia* in inferiori fine
ejusdem Baculi, sculptum & ornatum
licitè & impunè, absque impetitione
nostra Hæredum vel Successorum no-
strorum, vel Justiciariorum aut Of-
ficiariorum seu aliorum Ministrorum
nostrorum quorumcumque Hæredum
vel Successorum nostrorum,

Et quod idem *Comes Salopia*, ut *Comes*
Marescallus Angliæ, juxta nominis sui de-
centiam, possit honorificentius se ha-
bere, dedimus & concessimus, ac per
Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus &
Successoribus nostris, damus & con-
cedimus, ac hac præsentī Carta no-
stra confirmavimus præfato *Comiti Salopia*,
pro Statu *Comitis Marescalli Angliæ*
manutenendo, quandam annua-
lem Redditem *Viginti Librarum*, ha-
bendum & annuatim percipiendum
dictum annualem Redditem *Viginti*
Librarum præfato *Comiti Salopia* pro
Termine Vitæ suæ prædictæ, de Exi-
tibus Proficuis & Reventionibus Ha-
naperii Cancellariæ nostræ Hæredum
& Successorum nostrorum provenien-
tibus sive crescentibus, per Manus
Custodis sive Clerici ejusdem Han-
aperii, aut aliorum Occupatorum Re-
ceptorum sive Perceptorum Proficuum
& Exitum ejusdem Hanaperii pro tem-
pore existentium, ad Festa Sancti Mi-
chaelis Archangeli & Pasche per æqua-
les Portiones solvendum, absque Com-
poto, seu aliquo alio Onere Nobis Hæ-
redibus

A.D. 1573.
15. Elix. Reg.
redibus vel Successoribus nostris pro
Præmissis vel aliquo Præmissorum quo-
vis modo reddendo solvendo vel faci-
endo;
Eo quod expressa mentio &c.
In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
secundo Die Januarii.

A.D. 1573.
15. Elix. Reg.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

*De Commissione speciali ad Goalæ Deliberandum pro
Marescalcia.*

A.D. 1573.
A. 15. Elix. R.
m. 31. d.

Regina, Prædilecto & Fideli Con-
siliario suo,
Willielmo Domino Burghley
Thesaurario Angliæ,
Charissimisque Consanguineis & Con-
siliariis suis,
Thoma Comiti Suffexie Domino Ca-
merario suo,
Roberto Comiti Leicestrie Magistro
Equorum suorum,
Ac Dilectis & Fidelibus Consiliariis
suis,
Francisco Knolles Militi Thesaurario
Hospitii sui,
Jacobo Crofte Militi Contrarotulatore
Hospitii sui,
Thoma Smythe Militi Principali Se-
cretario suo,
Ac etiam,
Dilectis & Fidelibus suis,
Johanni Southcote uni Iusticiariorum
suorum ad Placita coram Nobis tenen-
da assignatorum,
Rogero Memmoed uni Iusticiariorum
suorum de Banco,
Georgio Howarde Militi,
Christophoro Hutton Capiteo Vale-
tæ Gardæ suæ,
Thoma Seckford uni Magistrorum
Curie suæ Requisitionum ac Senescal-
lo Curie Marescalciæ Hospitii sui,
Nicholao Barham uni Servientium
suorum ad Legem,
Willielmo Lovelace Servienti ad Le-
gem,
Gilberto Gerrarde Attornato suo Ge-
nerali,
Thoma Bromley Sollicitario suo Ge-
nerali,
Ricardo Warde Cofferario Hospitii
sui,
Thoma Willbraham Attornato Curie
Wardorum & Liberationum,
Willielmo Fletewood Armigero Recor-
datori Civitatis suæ London.
Georgio Stonehuse,
Antonio Weldon,
Antonio Crane,
Thoma Smythe,
Willielmo Moore,

Gregorio Lovell,
Et Roberto Gynei,
Armigeris,
Salutem.

A.D. 1573.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Fidelitatibus
Indultriis Providentiis & Circumspec-
tionibus vestris quamplurimum con-
fidentes, assignavimus vos, viginti &
quatuor, viginti & tres, viginti &
duos, viginti & unum, viginti, de-
cem & novem, decem & octo, de-
cem & septem, sexdecim, quindocim,
quatuordecim, tresdecim, duodecim,
undecim, decem, novem, octo, sep-
tem, sex, quinque, quatuor, & tres
vestrum (quorum vos præfati Domi-
num Burghley, Comitem Suffex, Comi-
tem Leicestr. Franciscum Knolles, Jaco-
bum Crofte, Thomam Smythe, Johannem
Southcote, Rogeraum Munwood, Thomam
Seckford, Nicholaum Barham, Williel-
mum Lovelace, Gilbertum Gerrard, Tho-
mam Bromley, Ricardum Warde, Tho-
mam Willbraham, Willielmum Fletewood,
& Robertum Gynei unum omnino esse
volumus) Iusticiarios nostros, ad Gao-
lam Marescalciæ Hospitii nostri, de
Prisonibus in eadem quibuscumque
ex Causis existentibus, deliberandum,
sive infra Hospitium nostrum, sive
extra infra Virgam Hospitii nostri li-
mitatis ac Hospitio nostro confectis,
in quibuscumque Comitibus & Lo-
cis infra Virgam Hospitii nostri ubi
nunc sumus, vel ubicumque aliquo
tempore vel temporibus impofterum
erimus, venerimus, transibimus, vel
remanebimus infra Regnum nostrum
Angliæ vel Dominiones nostras per-
petratis vel perpetrandis, ac etiam
Potestatem & Auctoritatem ad in-
quirendum de omnibus & singulis Præ-
missis, ac de omnibus & omnimodis
Proditionibus Feloniis Murdris Rio-
tis Routis Transgressionibus, & aliis
Malefactis & Offensis quibuscumque,
sive infra Hospitium nostrum, sive
extra infra Virgam Hospitii nostri
ubi nunc sumus aut impofterum eri-
mus, venerimus transibimus, vel re-
mane-

A. D. 1573.
15 Eluc. Reg.
manebimus, perpetratis sive perpetrandis, per Sacramentum proborum & legalium Hominum de quolibet Comitatu & Loco infra Virgam Hospitii nostri, per quos Rei Veritas melius sciri poterit & inquiri, necnon Justiciarios nostros ad audiendum & terminandum omnia & singula Præmissa, ac omnia & omnimoda Indistamenta Querelas Appellationes & Placita Coronæ nostræ in Curia Marefcalciæ nostræ infra Virgam Hospitii nostri habita sive affirmata, seu deinceps habenda manenda seu affirmanda, tam secundum Legem Regni nostri Angliæ, quam juxta Jura Leges Statuta & Consuetudines in dicta Curia Marefcalciæ nostræ prædictæ habitus usitata & approbata :

Et ideo vobis mandamus quodd, ad certos Dies & Loca quos vos, viginti & quatuor, viginti & tres, viginti & duo, viginti & unum, viginti, decem & novem, decem & octo, decem & septem, sexdecim, quindecim, quatuordecim, tresdecim, duodecim, undecim, decem, novem, octo, septem, sex, quinque, quatuor, vel tres vestrum (quorum vos præfati Dominum Burghley, Comitum Suffexie, Comitum Leicestrie, Franciscum Knolles, Jacobum Crofte, Thomam Smythe, Johannem Southcote, Rogerum Manswood, Thomam Seckford, Nicolaum Barham, Willielmum Lovelace, Gilbertum Gerrard, Thomam Bromley, Ricardum Warde, Thomam Wilbraham, Willielmum Fletewood, & Robertum Gynes unum omnino esse volumus) totiens quotiens quando & ubi ad hoc provideritis seu duxeritis, de tempore in tempus diligenter faciatis Inquisitiones, & Præmissa omnia & singula audiat & terminetis, ac ea faciatis & explicatis in forma prædicta, facturos inde quod ad Justitiam pertinet, tam secundum Legem & Consuetudinem Regni nostri Angliæ, quam secundum Consuetudinem Marefcalciæ nostræ prædictæ,

Mandantes autem, Tenore Præsentium, tam Marefcallo nostro Marefcalciæ nostræ prædictæ, quam omnibus Vicecomitibus Ballivis & aliis

Ministris nostris, tam infra Libertates quam extra infra Virgam, & eorum cuilibet, de quolibet Comitatu & Loco infra Virgam Hospitii nostri ubi nunc sumus, aut ubicumque impofterum infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ erimus, venerimus, transibimus, vel remanebimus, quod venire faciant coram vobis, viginti & quatuor, viginti & tribus, viginti & duobus, viginti & uno, viginti, decem & novem, decem & octo, decem & septem, sexdecim, quindecim, quatuordecim, tresdecim, duodecim, undecim, decem, novem, octo, septem, sex, quinque, quatuor, vel tribus vestrum (quorum vos præfati Dominum Burghley, Comitum Suffexie, Comitum Leicestrie, Franciscum Knolles, Jacobum Crofte, Thomam Smythe, Johannem Southcote, Rogerum Manswood, Thomam Seckford, Nicolaum Barham, Willielmum Lovelace, Gilbertum Gerrard, Thomam Bromley, Ricardum Warde, Thomam Wilbraham, Willielmum Fletewood, & Robertum Gynes, unum omnino esse volumus) tot & tales probos & legales Homines de Ballivis suis, tam infra Libertates quam extra, infra Virgam Hospitii nostri prædicti, per quos Rei Veritas in Præmissis melius sciri poterit & inquiri,

Mandantes insuper, Tenore Præsentium, universis & singulis Proceribus, Dominis, Militibus, Majoribus, Justiciariis, Vicecomitibus, Ballivis, Senescallis, Constabulariis, cæterisque Officiariis & Ministris ac Fidelibus & Subditis nostris quibuscumque, quod vobis & cuilibet vestrum, in Executione Præmissorum intendentes & auxiliantes sint pariter & obediendes in omnibus prout decet, & ut sint de contrario non sine summo Periculo responsuri.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium decimo quarto Die Aprilis, Anno Regni sui decimo quinto.

Per ipsam Regiam.

Commissio ad inquirendum pro Navibus Bonis Mercibus &c. pertinentibus Subditis Regis Hispaniarum.

A. D. 1573.
For. 15. Eluc.
p. 3. m. 26.
dr.
R Egina, Fidelibus & Dilectis Consiliariis nostris,
Rudolpho Sadler,

Ac Waltero Mylmay,
Militibus,
Ducatus nostri Lancastrie & Scaccarii

A. D. 1573.
15 Eluc. Reg.

A.D. 1572. carii nostri respectivè Cancellariis,
15. Eliz. Reg.

Necnon Dilectis Subditis nostris,
Willielmo Cordell Militi Magistro Ro-
tolorum Curie nostræ Cancellarie,
Thome Wilfon Supplitem Libellorum
nostrorum Magistro,
Gilberto Gerrarde Attornato nostro
Generali,
David Lewes Curie nostræ Admiral-
latis Angliæ Judici,
Thome Bromley Sollicitatori nostro
Generali,
Thoma Offley Militi Majori Stapulæ,
Willielmo Ambrey Legum Doctori,
Thoma Heton Gubernatori Societatis
Mercatorum Adventurarium,
Jacobo Hawes,
Et Willielmo Boade,
Civitatis London Aldermannis,
Roberto Offley,
Willielmo Wrathe,
Mercatoribus Stapulæ,
Thoma Egerton,
Thoma Aldersey,
Willielmo Townerfon,
Mercatoribus Societatis Adventura-
riorum,
Johanni Barner,
Eduardo Osborne,
Londinensibus,
Dominico Ceytre Bristolienfi,
Thoma Dalton de Villa Regis super
Hull,
Johanni Barker Ipswicensi,
Simoni Knight Exoniensi,
Johanni Waldron Baritablensi,
Johanni Crooke Southamptonenfi,
Mercatoribus in Hispania negotian-
tibus,
Salutem.

Quemadmodum, tam *Nostrorum*
quàm Charissimi Fratris nostri *Regis*
Catholici Subditorum, quorum gene-
ralium Arrestorum utrinque factorum
occasione interlint, Comodis & Ratio-
nibus consulentes, necessario Viris ali-
quot, tam nostris quàm aliis variarum
Gentium exteris, quorum Fidem in
Rebus gerendis exploratam habeba-
mus, per Literas nostras Delegatorias,
Sigillo Regni nostri Magno munus
Potestatem fecimus, non solum ut Na-
ves Res & Merces quascumque ad di-
cti Fratris nostri Subditos spectantes, &
in illis Ditionibus nostris, a *Tertio Die*
Januarii Anno Domini 1568. arrestatas,
ad maximam Proprietariorum Utilita-
tem venderent, ac etiam ut Pecunias
& Debita quaecumque ad eisdem *Fratri*
nostrum Subditos spectantia, & ab eo
Die Jussu nostro arrestata, exigerent
& reciperent, verumetiam, ut diligen-
ter, quibuscumque possent Rationibus,

inquirerent & examinarent quanti ve-
re cuiusque Subditorum nostrorum in-
terfuit, occasione & intuitu Arresto-
rum quæ in Regnis & Ditionibus ejus-
dem Fratris nostri quibuscumque in eor-
um Navibus Bonis Mercibus Pecuni-
arum Summis Nominibus seu Debitis
fuerunt, a *vicesimo octavo Die*
Decembris Anno Domini 1568. facta, ita
nunc quoque intelligentes superscriptis
Mandatis nostris in omnibus esse ab
hiis quos deligimus satisfactum, &
quotidianis Querelis & Interpellationi-
bus eorum fatigata quorum in hac
parte interest, qui Arrestorum occa-
sione Bonis suis caruerunt, & in tantò
temporistranscurfu quo Negotium hoc
Restitutionis protractum fuit, magnis
Incommodis & Detrimentis affecti
sunt quamprimum rationem aliquam
incurandam duximus, quâ idem Subditi
nostri aliquem inde Fructum jam tan-
dem recipiant,

Vobis igitur, quibus ob Fidem Pe-
ritiam & eum quem habetis in Rebus
gravioribus gerendis & explicandis u-
lum plurimum confidimus, aut quin-
que vestrum (quorum vos prædictos
Rudolphum Sadler, *Walterum Mildmay*,
Willielmum Cordell, *Thomam Wilfon*,
Gilbertum Gerrard, *Davidem Lewes*,
Thomam Bromley, & *Willielmum Ambrey*
semper unum esse volumus) har-
um Literarum nostrarum vigore com-
mittimus & Auctoritatem concedimus,
ut omnibus & singulis nostris Subditis,
quorum respectu generalium Arresto-
rum in Ditionibus Fratris nostri, a di-
cto Die *vicesimo octavo Decembris Anno*
Domini 1568. factis, iuste & verè inte-
resse comperitis, ex dictarum Na-
vium & Mercium venditarum Pretiis,
& ex Debitis & Pecuniis Subditorum
dicti Fratris nostri quibuscumque, quo-
ad saltem ea Quantitas quæ ex dictis
Navibus & Mercibus venditis, & ex
Pecuniis ac Debitis contrahi poterit,
paciatur & feret cum effectu, quantâ
poteritis celeritate satisfaciatis juxta
tamen earum Cautiorum & Commo-
nitionum Tenores & effectus, quas
unâ cum hiis Literis nostris Patenti-
bus recipietis, subscriptas Manibus di-
lectorum Consiliariorum & Consan-
guineorum respectivè nostrorum, *Ni-*
cholai Bacon Militis Magni Sigilli no-
stri Angliæ Custodis, *Willielmi Baranis*
de Boreley Summi Regni nostri The-
saurarii, *Edwardi Comitiss Lincolnie* Ad-
miralli nostri, *Thoma Comitiss Suffexie*
Camerarii nostri, *Roberti Comitiss Lei-*
cestrie, & *Thoma Smythe* Militis Princi-
palis Secretarii nostri,

Conce-

A. D. 1573.
15 Ebr. Reg. Concedimus etiam vobis & quinque vestrum (quorum vos prædictos *Rodolphum Sadley, Walterum Mildmay, Willielmum Cordall, Thomam Wylson, Gilbertum Gerrarde, Davidem Lewes, Thomam Bramley, & Willielmum Aubrey* semper unum esse volumus) Potestatem, omnes & singulos qui vel Literis huius nostris Patentibus aut Commonitionibus seu Cautionibus superscriptis minus fuerint morigeri aut Parentes, aut qui eas vel aliquam earum Partem contempnere aut impugnare fuerint ausi, incarcerationi, cum qualibet alia Coercitione pro Præmissorum vel circa ea necessariorum commoda & oportuna expeditione,

A. D. 1573.
15 Ebr. Reg. Mandantes, Tenore Præsentium, omnibus & singulis Vicecomitibus Vicecancellis Majoribus Ballivis, & cæteris Officiariis nostris, ac aliis quibuscumque, tam infra Libertates quam extra, quod vobis & quinque vestrum in Executione Præmissorum obediētes sint intendentes, & Auxilium in omnibus prout docet præbentes.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo primo Die Aprilis.

Per ipsam Regiam.

Commissio inter Angliæ Mercatores & Portugalie.

A. D. 1573.
Febr. 14. Ebr.
24. m. 30. **E** *Lizabethe*, Dei Gratia, &c. Prædictis & perquam Fidelibus Consanguineis & Consiliariis nostris,
Edmundo Comiti Lincolnæ Magno Admirallo nostro Angliæ,
Et Thomæ Comiti Suffexiæ Camerario Hospitalii nostri,
 Prædictis & Fidelibus Consiliariis nostris,
Francisco Knolles,
Jacobo Croftes,
 Militibus, Thesaurario & Contratulatori dicti Hospitalii nostri,
Thomæ Smythe Militi nostro præcipuo Secretario & Ordinis nostri Garterii Cancellario,
 Et Dilectis & Fidelibus nostris,
Roulando Heyward Militi Civitatis nostræ London Aldermanno,
Thomæ Wylson Legum Doctore Supplum Libellorum Magistro,
Henrico Cobham Armigero,
Davidi Lewes Legum Doctore Curie nostræ Admiralitatis Angliæ Judici,
Willielmo Aubrey Legum Doctore,
Petro Osborne,
Et Henrico Knolles,
 Armigeris,
Blasio Sanders,
Et Willielmo Wyndoll,
 Mercatoribus,
 Salutem.

Cum longo jam tempore, variis Subditorum nostrorum Querelis, ad Nos & Consiliarios nostros sit dilatum & quotidie deferatur, eorum Navæ Res Merces Pecunias & debita, in gravissimum eorum Dampnum & Detrimētum, in Ditionibus Charissimi Fratris nostri Regis Portugalie, non

solum per Subditos dicti Regis ejus Authoritate & Mandatis esse arrestata & detenta, & verum etiam pleraque in Mari per ejus Classem Regio Nominis fuisse invasa & occupata, longe aliter quam tam recte & digne Amicitie & necessitudinis ratio postulat, quæ diu inter Angliæ & Portugalie Regna intercessit,

Nos,

Magnopere cupientes, tam nostrorum Subditorum Commodis & iustis Querelis in hac parte adesse & consulere, quam etiam sollicite prospicere, ne dicti Regis Portugalie Subditi ullum Dampnum aut Incommodum infra Districtus aut Ditiones nostras in suis Rebus contra æquum & bonum patiantur & ferant,

Vobis, aut quatuor aut tribus vestrum, quibus ob Fidem Peritiam & in Rebus gerendis Dexteritatem plurimum confidimus (quorum vos *Comitem Lincolnæ, Comitem Suffexiæ, Franciscum Knolles, Jacobum Croftes, Thomam Smyth, Thomam Wylson, Davidem Lewes, Willielmum Aubrey* aut *Petrum Osborne* unum semper esse volumus) committimus, & vigore Præsentium Authoritatem præstamus, non solum quascumque Subditorum nostrorum Querelas ob Bona seu Debita eorum quæcumque in dictis Regis Ditionibus, a *vicesimo sexto Die Martii Anno 1565* arrestata, vel quomodolibet, ut supra, detenta seu occupata, summarie de plano audiendi cognoscendi, ac tam de Querelarum veritate quam de Bonorum & Debitorum huiusmodi Quantitatibus & Valoribus, Probationes quascumque recipiendi, & in Scripta

s X ad

A.D. 1573, ad rei gestæ memoriam redigendi, verumetiam omnibus commodissimis quibus poteritis Rationibus & Modis, per vos ipsos, aut alias idoneas Personas per vos deputatas, disquirendi & examinandi quæ Bona Merces Pecuniæ Debita Naves, aut alia quæcumque ad Subditos dicti Regis spectantia, infra Angliam Hiberniam vel Ditiones nostras quascumque, in quorumcumque Navibus Custodia vel Possessione quomodocumque detineantur, existant & remaneant, iuste æstimandi, Rationemque & Computum, tam eorum quæ infra prædictum tempus a Subditis nostris spoliata sunt, quam quæ ob Compensationem Rerum spoliatarum acceperunt exigendi, exque omnia in Inventorio redigendi, ac sub tuto Sequestro ponendi & collocandi, & ut ea juxta vim & tenorem Præsentium cum effectu possitis expedire & perimplere, vobis aut quatuor aut tribus vestrum (quorum vos *Comitem Lincoln. Comitem Suffex. Franciscum Knylles, Jacobum Croftes, Thomam Smyth, Thomam Wyllen,*

David Leves, Willielmum Ambrey, aut A.D. 1573. *Petrum Osbourne* unum semper esse volumus) plenam Potestatem facimus, quascumque Personas, a quibus Veritatem melius exquiri & cognosci possit comperietis, vocandi, & si opus quoque fuerit vigore Juramenti super quibuscumque per vos proponendi examinandi,

Cæteraque omnia & singula faciendi & expediendi quæ ad commodam Præmissorum executionem vobis conferre videbuntur, cum Potestate quolibet Contumaces & minus morigeros & inobedientes incarcerationi & coercendi; inhibentes expresse ne quisque alius cujuscumque Jurisdictionis obtentu sese in Præmissis aut eorum aliquo imisceat:

Mandantes omnibus & singulis &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicelimo nono Die Aprilis.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Concessione ad Vitam pro Radulpho Bowes Armigero.

A.D. 1573. Elizabeth, by the Grace of God, &c. to all whom &c.

Pat. 15. Eliz. p. 11. m. 22. We lett you witt that we, or our especiall Grace certeyn Knowledge and mere Motyon, have geven and granted, and by these Presents, do geve and graunt unto our welbeloved Servant *Raffe Bowes* Esquier, for and in consideration of his faithfull Service heretofore done unto us, the Room or Office of Chief Master Overseer and Ruler of all and singular our Game Pastimes and Sports; that is to say, of all and every our *Bowes Bulles and Mastive Dogges* mete for that purpose, and the same *Raffe Bowes* Chiefe Master Ruler and Overseer of all and every our Games Sports and Pastimes aforesaid, we do make ordain and constitute by these Presents,

To have and to holde the same Room or Office to the said *Raffe Bowes* by himself, or his sufficient Deputie or Deputies, for and during his naturall Life, withall and all manner Rewards Preeminences Liberties Profitts Commodities and Advantages whatsoever to the same Office or Room in any wise belonging or apperteyning, in as large and ample manner and

forme as *Cuthbert Vaughan* or *Sir Richard Leage* Knighte deceased, or any other having and exercysing the same Office, at any time in his or their Life or Lyves ever had used perceyved or enjoyed in for and by reason of the same Room or Office,

And of our further especiall Grace we do geve and graunte, by these Presents, unto the said *Raffe Bowes* and to his said Deputie or Deputies during his said Life, full Power Commission and Auctorite, not only to take up and kepe for our Service Pastime and Sports, any Mastive Dogg or Dogges and Mastive Bitches, Bears Bulls and other lyke, mete and convenient for our said Service and Pastime, or any of them, being within this our Realm or other our Domyinions, at and for such reasonable Price and Prices as our said Servaunt can agree with the owner or owners for the same Bears and Bulls, but also to stay or cause to be stayed at his Discretion all and every or any such Mastive Dogges or Bitches, as the said *Raffe Bowes* or his Assignes shall fortune at any time hereafter to take and fynd, going passing or conveying or to be conveyed in any

A. D. 1573.
15 Eliz. Reg. any wife in any partes of beyond the Seas, without our specyall Lychence Warrant and Commission for conveying of the same,

Willing and commanding by these Presents that, aswell all our Officers Ministers and Subjects and every of them, from hence furth from tyme to tyme, to ayd assyst strengthen and help the said *Rafe Borer* in exerceyng of his said Office and other the Premises, but also all and other Officers and Mynisters, in any wise apperteyning to our said Games, shall diligently obey be attending and do every thing and things reasonable that the said *Rafe*, as Master and chiefe Ruler of our said Games, shall command for our better Service therein,

And also of our further especiall Grace, for the consideration aforesaid, we do geve and graunt full Power and Authority, by these Presents, to the said *Rafe Borer* to Bayte and cause to be Bayted our said Games, in all and every convenient Place and Places, and at any tymes meet at his Discre-

tion, and that no other Officer or under Officer belonging or in any manner of wise apperteyning to our said Bears and Games for the tyme being, ne any of them, shall from hence furth Bayt or cause to be Bayted any of our said Bears or others of our Games aforesaid, in any Yarde or other Place or Places, without the speciall Lychence and Appoyntment of the said *Rafe*, nor that any of them shall from hencefurth take up any Bear or Bears, or any other apperteyning to our said Games, or for our Servyce or Commoditie, without the lyke Appoyntment of our said Servant as is aforesaid; any manner of Graunte or Lychence, heretofore made or hereafter to be made to any of them for the same, to the contrary hereof in any wise notwithstanding.

In witnes wherof &c.

Witness our selves at *Westminster* the second Day of June.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Reges Askam de Concessione ad Vitam.

A. D. 1573.
15 Eliz. p. 4.
15. 11. Elizabeth, by the Grace of God, &c. to all Men to whom these Presents shall come, Greeting.

Know ye that, in consideration of the good Service heretofore done by our welbelovyd Servant *Roger Askam* one of the ordinary Yomen of our Chamber, we of our especiall Grace certen Knowledge and mere Motion have ordeyned and appoynted, and by these Presents, for Us our Heys and Successors, do ordeyn and appoint the said *Roger Askam* to be *Treasurer of our Beeres*, which Room or Office *Simond Poulter* late deceased had and enjoyed,

To have and to hold the said Room or Office of *Treasurer of our Beeres* unto the said *Roger Askam* during his naturall Lief, and to have and receive, for rh'exerceyng of the said Room, the Wages and Fee of *some Pence by the Day*, together with the yearly Allowaunces of *Twenty Two Shillings and Six Pence* for his Livery coat heretofore due and accustomed to be payed unto hym of our Money,

by th'handes of our Treasurer of our Chamber of Us our Heys and Successors for the tyme being, from the tyme of the Death of the said *Simond Poulter* unto the Date of these Presents, and so from hensforth from tyme to tyme at four Terms of the Year; that is to say, at the Feastes of th'Annuncyation of our blessed Lady the Virgin, the Nativity of Saint John Baptist, Saint Michael, and the Byrth of our Lord, by even Porcyons during his said naturall Lief, together with all other Commodities Profittes and Advantages to the said Room by any manner wyse apperteynyng, in as large and ample manner and fourm as the said *Simond Poulter* or any other heretofore hath had in and for th'exerceyng of the same;

That expresse mention &c.

In wytnes wherof &c.

Witness our self at *Garlbury* the xxiii. Day of June.

Per ipsam Regiam.

De

A.D. 1573.
15 Ebru. Reg.

A.D. 1573.
15 Ebru. Reg.

De Concessione ad Vitam pro Julio Borgartio.

A.D. 1573.
16. p. 5.
m. 18.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in consideratione acceptabilis Servitii & Obsequii Nobis antehac facti & impensi, per dilectum Subditum nostrum, *Julium Borgartium* Artis Medicinæ Doctorem,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præfentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus dicto *Julio Borgartio*, Officium sive Locum *Medici nostri & Hospitalii* nostri Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum,

Habendum gaudendum occupandum & exercendum dictum Officium sive Locum, dicto *Julio Borgartio* durante vitâ suâ naturali,

Et insuper damus & concedimus, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, dicto *Julio Borgartio*, pro Exercitio dicti Officii, Vadium & Feodum *Quingenta Librarum* legalis Monetæ Angliæ per Annum,

A.D. 1573.

Habendum & percipiendum dicto *Julio* dictum Vadium & Feodum *Quingenta Librarum*, a Felto Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste ultimo præterito, de Thesauo nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, ad Recepcam Scaccarii nostri Westm. Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium ad quatuor Anni Terminos ibidem usuales, unâ cum omnibus aliis Profiticulis Comoditatibus & Advantagiis dicto Officio debitis & consuetis, ac in tam amplis modo & forma prout *Bentley* Artis Medicinæ Doctör defunctus, olim dictum Officium habens & exercens tempore, præcharissimi Patris nostri, felicissimæ Memoriz, *Regis Henrici Octavi*, habuit & gavisus fuit vel habere & gaudere debuit.

In cujus rei Testimonium &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* vicesimo primo Die Septembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Commissione speciali ad Audiendum & Terminandum.

A.D. 1573.
16. p. 5.
m. 31. d.

Regina, prædilectis & Fidelibus suis A. B. C. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Fidelitate Prudentia & Circumspectione vestris plurimum confidentes, assignavimus vos, decem, novem, octo, septem, sex, quinque & quatuor vestrorum Justiciarios nostros, ad inquirendum, per Sacramentum proborum & legalium Hominum de Comitatu nostro S. & Civitate nostra de C. & eorum altero, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, ac aliis viis modis & mediis quibus melius sciveritis aut poteritis, per quos rei veritas melius sciri poterit, de quibuscumque Proditionibus Mesprisionibus, Proditionum Insurrectionibus Murdris Feloniis Burgulariis Homicidiis Interfectionibus Rixis Routis Escapeis, Contemptibus, illicitis Congregationibus & Conventiculis, falsis Allegantiis, Manutenentiis Oppressionibus Deceptionibus Falsitatibus, ac aliis Transgressionibus & Offensis quibuscumque, sed præcipue, de

A.D. 1573.

omnibus & singulis Conspirationibus Confederationibus Aggregationibus Coadnationibus, Conventiculis illicitis, verborum Prolationibus, Contemptibus Concelamentis Ignorantiis Negligentiis Misprisionibus Transgressionibus & Offensis quibuscumque, contra formam cujusdam Actûs & Statuti in Parlamento nostro apud Westm. Anno Regni nostri primo, inticulati, *An Alte for the Uniformitie of Common Prayer and Service in the Church, and Administration of the Sacraments*, teneto, editi & provisi, infra Comitatum & Civitatem prædictos & eorum quemlibet, per quoscumque vel quencumque habitis factis perpetratis sive commissis, & per quos vel per quem, cui vel quibus, quando qualiter & quomodo, ac de aliis Articulis & Circumstantiis Præmissa, & eorum quodlibet sive eorum aliquod vel aliqua, qualitercumque concernentibus, plenius veritatem,

Et

A.D. 1573.
15 Ebr. 868.

Et ad easdem Proditiones Conspirationes Confederationes Aggregationes Coadunationes Conventicula, & omnia & singula alia Præmissa de tempore in tempus audiendum & terminandum secundum Legem & Consuetudinem ac Statuta Regni nostri Angliæ,

Et ideo vobis mandamus quòd, ad certos Dies & Loca quos vos vel quatuor vestrum ad hoc provideritis, diligenter super Præmissis faciatis Inquisitiones, & Præmissa omnia & singula audiat & terminetis, ac ea faciatis & expleatis cum effectu, facturi inde quod ad Iusticiam pertinet secundum Legem & Consuetudinem ac Statuta Regni nostri Angliæ,

Salvis nobis Amerciamentis & aliis ad Nos inde spectantibus;

Mandavimus enim Vicecomiti nostro Comitatus prædicti, ac Civitatis prædictæ, quòd, ad certos Dies & Loca quos vos vel quatuor vestrum ei scire feceritis, venire faciat, coram vobis vel quatuor vestrum, tot & tales probos & legales Homines de Balliva sua, tam infra Libertates quam extra, per quos rei veritas in Præmissis melius sciri poterit & inquiri:

Mandantes insuper & strictè Præcipientes omnibus & singulis Officialibus Ministris & Subditis nostris quibuscumque, quòd ipsi, & eorum quilibet de tempore in tempus, vobis ut prædictum est in executione Præmissorum, intendentes sint pariter & obedientes in omnibus prout decet, sicut Nobis de contrario, non sine summo suo Periculo responsuri,

Et quod in Præmissis faceritis, nobis, vel Concilio nostro privato, semel infra spatium duorum Mensium, de tempore in tempus certificetis.

In cujus rei &c. usque Festum Sancti Michaelis Archangeli proximo futurum duraturas.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicesimo octavo Die Octobris, Anno Regni sui decimo quinto.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Consimiles Commisiones diriguntur Personis subscriptis infra Comitatus subscriptis, sub Data supra dicta,

LONDON. & MIDB.

Majori Civitatis London.

Episcopo London.

Capitali Justiciario Angliæ.

Radolpho Sadler Militi.

Waltero Mildemay Militi.

Willielmo Cordell Militi Magistro Rotulorum.

Jacobo Dyer Militi.

Alexandro Novell Decano &c.

Gabrieli Goodman Decano Westm.

Thoma Seckfords } Magistris Requir.

Thoma Wilson }

Thoma Offley Militi.

Rolando Heyward Militi.

Lionello Duckett Militi.

Gilberto Gerrard Attornato nostro Generali.

Thoma Bromley Solicitatori Generali.

David Lewes Legum Doctori.

Willielmo Fleetwood Recordato.

NORFF.

Episcopo Norwic.

Cristoforo Heydon Militi.

Willielmo Butts Militi.

Decano Norwic.

Georgio Gardner.

Roberto Bell Armigero.

Radolpho Shelton Armigero.

Drugoni Drearie Armigero.

Henrico Woodhouse Armigero.

Francisco Windham Armigero.

Willielmo Heydon Armigero.

Edmundo Flowerdene Armigero.

ESSEX.

Edmundo Episcopo London.

Johanni Domino Dowie.

Thoma Smythe Militi Secretario.

Johanni Southcote uni Justiciariorum de Banco.

Antonio Cooke Militi.

Thoma Mildemay Militi.

Thoma Lucas Militi.

Thoma Barrington Militi.

Johanni Walker } Sacra Theologie

Thoma Watts } Doctor.

Johanni Hamond Legum Doctori.

Georgio Nicolle Armigero.

NORTHTON.

Episcopo de Peterbourgh.

Domino Mordant.

Waltero Mildemay Militi.

Thoma Cecil Armigero.

Johanni Spencer Militi.

Edmundo Mountagu Militi.

Edmundo Brudenell Militi.

8 Y

Ricardo

A. D. 1573.
15. Elia. Reg.

Ricardo Knightley Militi.
Decano de Peterbourgh.
Nichelao Shepard Doctori.
Roberto Wingefeld Armigero.
Edwardo Ouley.
Thoma Spencer.
Lewes.

Oxon.

Henrico Domino Norry.
Edmundo Albofeld Militi.
Thoma Bromley Solicitori.
Doctori Picot Decan. &c.
Doctori Hamfrey.
Doctori White.
Georgio Daureri Armigero.
Roberto Dailis Juniori Armigero.
Ricardo Taverner Armigero.
Johanni Copper Armigero.

Suff.

Episcopo Norwicen.

Domino Wentworth.
Roberto Wingefeld Militi.
Ambrosio Gernye Militi.
Jacobo Rivets Armigero.
Willielmo Waldgrave Armigero.
Nicholas Bacon Armigero.
Rogero Kyllie Archidocano.
Roberto Gurdo Armigero.
Johanni Higham Armigero.
Roberto Albofeld Armigero.
Thoma Pooley Armigero.

Salop.

Domino Presidenti.
Episcopo Heref.
Episcopo Coven. & Lichfeld.
Andrea Corbett Militi.
Arthuro Mainwaring Militi.
Georgio Bromley Atton. Duc.
Willielmo Gerrad Armigero.
Willielmo Leighton Armigero.
Roberto Nedeham Armigero.



De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1573.
16. Elia.
p. 7. m. 30.

Regina, dilectis sibi in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo Ecclesie Cathedralis Assaphensis*, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia predicta, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundatariam vobis concedere dignemur.

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte

favorabiliter inclinantes, illam vobis duximus concedendam.

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicefimo Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Domestico Capellano Regine.

A. D. 1573.
16. p. 9.
m. 6.

Regina &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri, Johanni, Permissione, Divina Norwicensi Episcopo, ejusve in absentia Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alicui cuicumque in hac parte Potestatem sufficientem habenti, Salutem.

Ad Rectorem & Ecclesiam Parochialem de Hertef & Broxhed in Comitatu nostro Suffolcia vestre Norwicensis Diocesis jam, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem & ad nostram Presentationem pleno jure spectantem, dilectum Nobis in Christo, Willielmum Welles Domesticum Capellanum nostrum, vobis presentamus,

Rogantes & Requirentes, quatenus eundem Willielmum Welles ad dictam Rectorem & Ecclesiam admittetis, ipsumque Rectorem ejusdem ac in & de eadem, cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis universis, rite & legitime instituere & investire, ceteraque facere peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicefimo quarto Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A. D. 1573.
16 Elm. Reg.A. D. 1573.
16 Elm. Reg.

De Concessione Decanatus.

A. D. 1573.
16 Elm. Reg.Regina, omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Regina quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, Dilecto Nobis in Christo, *Georgio Gardiner* in Theologia Doctore, Decanatum Ecclesie nostræ Cathedralis Norwicensis & Dignitatem Decanalem ibidem, per Mortem *Johannis Salterbury* ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad nostram Donationem pleno Jure spectantem, ac ipsam *Georgium Gardiner* Decanum Ecclesie prædictæ facimus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes,

Habendum & tenendum Decanatum prædictum, præfato *Georgio Gardiner* durante vitâ suâ naturali, unâ cum omnibus Juribus, Præheminentiis, Libertatibus, Privilegiis, Titulis,

quotidianis Distributionibus, Dividentis, Excrementis, Refectionibus, Mansionibus, Domibus, Aedificiis, Hortis, Pomariis, Gardinis, ac omnibus & singulis aliis Juribus Proficuis Allocationibus Commoditatibus Advancementibus & Emolumentis quibuscumque, idem Decanatus spectantibus sive aliquo modo pertinentibus, sive imposteriorum spectantibus, adeo plene liberè & integrè, ac in tam amplis modo & forma, prout ultimus Incumbens nuper Decanus Ecclesie nostræ Cathedralis prædictæ, aut aliquis alius Prædecessorum suorum Decanatum prædictum habens sua occupans, habuit tenuit vel gavisus fuit, aut habere gaudere aut tenere debuit vel debuerit :

Et quod expressâ mentio &c.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De non Residentia pro Capellano Reginae.

A. D. 1573.
16 Elm. Reg.Regina &c. omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Regina Cum dilectus Capellanus noster, *Nicholas Locke* Artium Magister, ac Rector Ecclesiarum Parochialium de Trimley Sancti Martini, Trimley Sancti Martini, & Harksted, in Comitatu nostro Suffolcie Norwicensis Diocesis, Nobis humiliter supplicaverit, ut liberè, ac ad libitum suum, ab unaquaque dictarum Rectoriarum suarum abesse & sese absentare possit, modo semper apud unam earundem resideat, quod minime illi liceret facere absq; Periculo quorundam Statutorum Actuum & Ordinationum ipsorum contra *Non-residentes* antehac editorum & provisorum,

Sciatis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, & in consideratione gravis Afflictus suæ ac Morum probitate, & quod (ut Nobis relatum sit) dictæ Rectoriæ non excedant annuam Valorem *Quadragesima Denarii Librorum*, nec multum una ab altera distent sed fore contingua sint, ita ut dictus *Nicholas* eorummodò possit alterius vicibus in unaquaque in-

servire, ac ea quæ ad debitam Functionem illarum pertinent providere,

Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus dicto *Nicholas Locke* Licentiam nostram specialem, ita ut, durante Vitâ suâ, bene liceat ei ab unaquaque dictarum Rectoriarum abesse & sese absentare, ac omnes & singulos Fructus earum, ut si apud unamquamque personaliter residens esset, percipere & habere, ac in suos & dictorum Beneficiorum usus & utilitatem convertere liberè & sicutè possit & valeat, & ad faciendam Residentiam apud præfatas Rectorias minime teneatur, neque ad id invitatus a quoquam compelli possit; aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Restrictione vel Provisione, antehac in Parlamento nostris vel Progenitorum nostrorum vel alibi, factis seu provisus vel imposteriorum edendis faciendis vel providepdis, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materia quacumque, in aliquo non obstantibus :

Eâ conditione tamen, ut semper apud unam earum Rectoriarum semper resident, & pro ceteris duabus, quoad Functio-

A. D. 1573.
16 Elm. Reg.

A.D. 1573. Functionem illarum in Absentia sua
16 Edm. Reg. & Administrationem Verbi divini &
Sacramentorum ibidem pertinere, ut
debet, sedulo provideat.
In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
tricesimo Die Novembris.

A.D. 1573.
16 Edm. Reg.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præsentationibus.

A.D. 1573.
16 Edm. 9.

Regina &c. Reverendo in
Christo Patri & Domino,
Domino Johanni, Permissione
Divina, Norwicensi Episcopo, ejusve
Vicario suo in Spiritualibus Generali &
Officiali Principali, aut alii in hac parte
Potestate habenti cuicumque, Sa-
lutem.

Ad Rectorem five Ecclesiam Pa-
rochiale de Deryngton vestre Norwi-
censis Diocesis, jam per Resignatio-
nem Willielmi Houghes vacantem, &
ad nostram Præsentationem pleno Ju-
re spectantem, dilectum & fidelem
Subditum nostrum, Willielmum Fulse
Theologie Professore vobis præsen-
tamus,

Rogantes, quatenus eundem Williel-
mum, ad dictam Ecclesiam & Recto-
riam admittere, ipsumque Rectorem
ejusdem instituere & investire debito
modo, cum omnibus suis Juribus &
Pertinentiis universis, ceteraq; omnia
& singula facere peragere & perim-
plere, quæ vestro in hac parte incum-
bunt Officio, velitis cum favore.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
tertio Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimiles Literas Patentes habent
subscripti sub diversis Dat; vide-
licet,

Ricardus Shipper alias Sheppard Clo-
ricus in Artibus Magister & Verbi
Dei Concionator approbatus, ad se-
cundam Canoniciatam sive Præbendam in
fra Ecclesiam Cathedralis Glouc. Glouc.
Dioc.

Willielmus Horne Clericus in Arti-
bus Magister, ad Vicariam perpetuam
Ecclesie Parochialis de Luton in Com. Bed.
Lincoln. Dioc.

A.D. 1573.

Daniel Nellam Clericus, ad Vicariam
perpetuam Ecclesie Parochialis de Saynte
Aussell cum Capella de Blase eidem an-
nexa in Com. Cornub. Exon. Dioc.

Michael Mabharte Clericus, Legum
Licenciatus, ad Rectorem & Ecclesiam
Parochialem de Derynther in Com. De-
von. Exon. Dioc.

Thomas Stallar Artium Magister, ad
Rectorem Beatae Mariae ad Monem infra
Civitatem London. London. Dioc.

Thurston Shewe Clericus, ad Ecclesiam
Parochialem de Mounton alias West-
monastion Bathon. & Wellen. Dioc.

Radolphus Calverley Artium Baccala-
rius, ad Rectorem de Horlaxton Lin-
coln. Dioc.

Robertus Dorsett, ad Rectorem de
Ewelme in Com. Oxon.

Et diriguntur Literæ illæ Archiepisco-
po Cantuar.

Thomas Skotte Junior in Artibus Ma-
gister, ad Vicariam perpetuam Ecclesie
Parochialis de Mildenhall Norwicen.
Dioc.

Robertus Rolfe Sacre Theologie Bac-
calarius, ad Rectorem & Ecclesiam
Parochialem de Stoke Clymsland Exon.
Dioc.

De Regio Assensu pro Episcopo Assaphen.

A.D. 1573.
16 Edm. 7.
m. 30.

Regina, Reverendissimo in Chri-
sto Patri, Prædicto & Fideli no-
stro, Mathæo Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo,
ac aliis quibuscumque Episcopis quo-
rum in hac parte intererit, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episco-
pali Assaphensi, per Mortem natura-
lem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad hu-
mitem Petitionem Decani & Capituli
Ecclesie nostre Cathedralis Assaphen-
sis,

A.D. 1573.

A. D. 1573.
16 Elia. Reg.
his, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam eis concessimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidem *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentis nostræ prædictæ, Dilectum & Fidelem nostrum *Willelmum Hughes* Sacre Theologie Professore, sibi & Ecclesie prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet.

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus & adhibemus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis, Tenore Præsentium, significamus:

Rogantes, & in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini, præcipiendo

A. D. 1573.
16 Elia. Reg.
mandantes, quatinus vos eundem *Willelmum Hughes* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesie Cathedralis Assaphensis prædictæ, sic ut præfertur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem *Willelmum* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesie Assaphensis prædictæ auctorizare & investire, ceteraque omnia & singula, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbant Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu & favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* undecimo Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A. D. 1573.
Pa. 16. Elia.
p. 15. m. 10.
Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Denbigh, Salutem.
Vacante nuper Episcopatu Assaphensi, per Mortem naturalis ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesie Cathedralis Assaphensis prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtenta, Dilectum & Fidelem nostrum, *Willelmum Hughes* Sacre Theologie Professore, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt.

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu Assaphensi recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hereditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modo in Manus nostras vigore cujusdam Actus, Anno Regni nostri primo, inde editi & provisi, electis & captis, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo remanentibus, si quæ talia Terræ & Tenementa vel Hereditamenta existunt sic electa vel capta) ei restituimus per Præsentem;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quod præfato *Electo*, Temporalia prædicta cum Pertinentiis in Balliva tua (exceptis præexceptis) una cum Exitibus & Pro-

A. D. 1573.
his inde provenientibus five crescentibus, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito pertinentibus five crescentibus, sine dilatione Liberes: salvo Jure cuiuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* tricesimo Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia dirigantur Escaetoribus subscriptis in Comitatus subscriptis; videlicet,

Escaetori R. in Com. Salop. ac Marchis Wallie eidem Comitatus adjacentibus.

Escaetori R. in Com. Flint.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra:

A. D. 1574.
16 Edic. Reg.

De Pardonatione pro Arte Diabolica.

A. D. 1574.
16 Edic. Reg.A. D. 1574.
Ibid. p. 4
m. 25.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum *Thomas Heather*, nuper de *Hoddesden* in Comitatu Hertf. *Yoman*, indictatus existit de eo quod ipse, existens communis Conjurator & Invocator malorum Spiritum, Deum præ oculis suis non habens, sed Instigatione Diabolica seductus, primo Die *Januarii* Anno Regni nostri quintodecimo, apud *Hoddesden* prædictam, in quadam Silva ibidem, malitiosè diabolice & felonice usus est quadam Conjuracione & Invocatione malorum Spiritum eà intentione ad lucrandum di-

verfas magnas Pecuniarum Summas, contra formam Statuti in huiusmodi casu nuper edici & provisi, & in malum Exemplum omnium aliorum in consimili casu Delinquentium, & contra Pacem nostram, Coronam & Dignitatem nostras, prout per Indictamentum prædictum de Recordo remanens, plenius liquet & apparet,

Sciatis quòd Nos, Pietate moti, de Gratiâ nostrâ speciali &c. ut in communibus de Pardonatione Literis.

Teste Regins apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo tertio Die *Januarii*.

A. D. 1574.

Præsentatio ad Vicariam perpetuam.

A. D. 1574.
Ibid. p. 8
m. 3.

Regina, Reverendo in Christo Patri & Domino, Domino *Edwardo*, Permissione Divinâ, de *Burgo Sancto Petri* alias *Petriburgen*. Episcopo, ejusve Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alii Judici hanc Præsentationem admittendi Potestatem habenti cuicumque, Salutem.

Ad *Vicariam perpetuam* Ecclesia *Parochialis de Wellingborough* *Petriburgen*. Dioces. modò tam de Jure quam de Facto legitimè vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, Dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Edwardum Moseley* Clericum in Artibus

Magistrum, vobis Tenore Præsentium præsentamus,

Mandantes quatenus eundem *Edwardum Moseley* ad dictam *Vicariam perpetuam* de *Wellingborough* prædicta, ipsumque Vicarium in eadem cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis instituere & investire, ceteraque agere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* octavo Die *Februarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1574.

Præsentatio ad Præbendam.

A. D. 1574.
Ibid. m. 2.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratiâ nostrâ speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentem damus & concedimus, dilecto Nobis in Christo, *Thoma Aldrich* Artium Magistro, illam Præbendam sive Canonicatum infra Ecclesiam nostram Collegiatam Sancti Petri *Westmon.* quæ *Ricardus Alvey* nuper ibidem habuit & occupavit, modò legitimè vacantem, per liberam Resignationem dicti *Ricardi Alvey*, & ad nostram Donationem pleno jure spectantem,

Habendam tenendam & gaudendam dictam Præbendam sive Canoni-

catum, præfato *Thoma Aldrich* durante Vita sua naturali, unâ cum omnibus Proficiis, Commoditatibus, Dividendis, excrementibus, Resectionibus, quotidianis Distributionibus, Domibus, Mansionibus, ceterisque Juribus & Præbementiis quibuscumque dictæ Præbendæ sive Canonicatus quovismodo pertinentibus sive in posterum spectantibus:

Eo quòd expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo Die *Februarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1574.

A. D. 1574.
16 Edm. Reg.

A. D. 1574.
16 Edm. Reg.

De Præsentationibus.

A. D. 1574.
Pæ. 16. Edm.
p. 11. m. 11.

Regina &c. Reverendo Patri
Rathou. Es. Wotton. Episcopo,
ejusque Vicario in Spiritualibus
Generali & Officiali Principali,
aut alii in hac parte Potestatem habenti
cuicumque, Salutem.

Ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de Boge-
worthe vestre Diocesis jam de jure va-
cantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem
pleno jure spectantem, Dilectum &
Fidelem Subditum nostrum, Thomam
Wetherbed Clericum in Artibus Magi-
strum Capellanum Domini Custodis
Magni Sigilli Angliæ, vobis præsen-
tamus,

Mandando rogantes quatenus eun-
dem Thomam Wetherbed, ad dictam Ec-
clesiam admittere, ipsumque Recto-
rem ejusdem instituere & investire ca-
nonicè, cum omnibus suis Juribus &
Pertinentiis univèrsis, cæteraque om-

nia alia & singula facere peragere & A. D. 1574.
perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte
incumbunt Officio, velitis cum fa-
vore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
octavo Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimiles Literas habent subscripti
sub diversis Datibus; videlicet,

Robertus Rolle, ad Rectorem de Stoke
Clymsland Exon. Dioc.

Nicholaus Bonde, ad Rectorem sive
Ecclesiam Parochialem de Barton super A-
quam Glouc. Dioc.

De Commissione ad Manumittendum.

A. D. 1574.
Pæ. de di-
versis Anni
Edm. Reg.
m. 32, 31. d.

ELizabeth, by the Grace of God
Es. to our right trustie and
welbelovèd Counsellor, Sir
William Cecil of the Garter Knight
Lord Burghley and Highe Treasorer
of England, and to our trustie and
right welbelovèd Counsellor, Sir Wal-
ter Mildmay Knight Chauncellor and
Undertreasorer of our Exchequier,
Greetinge.

Whereas divers and sundrie of our
poore faithfull and loyall Subjects, be-
ing borne *Bonde in Blode* and Regar-
daunt to divers and sundre our Man-
nors and Possessions within our Realm
of England, have made humble Suyte
unto Us to be *Manumysed Enfranchysed*
and *made Free* with their Children
and Sequells, by reason whereof they
their Children and Sequells may be-
come more apte and fitte Members
for the Service of Us and of our Com-
mon Wealtie,

We therefore,

Having tender consideration of their
saide Sute, and well consideringe the
same to be acceptable unto Almighty
God who in the begynning made all
Mankinde free, for the tender Love
and Zeale whiche We beare to our
saide Subjects, and for the speciall
trust and confidence whiche We have

in your approved Wisedomes and Fi-
delities,

Do name and appoynte you two our
Commissioners, and do by these Pro-
vents, for Us our Heires and Succes-
sors, give full Power and Authoritie to
you two our said Commissioners, that
you, either by your Warrant in Writ-
ting subscribed with your own Hands
and Seales, or otherwise by Commis-
sion from Us and in our Name, un-
der the Seale of our Courte of Ex-
chequier, shall and may accordinge to
your Discretions nomynate and ap-
poynte any Person or Person, for Us
and in our Name, to enquire of all or
any our *Bondmes* and *Bondawmes* with
their Children and Sequells, and of all
theire Goodes Chattells Landes Tene-
mentes and Hereditaments within the
severall Counties of Cornwall Devon
Somerfett and Gloucester and of what
Valewe the same be of, and that suche
Person and Persons, so by you named
and appoynted to enquire as afore-
saide by force or vertue of any suche
Warrant or Commission as aforesaid,
shall within convenient tyme make or
cause to be made Returne of every
suche Warrant and Commission, with
true Certificats in Writinge under their
Handes and Seales, of all their doings
concern-

A. D. 1574.

A. D. 1574 concerning the Premises unto our said
16 *Liber. Reg.* Courte of Exchequier,

And do comynyt and give unto you full Power and Authortie by these Presents, to accepte admytte and Receive to be *Manumysd Enfranchysed and made Free*, suche and so many of our *Bondmen and Bondwomen* in Blood, with all and every their Children and Sequells, their Goodes Landes Tenements and Hereditaments as are now apperteynyng or regardaunte to all or any of our Mannors Landes Tenements Possessions or Hereditaments within the said severall Countries of Cornwall Devon. Somerset and Glouc. as to you by your Discretions shall seme meete and convenient, compounding with them for suche resonable Fines or Sommes of Money to be taken and received to our Use for the *Manumission and Enfranchisement*, and for the Possessions, and enjoying of all and singular their Landes Tenements Hereditaments Goodes and Chattells whatsoever as you and they can agree for the same after your Wildomes and Discretions, and our further Will and Pleasure is, that thereupon you our said Commissioners shall have full Power and Authortie from tyme to tyme, untill suche tyme as we shall declare unto you our Pleasure to the contrary, to make Warrant under youre Handes in Writinge, to the Lord Chauncellor or Lord Keper of the Greate Seale of England for the tyme beyng, to passe and suffer to be passed under the said Greate Seale of England, suche and so manye Graunts Manumissions and Enfranchisements to any suche Person or Persons as you shall so compounde or agree withall, and as to you shall be thought mete and convenient, with full Power Authortie and Libertie to possesse and enjoye all and singular their Mannors Messuages Landes Tenements Hereditaments Goodes and Chattells whatsoever, the tenor or the like in effecte of which said *Manumissions Graunts and Enfranchisements* shall be in such order and forme and of suche like effecte as is here in these Presents conteyned and sett forth, or els in suche other order manner and forme as you our said Commissioners shall thinke meete and convenient to be passed from Us; that is to say,

Elizabetha, Dei Gratia, Anglia Francie & Hibernia Regina Fidei Defen-

for &c. omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

A. D. 1574.

16 *Liber. Reg.*

Cum ab initio omnes Homines naturā Liberos creavit Deus, ut postea Jus Gentium quoddam sub jugo Servitutis constituit, pium fore credimus & Deo acceptabile, Christianæque Charitati consentaneum, certos, in Villenagio Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris Subiectos & Servitutē devinctos, Liberos penitus facere :

Sciatis igitur quod Nos, Pietate moti gratiosè & in Libertate optimè affecti, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris *A. B. C. D. &c.* & omnes & singulas Sequelas tam procreatas & imposterum procreandas & eorum quemlibet, *Manumissimus & Liberos fecimus, & ab omni Jugo Servitutis & Servilis Conditionis* liberamus & exoneramus imperpetuum per Præsentes, ita ; videlicet, quod nec Nos, nec Hæredes nec Successores nostri, nec aliquis alius pro Nobis seu Nomine nostro, aliquod Juris seu Clamei in prædictis *A. B. C. D. &c.* nec in Progeniis aut Sequelis suis, nec in Progenia vel Sequela alicujus eorum jam procreata sive imposterum procreanda, nec in Catallis suis aut eorum alicujus, ad quascumque Mundi Partes divertere exigere clamare seu vendicare poterimus nec debemus in futurum, sed ab omni Actione Juris & Clamei inde simus exclusi imperpetuum per Præsentes, ac ab omni Jugo Servitutis eos & eorum quemlibet exoneramus acquietamus & dimitimus pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris imperpetuum,

Damus etiam, & uberiori Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris prædictis per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, concedimus præfatis *A. B. C. D. &c.* & eorum cuilibet, Messuagia Terra Tenementa & Hereditamenta sua quæcumque, necnon Bona Catalla & Debita sua quæcumque, tam mobilia quàm immobilia, ac tam reales quàm personales, cum eorum Pertinentiis universis de quibus fuisi seu possessionati jam existunt, aut eorum aliquis jam existit,

Habendum tenendum & gaudendum omnia & singula Messuagia Terra Tenementa Bona Catalla Debita & cætera Hæreditamenta sua cum Pertinentiis universis, præfatis *A. B. C. D. &c.* Hæredibus & Successoribus suis, ac Hæredibus & Executoribus cujuslibet eorum imperpetuum, secundum separalis Status seu Interesse in Præmissis,

A. D. 1574. missis, abſque Compoto ſeu aliquo
15 Elix. Reg. alio proinde Nobis Hæredibus vel Succeſſoribus noſtris quoquoſmodo reddendo ſolvendo vel faciendo, ratione Servitutis ſeu Servilis Conditionis, ſive aliquâ Lege Statuto Actû Proclamatione Conſuetudine ſeu Preſcriptione, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Cauſâ vel Materia quacumque, antehac editis ordinatis promulgatis factis ſeu proviſis, in contrarium inde non obſtantibus,

Salvis tamen Nobis Hæredibus & Succeſſoribus noſtris, tam liberis Tenuris & Hæreditamentis noſtris omnium Cuſtomariarum Terrarum & Tenementorum, de quibus illi aut eorum aliquis ſeiſiti exiſtunt & de nobis tenent, aut eorum aliquis tenet per Copias ſive per Copiam Curie, & Servitutis Conſuetudinibus Redditibus, & aliis Caſualibus pro eiſdem ſeu eorum aliqua reddendis ſolvendis vel faciendis, quam Redditibus & Servitiis Nobis tanquam Capitali Dominæ Feodi reddendis pro aliquibus Terris ſeu Tenementis liberæ Tenuræ, de quibus ipſi aut eorum aliquis ſeiſiti exiſtunt vel exiſtit:

Et quod expreſſa mentio &c.

In cuius rei &c.

And ſo oure expreſſe Will and Pleaſure is, that every ſuche Perſon, ſo compoundinge and agreeinge as is aforeſaide, ſhall and may have a ſufficient *Manumyſſion Graunte and Enfranchement* for ſuche Matters as in forme aforeſaid ſhall be compounded and agreed for before you oure ſaid Commiſſioners,

And our farther Will and Pleaſure

is, that every Bill or Warrant that hereafter ſhall be made for any ſuche Manumyſſion Graunte and Enfranchement, as yow ſhall thinke mete and convenient to be made and paſſed from us, for any ſuche Compoſitions and Agreements as is aboveſaid, ſhall be ſubſcribed by you as above is ſaid, and our Will and Pleaſure is, and by theſe Preſents we do graunte, that every ſuch Bill or Warrant ſo to be made, and ſo by you ſubſcribed, ſhall be a ſufficient and ymmediate Warraunt to the ſaid *Lord Chancelor or Lord Keeper of the Greate Scale of England* for the tyme beinge, for the makinge and paſſinge of every ſuche Manumyſſion Graunte and Enfranchement, in due order and forme, under our ſaid Greate Scale of England, accordinge to the tenor and effecte of the ſaid Bill or Warrant, without any farther Warraunt for the ſame to be had or purſued, payinge only for all manner of Fees at the Greate Scale *Twentie ſix Shillings eight Pence* and not above, and theſe our Letters ſigned with our Hande ſhall be to you ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in this behalfe at all tymes hereafter, beinge pleaſed and contented that yow ſhall take this our Writing under our Greate Scale of England at your owne Pleaſures and Willes for the full Execution of the Premiſſes, to the Benefit of the Perſons that ſhall receive this Manumyſſion.

Wytnes our ſelf at *Göthenburge* the third Day of Aprill in the ſixteenth Yere of our Raigne.

Per ipſam Reginam.

De Conſeſſione ad Vitam.

A. D. 1574. Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Sa-
16 Elix. Reg. luteum.
p. 11. m. 5.

Scitis quod Nos, de Gratia noſtra ſpeciali certa Scientia & mero Moeu noſtris, pro certis bonis Conſiderationibus Nos movenſibus, dedimus & conceſſimus, ac per Preſentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Succeſſoribus noſtris, damus & concedimus, Dilecto nobis *Thomaſo Seſenti* Generoſo Florentino, quandam Annuitatem ſive annualem Redditum *Quingueſaginta Librarum*,

Habendam & percipiendam dictam Annuitatem ſive annualem Redditum

Quingueſaginta Librarum legalis Monete Angliæ, præſato *Thomaſo* & Aſſignatis ſuis, a Feſto Annunciationis Beate Marie Virginis ultimo præterito, durante Vita ſua, de Theſauro noſtro Hæredum & Succeſſorum noſtrorum, per Manus Theſaurarii & Camerariorum ejuſdem pro tempore exiſtentium, ad quatuor Anni Terminos; videlicet, ad Feſta Sancti Johannis Baptiſte, Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, & Annunciationis Beate Marie Virginis annuatim ſolvendam per æquales Portiones durante Vita ſua,

A.D. 1574. Mandantes & præcipientes dicto
16 *Edin. Reg.* Thezaurario & Camerariis dictæ Cy-
riz Scaccarii pro tempore existentibus,
quod dictam Annuitatem sive
annualem Redditum præfato *Thomaso
Salerii* in forma prædicta solvant seu
solvi faciant, ut prædictum est;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

A.D. 1574.
16 *Edin. Reg.*

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
octavo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præsentatione.

A.D. 1574. Regina &c. Reverendo in Chri-
16 *Edin. Reg.* sto Patri, *Bartho. & Wellen. Episcopo*, ejusque Vicario in Spiritu-
alibus Generali, aut alii in
hac parte Potestatem habenti cuicumque,
Salutem.

Ad Vicarium perpetuum Ecclesiæ Pa-
rochialis de *Tanton* dictæ *Bartho. &
Wellen. Dioc.* jam de jure vacantem
& ad nostram Præsentationem pleno
jure spectantem, Dilectum & Fidelem
Subditum nostrum, *Justinianum Lan-
caster* Clericum Archidiaconum Archi-
diaconatus de *Tanton*. vestræ Diocesis
antedictæ, vobis præsentamus,

Mandando rogantes, quatenus eun-

dem *Justinianum Lancaster*, ad dictam A.D. 1574.
Vicariam admittere, ipsumque Vicari-
um ejusdem instituire & investire
canonicè, cum omnibus suis Juribus
& Pertinentiis universis, cæteraque
omnia alia & singula facere peragere
& perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte
incumbunt Officio, velitis cum fi-
vore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
decimo septimo Die Junii.

Per ipsam Reginem.

Concessio pro Hugone Mac Manns Odonell.

A.D. 1574. Regina, omnibus ad quos &c.
16 *Edin. Reg.* Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de vera
Obedientia *Hugonis Mac Manns Odonell*
deque ejusdem promptitudine ad de-
serviendum nobis, atque ad Patriam
illam & nostrorum Subditorum fide-
lium in eadem Patria degentium rectè
ritè & fideliter gubernandum & tenen-
dum; plurimum confidentes, eundem
Hugonem Capitaneum Patriæ de *Ter-
conell* cum pertinentiis nominamus or-
dinamus constituimus & confirmamus
per Præsentes,

Habendum tenendum gaudendum
& occupandum Capitaneatum prædi-
ctum, cum omnibus suis Pertinentiis
Proficuis Commoditatibus Juribus &
Advantagis quomodolibet de antiquo
debitis & usitatibus in Patria prædicta,
ejdem *Hugoni* quamdiu vixerit & in
eodem, se benè gesserit ut noster fidelis
Subditus, ac tenear perimplere &
performare; Nobis & Successoribus
nostris, tenorem formam & effectum
omnium & singulorum illorum Articu-

lorum in quadam Indentura inde, in-
ter Prædictum & Fidelem nostrum
A.D. 1574. *Henricum Sidney* Prænobilis Ordinis no-
stri Garterii Militem, tunc Regni no-
stri Hiberniæ nostrum Deputatum, &
Concilium nostrum, & *Calvoxiem* quon-
dam Capitaneum præfate Patriæ de *Ter-
conell*, ex Data vicesimi Diei Octobris
Anno Regni nostri octavo, specificato-
rum, & qui ex parte ejusdem *Calvoxi*
essent sive forent per Indenturam illam
perfirmandi & perimplendi, & porro
accedat ad Deputatum nostrum dicti
Regni nostri Hiberniæ, ac ad Gubernatorem
nostrum Ultoniæ pro tempore
existentes, & ad Concilium Regni
nostri prædicti, quodcumque per
Mandatum sive Literas eorum alicujus
habuerit in mandatis ad eos acce-
dere.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorambury* de-
cimo nono Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A. D. 1574.
F. 16. Edic.
p. 4. m. 19.

De Licentia pro Episcopo Bathon. & Wellen.

A. D. 1574.
F. 16. Edic.
p. 4. m. 19.A. D. 1574.
F. 16. Edic.
p. 4. m. 19.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum, precharissimi Frater & Soror nostra Philippus & Maria Rex & Regina &c. per Literas suas Patentes gerentes Datam apud Westm. vicesimo quarto Die Aprilis Annis Regnorum suorum secundo & tertio, pro consideratione in eisdem Literis Patentibus expressa, dederint & concesserint dilecto sibi Reverendo in Christo Patri Gilberto Bathon. & Wellen. tunc Episcopo & Successoribus suis Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopis imperpetuum, Reversionem & Reversiones Domus sive Capitalis Monitionis Manerii de Banwell, ac etiam totum illud Dominium & Manerium de Banwell ac Parcum de Banwell, cum eorum Juribus Membris Libertatibus & Pertinentiis universis in Comitatu suo Somerset, nuper Parcelle Terrarum & Possessionum Episcopatus Bathon. & Wellen. cum hac Clausula & Provisione inter alia in eisdem Literis Patentibus, expressa & contenta;

Scilicet,

Provisio semper quia nec predictus Gilbertus Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopus, nec aliquis alius qui Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopus imperpetuum fore contigerit, faciat seu concedat alicui Personae vel aliquibus Personis aliquam Dimissionem vel Concessionem de predicto Manerio & Parco, seu de aliqua parte vel parcelle inde, praterquam de Consuetudine Monerii predicti, secundum Consuetudinem Monerii predicti, pro majore Termino vel numero Annorum quam duraverit: vnde Insuper Episcopi, per quos tales Dimissiones aut Concessionem fieri contigerint, sine Licentia speciali dictae Domine Regine Henricum vel Successorem prefate Regine, aliquo in predictis Literis Patentibus in contrarium inde multipliciter;

Statim quod Nos, ad laudem Petitionem Henrici Seymor Armigeri, alius dicti Domini Henrici Seymor, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & merito Meo nostris, concessimus & Licentiam dedimus, ac per Patentes, pro Nobis Haeredibus & Successoribus nostris, concedimus & Licentiam damus, dilecto Nobis Reverendo in Christo Patri, Gilberto modo Bathon. & Wellen. Episcopo, quod ipse idem Gilbertus Bathon. & Wellen. nunc Episcopus libere impune & licite valeat & possit, om-

ni tempore & de tempore in tempus durante vita naturali ipsius Gilberti nunc Episcopi, existente Episcopo Bathon. & Wellen. predicto, facere concedere, & ad firmam dimittere, predicto Henrico Seymor Armigero, aliis dicto Domino Henrico Seymor Executoribus & Assignatis suis, tot & tantas Dimissionem & Dimissiones Concessionem & Concessionem pro Termino viginti & unius Annorum vel pauciorum ad litum dicti modo Episcopi, de & in predicta Domo sive Capitali Mantion Manerii de Banwell, ac etiam de & in toto illo Dominio & Manerio de Banwell predictis, ac Parco de Banwell predicto cum eorum Membris Libertatibus & Pertinentiis universis in dicto Comitatu Somerset, necnon de & in omnibus aliis Mensuris Terris Tenementis Jurisdictionibus Possessionibus Proficuis & Haereditamentis quibuscumque in dicto Comitatu nostro Somerset, dicto Dominio & Manerio ac Parco seu eorum alteri spectantibus sive Pertinentibus, aut ut Membra Partes vel Parcelle eorumdem Domini & Manerii ac Parti seu eorum alterius, ante Datam dictarum Literarum Patentium, gerentiam Datam vicesimo quarto Die Aprilis predicto, habere cognatis acceptis usumque occupatis sive reputatis; existentia, vel aliquis inde parte sive parcelle, quot & quantas predicto Gilberto modo Episcopo placuerit sive videbitur oportunum, & si predicta Clausula aut Provisio in predictis Literis Patentibus expressa aut contenta non fuisset, eadem Clausula sive Provisione, aut aliqua alia Re Causa vel Materia in contrarium inde, in aliquo non obstantibus;

Et cum in Parlamento in Anno vicesimo primo Henrici Octavi Patris nostri apud Westm. tento, inter alia Inauguratum & Scabillatum existit.

Quod nullas Spirituales Personae Secularis vel Regularis, capessantque Status ipse vel ipsae vel futuri capere ad Firmam sibi, vel alicui Personae vel Personis ad eas usum, ex Dimissionem & Concessionem Domini Regis, nec alicuius alterius Personae vel Personarum per Literas Patentes Indenturam Scriptum Verba, vel aliter quocumque modo, Maneria Terras Tenementa seu alia Haereditamenta pro Terminis Vita, pro Terminis Annorum, vel ad Voluntatem, sub Pena Forisfactura Decem

A. D. 1574.

A. D. 1574. *cem Librarum pro quolibet Mense quid
ille, seu aliquis alius ad ejus usum, oc-
cupat aliquem talem Firmam ratione a-
licujus talis Dimissionis seu Concessionis
tunc impoſterum faciendæ, Medietas cu-
jus Forisfactura erit Domino Regi, al-
tera vero Medietas cuicunque Personæ qui
pro illo ſcſtabit in quibuscumque Curia
Domini Regis, in quibus Actione & Sella
vadatio Legis non admittatur pro Defen-
dente,*

Proat per Statutum prædictum ple-
nitus liquet & apparet,

Sciatis quòd Nos, de uberiori Gra-
tia nostra, ac ex certa Scientia & me-
ro Motu nostris, concessimus & Licen-
tiam dedimus, ac pro Nobis Hæredi-
bus & Successoribus nostris, per Præ-
sentes concedimus & Licentiam da-
mus, Dilecto Nobis, Reverendo in
Chrīsto Patri, dicto *Gilberto Barbon. &
Wollen. Moderno Episcopo*, quod ipse idem
Gilbertus Barbon. & Wollen. Episcopus li-
berè impanè & licetè valeat & possit
omni tempore, & de tempore in tem-
pus durante vitā naturali ipsius *Gil-
berti*, toties quoties sibi placuerit & vi-
debitur opportunum, accipere ad Fir-
mam, perquirere habere retinere, &
in usum suum proprium convertere,
ex Dimissione five Dimissionibus dicti
Domini *Henrici Seymer* Executorum vel
Assignatorum suorum tot & tantas
Dimissionem & Dimissiones pro Ter-
mino seu Terminis viginti Annorum, a
Die Datæ talis vel talium Dimissionis
vel Dimissionum, prædictæ Domus five
Capitalis Mansionis Manerii de Ban-

well, ac etiam totius illius Domini & A. D. 1574.
Manerii de Banwell prædictæ, ac Par-
ci de Banwell cum eorum Membris
Libertatibus & Pertinentiis univēſis
in dicto Comitatu nostro Somersetiæ,
necnon omnium aliorum Meſuagium
Terrarum Tenementorum Jurisdictionum
Possessionum Proficuum Hære-
ditamentorum quorumcumque in dicto
Comitatu nostro Somersetiæ, dictis
Dominio Manerio & Parco seu
eorum alteri quocummodo spectanti-
bus five pertinentibus, aut ut Mem-
bra Partes vel Parcelle eorundem Do-
mini & Manerii ac Parcī seu eorum
alterius, ante Datam dictarum Lite-
rarum Patentium gerentium Datam
viceſimo quarto Die Aprilis prædicti,
habitis cognitis acceptis ulitatis occu-
patis seu reputatis, existentia, quot
& quantas prædicto *Gilberto modo E-
piscopo* placuerit five videbitur oportu-
num; prædicto Statuto, aut aliquā Re
five Materia in eodem contentis, in
contrarium inde non obstantibus &c.
& absque aliqua Pœna Forisfactura
aut Pecunie summa seu summis proinde
Nobis aut Successoribus nostris, aut
aliquo alio proinde forisfaciendo, dicto
Statuto in contrarium inde non ob-
stante.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* vi.
Die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Subelemofinario Reginae.

A. D. 1574. *R*egina omnibus ad quos &c. Sa-
lutem.
Pa. 16. Elic. p. 9. m. 18.

Sciatis quòd Nos, de Gratia
nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia &
mero Motu nostris, dedimus & conce-
dimus, ac per Præsentes damus & con-
cedimus dilecto Nobis *Willielmo Abso-
los* Artium Magistro & Subelemofina-
rio nostro, *Canonicatum five Præben-
dam* illam infra Ecclesiam Cathedra-
lem nostram Rosensem, quam *Hugo
Aprice* nuper ibidem habuit, jam va-
cantem per Mortem ejusdem *Hugonis
Aprice* & ad nostram Præsentationem
pleno jure spectantem,

Abundum & tenendum prædictum A. D. 1574.
Canonicatum five Præbendam præfato
Willielmo Absolō durante vitā suā, cum
suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis
univēſis, unā cum Hospitio five Do-
no manciali quam prædictus *Hugo
Aprice*, ratione prædictæ Præbendæ &
Canonicatus, ibidem nuper posside-
bat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Hampton Courte*
xxvii. Die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A. D. 1575.
17 Elia. Reg.A. D. 1575.
17 Elia. Reg.

De Concessione pro Benedicto Spinola.

A. D. 1575.
Fe. 17. Elia.
p. 6. m. 26.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c.
Salutem.

Cum *Robertus Evans* nuper Decanus de Bangor & Magister Magdalenæ Collegii in Cantabrigia, & Socii eiusdem Collegii per Cartam suam Indentatam, gerentem Datam *avocetimo Die Julii*, Anno Regni Domini *Henrici Octavi* Illustrissimi Patris nostri nuper Regis Angliæ tricesimo sexto, dimisissent concesserint & ad firmam tradiderint cuidam *Lawrentio Aven* Clerico Operum Pontis Londinensis, totam illam suam *Rectoriam de Sancta Katherine Christchurch* in London, cum omnibus Decimis Oblationibus & Legatis eidem pertinentibus, unâ cum toto illo suo Gardino scituato jacenti & existenti infra Parochiam Sancti Beolphi extra Algate London, vocato *le Greave Garden of Christchurch*, unâ cum Domo Mantionali in eodem Gardino, in quo quidam *Thomas Cofe* ad tunc Firmarius eiusdem inhabitabat, a Festo Sancti Marci Evangelistæ ad tunc ultimum præterito ante Datam ejusdem Cartæ indentatæ, usque ad Finem & Terminum quinquaginta Annorum extunc proximo sequentium & plenariè finiendorum & complendorum, reddendo inde annuatim *Viginti Libras* legalis Monetæ Angliæ.

Cumque etiam *Richardus Carr* Magister in Artibus nuper Magister Magdalenæ Collegii supradicti, & Socii ejusdem Collegii, per Cartam suam Indentatam gerentem Datam *decimo Die Novembris* Anno Regni Domini *Edwardi Sexti* Præcharissimi Fratris nostri nuper Regis Angliæ primo, dimiserint concesserint & ad firmam tradiderint, cuidam *Richardo Noke* de Cantabrigia *Poyntmaker*, totam prædictam Rectoriam, unâ cum magno Gardino & omnibus aliis Præmissis cum Pertinentiis, a Festo Sancti Marci Evangelistæ quod futurum erit in Anno Domini Millesimo quingentesimo nonagesimo quinto, usque ad finem & terminum viginti unius Annorum extunc proximo futurorum, & plenariè complendorum & finiendorum.

Cumque etiam quidam *Rogerus Kolke* Sacra Theologiæ Professor Magister, & Socii Collegii Sanctæ Mariæ Magdalenæ in Alma Academia Cantabrigiæ, per Cartam suam Indentatam gerentem Datam *tertiodecimo Die Decembris*

Anno Regni nostri decimo septimo, A. D. 1575. dederint & concesserint totam illam suam Rectoriam vocatam *le Parsonage de Sancte Katherine Christchurch* in London, cum omnibus Decimis Obventionibus Oblationibus Emolumentis Juribus Proficuis Commoditatibus Advantagis & Hæreditibus quibuscumque, eidem Rectoriæ aequaliter spectantibus sive pertinentibus, jacentem & existentem infra dictam Parochiam de Sancta Katherine Christchurch, Nobis Hæreditibus & Successoribus nostris imperpetuum, reddendo inde annuatim, ad Festum Sancti Michaelis Archangeli, prædictis *Magistro & Sociis* & eorum Successoribus *viginti quinque Libras* bonæ & legalis Monetæ Angliæ, prout per Cartam illam in Cancellaria nostra irrotulatam plenius appareret.

Sciatis quod Nos,

Ex mero Motu & certa Scientia nostris, ac etiam in complementum iustitiam Conditionis in eadem Carta indentata nobis per prædictos *Magistram & Socios* confecta,

Dedimus & concessimus, & per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæreditibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus, dilecto & fideli Subdito nostro *Benedicto Spinola* Generoso Mercatori Genoensi London, in Angliā residenti, totam illam Rectoriam prædictam vocatam *le Parsonage de Sancte Katherine Christchurch* in London, prædicta, unâ cum omnibus Decimis Obventionibus Oblationibus Emolumentis Juribus Proficuis Commoditatibus Advantagis & Hæreditamentis quibuscumque eidem Rectoriæ aequaliter spectantibus sive pertinentibus, jacentem & existentem infra Parochiam prædictam de Sancta Katherine Christchurch, necnon Reversionem ac Reversiones ejusdem Rectoriæ, unâ cum Reversionem & Reversiones omnium Decimarum Obventionum Oblationum Emolumentorum Jurum Proficuarum Commoditatum Advantagiorum & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque eidem Rectoriæ aequaliter spectantium sive pertinentium jacentium & existentium infra prædictam Parochiam de Sancta Katherine Christchurch prædicta, nec non prædictam Cartam Indentatam inde Nobis per prædictos *Magistram & Socios* confecta,

p B

Haben-

A. D. 1575.
17 *Elia. Reg.* Habendam & tenendam prædictam Rectoriâ, ac etiam dictas Decimas Obventiones Oblationes Emolumenta Jura Profectua Commoditates Advantagii & Hæreditamenta quacumque eidem Rectoriæ aliquantulum spectantia sive pertinentia jacentem & existentem infra prædictam Parochiam de Sancta Katherina Christchurch, unâ cum Reversione & Reversionibus ejusdem Rectoriæ, ac etiam omnium Decimarum Obventionum Oblationum Emolumentorum Jurium Profectuum Commoditatum Advantagiorum & Hæreditamentorum quorumcumque eidem Rectoriæ aliquantulum spectantium sive pertinentium jacentium & existentium infra prædictam Parochiam de Sancta Katherina Christ-

A. D. 1575.
17 *Elia. Reg.* churchæ, ac etiam unâ cum prædicta Carta Indentata inde Nobis per prædictos Magistrum & Socios confecta, prædicto *Benedicto Spinola* & Hæreditibus suis, de Nobis Hæreditibus & Successoribus nostris, per liberum Societatem tantum, ut de Manerio nostro de *Eftgrenewiche* in Comitatu nostro Kantæ, pro omnibus Exactionibus Servitiis & Demandis, & in Capite, nec per aliud aliquod Servitium;
Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo nono Die Januarii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1575.
17 *Elia. Reg.* Regina, dilectis sibi in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Landaphensis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesiæ prædictæ, per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundatorem vobis concedere dignaremur.

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte

A. D. 1575.
17 *Elia. Reg.* inclinantes, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam, prout Tenore Præsentium concedimus,

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhamby* decimo septimo Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Regio Assensu.

A. D. 1575.
17 *Elia. Reg.* Regina Reverendissimo in Christo Patri ac prædilecto & fideli nostro, Domino *Mattheo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius Angliæ Primati, ac aliis quibuscumque Episcopis quorum in hac parte intererit, Salutem.

Cum vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Landaven. per Mortem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Landavenensis, per Literas nostras Patentes Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidem *Decanus & Capitulum* vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, *Willielmum Blerhine* in Legibus Baccalaureum sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Sigillo eo-

A. D. 1575.
17 *Elia. Reg.* rum comuni sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus:

Rogantes, & in Fide ac Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini firmiter præcipiendo mandantes, quatenus vos eundem Magistrum *Willielmum Blerhine* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Landaphensis prædictæ, sic ut præfetur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem Magistrum *Willielmum Blerhine* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, ceteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum in ea parte editorum

A. D. 1575. *Edw. Reg.*
torum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorbembury* decimo tertio Die Aprilis. A. D. 1575. *Edw. Reg.*

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1575. *Edw. Reg.*
Regina &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Ricardo*, Permissione Divinâ, *Gloucesteriensis* Episcopo, ejusve in Spiritualibus Vicario Generali, aut alicui cuicumque hanc nostram Præsentationem admittendi Potestatem habenti, Salutem.

Ad Vicarium de *Berkeley* vestrae Diocesis de jure vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem, ratione Lapsus & Prærogativæ nostræ, hac vice spectantem, ductum Nobis in Christo, *Arthurum Stail* Clericum & in Artibus Magistrum, vobis Tenore Præsentium præsentamus,

Regantes quatenus eundem *Arthurum* ad eandem Vicariam admittatis, ipsumque Vicarium ejusdem institutionis, cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, ac cætera quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, faciatis & perimptis cum favore.

In cujus rei Testimonium &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorbembury* xv. Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Super Spontanea Resignatione, Præsentatio.

A. D. 1575. *Edw. Reg.*
Regina &c. Dilectis Subditis nostris *Decano* & *Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis *Norwicensis* Custodibus Spiritualitatum, Sede Episcopali *Norwicen.* jam vacante, vestro in Spiritualibus Vicario Generali, aut alii cuicumque hanc nostram Præsentationem admittendi Potestatem habenti sufficientem, Salutem.

Ad Præbendam illam seu *Canonicatum*, quem *Robertus Johnson* nuper habuit & possidebat in Ecclesia nostra Cathedrali *Norwicen.* jam, per spontaneam Resignationem ejusdem *Roberti Johnson* vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem spectantem, Dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Gressib Toy* in Artibus Magistrum, vobis Tenore Præsentium præsentamus,

Mandantes & requirentes quatenus eundem *Gressib Toy* ad dictam Præbendam seu *Canonicatum*, cum omnibus

Domibus Aedificiis Stabulis Granariis Pomariis Hortis Gardinis Pratis Pascuis Pasturis Terris Tenementis, Decimis, quotidianis Distributionibus, Dividentis Arreragiis Advantagiis Emolumentis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis universis, eidem Præbendæ & Canoniciatui quoquo modo spectantibus pertinentibus & emergentibus, admittere; ipsumque *Gressib Toy* Canonicum & Præbendam in dicta Præbenda instituere & installare, ceteraque omnia & singula facere & perimplere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasteriam* vicesimo Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium pro Episcopo Landaven.

A. D. 1575. *Edw. Reg.*
Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu *Glamorgan*, Salutem.
Vacante nuper Sede Episcopatus *Landavensis*, per Mortem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, *Decanus* & *Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis *Landaven.* prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obrentâ, Dilectum nobis in Christo, *Willielmum Blethone* in

Legibus Baccalaureum, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt, Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ selectæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hereditamentis

A.D. 1575.
17 *Edm. Reg.*
disamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modo in Manus nostras vigore cuiusdam Actus, Anno Regni nostri primo, inde nuper editi & promissi, electis & capitis, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo residentibus) ei restituimus per Præsentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quod eidem *Electo*, Temporalia Episcopatus prædicti cum Pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimis præterito hucusque provenientibus sive crecentibus, sine dilatione Liberes: salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
secundo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Confirmiles Literæ Patentes directæ fuerunt Escaetori subscripto sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Monmouth.

Et mandatum est universis & singulis Militibus, Liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Landaven. prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes, prout decet.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
secundo Die Maii.

Pro Nicholao Bacon Milite Custode Magni Sigilli Angliæ, de Commissione speciali pro Hæreticis Comburendis.

A.D. 1575.
17 *Edm. Reg.*
m. 9.
E *Lizabeth*, by the Grace of God, *Queen of England France and Ireland* Defender of the Faith &c. to our right trustie and right well-beloved Counsaillor, Sir *Nicholas Bacon* Knight Lord Keeper of our Greate Seale of England, Greetinge.

Where, the Reverend Father in God, *Edmon Bishoppe of London*, *Edmunde Bishoppe of Rochester*, and, our right trustie and wellbelovèd, Sir *William Cordell* Knight Maister of the Rolles, *Roger Manswood* and *Robert Mansson* two of the Justices of our Common Pleas, with others our Commissioners sufficientely authorized by our Commission under our Greate Seale of England, have travayled upon the Examynation Heringe and Determy nation of *John Peeters* and *Henrie Turner* beinge Flemings borne, and now lyvinge in this our Realme, concerning their false Opynyons and Sects of Anabaptists, holden and averred by them, wherein they have, before the said *Reverend Fathers* and others our said Commissioners, mayntayned their said most perillous and dangerous Opynyons, for the which they are by definitive Sentence, decayred by the said Reverend Father the *Bishoppe of London*, with the Consent of others our said Commissioners, justlie adjudged

and decayred to be Heretiques, and therefore as corrupt Members to be cut of from the rest of the Flocke of Christ lest they should infect others professinge the true Christiane Faythe, and are by them lesse under the Sentence of the greate Excommunication to be by our Secular Power and Authoritie as Heretiques punished, as by the Significavit of the said Reverend Father in God the *Bishoppe of London*, with the assent of others of our said Commissioners, remayninge in our Courte of Chauncerye, more at large appeareth, and although the said Anabaptists have synce the said Sentence pronounced against them bynne often and very charitable traveled with, aswell by the Mynisters of the Duche Church in the Cytye of London, as by other Godlie and Learned Men, to diswade revoke and removethem from their Anabaptistcally and Hereticall Opynyons, yet they arrogantlie and willfullie persist and continewe in the same,

We therefore, accordinge to our regall Function and Office, myndynge the execution of Justice in this behalte, and to give Example to others lest they should attempte the like hereafter, have determined, by the assent of our Counsaill, to will and requyre you the

said

A. D. 1575. said Lord Keeper, immediatlie upon the receipte hereof, to awarde and make out our Wrytt of Execution, accordinge to the tenor in these Presents ensuyng, and these our Letters signed wthie our hande shall be your iusticient Warrant for the same.

17 Elix. Reg.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Et Warrantum remittitur prædicto Domino Custodi ut patet inferius.

Breve de Executione Iudicii versus Johannem Peeters & Henricum Turwert Hæreticos combustos.

E *Lizabethe*, Dei Gratia &c. Vicecomitibus London. Salutem.

Cum, Reverendi in Christo Patres, *Edmunde*, Providentiâ Divinâ, *Londoniensis Episcopus*, *Edmundus*, eadem Gratiâ, *Roffensis Episcopus*, ac, Prædilecti & Fideles nostri, *Willielmus Cordell* Miles Rotulorum five Scriniarum nostrorum Magister, *Rogerus Manwood*, *Robertus Manson* Iusticiarii nostri in communi Banco, *Alexander Novell* Sancti Pauli Lond. *Gabriel Goodman* Westm. Ecclesiarum respectivè Decani, & alii, tanquam Cognitores Inquisitores Iudices & Commissarii, inter alios, per Literas nostras Patentes sub Magno Sigillo nostro Angliæ gerentes Datam undecimo Die Mensis Maii ultimo præterito, sufficienter & legitimè deputati, nobis significaverint, quod ipsi, contra & adversus quosdam *Johannem Peters* & *Henricum Turwert* Flandricos oriundos, in hoc Regno nostro Angliæ degentes, de & super nephando Crimine Hærescos ac detestandâ Anabaptistarum Sectâ, apud Bonos & Graves, Enormitatibus diffamatos, Auctoritate prædictâ procedentes, prædicti *Johannes Peters* & *Henricus Turwert*, coram præfatis Reverendis Patribus ac aliis Commissariis nostris personaliter comparentes, prædictum nephandum Crimen Hærescos, ac detestandam Anabaptistarum Sectam, ac alios errores contumaciter, & ex quadam pertinacia omnino sustinuerunt & defendebant, ac eorum alter sustinuit & defendebat, per Sententiam diffinitivam ejusdem Reverendi Patris *Londoniensis*

Episcopi, cum consensu cæterorum Commissionariorum nostrorum prædictorum, iuste legitimè & canonicè, contra eosdem *Johannem* & *Henricum* in ea parte latam, Hæretici adjudicati & pronunciati existant, & ideo tanquam Oves moribidas a Grege Domini, nè Subditos nostros suis Contagionibus inficerent, ejiciendos & eliminandos fore decreverint,

A. D. 1575.
17 Elix. Reg.

Cum igitur, Sancta Mater Ecclesia non habet quod ulterius in hac parte facere & exequi debeat, iidem Reverendi Patres ac alii prædicti Commissionarii, eosdem *Johannem* & *Henricum* damnatos Hæreticos, Brachio nostro Seculari reliquerint, & condignâ animadversione plectendos, prout per Literas Patentes præfati Reverendi Patris *Episcopi London.* cum consensu cæterorum in hac parte Collegarum, superinde confectas, Nobis in Cancellariam nostram certificatum est:

Nos igitur, ut Zelatores Justitiæ, & Fidei Catholicæ Defensor, volentesque Ecclesiam Sanctam ac Jura & Libertates ejusdem, & Fidem Catholicam manuteneret & defendere, ac hujusmodi Hæreses & Errores ubique (quantum in nobis est) eradicare & extirpare, ac Hæreticos sic convictos Animadversione condignâ puniri, Attendentisque hujusmodi Hæreticos in forma prædictâ convictos & damnatos, juxta Leges & Consuetudines Regni nostri Angliæ in hac parte consueverunt, Ignis Incendio comburi debere,

Vobis præcipimus quod dictos *Johannem Peters* & *Henricum Turwert* in Custodia vestra existentes, apud West Smithfield in loco publico & aperto, ex Causa præmissa, coram Populo Igni committi, ac ipsos *Johannem Peters* & *Henricum Turwert* in eodem Igne realiter comburi faciatis, in hujusmodi Criminis Detestationem, aliorumque Hominum Exemplum nè in simile Crimen labantur; & hoc sub Periculo incumbenti nullatenus omittat.

Teste Regina apud *Worham* decimo quinto Die Julii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

Et Warrantum inde remittitur prædicto Domino Custodi Magni Sigilli Angliæ per ejus Mandatum.

A.D. 1575.
17 *Eliz. Reg.*

A.D. 1575.
17 *Eliz. Reg.*

De Præsentationibus.

A.D. 1575.
Pal. 17. *Eliz.*
p. 4. m. 2.
E *Lizobetha*, Dei Gratia &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri & Domino *Willielmo*, Vocatione Divina, *Exoniensi Episcopo*, aut alteri cuicumque Potestatem habenti.

Ad Vicariam perpetuam de *Brodehempton Magna* vestrae *Exoniensis* Diocesis, jam per Mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, Dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Johannem Isbye* Clericum vobis præsentamus,

Requirentes, quatenus eundem *Johannem Isbye*, ad dictam Vicariam admittere, ipsi jure Vicarium ejusdem Ecclesiæ, ac in & de eadem cum omnibus suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis universis instituere & investire, cæteraque peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, gratiosè velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorkembury* decimo nono Die Junii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimiles Literas Patentes habent Personæ subscriptæ; videlicet,

Thomas Birkhead ad *Restoriam de Goufran* Eborum Dioc.

Johannes Haywarde ad *Restoriam de Gyselham* Norwicens. Dioc.

Edmundus Shaleroffe ad *Vicariam de Wewersham* Cestr. Dioc.

Walterus Chasfeld ad *Vicariam Pagham* peculiar. Jurisdiction. Cantuar.

Rodolphus Turner ad *Vicariam de Westbury* Lincoln. Dioc.

Willielmus Smyth ad *Restoriam de Elversham* Dioc.

Hansfridus Foster ad *Restoriam de Holmington* Norwicens. Dioc.

Jacobus Lockey ad *Vicariam de Rillington* Eborum Dioc.

Johannes Saunders ad *Restoriam de Manspender* Bristol. Dioc.

Johannes Bowen ad *Vicariam de Norton* Heref. Dioc.

Ricardus Genge, ad *Restoriam de Edmondham* Bristol. Dioc.

Rodolphus Eaton, ad *Restoriam de*

Wike Refington Glouc. Dioc.

Willielmus James ad *Restoriam de Kington* Oxon. Dioc.

Nicholaus Charde ad *Vicariam de Brentillyth* Norwicens. Dioc.

Alexander Thorneton ad *Restoriam de Saint Keyne* Exon. Dioc.

Johannes Meredith alius *Tyller*, ad *Vicariam de Southorpe* Glouc. Dioc.

Georgius Wynnes, ad *Restoriam de Hadesore* Wigorn. Dioc.

Willielmus Lloyd, ad *Vicariam de Bucknaster* Lincoln. Dioc.

Johannes Denton, ad *Restoriam de Saint Gabriell Fanchurche* in London. Dioc.

Robertus Coope, ad *Vicariam de Ansfley* Coven. & Lich. Dioc.

Mauricius Fawkeney, ad *Restoriam de Eversbatt* Lincoln. Dioc.

Thomas Scott, ad *Restoriam de Egromond* Cestr. Dioc.

Hansfridus Smyth, ad *Restoriam de Castill Epton* Sarum Dioc.

Robertus Norgate, ad *Restoriam de Marfcham* Norwic. Dioc.

Alanus Holdernes, ad *Vicariam South Elkington* Lincoln. Dioc.

Patricius Blare, ad *Vicariam de Totneys* Exon. Dioc.

Edmundus Culver, ad *Vicariam de Harmanworth* London. Dioc.

Carolus Mandesley, ad *Restoriam de Burfcone* Cantuar. Dioc.

Patricius Blare, ad *Restoriam de Cowndeston* Norwicens. Dioc.

Antonius Spurret, ad *Vicariam de Wolford* Wigorn. Dioc.

Willielmus Collyson, ad *Vicariam de Quersted* Norwicens. Dioc.

Ricardus Haute, ad *Restoriam Sancti Petri in Westont & Beate Maria in Westont* in Lewes Cestr. Dioc.

Johannes Haymoode, ad *Vicariam de Chubbam* Winton. Dioc.

Hansfridus Williams, ad *Vicariam de Brickhill Parva* Lincoln. Dioc.

Willielmus Griffith, ad *Vicariam de Llandfadamell* Meneven. Dioc.

Johannes Dyke, ad *Vicariam de Hevingham* Norwicens. Dioc.

Ramolphus Sweetnam, ad *Vicariam de Ebarton* Glouc. Dioc.

Antonius Carington, ad *Vicariam de Dovebridge* Coven. & Lich. Dioc.

Jacobus Deacon, ad *Restoriam de Berneit* Bath. & Wellen. Dioc.

Johannes

A.D. 1575.
17 Elix. Reg. *Johannes Basty, ad Rectoriam de Bur-*
geson Lincoln. Dioc.

Ricardus Spicer, ad Rectoriam de Cor-
ston Bathon. & Wellen. Dioc.

Willielmus Pilsforth, ad Vicariam
de Combokney cum Capella de Wallrige
annex. Sarum Dioc.

Johannes Akenstrib, ad Rectoriam de
Ofmoldirk Eborum Dioc.

Thomas Yarrowe, ad Vicariam de Newe-
porte Lincoln. Dioc.

Robertus Goulde, ad Rectoriam de Fel-
bridge Norwicen. Dioc.

Evannus Mathew, ad Rectoriam Sancti
Petri in Wallingfeld Sarum Dioc.

Rogerus Barks, ad Vicariam de New-
bold super Ripam de Aven, Coven. &
Lich. Dioc.

Ricardus Brotherton, ad Vicariam de
Chalke Roffen. Dioc.

Ricardus Sadlington, ad Rectoriam de
Hedgefest Norwic. Dioc.

Johannes Bartlemew, ad Rectoriam de
Garboldsham Norwicen. Dioc.

Thomas Crosse, ad Rectoriam de Torton
Parva Exon. Dioc.

Thobias Walkwood, ad Rectoriam de
Bransbost Winton. Dioc.

Henricus Temens, ad Rectoriam de
Barragb Norwicen. Dioc.

Robertus Bonde, ad Rectoriam de New-
ton Tray Exon. Dioc.

Robertus Oxen, ad Rectoriam de Cock-
feld Dunelm. Dioc.

Johannes Childwell, ad Rectoriam de
Waubridge Winton. Dioc.

Emelius Pagyt, ad Rectoriam de Berne-
well Sanctiurum, Petriburgens. Dioc.

Thomas Wighem, ad Vicariam de
Bretton Meneven. Dioc.

Johannes Mappleden, ad Rectoriam de
Bermyng Roffen. Dioc.

Radolphus Mawering, ad Rectoriam de
Johnston Meneven. Dioc.

Thomas Streacoke, ad Rectoriam de
Hyllby Lincoln. Dioc.

Willielmus Lyllington, ad Vicariam de
Starmyng Newton cum Capella de Bag-
borne annexa, Cantuarien. Dioc.

Nicholus Francken, ad Vicariam de
Wrasle Lincoln. Dioc.

Willielmus Haynesworth, ad Rectoriam
de Charcheleuch Wigon. Dioc.

Edwardus Coliburgh, ad Vicariam de
Tobylde Sarum Dioc.

Franciscus Fletcher, ad Rectoriam de
Braddenham Lincoln. Dioc.

Johannes Dyle, ad Rectoriam de High
Clerc Winton. Dioc.

Willielmus Wylson, ad Rectoriam de
Ovinge Lincoln. Dioc.

Ricardus Teyler, ad Rectoriam de Bol-
thous Lincoln. Dioc.

Edwardus Batter, ad Vicariam de Lof-
withell Exon. Dioc.

Johannes Garston, ad Rectoriam de
Agardby Lincoln. Dioc.

Willielmus Deconson, ad Vicariam de
Magna Uiborn Cestr. Dioc.

Ricardus Mylles, ad Vicariam de Hof-
borne Prior Winton. Dioc.

Franciscus Dowell, ad Vicariam de Box-
bede Cicestr. Dioc.

Georgius Johnson, ad Rectoriam de
Hilburgh Norwicen. Dioc.

Laurentius Byan, ad Rectoriam de
Luckon Bathon. & Wellen. Dioc.

Thomas Davison, ad Vicariam de
Houghton Dunelm. Dioc.

Johannes Kington, ad Vicariam Sancti
Trinitatis infra Civitatem Coventr.

Coven. & Lich. Dioc.

David Wyllyams, ad Vicariam de Pre-
ston Bristol. Dioc.

Hamfridus Fowler, ad Rectoriam de
Stok Albe Norwicen. Dioc.

Johannes Fynche, ad Vicariam de Est-
bury Norwicen. Dioc.

Walterus Gyles, ad Vicariam de Rad-
my Coven. & Lich. Dioc.

Radolphus Tomlyn, ad Rectoriam de
Asfiden Lincoln. Dioc.

Thomas Broke, ad Vicariam de Suppe-
ley Winton. Dioc.

Thomas Cooke, ad Rectoriam de Wing-
feld Sarum Dioc.

Edwardus Fenton, ad Rectoriam de
Langham Norwicen. Dioc.

Thomas Hyde, ad Rectoriam de Crane-
ford London. Dioc.

Hepkin Danzey, ad Rectoriam de Bet-
tus Givervyll Goch. Landaven. Dioc.

Jacobus Laurence, ad Rectoriam de
Radpole Britoll. Dioc.

Thomas Foreman, ad Vicariam de Ham-
bleton Eborum Dioc.

Johannes Tayler, ad Vicariam de Am-
well London. Dioc.

Johannes Chapman, ad Rectoriam de
Langton Britoll. Dioc.

Thomas Collins, ad Vicariam de Brack-
ley Petriburgens. Dioc.

Bartholomaeus Palmer, ad Rectoriam
de Waleworby Exon. Dioc.

Johannes Androve, ad Vicariam de
Wiggeson Lincoln. Dioc.

Thomas Collante, ad Rectoriam de
Frome Sancti Quintini cum Capella de
Everthute Britoll. Dioc.

Petrus Clare, ad Vicariam de Ken-
nyng & Kyr Exon. Dioc.

Henricus Gistun, ad Vicariam de Gul-
bulle alias Lonesly Exon. Dioc.

Johannes Whyte, ad Vicariam de Rove-
sey London. Dioc.

Ricardus

A.D. 1575. *Ricardus Kyrle, ad Vicariam de Marche Magna Heref. Dioc.*

17 Elis. Reg. *Thomas Carter, ad Rectoriam de Sharnsfeld Lincoln. Dioc.*

Nicholaus Crompe, ad Rectoriam de Thedelsorpe Sanctæ Helenæ Lincoln. Dioc.

Henricus Wilecks, ad Rectoriam de Parva Wolfon Lincoln. Dioc.

Omnino Johes, ad Rectoriam de Addylthorpe Lincoln. Dioc.

Johannes Gravett, ad Rectoriam de Bradfelde Sarum Dioc.

Radolphus Turner, ad Vicariam de Sarratt London. Dioc.

Robertus Kirkelonde, ad Rectoriam Ecclesiæ Beati Petri in Villa Notyngh. Eborum Dioc.

Henricus ap Robertis, ad Vicariam de Rape Meneven. Dioc.

Petrus Pott, ad Rectoriam Sancti Clementis in Subarbiis Civitatis Exon.

Johannes White, ad Vicariam de Stepleleyden Lincoln. Dioc.

Johannes Kyng, ad Vicariam de Ravensden Lincoln. Dioc.

Johannes Paycock, ad Rectoriam de Weston Eborum Dioc.

Robertus Palmer, ad Vicariam de Elstisly Eborum Dioc.

Johannes Baxter, ad Vicariam de Thorney Lincoln. Dioc.

Rogerus Tiller, ad Vicariam de Bongey Sanctæ Trinitatis Norwicensis Dioc.

Licentia Eligendi Episcopum Norwicensem.

A.D. 1575. *Regina, dilectis sibi in Christo, Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Norwicensis, Salutem.*

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesiæ prædictæ, per Mortem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, jam vacet & Pastoris solatio sit destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram fundatariam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte

favorabiliter inclinantes, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam, prout Tenore Præsentium vobis eandem concedimus,

Rogantes quod tam vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* vicefimo primo Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A.D. 1575. *Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Somersetiæ, Salutem.*

Cum, vacante nuper Episcopatu Wintoniensi, per Deprivationem *Johannis* ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Winton. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtenta, dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Robertum Horne* Sacre Theologiæ Professore, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu receperimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis Burgo & Castro de Taunton cum pertinentiis, necnon Maneriis sive Dominis de Taunton Holwaye Hull Naylbourne Staplegrave Ponderforde Rimp-ton & Ottersforde cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis in Comitatu

nostro Somersetiæ, ac etiam omnibus A.D. 1575. Mesuagiis Domibus Aedificiis Molendinis Terris Pratis Pascuis Pasturis Comuniis Boscis Subboscis Aquis Piscariis Parcibus Warennis Chaceis Redditibus Servitiis Feodis Militum Wardis Maritiis Escaetis Advocacionibus, Juribus Patronatus Ecclesiarum, Nundinis Mercatis Tolnetis Theoloniis Cultum Franchesis Libertatibus Privilegiis Proficuis Commoditatibus Emolumentis & Hæreditamentis quibuscumque cum Pertinentiis cujuscumque sint generis naturæ vel speciei, dictis Burgo de Taunton, ac Dominis sive Maneriis de Taunton Holwaye Hull Nailbourne Staplegrave Ponderforde Rimp-ton & Ottersforde in dicto Comitatu Somersetiæ quocum modo spectantibus sive pertinentibus, aut ut Membra Partes sive Parcelle dictorum Maneriorum sive Dominiorum habita accepta reputata usitata si-

ve

A. D. 1575. ve cognita existentia, necnon omnibus
17. Elin. Reg.

Terris Tenementis & Hæreditamentis
jacentibus & existentibus in Villis Pa-
rochiis five Hamellettis de Taunton
Holwaye Hull Nailisborne Staple-
grave Ponderforde Rimpton & Otters-
forde in dicto Comitatu nostro Somers-
etie, a Felto Sancti Michaelis Archangeli Anno Regni nostri secundo, usque
decimum illorum Di. m. Februarii, An-
no Regni nostri tertio, provenientibus
five crescentibus) ei restitimus per
Literas nostras Patentes gerentes da-
tam apud Westm. prædicto decimo illa-
rum Die Martii Februarii prædicto Anno
Regni nostri tertio, prout per eandem
Literas Patentes plenius liquet & ap-
paret.

Quibuscumque tamen arduis & urgen-
tibus Causis & Considerationibus Nos
ad hoc specialiter moventibus, cupien-
tes ut, præfatus Reverendus in Chri-
sto Pater, *Robertus Winton. Episcopus*,
Tenentibus suis & cæteris Inhabitantibus
quibuscumque, tam infra Episco-
patum prædictum quam alibi commo-
nantibus & residentibus, id quod acqui-
tati & rationali contentaneum fuerit me-
lius facere exequi & perimplere possit
& valeat.

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex cer-
ta Scientia & mero Motu nostris, om-
nia prædicta & præcepta Præmissa;

Videlicet,

Burgum & Castrum de Taunton,
necnon Maneria five Dominiis de Taun-
ton Holwaye Hull Nailisborne Staple-
grave Ponderforde Rimpton & Otters-
forde, cum suis Juribus Membris &
Pertinentiis in eodem Comitatu Somers-
etie, ac etiam omnia Mesuagia Do-
mos Adificia Molendina Terras Prata
Pascua & Pasturas Communias Boscos
Subboscos Aquas Piscarias Parcos War-
renas Chaceas Redditus Servitia, Feo-
da Militum, Warda Maritagia Efficac-
tas Advocaciones, Jura Patronatus Ec-
clesiarum, Nundinas Tolmetas Mercata
Theolonia Culturas Franchettas
Libertates Privilegia Proficua Com-
moditates Emolumenta & Hæredita-
menta quæcumque, cum Pertinentiis
cujuscumque sint generis nature vel
speciei, dictis Burgo & Castro de Taun-
ton, necnon Maneriis five Dominiis de
Taunton Holwaye Hull Nailisborne
Staplegrave Ponderforde Rimpton &
Ottersforde quocumque spectantia five
pertinentia, aut ut Partes Membra

five Parcelle dictorum Burgi & Castri, A. D. 1575.
necnon Maneriorum five Dominiorum
17. Elin. Reg.
prædictorum five eorum alicujus habi-
bita cognita accepta usitata seu reputa-
ta existentia, necnon omnia Terras
Tenementa & Hæredimenta jacentia
& existentia in Villis Parochiis seu
Hamellettis de Taunton Holwaye Hull
Nailisborne Staplegrave Ponderforde
Rimpton & Ottersforde & in eorum
aliquo, cum suis Juribus Membris &
Pertinentiis universis,

Damus concedimus & restitimus
per Præsentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod eidem
Robertus Winton. Episcopus prædictum
Burgum & Castrum de Taunton, ac
Maneria five Dominiis de Taunton Hol-
waye Hull Nailisborne Staplegrave
Ponderforde Rimpton & Ottersforde
cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinen-
tiis universis, Libere,

Habenda gaudenda & recipienda
Exitus & Proficua eorumdem Burgi &
Castri, ac Maneriorum five Domini-
orum de Taunton Holwaye Hull Nai-
lisborne Staplegrave Ponderforde Rim-
pton & Ottersforde, ac cæterorum
Præmissorum cum Pertinentiis per Præ-
sentes, præconcessa & restituta, præ-
fatus *Robertus Winton. Episcopus*, a Felto
Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo
præterito hucusque provenientia five
crescentia, ex dono nostro speciali,
absque Compoto, seu aliquo alio pro-
inde Nobis Hæredibus vel Successori-
bus nostris quocumque reddendo sol-
vendo vel faciendo; salvo Jure ca-
jullibet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* quin-
to Die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis
Hominibus, & aliis Tenentibus de
Episcopatu Winton, necnon omnibus ad
quos &c. quod eidem *Episcopo* ut Do-
mino suo, in omnibus que ad Episco-
patum prædictum pertinent, intendentes
sint & respondententes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

A. D. 1575.
17 Elia. Reg.

De Generali Deputato Hybernæ constituto.

A. D. 1575.
17 Elia. Reg.

A. D. 1575.
Feb. 17. Elia.
p. 12. m. 2.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quid Nos, Certis urgentibus Causis & Considerationibus Nos specialiter moventibus, de provida Circumspectione & Industria, prædicti & fidelis Consilarii nostri in Privato Concilio nostro, *Henrici Sidney* præclari Ordinis Garterii nostri Militis, Domini Præfidentis Concilii nostri infra Principalitatem & Marchias Walliæ, plenius confidentes,

De Avisamento Concilii nostri, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, assignavimus fecimus ordinavimus constituvimus & Deputavimus, ac per Præsentes assignamus facimus ordinamus constituvimus & deputamus ipsam *Henricum Sidney* Militem *Deputatum nostrum Generalem Regni nostri Hybernæ,*

Habendum tenendum gaudendum exercendum & occupandum Officium prædictum, præfato *Henrico Sidney* Militi, durante Beneplacito nostro,

Dantes & concedentes eidem *Deputato nostro Generali* plenam tenore Præsentium Potestatem ad Pacem nostram, ac ad Leges & Consuetudines Regni nostri prædicti custodiendum & custodiri faciendum, & ad omnes & singulos Ligeos nostros, tam Anglicos quam Hibernicos dicti Regni nostri, ac alios quoscunque, per Nos seu dictum *Deputatum nostrum* Stipendiatos, & alias quascunque Personas ibidem contra Nos aut Pacem Leges & Consuetudines prædictas qualitercumque delinquentes & contravenientes, juxta eorum Demerita secundum Legem & Consuetudinem prædictas, viis & modis quibus melius pro Honore & Proficuo nostris fieri poterit, quam pro bona Gubernatione dicti Regni nostri ac Ligeorum & Subditorum nostrorum ibidem, juxta discretionem dicti *Deputati nostri*, castigandum & puniendum, ac puniri & castigari faciendum,

Necnon Ordinationes & Statuta pro salvo & bono Regimine Regni nostri prædicti, juxta avisamentum Concilii nostri ibidem, ordinandum statuendum ac stabilendum, ac superinde Proclamationes faciendum debiteque Executioni demandandum, ac quoscunque Delinquentes & Contravenientes castigandum & incarcerandum

atque incarceratos solvendum & deliverandum,

Necnon ad recipiendum & admittendum, per dictum avisamentum Concilii nostri, ad Finem & Pacem nostram tam Anglicos quam Hibernicos, ac alios quoscunque infra prædictum Regnum nostrum Hiberniæ inhabitantes vel commemorantes, inhabitandos seu commemorandos, qui Nobis, nostris Legibus sive Consuetudinibus prædictis Rebelles & Contrarii extiterint aut existunt vel existant,

Et ad concedendum faciendum & dandum, per hujusmodi advisamentum, plenam Pardonationem Remissionem Relaxationem Obolitionem & Absolutionem, tam generalem quam specialem, sibi, & eorum cuilibet hujusmodi Pardonationem petenti aut haberi volenti, ac sectam Pacis nostræ quæ ad Nos pertinet, tam pro Homicidiis Roberiis & Feloniis Murdris, Raptibus Mulierum, Latrocinis, falsis Allegationibus, Adhesionibus Inimicitis Utlagariis & Transgressionibus, quam Contemptibus Forisfacturis & aliis Offensis quibuscunque, in dicto Regno nostro, per aliquas hujusmodi Personas ante hæc tempora factis sive imposteriorum faciendis, & firmam Pacem nostram eis & eorum cuilibet, per Literas nostras Patentes, sub Magno Sigillo nostro quo utimur in Regno nostro prædicto, in forma debita concedendum donandum & deliberandum, ac etiam eosdem, aliosque quoscunque, ac Fines & Redemptiones pro hujusmodi Offensis & eorum cuilibet, qui Fines & Redemptiones facere debuerunt seu voluerunt, recipiendum & accipiendum, & singulis Personis, juxta Leges & Consuetudines prædictas, Justitiam faciendum, ac etiam ad universos & singulos, tam Anglicos Rebelles quam Hibernicos dicti Regni nostri, ac alios quoscunque idem Regnum nostrum imposteriorum invadentes, ac ipsum Regnum nostrum nostrosque Subditos ejusdem depredare guerrare seu alio modo distruere seu devastare intendentes, & Se, juxta Leges & Consuetudines prædictas, justificaré volentes, si necesse fuerit cum Potestate nostra Regia, ac aliis viis & modis quibus melius fieri poterit, juxta eorum Demerita puniendum, & si opus fuerit ultimo Supplicio demandandum,

A. D. 1575.
17 Elia. Reg.

A. D. 1575. dandam, ac Subditos nostros proinde commovendum convocandum & levandum, & cum eisdem Subditis nostris, sic levatis contra dictos Rebeldes congregiendum, eosque invadendum vincendum & castigandum, & si opus fuerit Terras ipsorum aliis qui Nobis serviri volunt & intendunt, de avasamento predicto, locandum & dimittendum, & etiam cum eis pacificandum & Pacem componendum, ac ipsos Paci nostre reformandum toties quoties in Præmissis vel circa ea opus fuerit.

Provisio tamen semper quod super quamlibet talem Dimissionem & Locationem, per præfatum *Henricum Sidney* Militem ac predictum advisamentum Concilii nostri predicti, impollerum, virtute harum Literarum nostrarum Patentium, fiendas, annuallis Redditus superinde debitus sit Nobis Haeredibus & Successoribus nostris omnino reservatus.

Damus insuper & concedimus eidem *Deputato nostro Generali*, Tenore Præsentium, plenam Potestatem & Autoritatem, omnes Proditiones, necnon Felonias Mordra, Raptus Mulierum ibidem, ac alias Causas & Offensas quascumque, per Subditos nostros ejusdem Regni nostri vel alios ibidem residentes, commissa sive committenda (Proditionibus Personam nostram Haeredes & Successores nostros tangentibus, & Fabricatione falsæ Monetæ tantummodo exceptis) pardonandi abolendi remittendi & relaxandi, Literasque nostras Patentes sub dicto Sigillo nostro superinde cuicumque Personæ Regni nostri predicti Nomine nostro concedendi componendi, & ad eandem Sigillandum Cancellario nostro vel Custodi Sigilli nostri ritandam tradendi & deliberandi.

Damus præterea & concedimus eidem *Deputato nostro Generali* plenam Potestatem & Authoritatem faciendi deputandi & constituendi quoscunque Officiarios nostros infra Regnum nostrum predictum, habend. eis & eorum cuilibet ac quibuscunque eorum durante Beneficio nostro, unâ cum Vadiis Feodis & Regardis eisdem Officiis vel antiquo debitis & consuetis.

Officiis Cancellarii Thesaurarii Subthesaurarii Justiciarii utrinque Banci ac Capitalis Baronis Scaccarii nostri, & Officio Magistri Rotulorum ejusdem Regni nostri tantummodo exceptis.

Concessimus etiam præfato *Deputato nostro Generali* Potestatem durante Beneficio nostro, omnia Beneficia

Ecclesiastica, tam curata quam non curata; videlicet, Vicarias Parochias Præbendas Cantarias Capellarias Dignitates Archidiaconatus, & alia Beneficia quaecunque, (nominationibus Archiepiscoporum & Episcoporum exceptis) tam in Ecclesiis Cathedralibus quam Collegiatis, in quocunque loco infra Regnum nostrum predictum quocunque Titulo jam vacantia, seu imposterum ex quacunque causa vacari contingentia, & ad Præsentationem Collationem sive Donationem nostram quocunque modo spectantia, Personis idoneis quibus sibi placuerit dandi concedendi & conferendi, & ad eandem omnia & singula, quorum ad Nos Præsentationes spectant & pertinent, presentandi, ac Statum & Possessionem omnium & singulorum qui, de aliquibus Beneficiis Ecclesiasticis, tam Dignitatibus quam aliis Beneficiis nostris Ecclesiasticis quibuscunque, Possessionati existunt, ratificandi approbandi & confirmandi, ac Privilegia Libertates Immunitates & Concessionnes per Prædecessores nostros quoscunque, aut aliquos alios, ante hæc tempora facta seu concessa, prout eidem *Deputato*, per advisamentum & assensum Concilii nostri in Regno nostro predicto, melius expedire videbitur ratificandi approbandi & confirmandi.

Concessimus insuper eidem *Deputato nostro Generali* Potestatem Fidelitates & Provisiones Renunciationis Archiepiscoporum & Episcoporum in eodem Regno tempore præterito sive futuro factas ordinatas & consuetas, acceptandi faciendi ordinandi & constituendi, ac omnia alia ad Nos debita, Nomine nostro, recipiendi.

Eisdem Archiepiscopis Episcopis & cuilibet eorum Temporalia sive Cancellario nostro Regni nostri predicti deliberari mandandi, cum omnibus & singulis Juribus Emolumentis Profcuis & Reversionibus, ratione vacationis dictorum Beneficiorum Dignitatum sive Episcopatum, nobis reservatis.

Ac etiam Homagium omnium & singulorum tam Spiritualium quam Temporalium Tenentium & Subditorum nostrorum quorumcumque, in Regno nostro predicto, Nomine nostro recipiendi, & Terras & Tenementa sua de Hereditate sua Cancellario nostro deliberari mandandi, Manusque nostras exinde removendi, ac Victualia sufficientia & necessaria pro expensis Hospitii sui predicti & alios Ministros

A. D. 1575.
17 Eliz. Reg. fros suos unâ cum Cariagis sufficientibus pro eisdem, tam infra Libertates quam extra, pro Denariis suis rationabiliter solvendis Providendi & capiendi, juxta formam Statutorum in hujusmodi Provisionibus ante hæc tempora factorum,

Necnon ad summonendum & summoneri faciendum atque tenendum, secundum Leges Statuta & Consuetudines Regni nostri prædicti, unum duntaxat Parliamentum quando sibi melius expediri videbitur, consensu tamen nostro in ea parte semper habitos, & ad idem Parliamentum nostrum prorogandum & adjournandum totiens quotiens opus fuerit, & infra duos Annos a tempore Inceptionis ejusdem plenè terminandum dissolvendum & finiendum, & quoscunque sic Summonitos absentes & non legitime impeditos multandum & puniendum,

Concessimus etiam dicto *Deputato nostro Generali* plenam & sufficientem Potestatem & Auctoritatem ad omnimodos Officiarios qui sunt computabiles (Thesaurario & Subthesaurario Regni nostri prædicti duntaxat exceptis) coram eisdem Thesaurario Subthesaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario nostro Regni nostri prædicti, computare faciendum, & ad hujusmodi computa reddenda compellendum,

Acetiam ad inquirendum seu inquiri faciendum, vis & modis quibus melius videbitur sibi faciendis, de quibuscunque Bonis & Catallis quæ fuerunt illorum Dominorum seu aliorum, qui erga Nos seu Progenitores nostros forisfecerint vel forisfaciant, & a Nobis conclata existunt vel imposterum existant,

Et ad omnia alia & singula quæ ad Officium Deputati Generalis nostri Jure Ufu ac Consuetudine Terræ nostræ prædictæ pertinent aut pertinere deberent, & pro bono Regimine & Salvatione, ac pro Custodie Pacis Terræ nostræ prædictæ, & quiete Populi nostri ibidem, & Recuperatione Jurium nostrorum in Regno nostro Hiberniæ,

A. D. 1575.
17 Eliz. Reg. necessaria fuerint (salvis super Reservatis) facienda exercenda & ordinanda, acetiam omnia alia Nomine nostro & pro Nobis in eodem Regno nostro faciendum exercendum & exequendum, sicut Nos faceremus aut facere poterimus subidem in propria persona nostra essemus,

Damus etiam & concedimus Tenore Præsentium eidem *Deputato nostro Generali* Potestatem & Auctoritatem utendi & exercendi infra Regnum nostrum prædictum Legem Mariscalcalem sive Martialem, necnon substituendi assignandi & apponendi sub se infra dictum Regnum nostrum, per Literas nostras sub Magno Sigillo nostro Regni nostri prædicti fiendas, tot & tantos Officiarios pro executione & exercitione ejusdem Legis Mariscalciæ sive Martialis, prout præfatio *Deputato nostro Generali* de tempore in tempus expedire videbitur, ad exercendum utendum & exequendum prædictam Legem Mariscalcalem sive Martialem quotiens opus sive necesse fuerit;

Damus ulterius universis & singulis Archiepiscopis Episcopis Ducibus Comitibus Baronibus Justiciariis Militibus, Liberis Hominibus, & aliis Subditis nostris de Regno nostro prædicto, firmiter in Mandatis, quod præfatio *Henrico Sidney Militi Deputato nostro Generali* in eodem Regno nostro, intendentes sint assistentes auxiliantes consulentes, ac ipsius Mandatis in omnibus prout decet & decebit Obedientes: aliquo Statuto Actu Ordinatione Provisione Jure Ufu Consuetudine suo Restrictione inde in contrarium factis edictis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliquâ alia Re Causâ vel Materia quacunque, in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei Testimonium &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorambury* v. Die Augusti.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Præbenda Data.

A. D. 1575.
Pæ. 17. Eliz. p. 5. m. 1. Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra specialî, accerta Scientia & nostro Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes damus & concedimus, dilecto Nobis in Christo, Da-

A. D. 1575. niels *Bernarde* Artium Magistro, Canonicatum sive Præbendam illam infra Ecclesiam nostram Cathedralē sive Collegiatam Crīsti Oxon. quæ primum & proximum ibidem, per Mortem vel aliquo alio modo vacare contigerit, post Datam harum Patentium, Haben-

A. D. 1575.
17 *Elm. Reg.*
Habendum & tenendum Canonica-
tum sive Præbendam prædictam, præ-
fatio *Danieli*, durante vitæ ejus naturali,
cum omnibus Proficiis Commoditatibus
Dividentis Excrefcenstis Refectio-
nibus, quotidianis Distributionibus,
Domibus Mansionibus, cæterisque Ju-
ribus & Præminentiis quibuscumque,
dicto Canonicali sive Præbendæ quo-

vismodo pertinentibus sive impoſitionem
ſpectantibus;
Et quod expreſſa mentio &c.
In cujus rei &c.

Teſte Regina apud *Gorhambyrge* vi-
ceſimo tertio Die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Regius Affenſus pro Norwicen. Episcopo.

A. D. 1575.
17 *Elm. Reg.*
2. 12. 17.
Regina, Reverendiſſimo in Chri-
ſto Patri, Prædiſcto & Fideli no-
ſtro, *Edmundo Eboracenſi Archiepiſcopo*
Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Sede
Archiepiſcopali Cantuarienſi jam va-
cante, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali
Norwicen. per Mortem ultimi Episco-
pi ejuſdem, ad humilem Petitionem
Decani & Capituli Eccleſiæ noſtræ Ca-
thedralis Sanctæ individue Trinitatis
Norwicensis prædictæ, per Literas no-
ſtras Patentes, Licentiam eis conceſſeri-
mus alium ſibi eligendi in Episcopum
& Paſtorem Sedis prædictæ, iudem *Decanus & Capitulum* vigore & obtentu
Licentiæ noſtræ prædictæ, Reveren-
dum in Chriſto Patrem dilectum & fi-
delem noſtrum, *Edmundum Roſſenſem*
Episcopum ſibi & Eccleſiæ prædictæ ele-
gerunt in Episcopum & Paſtorem,
prout per Literas ſuas Sigillo eorum co-
muni ſigillatas, nobis inde directas,
plenius liquet & apparet.

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes,
eidem Electioni Regium noſtrum Af-
ſenſum adhibuimus pariter & Favo-

rem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præſentium A. D. 1575.
juxta formam Statuti in ea parte edi-
ti & proviſi, Sede Archiepiſcopali Can-
tuarienſi, ut præfertur, jam vacante,
ſignificamus:

Rogantes, & in Fide ac Dilectione
quibus Nobis tenemini præcipiendo
mandantes, quatenus vos eundem *Ed-
mundum* in Episcopum & Paſtorem Ec-
cleſiæ Cathedralis Norwicensis prædi-
ctæ, ſic ut præfertur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem
Edmundum Episcopum & Paſto-
rem Eccleſiæ Cathedralis Norwicen.
prædictæ intronizare & inveſtire, cæ-
teraque omnia & ſingula peragere,
quæ veſtro in hac parte incumbunt
Officio Paſtorali, juxta formam Statu-
ti prædicti in ea parte editi & proviſi,
velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte Regina apud *Wefmonaſterium*
quarto Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Regius Affenſus pro Episcopo Inſule Man.

A. D. 1575.
17 *Elm. Reg.*
Regina &c. Reverendiſſimo in
Chriſto Patri & prædiſcto & fideli noſtro, Domino *Ed-
mundo*, permiffione Divina, *Eborac*
Archiepiſcopo, ac aliis quibuscumque Epi-
ſcopis quorum in hac parte intererit,
Salutem.

Cum, prædiſcto & per quam fide-
lis Conſanguineus noſter, *Henricus Co-
mes Darby*, ex Indultis & Largitionibus
Progenitorum noſtrorum Regum &
Principum hujus Regni noſtri Angliæ,
Progenitoribus ſuis Comitibus Darby
ab antiquo ſæctis & elargitis, eidem-
que *Comiti* Hæredibus & Succelloribus
ſuis ritè & legitime confirmatis ac
lego uſu ſtabilitis, Jus habeat Patro-

natis Nominationis Præſentationis &
Dispositionis Episcopatus in Inſula de
Mann Eboracenſis Provinciæ in quali-
bet ejuſdem Vacatione, ita quod, di-
cto Episcopatu quacumque ratione va-
cante, benè liceat eidem *Comiti* Hære-
dibus & Succelloribus ſuis, quamcum-
que Perſonam, Dignitati hujusmodi
idoneam & habilem, ad eundem Epi-
ſcopatum nominare præſentare, ip-
ſamque in Episcopatu hujusmodi confir-
mare, Munuſque Conſecrationis ei-
dem conferre, Inductionem quoque
ſive Installationem in realem & corpo-
ralem ejuſdem Episcopatus Poſſeſſio-
nem, cum ſuis Dignitatibus Præmi-
nentiis Privilegiis Juribus & Immuni-
tatibus

A. D. 1575. tatibus quibuscumque, petere & obtinere,
17 *Edm. Reg.*

Cum itaque prædictus Episcopus fuerit & sit in præsentia, per Mortem naturalem bonæ memoriæ Domini *Johannis Salesbery ultimi ejusdem Episcopi*, Episcopi & Pastoris solatio destituta, Nobisque Supremam in Ecclesia Anglicana, Insulique Ditionibus & Jurisdictionibus eidem qualitercumque pertinentibus & adjacentibus, tam in rebus Ecclesiasticis quam Secularibus Auctoritatem gerentes, de Confirmatione Episcopi hujusmodi sic præsentati & nominati, sicut de cæteris Regni nostri Episcopis, impendenda, provisio solum & in solidum pertineat, dictusque igitur Consanguineus noster, *Henricus Comes Darby*, dilectum sibi in Christo, *Johannem Merike* in Artibus Magistrum, ad prædictum Episcopatum de Man modo præmissis vacantem, Nobis, per Literas suas sub Sigillo suo factas & sigillatas, præsentavit, humiliter supplicans & rogans quatenus Præsentationem suam prædictam & Nominationem gratiose acceptare & admittere, cæteraque quæ in hac parte ad Nos pertineat agere &

perimplere dignaremur, prout per Literas suas prædictas plenius liquet & apparet.
A. D. 1575.
17 *Edm. Reg.*

Sciatis quid Nos, Præsentationem & Nominationem prædictas acceptantes, eidem Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentialium significare duximus;

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus Nobis tenemini firmiter præcipiendo Mandantes, quatenus vos, eundem *Johannem Merike* in Episcopum & Pastorem Insule de Mann prædictæ, sic, ut præfertur, præsentatum & nominatum, Præsentationemque & Nominationem prædictas confirmare, & eundem Episcopum & Pastorem Insule prædictæ consecrare auctorizare & investire, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Legum & Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quinto Die Novembris.

Restitutio Temporalium pro Norwic. Episcopo.

A. D. 1575.
17 *Edm. Reg.*

Regina, Etsætori suo in Comitatu Norfolciæ, Salutem.
Vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Norwicensi, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decani & Capitulum Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Norwic. prædictæ*, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtenta, Reverendum in Christo Patrem, *Edmundum Rossensem Episcopum*, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneris Terræ Tenementis & Hereditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modo in Manus nostras vigore cujusdam Actûs, Anno Regni nostri primo, inde nuper editi & provisî, electis & captis, si quæ hujusmodi sunt, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo remanentibus) ei restitimus per Præsentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus, quod eidem Electo, Temporalia Episcopatus

prædicti cum Pertinentiis (exceptis præceptis) in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exilibus & Proficiis inde, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito, hucusque provenientibus sive crescentibus, sine dilatione Liberes: salvo Jure cupulibet.
A. D. 1575.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo secundo Die Novembris, Anno Regni Regiæ Elizabethæ decimo septimo.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimiles Literæ Patentes directæ fuerunt Etsætoribus subscriptis sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Etsætori suo in Com. Suff.

Dilecto & fidei suo Majori Civitatis suæ Norwic. ac Etsætori suo in eodem Civitate.

Et mandatum est universis & singulis Milicibus, Liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu

A. D. 1575. tu Norwizen. prædicto, quid eidem
17. Elia. Reg. *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino
 suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum
 prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint
 & respondentes, prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 xii. Die Novembris.

A. D. 1575.
17. Elia. Reg.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1575.
17. Elia. Reg.
p. 10. w. 4.

Regina, dilectis Nobis in Chri-
 sto, *Decano & Capitulo* Eccle-
 siæ Cathedralis & Metropolita-
 niæ Cantuar. Salutem.

Ex parte vestra Nobis est humiliter
 supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædi-
 cta, per Mortem ultimi Archiepiscopi
 ejusdem jam vacet & Pastoris solatio
 sit destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Ar-
 chiepiscopum & Pastorem Licentiam
 nostram iudicatorum vobis concedere
 dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte

favorabiliter inclinantes, Licentiam il-
 lam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis
 in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem, qui
 Deo Devotus, nobisque & Regno no-
 stro utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium*
 vicesimo nono Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1575.
17. Elia. Reg.

De Præsentationibus.

A. D. 1576.
16. p. 4.
m. 28.

Regina Venerabilibus Viris *Decano*
& Capitulo Ecclesiæ Cathedra-
 lis & Metropolitanae Cris-
 tianen-
 tiensis, ad quos omnis &
 omnimoda Jurisdictio Spiritualis & Ec-
 clesiastica quæ ad Archiepiscopum Can-
 tuar-
 tuiensem, Sede plenâ, pertinet ipsâ
 Sede jam vacante, notoriè dinoscitur
 pertinere, vestro *Vicario* in Spiritua-
 libus Generali, aut alii cuicumque Po-
 testatem & Auctoritatem sufficientes
 in hac parte habenti, Salutem.

Ad *Rectorem* five Ecclesiam *Parochia-*
lem de Bayshoppes Bourne & *Barham*
 Cantuar-
 tuiensem. Dioc. per spontaneam
 Resignationem *Thoma Wyloughby* Cler-
 ici Sacellani nostri, ultimi & imme-
 diati Rectoris & Incumbentis ejusdem,
 jam vacantem & ad nostram Præsen-
 tationem jure Prærogative, nostræ Re-
 gis ratione Vacationis Sedis Archie-
 piscopalis Cantuar-
 tuiensis. prædictæ, hac
 vice spectantem, Dilectum Subditum
 nostrum, *Gulfridum Downes* Clericum
 Artium Magistrum vobis præsentamus,

Rogantes & Requirentes, quatenus
 eundem *Gulfridum Downes*, ad dictam
 Rectorem five Ecclesiam *Parochia-*
lem admittere, ipsumque Rectorem
 ejusdem ac in & de eadem instituere
 canonicè & investire, cum suis Juribus
 & Pertinentiis universis, ceteraque
 peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in
 hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis,
 velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Hampton Court*
 nono Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A. D. 1576.
16. p. 4.

Consimiles Literas Patentes habent
 subscripti sub diversis Dat; vide-
 licet,

Edmundus Lilly in Artibus Magister,
 ad Rectorem de *Henys* infra Decanatum
 de *Plimton* Exon. Dioc.

Walterus Hayte Verbum Dei Prædi-
 cator, ad Canoniciatum five *Præbendam* infra
 Ecclesiam Cathedral-
 em *Roffen*.

Ricardus Harry Artium Magister, ad
 Canoniciatum five *Præbendam* infra Eccle-
 siam Cathedral-
 em *Wigorn*.

Johannes Mappleston Artium Magis-
 ter, ad Canoniciatum five *Præbendam* infra
 Ecclesiam Cathedral-
 em *Roffen*.

Thomas Crosse Clericus Artium Ma-
 gister, ad Ecclesiam de *Sutherton* Lin-
 coln. Dioc.

Johannes Watkyns Artium Magister,
 ad Decanatum five *Dignitatem* Decana-
 tem in Ecclesia Cathedrali Herefor-
 den.

Johannes Collyn Artium Magister, ad
 Rectorem de *Norththyngh* in Decanatu
Plimpron. Exonien. Dioc.

Johannes

A.D. 1576. *Johannes Rogge* in Artibus Magister, ad *Præbendam* sive *Canonicatum* infra *18. Eliz. Reg.* Ecclesiam Collegiatam Sancti Petri Westm.

Johannes Woolton Clericus, ad *Residerium de Spaxton* Bathon. & Wellen. Dioc.

Simon Hart Clericus, ad *Portionem*

de *Clare* in Ecclesia de *Tiverton* Exon. A.D. 1576. Dioc.

Willielmus Redman Sacre Theologie Baccalarius, ad *Archidiaconatum* sive *Archidiaconalem Dignitatem Cantuariensem* in Ecclesia Cathedrali & Metropolitana Christi Cantuar.

18. Eliz. Reg.

Literæ de Significavit.

A.D. 1576. *Regina*, Reverendis in Christo Patribus ac Prædilectis & Fidelibus suis, *Edmundo London. Roberto Winton. Ricardo Elsen. Johanni Herref. Ricardo Meneven. & Edmundo Sorum*, respective Episcopis, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Archiepiscopali Cantuariensi, per Mortem naturalem bonæ Memoriz Domini *Mathei Parker* ultimi & immediati Archiepiscopi & Pastoris ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesie nostre Cathedralis & Metropolitanæ Christi Cantuar. eisdem, per Literas nostras Patentes Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, ac iidem *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostre prædictæ, Reverendissimum in Christo Patrem ac prædilectum & fidelem nostrum, *Edmundum Eboracensem Archiepiscopum* Angliæ Primatem & Metropolitanum sibi & Ecclesie prædictæ elegerunt in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Patentes Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, Nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, A.D. 1576. eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus:

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini firmiter præcipiendo mandamus, quatenus vos, aut ad minus quatuor vestrum, eundem *Edmundum Eboracensem Archiepiscopum*, in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem Ecclesie Cathedralis & Metropolitanæ Christi Cantuar. prædictæ, sic, ut præfertur, electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere & perimplere, quæ vobis in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo quarto Die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A.D. 1576. *Regina*, dilectis sibi in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesie Cathedralis Rossensis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam nostram fundatariam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte

favorabiliter inclinantem, illam vobis A.D. 1576. duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* sexto Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A.D. 1576.
18 Elia. Reg.A.D. 1576.
18 Elia. Reg.

De Significavit.

A.D. 1576.
Par. 18. Elia.
p. 10. m. 24.

Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, ac Prædilecto & Fideli nostro, Domino *Edmundo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi*, ac aliis quibuscumque Episcopis quorum in hac parte intererit, Salutem:

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Rossensi, per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesie nostræ Cathedralis Rossen. per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, idem *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ prædictæ, dilectum nobis in Christo, Venerabilem Virum Magistrum *Johannem Peirse* Sacræ Theologiæ Professorem, sibi & Ecclesie prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas, Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regiam nostrum Af-

senfum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis, Tenore Præsentium, significamus:

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini firmiter præcipiendo mandantes, quatenus vos eundem Magistrum *Johannem Peirse* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesie Cathedralis Rossensis prædictæ, sicut præfertur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem Magistrum *Johannem Peirse* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesie prædictæ consecrare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum in hac parte edictorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorbunbury* duodecimo die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Regio Assensu; Super Præsentatione ad Episcopatum Insulæ de Man.

A.D. 1576.
Ibid. m. 24.

Regina Reverendissimo in Christo Patri & prædilecto & fideli nostro, Domino *Edmundo*, Permissione divinâ, *Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo*, ad quem (Sede Archiepiscopali *Eboracensi vacante*) in hac parte pertinet, ac aliis quibuscumque Episcopis quorum in hac parte intererit, Salutem.

Cum prædilectus & perquam fidelis Con sanguineus noster, *Henricus Comes Derbyæ*, ex Indultis & Largitionibus Progenitorum nostrorum Regum & Principum hujus Regni nostri Angliæ, Progenitoribus suis Comitibus Derbyæ ab antiquo factis & elargitis eidemque Comitibus Hæredibus & Successoribus suis ritè & legitime confirmatis, & longo Usu stabilitis, Jus habeat Patronatus Nominationis Præsentationis & Dispositionis Episcopatus in Insula de Man Elboracensis Provincie in qua libet ejus Vacatione, ita quòd, dicto Episcopatu quacumque ratione vacante, bene liceat eidem Comitibus Hæredibus

& Successoribus suis, quicumque Personam, Dignitatis hujusmodi idoneam & habilem, ad eundem Episcopatum nominare præsentare, ipsumque in Episcopatu hujusmodi confirmare, Munusque Consecrationis eidem conferre, Inductionem quoque sive Installationem realem & corporalem ejusdem Episcopatus Possessionem, cum suis Dignitatibus Præeminentiis Privilegiis Juribus & Immunitatibus quibuscumque, petere & obtinere,

Cum itaque prædictus Episcopatus fuerit & sit in præsentis, per Mortem naturalem bonæ memoriæ Domini *Johannis Salisburie* ultimi ejusdem Episcopi, Episcopi & Pastoris solatio destituta, Nobisque Supremam in Ecclesia Anglicana Insulisque Ditionibus & Jurisdictionibus eidem qualitercumque pertinentibus & adjacentibus, tam in Rebus Ecclesiasticis quàm Secularibus autoritatem gerentibus, de Confirmatione & Consecratione Episcopi hujusmodi sic præsentati & nominati, sicut

9 P de

A. D. 1576. de ceteris Regni nostri Episcopis impendendi, Provisio solum & in solidum pertineat, dictus igitur Conanguineus noster, *Henricus Comes Derby*, dilectum sibi in Christo, *Johannem Mericke* in Artibus Magistrum, ad prædictum Episcopatum de Man modo præmissio vacantem, Nobis, per Literas suas sub Sigillo suo factas & sigillatas, præsentaverit, humiliter supplicans & rogans quatenus Præsentationem suam prædictam & Nominationem graciosè acceptare & admittere, cæterisque quæ in hac parte ad nos pertineat agere & perimplere dignaremur, prout per Literas suas prædictas plenius liquet & apparet;

Sciatis quodd Nos, Præsentationem & Nominationem prædictas acceptantes, eisdem Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significare duximus:

Rogantes, ac in fide & dilectione A. D. 1576. quibus nobis tenemini firmiter præcipiendo mandantes, quatenus vos, eundem *Johannem Mericke*, in Episcopum & Pastorem Insulæ de Man prædictæ, sic, ut præfertur, præsentatum & nominatum, Præsentationem & Nominationem prædictas confirmare, & eundem Episcopum & Pastorem Insulæ prædictæ consecrare auctorizare & investire, cæteraq; omnia & singula peragere quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio pastoralis, juxta formam Legum & Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambyrge* decimo tertio die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Ad Vicariam perpetuam Præsentatio.

A. D. 1576.
Pat. 18. Elio.
p. 4. m. 11.

Regina Reverendo in Christo Patri, Domino *Willielmo*, Permissione Divinâ, *Cestrensi* Episcopo, ejusve Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alicui cuicumque hanc nostram Præsentationem admittendi Potestatem & Auctoritatem sufficientes habenti, Salutem.

Ad Vicariam perpetuam Ecclesiæ Parochialis de *Catterick* vestræ Cestrensis Diocesis, jam de jure vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Thomam Scott* Artium Magistrum & Verbi Dei Concionatorem, vobis præsentamus,

Rogantes quatenus eundem *Thomam* A. D. 1576. Scott ad Vicariam prædictam admittere, ipsiusque Vicarium ejusdem, ac in & de eadem instituire, cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraq; omnia & singula facere peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambyrge* decimo sexto die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Episcopo Rossensi Eleemosinario Regine.

A. D. 1576.
Ed. m. 12.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali & mero Motu nostris, dedisse & concessisse, ac per Præsentem dare & concedere, Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Johanni Petre*, Permissione divinâ, *Rossensi* Episcopo Magno Eleemosinario nostro, in Augmentationem Eleemosinæ nostræ, tam omnia & singula Bona Catalla & Debita quarumcumque Personarum Felonum de se, & cujuslibet Personæ Felonis de se, quàm omnia & singula

Deodanda infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ ac Walliæ & Merchiæ ejusdem, tam infra Libertates quàm extra inventa sive inveniendâ, forisfacta sive forisfaciendâ, quæ Nobis nunc pertinent, vel unquam post decimum quintum diem Aprilis ultimum ante datam Præsentium præteritum quovismodo pertinuerunt ac pertinere debuerunt, & deinceps quamdiu ipsum *Johannem* Eleemosinarium nostrum fore contigerit pertinuerint vel contigerint ullo modo,

Et

A.D. 1576. Et volumus & concedimus eidem *Eleo. Reg.*
Eleemosinario nostro quod bene liceat ei ac Deputatis & Servientibus suis, omnia huiusmodi Bona Catalla & Debita Felonum de se, ac Deodanda, ubicumque inveniri poterint, tam infra Libertates quam extra, ut præsartur, seilicet recuperare levare & colligere; assignantes *præfatum Eleemosinariam nostram*, Deputatum suum ac Deputatos suos, ad inquirendum de tempore in tempus, viis & modis quibus melius scire poterit sive poterint, de huiusmodi Bonis Catallis & Debitis Felonum de se, & Deodandis, ac ad eadem faciendum capiendum recuperandum & levandum, per se sive Deputatos suos sufficientes, ubicumque infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ prædictum, ac Walliam prædictam & Marchias ejusdem, fuerint inventa, tam infra Libertates quam extra, & ipsa sic levata recupe-

A.D. 1576.
18 Eliz. Reg.
 rata & collecta, per se ubi melius videbitur, pro Nobis in Eleemosinam distribuendum, absque Composito sive Rationio inde Nobis reddendo vel faciendo per Præsentes,

Mandantes & præcipientes universis & singulis Vicecomitibus Majoribus Coronatoribus Ballivis & Constabulariis, ac omnibus aliis Officiariis & Ministris nostris, tam infra Libertates quam extra, & eorum cuilibet Tenore Præsentium quod præfato *Eleemosinario* nostro ac Deputatis & Servientibus suis, in executione Præmissorum supportantes sint intendentes auxiliantes & defendentes sub Periculo quod incumbit, In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Garbambury vicellimo die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A.D. 1576.
18. Eliz.
p. 10. m. 4.
Regina; Eſcætori suo in Comitatu Kantia, Salutem.
 Vacante nuper Archiepiscopatu Cantuariensi, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Archiepiscopitidem, *Decanus est Capitulum Ecclesie Cathedralis Cantuar. prædictæ*, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtenta, Reverendissimum in Christo Patrem, *Edmondum Eboracum Archiepiscopum*, in eorum Archiepiscopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Archiepiscopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Archiepiscopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneriis Terris Tenementis & Hereditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto Archiepiscopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modo in Manus nostras, vigore cujusdam Actûs Parlamenti Anno Regni nostri primo inde editi & provisi, electis & capitis, si que huiusmodi sunt, ac in Seaccario nostro de Recordo remanentibus) ei restitimus per Præsentes,

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod præfato *Electo Temporalia prædicta* cum Pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Balliva tua, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito provenientia sive crescentia, sine datione Liberes:

Salvo Jure cujuslibet.

A.D. 1576.
 Teste Regina apud Garbambury vicellimo tercio die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Eſcætoribus subscriptis sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Eſcætori suo in Com. Midd.
Eſcætori suo in Com. Surr. & Suffex.
Eſcætori suo in Com. Oxon. & Berk.
Eſcætori suo in Com. Eborum.
Eſcætori suo in Com. Buck.
Eſcætori suo in Com. Essex. & Heref.
Eſcætori suo in Com. Norff. & Suff.
Cancellario suo in Comitatu Palatino Lancastria.
Dilecto & Fideli suo Ambrosio Nicholas Militi Majori Civitatis sue London. ac Eſcætori suo in eadem Civitate.
Dilecto sibi Majori Civitatis sue Castr. ac Eſcætori suo in eadem Civitate.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominiibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Archiepiscopatu prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Archiepiscopo & Domino suo, in omnibus que ad Archiepiscopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Pro

A. D. 1576.
Pat. 18. Edw.
18 Edw. Reg.

A. D. 1576.
18 Edw. Reg.

Pro Servitio in Arte Musica.

A. D. 1576.
Pat. 18. Edw.
18 Edw. Reg.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, necnon in consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii quod *Edwardus Bassano* in Scientia sive Arte Musica nobis antehac impendit, & durante Vita sua impendere intendit, Dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Edwardo*, Vadium sive Feodum *Viginti Denariorum per Diem* legalis Monetæ Angliæ, prout *Antonius Bassano*, Pater dicti *Edwardi* modo defunctus, nuper habuit,

Habendum & annuatim percipiendum dictum Vadium sive Feodum *Viginti Denariorum per Diem* præfatis *Edwardo Bassano*, durante Vita sua natura-

li, de Thesauro nostro Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ad Receiptam Scaccarii nostri Westm. Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum ibidem pro tempore existentium, a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito ante Datam Præsentium, ad quatuor Anni Terminos per æquales Portiones solvendam; videlicet, ad Festa Natalis Domini, Annunciationis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis, Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste, & Sancti Michaelis Archangeli:

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* vice-fimo septimo die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Scedula focalium & Descriptiones.

A. D. 1576.
Ibid. p. 1.
m. 26.

E*Lizabeth*, by the Grace of God &c. to all Men to whome &c. Greeting.

Where, by an Acte of Parliament made in the Parlyament by Prorogation holden at Westminster the *eight Dayes of February* last past, and there continued untill the *fifteenth Day of March* nowe also last past, it was emongest other things enacted,

That no Goldsmythe, from the *twentieth Day of April* then next comyng, should worke sell or exchange, or cause to be wrought solde or exchanged, any Plate or other Goldsmythes Wares of Gold lesse in Fynes then that of two and twenty Karretts, and that he use no Sother Amell or other Stufynges what soever in any of their Workes more then is necessary for the fynishinge of the same, and that they take not above the rate of twelve Pence for the Ounce of Gold besides the Fashtion more then the Buyer shall or may be allowed for the same at our Exchange or Mint, upon paine to forfeyte the Value of the thinge so solde or exchanged,

As in and by the same Acte is expressed and playnlye doth appeare,

Nevertheless, forasmuche as We have receaved playne and credible In-

formation that our lovyng Subjecte *John Mobbe* the yonger a Goldsmyth of our City of London, longe before the makynge of the sayd Acte, had prepared and caused to be made and wrought, aswell within this our Kyngdome of England as beyond the Seas, divers riche and costlye Jewelles and other Goldsmythes Wares of Golde for the Service of Us and our Nobilitie, all which are particulerlye expressed in one Scedule to these Presentes annexed, the Workemanshippe and Fashtions whereof have ben so dear and chargeable to our sayd Subjecte as that if, by reason of the said Acte, the same myghte not be solde, it would be to his utter Undoyng, as he hath pitifulllye complayned unto Us, mozte humblye cravyng our favorable Lycence for his Releif in this behalf, wherefore We have thought it requisite and are well pleased to harken to his sayd Petition, and therefore by these Presentes of our speciall Grace certen Knowledge and mere Motion, for Us our Heires and Successours, do geve and graunte full Lycence and Libertie unto the sayd *John Mobbe* his Executours and Admynistratours and to every of them, that he and they, or any of them by themselves or by

A. D. 1576.

A.D. 1576. his or theyr Deputy or Deputyes, Ser-
vaunt or Servauntes, maye from tyme
to tyme, at all tymes duryng and un-
till suche tyme as the said *John Mabbz*
his Executores and Admyndratours
and every of them, shall or may con-
veniently put to Sale Utter Sell and
Exchange, or cause, to be put to
Sale Uttered Sold and Exchaunged all
and every the sayd Jewelles and Gold-
fynithes Wares of Gold expressed in
the Scedule afore sayd put to sale utter
sell and exchange or cause to be put to
sale uttered sold and exchaunged, in all
Places within our Realmes and Domy-
nions, all and every or any part of the
same Jewelles and Goldfynithes Wares
afore sayd, without any manner of
Daunger Payne Losse Forfeyture or
Penaltie by the sayd *John Mabbz* his
Executors or Admyndratours, or by
his or theyr Deputyes or Servantes or
any of them, in any wise to be incur-
red or susteyned for the same; the said
Acte or any thing therein conteyned,
or any other Act Statute Proclamation
Decree Restraynt or Ordynance
whatsoever, had made provided pro-
claymed decreed or ordeyned, or to
be made decreed or ordeyned to the
contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

In witnes wherof &c.

Witnes our self at *Gorambury* the
thirtieth Day of Aprill.

Per Brevē de Privato Sigillo.

INPRIMS, a Jewell representing a
God with all Tokens of Sovereignty,
havyng sett in the sayd Jewell eight
and thirtie Diamonds, thirten Rubies,
three Emeraldes, and a great Cluster
of Pearl.

ITEM, a great *George of Gold*, with
threecore eight Dyamonds, nyneten
Rubyes, one and thirtie Opales, and
two Emerawldes.

ITEM, a Jewell with the *Story of*
Vilforze, having two great Dyamonds,
one great rooke Ruby, and fower table
Rubies, and a great Pearl Pen-
daunt.

ITEM, one *Choyne of Gold* enamelled,
beyng garnished with threecore two
Dyamonds, two hundred fourtie two
Rubyes, and fourcore and eleven
Pearles.

ITEM, one *Choyne* with fourtie Ag-
gottes, nine hundred threecore Pearls,

and one hundred threecore Pipes of **A.D. 1576.**
Gold.

ITEM, one payre of *Bracelates*, with
two hundred threecore Pearles, two
table Dyamonds, and fowren Eme-
rawldes.

ITEM, one Jewell with the *Story of*
the Temptation of Mans Flesh, beyng
garnished with six and twentie Dy-
amonds, fyve Rubies, six Emerawldes,
and a Pearl pendaunt.

ITEM, one Jewell with the *Story of*
Jeshua and Caleb, garnished with eight
Dyamonds, twelve Rubies, six Eme-
rauldes, one Saphier, and a Pearl pen-
daunt.

ITEM, a Jewell with the *Story of*
Fema Perennis, having in the said Jew-
ell thirtene Dyamonds, fyve Rubies,
and three Pearls pendaunt.

ITEM, one *George of Golde* with fyve
sayd Dyamonds.

ITEM, one *Eagle of Golde* the body
of the Bird beyng a great Pearl, and
fower Dyamonds, and fyve Rubies,
an Emerawld, and a Pearl pen-
daunt.

ITEM, a Jewell with the *Story of*
Chorizan, having a great Emerawld, a
blew Saphier, twelve table Dyamonds
twelve Rubies, and a Pearl pen-
daunt.

ITEM, a Jewell with a *Satier* hav-
ing two peeces of Pearl in the said
Satier, and a Satier Woman by hym
having ten Dyamonds, and a Saphier pen-
daunt.

ITEM, one Jewell with an Agott
havyng *Hercules* cut on the said Agott,
and garnished about with four table
Dyamonds and four Rubies, and a
Pearl pendaunt.

ITEM, one Jewell lyke a *Bogge*, hav-
ing a great Emerawld, a Granit, six
table Dyamonds, and a Pearl pen-
daunt.

ITEM, a Jewell lyke a *Tortis*, having
in the sayd Jewell thirtie nyne Topa-
sies and an Emerawld pendaunt.

ITEM, one Jewell lyke a *Crosse*, hav-
ing fyve Emerawldes, one Rubye,
and fyve Pearles.

ITEM, one Jewell with an Agott,
having the Picture of *Julius Cesar*, six
table Dyamonds, eight Rubies, and a
Pearl pendaunt.

ITEM, one Jewell with the *Story of*
Narcissus, having in the sayd Jewell
nyne table Dyamonds, an Eme-
rawld, and a Pearl pendaunt.

A. D. 1576. ITEM, one Jewell like a Bagge, with a rock Ruby, and a table Dyamond, and a Pearl pendaunt.

ITEM, one *Brouche* with an Agott, fowr Dyamonds and fowr Rubies.

ITEM, one *Brouche* with a very fayr Agott like a Blackamore enamelled all white aboute the sayd Agott.

ITEM, one Jewell having an Agott like the *Picture of Christ*, with fix table Dyamonds, fix Rubies, and a Pearl pendaunt.

ITEM, one *Brouche* very well chafed, with an Agott with the *Storye of Valentinus*.

ITEM, one Jewell with an Agott, two table blewe Saphiers, and a Pearle.

ITEM, one little Jewell with a Camewe, fyve Rubies, fyve Emerawldes, and a Pearle.

ITEM, one Jewell with a table Amatif, fowr Rubies, two Emerawldes and a Pearl.

ITEM, one *Brouche* with a Pearl, beyng sett in a *Maiden*, two Rubies, two Emerawldes, and a Dyamond.

ITEM, one Jewell with a fayr Agott Sardonix having cutt in the said Agott a *Woman* and garnished about with ten Rubies, fowr Dyamonds, fix Emerawldes, and dyvers Beasts and Birds, and a Pearl pendaunt.

ITEM, one Jewell with an Agott having cutt in the said Agott a *Phoenix*, and garnished about with ten Rubies, fix Emerawldes, fowr Dyamonds, and dyvers Byrds, and a Pearl pendaunt.

ITEM, one Jewell with the *Storye of Mars Venus and Cupido*, having in the sayd Jewell eight table Dyamonds, three table Rubies, two Emerawldes, two Pearles, and a great cluster of very fayr Pearl.

ITEM, one Jewell with the *Storye of Prudentia*, with two table Dyamonds, two table Rubies, two Emerawldes, and a Pearle pendaunt.

ITEM, one Jewell with an *Eagle devouring of a Serpent*, beyng garnished with twentye and seven Dyamonds, three Rubies, two Amatifes, two Emerawldes and a Pearl pendaunt.

ITEM, one Jewell with the *Storye of Phobus and Daphne*, beyng garnished with seven Dyamonds, fowr Emerawldes, one Rubie, and a Pearl pendaunt.

ITEM, one Jewell with an Agott having a *Woman* cutt on it like a *Mare*, beyng garnished with two Ta-

ble Dyamonds, two table Emerawldes, A. D. 1576, and a Pearl pendaunt.

ITEM, one Jewell with a *Horse* lying on a Hill having a Crowe feading on hym, being garnished with nyne Dyamonds, fyve Rubies, fix Emerawldes, and a Pearl pendaunt.

ITEM, one Jewell with a *Harte* lying stryken with an Arrow having a Leaf in his Mouth and Cupido hanginge over hym, beyng garnished with fix Dyamonds, fix Emerawldes, three Rubies, and a Pearl at th'end.

ITEM, one Jewell with the *Storye of Neptune*, beyng garnished with one and twentie Rubies, fix Emerawldes, four Dyamonds, and one blew Saphier, and a cluster of Pearl.

ITEM, one Jewell like a *Harte* having a Man and a Woman standing on the sayd Harte, garnished with a table Dyamond, and a Pearl pendaunt.

ITEM, one *Cloke of Golde*.

ITEM, one Jewell, with a great Granyt and a greate Pearle pendaunt.

ITEM, one *Tablet of Golde* beyng graved with Bastall, having sett in the sayd Tablet nyne Table Dyamonds.

ITEM, one Jewell with a *Lapis lazuli*, two Dyamonds, two Rubies, and a great cluster of Pearl.

ITEM, one *Harte of Golde*, with nine Satrines, three Vermelynes, and a Pearl.

ITEM, one Jewell with a *Parfyn*, and a great cluster of Pearl.

ITEM, one Jewell with an Agott like a *Womans Head* having a Lawne cutt over her Head.

ITEM, one Jewell with a Bay Leaf, having two *Pescoddes* with Pearles, and a Saffron in the sayd Jewell and an Agott.

ITEM, a Jewell like a *Burrage Flower*, having two Rubies, eight Satyres, and an Emerawde.

ITEM, one Jewell with Cristall, having dyvers Flowers of Gold sett in the sayd Cristall, and a Pearl pendaunt.

ITEM, one Jewell of Cristall having the *Storye of Lucretia* in Golde.

ITEM, fyve Jewells with Purflyn, one of the *Storye of the Passage of the Children of Israell through the Red Sea*, th'other of the *Worshippinge of the Serpent*, the third of the *Dreams of Jacob*, the fourth the *Storye of Tunge Tobias*, the fift of *Neptune*,

ITEM,

A.D. 1576. ITEM, one Jewell with an Agott, six Vermelynes, a Granyt, and a Cluster of Pearle.

ITEM, one Tablett of Golde with the *Styrge* of a Roman Burninge his Hand in Her.

ITEM, one Jewell like a *Rose*, beyng garnished with a blew Saphier.

ITEM, two Jewells having an Agot in eyther Jewell like a *Deathes Head*, and four Rubies with a Pearl in eyther Jewell.

ITEM, two *Peasbladders* of Gold, with severene Pearles.

ITEM, one Tablett like a *Caulle* or a *Nert*, with a Cluster of Pearl.

ITEM, four and twenty Jewells, with Agattes and Camewes wayeng 10 Oun. 3 qs.

ITEM, one *Crosse* of Golde, with six Satyrs and three Pearls pendaunt.

ITEM, one little Jewell with a Pearl in the middelt, and garnished with four Emerawlds and three Pearls pendaunt.

ITEM, one Jewell with a *Satyr* in the middle of the Jewell, with a Pearle pendaunt wayenge q; di. q.

ITEM, one *Booke* of Golde graved with Basill wayenge 4 Oun. di. q.

ITEM, one *blaite* Tablett of Golde wayenge 10 Oun. q.

ITEM, one *Crosse* of Golde for a parletekt, with a *Satyr* w. 11 d. w. ob.

ITEM, two enameled *Tablettes* of Golde garnished with Pearle, wayeng 3 qs; and 9 Graynes.

ITEM, one *Branche* of Gold lyke a *Mores-Head*, the Ground beyng Mother of Pearl.

ITEM, Nynne and twenty *Branches* of Golde, and Stone wayeng 5 Oun. 12 d. w.

ITEM, two hundred four and twenty *Pomanders* of Gold filled with *Pomander*, wayeng 5 Oun. lackyng 1 d. w.

ITEM, fourten *Borders* wayenge 38 Oun. q.

ITEM, two thousand thirtie and seven *Buttons* of Golde for Gownes and Capes, wayenge 104 Oun. 17 d. weit.

ITEM, four score sixteen *Buttons* for Jerkyns, wayeng 5 Oun. q; di. q.

ITEM, three hundred fourty and seven *Agott Buttons* garnished with Golde.

A.D. 1576. ITEM, two *Chaynes* of Golde enameled and garnished with Christall and Pearle, wayeng 17 Oun.

ITEM, one *Chayne* of Golde garnished with orientall Pearle and Pomanders, wayeng 4 Oun. 3 qs; ob.

ITEM, one *Chayne* of Golde garnished with Mother of Pearl and Corall and Hower glasses, wayeng 6 Oun. 2 d. w.

ITEM, eight *Chaynes* of Golde four of them enameled, and four not enameled, all wayeng 31 Oun.

ITEM, a playn Ryng of Gold with a great poynted Dyamond.

ITEM, a very fayr Ryng with nyneten fayr table Dyamondes.

ITEM, a very fayr Ryng with nyneten poynted Dyamondes.

ITEM, a fayr Ryng enameled black with four table Dyamondes.

ITEM, six Ryngs enameled black, fyve of them having a table Dyamond in every Ryng, and the six with a poynted Dyamond.

ITEM, one Ryng chased with *Fruytages* with a table Dyamond.

ITEM, one Ryng chased with *Fruytages* with a great Rubie.

ITEM, six Ryngs of Gold all playn, with a table Dyamonde in every Ryng.

ITEM, six Ryngs of Golde with poynted Dyamonds enameled black and white.

ITEM, nynne Ryngs of Gold enameled white with a table Rubie in every Ryng.

ITEM, fyve Ryngs of Gold with an Emerawld in every Ryng.

ITEM, two Ryngs of Gold with a Saphier in eyther Ryng.

ITEM, three Ryngs of Gold enameled with dyvers Colours, having a Rubie in every Ryng.

ITEM, two playn Ryngs of Gold with two great table Dyamonds in the fayd Ryngs.

ITEM, three Ryngs with Opales.

ITEM, eightene Ryngs enameled white and black with a *Turcas* in every Ryng.

ITEM, one hundred and four Ryngs of dyvers *Fashions* and set with dyvers Stones, all wayeng 11 Oun. 9 d. weit.

ITEM, two great Onixes set in two Ryngs of playn Gold.

A. D. 1576.

Pal. 12. Elm. 25.

Concessio Officii Comitum Mareſcalli Hiberniæ ad Vitam.

A. D. 1576.

15 Elm. Reg.

A. D. 1576.

Pal. 12. Elm. 25.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quod,
Bona laudabilia & acceptabilia Servitia & Obsequia quæ, præcharissimus consanguineus noster, *Walterus Comes Essex* nobis ante hæc tempora multipliciter & diversimode, infra Regnum nostrum Hiberniæ, impendit indeque impendere non desistit, merito contemplantes,

De Gratia nostra speciali certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, dedimus & concessimus, ac per Præsentes, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, damus & concedimus eidem *Comiti* Officium Comitum Mareſcalli Regni nostri Hiberniæ, ac Nomen Titulum ac Honorem Comitum Mareſcalli Regni nostri Hiberniæ, ac ipsum *Comitem Essex* Comitum Mareſcallum Regni nostri Hiberniæ creamus ordinamus & constituimus per Præsentes, & ei Nomen Scilum Titulum Statum Auctoritatem & Honorem Comitum Mareſcalli Regni nostri Hiberniæ, unâ cum omnibus & singulis Officiis Commoditatibus Proficuis Emolumentis Præminentis, Nominationibus Officiariorum, & aliis Pertinentiis quibuscumque, tam in Curis nostris quàm alibi infra dictum Regnum nostrum Hiberniæ, Officio Comitum Mareſcalli Regni Hiberniæ aut Mareſcalli Regni Hiberniæ qualitercumque spectantibus & pertinentibus, in tam amplis modo & forma prout Officio Comitum Mareſcalli Angliæ, aut Mareſcalli Angliæ infra Regnum Angliæ, aut Officio Mareſcalli Regni Hiberniæ, qualitercumque spectabant aut pertinebant aut spectare vel pertinere debuerunt, damus & concedimus, ac in eodem Officio, ac cæteris Præmissis eidem Officio, ut præmittitur, pertinentibus seu annexis, ipsum *Comitem Essex* investimus constituimus & corroboramus, in tam amplis Modo Potestate & Auctoritate prout aliquis Mareſcallus Angliæ, aut aliqui Mareſcalli Angliæ, aut aliqui Comes Mareſcallus Angliæ aut Comes Mareſcalli Angliæ, aut aliqui Mareſcalli Regni Hiberniæ, huiusmodi Officium Titulum aut Honorem habens seu exercens, habentes seu exercentes, infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ aut Regnum nostrum Hiberniæ, habuit seu exercuit habuerunt seu exercuerunt,

Volentes ulterius, & pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris concedentes, quod Officium Mareſcalli Armate nostræ, quod *Nicholaus Bagnall* Miles tenet seu exercet infra Regnum nostrum Hiberniæ prædictum, Dispositio cuius, per Mortem Cessionem Resignationem Forisfacturam aut Sursumredemptionem prædicti *Nicholai* vel alio modo vacantis, ad Nos Hæredes aut Successores nostros spectare debet post Mortem Cessionem Resignationem Forisfacturam aut Sursumredemptionem prædicti *Nicholai*, vel cum alio modo quocumque Officium prædictum vacare aut cessare contigerit, cum omnibus Feodis Vadiis Commoditatibus & Allocantiis quibuscumque, in tam amplis modo & forma prout prædictus *Nicholaus Bagnall*, ratione Officii sui prædicti, aut ratione executionis Officii sui prædicti, aut ratione aliquarum Concessionum aut Literarum Patentium nostrarum aut aliquorum Progenitorum nostrorum, aut aliter quovismodo, infra dictum Regnum nostrum Hiberniæ habet percipit aut gaudet aut habere percipere aut gaudere debeat aut poterit, remaneat præfato *Comiti* durante Vita sua,

Et quod idem *Comes Essex*, Officium prædictum Mareſcalli Armate nostræ Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum in Regno nostro Hiberniæ quod prædictus *Nicholaus* modo tenet sive exercet, cum per Mortem Cessionem Resignationem Forisfacturam aut Sursumredemptionem dicti *Nicholai Bagnall* Militis, vel alio modo vacaverit, cum omnibus Vadiis Feodis & Commoditatibus eidem Officio pertinentibus, disponere dare vel conferre possit libere & impune, vel in Manu sua retinere & gaudere, per præfatum *Comitem* aut sufficientem Deputatum suum, de tempore in tempus exercendum aut exequendum, prout præfatus *Comite* videbitur expedire, præfatus *Comite* per se, aut sufficientem Deputatum suum, aut sufficientes Deputatos suos, de tempore in tempus faciente exercente aut exequente omnia huiusmodi Servitia Res & Actiones infra dictum Regnum nostrum Hiberniæ, prout præfatus *Nicholaus Bagnall* Miles ratione Officii sui prædicti facere exercere aut exequi deberet,

Necnon

A. D. 1576. Necnon quòd idem Comes omnia alia Officia dicto Officio Comitum Mariscallici Hibernie pertinentia adjuncta annexa seu spectantia, ut praefertur, dare concedere vel conferre possit libere & impune, aliquibus Consuetudinibus, aut Literis nostris Patentibus, in contrarium factis, non obstantibus.

Habendum tenendum exercendum & occupandum praedictum Officium Comitum Mariscallici Hibernie ac omnia & singula Auctoritates Officia Jurisdictiones Commoditates, & cetera Praemissa quaecumque eidem Officio qualitercumque pertinentia sive de jure spectantia, seu per Praesentes annexa eidem, Comiti Essex. pro termino Vitae suae, per se vel per sufficientem Deputatum suum aut per sufficientes Deputatos suos, absque Compoto, vel aliquo alio Nobis Haeredibus vel Successoribus nostris, pro Officio praedicto & ceteris Praemissis seu eorum aliquo, quovismodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo,

Damus etiam ac per Praesentes, pro Nobis Haeredibus & Successoribus nostris, concedimus praefato Comiti Essex. quòd ipse & quilibet Deputatus suus, ratione dicti Officii, habeat gerat & deferat infra dictum Regnum nostrum Hiberniae, tam in praesentia nostra Haeredum & Successorum nostrorum, quam in absentia nostra Haeredum & Successorum nostrorum, quandam Baculum Aureum ad unumque finem de nigro annulatum, & cum Signo Armorum nostrorum Haeredum & Successorum nostrorum in superiori fine dicti Baculi, & cum Signo Armorum dicti Comiti Essex. in inferiori fine ejusdem Baculi, insculpto & ornato, licite & impune absque impetitione nostra Haeredum vel Successorum nostrorum, vel Justiciariorum aut Officiariorum seu aliorum Ministrorum nostrorum Haeredum vel Successorum nostrorum quorumcumque,

Ac volumus, & ex speciali Gratia nostra, pro Nobis Haeredibus & Successoribus nostris, concedimus praefato Comiti Essex. quòd, post Mortem dicti Nicolai Bagnoli, ac cum Officium praedictum per Cessationem Resignationem aut Successorem reddicionem praedicti Nicolai, vel alio modo quocumque, vacare contigerit, dictus Comes Essex. deinceps durante Vita sua, habeat gaudeat & percipiat & habere gaudere & percipere valeat & possit omnimoda singula hujusmodi & talia Feoda Proficua Salaria Allocationes

Praeeminentias Commoditates & Allocationes, quot qualia & quae praedictus Nicolaus Bagnoli Miles ratione Officii sui Mariscallici Armatae nostrae praedictae, aut in consideratione aut pro meliori excercitatione Officii sui praedicti, virtute aliquarum Literarum Patentium aut Concessionum nostris, aut aliquorum aut alicujus Progenitorum nostrorum, aut alio modo quocumque, habet gaudet seu percipit seu habere gaudere seu percipere debet seu debuisset, valeat seu possit, absque alio Compoto, aut Onere inde Nobis Haeredibus vel Successoribus nostris quovismodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo,

Volumus insuper, & per Praesentes, pro Nobis Haeredibus & Successoribus nostris concedimus quòd praedictus Comes, durante vita sua, Locum habeat & Vocem in Parlamento dicti Regni nostri Hibernie de tempore in tempus, sicut unus ex Magnatibus & Proceribus ejusdem Regni nostri Hibernie ibidem, cum Praelatis Magnatibus & Proceribus dicti Regni Colloquium habiturus & Tractatum, quodque Locus praedicti Comitum sit, & per Praesentes assignetur & allocetur in hujusmodi Parlamento proximis & propinquior Loco Thesaurarii nostri Haeredum vel Successorum nostrorum dicti Regni nostri Hibernie pro tempore existentis, unius ex Magnatibus vel Proceribus dicti Regni nostri Hibernie existentis,

Et volumus quòd haec Literae nostrae Patentes, aut Irrotulamentum earumdem, erunt de tempore in tempus sufficiens Warrantum tam Locumtenenti Deputato Justiciario vel Gubernatori nostro Haeredum nostrorum Regni nostri Hibernie, quam Thesaurario & Camerariis Scaccarii Hibernie, Thesaurario ad Guerram, Subthesaurario, Receptori Generali, ac omnibus Justiciariis Auditoribus Vicecomitibus Officiariis & Ministris nostris Haeredum & Successorum nostrorum pro tempore existentibus in dicto Regno nostro Hibernie, ad omnia & singula Praemissa superius specificata vel aliqua eorumdem tangencia aut concernentia, de tempore in tempus, durante Vita dicti Comitis, allocandum perficiendum perimplendum & exequendum, & allocari perfici perimpleri & exequi faciendum;

Damus praeterea universis & singulis Officiariis Ministris & Subdais quibuscumque, tam infra Libertates quam extra, infra dictum Regnum nostrum

A.D. 1576. Hiberniæ, Tenore Præsentium, firmiter in Mandatis, quod præfato *Comiti Essex.* in Executione Præmissorum, secundum Tenorem Præsentium, obediētes intendentes & auxiliantes sint in omnibus diligenter.

18 *Eliz. Reg.*

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* nono Die Maii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

A.D. 1576.

18 *Eliz. Reg.*

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A.D. 1576. **R**egina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Cantia, Salutem.
Vacante nuper Sede Episcopoli Rossensi, per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus Et Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Rossen. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ, venerabilem Virum, *Johannem Pearse* Theologiæ Doctorem, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt.

18 *Eliz. Reg.*
7. 10. 11. 24.

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneris Terris Tenementis & Hereditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modò in Manus nostras vigore cujusdam Actûs, Anno Regni nostri primo, inde nuper editi & provisî, electis & capis, si quæ hujusmodi sunt, ac in Scitæario nostro de Recordò remanentibus) ei restituimus per Præsentem;

Et idem tibi præcipimus quod præfato *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum Pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in Ballivâ tuâ, a Festo Sancti Michaelis

Archangeli ultimo præterito provenientia sive crescentia, sine dilatione Liberes:

A.D. 1576.

Salvo jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* undecimo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia dirigantur Escaetoribus subscriptis, sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Escaetori suo in Com. Norff.

Escaetori suo in Com. Suff.

Escaetori suo in Com. North.

Et mandatum est Militibus, Liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes licet & respondentes, prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Commissio ad visitandum Collegium Sancti Johannis Evangelistæ in Academia Cantabrigiæ.

A.D. 1576.

18 *Eliz. Reg.*
25. 1.

Regina, dilectis Nobis in Christo, *Willielmo Domino Burghley* Thesaurario nostro Angliæ & Cancellario Academiæ nostræ Cantabrigiensi, *Ricardo Episcopo Eliensi, Johanni Whitgiftæ, Andrea Perne, Edwardo Harsford,* Doctoribus Theologiæ, *Henrico Harsford, Thome Irbell,* &c. *Bioge,* Doctoribus Juris Civilis, in dicta Academia Cantabrigiensi, Salutem.

Cum ad Nos per viros spectatæ Fidei & Probatis delatum sit Delegatus tempore Clarissimi Fratris nostri, *Edwardi Sexti nuper Regis Angliæ,* & Commissarios quosdam, ad visitandum

prædictam Academiam nostram Cantabrigiensem, Statutaque ejusdem Academiæ & Collegiorum in eadem existentium reformandum ac alia faciendum, quæ ex usu illius Academiæ fore viderentur, Auctoritate dicti Clarissimi nostri constitutos, nonnulla Statuta Collegii, vulgo nuncupati *Collegium Sancti Johannis Evangelistæ* in Academia Cantabrigiensi prædicta, temporibus ita serentibus, immutasse correxisse, sic tamen ut, haud editis aut promulgatis in eam rem Statutis vel Ordinationibus specialibus, sed in dicti Collegii Libris Statutorum eorumque Membris sive Capitibus quibusdam

A.D. 1576.

A.D. 1576. dam noviter inductis interlineatis vel
 18 Edw. 6. g. dispersis, quibusdam autem adjectis
 ad Margines Paginarum ejus Libri vel
 Librorum, in quo vel quibus dicta
 Statuta vetusta continebantur, Notu-
 lis vel Obeliscis significarentur dustax-
 at quid imposterum in prædictis Sta-
 tutis innovandum abrogandum & de-
 lendum statuerent, quod quidem per
 dictos Delegatos vel Commissarios non
 fuit absolutum,

Posteaque intelligimus Audaces
 quosdam dicti Collegii, ut est pro-
 babile, Socios vel Scholares, arre-
 præ inde occasione, absque Authori-
 tate quacumque aut Causa rationa-
 bili, sed tantum Impunitatis fiducia
 fretos, proque eorum Libidine ac pri-
 vato Commodo, quia Dispunctiones
 & Delectiones quas ex suo usu ipsi sin-
 gerent, similiumque Notarum ad Mer-
 gines Paginarum prædicti Libri ascrip-
 tiones facile latere posse considerent,
 Statutis Collegii prædicti, salubriter ab
 antiquo bene institutis, impias ac Sacri-
 legas Manus admovisse, falsaque Mu-
 tatione vel Mutilatione Notarum Di-
 spunctionum Inductionum & Margi-
 naliū Annotationum prædictarum eb-
 rem deduxisse ut quid in Statutis præ-
 dictis retinendum vel renovandum,
 quid pro antiquato aut expungendo sit
 habendum, jam magna ex parte in
 quamplicibus Locis dictorum Statu-
 torum sit incertum, eoque modo esse
 effectum ut multum jam remissum sit
 de Severitate pristina qua unus Colle-
 gii Disciplina solebat contineri, Stu-
 diaque Scholarium ejusdem, cum ma-
 gno bonarum Literarum Detrimento,
 Dissidiis & Litiis distraherentur, ad
 dicti Collegii Ruinam inevitabilem ni-
 si in tempore prospiciatur,

Quibus Malis componendis, quan-
 quam, Reverendus in Christo Pater, *Epi-
 scopus Elien.* (cujus est ejus Collegii visi-
 tandi Munus ordinariū) crebris Visi-
 tationibus factis, tunnabulq; Remediis
 tentatis, diligenter operam impendisset,
 tamen quia inter alia præcipua
 Impedimenta piis ejus consiliis sup-
 policinæ Statutorum & Ordinationum
 prædictarum Emendationes præcipue
 opponerentur, ita ut, neque quicquam
 certi de rebus in controversia positis
 statuere propter dictorum Statutorum
 Corruptionem ac Mutilationem, neq;
 Contentiones prædictas sedare, pristinam
 Disciplinam restituere, aut com-
 munem Pacem & Concordiam conse-
 vare poterant,

Nos igitur,

Collegii prædicti, per Proaviā no-

stram Dominam *Margaretam Comitif-
 18 Edw. 6. g. sive Richmondæ* Progenitricem nostram
 Edificati constructi & dotati, Cu-
 ram Hæreditariam gerentes, ac pio-
 rum Regum Exemplo admoniti, no-
 straque sponte invitata, unicum Sub-
 sidium esse existimamus adversus su-
 prædictas Difficultates, & ad restitu-
 endum pristinum Splendorem Collegii
 prædicti, si viros idoneos elegamus, at-
 que Authōritate nostrā eisdem lubi-
 les statuamus, non solum ad reprimen-
 dum ac castigandum eorum Improbi-
 tatem Malitiam & Audaciam, per
 quos Statuta prædicta ad tam perple-
 xam & incertam conditionem sunt de-
 ducta, verumetiam ad restaurandum
 dicta Statuta in Casibus mutilatis cor-
 ruptis, aut alio quovismodo imperfec-
 tis, & denique ad ea corrigendum que
 vel in Disciplina vel in Moribus Perso-
 narum dicti Collegii depravata sunt,

Vos octo septem sex quinque vel
 quatuor (quorum vos præfatos *Domi-
 num Barghley Thesaurarium nostrum
 Angliæ, Episcopum Elien. vel Thomam I-
 shell* unum esse volumus) Delegatos
 nostros sive Commissioners, ad ea
 que infra scribuntur exequenda, ex
 certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris,
 ac supremā Authōritate nostrā Regiā,
 assignavimus, & per Præsentes, ad Be-
 neplacitum nostrum duraturos, assign-
 avimus, ad visitandum igitur, quoties
 & quando videbitur necessarium, tñtā
 in Capite quam in Membris Colle-
 gium prædictum Sancti Johannis E-
 vangelistæ vulgariter vocatum *Sijwt
 John College* in Cambridge, seu quo-
 cumque alio Nomine censeatur vel in-
 corporetur, deque Vim Moribus &
 Conversatione Magistrī sive Custodis
 Sociorum Scholarium & Ministrorum
 seu Officiariorum quorumcumque Col-
 legii prædicti, seu quorumcumque in
 eorum Collegio commorantium, Ex-
 cessibusque delictis & negligentis eor-
 undem & eorum cuiusq; tam Violati-
 onem Mutilationem ac Depravationem
 Statutorum dicti Collegii, quam etiam
 Perturbationem Discipline Pacis Tran-
 quillitatis & boni Ordinis, vel Dis-
 pationem Bonorum dicti Collegii quo-
 vis modo concernentibus, omnibus
 modis quibus id melius & efficacius
 facere poteritis, inquirendum, ac in
 eisdem vel eorum aliquo delinquentes,
 vel quacumque ratione culpabiles, Pen-
 nis condignis pro ratione Excessuum
 Delictorum & Negligentiarum suarum
 hujusmodi, usque ad Amotionem &
 Privationem cuiusque sic Excedentis
 Delinquentis Negligentis vel Culpabi-
 lis,

A. D. 1576. lib. ab omni Jure Munere vel Officio quod in eodem Collegio habet vel habere se pretendit inclusive, quam tamen Amotionem vel Deprivationem non aliter valere volumus quam si de & cum expresse consensu & assensu dicti Domini de Burghley & Episcopi Eliensis facta fuerit, debite poniendum Contumaces autem & Rebelles cujuscumque Status vel Conditionis, si quos inveneritis, tam per Censuras Ecclesiasticas quam etiam per Incarcerationem & Recognitionem Acceptationem & quæcumq; alia Juris Remedia compescendum,

Statuta insuper & Ordinationes Collegii prædicti exhiberi petendum & exigendum, eademque inspiciendum examinandum & diligenter considerandum, quasque falsò, & absque Authothoritate legitima, dispuncta deleta mutilata vel inducta, vel tanquam deleta dispuncta seu antiquata falsò notata fuisse & esse deprehenderitis, necnon omnia & singula quæ videbuntur retinenda, ac pro Statutis Collegii prædicti observanda, restituendum retinendum confirmandum & stabilendum, ac pro falsò Deletis seu Antiquatis, proque restitutis stabilitis & confirmatis ejusdem Collegii Statutis haberi debere pronuntiandum & declarandum;

Novæque Statuta & Ordinationes ubi necesse fuerit pro defectu priorum, juxta Leges nostras Angliæ, tam Ecclesiasticas quam Civiles, imposterum ac perpetuis futuris temporibus, a dictis Magistro sive Custode Sociis Scholaribus Ministris seu Officiariis, aliisque in dicto Collegio commorantibus quibuscumque observanda, condendum & constituendum, Pœnasque graves imposterum Violatoribus eorundem injungendum & faciendum, Magistrum sive Custodem Socios & Scholares Ministros seu Officiarios prædictos, ac ceteros commorantes in Collegio prædicto, ut Statuta prædicta sic, ut præmittitur, restituta, vel pro restitutis declarata, vel de novo ordinata & constituta, agnoscant & acceptent, ac de eisdem observandis Juramentum præstent corporale, eademque observent cum effectu cogendum & compellendum,

Ac omnia & singula alia quæ circa hujusmodi Visitationis Inquisitionis seu

Reformationis Collegii prædicti ac Statutorum ejusdem Ordinationem & Constitutionem sive hic expressa fuerint sive non fuerint expressa, requisita vel necessaria fuerint vel quomodolibet opportuna, faciendum & exequendum vobis (de quorum sincera Religione & Doctrina, necnon Morum & Consilii gravitate, ac in rebus fide deavertitate & Industria plurimum confidimus) octo septem sex quinque vel quatuor (quorum vos præfatis Dominum Burghley Thesaurarium nostrum Angliæ, Ricardum Episcopum Elien. vel Thomam Ithell unum esse volumus) ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ac supremâ Authothoritate nostrâ Regiæ prædictâ, vices nostras, omni Appellatione remotâ committimus, ac plenam Tenore Præsentium concedimus Potestatem, etiam si hujusmodi sunt quæ specialia verba requirant, cum Deprivationis & Amotionis, de & cum consensu & assensu dictorum Domini Burghley & Episcopi Elien. ut præmittitur, faciend. alteriusque coercionis congruz & legitime cujuscumque Potestate;

Mandantes omnibus & singulis Vicecomitibus Majoribus & Ballivis ac quibuscumque aliis Officiariis Ministris & Subditis nostris ut vobis, aut tribus vestrum, quorum vos præfatos octo septem sex quinque vel quatuor (quorum vos Dominum Burghley Thesaurarium nostrum, Episcopum Elien. vel Thomam Ithell unum esse volumus) in & circa Præmissorum executionem de tempore in tempus effectualiter assistant attendant & suffragentur: aliquo Statuto Parlamenti, Actu Ordinatione Provisione Constitutione Restrictione seu Inhibitione quacumque, aut aliquo Statuto ejusdem Collegii locali, seu Statutis localibus, sub Juramento etiam observandis, in contrarium inde habitis factis editis ordinatis seu provis, aut aliquid aliâ Re Causâ vel Materiâ quacumque, in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
xiii. Die Juli.

Per ipsam Reginam.

A. D. 1576.
15. Ebr. Reg.

A. D. 1576.
15. Ebr. Reg.

Pro Episcopo Rossensi.

A. D. 1576.
15. Ebr. Reg.
p. 10. m. 45.

Regina, omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quod Nos, Volentes, Reverendum in Christo Patrem, *Johannem nunc Episcopum Rossensem* Seatum suum juxta Pontificalis Dignitatis exigentiam decentius tenere posse, considerantisque exaltatem dicti Episcopatus Rossen.

De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, concessimus & Licentiam dedimus, ac pro Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, per Præsentes concedimus & Licentiam damus præfato nunc Episcopo Rossen, quod ipse Dignitatem Decanatus in Ecclesia Cathedrali Sarum quæ modo habet & possidet, unâ cum omnibus & singulis suis Juribus Proficuis Commoditatibus & Pertinentiis univærsis, a tempore Acceptationis prædicti Episcopatus Rossensis in *Commendam*, unâ cum dicto Episcopatu, vel aliquo alio Episcopatu, ad quem ipsum impofterum transferri contigerit, ad Terminum Vitæ naturalis ipsius *Johannis nunc Episcopi Rossen*, retinere possit & valeat, illiusq; Decanatus Fructus & Proventus omnimodos in Usum & Utilitatem suos proprios recipere percipere ac convertere & applicare durante totâ Vitâ suâ prædictâ, absque impedimento nostro Hæredum vel Successorum nostrorum aut aliorum quorumcumque,

Habendum gaudendum recipiendum & percipiendum Deconatum

cum ejusdem Fructibus Redditibus Proventus Emolumentis & Pertinentiis quibuscumque, præfato *Johanni nunc Episcopo Rossen*, tam absenti quàm præfenti, per totam Vitam suam prædictam, absq; aliquo gravamine interruptione restrictione calumpnia seu denegatione aliquarum Personarum quarumcumque, seu alicujus Personæ cujuscumque, volentes & firmiter injungentes omnibus & singulis Personis prædictis, quod ille ac eorum quilibet respectivè permittant & permittat præfatum *Johannem nunc Episcopum Rossensem*, sive fuerit absens sive præfens, ad percipiendum recipiendum gaudendum tenendum & habendum, durante Vitâ suâ omnes & singulos ac omnimodos Fructus Redditus Commoditates & Proventus Decanatus Sarum prædicti, insimul cum *Episcopatu Rossensi* prædicto, vel aliquo alio Episcopatu, ad quem posthac ipsum transferri contigerit, a tempore Acceptationis prædicti Episcopatus Rossen, continuò numerando, in *Commendam*, ac eisdem Fructus Commoditates & Proventus sibi retinere liberè & licitè, aliquo Jure Constitutione Statuto Lege seu Ordinatione in contrarium editis in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo tertio Die Julii.

De Præsentione.

A. D. 1576.
15. Ebr. Reg.
p. 10. m. 45.

Regina, dilectis Nobis in Christo, Decano & Capitulo Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis & Metropolitice Eboracensis, aut *Vicario* suo in Spiritualibus Generali & Officiali Principali, aut alii cuicumque in hac parte Potestatem habenti, Salutem.

Ad Rectorem sive Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Walkington* Eboracæ. Diocæs. per Mortem *Johannis Newcome* ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, jam vacantem & ad nostram Donationem & Præsentionem pleno Jure spectantem, Dilectum nobis in Christo, *Robertum Grene* unum Capellanorum nostrorum Capellæ nostræ Regiæ vobis Tenore Præsentionum præsentamus, ac ut

Mandantes & Requirentes quatenus eundem *Robertum Grene* ad Rectorem sive Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Walkington* prædictam admittere, ipsumque Rectorem ejusdem ac in & de eadem cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis univærsis instituire & investire, ceteraque omnia & singula peragere facere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* tricesimo primo Die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

9 I

De

A. D. 1576.

A. D. 1576.
15 Eln. Reg.

A. D. 1576.
15 Eln. Reg.

De Præsentationibus.

A. D. 1576.
15 Eln. Reg.

Regina, Reverendo in Christo Patri, Domino *Willielmo*, Permissione Divinâ, *Exoniensis* Episcopo, ejusve *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali & Officiali Principali sive Commissario, aut alii nostram Præsentationem admittendi Potestatem habenti cuicumque, Salutem.

Ad Ecclesiam *Parochialem de Okeforde* vestræ Diocesis ibidem jam vacantem, per Resignationem *Simonis Harte* ultimi Incumbentis, & ad nostram Præsentationem & Donationem ratione Minoris *Ætatis Hogonis Pollarde* Filii & Heredis *Lodovici Pollard* Armigeri, nuper Defuncti, pleno jure spectantem, Dilectum Nobis in Christo, *Walterum Harte* Presbiterum vobis præsentamus,

Mandantes, quatenus eundem *Walterum*, ad præfatam Ecclesiam admittere, ipsiunque Rectorem ejusdem cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis universis instituire & investire, ceteraque peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Of-

ficio Pastoralis, velitis sine ulterius dilacione.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorbshurys* septimo Die Septembris.

Consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione habent subscripsi; videlicet,

Edwardus James Artium Magister Clericus, ad Vicariam perpetuam Ecclesie Parochialis de *Boytraye* Exon. Diocesis.

Nicholaus Baldwyn Artium Magister ad Rectorem de *Riton* Dunelmensis Diocesis.

Johannes Wolwarde in Artibus Magister ad Canonatum sive *Præbendam* infra Ecclesiam Cathedrallem *Rossen*.

Johannes Thornborough in Artibus Magister ad Rectorem de *Marneshull* Britolien. Diocesis.

A. D. 1576.

De Præsentationibus.

A. D. 1576.
15 Eln. Reg.

Regina omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Decano & Capitulo Ecclesie Cathedralis & Metropolitice *Eboracum*, ad quos omnis & omnimoda Jurisdicctio Ecclesiastica quæ ad Episcopum *Dunelmensem* Sede plenâ pertinebat, ipsâ Sede *Dunelm.* jam vacante notorio dinoscitur pertinere, eorumve *Vicariis* in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alii cuicumque Judici hanc nostram Præsentationem admittendi Auctoritatem habenti, Salutem.

Ad Vicarium perpetuum Ecclesie Parochialis de *Horthorne* in Comitatu nostro *Northumbrie* Diocesis *Dunelmensis*, inodò, per liberam & spontaneam Resignationem *Ricardi Stancliff* ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad nostram Donationem, ratione Temporalium Episcopatus *Dunelm.* jam vacantis in Manibus nostris existentium, jure spectantem, literarum & probum Virum, *Ricardum Hameck* Clericum intuitu Charitatis vobis præsentamus,

Mandantes uti dictum *Ricardum* ad

præfatam Vicariam admittatis, eumque Vicarium ejusdem institutis, cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, ceteraque omnia & singula quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio expediat & peragatis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* quinto Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimiles Literas Regine Patentes de Præsentatione habent subscripsi; videlicet,

Johannes Mason Clericus, ad Rectorem sive Ecclesiam Parochiam de *West Illestey* Sarum Diocesis.

Robertus Canisfeld Artium Magister, ad Rectorem sive Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Bisford* in Comitatu *Eborum*.

Cuthbertus Bradford ad Rectorem sive Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Houghton* Winton. Diocesis.

A. D. 1576.

Stephanus

A. D. 1576. *Stephanus Toveford* Clericus in Theologia Bacchalarus Capellanus Regine, ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Toslocke* alias *Toslocke* alias *Tovefslocke* Exon. Dioc.

Willielmus Chodertou Sacre Theologie Professor, ad Canonatum sive *Præbendam* infra Ecclesiam Collegiatam Sancti Petri Westm.

Johannes Calverley in Legibus Bacchalarus, ad Canonatum sive *Præbendam* in Ecclesia Cathedrali Roffen.

Jacobus Ferysfide Verbi Dei Concionator ad Rectorem sive Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Whitham* Dunelm. Dioc.

Thomas Cooke Clericus, ad Rectorem

& Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Swan* A. D. 1576. *North* alias *Sannuche*, una cum *Capella North* *Sanniche* eidem Ecclesie annexa, infra Insulam de *Purbeck* Bristol. Dioc.

Robertus Anslid in Artibus Bacchalarus, ad Ecclesiam de *Burton* super *Aquam* cum *Capella de Slaughtor* inferiori Glouc. Dioc.

Nicholaus Crampe in Artibus Magister, ad Portionem de *Tycombe* in Ecclesia Parochiali de *Tyverton* Exon. Dioc.

Thorslow Shure, ad Vicariam sive Ecclesiam Parochialem de *Stonehouse* Glouc. Dioc.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1577. *Regina*, dilectis Nobis in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesie Cathedralis & Metropolitice Eborum, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra Nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia predicta, per Translationem, Reverendissimi in Christo Patris, *Edmundi Gryndall* ultimi Archiepiscopi ejusdem ad Archiepiscopum Cantuariensem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem Licentiam nostram vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinantibus, Licentiam nostram vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo nono Die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Servitio in Arte Musica.

A. D. 1577. *Regina* omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sclatis quod Nos, De Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & iure Motu nostris, in consideratione boni & fidelis Servitii quod *Gualtero Damano* in Scientia sive Arte Musica nobis antehac impendit, & durante Vita sua impendere intendit,

Desimus & concessimus, ac per Prebentes, pro Nobis Haeredibus & Successoribus nostris, datum & concedimus eidem *Gualtero Bassano* Vadium sive Feodum *Viginti Denariorum* per Diem legalis Monete Anglie, prout *Baptista Bassano*, modo defunctus, nuper habuit,

Habendum & annuatim percipiendum dictum Vadium sive Feodum *Viginti Denariorum* per Diem una cum *Sexdecim Libris* Duobus Solidis & *Sex Denariis* per Annum pro Liberatura sua

prefato *Gualtero Damano*, durante Vita sua naturali, a tempore Mortis predicti *Baptiste Bassano*, de Thesoro nostro Haereditum & Successorum nostrorum, ad Receptionem Scaccarii nostri Westm. Haereditum & Successorum nostrorum, per Manus Thesaurarii & Camerariorum nostrorum Haereditum & Successorum nostrorum pro tempore existentium, ad quatuor Anni Terminos usuales; videlicet, ad Festa Sancti Johannis Baptiste, Michaelis Archangeli, Natalis Domini, & Annunciationis Beate Marie Virginis, per aequales Portiones solvendam;

Eo quod expressa mentio &c.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo sexto die Januarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D. 1577.
19 Elic. Reg.A.D. 1577.
19 Elic. Reg.

De Præsentatione.

A.D. 1577.
Jul. p. 12.
m. 34.

Regina &c. Dilectis Subditis Decano & Capitulo Ecclesie nostre Cathedralis & Metropolitice Eboracen. ad quos omnis & omnimoda Jurisdicctio Spiritualis & Ecclesiastica quæ ad Archiepiscopum Eboracensem ac etiam ad Episcopum Dunelmensem Sedibus Archiepiscopali Eboracen. & Episcopali Dunelm. plenius pertinet, ipsis Sedibus respectivè jam vacantibus, notoriè dinoscitur pertinere, vestrovè Vicario in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alii cuicumque Potestatem & Auctoritatem sufficientes in hac parte habenti, Salutem.

Ad Vicariam perpetuam Ecclesie Parochialis de Eglington, dictæ Dunelmensis Diocesis, Eboracensis Provincie, per liberam & spontaneam Resignationem Thome Bener Clerici ultimi Vicarii & Incumbentis in eadem, jam vacantem, & ad nostram Præsentationem Jure Prærogative Coronæ nostre, ratione Vacationis Sedis Episcopalis Dunelmensis prædictæ, hac vice spectantem, dilectum Subditum nostrum Robertum Garret Sacre Theologie Bachalaurium vobis præsentamus,

Rogantes & requirentes quatenus eundem Robertum Garret ad dictam Vicariam perpetuam admittere, ipsamque Vicariam perpetuam ejusdem, ac in & de eadem instituire canonice & investire, cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraque omnia & singula alia peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium decimo sexto die Februarii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Eborum Archiepiscopo de Significavit.

A.D. 1577.
p. 14. m. 7.

Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, ac Prædilecto & Fideli nostro, Edmundo, eadem Gratiâ, Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, ac, Reverendis in Christo Patribus, Thoma Lincoln. Edmundo Norwiche. & Johanni Rossen. respectivè Episcopis, & Richardo Episcopo Suffraganeo Sedis Doverrie, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Archiepiscopali Eborum, per Translationem ultimi Archiepiscopi ejusdem ad Archiepiscopatum Cantuariensem, ad humilem Petitionem Decani & Capituli Ecclesie nostre Cathedralis & Metropolitice Beati Petri Eborum, eisdem, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, ac sîdem Decanus & Capitulum, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostre prædictæ, Prædilectum & Fidelem nostrum, Edmundum London. Episcopum sibi & Ecclesie prædictæ elegerunt in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Patentes Sigillo eorum comuni sigillatas, Nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, A.D. 1577. eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus:

Volentes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini firmiter præcipiendo mandamus, quatenus tres vestrum ad minus (quorum vos præstatum Edmundum Archiepiscopum Cantuar. unum esse volumus) eundem Edmundum London. Episcopum, in Archiepiscopum & Pastorem Ecclesie nostre Cathedralis & Metropolitice Beati Petri Eborum prædictæ, sic, ut præfertur, electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officiis Pastoralibus, juxta formam Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Gorbembury octavo die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A. D. 1577.
Pat. 19. Eln.
p. 10. m. 29.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1577.
Pat. 19. Eln.
p. 10. m. 29.

A. D. 1577.
Pat. 19. Eln.
p. 10. m. 29.

Regina, dilectis nobis in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo Ecclesie Cathedralis Sancti Pauli London.* Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Translationem, Reverendi in Christo Patris, *Edmundo Sandes* ultimi Episcopis ejusdem ad Archiepiscopatum Eboracensem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam nostram vobis concedere dignemur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte A. D. 1577. favorabiliter inclinantes, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam, Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus Nobisque & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* decimo Die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Rege Portugaliæ, contra Piratas.

A. D. 1577.
Hid. p. 3.
m. 37. d.

E Liberis, Dei Gratia &c. Dilectis & Fidelibus Subditis nostris, *Davidem Leves Legum Doctorem Curie nostre Admiralitatis Judici & Locumtenenti, Valentino Dale Legum Doctorem Libellorum nostrorum Supplicium Magistro, Willielmo Aubrey & Johanni Hansard, Legum Doctores,* Salutem.

Cum in hac Tractatu superimè, inter Nos & Charissimum Fratrem nostrum, *Portugalliæ & Algarbiæ Regem*, per Commisarios ad hoc utrinque deputatos inito, conventum concordatum & conclusum sit, quod intra sex Menses, post decimum quintum Diem Novembris dictum Tractatum proximò sequentem, mutua fuerit Liberatio & Restitutio omnium Bonorum Mercium Pecuniarum Debitorum & Navium Subditorum utriusque Partis, quæ, ab Anno Domini Millesimo quingentesimo sexagesimo tertio, in utriusque Regnis seu Dominis detenta vel sub Arresto & Sequestro custodita sint & erunt, usque ad dictum decimum quintum Diem Novembris, dictorum Principum Auctoritate, quæ quidem Speciem suam conservant, & in alterius Principis Potestate restant, quorum uterque quatuor utrinque respectivè bonos & idoneos qualitatibus alicujus publicæ Viros constitueret & deputaret, cum amplissima Auctoritate & Potestate infra tres Menses post dictum decimum quintum Diem dicti Mensis Novembris conveniendi comunicandi tractandi & definiendi, & cum effectu determinandi de prædicta mutua

Liberatione Restitutione seu æqua A. D. 1577. Compensatione,

Et quod illorum Bonorum & Mercium, quæ vendita vel alienata sunt, iusta Æstimatio Dominis suis redderetur, vel æquâ Compensatione ex Bonis utrinque arreptis satisficeret, quòdque si Lis ulla de Rerum vel Mercium venditarum justo Precio oriretur, aut de Numerorum & Monetæ Æstimatione, aut Aeris alieni debiti recuperatione, Res ad dictorum utrinque Commisarios Judicium & Arbitrium referri deberet, qui, si ita illis necessarium aut commodum videretur, mutuo suo consensu, peritorum Mercatorum consilio & auxilio uti possent ut Res & Rationes cum omni Jure & Aequitate inspiceretur,

Pro iis verò Bonis Pecuniis & Debitis quæ forte suppressa vel quovis modo alienata per alterutrum Regni Subditos sine Auctoritate & Mandato alterutrius Principis fuerint, constituerentur ab utraque parte Recuperatores & Judices qui Jus cum omni celeritate dicerent & legitimo omni Remedio uterentur versus eos qui contra Jus delinquerent,

Idcirco Nos, Tractatum prædictum ex parte nostra quantum in nobis est observare cupientes, vos præfatos *Davidem Leves, Valentinum Dale, Willielmum Aubrey & Johannem Hansard*, quorum nobis perspecta & probata est Fides Integritas atque Prudentia, ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, Commisarios Recuperatores & Judices ex

9 K parte

A. D. 1577. parte nostra Delegatos facimus atque
19 *Eliz. Reg.* constituimus per Præfentes,

Dantes & concedentes vobis Potestatem & Auctoritatem summarie & de plano & sine strepitu & figura Judicii, ac solâ Facti veritate inspectâ, conveniendi communicandi tractandi detinendi & cum effectu determinandi de prædictâ mutua Liberatione Restitutione seu æqua Compensatione,

Et illorum Bonorum & Mercium, quæ vendita & alienata sunt, justam æstimationem reddendi vel æquâ Compensationem ex Bonis utrinque arrestatis satisfaciendi,

De Rerum vel Mercium venditarum iusto Precio aut de Nummorum & Monetæ æstimatione, aut Aeris alieni debiti recuperatione, judicandi atque arbitrandi, & si ita necessarium aut commodum videbitur, mutuo consensu, peritos Mercatores adhibendi & consulendi qui Res & Rationes cum omni Jure & Æquitate inspiciant,

De his verb Bonis Pecuniis & Debitis A. D. 1577.
quæ fortè suppressa, vel quovis modo
alienata fuerint per alterutrius Regni
Subditos sine Auctoritate & Mandato
19 *Eliz. Reg.* alterutrius Principis, cognoscendi judicandi decernendi atque determinandi, & adversus eos qui contra Jus ea in parte deliquerint quovis Juris Remedio procedendi;

Mandantes Tenore Præsentium omnibus & singulis Vicecomitibus Viceadmirallis Majoribus Ballivis & cæteris Officiariis nostris & aliis quibuscumque, tam infra Libertates quam extra, ut vobis in executione Præmissorum obediētes sint intendentes & auxiliantes in omnibus prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhamby* undecimo Die Martii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Commissione contra Piratas.

A. D. 1577.
164. n. 30.
dor.

E *Lizobethæ*, Dei Gratia *Esq.* Dilectis & Fidelibus Subditis nostris, *Davidi Leves* Legum Doctori Curie nostre Admiralitatis Judici & Præfidi, *Valentio Dale* Legum Doctori Libellorum nostrorum Supplicium Magistro, *Willielmo Aubrey* & *Roberto Forth* Legum Doctoribus, Salutem.

Cum, Præcharissimus Frater noster, *Rex Christianissimus*, crebris Legatorum nostrorum Interpellationibus, & assiduus Subditorum nostrorum Querelis permotus, qui se continuis Piratarum IncurSIONibus atq; Invasionibus a Subditis dicti Fratris nostri directos & spoliatos esse conqueruntur, certos Commissarios & Judices dederit, qui de Causis hujusmodi cognoscerent, Nos etiam quod nostri est Officii præstare cupientes, quamvis Judices antehac ad effectum prædictum cum plenissima Potestate dederimus, nihil eorum tamen prætermittere volumus quod ad Direptiones & Piratias comprimendas & facinorosos Homines possit pertinere, vos præfatos *Davidem Leves*, *Valentinum Dale*, *Willielmum Aubrey* & *Robertum Forth*, quorum nobis perspecta & probata est Integritas atque Prudentia, ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostro, Commissarios & Judices nostros delegatos facimus atque constituimus per Præfentes,

Dantes & concedentes vobis aut duobus vestrum (quorum vos præfatos A. D. 1577.
Davidem Leves aut *Valentinum Dale* unum esse volumus) Potestatem & Auctoritatem de Direptionibus & Depredationibus per quoscumque Subditos nostros in aliquos ex Subditis dicti Præcharissimi Fratris commissis ac perpetratis, committendive aut perpetrandis, cum eorum incidentibus emergentibus annexis quibuscumque, summarie & de plano & sine strepitu & figurâ Judicii, ac solâ Facti veritate inspectâ, levato velo, omnique Appellatione remotâ, cognoscendi judicandi & Fine debito determinandi, quæque in Præmissis decreveritis Executioni mandandi, cum Potestate ac Auctoritate Contemptores & Inobedientes quoscumque incarcerationi, & quavis

Multa pro modo Delicti coercendi, ac cum cujuslibet ulterius Coercitionis Potestate pro Præmissorum commodâ & opportuna expeditione; Legibus Ordinationibus Statutis ac Privilegiis quibuscumque in contrarium non obstantibus;

Inhibentes expresse nè quisquam alius, Nominationem aut Jurisdictionem habens, de Causis prædictis aut earum aliquâ, sub quovis colore, durante hac nostra Commissione, cognoscat aut judicet;

Man-

A. D. 1577.
19 Elia. Reg.
Mandantes Tenore Præsentium omnibus & singulis Vicecomitibus Viceadmirallis Majoribus Ballivis & cæteris Officiariis nostris & aliis quibuscumque, tam infra Libertates quam extra, ut vobis in executione Præmissorum obediētes sint intendentes & auxiliares in omnibus prout decet; hanc autem Commissionem & Delegatio-

nem ad Beneplacitum nostrum durare tantummodo volumus. A. D. 1577.
19 Elia. Reg.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* undecimo die Martii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A. D. 1577.
Pa. 19. Elia.
P. 11. m. 7.
Regina, Epscautori suo in Comitatu Eborum, Salutem.
Vacante nuper Archiepiscopatu Eborum, per Translationem ultimi Archiepiscopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis & Metropolitice Eborum prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ, Reverendissimum in Christo Patrem, *Edvinum Sanders* nuper Episcopum London. in eorum Archiepiscopatum & Pastorem elegerunt.

Cui quidem Electioni & Persona sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Archiepiscopatu Eborum debitam recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Archiepiscopatus ei restitimus per Præsentes.

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod præfato *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum Pertinentiis, in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde, a Feodo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimo præterito provenientia sive crescentia, sine dilatione Liberes: Salvo Jure cuiuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* decimo sexto die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Epscauto-

bus subscriptis sub Data prædictâ; A. D. 1577. videlicet,

Majori Civitatis suæ Eborum ac Epscautori suo in eadem Villa.

Majori Villa de *Knyngston* super Hall ac Epscautori suo in eadem Civitate.

Epscautori suo in Com. Lincoln.

Epscautori suo in Com. Sarre.

Epscautori suo in Com. Midd.

Epscautori suo in Com. Northambr.

Epscautori suo in Com. Glouc. ac in Marchiis Wallie eidem Comitatus adjacentibus.

Epscautori suo in Com. Nott.

Majori Villa suæ Nottingham ac Epscautori suo in eadem Villa.

Epscautori suo in Com. Westmerl.

Epscautori suo in Com. Cambr.

Cancellario suo in Comitatu Palentino *Lincolniæ* ac det in mandatis &c.

Epscautori suo in eodem Com.

Et mandatum est universis & singulis Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Archiepiscopatu Eborum prædicto, quod *Electo* prædicto, tanquam Archiepiscopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Archiepiscopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Significavit.

A. D. 1577.
Id. p. 10.
m. 29.
Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, ac Præsidi & Fideli nostro, *Edmundo*, eadem Gratia, *Cantuariensi* Archiepiscopo totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, ac aliis quibuscumque Episcopis quorum in hac parte interest, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episco-

pali Londoniensi, per Translationem A. D. 1577. ultimi Episcopi ejusdem ad Archiepiscopatum Eboracensem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis divi Pauli London. eisdem, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, idem *Decanus & Capitulum*

A.D. 1577. *italam*, vigore & obtentu Licentie nostræ prædictæ, Dilectum & Fidelem nostrum, *Johannem Aylmer* Sacræ Theologie Doctorem, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Patentes, Sigillo eorum communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet.

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis, Tenore Præsentium, significamus:

Volentes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini firmiter præcipiendo mandantes, quatenus vos eundem *Johannem Aylmer* in Episcopum &

Pastorem Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis divi Pauli prædictæ, sic ut præfertur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, & eundem Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ prædictæ consecrare, ceteraque omnia & singula peragere & parimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Legum & Statutorum Regni nostri Angliæ in hac parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhamburge* decimo octavo die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Wigorn.

A.D. 1577. *italam*, *19. Ebor. Reg.* Regina &c. dilectis nobis in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Wigornis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesiæ prædictæ, per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam nostram vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinantes, Licentiam

illam vobis duximus concedendam, A.D. 1577. *italam*, *19. Ebor. Reg.* Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhamburge* vicesimo quarto die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Dunelm.

A.D. 1577. *italam*, *11. Dunelm. Reg.* Regina, dilectis Nobis in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Dunelmensis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra Nobis est humilissime supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesiæ prædictæ, per Mortem ultimi Incumbentis ejusdem jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam nostram vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte

favorabiliter inclinantes, Licentiam A.D. 1577. *italam*, *11. Dunelm. Reg.* illam vobis duximus concedendam, Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo septimo die Martii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Regio Assensu.

A.D. 1577. *italam*, *10. Dunelm. Reg.* Regina &c. Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, ac prædicto & fideli nostro, Domino *Edmundo Archiepiscopo Cantuariensi* totius

Angliæ Primati & Metropolitanò, Sa- A.D. 1577. *italam*, *10. Dunelm. Reg.* lutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Wigornienſi, per Mortem naturalem Domini

A.D. 1577. Domini *Nicholai* ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Deuani* & *Capitalis* Ecclesie nostrae Cathedralis Wigorn. praedictae, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis praedictae, idem *Decanus* & *Capitalis*, vigore & obtentu Licentiae nostrae praedictae, Dilectum Nobis in Christo, Magistrum *Johannem Whitgiffie* Sacrae Theologiae Professorem, hinc & Ecclesiae praedictae elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas eorum Sigillo communi sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Praesentium significamus:

A.D. 1577. Rogantes, & in Fide ac Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini firmiter precipiendo mandantes, quatenus vos eundem Magistrum *Johannem Whitgiffie* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiae Cathedralis Wigorn. praedictae, sic ut praefertur electum, Electionemque praedictam confirmare, & eundem Magistrum *Johannem Whitgiffie* Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiae praedictae consecrare, ceteraque omnia & singula peragere, quae vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Garhambury* nono Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De speciali Commissione pro Academia Oxon.

A.D. 1577. Regina &c. Dilectis Nobis Reverendis in Christo Patribus,

Johanni London. & *Johanni Resfen.* Respective Episcopis,

Necnon Honorandis Dominis, Dominis *Cristophoro Wray* Militi Capitali Justiciario Angliae,

Et *Roberto Belf.* Militi Baroni Capitali Scaccarii nostri,

Egregiis Viris,

Demum *Willielmo Cardell* Militi Rotulorum Magistro,

Et *Thome Wilson* Legum Doctori,

Majori *Johanni Gibbons* Legum Doctori Curiae Cancellariae nostrae Magistro,

Et *Johanni Gifford* Legum Doctori, Salutem.

Ex parte, Francobilis Viri & Dilecti Consanguinei & Consilarii nostri, Domini *Roberti Comitis Leicestr.* Universitatis five Academiae nostrae Oxon. summi Cancellarii, & Doctorum Magistrorum Scholariumque ejusdem Academiae, nobis humiliter querelatum & supplicatum est, quid, cum Academia nostra Oxon. praedicta, multis ab hinc Annis retractis, amplissimis Privilegiis Exemptionibus Concessionibus Indultis & Immunitatibus, Regia Auctoritate, & Statutis Parlamento Regni nostri Angliae confirmatis & corroboratis, ornat & domat fuerit, in quod Inquisitio Cognitio Auditio, Decisio finalis, & Determinatio omnium & singulorum Contractuum, Placito-

A.D. 1577. rum, Personalium Querelarum, Causarum, Controversiarum quocumque nomine censentur live censi poterint (*Mahemia* & *Pelonii*, & *Affisi* & *Placitis* de libero Tenemento dumtaxat exceptis) qualitercumque emergentibus infra Praesentis Universitatis praedictae, ubi una Pars est Magister, Scholares, aut Servientes Scholares, aut alias privilegatas Personas, ad Cancellarium praesentis Universitatis pro tempore existens pertineat ac pertinere debeat, quodque Doctores Magistri & Scholares omnes & singuli dictae Academiae, ab omni Jurisdictione Dominio vel Potestate quorumcumque Archiepiscoporum, etiam Legatorum natorum, necnon Episcoporum, & aliorum Ordinariorum Judicum quorumcumque, quoad omnes Contractus, vel quasi, initos infra praedictam Universitatem, & quoad omnia Crimina, vel quasi, & Punctionem eorumdem (exceptis praexceptis) & quoad omnes Actus Scholasticos, quamdiu degerint in eadem Universitate, sint exempti ac totaliter liberati, & praedicto Cancellario subiecti, & quod Cancellarius praedictae Universitatis omnem & omnimodam Jurisdictionem etiam Ecclesiasticam & Spiritualem in praedictos Scholares & alias Personas excercere libere & licite possit & valeat, & quod nulli Homini liceat hujusmodi Paginas & Privilegia Exemptionis Liberationis & Subjectionis ullatenus infringere vel contravenire,

A. D. 1577.
19 Eliz. Reg.

Cumque Cancellarius pro tempore existens & Scholares dictæ Universitatis, per tempus cuius initii vel contrariæ memoria Hominum non existit, fuerint & sint (salvis infra dicendis) & sic esse debeat, in pacifica & quæra Possessione, seu quasi, huiusmodi Privilegiorum Exemptionis Immunitatis Liberationis & Subjectionis, ut præfertur;

Cum etiam omnes & singuli Graduatii qui sunt de gremio Universitatis prædictæ, tempore eorum & cujlibet eorum Admissionis ad Gradum quemcumque, tactis Sacrosanctis Evangelii solemnæ & corporale præstant Juramentum, & dant Fidem ad observandum Statuta Privilegia Consuetudines & Libertates prædictæ Universitatis, & quod Adversantem quemcumque, Statutis Consuetudinibus aut aliis prædictæ Universitatis Juribus Libertatibus & Privilegiis non fovebunt consilio auxilio nec favore, sed quantum in illis est eadem inconcussè observabunt pariter & fovebunt,

Quidam tamen *Willielmus Wilson* in Theologia Bachalareus & Scholaris in dicta Universitate degens, & de gremio ejusdem existens, qui prædictum Juramentum, vel in effectu consimile subivit, & Præmissorum omnium & singulorum satis Sciokus, asserens & esse legitime electum ad Officium Rectoris sive Præposituræ Collegii Lincoln. in dicta Academia, ac etiam sub Sigillo communi Collegii prædicti, juxta tenorem Statutorum ejusdem Collegii præsentatum, Reverendo in Christo Patri, Domino *Thoma Lincoln. Episcopo*, quia tamen sic minimè legitime electus aut præsentatus fuerit, ac dictum *Reverendum Patrem* eundem *Willielmum Wilson* in Officium Rectoris admittere penitus recusasse, seu saltem plus æquo diutius distulisse, contra Privilegia Exemptionis Liberationis & Subjectionis prædictæ Universitatis, & in manifestum Præjudicium & Violationem eorundem, ac contra Juramentum suum prædictum, apud, dilectum Subditum nostrum, *Bartholomæum Clarke* Legum Doctorem Curie Cantuariensis de Archibus Officiale, de Præmissis, ac Jurisdictionem Universitatis prædictæ spectantibus & pertinentibus, de Facto, in Judicio, contra præfatum Reverendum Patrem Conquestus & Querelatus, atq; Autoritate dicti Officialis Cantuariensis, præfatum Reverendum Patrem, *Lincoln. Episcopum*, ad admittendum eundem *Willielmum* in Rectorem prædicti Collegii beate Ma-

A. D. 1577.
19 Eliz. Reg.

rie ac omnium Sanctorum Lincoln. in Universitate Oxon. seu sic admitti faciendum, Justitiamq; eidem in ea parte administrandum, infra quoddam tempus in ea parte assignatum & limitatum, moveri mandavit & curavit, ipsumq; *Reverendum Patrem*, ad comparandum coram eodem Officiali Cantuariensi ad dicendum Causam quare Jus admittendi prænominati *Wilson* in Rectorem Collegii prædicti non debeat pronunciari, ad dictum Officiale & Curiam prædictam, ob Justitiam per eundem *Reverendum Patrem* in ea parte denegatam, devolvi, citari fecit & obtinuit, ac etiam tam dicto *Reverendo Patri*, quam etiam Venerabilibus Viris Magistris, *Herberto Westfalinge*, *Laurentio Humphrey*, & *Thoma Bickye* Sacre Theologie Professoribus, Magistris *Waltero Baylye* & *Olivero Whittington* in Medicina Doctoribus, necnon *Willielmo Smyth* Legum Doctore prædicti Reverendi Patris Patroni & Visitatoris, Commissionati ritè & legitime infra dictam Universitatem Deputatis ad visitandum Collegium prædictum, Authoritate dicti Officialis Cantuariensis inhiberi mandavit infra dictam Universitatem, sub Penâ Contemptus, nè quicquam in præjudicium prædicti *Willielmi Wilson* aut sue Querelæ prædictæ attemptent seu eorum aliquis attemptaret,

Necnon postea, Reverendissimus Pater, Dominus *Edmundus*, Permissio- ne Divinâ, *Cantuariensis Archiepiscopus*, ad instantem Petitionem & Procurationem ejusdem *Willielmi Wilson*, Causam hanc sive Querelam ad se advocavit, atq; Cognitionem Discussionem & finalem Determinationem ejusdem *David Leves*, *Henrico Jones*, *Laurentio & Nicholao Steward*, Legum Doctoribus, & Curie Cantuariensis Advocatis, conjunctionem seu eorum duobus quibuscumque, de facto commisit & delegavit, idemq; Commissarii sive Delegati, vigore Commissionis sive Delegationis huiusmodi in dicto Negotio aliquandiu processerunt, coram quibus Litis adhuc pendet indecisa,

Ex licet pars dicti *Reverendi Patris* coram dictis Commissariis nonnullis pro Defensione sua, tam contra præsentam Electionem & Personam dicti *Willielmi Wilson* & ejus Inhabilitatem, quam contra indebitas formam & Modum Præsentationis dicti *Wilson*, sibi sub Sigillo Collegii ad Causam factam allegavit, Allegataq; huiusmodi admitti, ac Jus & Justitiam sibi & Parti sue ministrari, Terminumq; proba-

A. D. 1577.
 19. Ebr. 8. 6.

torium ad probandum huiusmodi Allegationes sibi assignari petierit, dicti tamen Commissarii Terminum Probatorium huiusmodi assignare expressé seu saltem tacite recusarunt, seu plus iusto distulerunt, Partis; dicti *Reverendi Patris* ad probandum huiusmodi Allegationes per responsum Partis principalis, & exhibitionem Instrumentorum tantum assignarunt.

Et licet quidam *Thomas Underhill* Artium Magister Procurator dictæ Universitatis Oxon. & Nomine Procuratorio ejusdem Universitatis, sub Protestationibus de non consentiendo in dictos Commissarios tanquam in Iudices competentes, neq; de prorogando quovismodo eorum Jurisdictionem comparerit, ac animo declinandi Forum dictorum Commissariorum, Privilegia Exemptiones Libertates & Immunitates dictæ Universitatis, omnia & singula prædicta in debita Juris forma proposuerit & allegaverit, & ideo suspendendos fore in Causa prædicta, ad Cognitionem & Determinationem ejusdem Causæ ad Examen dicti Cancellarii Oxon. remitti petierit, dicti tamen Commissarii non solum super sedendos fore decernere, ac Causam remittere expressé seu saltem tacite renuerunt & recusarunt, seu saltem plus iusto distulerunt, sed ad nonnullos alios Actus Judiciales & Privilegiis prædictis præjudiciales, processerunt, in præjudicium non modicum & violationem Privilegiorum & Exemptionis dictæ Universitatis, & Cancellarii & Scholarum ejusdem, & in contemptum & præjudicium Auctoritatis nostræ Regiæ in dicta Academia, & Personarum ejusdem Exemptarum quæ eidem immediate subiciantur.

Unde Pars dicti Prænobilis *Comitis Cancellarii* Doctorum Magistrorum & Scholarum Universitatis prædictæ, nobis humiliter supplicari fecit, quatenus tam Negotium Querele prædictæ quam quarumcumq; aliarum Causarum Privilegia & Exemptiones prædictæ qualitercumq; concernentia seu tangencia, probis & prudentibus Viris exa-

minandi & sine debito terminandi committere dignaremur;

Nos vero, Eorum in hac parte humilibus Supplicationibus favorabiliter inclinatæ, ac Jus & Justitiam ejusq; Ministrationem ac Complementum nemini denegare volentes immo debite ministrari maximeper affectantes, nolentesque Privilegia Immunitates & Exemptiones Universitatis nostræ prædictæ in aliquo violari, aut quavis Auctoritate, seu quovis quæsito colore immitti aut infringi, sed quantum in nobis est eadem tueri & defendere,

Vobis, de quorum Probitate Prudentia Scientia & in Rebus gerendis Dexteritate specialem fiduciam obtemus, ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, & ex plenitudine Potestatis nostræ, per hæc Scripta nostra committimus & mandamus, quatenus vos omnes, octo, septem, sex, quinque, quatuor, tres aut duo vestrum, vocatis dictis Reverendo Patri *Lindole Episcopo*, & *Willielmo Wilson* in specie & aliis quibuscumq; de Jure vocandis in genere summarie & de plano, ac sine strepitu & figura Judicii, soli Rei & Facti Veritate inspectâ, ac merâ æquitate attendâ, omnibus viis modis & formis quibus melius & efficacius possit, de & super Veritate Præmissorum & Privilegiorum & Exemptionum dictæ Universitatis, ac in Causa & Causis prædictis, unâ cum suis incidentibus emergentibus dependentibus annexis & connexis quibuscumq; procedatis & sine debito, omnibus Appellatione, & Querele nullitate, & Supplicatione quacumque remotis, terminetis; Statutis Canonibus & Consuetudinibus in contrarium editis, Litibus pendentibus in aliquo non obstantibus: Facientes quod & quæ in Præmissis siveritis per legitimæ Juris Remedia firmiter observari.

In cujus rei &c. Teste Regina *apud Westmonasterium* vicesimo tertio Die Aprilis.

Per ipsam Reginem.

De Regio Assensu pro Episcopo Dunelm.

A. D. 1577.
 19. Ebr. 8. 6.

Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, ac nobis Prædilecto & Fideli nostro, *Edwino Archiepiscopo Eboracensi* Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episco-

pali Dunelmensi, per Mortem naturalem Domini *Jacobi* ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Desani* & *Capituli* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Dunelm. prædictæ, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam nostram concessimus

A. D. 1577.

A.D. 1577. c. offerimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, iidem Decanus & Capitulum, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, Reverendum in Christo Patrem, Dominum *Richardum Carliolensem Episcopum* sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas sigillatas eorum comuni Sigillo, Nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes, eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus:

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini firmiter præci-

piendo mandamus, quatenus vos eundem Dominum *Richardum Carliolensem Episcopum*, in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ nostræ Cathedralis Dunelmensis prædictæ sic ut præfatur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, ceteraque omnia & singula peragere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, iuxta formam Statutorum in ea parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo nono Die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Licentia Eligendi pro Episcopo Sarum.

A.D. 1577. Regina, dilectis Nobis, *Præsidentibus & Capitulo* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Sarum, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra Nobis est humiliter supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesiæ prædictæ, per Mortem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam nostram vobis concedere dignemur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte

favorabiliter inclinantes, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quòd talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus, Nobisque & Regno nostro utilis & fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A.D. 1577. Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Middlesexia, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Londoniæ, per Translationem ultimi Episcopi ibidem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Divi Pauli London. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtenta, Dilectum nobis in Christo, *Johannem Aslmer* Sacre Theologiæ Professorem, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium nostrum Assensum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneris Terris Tenementis & Hereditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, quòd in Manus

nostras vigore cujusdam *Assens. Anno Regni nostri primo*, inde editi & provisi, electis & captis, si quæ hujusmodi sunt, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo remanentibus) circumscripsimus per Præsentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quòd præfato *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum Pertinentiis in Balliva tua (exceptis præexceptis) unâ cum Exitibus & Proventus inde a Festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ultimâ præterito hucusque provenientibus five crescentibus, absque aliquo Composito aut aliquo alio proinde quocummodo reddendo solvendo vel faciendo, sine dilatione Liberes: Salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Confi-

A. D. 1577.
19 Edw. Reg.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Eſcæto-
ribus ſubſcriptis, ſub Data prædicta;
videlicet,

Eſcætori ſuo in Com. Eſſex. & Herſ.

Eſcætori ſuo in Com. Surr. & Suffex.

Eſcætori ſuo in Com. Wigorn.

Eſcætori ſuo in Com. Hunt.

*Dilecto & Fideli ſuo Johanni Lang-
ley Majori Civitatis ſue London.
ac Eſcætori ſuo in eadem Civitate.*

Et mandatum eſt Militibus, Libe-
ris Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Te-
nentibus Episcopatu prædicto, quod
eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo &
Domino ſuo, in omnibus quæ ad Epi-
ſcopatum prædictum pertinent, in-
tendentes ſint & reſpondentes, prout
deceat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte ut ſupra.

A. D. 1577.
19 Edw. Reg.

De Reſtitutione Temporalium.

A. D. 1577.
19 Edw. Reg.
p. 10. m. 10.

Regina, Eſcætori ſuo in Co-
mitatu Angleſey, Salutem.
Vacante nuper Sede Epi-
ſcopatu Wigornienſi, per Mortem na-
turalem ultimi Episcopii ejusdem, *De-
canus & Capitulum* Eccleſiæ Cathedra-
lis Wigorn. prædictæ, Licentiâ noſtrâ
petitâ pariter & obtentâ, Dilectum
Nobis in Chriſto, *Johannem Whingſie*
Sacre Theologiæ Profeſſorem, in eo-
rum Episcopum & Paſtorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Perſonæ ſic
electæ Regium Aſſenſum noſtrum ad-
hibuimus & Favorem, ipſiusque Fide-
litatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Epi-
ſcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia e-
juſdem Episcopatus (exceptis omni-
bus Mancris Terris Tencementis &
Hæreditamentis cum Pertinentiis præ-
dicto Episcopatuſi dudum ſpectantibus
& pertinentibus, modo in Manus no-
ſtras, vigore cujuſdam Actûs, Anno
Regni noſtri primo inde editi & pro-
vili, electis & captis, ſi quæ hujus-
modi ſunt, ac in Scaccario noſtro de
Recordo remanentibus) ei reſtituimus
per Præſentes,

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod præ-
fato *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum
Pertinentiis (exceptis præexceptis) in
Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Pro-
ficiis inde, a Feſto Sancti Michaelis
Archangelî ultimo præterito hucusque
provenientia ſive creſcentia, ſine di-
latione Liberes: Salvo Jure cujuſ-
libet.

Teſte Regina apud *Weſtmonaſterium* A. D. 1577.
decimo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Conſimilia Brevia diriguntur Eſcæto-
ribus ſubſcriptis ſub Data prædicta;
videlicet,

Eſcætori ſuo in Com. Salop.

Eſcætori ſuo in Com. Midd.

Eſcætori ſuo in Com. Wigorn.

Eſcætori ſuo in Com. Heref.

Eſcætori ſuo in Com. Buck.

Eſcætori ſuo in Com. Suffex.

Eſcætori ſuo in Com. Oxon.

Eſcætori ſuo in Com. Warr.

Eſcætori ſuo in Com. Glouc.

*Dilecto & fideli ſuo Johanni Lang-
ley Militi Majori ac Eſcætori Crui-
tatis ſue London.*

Et mandatum eſt Militibus, libe-
ris Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Te-
nentibus Episcopatus prædicto, quod
eidem *Johanni*, tanquam Episcopo &
Domino ſuo, in omnibus quæ ad
Episcopatum prædictum pertinent,
intendentes ſint & reſpondentes prout
deceat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teſte ut ſupra.

Pro Willielmo Hearle profeſſuro in Scotiam circa Ne- gotium non revelandum.

A. D. 1577.
16 Edw. 6.
m. 41.

Elizabethe, Dei Gratiâ &c. om-
nibus Juſticiariis noſtris ad Pla-
cita coram Nobis tenenda af-

ſignatis, ac Juſticiariis noſtris de Com-
muni Banco, necnon quibuſcumque
aliis Juſticiariis Majoribus Vicecomi-
bus

A. D. 1577.
19. *Ebc. Reg.*
bus Ballivis Constabulariis, ac omnibus aliis Officiariis Ministris & Fidelibus nostris ad quos presentes Literæ pervenerint, & eorum cuilibet, Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, ex Prærogativa nostra Regia, quam nolumus esse arguendam, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, suscepimus in Protectionem & Defensionem nostram, Dilectum & Fidelem Subditum & Servientem nostrum, *Willielmum Hearle* de London Armigerum, seu quocumque alio Nomine Cognomine vel Additione Nominis, et Cognominis, Dignitatis Officii seu Locis censetur vocetur sive nuncupetur, qui in Negotium Regni nostri minime revelandum aut impediendum profecturus est in Partes Scotiae, & ibidem moraturus, Famulos Terras Res Reditus & omnes Possessiones suas,

Et ideo vobis mandamus quod ipsum *Willielmum*, Terras Famulos Res Redditus & omnes Possessiones suas manuteneatis protegatis & defendatis, non inferentes ei vel inferri permittentes Injuriam Molestiam Dampnum aut Gravamen, & si quid ei Porisfa-

ctum fuerit id ei sine dilatione faciatis emendari, & interim quod quietus sit de omnibus Placitis Querelis Attachmentis Executionibus Actionibus relictis & personalibus mixtis, & Demandis quibuscumque, exceptis Placitis de Dote unde nihil habet, aut quare impedit, & *Assise nove Diffusionis*, ultimæ Præsentationis, & Attincturae, aliquo Statuto Ordinatione aut Restrictione in contrarium inde non obstantibus,

Provisio semper quod durante tempore hujus presentis Protectionis & Salvæ Tutæ nostræ prædictæ, præfatus *Willielmus Hearle* se honeste gerat erga Nos Regnum & Subditos nostros.

In cujus rei Testimonium has Literas nostras fieri fecimus Patentes, per unum Annum integrum duraturas a Die Datæ Præsentium & non ultra.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo tertio Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentia Eligendi.

A. D. 1577.
19. *Ebc. Reg.*
Regina, dilectis nobis in Christo, *Decano & Capitulo* Ecclesie Cathedralis Carliolensis, Salutem.

Ex parte vestra nobis est humillime supplicatum ut, cum Ecclesia prædicta, per Translationem, Reverendi in Christo Patris, *Richardi* ultimi Episcopi ejusdem ad Episcopatum Dunelmensem, jam vacet & Pastoris sit solatio destituta, alium vobis eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem, Licentiam nostram fundatariam vobis concedere dignaremur,

Nos, Precibus vestris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinantes, Licentiam illam vobis duximus concedendam,

Rogantes quod talem vobis eligatis in Episcopum & Pastorem, qui Deo Devotus Nobisque & Regno nostro Utilis & Fidelis existat.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo octavo Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium.

A. D. 1577.
19. *Ebc. Reg.*
Regina, Escaetori suo in Comitatu Eborum.

Vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Dunelmensi, per Mortem naturalis Domini *Jacobi* ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesie Cathedralis Dunelm. prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtenta, Reverendissimi in Christo Patrem, Dominum *Richardum Carliolensem Episcopum*, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem ele-

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis debitam pro prædicto Episcopatu Dunelmensi recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus, una cum omnibus & omnimodis Rivis Rivulis Aquis & Aquarum Cursibus, ac feralibus & liberis Piscariis & Piscationibus quibuscumque in Dominium & Manerium de *Norham* & *Norhamshire*

A. D. 1577. *19 Eliz. Reg.*
shire in Comitatu Palantino Dunelmensi, ac Parte & Parcelis ejusdem Manerii de Norham existentibus (excepto toto Residuo ejusdem Domini five Manerii de Norham & Norhamshire, ac excepto Castro de Norham cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis universis) eidem Episcopo Dunelmensi restitimus per Præfentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod eidem *Electo* Temporalia prædicta Episcopatus Dunelmensis, cum pertinentiis (exceptis præceptis) in Balliva tua, unâ cum Piscariis prædictis, a Festo Sancti Martini Episcopi ultimo præterito ante datam Præsentium provenientibus five crescentibus, sine dilatione Liberes: salvo Jure cujuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambyræ* vicesimo nono die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimiles Literæ Patentes directæ fuerunt Effectuoribus subscriptis sub Data prædicta; videlicet,

Effectuori suo in Com. Northumb.

Effectuori suo in Com. Midd.

Et mandatum est universis & singulis Milicibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Dunelmensi prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

De Commissione speciali pro Terminatione Causarum Piraticarum Regni Scotiæ.

A. D. 1577.
*Id. p. 12.
m. 36. d.*

Regina &c. Dilectis & Fidelibus nostris, *Willielmo Cordell* Militi Roculorum Cancellariæ nostræ Magistro, *Davidi Leves* Legum Doctori Curie nostræ Principalis Admirallitatis Judici & Præsidenti, ac in Cancellaria nostrâ Magistro, *Valentino Dale* Legum Doctori, *Supplicium* Libellorum Magistro, *Willielmo Ambrey* & *Johanni Hamond*, Legum Doctoribus, *Thoma Randolphe* & *Henrico Killigrew*, Armigeris, Salutem.

Varis & frequentibus Queremoniis Subditorum Serenissimi Principis *Josæbi Sextorum Regis*, Consanguinei nostri Charissimi, ad Nos, tam per diversos Regni Scotiæ Subditos, quam per Clarissimum illius Regni *Regentem* delatis, intelligimus, quomodo ipsi Naves Mercimonie & Bona sua dum Commerciū exercendi Gratiâ ultrò citròque navigant, a Subditis nostris invaduntur capiuntur spoliantur & male tractantur,

Nos verò, quibus nihil unquam Majoris Curæ fuit quam ut Pacem Amicitiam Fœdus & Concordiam cum tam vicino, multèque Nobis Majoribusque nostris conjuncto Rege colamus, certaque & rectam conservemus, omnibusque quibus possumus modis augeamus; magnopere quibus cupimus ut hiis & aliis ejusdem nature Querelis de Remedio oportuno prospiciatur,

Hinc igitur est, quod, considerantes A. D. 1577.
Causas Spoliationum & Deprædationum omni Jure & Æquitate magnam celeritatem & expeditionem desiderare, vos, de quorum Juris & Æqui peritia, Fidelitate Industria & provida Circumspectione in Causis examinandis & decidendis plurimum confidimus, Commissarios Judices Delegatos Substitutos & Deputatos nostros Præsentium Tenore facimus & constituimus, Viceque nostras ad Infra scripta committimus,

Dantes & concedentes vobis septem sex quinque quatuor aut tribus vestrum (quorum vos præfatos *Willielmum Cordell*, *Davidem Leves*, *Valentinum Dale*, *Willielmum Ambrey*, vel *Johannem Hamond* unum esse volumus) Potestatem & Auctoritatem Causas & Querelas, quorumcumque dicti Regni seu Coronæ Scotiæ Subditorum, pro Piratia Spoliationibus Deprædationibus perpetratis & perpetrandis, agentium & conquerentium, unâ cum suis incidentibus emergentibus annexis & connexis quibuscumque, summarie de plano sine strepitu & figura Judicii, solâ Facti veritate inspectâ, levato velo, omnique Appellatione remotâ, audiendi cognoscendi examinandi discutendi & sine debito terminandi, cum Potestate Contemptores & Inobedientes quoscumque incarcerandi, & quavis Pecuniarum

A. D. 1577. *19. Elic. Reg.*
 narium Multâ pro modo Delicti co-
 ercendi, ac cum cuiuslibet alterius
 Coercitionis Potestate pro Præmissorum
 commoda & oportuna expeditione, in-
 hibentes expresse ne quisquam alius,
 Notionem aut Jurisdictionem habens
 in Causis prædictis aut earum aliqua,
 sub quovis colore, durante hac no-
 strâ Commessione, cognoscat aut se in-
 tromittat;

Mandantes Tenore Præsentium om-
 nibus & singulis Vicecomitibus Vice-
 admirallis Majoribus Ballivis & cæte-
 ris Officiariis nostris ac aliis quibuf-

cunque, tam infra Libertates & Loca A. D. 1577.
 exempta quàm extra, quod vobis in *19. Elic. Reg.*
 executione Præmissorum obedientes sint
 intendentes & auxiliantes in omnibus
 prout decet hanc autem Commessionem
 & Delegationem nostram ad Bene-
 placitum nostrum tantummodo du-
 rare volumus.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium
 vicesimo Die Junii.

Per ipsam Reginam.

De Præsentationibus.

A. D. 1577.
Pa. 19. Elic. p. 2. m. 7.
Regina, Reverendo in Christo
 Patri & Domino, *Thoma*,
 Permissione Divinâ, *Lincol-*
niensi Episcopo, ejusve in absentia *Vice-*
ris suo in Spiritualibus Generali, aut al-
 lii cuicumque hanc nostram Præsen-
 tationem admittendi Potestatem habenti
 vel habiuro, Salutem.

Ad Hospitium vel Hospitali Sancti *Jo-*
hannis apud *Litterwerthe* vestrarum Di-
 œceseos & Jurisdictionis de jure legiti-
 timè vacans, & ad nostram Præsen-
 tationem pleno jure spectans, Dilec-
 tum Nobis in Christo, *Willielmum Ras-*
stet Clericum, vobis præsentamus,

Requirentes & Rogantes, quatinus
 eundem *Willielmum Rastet*, ad dictum
 Hospitalium sive Hospitale admittere,
 ipsumque Magistrum Custodem sive
 Præfectum ejusdem, ac in & de eo-
 dem cum omnibus & singulis suis Ju-
 ribus Membris & Pertinentiis univer-
 sis canonice instituere & investire,
 ceteraque peragere & perimplere,
 quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Of-
 ficio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gerhambyrge* vi-
 cesimo nono Die Julii. A. D. 1577.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Confirmiles Literas Regine Parentes
 de Præsentatione habent subscripti;
 videlicet,

Hugo Copleton Sacræ Theologiæ Ba-
 chularius, ad *Canonicatum sive Pre-*
bendam infra Ecclesiam Collegiatam si-
 ve liberam Capellam Sanctæ & indivi-
 duæ Trinitatis Norwiche.

Thoma Jefferys Sacræ Theologiæ Ba-
 chularius ad Ecclesiam Parochialem de
Aspington Exon. Dioc.

Antonius Haywood Capellanus Ho-
 spitii Regine ad Rectoriam sive Ec-
 clesiam Parochialem de *Stokefley* Ebo-
 racen. Dioc.

Willielmus Cole in Sacra Theologia
 Doctor, ad *Archidiaconatum* *Lincoln.*

Franciscus Nevell Clericus, ad Ec-
 clesiam Parochialem de *Beneffelde* alias
Benyseilde Petriburgen. Dioc.

De Significavit.

A. D. 1577.
Id. p. 10. m. 30.
Regina &c. Reverendissimo in
 Christo Patri, ac prædicto
 & fideli nostro, *Edmundo Ar-*
chiepiscopo Eboracensi, Angliæ Primati &
 Metropolitano, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopa-
 li Carliolensi, per Promotionem,
 Reverendi in Christo Patris, *Richardi*
 nuper Episcopi ibidem ad Episcopatu-
 m *Dusolmensem*, ad humilem Pe-
 titiorem *Dionisi* & Capituli Ecclesiæ Ca-
 thedralis Carliolen. prædictæ, iidemq;

Decanus & Capitulum, vigore & ob-
 tentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, Re-
 verendum in Christo Patrem *Johan-*
nem Mose Sacræ Theologiæ Doctorem,
 sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in
 Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Li-
 teras suas, Sigillo eorum communi si-
 gillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius li-
 quet & apparet.

Nos, Electionem illam acceptantes,
 eidem Electioni Regium nostrum Af-
 fensum adhibuimus pariter & Favo-

A.D. 1577. rem; & hoc vobis, Tenore Præsentium, significamus:
19 Elu. Reg.

Rogantes, ac in Fide & Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini firmiter præcipiendo mandantes, quatenus vos eundem *Johannem May* in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesie nostræ Cathedralis Carliolen. sic ut præfetur electum, & Electionem prædictam confirmare cæteraque omnia & singula peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte

incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum in ea parte edictorum & provisorum, velitis cum effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* nono die Augusti.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Commissione speciali pro Episcopo Norwicensi.

A.D. 1577.
Fol. 19. Elu.
p. 12. m. 27.
dor.

Regina &c. dilectis & fidelibus nostris,
Reverendo in Christo Patri,

Domino *Johanni*, Permissione divinâ, *Laurencei Episcopi*,

Willielmo Cordelli Militi Roculorum nostrarum Magistro,

Thoma Sarsford & Valentino Dale Armigeris, Nobis a Libellis supplicibus Magistris,

Davidi Lewis Curie nostræ Principalis Admirallitatis Angliæ Præsidenti,

Thoma Tale Curie Audien. Cantuar. Causarum Auditori,

Bartholomæo Clarke Curie Cantuar. de Archibus Officiali,

Et,

Laurentio Hufsey Legum Doctori, Salutem.

Pro parte dilecti & fidelis Subditi nostri, Reverendi in Christo Patris & Domini, Obmuni *Edmundi*, Permissione divinâ, *Norwicensi Episcopi*, nobis jam pridem expositum fuit & est, quod *Johannes Parkhurst* nuper Episcopus Norwicen. ejus in Episcopatu Norwicen. immediatus Præcessor, dum vixit atque Episcopatus Norwicen. præfuit nonnullas Devastationes Dilapidationes Decasus Defectus & Ruinas, tam in Ecclesia Cathedrali Norwic. quam etiam in Palatio Episcopali ibidem, atque aliis Domibus ac Mansionibus Principalibus, & aliis Aedificiis & rebus ad Mansiones & Aedificia prædicta, atque ad Utilitatem Decus seu Ornamentum eorundem spectantibus & pertinentibus, fecit commisit ac fieri passus est, atque hujusmodi Devastationes Ruinas Dilapidationes & Defectus dum vixit, prout tenebatur, non sinitit reparavit vel sarciri aut reparari curavit, sed partim Dirutas partim Devastatas Ruinosas Dilapidatas seu Irreparatas tempore Mortis suæ

reliquit, in grave Dampnum & maximum Derrimentum, tam Ecclesie Cathedralis prædictæ quam Episcopatus Norwicen. & Successoribus suis in eodem,

Quare, pro parte ejusdem Reverendi Patris *Norwicensi Episcopi* moderni, Nobis fuit & est humiliter supplicatum, quatenus sibi & Ecclesie suæ Cathedrali Norwicen. pio devotionis affectu prospicere, deque celeri expeditione reparatione & refectione Dilapidationum hujusmodi, Causamque & Negotium hujusmodi aliquibus probis & doctis Viris audiendam ac debito fine terminandam committere, aliasque sibi de congruo Remedio in Præmissis providere dignaremur,

Nos vero Supplicationi dicti Reverendi Patris in hac parte favorabiliter inclinata, vobis, de quorum Doctrina, sana Conscientia, & in Rebus gerendis dexteritate, plurimum in hac parte confidimus, ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, per hæc Scripta nostra committimus & mandamus, quatenus vos omnes, septem sex quinque quatuor tres aut duo vestrum (quorum vos præfati *Johannem Episcopum London. Gulielmum Cordell* Militem, *Thomam Sarsford & Valentium Dale* unum semper esse volumus) vocatis primitis coram vobis *Waltero Bassole & Roberto Philippe* Executoribus Testamenti ejusdem Domini *Johannis Parkhurst*, nuper Norwicen. Episcopi, ac aliis qui de Jure fuerit evocandis, in Causa & Causis Dilapidationis, & aliis quibuscumque hujusmodi Devastationes Ruinas Defectus & Decasus concernentibus, poteritis & de jure debeatis, summariè & de plano ac sine strepitu & figura Judicii, solâ fidei veritate inspectâ, ac merâ Æquitate attentâ, procedatis, dictamque Causam ac

9 N

cetera

A. D. 1577. cætera Præmissa inter Partes prædictas, cum suis incidentibus emergentibus dependentibus annexis & connexis quibuscumque, examinetis cognoscatis discutatis & finaliter determinetis, & ad sic vocandum procedendum cognoscendum examinandum discutendum finiendum terminandum & effectualiter expediendum, Potestatem & Auctoritatem nostras, ad omnia & singula Præmissa exequenda & plenarie expedienda, Præsentium Tenore im-

partimur & concedimus, cum cuiuslibet congruæ & legitime Cohærentionis Ecclesiasticæ seu Secularis, etiam Incarcerationis si opus fuerit, exequenda ea quæ in hac parte decreveritis potestate.

In cujus rei Testimonium &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* xvii. Die Augusti.

Per ipsam Reginem.

Restitutio Temporalium pro Episcopo Carliolen.

A. D. 1577. *Ind. p. 10. m. 30.* **R**egina, Epscautori suo in Comitatu Northumbria, Salutem.
Vacante nuper Episcopatu Carliolensi, per Translationem *ultimi Episcopi ibidem, Decani & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Carliolen. Licentiâ nostrâ petita pariter & obtentâ, Reverendum in Christo Patrem, *Johannem Moge* Sacræ Theologiæ Professore, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt.

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regium Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem nobis pro dicto Episcopatu debitam recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus, ei restituimus per Præsentes;

Et ideo tibi præcipimus quod præfato *Electo* Temporalia prædicta cum pertinentiis in Balliva tua, unâ cum Exitibus & Proficuis inde, a decimo sequenti Die Mensis Maii ultimo præterito hucusque provenientibus sive crescentibus, sine dilatione Liberes: Salvo Jure cuiuslibet.

Teste Regina apud *Wyndesor* octavo die Octobris. A. D. 1577.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Consimilia Brevia diriguntur Epscautoribus subscriptis in Comitatibus subscriptis; videlicet,

Epscautori suo in Com. Cantab.

Epscautori suo in Com. Surr.

Epscautori suo in Com. Westmerl.

Epscautori suo in Com. Lincol.

Epscautori suo in Com. Darb.

Epscautori suo in Com. Midd.

Et mandatum est Militibus, liberis Hominibus, & omnibus aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu prædicto, quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino suo, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes sint & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste ut supra.

Ad perpetuam Vicariam Præsentatio.

A. D. 1577. *Ind. p. 12. m. 2.* **R**egina &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Roberto*, Permissione divinâ, *Wintoniensi Episcopo*, ejusque *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alii cuicumque Jurisdictionem in hac parte habenti, Salutem.

Ad *Vicariam perpetuam de Alton* vestræ Diocesis, jam per Lapsum vacantem & ad nostram Præsentationem pleno jure spectantem, Dilectum nobis in Christo, *Johannem Kingston* Clericum, vobis præsentamus, Rogantes quatenus eundem *Johan-*

nem ad eandem Vicariam admittere, ipsamque Vicariam in eadem instituere, cum suis Juribus & Pertinentiis universis, cæteraque peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Castrum de Wyndesor* undecimo die Octobris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A. D. 1577.
20. Elia. Reg.A. D. 1577.
20. Elia. Reg.

De Regio Assensu pro Episcopo Sarum.

A. D. 1577.
20. Elia. Reg.
p. 1. m. 20.

Regina, Reverendissimo in Christo Patri, ac Prædilecto & Fideli nostro, *Edmundo*, eidem Gratiâ, *Cantuariensi Archiepiscopo* totius Angliæ Primati & Metropolitano, Salutem.

Cum, vacante nuper Sede Episcopali Sarum, per Mortem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, ad humilem Petitionem *Decani & Capituli* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis nostræ Sarum, eidem, per Literas nostras Patentes, Licentiam concesserimus alium sibi eligendi in Episcopum & Pastorem Sedis prædictæ, idem *Decanus & Capitulum*, vigore & obtentu Licentiæ nostræ prædictæ, Dilectum & Fidelem nostrum, *Johannem Piers Rossensem Episcopum*, sibi & Ecclesiæ prædictæ elegerunt in Episcopum & Pastorem, prout per Literas suas Patentes Sigillo eorum comuni sigillatas, nobis inde directas, plenius liquet & apparet,

Nos Electionem illam acceptantes,

eidem Electioni Regionum nostrum Af. A. D. 1577. sensum adhibuimus pariter & Favorem; & hoc vobis Tenore Præsentium significamus:

Rogantes, & in Fide ac Dilectione quibus nobis tenemini firmiter præcipiendo mandantes, quatenus vos eundem *Johannem Episcopum Rossensem*, in Episcopum & Pastorem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Sarum prædictæ, sic ut præfertur electum, Electionemque prædictam confirmare, cæteraque omnia & singula peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, juxta formam Statutorum Regni nostri Angliæ in hac parte editorum & provisorum, velitis cum diligentia favore & effectu.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo septimo Die Novembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Restitutione Temporalium pro Episcopo Sarum.

A. D. 1577.
20. Elia. Reg.

Regina, universis & singulis Militibus, Liberis Hominibus, & cunctis aliis Tenentibus de Episcopatu Sarum, Salutem.

Vacante nuper Sede Episcopatu Sarum prædictæ, per Mortem naturalem ultimi Episcopi ejusdem, *Decanus & Capitulum* Ecclesiæ Cathedralis Sarum prædictæ, Licentiâ nostrâ petiti pariter & obtentâ, Reverendum in Christo Patrem, *Johannem Rossensem Episcopum*, in eorum Episcopum & Pastorem elegerunt,

Cui quidem Electioni & Personæ sic electæ Regionum Assensum nostrum adhibuimus & Favorem, ipsiusque Fidelitatem Nobis debitam pro dicto Episcopatu recepimus, ac Temporalia ejusdem Episcopatus (exceptis omnibus Maneris Terris Tenementis & Hæreditamentis cum Pertinentiis prædicto Episcopatu dudum spectantibus & pertinentibus, modo in Manus nostras, vigore cujusdam Actûs, Anno Regni nostri primo inde editi & provili, electis & capsis, si quæ talia Terra Tenementa Hæreditamenta sint

electa & capta, ac in Scaccario nostro de Recordo restantibus) ei restitui-
mus per Præsentem, A. D. 1577.

Et ideo vobis mandamus quod eidem *Electo*, tanquam Episcopo & Domino vestro, in omnibus quæ ad Episcopatum prædictum pertinent, intendentes litis & respondentes prout decet.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* vicesimo tertio Die Decembris.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Confirmalia Brevia dirigantur Etsætoribus subscriptis; videlicet,

*Etsætori suo in Comitatu Suffol-
zie.*

*Etsætori suo in Com. Somerset. &
Dorset.*

*Etsætori suo in Com. Southamp. &
Wiltes.*

Etsætori

A.D. 1577.
20. Elia. Reg.

*Eſſaetori ſuo in Comitatu Glouceſtrie
& Marſchii Wallie eidem Comitatu
adjacentibus.*

*Eſſaetori ſuo in Comitatu Oxon. &
Berk.*

Eſſaetori ſuo in Com. Lincoln.

*Dilecti & Fideli ſui Thomæ Ram-
ſey Militi Majori & Eſſaetori Ci-
vitatis ſue London.*

A.D. 1577.
20. Elia. Reg.

*Pax Offenſiva & Deſenſiva Concluſa cum Ordinibus
Belgii.*



A.D. 1578.
20. Elia. Reg.

Ex Augur.

CUM, inter Regnum Angliæ, Ordineſque & Status Belgii ſive Inferioris Germaniæ Domumque Burgundicam, non modo diverſi Tractatus ab antiquo initi ſint, quos omnino expedit firmiter ab utraque parte præſtari & obſervari, ſed etiam hoc Rerum Statu pluſquam neceſſarium ſit Regnum & Ordines prædictos jam archætoribus Fœderibus Vinculiſque conſtringi quàm antea, ut ſeſe mutuo tueantur & defendant contra eorum Viam & Injurias qui eis aut eorum cuilibet male volunt.

Hinc eſt quodd Nos, *Elizabetha Angliae Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regina*, Fidei Deſenſor &c. ex una parte, & Nos *Praſati Nobiles & Deputati Civitatum Membrorum & Statuum harum inferiorum Regionum*; ſcilicet, *Brabantia, Geldria, Flandria, Artheſia, Hamonia, Valencenarum Inſularum Duati & Orchiani, Hollandia, Zelandia, Namurci, Tornaci, Tornaceni, Ultrajecti, Mechlinia, Friſia, Tranſſilvania, & Territorii Groningenſis*, Repräſentantes Ordines & Status totius Belgii ſive Inferioris Germaniæ; ex alterâ, Tenore Präſentium Literarum notum facimus omaibus & ſingulis Nos quoſdam Articulos, pro Fœderibus obſervandis & mutuâ Amicitia ultro citroque præſtandâ, ac Pace conſervandâ, concepiſſe tractaſſe ac concluſiſſe; *quorum Tenor ſequitur & eſt talis,*

Tractatus inter *Reginam Angliæ & Domum Burgundicam* permanebunt ſuo Robore & Efficaciâ ab ullâ Mutatione aut Modificatione, niſi id ex utriuſque Partis conſenſu fiat.

Nulla Negotia alicujus momenti tractabuntur aut expediuntur in inferiori Germaniâ pro Bello gerendo & Pace componendâ, durante toto tempore præſentis Diſcordiæ, abſque Conſilio & Conſenſu ſuæ *Majeſtatis* interpoſito, aut auctoritate ſuorum Miniſtrorum qui ad talia Negotia expedienda deputabuntur & ibi commorabuntur.

Quod ſi aliquis Princeps, Commu-

nitas, Populus, aut Oppidum aliquod machinabuntur aliquod Damnum & Präjudiciũ tranquillæ Stati Angliæ aut ſuorum Dominiorum, ſub prætextu Religionis aut alio modo directè vel indirectè, *Status Generales* præſtabunt *Regina* Auxiliũ ejusdem numeri Militum, & ſub eiſdem Conditionibus quibus a Regina ipſis præſtatur, neque aliquando Suppetias ſerent aut Favorem præſtabunt hujusmodi Perturbatoribus Pacis ſub quocunque quaſito colore, neque patientur quantum in ipſis erit, neque Aſſenſum præbeant, ut Auxilia ulla præſtentur illis qui hujusmodi Machinationes molientur.

Quod ſi contingat, quod abſit, aliquid Controverſiæ aut Diſſidii inter *Status* incidere, ipſi certiorẽ facient *Reginam* de Cauſis hujusmodi Diſſidiorum, & Arbitrio ſtabunt *Regina*, aut ejus Deputati, in hujusmodi Controverſiis componendis.

Quod ſi contingat *Reginam* Claſſem Mariſimam inſtruire ut Mare reddat pacatum, promittent *Status*, ad Requiſitionem *Regine* per Miniſtros ſuos factam, 40 Naves Nautis Armamentiſque Comeatu Milite & Munitionibus ad Bellum inſtructas Auxilio *Regine* mittere ad Hoſtem propulſandum, ut cum Claſſe *Regine* ſe conſurgent & Imperio pareant, ipſius *Regine* Sumptibus & Expenſis, quarum Navium ſingulæ erunt ad minimum 40 Doliorum, Numerus verò Militum & Nautarum erit pro cujuſque Navis magnitudine & quantitate.

Status non permittent ullos Rebelles Anglos aut Tranſugas & Fugitivos ex Regno Angliæ commemorari in inferiori Germaniâ, poſtquam illos *Regina* per Miniſtros ſuos denunciaverit pro talibus, ſed ejicient illos, & expellent è patriâ tanquam Inimicos Tranquillitatis publicæ.

Status nullum Fœdus pacificentur, neque illos contractus ſecretos facient cum ullo Principe aut Potestate quacunque, niſi cum Conſenſu *Regine* & illam

A.D. 1578.
20. Elia. Reg.

A. D. 1578. illam comprehendent & sua Dominia
 20 *Elm. Reg.* in eodem Fœdere & Tractatu Pacis, si
 ita visum fuerit *Regine* se in hujus-
 modi Fœdere & Tractatu compre-
 hendi.

Qui nunc Gubercula sustinent Rei-
 publicæ, aut qui postea ad hujusmodi
 Administrationem admittentur in Ger-
 mania inferiori, ratificabunt & confir-
 mabunt Nomine & Autoritate Regis
 Articulus superius specificatos.

Quandocunque Transactio fiet de
 Pace per *Status Generales* cum *Rege suo*
Catholico, & Compositio futura sit, pro-
 curabunt ipsi *Status* ut una cum ipsâ
 Pacificationem inter ipsos *Rex Hispanie*
 stabiliat, & confermet omnes istos
 Articulus, aut tot & tales, quot & qua-
 les per *Reginam* & Ministros suos man-
 datum speciale habentes videbitur con-
 venientia esse & expedire, ut perpetuo
 durent.

Subsignatum,
 FRA. WALSHINGHAM,
 Et,
 THO. WYLSON.

Quos quidem omnes & singulos Ar-

ticulus Tenore Præsentium declaramus A. D. 1578.
 Nos ratos gratosque habere, approba-
 re & acceptare, promittimusque bonâ
 20 *Elm. Reg.* fide ultro citroque implere observare
 & præstare.

In quorum omnium & singulorum
 Fidem & Testimonium præsentibus no-
 stras Litteras Sigillis nostris; scilicet,
Regine Elizabethæ, ac *Ducatus*
Brabantie, quo communi omnium Sta-
 tuum Nomine Nos *Status* in similibus
 uti consuevimus, corroborari & mu-
 niri jussimus.

Datum *Bruxellæ* septimo Die Men-
 sis Januarii, Anno a Nativitate Do-
 mini nostri Jesu Christi millesimo quin-
 gentesimo septuagesimo octavo.

Ad mandatum proprium Ordinum
Belgii.

CORNELIUS WELLEMAUS.

Sub Sigillo prædictorum Ordinum Bel-
gii de cera Rubra in Stanco Pyxide
inluso pendente a filis aureis inter-
textis.

Commissio pro Causis Ecclesiasticis in Episcopatu Dunelm.

A. D. 1578. *Elizabethæ*, Dei Gratia, &c.
 20 *Elm. Reg.* Reverendissimo in Christo
 Patri ac Domino,
 Domino *Edwino*, divinâ Providentiâ,
Eborac Archiepiscopo Angliæ Primati &
 Metropolitano,

Necnon Prænobili Viro,
 Domino *Henrico Comiti de Hunting-*
ton Consanguineo nostro Charissimo,
 ac in Partibus nostris Borialibus Præ-
 senti nostro,

Reverendisque in Christo Patribus,
 Dominis *Richardo Dunelmensi* ac *Jo-*
hanni Carliensi,

Eadem Providentiâ respectivè *Epi-*
scopis,

Necnon dilectis nostris,
 Domino *Thoma Evero*,
Mattheo Hutton Decano Ecclesiæ Ca-
 thedralis Eborum,

Domino *Willielmo Mallory* & *Roberto*
Stapleton,

Mittimus,
 Roberto *Lougher* Legum Doctori, ac
 præfati Reverendissimi Patris Domini
 Eborum Archiepiscopi Vicario in Spi-
 ritualibus Generali,

Johanni Gibson Legum etiam Do-
 ctori,

Cristoforo Waynforth Armigero, A. D. 1578.
 Roberto *Ransden* Eborum Archidia-
 cono,

Roberto Toures Sacræ Theologiæ Bac-
 calario,
 Salutem.

Cum, sicut fidedigna relatione ac-
 cepimus, Ecclesia Cathedralis Dunel-
 mensis, tam in Spiritualibus quam
 Temporalibus suis Injuria Insolentia
 & Negligentiâ, tam Decani quam Ca-
 nonicorum Præbendariorum Officiari-
 orum & cæterorum Ministrorum ejus-
 dem, gravia jam pridem incurris Dis-
 pendia, quibus, nisi propediem debite
 prospiciatur, ad irreparabilem ja-
 cturam de veresimili perveniet,

Nos verò,

Auctoritatem nostram Regiam, ad
 Bonorum præsertim Sublevamen & Im-
 proborum Suppressiorem, nobis a Deo
 Optimo maximo commissam agnoscen-
 tes, atque Exemplis plurimorum pio-
 rum Principum, tam in Scripturis Sa-
 cris quam in Historiis Ecclesiasticis nobis
 propositis in hac parte permotæ, ut-
 que, amputati svitio, Abusum Enor-
 mitatum & cæterorum Malorum Ve-
 peibus, sincera Religio, Vita bona, &

9 O rectè

A.D. 1578. rectè vivendi Normam, in eadem Ecclesia Cathedrali restauretur augeatur & resforescat,

Ad visitandum igitur, tam in Capite quàm in Membris, *Ecclesiam Cathedralem Dunelmensem*, atque *Decanum & Capitulum* ejusdem Ecclesiæ, ceterosque Ministros Officiarios quoscunque, aliasque Personas quascunque in eadem degentes & commorantes, deque Statu ejusdem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis, necnon Religione, Studio, Vita, Moribus & Conversatione, atque etiam Qualitatibus eorumdem *Decani & Capituli*, ac *Canonicorum Præbendariorum Ministrorum & Officiariorum* in eisdem degentium & Ministrantium, modis omnibus quibus melius & efficacius poteritis, inquirendum & investigandum, atque Criminosi & Delinquentes, aut aliqui Irregularitatis Macula irretiti, vel Officia & Ministeria sua negligentes, aliterve culpabiles, condignis, pro ratione Criminum & Delictorum suorum, Penis, etiam usque ad Dignitatum Officiorum & Ministrorum suorum respectivè Privationem & Amotionem inclusivè, aut Stipendiorum & Emolumentorum suorum quorumcumque inde provenientium Sequestrationem, vel quamvis aliam congruam & competentem Coertitionem, puniendum & corrigendum, atque ad feriorum Religionis Professionem, probatores vivendi Mores, modis omnibus quibus poteritis reducendum,

Contumaces autem & Rebelles, si quos inveneritis, ejuscumque Statûs vel Conditionis fuerint, tam per Censuras Ecclesiasticas quàm Incarcerationem Recognitionem Acceptionem, & quæcumque alia Juris Remedia compescendum,

Necnon Decani Præbendariorum Canoniorum & Beneficiorum quorumcumque, tam pro Ordinibus quàm Beneficiis per eos adeptis, Literas & Munimenta quæcumque exigendum & recipiendum, easque & ea diligenter examinandum & discutiendum, & si quos non sufficienter munitos in ea parte compereitis ab Officiis & Beneficiis dimittendum, & sic pro non munitis pronuntiandum & declarandum, eosdemque Decanum Canonicos Præbendarios Ministros & Officiarios, ac Personas alias in prædicta Ecclesia degentes, Dignitatibus Administrationibus vel Officiis suis indignos seu indignum, aut veram Religionem non amplectentes vel amplectentem, deprehenderitis Legibus vel Statutis hujus

Regni nostri, vel Statutis & Ordinationibus Ecclesiæ prædictæ, vel Commendo Reipublicæ aut Ecclesiæ prædictæ, vel Religionis Negotio, aut aliquâ aliâ Ordinatione legitimâ id exigente, ab Ecclesiâ prædictâ expellendum, & ab Dignitatibus Officiis & Administratione Officiorum suorum respectivè privandum & amovendum,

Cessiones præterea sive Resignationes Dignitatum Administrationum vel Officiorum suorum prædictorum, si quæ per Decanum Canonicos Præbendarios Officiarios aut alios Ministros seu eorum aliquem, coram vobis factæ seu exhibitæ fuerint, Auctoritate nostrâ admittendum, eaque sic resignata seu admittæ vacari ac provocantibus decernendum & declarandum,

Ab Ecclesiâ quoque amotos in pristinum Locum & Statum, si Cause æquitas id postulerit, revocandum & restituendum,

Insuper Charitates Regias, Indulta Privilegia Immunitates Libros Statuta Registra Computa, & alia Scripta seu Munimenta quæcumque, dictæ Ecclesiæ Fundationem Incorporationem Donationem Negotia vel Statum quorumcumque tangentia sive concernentia, petendum exigendum, vobisque præferri & exhiberi mandandum & habendum, eaque recipiendum & diligenter examinandum,

Necnon Injunctiones & Statuta, quæ vobis pro commodiori Ordine & Gubernatione dictæ Ecclesiæ Cathedralis videbuntur idonea, prædictis Decano Canonicis Præbendaris Ministris & Officiariis, ac aliis Personis quibuscunque in eadem Ecclesiâ commorantibus, & eorum Successoribus, Nomine nostro tradendum, ac vice & auctoritate nostris eis indicendum & injungendum, Penasque convenientes in eorum Violatores infligendum & irrogandum, Statutaque & Ordinationes ac Consuetudines, si quas compereitis eisdem contrarias sive repugnantes, tollendum & penitus adnihilandum,

Juramentum etiam Obedientiæ & Fidelitatis Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris debita, & præsertim de agnoscendo Regi & supremâ Auctoritate nostrâ Hæredum & Successorum nostrorum in cunctis Causis, tam Ecclesiasticis quàm Temporalibus, deque renunciando & penitus abnegando omni Auctoritate & Jurisdictione forinsecâ, juxta exigentiam cujusdam Statuti, Anno Regni nostri primo, in ea parte editi, & quæcumque alia Juramenta ex Statutis vel Legibus Regni nostri præ-

A. D. 1578. ^{20. Elia. Reg.} itari requisita, tàm a Decano Canonicis Præbendis & Officiariis, ac aliis omnibus inibi degentibus & commorantibus, exigendum & recipiendum, ac quoscumq; in ea parte Contumaces inveniatis ab eadem Ecclesia amovendum & expellendum,

Et generaliter omnia alia & singula quæ, circa hujusmodi Visitationis seu Reformationis Negotia, sive hic specificè expressa sint sive non expressa sint, requisita aut necessaria fuerint vel quomodolibet opportuna, faciendum & exequendum,

Vobis omnibus, de quorum sincera Religione & Doctrina, necnon Morum & Concilii gravitate, ac in Rebus gerendis Dexteritate & Industria plurimum in hac parte confidimus, seu saltem tresdecim duodecim undecim decem novem octo septem sex aut quinque vestrum (quorum vos præfatum Reverendissimum Patrem, Dominum *Henricum Comitem de Huntington, Episcopum Dunelmensem, Episcopum Carlisleensem & Dominum Evers* unum semper esse volumus) ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, ac supremæ Auctoritatis nostræ Regiæ, Vices & Auctoritatem nostras, omni Appellatione remotâ, committemus. & plenam Tenore Præsentium committimus Potestatem,

Vosq; Delegatos sive Commissarios nostros in forma superscripta ad Præmissa exequenda nominamus ordina-

mus & deputamus per Præsentes, eadem A. D. 1578. ^{20. Elia. Reg.} duraturas donec eisdem superiendum fore decreverimus, etiam si hujusmodi sint quæ specialia magis & expressa verba requirunt, cum auctoritate procedendi summarie & de plano ac sine strepitu & figuræ Judicii, sola Rei Veritate inspectâ, ac merâ æquitatis attentâ, & cum cujuscumque ac legitimæ Cohærentionis Potestate;

Mandantes omnibus & singulis Vicecomitibus Majoribus Ballivis & quibuscumq; aliis Officiariis Ministris & Subditis nostris, ut vobis Delegatis sive Commissariis nostris prædictis, in & circa Præmissorum Executionem, de tempore in tempus effectualiter assistant attendant & auxilient in omnibus prout decet; aliquo Statuto Parlamento, Actu Ordinatione Provisione Constitutione Restrictione seu Inhibitione quacumque, aut aliquo Statuto ejusdem Ecclesiæ Cathedralis locali, seu Statutis localibus sub Juramento etiam observandis in contrarium inde habitis factis ordinatis seu provisus, aut aliquâ aliâ Re Causâ vel Materia quacumque, in aliquo non obstantibus.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westmonasterium* decimo quarto Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Præsentatione.

A. D. 1578. ^{Pat. 20. Elia. p. 11. m. 34.} **E** *Liliasberha*, Dei Gratiâ &c. Reverendo in Christo Patri, *Ricardo* Permissione divinâ, *Gloucestrienſis* Episcopo, ejusve *Vicario* in Spiritualibus Generali, aut alii cuicumque Potestatem in hac parte habenti sufficientem, Salutem.

Ad Rectorem sive Ecclesiam *Parochialem de Resingdon* magnæ vestræ Diocesis in Comitatu nostro *Gloucestris*, per Lapsum temporis jam vacantem, & eâ ratione jure Prærogativæ nostræ ad nostram Donationem vel Collationem aut Dispositionem spectantem, Dilectum Capellanum ordinarium Hospitalii nostri, *Antoniam Haywood* Artium Baccalarium vobis, Tenore Præsentium, præsentamus;

Rogantes & requirentes, quatenus A. D. 1578. ^{Pat. 20. Elia. p. 11. m. 34.} eundem *Antoniam Haywood*, ad dictam Rectoriâ sive Ecclesiam *Parochialem de Resingdon* magnâ admittere, ipsumque Rectorem ibidem, cum suis Juribus Membris & Pertinentiis universis instituere & investire, cæteraq; facere peragere & perimplere, quæ vestro in hac parte incumbunt Officio Pastoralis, velitis cum favore.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Gorhambury* vicissimo tertio Die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De

A. D. 1579.
21. Elic. Reg.

¶ ¶

De Præsentationibus.

A. D. 1579.
21. Elic. Reg.

A. D. 1579.
Fe. 21. Elic.
p. 7. m. 27.

Regina &c. omnibus & singulis ad quos &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos, ex Gratia nostra speciali, mero Motu & intuitu Charitatis, dedisse & concessisse, ac per Præsentes dare & concedere, Dilecto Nobis in Christo, Degerio Nicholls Sacra Theologie Bacchalaurio, Canonico in Ecclesia nostra Cathedrali Exon. seu Præbendam Residentiarum quam nuper in eadem Ecclesia habuit tenuit & possedit, dilectus Nobis in Christo, Johannes Walton, modo per Promotionem ejusdem Johannis ultimi Incumbentis ibidem ad Episcopatum Exon. vacantem & ad nostram Donationem, ratione & jure Prærogativæ nostræ Regiæ spectantem, habendum & tenendum Canonico in Episcopatu seu Præbendam prædictam Residentiarum, præfato Degerio Nicholls ad terminum Vitæ ejusdem Degerii, unâ cum Residentia, & Residentiæ Fructibus & Emolumentis, ac omnibus & omnimodis aliis Juribus Præminentis & Pertinentiis universis, in tam amplis modo forma jure & effectu quàm eandem nuper habuit tenuit & possedit præfatus dilectus noster Johannes Walton ante Promotionem, aut adhuc haberet si a Nobis non fuisset promoveus ad Episcopatum Exon.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium decimo octavo die Julii.

Consimiles Literas Regiæ Patentes de Præsentatione habent subscripti; videlicet,

Walterus Llen Clericus, ad Officium Custodis sive Magistri Hospitii sive Hospitalis Sancti Johannis Evangelista in Villa Cirencestr. in Com. Glouc.

Martinus Briggs Clericus, ad Rectoriam de Bertonham Dioc. Norwic.

Adamus Cartwright Clericus, ad Vicariam de nova Sheram Cicestr. Dioc.

Griffinus Pure Clericus, ad Portionem Curatiæ sive Vicariæ de Llandevoy Wilfr. Meneven. Dioc.

Ovinus Johns Clericus, ad Rectoriam de Stapleford Abbas Lond. Dioc.

Johannes William Clericus, ad Rectoriam de Angulo Meneven. Dioc.

Willielmus Jeanyge Clericus, ad Vi-

cariam de Alberbury Heref. Dioc.

Thomas Scott in Artibus Magistro, ad Rectoriam de Oxburgh Norwicen. Dioc.

Clement Monck Clericus, ad Vicariam de Hornewell Lincoln. Dioc.

Cristoferus Badleigh Clericus, ad Rectoriam de Whitton Exon. Dioc.

Rogerus Stevenson Clericus, ad Vicariam de Ecclefall Coven. & Lich. Dioc.

Rogerus Heaghs Clericus, ad Vicariam de Loppington Coven. & Lich. Dioc.

Gulfridus Downes in Artibus Magister, ad Rectoriam de Parva Thorocke London. Dioc.

Robertus Banger Clericus, ad Vicariam de Dacher Lincoln. Dioc.

Edwardus Anlizer Sacra Theologie Bacchalauius, ad Rectoriam de Norton Norwicen. Dioc.

Petrus Duntan Clericus, ad Rectoriam de Lidford Exon. Dioc.

Thomas Settle Clericus, ad Rectoriam de Westfeld Norwic. Dioc.

Jacobus Evans Clericus, ad Vicariam Llangatek Vibon Aveli, cum Capella de Llanwache, Llandaven. Dioc.

Willielmus Redman Clericus, ad Rectoriam de Hardes magna, cum Capella de Stelling Cant. Dioc.

Ricardus Peers Clericus, ad Vicariam de Salford Lincoln. Dioc.

Henricus Vaux in Artibus Magister, ad Rectoriam de Hikkam Linc. Dioc.

Hugo William Clericus, ad Vicariam de Longe Bathon. & Wellen. Dioc.

Johannes Chessell Clericus, ad Vicariam de Barston cum Plongar Linc. Dioc.

Johannes Lovelake Clericus, ad Rectoriam de Strodeland Bristol. Dioc.

Robertus Wall Clericus, ad Vicariam de Llauredon Meneven. Dioc.

Willielmus Horne Clericus, ad Rectoriam de Nusbling Winton. Dioc.

Thomas Fukes Clericus, ad Rectoriam de Tolson Knights London. Dioc.

Ricardus Archer Clericus, ad Rectoriam Sanctæ Mariæ in Portu Civitatis Bristol. Dioc. Bristol.

Ricardus Pearce Clericus, ad Vicariam de Salford Lincoln. Dioc.

Willielmus Gregson in Artibus Magister, ad Rectoriam de Saxelgham Northgate Norwicen. Dioc.

Robertus Hampson Clericus, ad Vicariam de Abbestlebe Linc. Dioc.

Thomas Collyns Clericus, ad Rectoriam de Thighe Petriburg. Dioc.

De

A. D. 1581.
27 Edw. Reg.

A. D. 1581.
23 Edw. Reg.

*De Pardonatione pro Jacobo Humfrey eo quod manue-
nebat Actus usurpatæ Potestatis Sedis Romanæ.*

A. D. 1581.
Pat. Edw.
p. 1. m. 20.

Regina, omnibus ad quos presen-
tes Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.
Cum, per quamdam Inquisitionem
captam apud *Launceston* in Comitatu
Cornubiæ, Die Lunæ, videlicet, *decimo*
sexto Die Septembris, Anno Regni
nostri decimo nono, coram *Rogero Mon-*
mouth Milite Capitali Barone Scaccarii
nostri, adtunc uno Justiciarioeum no-
strorum de Banco, & *Johanne Jeffery*
defuncto, adtunc uno Justiciarioeum
nostroreum ad Placita coram nobis te-
nenda, assignatis, & Sociis suis Just-
iciariis nostris ad Pacem in Comitatu
prædicto conservandam, necnon ad di-
versa Felonia Transgressiones & alia
Malefacta in Comitatu prædicto per-
petrata audiendum & terminandum
assignatis, ac Justiciariis nostris ad Ga-
lam nostram Castri nostri *Launceston*
de Prisonibus in ea existentibus delibe-
randum assignatis, apud *Castellum* præ-
dictum in Comitatu prædicto, per Sa-
cramentum duodecim Juratorum Co-
mitatus prædicti, *Jacobus Humfrey*, nu-
per de *Launceston* prædicta in Comita-
tu prædicto Generosus, indictatus ex-
istit, de eo quod cum quidam *Cuthbertus*
Mayne nuper de *St. Probus* in Co-
mitatu prædicto Clericus, *decimo quarto*
Die Februarii Anno Regni nostri de-
cimo nono, apud *Launceston* prædi-
ctam in Comitatu prædicto, per ex-
pressa verba docendo deliberate mali-
tiosè & directe *monstravit* & defendit
Jurisdictionem & *Autoritatem* Ecclesi-
asticam Forisfeci *Prelati*; videlicet, *Epi-*
scopi Romani antehac usurpatam infra
Regnum nostrum *Angliæ*, in magnum
Contemptum nostræ, & contra formam
eiusdem Statuti, in Parlamento no-
stro, apud *Westmonasterium* in Comita-
tu *Midd.* Anno Regni nostri quinto,
tenito, in hujusmodi casu editi & provi-
si, idem *Jacobus Humfrey* nuper de
Launceston prædicta in Comitatu
prædicto Generosus, & alii in Indictamen-
to prædicto nominati, scientes prædi-
ctum *Cuthbertum Mayne* sic, ut præfer-
tur, manuisse & defendisse *Juri-*
sdictionem & *Autoritatem* Ecclesi-
asticam supradictam, eundem *Cuthbertum*
Mayne, apud *St. Probus* in Comita-
tu prædicto, adtunc & ibidem abbetra-
verunt & auxiliati fuerunt, in magnum
Contemptum nostrum, & contra for-

nam Statuti prædicti in hujusmodi A. D. 1581.
casu editi & provisi, prout per Indicta-
mentum prædictum plenius liquet &
apparet,

Et ulterius, cum per quamdam aliam
Inquisitionem captam apud *Launceston*
prædictam in Comitatu prædicto, dicto
decimo sexto die Septembris Anno decimo
nono supradicti, coram Justiciariis præ-
dictis, per Sacramentum prædictorum
duodecim Juratorum Comitatus præ-
dicti, prædictus *Jacobus Humfrey* nuper
de *Launceston* prædicta in Comitatu
prædicto indictatus & inde reclusus
convictus & condemnatus existit, de
eo quod cum prædictus *Cuthbertus*
Mayne primo Die Octobris Anno Regni
nostri decimo octavo, apud *St. Probus*
prædictam in Comitatu prædicto, in-
fra Regnum nostrum *Angliæ* *proditorij*
obtinuit ab *Sede Romana* quoddam *Instrumentum*
impressum (Anglicè dictum
Printed) continens præsentem *Mate-*
riam de Absolutione diversorum Sub-
ditorum hujus Regni nostri *Angliæ*,
post primum Diem *Julii* Anno ter-
tiodecimo Regni nostri obtentâ & im-
petratâ ab *Sede Romana*, cujus quid-
dem *Instrumenti* impressi Tenor in In-
dictamentum prædictum plenius li-
quet & apparet, contra formam Statu-
ti, in Parlamento nostro inchoato &
teno apud *Westm.* in Comitatu *Midd.*
secundo Die *Aprilis*, Anno Regni no-
stri terciodecimo supradicti, in hujus-
modi casu editi & provisi, idem *Jacobus*
Humfrey, & alii in dicto ultimo In-
dictamento nominati, post obtentionem
dicti *Instrumenti*, scientes prædictum
Cuthbertum Mayne prædictum *Instrumentum*
sic, ut præfertur, obtinuisse, eun-
dem *Cuthbertum Mayne* apud *St. Probus*,
prædict. vicesimo Die *Aprilis*, Anno
Regni nostri decimo nono, auxiliaban-
tur consistabantur & manuebant,
eâ intentione ad promovendum susten-
tandum & allocandum Actus & Exe-
cutiones dictæ usurpatæ Potestatis *Juri-*
sdictionis & *Autoritatis* Sedis *Romane*,
tangentes & concernentes præ-
missa, in magnum Contemptum no-
strum, & contra formam Statuti in hu-
jusmodi casu editi & provisi, & contra
Pacem Coronam & Dignitatem no-
stras, prout per Indictamentum prædi-
ctum plenius liquet & apparet,

A.D. 1581.

23 Elav. Reg.

Prætereaque, cum per quandam aliam Inquisitionem captam apud *Launceston* prædictam, dicto decimo sexto Die Septembris, Anno decimo nono supradicto, in Comitatu prædicto, coram Justiciariis prædictis, per Sacramentum prædictorum duodecim Juratorum Comitatus prædicti, prædictus *Jacobus Hamfrey* nuper de *Launceston* in Comitatu prædicto indictatus existit de eo quod cum prædictus *Carthbertus Mayne* nuper de *St. Probus* in Comitatu prædicto Clericus, prædicto primo Die Octobris, Anno Regni nostri decimo octavo supradicto, in Comitatu prædicto, infra Regnum nostrum Angliæ, proditorie publicavit, & in Ufu posuit prædictum Instrumentum imprecium (anglicè dictum *Printed*) continens prædictam prætentam Materiam de Absolutione diversorum Subditorum hujus Regni nostri Angliæ, contra formam Statuti in Parlamento nostro inchoato & tento apud *Westmonasterium* in Comitatu *Midd. secundo* Die Aprilis, Anno Regni nostri decimo tertio supradicto, in hujusmodi casu nuper editi & provisi, contra Pacem Coronam & Dignitatem nostras, idem *Jacobus Hamfrey* nuper de *Launceston* prædicta in Comitatu prædicto Generosus, & alii in eodem ultimo Indictamento nominati, scientes dictum *Carthbertum Mayne*, prædictum Instrumentum sic, ut præfertur, obtentum, publicasse & in usu posuisse, eundem *Carthbertum Mayne* apud *St. Probus*, prædicto vicesimo Die Aprilis, Anno Regni nostri decimo nono, auxiliabantur confortabantur & manutenebant, eā intentione ad promovendum sustentandum & allocandum Actus & Executiones dictæ usurpate Potestatis Jurisdictionis & Auctoritatis *Sedis Romane* tangentes & concernentes præmissa, in magnum Contemptum nostrum, & contra formam Statuti in hujusmodi casu editi & provisi, & contra Pacem Coronam & Dignitatem nostras, prout per Indictamentum prædictum plenius liquet & apparet,

Prætereaque, cum per quandam aliam Inquisitionem captam, apud *Launceston* prædictam in prædicto Comitatu, decimo sexto Die Septembris, Anno decimo nono supradicto, coram Justiciariis prædictis per Sacramentum prædictorum duodecim Juratorum, prædictus *Jacobus Hamfrey* nuper de *Launceston* in Comitatu prædicto, indictatus existit, de eo quod cum prædictus *Carthbertus Mayne* nuper de *St. Probus* in Comitatu *Cornubiæ* prædicto Clericus,

ultimo Die Septembris, Anno Regni nostri decimo octavo, intulit in hoc Regnum nostrum Angliæ, videlicet, apud *St. Probus* prædictam, in Comitatu prædicto, quoddam Signum vanum & Rem superstitiosam (communiter vocatam *AN AGNUS DEI*) de Lapide & Argento confectam, specialiter sanctificatam & consecratam per *Episcopum Romanum* in sua propria Persona, ad prætendendum diversas Indulgentias Nominationes & Executiones concessas fore illis qui recipere & uli fuerint eadem, & adunc & ibidem obulit deliberare idem Signum & Rem superstitiosam prædictam *Jacobo Hamfrey* & aliis Subditis nostris hujus Regni nostri Angliæ utendam, in magnum Contemptum nostrum, & contra formam Statuti, in Parlamento nostro inchoato & tento apud *Westmonasterium* in Comitatu *Midd. secundo* Die Aprilis Anno Regni nostri tertiodecimo, in hujusmodi casu nuper editi & provisi, idem *Jacobus Hamfrey*, post hujusmodi Oblationem non apprehendit prædictum *Carthbertum Mayne*, nec ipsum ducebat proximis Justiciariis nostris Pacis Comitatus prædicti, nec infra tres Dies proximos post hujusmodi Oblationem revelabat, necnon Nomen prædicti *Carthberti* nec Locum Commorationis (anglicè dictum *Resorting Place*) ipsius *Carthberti* Episcopo Exoniensi Ordinario prædicti Comitatus *Cornubiæ*, nec alicui Justiciario Pacis in eodem Comitatu *Cornubiæ*, in magnum Contemptum nostrum, contra formam Statuti prædicti in hujusmodi casu nuper editi & provisi, ac contra Pacem Coronam & Dignitatem nostras, prout per prædictum Indictamentum plenius liquet & apparet,

Sciatis tamen quod Nos pietate moti, de Gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa Scientia & mero Motu nostris, pardonavimus remissimus & relaxavimus, ac per Præsentem, pro Nobis Hæredibus & Successoribus nostris, pardonamus remittimus & relaxamus præfato *Jacobo Hamfrey* nuper de *Launceston* prædicta in Comitatu prædicto Generoso, alias dicto *Jacobo Hamfrey* nuper de *Tregear* in Comitatu prædicto Generoso, seu quocumque alio Nomine Cognomine sive Additione Nominis vel Cognominis Artis, Loci vel Locorum idem *Jacobus* censetur vocetur sive nuncupetur, aut nuper censetur vocabatur sive nuncupabatur, omnes & singulos separales Transgressiones Contemptus & Offensas prædictas, in separabilibus Indictamentis sive Inquisitionibus

A.D. 1581.

23 Elav. Reg.

A. D. 1581. tionibus prædictis sive aliquibus eorum
25 Elic. Reg. specificatis, ac omnes & singulos alios
 Transgressiones Contemptus & Offensas
 quoscunque, tam contra Nos Coronam
 & Dignitatem & Pacem nostras, quam
 contra Legem Regni nostri Angliæ,
 seu formam & effectum aliquorum Sta-
 tutorum prædictorum præntea speci-
 ficatorum & nominatorum, per ip-
 sum *Jacobum Hamfry* factos habitos
 perpetratos sive commissos, ac omnia
 & omnimoda alia Offensas Transgres-
 siones Contemptus & Malefacta quæ-
 cumque, per ipsum *Jacobum*, contra
 formam & effectum omnium & sin-
 gulorum Statutorum Provisorum &
 Præmunire, & aliquorum aliorum Sta-
 tutorum, habita facta perpetrata sive
 commissi, licet idem *Jacobus* de Præ-
 missis vel aliquo Præmissorum indicta-
 tus reclusus impetratus adjudicatus ut-
 lagatus condemnatus convictus vel
 attinctus exiit vel non exiit, aut
 inde indictari reclusari impetiri ad-
 judicari utlagari condemnari convin-
 ci vel attingi contigerit in futurum,
 ac omnes & singulas Utlagarias in
 ipsum *Jacobum*, ratione sive occa-
 sione Præmissorum sive eorum alicujus,
 promulgatas sive promulgandas &
 singula Indictamenta Executionis Pen-
 nas corporales, Penas Pecuniarum,
 Condemnationes Pœnalitates, Impri-
 sonamenta & Provis. Porisfacturas Ma-
 neriorum Mesuagiorum Terrarum Te-
 nementorum Bonorum & Catallorum
 quoruncunque, quæ super vel versus
 ipsum *Jacobum* pro Præmissis sive ali-
 quo Præmissorum, habita facta reddi-
 ta sive adjudicata, aut habenda sien-
 da vel adjudicanda, necnon omnes &
 omnimodas Sectas Querelas Impeti-
 tiones & Demandas quascunque, quæ
 Nos Hæredes vel Successores nostri,
 versus ipsum *Jacobum*, ratione sive oc-
 casione Præmissorum seu eorum alicujus,
 habemus habuimus seu habere
 poterimus, aut Hæredes seu Successores
 nostri ullo modo habere poterint
 in futurum, & firmam Pacem nostram
 eidem *Jacobo* inde damus & concedi-
 mus per Præsentes,

Et ulterius de uberiori Gratia nostra
 damus concedimus pardonamus remi-
 ttemus & relaxamus præfato *Jacobo Ham-
 fry* omnes & singulas Porisfacturas
 omnium & singulorum Bonorum,
 Catallorum, Maneriorum, Mesuagio-

rum, Terrarum, Tenementorum & A. D. 1581.
 Hæreditamentorum, ac Denariorum
 Summas quoruncunque, Nobis, oc-
 casione Præmissorum sive eorum alicujus
 debite forisfactorum sive de-
 perditorum, ac omnia Exitus & Pro-
 ficua eorundem Mesuagiorum Ma-
 neriorum Terrarum Tenementorum
 & Hæreditamentorum, eademque om-
 nia & singula Bona & Catalla Terras
 Tenementa, ac Denariorum Summas,
 Exitus & Proficua prædicta, in quor-
 uncunque sive in quibuscunque Ma-
 nibus Possessione & Occupatione jam
 existunt, vel existere debeant, vel de-
 venire contingant, eidem *Jacobo* damus
 concedimus & restituimus per Præsentes,
 absque Computo, sive aliquo alio
 nobis reddendo solvendo sive faciendo;

Eo quod expressa mentio de certitu-
 dine Præmissorum sive eorum alicujus,
 aut de aliis Donis sive Concessionibus,
 per Nos, vel per aliquem Progenito-
 rum nostrorum præfato *Jacobo Hamfry*
 ante hæc tempora, in Præsentibus mi-
 nimè facta exiit, aut Statutis Actu
 Ordinatione Provisione sive Restrictione
 Præmissorum, aut alicujus inde Par-
 cellæ, in contrarium factis editis edi-
 tis ordinatis sive provis, aut aliqua Re
 Causa vel Materia quacunque, in ali-
 quo non obstantibus :

Nolentes quod ipse idem *Jacobus
 Hamfry* ratione Præmissorum sive eor-
 um alicujus, per Nos, sive Successores
 nostros, Justiciarios Elscatores Vice-
 comites, aut alios Ballivos sive Mini-
 stros nostros Hæredum sive Successo-
 rum nostrorum, occasione vel molestetur
 in aliquo seu gravetur,

Et ulterius mandamus & concedi-
 mus per Præsentes, quod hæc præsens
 Pardonatio nostra & Concessio, ac om-
 nia & singula in Præsentibus contenta
 & specificata, tam quoad Sententiam
 & Intentionem, quam ad verba be-
 nignè favorabiliter & gratiose, ac in
 utilitatem & beneficium ipsius *Jacobi
 Hamfry* exponetur declaretur interpre-
 tetur & adjudicetur, & non stricte, nec
 aliter nec alio modo.

In cujus rei &c.

Teste Regina apud *Westminsteriam*
 decimo quarto Die Julii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Obligatio

A. D. 1581.

23. Elia. Reg.

Obligatio Ducis Andegaviæ tunc Fratris Regis Fran-

corum.

A. D. 1581.

23. Elia. Reg.

A. D. 1581.

Ex Augur.

François Filz de France, Frere unique du Roy, Duc d'Anjou Touraine & Berry, Protecteur de la Ville de Cambray & Pais de Cambresis, & Seigneur Souverain de la Citadelle du ditte Cambray, a tous ceux qui ces presentes Lettres verront, Salut.

Comme ainſy ſoit que, noſtre Treſchere & Treſaymee ſeur & Couline, la Sereniſſime Princeſſe Elizabeth, par la Grace de Dieu, Roynne d'Angleterre Ibernie &c. a noſtre priere & requiſſe Nous ayt preſte & par maniere d'emprunt baille de bon coeur, une Somme d'Argent juſques a la valeur de Cens Mil Eſcus d'Or Sol, chacun Eſcu valant ſix Solz Sterlins d'Argent d'Angleterre, ou Soixante Solz d'Argent de France; aſſavoir, premierement en Argent Monnoye juſques a Cinquante Mil Eſcus chacun Eſcu de la valeur ſuſdit, par les Mains du Seigneur Milor Henry Seymor le v. du Mois de Septembre paſſe; & le Reſte de la Somme, Partie en Argent Monnoye, Partie en Flangoe d'Or maſſif, montant aultres Cinquante Mil Eſcus de la ſuſdite valeur, par les Mains du Seigneur du Bex Gentilhomme Ordinaire de noſtre Chambre le vii. du preſent Mois d'Octobre; la quelle ditte Somme de Cens Mil Eſcus revenant a Monnoye d'Angleterre a la valeur de Trente Mil Livres Sterlins,

Nous promettons par ces Preſentes rendre & reſtituer a la ditte Roynne Sereniſſime ſes Heretiers Succelleurs ou Aſſignez en la Cite de Londres, dedans ſix Mois apres que la ditte Sereniſſime Roynne ou ſes Heretiers Succelleurs ou Aſſignez aura ou auront requis Nous noz Heretiers & Succelleurs de ce faire ou par Lettres, ou par un Ambaſſadeur en France, ou par quelque aultre ſorte & maniere que ce ſoit;

Pour faire le quel Payement de la ſuſdite Somme bien & fidellement au Lieu & Temps ſuſditz, Nous Aſtraignons & Obligeons en bonne Foy & Parolle de Prince, Nous noz Heretiers & Succelleurs, noz Terres Domaine & tous & chascuns noz Biens preſens & a

venir, tous noz Subjectz & leurs Biens quelque part qu'ilz ſoyent trouvez; renonçans en ceſt Endroit expreſſement en force de Paſte a tout Privilege de Droit, Benefice d'Exception d'Argent non compte, & a toutes & chascunes les Exceptions & Deſſenſes, tant de Droit que de Faiſt, par les quelles l'eſſect de ces Preſentes pourroit eſtre en quelque ſorte empeſche.

En Teſmoing de quoy Nous avons faiſt mettre noſtre Seel a ces dites Preſentes, au Saint Vallery le xiii. Jour d'Octobre Mil, cinq cens quatre vingtz un.

FRANCOYS.

Par Monſieur.

LE EPIN.

Sub Mayno Sigilla preſati Ducis de Cera rubra pendente a cauda Pergamentina.

Nous Pierre Clauſſe Seigneur de Marchoumont &c de Courcelles Conte de Beaumont Conſeiller du Prive Conſeil du Roy, Conſeiller du Prive Conſeil de Monſieur Chambellan ordinaire de ces Affaires, & ſon Ambaſſadeur pres la Sereniſſime Roynne d'Angleterre, ſouſſigne, Conſeillers avoir receu de par Monſieur le Grand Treſorier d'Angleterre ſur la delivrance de ceſte Quittance, une Quittance particuliere ſcelee & ſignee par Monſieur le Duc d'Anjou pour la Recepte de Cinquante Mil Eſcus, ſol des Mains de Milior Henry Seymor, autre Quittance daſſee du Septieme d'Octobre, Mil cinq cens octante ung, daſſee & ſignee par Monſieur du Baiz pour la Recepte d'autre Cinquante Mil Eſcus, ſol de par Monſieur de Walsingham, ung Inſtrument Indente en datte du ſeptieme d'Octobre, Mil cinq cens quatre vingtz & ung, ſigne & ſeelle par Monſieur du Baiz, faiſt a Richemont le vingt & troiſ. jour d'Octobre, Mil cinq cens quatre vingtz & ung.

P. CLAUSSÉ.

Fridericus

A. D. 1582.

27 Elia. Reg.

*Fridericus Rex Daciæ constituit Dominum de Willoughby
Procuratorem suum ad ea peragenda quæ ad Decus
Ordinis Garterii pertinent.*

A. D. 1582.

27 Elia. Reg.

A. D. 1582.

Ex Augr.

NOS *Fridericum Secundum*, Dei
Gratiâ, Dani Norvegiæ
Wardelorum Gothorum; Rex
L. M. S. Dieſciſci Holſtiæ Stormariæ ac
Dietmarſiæ Comes in Oldenburg & Del-
menhorſt,
Cætera Patreſine aſſumpta.

Die decimo nono Menſis Auguſti, An-
no ab Incarnatione Domini ac Redem-
ptoris noſtri Jeſu Chriſti ſupra milleſi-
mo quingentefimo octuagelimo ſecun-
do.

A. D. 1582.

27 Elia. Reg.

FRIDERICUS REX.

*Sub Sigillo meo cera alba a filiis ſo-
ricis impriſque contentis pendente.*

Datum in Caſtro noſtro Cronenburch,

*Inſtrumenta Fœderatorum Belgii de Renunciando Ty-
ramidi & Inquiſitioni Hyſpaniæ, & de petendo Re-
ginam ad ſuſcipiendum Ipſos & Patrias in Prote-
ctionem ſuam.*

UTRECHT.

UTRECHT.

A. D. 1585.

Ex Augr.

DIE Geeligeerden vuyt die Col-
legien die Edlen ende gemeen
Ritterſchappen die vande
Stadt ende Steden van U-
trecht Amersfoort Rhienan Wych
ende Montfoort Repreſenterende die
Staten vanden Lande van Utrecht,
doen condt venenijegelijk die de ſe
zullen zien oft hoirenleſen.

Alzoo die Generale Staten vande
gevmeerde Nederlaſtiſche Provincien
om verſcheyden gevvichtige redenen
hemluijden monerende ende genouch
alle de vverelt hennelick ouerlanghe
verſtaen ende oich verclaert hebben
dat zii haer honden oetſlegen te zii
vande plicht ende verbinteniſſe daer-
mede zii den Coninck van Spainguen,
verbonden vvaeren gevvceft ende on-
erzulix gereſoluert hadden haer van
een ander heere te verſien die hem-
luijden Jegens die Tirannië vanden
vooris Coninck van Spainguen ende
die Spaiſche Inquiſitie, die hii inde
vooris landen depoocht heeft in te
vueren mierzgaders van doorloghe die
hii hemluijden on Schuldclick ende
bouen alle recht ende Redenen aen-
doet ſonde beſchermen ende dat dien-
volgende in aenſchou vande Co. Duech-
den daermede God Almechtich die
Coninghume van Engelandt begeeft
heeft ende ſonderlinge dat haere Mat.
haere altijt gehonden heeft inde
oprechte

THE Deputies of the Colled. A. D. 1585.
ges, the Nobility and Gen-
try of the State and Cities of
Utrecht Amersfoort Rhienan Wych
and Montfort representing the States of
the Country of UTRECHT, make reſpec-
tively known herewith to all thoſe that
happen to ſee or hear to read the Preſents.

Whereas the States General of the u-
nited Provinces of the Netherlands,
for ſeveral and weighty Reasons moving
them hereunto and ſufficiently known to
all the World, to whom they have been
declared long ſince, that they counted
themselves to be diſcharged of the Duties
and Tyes wherewith they have been tyed
to the King of Spain, and have therefore
reſolved to provide themselves with an-
other Maſter, who will be capable to de-
ſend and to protect them againſt the Ti-
ranny of the aforeſaid King of Spain,
and againſt the Spaniſh moſt barbarous
Inquiſition, which he has endeavored
to introduce in theſe our Countries, and
also againſt the War which he unlawfully
and againſt all Right and Reaſon has
made againſt us, and that for this end,
in regard of the Royall Virtues wherewith
God the Almighty has endowed the Queen
of England, and eſpecially ſince her Ma-
jeſty has always piously maintained the true
Evangelical Reformed Religion, and up-
held the ſame in her Kingdom during her

9 Q

Reign

A. D. 1585. oprechte Evangelische Gereformeerde
27 Elov. Reg. Religie ende dielve gedurende den tijt
van haere Regieringhe in haeren Con-
ninch rijke van Englands Altijs doen
onderhouden heeft ende daerenbinnen
die goede gunste affectie ende gene-
gentheit neffens die dadeliche hulpe
ende bystandt die haere Ma^t. vuit
haere goede gracie genedelich belieft
heeft dvoors Generale Staten in ha-
ron noot te berhoonen :

Dielve Staten Generale eendrach-
telick geresolveert zinn devoors Conin-
ghume te versouchen dat haere Ma^t.
beliene die voors landen ende in vvo-
enderen vanden te nemen in haere
Ma^t. Protectie ende beschermemisse
ten ontfien dielue te vviilen doen alle
moegelicke bystandt ende assistentie
opeziere redeliche conditien bij hem-
luiden belcooten ende gearresteert
ende dat zii liiden te dien einde soo
generalic als particulierlich haer ge-
deputeerden zullen schickten in Enge-
landt omme aen haer Ma^t. vvoofs ver-
soucht te doen.

Soo ijt dat die voors Staten Gante-
lich betrouvende opde vromicheyt
ende erfrentheyt vanden Erentelsten
hoogheleerden vviisen voorsieninghen
Mr. Pauwels Baits der rechten Doctor
Denckeluen gecommitteren ende gean-
thoriseert hebben committeren ende
authoriseren bydesen omme met die ge-
deputeerde vande andere vereemichde
Provincien inde gemeene Procuratie
vande voors Staten Generael begre-
pen hem te laeten vinden inden Con-
ninchriche van Engelande ende haere
Ma^t. ouder alle behoerliche erbidinge
die voors resolutie aen te dienen ende
dienvolgen te versouchen dat haere
Ma^t. geliene die Protectie ende be-
scherminghe vande voors provincien
ende in vvoenderen vanden aen te ne-
men oft dielue provincien te doen ge-
nouchsime hulpe ende assistentie ge-
duren de Jegenvoordighe oorloghe
oender alzulche conditien als de Gene-
rale Staten heure gedeputeerde te dien
einde mede gegenen hebben :

Watop die voors gedeputeerde
zall moegen handelen en Resolueren
dessens die gedeputeerde vande andere
provincien achtervolgende die voors
resolutie Hemgheuende tot dien einde
volkommen macht speciaal ende ou-
tvederronpelic bevel ende belouen
voorgoet valt ende van vveerden te
hooften altheene biide voors haere
gedeputeerde Inghene biide voors
is volgende dvoors resolutie.

Zall vvoeden gedaen gehandelt ende
geacordeert

Reign, and besides the Favour Kindness A. D. 1585.
Assistance and the official Help and Affi- 27 Elov. Reg.
sion which her Majesty hath been gra-
tiously pleased to show to the said States
General in their Distresses out of a meer
Tenderness :

Thence the States General have uni-
nimeously resolved humbly to entreat the
aforesaid Majesty to be pleased to take the
above-mentioned Countries and the Inhabi-
tants thereof into her Royal Protection, or
at least to give them powerfull Assistance
upon certain and reasonable Conditions a-
greed upon among ourselves, and that they
will send Deputies to England on purpose
with general and particular Instructions
to lay before her Majesty.

Therefore the said States General, con-
sidering the Loyalty Experience and good
Management of the most learned and wor-
thy Mr. Paulus Buys Diller in Law,
have given him a plenary Power and Au-
thority, and we do give hereby a plenary
Power and Authority to the said our De-
puty above-mentioned to go to the Kingdom
of England with the Deputies of the united
Provinces contained in the Credentials of the
said States General, to deliver to her Ma-
jesty our aforementioned Resolutions with
all due Submissions, and consequently to
beg her said Majesty to take the afo-
resaid Provinces and the Inhabitants there-
of in her Royall Protection or to grant
them sufficient Aid and Assistance during
this present War, on such Conditions as
the States General have empowered their
Deputies to hold :

Whereupon the aforesaid Deputy, to-
gether with the Deputies of other Provin-
ces, is empowered to treat and conclude
conformable to the said Resolutions, gi-
ving him to that end full Power, and
special and irrevocable Order, and promi-
sing to consent to ratify whatever the said
Deputy shall off and conclude according
to the said Resolutions.

In witness whereof we have signed and
sealed

A. D. 1685. geaccordeert Toirconden hebben vvy
 desen doen teichenen bij onsen Gref-
 fier ende zegelen met onsen zegel.

*signed these Presents by our Secretary with A. D. 1685.
 our Great Seal.*
 17 Dec. Reg.

Gegenen Tutrecht Opden Negen-
 thienden Dach van April Anno xv.
 vyff ende Tachtentich naer donde
 Seyle.

*Dated at Utrecht on the nineteenth
 Day of April 1685. O. S.*

*Ter Ordonnan van myne voorgeen
 heeren die Staten.*

Upon Order of my Lords the
 States.

ISTRICH:

ISTRICH:

Sigillum Ordinum Trejettensium.

GELDRES.

GELDERS.

WII Ritterfchafft und Steden
 des Furstendumbs Gelderland
 Graffschafft Surphen Repre-
 sentierende die Staten des Furstend-
 umbs und Graffschafft voors Doen
 kont allen den geenigen die dese te-
 genvvoirdige zullen zien lesen offte
 hoeren lesen.

Whe the Nobility and Deputies
 of the Cities of the Principa-
 lity of Gelder, and the Coun-
 ty of Surphen representing the State of
 the Principality and the County aforesaid,
 do acquaint and make known hereunto to
 all and every one of them, that happen
 to read these Presents, or that hear them
 read, that:

Alsoo die Seaten generaell vandie
 Nederlanthgie Provincien gedvougten
 zain geveest die vvaepenenen aan te
 nhemen tegens den Connich van Spain-
 gien tot beichermenisse van onse oude
 vvreiheden Privilegien evloftliche ge-
 voenten und uns selven vrovve kinde-
 ren en goet tegens die onverdrache-
 liche Tirannie en gronvelicke in-
 quitie daermede die voors Connich van
 Spiangien ende die Gouverneurs bij
 hem gesondenn dese Landen hebben
 voele Jaeren onderdrucht zoo voele
 muelgellch vvaere te bevvaeren ende
 dat die voors Staten Generaell ten la-
 etsten naerdien zij bij intercessie van
 meest alle die Potentaten van Chri-
 stienheit hebben alle debaoir en ge-
 daen die goede ouderfaeren tegen ho-
 ren Prince Schuldich oft cousten ge-
 doen ende nochtans geen vrede ofte
 peis en hebben kunnen vervvueren
 dan mits uns vveder omme ouder-
 vverpende die voorgaende Tirannie
 ende Spaensche Inquisitie mievverlies
 vandie oeffennige en Exerctie vandie
 vvaere gereformeerde Christeliche Re-
 ligie:

Whereas the States General of the u-
 nited Provinces in the Netherlands
 have been forced and necessitated to take
 up Arms against the King of Spain for
 the Defence of their Liberty Privileges
 and Customs, and for the Safety of our-
 selves our Wives Children and our Estates,
 against the intolerable Tyranny, and abo-
 minable Inquisition, wherewith the afo-
 said King of Spain and his Governours
 sent to us, have dreadfully oppressed our
 Countries these many Years past; and that
 the said States General at last after they
 have done their utmost Endeavours, as
 far as good and loyal Subjects are able
 and ought to do, by the Intercessions of
 most of the Potentates in Christendom,
 could notwithstanding not obtain Peace and
 Tranquillity, but by making our selves sub-
 ject again to the aforesaid Tyranny and
 Spanish Inquisition with the utter Loss of
 the free Exercise of the true Reformed
 Christian Religion:

Ende dat mits dieu die voors Sta-
 ten Generaell genoit saechte ziiy ge-
 vveest om te verlien ophet Gouverne-
 ment verfecherheit en beschermensse
 vandie voors Povintien te verboechen
 hulp ende assistentie aan andere Chri-
 steliche Potentaten:

And that since the said States General
 have been necessitated to request Aid and
 Assistance of all the Christian Potentates,
 in order to procure the Security and Pro-
 tection of the said Provinces:

Soo

Thence

A. D. 1585.
27 Ebc. Reg. Soo is dat vvij,
Acumerchende die co Deuchden
daermee Godt Almechtrick verziert
heeft die co Mat. van Engellant haere
aangebaere goedertierenheit ende die
grote genegenheit die haere Mat.
altijt en Zonderlinge in dese tegen-
vvoirdige noot van oorloeghe de se lan-
den heeft bevvessen zoo bij haere In-
terceffe bij oenn co van Spaingien
om hem te bevvengen tot peis ende
vrede als oich mit Dateliche hulp
ende beilliant ende dat haere Mat.
en haere Connich richte die voors
vvaere Religie is toegedaen ende deur
die genaede ende Gratie Gades haere
landen for lange tijt in tranquiteit
ende vrede heeft gegouverniert en
genochsomme middell en macht heeft
dese landen te defendieren tegeunden
Connich van Spaingien Dievvelfche a
lomme arbeit die vvaere gereformi-
erde Religie vuist terooiden en die
Paulche khere en afgaderie inne te
planten te beschermen alsoo die Chri-
stelijke Connigen en Potentaten be-
taempt die bedrachte ende bijsouder
Naburen Landen en vandie zelue Re-
ligie te bevaren en beschermen tegen
gevveldige Tyranny,

Hebben vvij daeromme en mitz meer
andere vvettige ende gevvrthige Re-
denen guet gefunden en geresolueert
haere vus Mat. te doen verloothen dat
haere Mat. belieuen vvilde die voors
Landen en onderfaten te nhemen on-
der haere Mat. Protectie ende bescher-
menisse oiste die zelue Provincien the
vvilden doen alle muegeliche Hulp en
Assistentie ouder Redeliche en billiche
Conditien,

Hebben vvij daeromme uns gauffe-
lich vertrouvvende opde erfierenheit
vandenn Grentfellen en zeer discreten
Rutgeren van Harfotte Burgermei-
steren der Stat Hardervvich toeve-
ren de ses denseluen gecommittiert
geauthorisierd en gemechticht heb-
benn committieren autorisieren en
mechtigen mit zeden omoch in naem
en van vvegen des Furstendums Gel-
der ende Graffschaps Zutphen voorgx
Inden Connich richte van Engellant
toe reifen en haere Mat. onder alle
behoefliche erbidunghe die Resolutie
der alinger Provincien antchiedien
tund dien volgende te verfoechen dat
haere Mat. belue die Protectie ende
bescher minge vandie voors Provin-
zien antnemen ouder allische pun-
ten ende conditien als die voors Ge-
neraell Staten hunne Deputierden tot
dien einde mede geven zullen hend
volgens

These it is, that we,
Regarding the Royal Virtues, where-
with God the Almighty has endowed her
Majesty Queen of England, her innate
loving Kindness, and the great Affliction,
which her Majesty, and especially in these
present Troubles of War, hath been plea-
sed to bestow always upon these our Coun-
tries, as well by her Intercession with our
King of Spain in order to move and incline
him to Peace, as also to Succour us with her
real Aid and Assistance; and that her
Majesty and the Kingdom is of the said
true Christian Religion, and hath by the
Grace of God ruled her Country in Peace
and Tranquillity for so long a time, and
is sufficiently powerfull enough to defend
this our Country against the King of Spain,
whose utmost Endeavours and Aim are
the Extirpation of the true Reformed Re-
ligion and the Propagation of the Popish
Idolatri: therefore all the Christian Kings
Princes and Potentates are in Duty and
Conscience bound to defend and protect the
oppressed, and especially the neighbouring
Countries of the same Religion against the
raging Tyranny;

For these and other lausful and weigh-
ty Reasons we have thought fit and are
resolved humbly to petition her said Ma-
jesty, that she would be pleased either
to take this our Country and the Inhabitants
thereof under her Protection and Defence,
or to give us all possible Aid and Assistance
under just and reasonable Conditions:

We therefore intirely confiding in the
Experience and Management of the wor-
thy and discreet Rutgeren van Harfotte
Burgemeester of the City of Harderwyck,
have ordered authorized and empowered,
and we do hereby order authorize and em-
power the same for to undertake a Jour-
ney into the Kingdom of England in the
Name, and upon the Account of the Prin-
cipality of Gelderland and the County
of Zutphen, and to communicate to her
Majesty with due and humble Submis-
sion, the Resolutions taken by the united
Provinces, and consequently to petition
her Majesty to take the aforesaid Provin-
ces into her Protection under such Con-
ditions and Agreement as the said States
General have given to their Deputies for
their Instructions, according to which they
are to treat and to resolve conformable to
the said their Resolutions,

Giving

A. D. 1585. volgens daerop thoe handelen ende
27 Elin. Reg. Resolueren achterfolgende die voorfs
resolutie,

Hem gevende tot dien einde vol-
commen macht en speciaell ende on-
vvederospelich bevelich Beloervende
voir goet vast ende van vveerden te
houden alle tgeene vves inmaeten
voorfs volgende die voorfs Resolu-
tie gedaen gehandelt ende geaccor-
diert.

Salvorden in Oirkundt hebben
vvi des Furstendums Gelder ende
Graffschaps Sutphen Groeten Segell
Hieronder ope Spatium Gedrucht.

Gegeven Arnhem Denn xv. Maï
xv. lxxxv. Stilo Antiquo.

Sub magno Sigillo.

*Giving him to that end full Power
and special and irrevocable Order, and
promising to hold ratify'd and to ratify
all what he shall agree upon according to
our said Resolutions.*

*In witness whereof we have affixed our
great Seal of our Principality of Geldert
and the County of Sutphen.*

*Dated at Arnheim May the 15. 1585.
O. S.*

Commissio Burginistrorum & Scabinorum de l'Escluse.

A. D. 1585.
Ex Augr.

NOUS *Bourgmaitres & Eschevins
de la Ville de l'Escluse & Water-
recht en Flandres*, avecq la
Nouvelle Munde & Appertenance
d'icelle demeurez & peristiez avecq
les Bourgmaitres & Eschevins du Ter-
roir du Francque, quatriesme Mem-
bre du Pais & Conte de Flandres, &
avecq les Villes *Opstende Bicalist* &
autres Villes & Places du dict Pais
en l'Alliance des *Provinces unies des
Pais Bas*.

Scavoir faisons que a fin de Nous
acquiter de nostre Devoir sultant
qu'en Nous est, & Nous confermer
aux bonnes Resolutions des dites Pro-
vinces concernant le Maintiennement
de leur Commune Cause contre la
Tierannie du *Roy d'Espagne* & ses Ad-
herens, ne tendant a autre fin qu'a
l'Extirpation de la Vraye Religion &
Abolissement de Tous les Privileges du
Pais, & a la totale Ruine d'iceluy;
pour a quoy obvier les dicts *Provinces
unies* ont de piecha este contraintes
de prendre les Armes, & se mettre en
Commune Deffence, & signament
d'implorer la bonne Assistance & Ac-
cointance de leur Voisins Princes & Po-
tentats favorisans leur juste Querelle;

Pour ce est il que Nous, confians
entierement en la iouissance Pruedho-
mie Experience & Vertu du *Sir Noel
de Coran* Escluyer, Seigneur de Scoone

Walle Viel Bourgmaitre & Eschevin A. D. 1585.
du dict Pais dict Francq, & Commis-
saire Ordonnaire au Renouvellement des
Magistrats du dit Pais & Conte de
Flandres, Avons Iceiluy commis &
auctorise, commections & auctorisons
par cestes, pour, avecq les Deputez
des dicts autres *Provinces unies*, le trans-
porter au Roiaume d'Angleterre au-
pres de sa *Majeste Reginale*, & illecq
joinctement quand & eulx traicter a-
vecq sa dicte Majeste, & resouldre sur
tous & chachuns les Points desia con-
ceuz, & a concevoir concernant le
saict & Conservation de la ditte Cause
Commune, Luy donnans a ceste fin
plain Povoïr & Auctorite special & ir-
revocable:

Promettans de tenir pour bon & sta-
ble tout ce que par le dict nostre De-
pute en ce que dict est, & ce qui en
depend sera saict traicté & accorde.

En Tesmoing de ce avons saict Sig-
ner la Present par nostre Greffier, &
Secler de nostre Seau, le vingtiesme
Jour du Mois de May, l'An mil cinq
cents octante & cinq, Selon le Styl
Nouveau.

V. GRUTERE.

*Sub Sigillo predicta Communis de
cerâ nigra pendente a duplici cordâ
pergamina.*

A.D. 1585.

27 Elie. Reg.

*Commissio Ordinum Generalium ad supplicandum Reginam
suscipere ipsos in Protectionem suam.*

A.D. 1585.

27 Elie. Reg.

A.D. 1585.

Ex Augr.

LES ESTATZ Generaux des Provinces Unies du Pais Bas; assavoir, Gueldres, Flandres, Hollande, avecq Westphrise, Selande, Utrecht & Frise, a tous ceux qui ces presentes verront ou orront, Salut.

Savoir faisons comme pour diverses & urgentes Raisons nous a ce mouvantes, & assez notoires a tout le Monde, avons long temps y a fait Declaration, que nous tenions Deschargez & Libres de l'Obeissance & Obligation, dont eussions tenuz au Roy d'Espagne, & pour ce avions resolu de requerir ung autre Prince de Nous vouloir defendre contre la Tyrannie du dict Roy d'Espagne & Inquisition Espagnolle, la quelle il avoit taiche d'Introduire en ces Pais, & la Guerre que injustement & contre tout Droit & Raison il leur faisoit, & nous maintenir en l'Exercice de la Religion Reformee & noz anciens Privileges & Droictz;

Et que suivant ce nous considerans les Veuze Royales dont Dieu tout Puissant a done la Majeste Regnale d'Angleterre, sa saine Clemence, & la tresgrande Affection que sa Majeste a toujours & specialement aussi en ceste nostre presente Necessite de Guerre monstre a ces Pais, avecq son effectuelle Assistance & Secours, & que sa Majeste & son Royaulme est adonne a la dicte Religion, le quel par la Grace & Bonte de Dieu elle a si long temps gouverne en Paix & Repos: Avons pour cela & autres pregnantes & Importantes Raisons trouve bon & resolu de supplier sa ditz Majeste de vouloir prendre ces Pais & Inhabitans souz sa Protection & Defence, ou de donner a icelles Provinces toute Ayde & Assistance souz bonnes & raisonnables Conditions:

Et Nous,

Confians entierement sur la Preudhommie & bonne Experience des,

Sieurs *Roger de Herffolte* Escuyer Depute de la Duchie de Gueldres & Comte de Zutphen,

Noel de Coran Escuyer Sieur de Schoonewalle Ancien Bourgemeistre & Eschevin du Pais & Terroir du Franco & Commissaire ordinaire au renouvellement des Loix du Pais & Comte de Flandres,

Le Sieur *Jehan Vander does* Sieur de Noort Wych,

Mr. *Jess de Menin* Conseillier de la Ville de Dordrecht,

Jehan de Oldenbarnevelt Conseillier de la Ville de Rotterdam,

Et Docteur *Franchois Malfin* Conseillier de la Ville d'Enchimsen, du Pais & Comte de Hollande avecq Westphrise,

Mr. *Jacques de Voiche* Licencie es Loix Conseillier des Estatz des Provinces unies des Pais Bas du Pais & Comte de Zolande,

Mr. *Paul Bays* Docteur es Droictz des Villes & Pays d'Utrecht,

Le Sieur *Jelger de Feytaen* du Conseil des Estatz,

Docteur *Hessel aysnier* President du Conseil Provincial,

Et *Loes de Jonghans* du Pais de Frize;

Les avons commis & authorize, commectons & autorisons par cestes pour de nostre part se trouver au Royaume de Angleterre, & illecq en toute due Reverence supplier sa Majeste de vouloir prendre la Protection & Defence des dits Pais, ou de donner a icelles Provinces suffisante Ayde & Assistance durant ceste presente Guerre, sur telles Conditions & Articles que a cest effect avons donne a noz ditz Deputez, sur les quels ils pourront traicter & resoudre avecq sa Majeste selonc nostre dite Resolution, dont leur donnons plain Pouvoir & Mandement especial & irrevocable:

Promectans tenir pour bon & stable tout ce que par noz ditz Deputez en ce que dict est sera fait traicte & accorde.

En Tesmoing de ce avons fait seelter ceste de nostre Seel, & signer par nostre Greffier.

Fait en la Haye en Hollande le sixiesme Jour de Juing, Mil cinq cens quatre vingt & cinq.

STEERMALE V.

Par Ordonnance des ditz Seigneurs
Estatz Generaux.

ABRESSENS.

Sub Sigillo pradihorum Ordinum Belgii
de Cera rubra pendente a duplici
corda Pergamena.

De

A. D. 1585.

27 Edm. Reg.

De Capiteano Generali, ad serviendum in Belgio, constituto.

A. D. 1585.

27 Edm. Reg.

A. D. 1585.

Pa. 27. Edm.

p. 2. m. 2.

E *Lizabeth* Esq. to all and singular our Justices of Peace Mayors Sheriffs Bailliffs Conistables Headboroughes, and all other our Officers Ministres and Subjects, to whom these Presents shall come, Greetinge.

Whereas We, for divers iuste causes and considerations us specialllye movinge, have made constituted and ordeyned, our righte trustie and righte wellbelovéd Cousin and Countayor, *Robert Erle of Leicester Baron of Desbigh* Maister of our Horle and of the honorable Order of the Garter Knighte Esq. to be our *Lieutenant and Capiteane General* of all suche Forces as doe presentlye serve or hereafter shall serve in the *Low Countries*, for the releife of the Inhabitants there,

Knowe ye therefore that We, for his better ayde and assistance, and for the furdurance and advancement of our Service in that behalfe, have given and graunted, and by these Presents do give and graunte full and absolute Power and Authoritie unto our saide Cousyn, to levye and take up in all places within our Realme of England and Dominion of Wales, the Number of five hundred hable and sufficient Men, to be taken up of his Tenants and Servaunts to attend the Person of our saide Cousyn, duringe the tyme of the Authoritie whiche We have given hym in the Parts beyonde the Seas, as our *Lieutenant and Capiteane General*, and in his Passage thither and Retournynge from thence,

and them and every of them soe levied and gathered otherwise to employe in that Service, as by the Discretion of oure saide Cousyn shall be thought mete and convenient in that behalfe,

And our Wille and Pleasure and expresse Commaundement ys furdre, that all suche as shall be employed in this our Service wiche their Reteyners and Followers, and shall have our saide Cousines Warraunt under his Hande and Seale signifyinge the same, shall for and duringe the tyme he or they shall be soe used and employed in the same our Service be received and taken into our Protection for their Bodies Lands and Goods; any Lawe Statute Acte Provision or Restreynte to the contrarye thereof in any wise notwithstandinge.

Wherefore We will and commaund you and every of you to be aydinge and assisting unto our saide Cousyn, and to his Deputie or Deputies in this behaulfe authorized by hym under hys Hande and Seale, in the due Execution of this our Commission, as ye and every of you tender the Advancement of our Affaires and Service, and will answer for the contrarye at your uttermoste Perills.

In witness wherof Esq.

Witness our self at *Westmynster* the seconde Daye of October.

Per ipsum Regem.

De Commissione speciali pro Capiteano prædicto.

A. D. 1585.

Ibid. m. 3.

R *Egina* omnibus ad quos &c. Salutem.

Cum ad humilem & instantem Petitionem, per *Statum Generales* *uniorum Provinciarum in Belgio*, nobis factam & exhibitam, ac in consideratione quod dictarum Provinciarum Inhabitantes vetus Nobiscum & Progenitoribus nostris Fœdus & mutuum Commercium jam multis ab Annis elapsis habuerunt, nobis visum sit Numerum quandam Subditorum nostrorum, tam Equitum quam Pedum, in Partes illas prædictas transmitti,

tere, pro Auxilio & Relevatione Provinciarum prædictarum Inhabitantium, ac pro propulsione & profligatione Inimicorum earundem Provinciarum qui eas devastare & depredare, Populosque earundem in perpetuum Servitutem redigere intendunt & conantur, quæ Res, præter ea quæ in seipsa perperis & considerata valde dolenda & deploranda sūt, Nobis etiam Regnoque ac Coronæ nostræ non potest quin manifeste ac multatariam gravia inducere Pericula & Detrimenta,

Scitis igitur quod Nos,

Pro

A. D. 1585. Pro meliore Gubernatione Subdito-
rum nostrorum qui in Partes illas de
tempore in tempus fuerint transmis-
sendi, ac pro Provinciarum prædicta-
rum meliori Defensione & Assistentia,
de Fidelitate Prudentia Serenitate &
Industria, Diligentiaque & Prudentia
in Rebus Bellicis ac Integritate, Cha-
rissimi Consanguinei & Consilarii no-
stri, Roberti Comitis Leicestræ Baronis
de Donbigh Magistri Equorum nostro-
rum & præclari Oedini Garterii Mili-
tis &c. plurimum consilientes,

Ipsum Comitem Locumtenentem
Ducemque GENERALEM nostrum
totius Exercitus & Copiarum Homi-
num nostrorum jam in partibus Pro-
vinciarum prædictarum retentorum,
aut imposterum de tempore in tempus
transmittendorum & retinendorum,
assignavimus constituvimus & ordinavi-
mus, ac per Præsentes assignamus con-
stituimus & ordinamus,

Dantes eidem Comiti per Præsentes
plenam Potestatem & Auctoritatem,
juxta sanam discretionem suam de
tempore in tempus, omnes & singulos
Capitaneos Colonellos Vicecapitaneos
Locumtenentes & alios Officiarios, cum
Equitibus Peditibus omnibusque aliis
sub Stipendio nostro militantibus, &
sub eorum Conduccione, durante hoc
præsenti Commessione nostra retentis
vel retinendis, & omnes alias Personas
quascunque cuiuscumque Gradus vel
Conditionis essent, vel Stipendio no-
stro in Partibus illis Militantes reten-
tas vel retinendas, convocandi & con-
gregandi, ac ipsos & eorum quemlibet
de tempore in tempus, tam in Defensio-
ne Provinciarum prædictarum, quam
ad Expulsionem & Profligationem Inimicorum
Populos & Provincias prædictas
deprendere volentium, ducendi &
duci faciendi, & cum dictis Inimicis
quibuscunque modis Bellum gerendi,
& omnia alia faciendi & exequendi
pro meliori Servizio nostro in eisdem,
prout eidem Comiti, juxta sanam Dis-
cretionem suam, melius videbitur,

Damus etiam eidem Comiti plenam
Potestatem & Auctoritatem quascum-
que Ordinationes Leges & Proclama-
tiones de tempore in tempus constitu-
endi & faciendi pro Conduccione, bo-
no Regimine & Gubernatione Exerci-
tus & Copiarum Hominum nostrorum
retentorum & retinendorum, tam in
Castris & Oppidis quæ Nobis in Ma-
nus nostras sumere & suscipere vide-
bitur opportunam, quam in omnibus
aliis Locis infra Provincias prædictas,

Necnon constituendi omnes & sin-

gulos Capitaneos & Officiarios quos-
cumque Exercitus & Copiarum Homi-
nium prædictorum,

Ac insuper damus eidem Comiti plenam
Potestatem & Auctoritatem per
Præsentes quemcumque & quoscum-
que Subditorum nostrorum prædicta-
rum Copiarum Hominum nostrorum
sibi commissorum vel commitendo-
rum, juxta sanam in ea parte Discre-
tionem suam, exigentibus eorum meritis,
pro Rebus in Bello bene gestis, hono-
randi, & propter Virtutem Operam-
que strenue navatam Reipublicæ no-
bilitandi, eisdemque Meritorum Insi-
gnia, id est, Arma dandi & assignandi,
ac eisdem Insignibus Ordinis
Militaris decorandi & assignandi, prout
ad Officium Capitanei & Locumtenen-
tis Generalis pertinet aut fieri consu-
evis,

Necnon audiendi examinandi &
terminandi, per se vel per sufficientem
Deputatum suum sive Deputatos
suos sufficientes in ea parte, omnes
Causas criminales, Murmurationes
Disobedientias & Discessiones a Capita-
neis & Gubernatoribus Exercitus &
Copiarum Hominum nostrorum prædictorum,
& omnia alia Malefacta cu-
juscumque nature nominis vel speciei
sint, per aliquam Personam sive Per-
sonas in Copiis Hominum & Exercitus
nostris prædicti, per Nos vel per di-
ctum Comitem nostrum appunctuato-
rum sive imposterum appunctuando-
rum ad serviendum Nobis in Partibus
prædictis, facta & perpetrata, ac
Delinquentes in Præmissis castigandi,
Pœnasque Mortis & Membro-
rum vel alias Pœnas Corporales jux-
ta eorum Demerita intelligendi, jux-
ta Leges & Consuetudines Martiales,

Et audiendi & terminandi omnes
hujusmodi Causas Contractus & Que-
relas omnium & singulorum de Exer-
citu & Copiis Hominum prædictorum
in Partibus illis contrahentibus, cate-
raque omnia & singula faciendi exe-
quendi & perimplendi quæ ad Offi-
cium Locumtenentis vel Capitanei
Generalis pertinent, damus & eidem
Comiti plenam Potestatem & Auctorita-
tem quod ipse idem Comes quamdiu
Officium Locumtenentis & Capitanei
Generalis in Partibus ultramarinis ex-
ercuerit, de tempore in tempus, per
Literas suas sive Balam Manu sua sig-
natam, causabit solvi & expendi tot
Denariorum Summas de Thesoro no-
stro pro Solutione & Satisfactione Exer-
citus & Copiarum Hominum nostro-
rum prædictorum, prout eidem Comiti,
juxta

A. D. 1585. juxta sanam Discretionem suam, melius videbitur expedire, quòdque hujusmodi Literæ & Bille Mann sua signatis, quæ dirigantur Thesaurario Exercitus & Copiarum Hominum nostrorum prædictorum, & aliis Officiariis nostris erint sufficientia Warranta eisdem Thesaurario & Officiariis nostris, pro executione earundem secundum Mandatum & Assignmentem in ea parte prædictum Comitum data & danda, ac secundum quod ad Officium Locumtenentis Generalis pertinet & fieri consuevit.

Damus & in mandatis Admirallis Viceadmirallis Capitaneis nostris Navium & Nautis Militibusque, & Subditis nostris quibuscumque supra Mare pro tempore existentibus, quatenus ad Mandatum dicti Comitum nomine nostro faciendum, cum suis Navibus & Viribus infervant auxilantes sint & intendentes ad pugnandum si opus fuerit cum dictis Inimicis, ac & ad eos debellandum,

Ac insuper damus universis & singulis Capitaneis Collonellis Vicecapitaneis Locumtenentibus Comitibus Dominis Baronibus Militibus Hominibus ad Arma Equitibus Peditibus Officiariis Ministris & Subditis nostris quibuscumque in Exercitu & Copiis Hominum prædictorum retentorum & retinendorum, Tenore Præsentium, sub

Fide & Ligeantia quibus nobis tenentur, firmiter in mandatis, quòd eidem Comitibus in Præmissis faciendis exequendis & agendis intendant obediant assistant & auxilientur prout decet,

Ac insuper volumus & concedimus per Præsentes quòd hæc Literæ nostræ Patentes erunt, tam eidem Comitibus quam omnibus aliis Comitibus Dominis Baronibus Militibus Capitaneis & aliis Subditis nostris quibuscumque in Exercitu & Copiis Hominum prædictorum retentorum & retinendorum, pro executione Præmissorum, sufficiens Warrantum in ea parte,

Volumus etiam ac per Præsentes declaramus quòd quæcumque Commissio vel Commissiones Tenoris Præsentium vel alicujus inde Parcelle, quoad prædictas *Unitas Provincias* sive aliquam earundem Parcellem, per Nos cuicumque Personæ vel quibuscumque Personis præante facta vel factæ fuerit vel fuerint, super Notitiam vel Significationem harum præsentium Literarum nostrarum Patentium protenus cessabit & cessabunt nulliusque effectus sint.

In cuius rei &c.

Teste Regina apud Westmonasterium vicelimo secundo Die Octobris.

Per ipsam Regiam.

De Gubernatore Flissingæ assignato.

A. D. 1585.
Fol. 27. Elin.
p. 13. n. 23.

E Elizabeth *Et.* To our Highe Admirall of England, to all our Viceadmiralls Capitaines Souldiours and Maryners servinge on the Seas, and to all and singuler Justices of Peace Maiors Sheriffes Bailiffs Constables Customers Comptrollers and Serchers of any our Portes, and to all other our Officers Ministers and Subjects to whome yt shall apperteyne, Greetinge.

Wheras, for the furtheraunce of our Service in the *Low Countries*, We have appointed the Governement of the Towne of *Flissinge* with the Ramme-kyns and other Forts adjoynnyng therunto, which are delivered for Us by the *Generall States of the United Provinces* of the same Countries, to be keepe by our trustie and welbelovèd Servaunte *Sir Phillippe Sidney* Knyghte, and do by theise Presents name ordeyne and appointe hym to be GOVERNOR of the said Towne and Fortes therunto ad-

joynnyng or appendaunte, and of all such Bandes of Souldiers, as well Horsemen as Footemen, as be or hereafter shall be employed to the Garde of the same, or to any other Service under him during this his Charge, for which purpose the said *Sir Phillippe Sidney* dothe make hys Repaire into those Partes,

We will and streightlye charge and comaunde you, and every of you our abovesaid Officers Ministers and Subjects to suffer hym with his Horses and Gueldings Monye Plate Armour Weapons Munition, and any kinde of Victuell and other Staiffe and Furniture whatsoever belonging to hymself and hys private Trayn, and to such Company alsoe of Gentlemen and others our Subiectes, aswell being our Servaunts as others repairing with hym into the said *Low Countries*, or whiche hereafter may repair thither unto him for our Service from time to time, bring-

9 S inge

A. D. 1585.
Fol. 27. Elin.
p. 13. n. 23.

A. D. 1585. *37 Elia. Reg.* inge Testimoniall under the Hand of the said *Sir Philippe Sidney* in that behalf, quietly to passe by you without any manner your let stay or interuption, and that ye and every of you in your severall Charges be aiding and assisting unto the said *Sir Philippe Sidney* and hys said Company and Trayne, and hys and their Servants, for the furnishing of him and them of Shipping and Vessel and all other Cariage and things meet and necessary for hys and their Passing and surer Transportation both in going and retournyng by Land and by Sea, during this hys Charge and Service in the said *Low Countries*, at Prices reasonable, as you and every of you tender our Pleasure, and willaun-

swere for the contrary at your uttermost Parills, and theise our Letters, or the Duplicate of them, shall be, as well unto the said *Sir Philippe Sidney*, as unto all such other of our Servauntes and Subjectes as for thys our Service shall passe in manner abovesaid to or with the said *Sir Philippe Sidney*, and to you and every of you our abovesaid Officers Ministers and Subjectes sufficient Warrant and Discharge in this behalf.

In witnes wherof &c.

Witness our self at *Westminster* the nynte Daye of November.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Gubernatore Oppidi de Brill.

A. D. 1585. *37 Elia. Reg.* **E** *Lizabeth* &c. To our High Admirall of England, to all Vice-admiralls, Captayns Souldiers and Mariners serving on the Seas, and to all and singuler Justices of Peace Maiors Sheriffs and Bayliffs Constables Customers Comptrollers and Serchers of any our Portes, and to all other our Officers Ministers and Subjectes to whom yt shall apperteyn, Greeting.

Wheras, for the furtherance of our Service in the *Low Countries*, we have appoynted the Government of the Town of *Brill* the Portes thereto adjoyninge and belonging in the parts of Holland, whiche ys delivered for Us by the *General States of the United Provinces* of the same Countries, to be kept by our trustie and welbelovéd Servant *Sir Thomas Cecil* Knight, and do by theis Presents name ordeyne and appoynt hym to be GOVERNOR of the same Towne and Portes appendaunt therunto, and of such Bandes of Souldiers, as wel Horsemen as Footemen, as be or hereafter shall be employed to the Garde of the same, or to any other Service under hym during this his Charge, for which purpose the said *Sir Thomas Cecil* doth make hys repayre unto those Parts,

We will, and straightlye charge and command you and every of you our abovesaid Officers Ministers and Subjects, to suffer hym with hys Horses and Gueldings Moneye Plate Armor Weapons Munition, and any kynd of Victuell and other Stuff and Furnytur whatsoever, belonging to hymself and hys private Trayne, and to such company also of Gentlemen and other our

Subjectes, as well being our Servauntes as others, repairing with hym into the said *Low Countries*, or which hereafter may repair thither unto hym for our Service from tyme to tyme, bringinge Testimoniall under the Hande of the said *Sir Thomas Cecil* in that behalf, quietlie to passe by you without any manner your let stay or interuption, and that ye and every of you in your severall Charge be aiding and assisting unto the said *Sir Thomas Cecil* and hys said Company and Trayn, and hys and their Servauntes, for the furnishing of hym and them of Shipping and Vessel and all other Carriages and things meete and necessary for hys and their Passing and surer Transportation both in going and retournyng by Land and by Sea, during this hys Charge and Service in the said *Low Countries*, at Prices reasonable, as yet tender our Pleasure, and will aunswere for the contrary at your uttermoste Parills, and theise our Letters, or the Duplicate of them, shall be, as well unto the said *Sir Thomas Cecil*, as unto all such other of our Servauntes and Subjectes, as for this our Service shall passe in manner abovesaid to or with the said *Sir Thomas Cecil*, and to you and every of you our abovesaid Officers Ministers and Subjects sufficient Warrant and Discharge in this behalf.

Witness our selfe at *Westminster* the nynte Daye of November.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Traitatus

A. D. 1586.

28 Elia. Reg.

A. D. 1586.

25 Elia. Reg.

Tractatus Fœderis & Arctioris Amicitiae inter Potentissimos Principes Jacobum ejus Nominis Sextum Scotorum Regem, & Elizabetham, Dei Gratia, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Reginam &c. initus & conclusus Berwici ad Twedam, quinto Die Mensis Julii, Anno Salutis Humani post Millesimum, Quingentesimo Ostuagesimo sexto, & Regni ejusdem Jacobi Sexti Decimo nono.

A. D. 1586.

1. Aug.

IN DEI PREPOTENTIS OPTIMI MAXIMI NOMINE NOTUM SIT UNIVERSIS & SINGULIS AD QUOS PRESENTES PERVENIERINT, quod cum Serenissimi Principes Jacobus ejus nominis Sextus, Dei Gratia, Scotorum Rex, & Elizabetha, eadem Gratia, Angliæ Franciæ & Hiberniæ Regina &c. præpositis sibi ob Oculos Christiani Orbis de Religione inter Evangelicam & Pontificiam, Moxibus illatis a Pontificis in dies singulos, Consiliis intusq; Fœderibus de Evangelica Veritate, non solum è Territoriis suis propriis, verumetiam è Regnis alienis, extirpanda & exterminanda, nè, tam suæ quàm Subditorum sibi a Deo commissorum Salutis, negligentes viderentur, planissimè cernerent hanc sibi Curam incumbere, & supra quam necessariam esse, tam pro majore Personarum suarum Securitate, a quorum Salute totius hincinde Populi Salus penderet, quàm pro conservanda Christiana vera Evangelica & antiqua, quam nunc profitentur, Religione, ut mutui & socialis Fœderis arctius vinculum quàm hæctenus unquam inter suarum Majestatum Progenitores coaluit, integrè ineatur: Re prius maturè deliberatâ, per interpositos Nuncios ac mutuis utrorumq; Principum Literis sæpius interpellatâ, mutuo itidem eorundem consensu conclusâ, ac in Capita & Articulos deductâ, & tandem utrarumq; Majestatum Subscriptiõne approbatâ, uterque pro se hanc Curam demandavit suis hincinde Procuratoribus,

Videlicet,

Præfatus Serenissimus Rex Jacobus ejus nominis Sextus, nobis Francisco Berkeleia Comiti Domino de Haillis & Creichmann Magno Scotiæ Admirallo, Roberto Domino de Boyde, & Jacobo Hume de Coldoanknowis Equiti Aurato Cubiculario Regio & Cæstri Edinburgensis Capitaneo, Legatis Oratoribus & Negotiorum Gestoribus ipsius Serenif-

simi Regis cum idoneâ & sufficienti Commissione & Mandato;

Et præfata Serenissima Regina Elizabetha, nobis Edwardo Roselandia Comiti Domino de Roos Hamlake Beduvoir & Trussebut, Præclari Ordinis Garterii Militi, Willelmo Baroni de Evers in Concilio Regio in Borealibus Partibus Regni Angliæ Vicepresidi, & Thoma Randolpho Armigero Camerario Scaccarii & Magistro Equitum dispositorum, suis Commissariis & Deputatis cum idoneâ & sufficiente Commissione & Mandato, prout ex nostrarum Commissionum Mandatorumq; nobis a nostris Principibus respectivè datorum, & quæ inferius in fine hujus præsentis Tractatus inferentur, Tenore apparebit, nos potentissimorum Principum dictorum Nomine convenimus contraximus & concordavimus Pacta Conventiones Capitulationes & Articulos qui sequuntur.

PRIMUM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod iidem Principes de vera pura & evangelica, quàm nunc profitentur, Religione, adversus quoscunque alios qui, ejusdem Religionis evertendæ causâ, contra alterutrum eorum quicquam molientur attentabunt vel facient, tuendâ & conservandâ, hoc speciali & sacrosancto Fœdere cavebunt, ac omni quo poterunt studio sedulo conabuntur & operam dabunt, ut reliqui Principes, qui eandem veram colunt Religionem, unâ cum illis in hoc tam sanctum Propositum & Fœdus conveniant, junctisque Viribus verum Dei Cultum in suis Ditionibus conservent, ac sub dictâ Antiqua & apostolica Religione suum Populum teneant & regunt.

ITEM, Conventum concordatum & conclusum est, quod hoc speciale Fœdus pro tuenda & retinenda Christiana & Catholica Religione, quæ hoc tempore

A.D. 1586. tempore ab utroque Principe servatur, ac in Regnis & Ditionibus earundem Divino Favore colitur & fovetur, sic & Defensionis & Offensionis Pædus contra quoscunque, qui liberum ejus exercitum in eorum Regnis & Dominis impediunt seu quovis modo impedire conabuntur, non obstantibus quibuscunque Tractatibus Amicitiarum Federibus Confederationibus, inter alterutrum eorum, ac ejusdem Religionis Infestatores seu Adversarios quoscunque prius initis.

ITEM, Conveniunt concordatum & conclusum est, quod si, ullo unquam tempore, Principem aut Statum quemcunque, cujuscunque fuerit conditionis, horum Principum alterutrum Regna Dominia seu Territoria ullumve earundem partem invadere seu infestare, suarumve Majestatum Personas aut Subditos aliquo Damno vel Injuriâ quavis afficere, eave seu eorum aliqua attentare contigerit, quod horum Principum neuter, ab Invasio aut Injuriâ Damnumve passio certior factus, dictis Invasoribus seu Infestatoribus ullum Auxilium Favoremve ullo tempore, palam vel occulte directè vel indirectè, dabit vel præstabit; quovis Consanguinitatis aut Affinitatis Vinculo, Amicitiarum vel Federum Necessitudine prius initâ vel impostèrùm ineundâ non obstante.

ITEM, Conveniunt concordatum & conclusum est, quod, in quocunque Invasionis genere per quemcunque impostèrùm inferendæ seu attemptandæ, præfati Principes sibi invicem Suppetias & Auxilia ferent eo qui sequitur modo; videlicet, *Rex Scotiæ*, si Angliæ Regnum ab externo Milite in partibus a Regno Scotiæ remotis invadatur infesteturve, post Requisitionem ei a *Regina Angliæ factam*, *His Mille Equitum Et Quinque Mille Peditum*, aut minorem aliquem Militem Numerum, ad arbitrium & requisitionem dictæ Reginæ, absque Mora aut Dilatione mittet, eisdemque a Limitibus Scotiæ Angliæ proximè adjacentibus, in aliam quamcunque Angliæ Partem dictæ Reginæ Sumptibus, deduci curabit.

ITEM, Conveniunt concordatum & conclusum est, quod *Regina Angliæ*, si Scotiæ Regnum ab externo Milite in partibus a Regno Angliæ remotis invadatur infesteturve, post Requisitionem dictæ Reginæ a Rege Scotiæ factam, *Ter Mille Equitum & Sex Mille Peditum*, vel minorem aliquem

Numerum Militem, ad arbitrium & optionem dicti Regis, absque mora & dilatione mittet, eisdemque a Limitibus Angliæ Scotiæ proximè adjacentibus, in aliam quamcunque Scotiæ Partem dicti Regis Sumptibus deduci curabit.

ITEM, Conveniunt concordatum & conclusum est, si Regnum Angliæ in Septentrionali Plagi, infra sexaginta Milia a Limitibus Scotiæ distita, a quocunque invadatur, quod *Serenissimus Sutorum Rex*, a *Serenissima Regina Angliæ* requisitus & interpellatus, universas suas quas poterit Vires & Copias cogendas curabit & cum effectu, absque ullâ cunctatione, coget, eisdemque cum anglis Copiis conjunget, Regniq; Angliæ Invasores eorumque Auxiliatores & Fautores quoscunque, per Triginta continuos Dies, illisque Triginta Diebus transactis, occasionis vel rei necessitate ita exigente, diutius, per illud temporis spatium quo Scotiæ Subditi pro Defensione Regni Scotiæ Auxilia terre antiquitus consueverunt, & hodiè jure tenentur, hostiliter persequetur & profligabit.

ITEM, Conveniunt concordatum & conclusum est, quod cum dictus *Serenissimus Scotia Rex*, per *Serenissimam Angliæ Reginam* certior fuerit factus de aliqua Invasione aut Infestatione quacunque in Regno Hiberniæ facta, non solum Comitatus Argathæ Insularum locorumque eidem Comitatu adjacentium, aliarumque Regni Scotiæ partium quarumcunque, Incolis & Subditis interdicit ne in dictum Hiberniæ Regnum ingrediantur, eosque ab Ingressu penitus arcebit, verumetiam impostèrùm quocunque tempore contigerit Subditos seu Incolas cujuscunque Partis seu Provincie Regni Scotiæ, contra Sententiam & Tenorem hujus Tractatûs, cum aliqua extraordinaria Militum Manu & Numero more hostili in aliquam Hiberniæ Regni Partem intrare, *idem Rex*, per dictam *Serenissimam Reginam* de hujusmodi Ingressu certior factus, Edicto publico, dictos Infestatores hostiliter in eo Regno grassantes, tanquam Rebelles publicæ Pacis Perturbatores & Perduelliones reos denunciabit & persequetur.

ITEM, Conveniunt concordatum & conclusum est, quod, neuter dictorum Principum futuris temporibus ulli Perduelli, Rebelli, seu ei qui ab alterutro Principe publicè defecerit, Auxilium Favorem Subsidiūve præstabit,

A. D. 1786. stabit, aut ab aliis quovis modo præ-
 28 Eln. Reg. stari promittet, eisdemve in suis Do-
 minis aperte vel clam moram facere
 patietur, sed uterque, a tempore noti-
 tiæ seu primæ requisitionis a Principe
 ex quo idem delecerint factæ, dictos
 Perduelles seu Rebelles sine ullâ morâ
 aut procrastinatione, secundum Con-
 ventiones, in prioribus nostris Tracta-
 tibus inter Nos & Prædecessores nostros
 expressas, tradet seu tradi curabit, vel
 saltem a Limitibus & Terminis suorum
 Dominiorum eisdem recedere cogeret;
 & insuper, quandiu dicti Rebelles seu
 Perduelles Moram in dictis Dominis
 Regnis seu Ditionibus traxerint, de om-
 nibus Injuriis Damnisque a dictis Per-
 duellis illatis idoneo satisfaciet.

ITEM, conventum concordatum &
 conclusum est, quod neuter dictorum
 Principum cum alio quocunque Prin-
 cipe Reipublica seu Communitate, in
 huius præsentis Fœderis præjudicium,
 Amicitiam pacificetur, Confederatio-
 nemque inibi ullam absque expresso
 alterius Federati Principis consensu,
 per dicti Principis Literas vel propriâ
 Manu subscriptas vel privato Sigillo
 firmatas, prius habito & obtento.

ITEM, conventum concordatum &
 conclusum est, quod serenissima *Regi-
 na Angliæ* omnia & singula præsentis
 hucusque Tractatus Capita, sic inter
 Nos hinc inde Oratores Deputatos no-
 mine utriusque Principis, auctorita-
 te quâ super, inita contracta & con-
 clusa, tam suo iurejurando, quam per
 suas Literas Patentes magno suo Sigillo
 sigillatas, ac Manu propriâ subscrip-
 tas ratificatas & confirmatas, infra
 sex Menses post Datam Præsentium,
 Deputato vel Deputatis dicti serenissi-
 mi *Regis* tradet & deliberabit aut tra-
 di & deliberari faciet: & simili mo-
 do serenissimus *Rex Scotiæ*, omnia &
 singula huius Fœderis Capita, sic inter
 Nos ut præfertur inita & conclusa,
 tam suo iurejurando, quam per suas
 Literas Patentes magno suo Sigillo si-
 gillatas, & Manu suâ propriâ subscrip-
 tas ratificatas & confirmatas, infra
 sex Menses post Datam Præsentium,
 Deputato vel Deputatis dictæ serenissi-
 mæ *Reginæ*, tradet & deliberabit aut
 tradi & deliberari faciet.

ITEM, conventum concordatum &
 conclusum est, quod priores omnes A-
 micitiarum Tractatus & Fœderum Pa-
 cta, inter prædictorum Principum Præ-
 decessores eorumque Regna & Domi-
 nia, quamvis in Desuetudinem abiisse
 videantur, in suo robore firmitate &
 vigore permaneant, & itidem quod

hic præfens mutui Fœderis & archio-
 ris Amicitie Tractatus prioribus Trac-
 tatibus & Confederationibus a dictis
 Principibus mutuo inter Nos & Proge-
 nitores nostros, sive cum aliis Fœderatis
 Initis, nullatenus derogabit aut eor-
 um pondus & auctoritatem ullâ ex par-
 te diminuet, purioris Religionis, quam
 in suis Regnis dicti Principes nunc tu-
 entur & colunt, Defensione tantum
 exceptâ, quo casu præfens Fœdus De-
 fensionis & Offensionis ratum & incon-
 cussum in suo Robore intelligimus per-
 manfurum.

ITEM, conventum concordatum &
 conclusum est, quod *Rex Scotiæ*, cum
 vicessimum quintum Annuum Ætatis
 sue impleverit, quamprimum commo-
 dè id facere poterit, per publicum Re-
 gni sui Conventum dictum Fœdus ap-
 probabit & confirmabit approbati &
 confirmari faciet, & item *Reginæ suæ
 Majestatis*, per Proceres & alios Regno-
 rum suorum Angliæ & Hiberniæ Sta-
 tus in Parlamento, idem faciet &
 præstabit fieri & præstari procurabit.

Sequitur Tenor Commissionum.

Jacobus, Dei gratiâ, *Rex Scotorum*,
 universis & singulis ad quos pervene-
 rint Præfentes, Salutem.

Cum compertum Nobis sit, non-
 nullos ex iis Principibus qui Romano
 Pontifici se devoverunt, & Religionis
 nomine tenus præfensa Catholica sed
 reverà Romanæ sive Papalis Assertores
 & Propugnatores videri volunt, Con-
 federationem adversus eos omnes fo-
 cisse qui verum & sincerum Dei Cul-
 tum secundum Evangelium Christi
 profitentur, ineunda Nobis fuit ratio
 quâ istos eorum conatus & periculosa
 Consilia, Deo propitio, irrita facere-
 mus; & quo id commodius fieri po-
 terit, illud impremis Nobis curæ fuit ut
 Fœdus aliquod æctum sacrosanctum
 atque inviolatum, inter Nos & charis-
 simam Sororem & Consanguineam no-
 stram *Elizabetham*, eidem gratiâ, *Angliæ
 Franciæ & Hiberniæ Reginam* inire-
 tum propter Regnorum Vicinita-
 tem, Religionisque inter Nos Concor-
 diam, quibus ex rebus maxime profici-
 scuntur opportunitates, & ad Inimico-
 rum Religionis nostræ Conatus fran-
 gendos, & ad utrumque nostrum & Re-
 gna utraque nostra feliciter & prospere
 Junctis Consiliis & Viribus tuenda,
 & ad veram Pietatem sanctè conser-
 vandam atque propugnandam.

A. D. 1586. Nos itaque, fidelem & prædilectum
 28 *Edm. Reg.* Nobis Conſanguineum & Conſilia-
 rium, *Franciſcam Bathelie Comitem*
 Dominum de Haillis & Creichronn
 & dilectos noſtros Conſiliarios, *Rob-
 ertum Dominum de Boyde* Conſanguineum
 noſtrum, & *Jacobum Home* de Coldin-
 knowis Equitem Auratum Cubicula-
 rium noſtrum, & Caſtri noſtri Edun-
 burgenſis Capitaneum, quorum Fidem
 Integritatem atque Prudentiam mul-
 tis ex rebus perſpectam atque explora-
 ratam habemus, Commiſſarios noſtros
 Legatos ac Nuncios, tam generales
 quam ſpeciales, nominamus conſti-
 tuimus atque ordinamus per Præſen-
 tes;

Dantes & concedentes iis aut eorum
 duobus plenam Facultatem atque Po-
 teſtatem cum Commiſſariis aut Lega-
 tis quibuſcumque, per dictam Sororem
 & Conſanguineam noſtram legitimè
 conſtitutis aut conſtituendis, Auctho-
 ritateque ſufficiente prædictis, agendi
 tractandi pacificendi atque conclu-
 dendi de Fœdere, ac Liga inter Nos & di-
 ctam Angliam &c. *Reginam* chariſſimam
 Sororem & conſanguineam noſtram
 ineunda, ac de & ſuper Articulis Ca-
 pitulis Punctis Conventionibus & Con-
 ditionibus quibuſcumque, ad archio-
 rem Amicitiam & Fœdus inter Nos
 & dictam Sororem noſtram & Succeſ-
 ſores utriuſque noſtrorum, & Regna
 & Domina noſtra & utriuſque noſtram,
 ſcientibus, ineundis atque Pacificen-
 dis;

Et quo firmius ac diuturnius huius-
 modi Fœdus inter Nos conſiſtat, ne ex
 ſuperiorum temporum Quarrelis alique
 Similitates remaneant, ac omnis pe-
 nitentiſſima memoria præteritarum Con-
 verſarum perpetuè oblivione ſopiat,ur,
 commitimus præterea atque manda-
 mus Commiſſariis noſtris ſupradictis,
 ac iis ſeu eorum duobus plenam Fa-
 cultatem & Authoritatem concedi-
 mus, cum Commiſſariis dictæ Sororis
 & Conſanguineæ noſtræ, ut ſupradic-
 tum eſt, nominandis atque deputan-
 dis, de omnibus Direptionibus Spo-
 liis & Latrociniiſſis Offenſionibus Injuriis ac
 Delictis quibuſcumque, quæ ex anti-
 quâ & laudabili Conſuetudine & ſecun-
 dum Fœderum priorum tenorem, per
 Præfectos Limitum utriuſque Regni
 decidi ac terminari conſueverunt, tra-
 ctandi, & quæ maximè ad Amicitiam
 & Fœdus cum Sorore & Conſanguinea
 noſtra conſervandam pertinere vide-
 buntur, prout Cauſæ qualitas aut Ju-
 riſ & Equitatis ratio poſtulat, ita-

tuendi atque terminandi; & ad cete-
 ra omnia faciendâ quæ dictis Commiſſa-
 riis noſtris aut eorum duobus, ad
 Tranquillitatem utriuſque noſtram &
 Regnorum utriuſque noſtrorum conſer-
 vandam, & ad verum Dei Cultum
 amplificandum, pertinere videbuntur,
 & ad ea omnia peragenda quæ Nos fi-
 cere poſſemus ſi præſentes huiusmodi
 Tractatui intereſſemus;

Promittentes, bonâ Fide & in Ver-
 bo Regio, Nos ea omnia quæ per
 Commiſſarios noſtros ſeu eorum duos
 promiſſa pacta aut concluſa fuerint,
 rata & grata perpetuis temporibus ha-
 bituros.

In cujus rei Teſtimonium, Præſen-
 tibus manu noſtrâ ſignatis Sigillum
 noſtrum Magnum appendi curavi-
 mus.

Dat. è Regia noſtra *Falkland*. decimo
 nono Die Menſis Junii, Anno Re-
 gai noſtri decimo nono, 1586.

Elizabetha, Dei Gratiâ, *Angliæ Fran-
 ciæ & Hiberniæ Regina* Fide Deſenſatrix
 &c. univerſis & ſingulis ad quos perve-
 nerint Præſentes, Salutem.

Cum compertum Nobis ſit, nonnul-
 los ex iis Principibus qui Romano Pon-
 tifici ſe devoverunt, & Religionis ſed
 reverà Romanæ ſive Papalis Aſſertores
 & Propugnatores videri volunt, Con-
 federationem adverſus eos omnes ſu-
 ciſſe qui verum ac ſincерum Dei Cul-
 tum ſecundum Evangelium Chriſti
 profutentur, ineunda Nobis fuit ratio
 quâ iſtos eorum Conatus & periculofa
 Conſilia, Deo propitio, irrita facere-
 mus, & quo id commodius fieri po-
 terit, illud imprimis Nobis curæ fuit ut
 Fœdus aliquod æctum ſacroſanctum
 atque inviolatum, inter Nos & chariſ-
 ſimum Fratrem & conſanguineum no-
 ſtrum *Jacobum Sextum*, eidem Dei Gra-
 tiâ, *Regem Sotorum* iniretur, tum pro-
 pter Regnorum Vicinitatem, Religio-
 niſque inter Nos concordiam, quibus
 ex rebus maximè proficiſcuntur opor-
 tunitates, & ad Inimicorum Religio-
 nis noſtræ Conatus frangendos, & ad
 utrunque noſtram ac Regna utraque
 noſtra ſcilicet & proſperè, junctis
 Conſiliis & Viribus, tuenda, & ad ve-
 ram Pietatem ſanctè conſervandam at-
 que propugnandam;

Nos itaque, fidelem & prædilectum
 Nobis conſanguineum noſtrum, *Ed-
 wardum Rutlandiæ Comitem* Dominum
 de Roos & Hamlacke Bevoir & Truf-
 but,

A. D. 1586. but, pœclari Ordinis Garterii Militem, & Dilectos Nobis *Galistum Baronem de Euri* in Concilio nostro in Borealibus partibus Regni nostri Vicepresidentem, & *Thomas Randolph* Camera-rium Scaccarii nostri & Magistrum E- quorum dispositorum, quorum Fidem Integritatem atque Prudentiam mul- tis ex rebus perspectam atque explo- ratam habemus, Commissarios nostros Legatos ac Nuncios, tam generales quam speciales, nominamus constitui- mus atque ordinamus per Præsentes;

Dantes & concedentes eis, aut eor- um duobus, plenam Facultatem at- que Potestatem, cum Commissariis aut Legatis quibuscunque, per dictum Fratrem & Consanguineum nostrum, legitime constitutis aut constituendis Autoritateque sufficiente prædictis, agendi tractandi pacificendi atque con- cludendi de Fœdere, & Ligâ, inter Nos & dictum Regem *Scotorum* charis- simum Fratrem & consanguineum nos- trum, ineunda, ac de & super Arti- culis Capitulis Punctis Conventionibus & Conditionibus quibuscunque, archi- orem Amicitiam & Fœdus, inter Nos & dictum Fratrem nostrum ac Succes- sores utriusque nostrum, & Regna & Dominia nostra & utriusque nostrum, ineundis atque pacificendis:

Et quo firmiter ac diuturnius hujus- modi Fœdus inter Nos consistat, ne ex superiorum temporum Querelis ali- que Similitates remaneant, ac omnis penitus memoria præteritarum Con- traversiarum perpetuâ oblivione sopiatur, committimus præterea atq; Man- damus Commissariis nostris supradic- tis, ac eis seu eorum duobus plenam Facultatem & Autoritatem concedi- mus, cum Commissariis dicti Fratris & Consanguinei nostri ut supradictum est nominandis atque deputandis, de omnibus Directionibus Spoliis & La- trociniis Offensionibus Injuriis ac Deli- ctis quibuscunque, quæ ex antiqua & laudabili Consuetudine, & secundum Fœderum priorum tenorem, per Præ- fectos Limitum utriusque Regni, dedi- di ac terminari consueverunt, tra-

ctandi, & quæ maximè ad Amicitiam A. D. 1586. & Fœdus cum Fratre & Consanguineo nostro conservandam pertinere vide- buntur, prout Cause qualitas aut Ju- ris & Æquitatis ratio postulabit, ita- tuendi atque terminandi; & ad cæte- ra omnia facienda quæ dictis Commis- sariis nostris aut eorum duobus, ad Tranquillitatem utriusque nostrum & Regnorum utriusque nostrum conser- vandam, & ad verum Dei Cultum amplificandum pertinere videbuntur; & ad ea omnia peragenda quæ Nos facere possemus si Præsentes hujusmodi tractatui interessemus;

Promittentes, bonâ Fide & in Ver- bo Regio, Nos ea omnia quæ, per dic- tos Commissarios nostros seu eorum duos, promissa pacta aut conclusa fue- rint, rata & grata perpetuis temporibus habituras.

In cujus rei Testimonium his Lite- ris nostris, Manu nostrâ subscriptis, magnum Sigillum nostrum apponi feci- mus.

Datum apud *Monerium nostrum Gren- vici*, Die Mensis Junii quarto, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesimo octuagesimo sexto, & Regni nostri vice- simo octavo.

Actum *Berwick ad Twedam* in Præto- rio *ibidem*, quinto Die Mensis Julii, Anno Domini millesimo quingentesi- mo octuagesimo sexto.

In quorum Testimonium & Fidem, Nos hinc Deputati Oratores Commis- sarii hunc Tractatum, Manibus no- stris subscriptum, Sigillorum nostro- rum appositione muniri fecimus & ro- borari.

BOTHVELL.
R. BOYD.
JAMES HOME.

Sub Sigillis prædictorum Commissario- rum de cerâ rubrâ pendentibus a du- plicibus caudis pergamena.

2.4.30 vol 15

2.

2130

009645084



